JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE

ワンピース

巻二十六

"神の島の冒険"

尾田栄一郎
EIICHIRO ODA

尾田栄一郎

Buzzzzz!!
Three p.m. I turn off my alarm clock.
I open the curtains, make coffee, head for my desk.
I put my coffee mug in its usual place, open my idea book, sharpen my pencils, slowly lean back...

ZZZ...

Falling back to sleep is bliss.

YAY! (Get to work!)

-Eiichiro Oda, 2002

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

ONE PIECE VOL. 26
SKYPIEA PART 3

SHONEN JUMP Manga Edition

STORY AND ART BY EIICHIRO ODA

English Adaptation/Lance Caselman
Translation/JN Productions
Touch-up Art & Lettering/Elena Diaz
Design/Fawn Lau
Supervising Editor/Yuki Murashige
Editor/Alexis Kirsch

ONE PIECE © 1997 by Eiichiro Oda. All rights reserved.
First published in Japan in 1997 by SHUEISHA Inc., Tokyo.
English translation rights arranged by SHUEISHA Inc.

The stories, characters and incidents mentioned in this publication are entirely fictional.

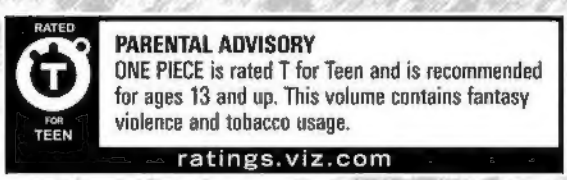
No portion of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means without written permission from the copyright holders.

Printed in the U.S.A.

Published by VIZ Media, LLC
P.O. Box 77010
San Francisco, CA 94107

10 9 8
First printing, January 2010
Eighth printing, August 2016

www.viz.com



www.shonenjump.com

JUMP COMICS
尾田栄一郎
EIICHIRO ODA
Vol. 26
ADVENTURE ON GOD'S ISLAND
ONEPIECE

THE STORY OF ONE PIECE

Monkey D. Luffy started out as just a kid with a dream—to become the greatest pirate in history! Stirred by the tales of pirate "Red-Haired" Shanks, Luffy vowed to become a pirate himself. That was before the enchanted Devil Fruit gave Luffy the power to stretch like rubber, at the cost of being unable to swim—a serious handicap for an aspiring sea dog. Undeterred, Luffy set out to sea and recruited some crewmates—master swordsman Zoro; treasure-hunting thief Nami; lying sharpshooter Usopp; the high kicking chef Sanji; Chopper, the walkin' talkin' reindeer doctor; and the mysterious archaeologist Robin.

Having defeated Sir Crocodile and restored peace to the Kingdom of Alabasta, Luffy and crew bid Princess Vivi a tearful farewell and set sail once more upon the Grand Line. When the Log Pose suddenly points straight up, Nico Robin relates the legend of an island in the sky and Luffy becomes determind to go there. They sail to Jaya and seek out a dreamer named Mont Blanc Cricket, who tells them of a mysterious ocean current that can carry a ship up to the sky. With the help of the Saruyama Alliance, they make preparations.
But when Cricket's gold is stolen, Luffy goes to get it back, and in the process settles the score with Bellamy the Hyena.

Volume 26

Blackbeard Pirates

Captain
Marshall D. Teach

"The Supersonic" – Sharpshooter
Van Augur

Laffitte

"Champion" – Helmsman
Jesus Burgess

"Grim Reaper" – Ship's Doctor
Doc Q

A pirate that Luffy idolizes. Shanks gave Luffy his trademark straw hat.
"Red-Haired" Shanks

The Saruyama Alliance

Pirates who helped Luffy and his crew get to Sky Island.
Mont Blanc Cricket

Masira

Shoujou

Boundlessly optimistic and able to stretch like rubber, he is determined to become King of the Pirates.
Monkey D. Luffy

A former bounty hunter and master of the "three-sword" style. He aspires to be the world's greatest swordsman.
Roronoa Zoro

A thief who specializes in robbing pirates. Nami hates pirates, but Luffy convinced her to be his navigator.
Nami

A village boy with a talent for telling tall tales. His father, Yasopp, is a member of Shanks's crew.
Usopp

The big-hearted cook (and ladies' man) whose dream is to find the legendary sea, the "All Blue."
Sanji

A blue-nosed man-reindeer and the ship's doctor.
Tony Tony Chopper

A mysterious woman in search of the Poneglyph on which true history is recorded.
Nico Robin

—ワンピース—

ONE PIECE

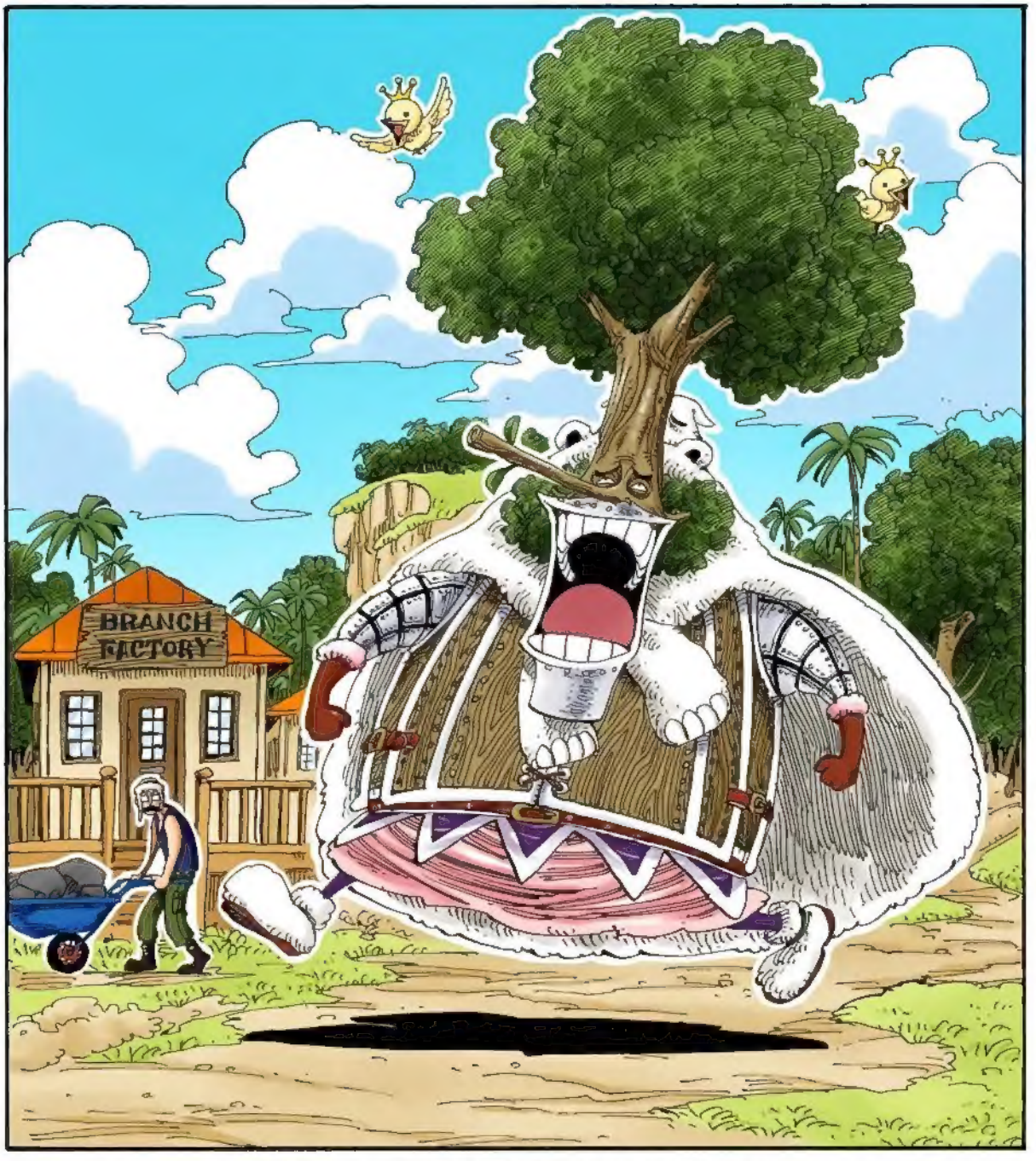
vol.26

Adventure on God's Island

CONTENTS

Chapter 237: High in the Sky	7
Chapter 238: Heaven's Gate	27
Chapter 239: Angel Beach	45
Chapter 240: Dial Power	63
Chapter 241: Heaven's Judgment	80
Chapter 242: Class-2 Criminals	99
Chapter 243: Trial	17
Chapter 244: S.O.S.	135
Chapter 245: Adventure on God's Island	155
Chapter 246: Satori, Priest of the Forest of No Return	172

Chapter 237:
HIGH IN THE SKY

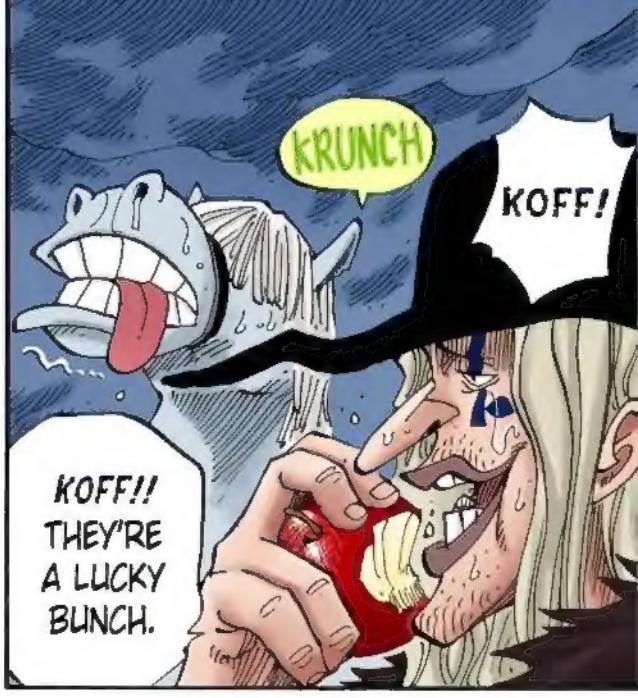


WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH
VOLUME 2: "I EAT TREES"

I CAN'T BREATHE!!
I CAN'T...!!
...!!
...!!
GAAH!!!
krak krak!!

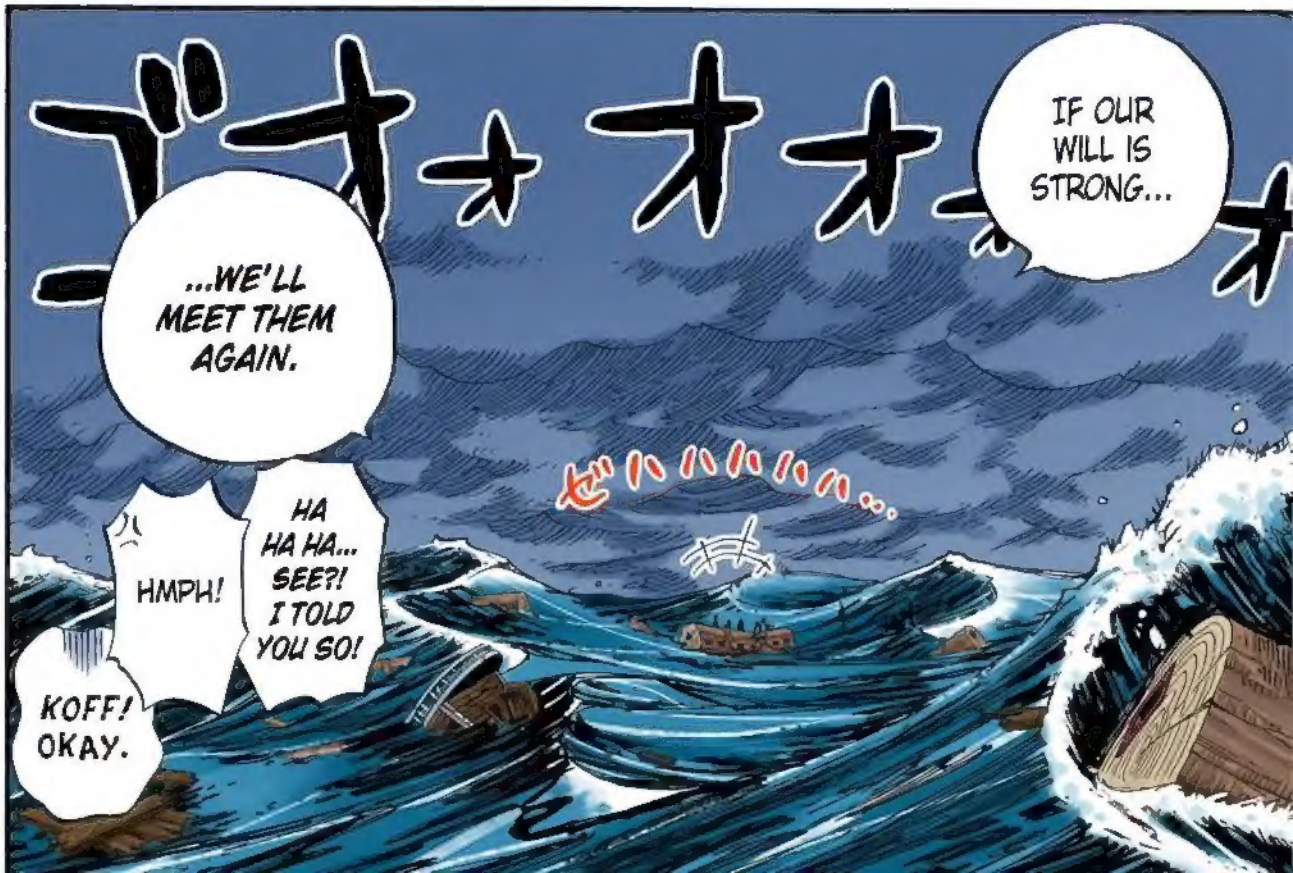
ゴゴォオォ…オォォ…
ゼハハハハハハ
HA HA HA HA HA HA!!
WELL WHAT DO YOU KNOW?! THEY GOT AWAY!!

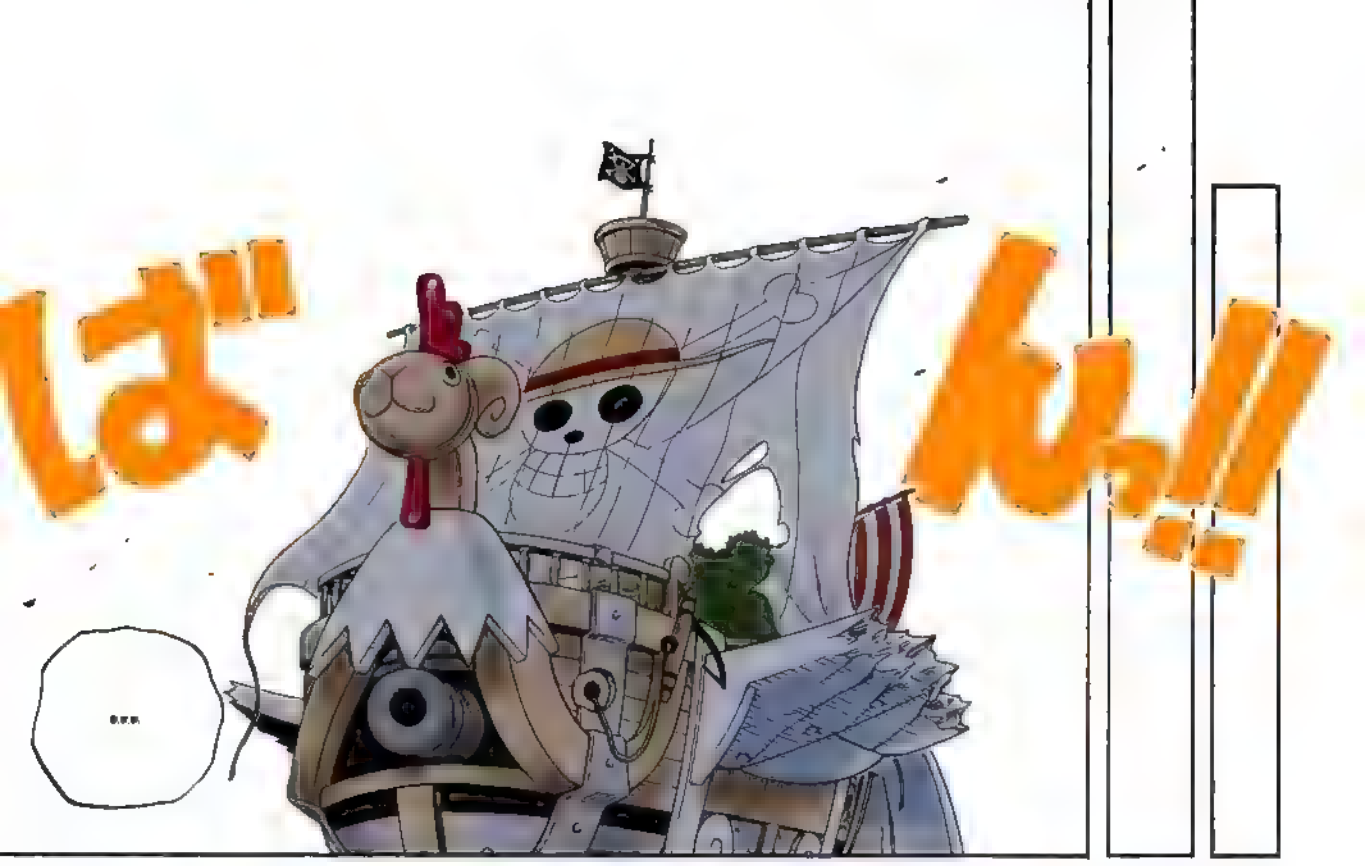
OUR PREY ESCAPED AND YOU THINK IT'S FUNNY?!
I SAY WE GO AFTER THEM, CAPTAIN!!

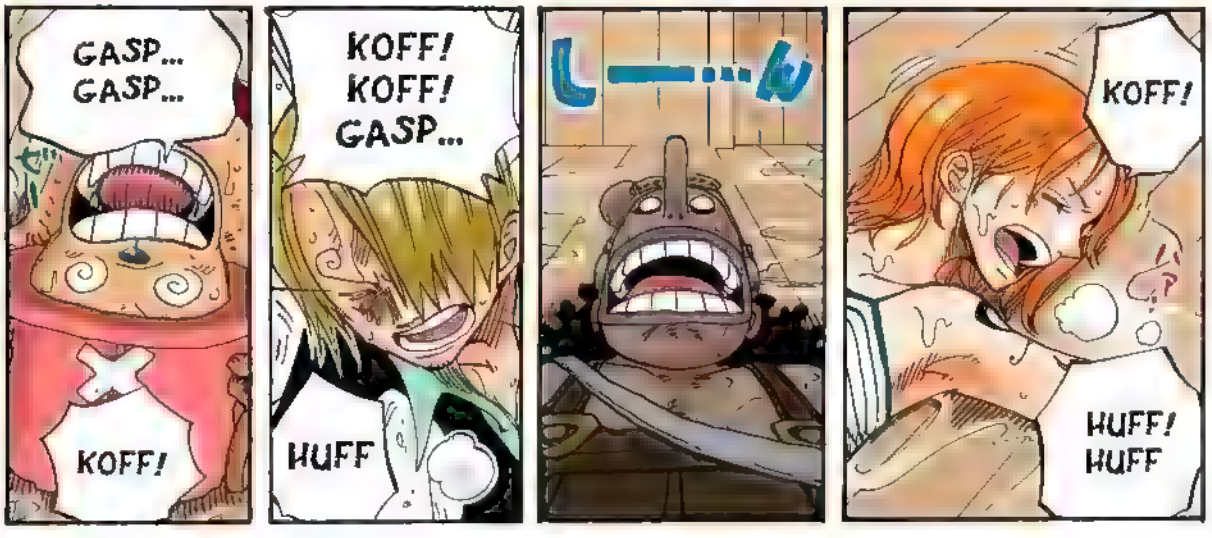

KRUNCH
KOFF!
KOFF!! THEY'RE A LUCKY BUNCH.

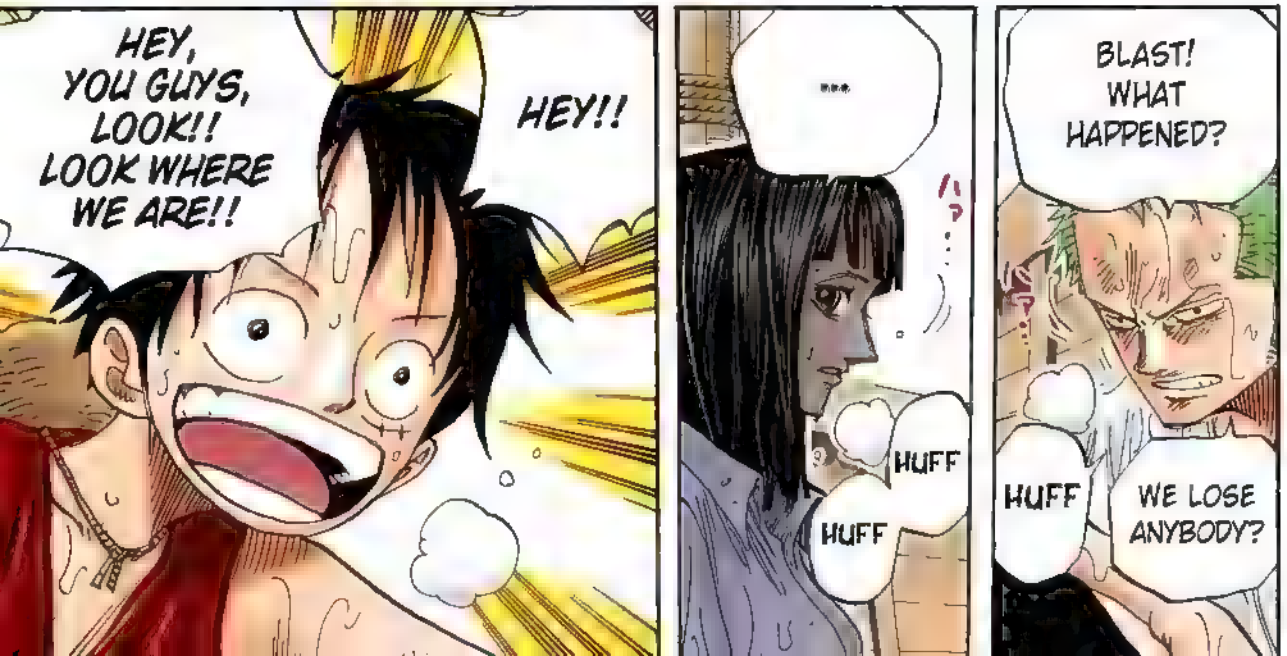
AYE. THIS WORLD...
...IS ONE BIG, ENDLESSLY TURNING WHEEL.

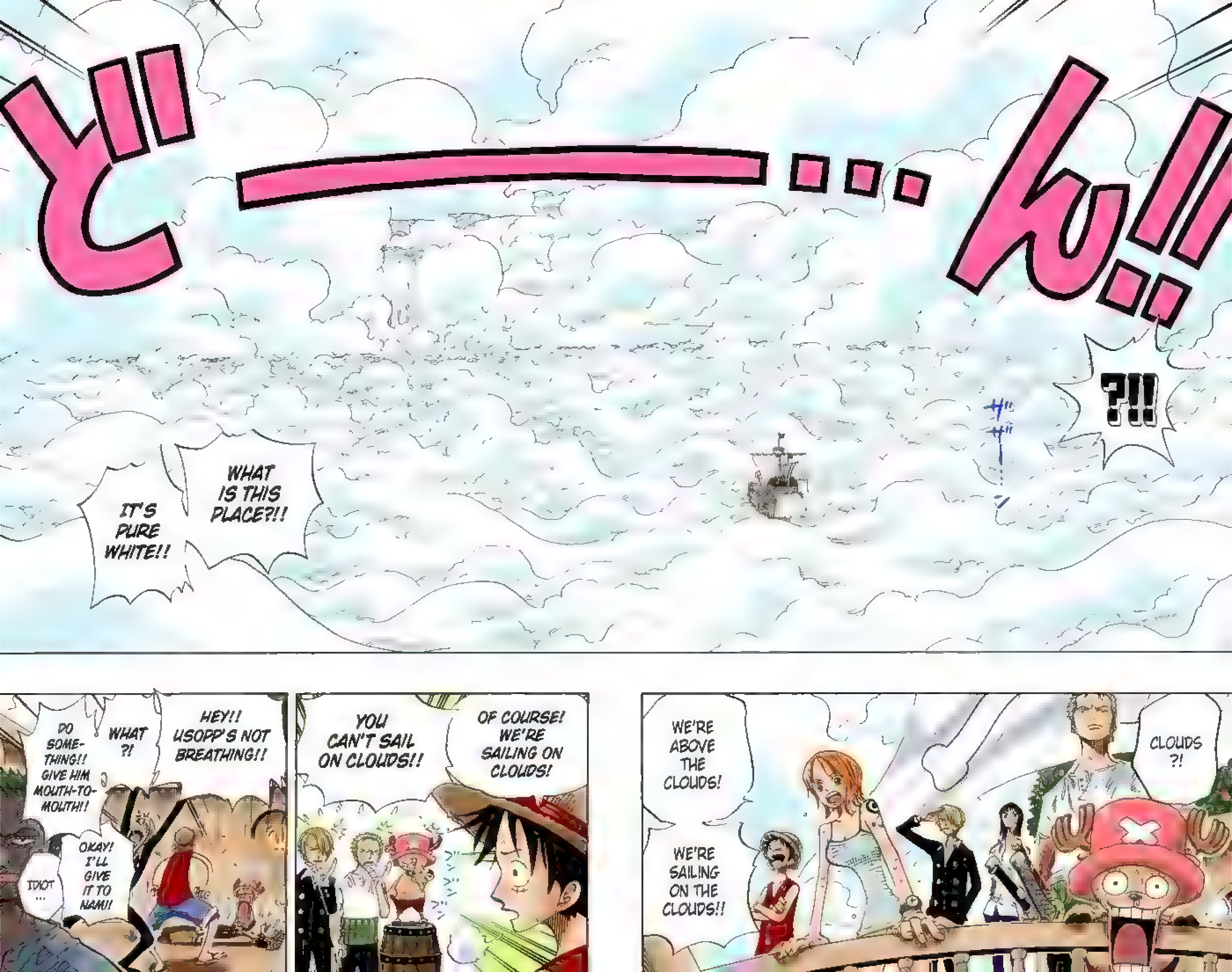
HA HA HA... DON'T WORRY, BURGESS. THEY HAVEN'T DISAPPEARED FROM THIS WORLD.
IF WE STAY ON THE GRAND LINE, WE'LL MEET THEM AGAIN SOON ENOUGH!
...


ゴォォォォ...
IF OUR WILL IS STRONG...
...WE'LL MEET THEM AGAIN.
HA HA HA... SEE?! I TOLD YOU SO!
HMPH!
KOFF! OKAY.
ゴハハハハ...

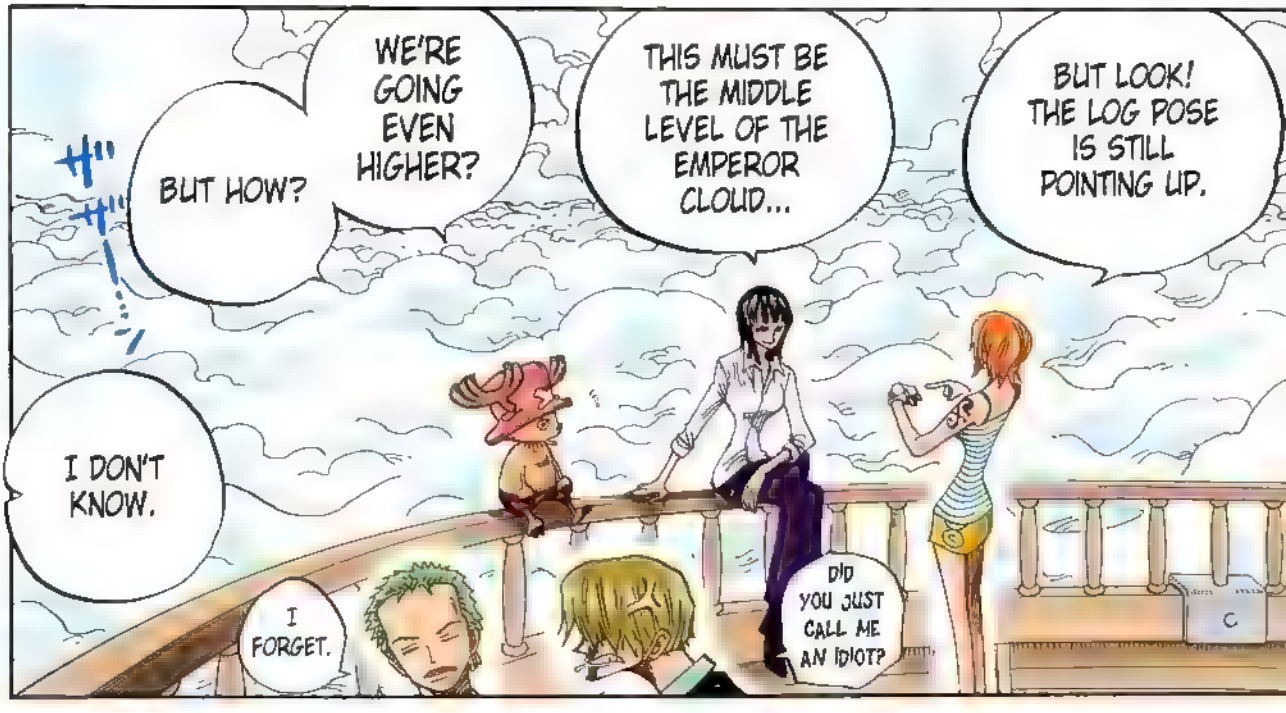

...

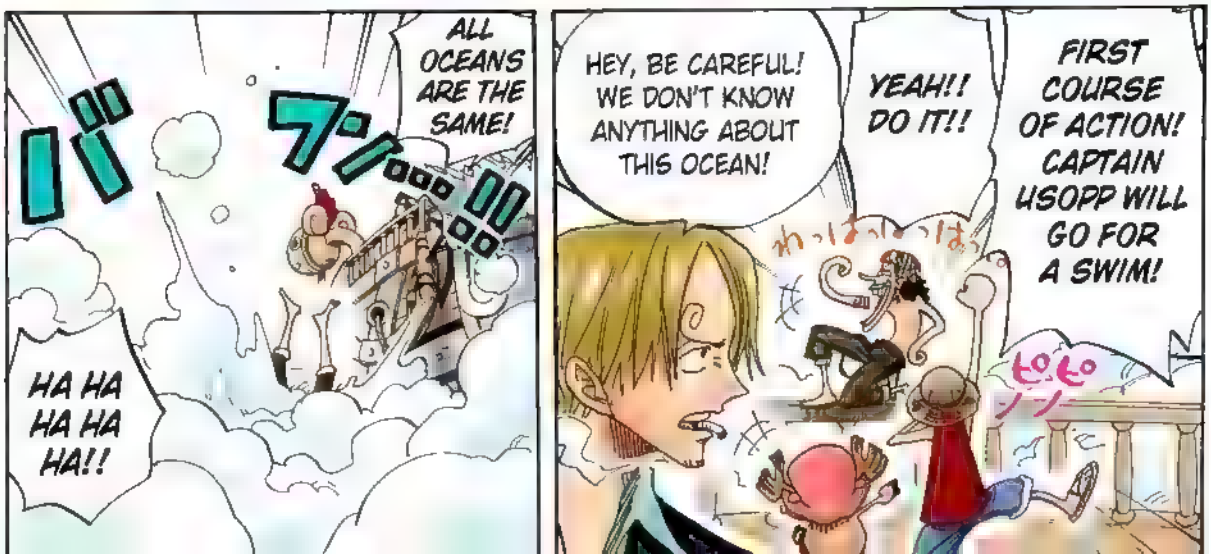

GASP... GASP...
KOFF!
KOFF! KOFF! GASP...
HUFF
KOFF!
HUFF! HUFF

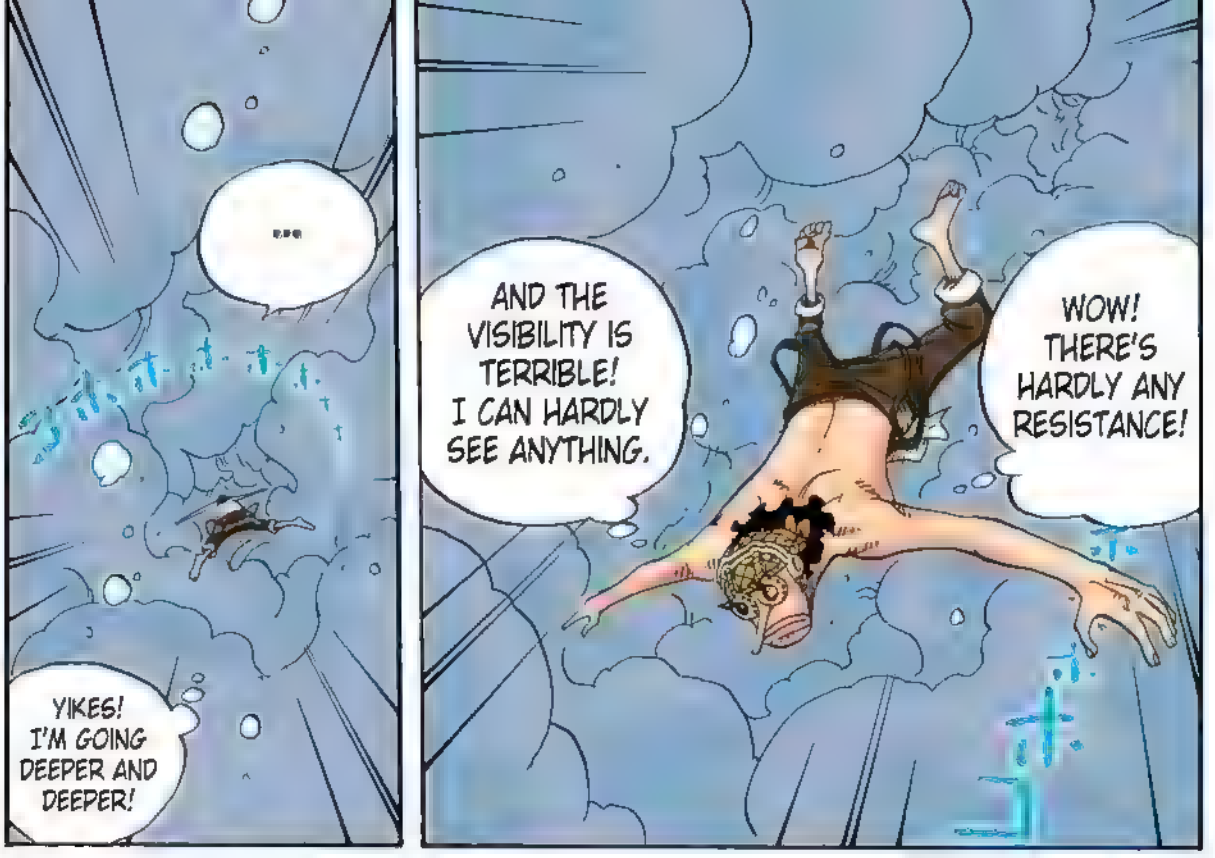

HEY, YOU GUYS, LOOK!! LOOK WHERE WE ARE!!
HEY!!
...
!?
HUFF
HUFF
BLAST! WHAT HAPPENED?
HUFF
WE LOSE ANYBODY?

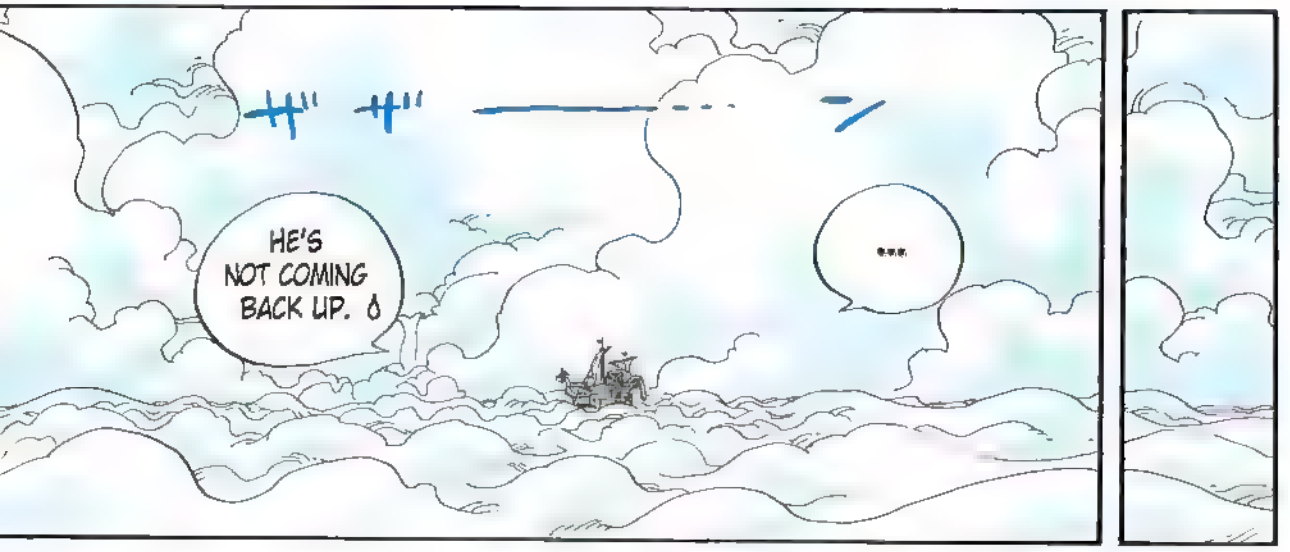

どーーーー…ん!!
?!!
WHAT IS THIS PLACE?!!
IT'S PURE WHITE!!
CLOUDS ?!
WE'RE ABOVE THE CLOUDS!
WE'RE SAILING ON THE CLOUDS!!
OF COURSE! WE'RE SAILING ON CLOUDS!
YOU CAN'T SAIL ON CLOUDS!!
HEY!! USOPP'S NOT BREATHING!!
WHAT ?!
DO SOME-THING!! GIVE HIM MOUTH-TO-MOUTH!!
OKAY! I'LL GIVE IT TO NAMI!!
IDIOT ...

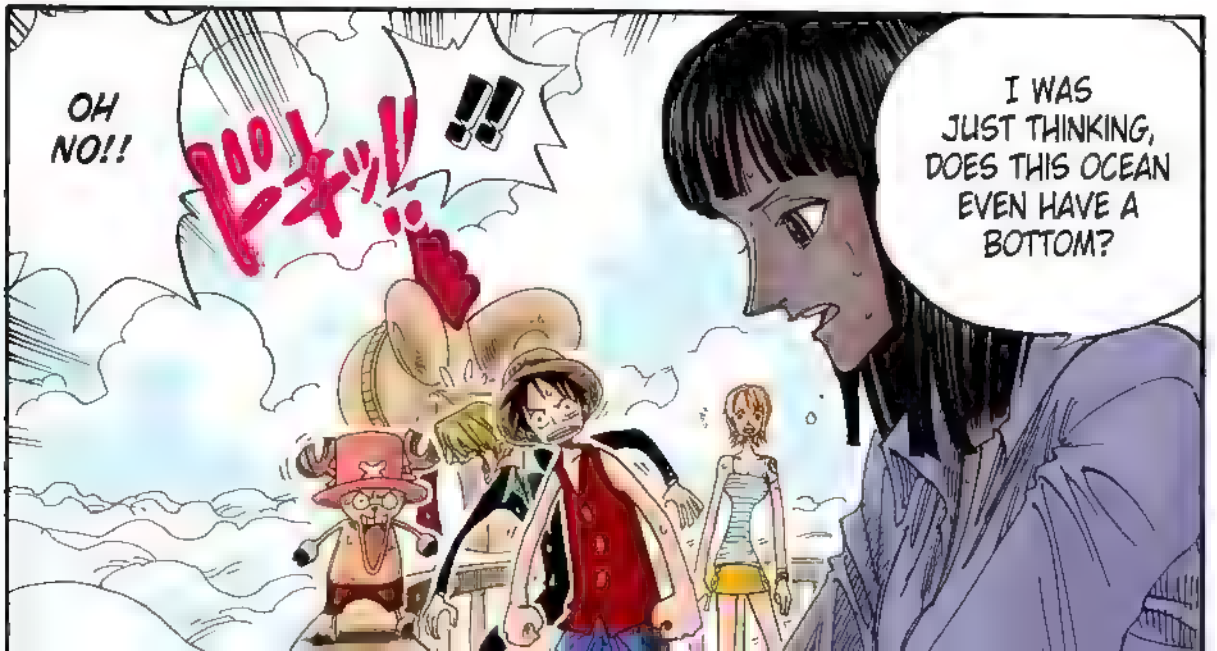
THIS MUST BE...
...THE SKY OCEAN.


WE'RE GOING EVEN HIGHER?
THIS MUST BE THE MIDDLE LEVEL OF THE EMPEROR CLOUD...
BUT LOOK! THE LOG POSE IS STILL POINTING UP.
BUT HOW?
I DON'T KNOW.
I FORGET.
DID YOU JUST CALL ME AN IDIOT?


ALL OCEANS ARE THE SAME!
HA HA HA HA HA!!
HEY, BE CAREFUL! WE DON'T KNOW ANYTHING ABOUT THIS OCEAN!
YEAH!! DO IT!!
FIRST COURSE OF ACTION! CAPTAIN USOPP WILL GO FOR A SWIM!

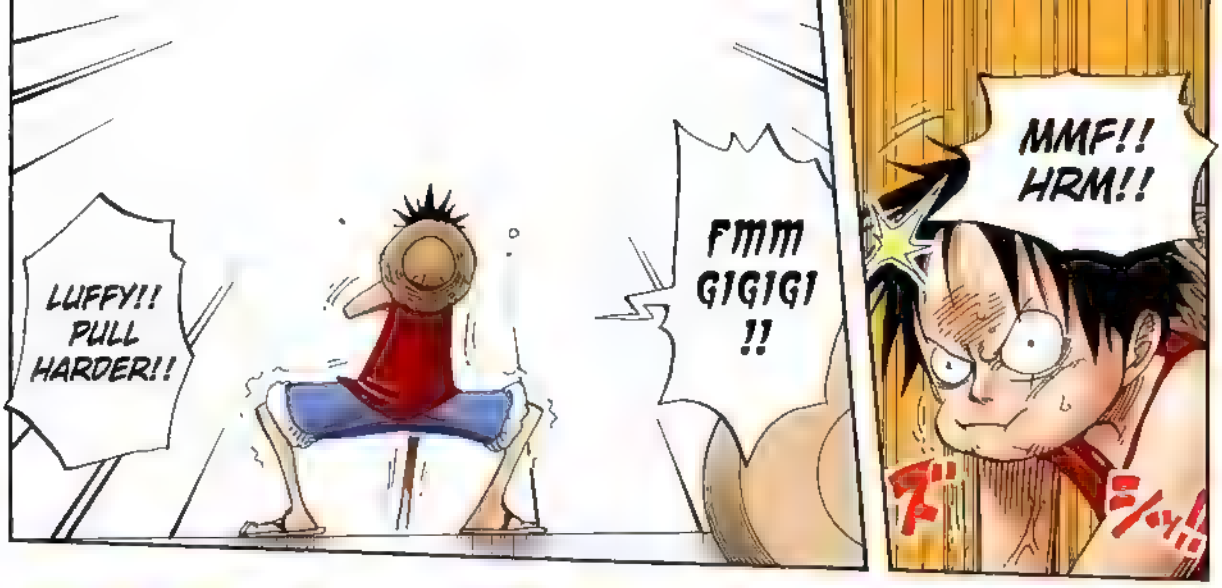

...
YIKES! I'M GOING DEEPER AND DEEPER!
AND THE VISIBILITY IS TERRIBLE! I CAN HARDLY SEE ANYTHING.
WOW! THERE'S HARDLY ANY RESISTANCE!

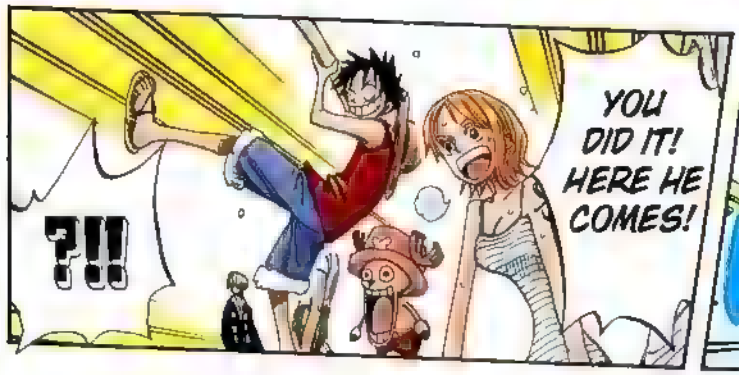

HE'S NOT COMING BACK UP.
...

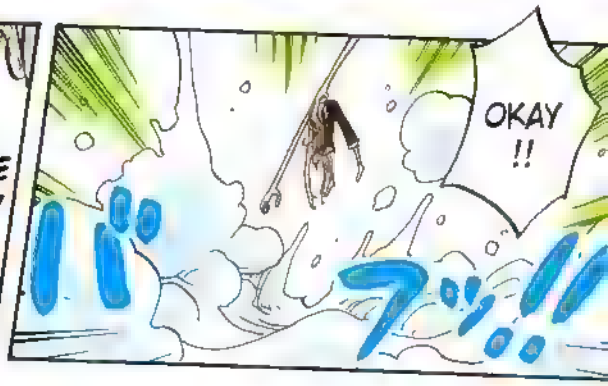

OH NO!!
I WAS JUST THINKING, DOES THIS OCEAN EVEN HAVE A BOTTOM?

I WARNED YOU FOOLS!
USOPP!!
DID HE FALL THROUGH THE CLOUDS?!
ボ!!!
ー!!!
BUT I CAN'T SEE THROUGH THE CLOUDS!!
STRETCH YOUR ARM AS FAR AS YOU CAN!
LEAVE THAT TO ME.
ル!!!
GLARE
OJOS FLEUR.

...
ばふっ!!
THERE HE IS!!
HUH ?!
WHERE ?!!
あああああ
SEIS FLEUR!!
がしっ!!!
WHUP
WHUP
WHUP
OKAY! PULL HIM UP!


LUFFY!! PULL HARDER!!
FMM GIGIGI !!
MMF!! HRM!!


?!!
YOU DID IT! HERE HE COMES!


OKAY !!

ガバッ
THAT'S NOT USOPP!!
NOOO!!
IT THINKS USOPP IS LUNCH!!

WAAAAAH!!

THAT'S NOT SO SCARY.

TMP!

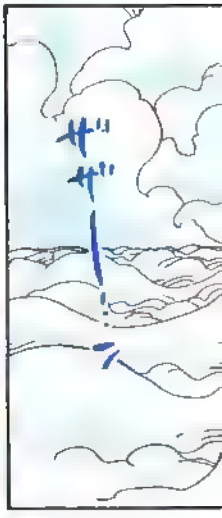
ズバッ!!

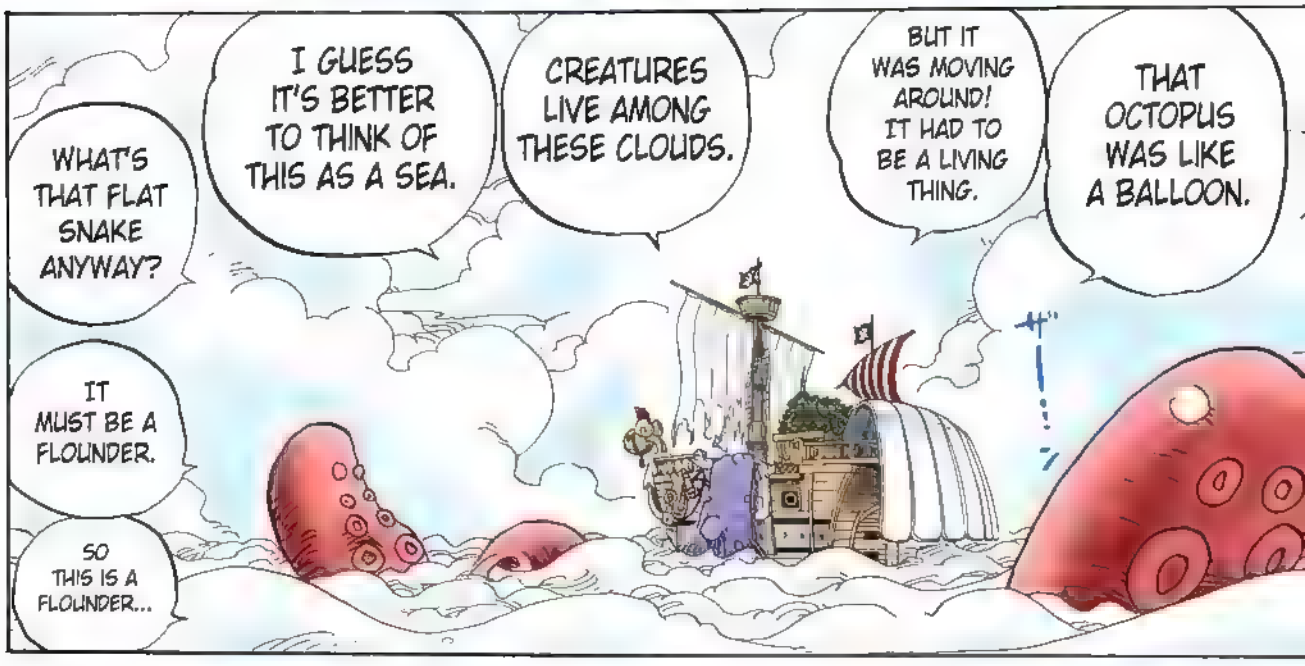
パァン…!!!

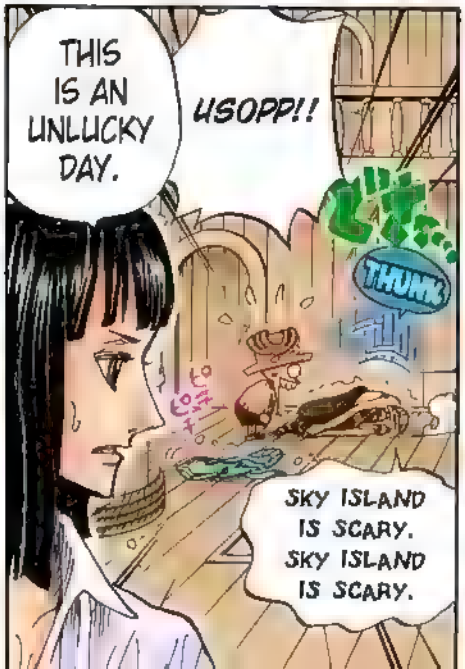
FSHH…

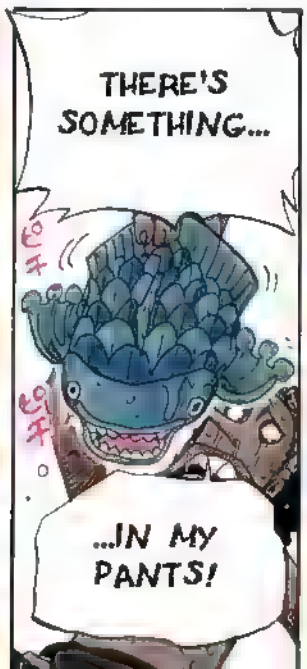
HUH?!!

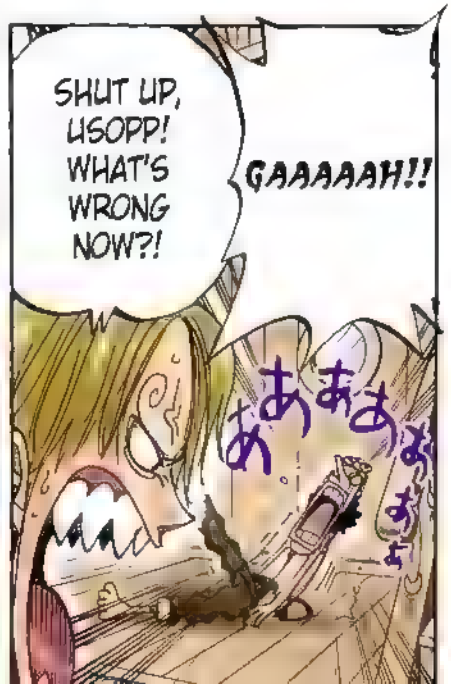
I'M NOT SURE IT'S EVEN A FISH.
HMPH. WHAT A STRANGE BEAST...
CHAK
?!
?!



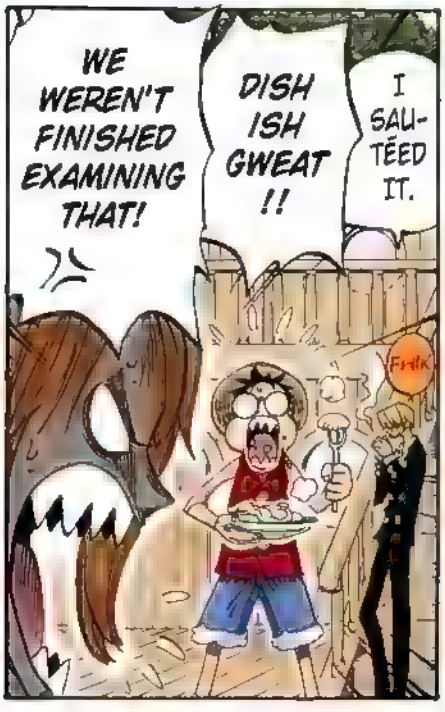

WHAT'S THAT FLAT SNAKE ANYWAY?
I GUESS IT'S BETTER TO THINK OF THIS AS A SEA.
CREATURES LIVE AMONG THESE CLOUDS.
BUT IT WAS MOVING AROUND! IT HAD TO BE A LIVING THING.
THAT OCTOPUS WAS LIKE A BALLOON.
IT MUST BE A FLOUNDER.
SO THIS IS A FLOUNDER...

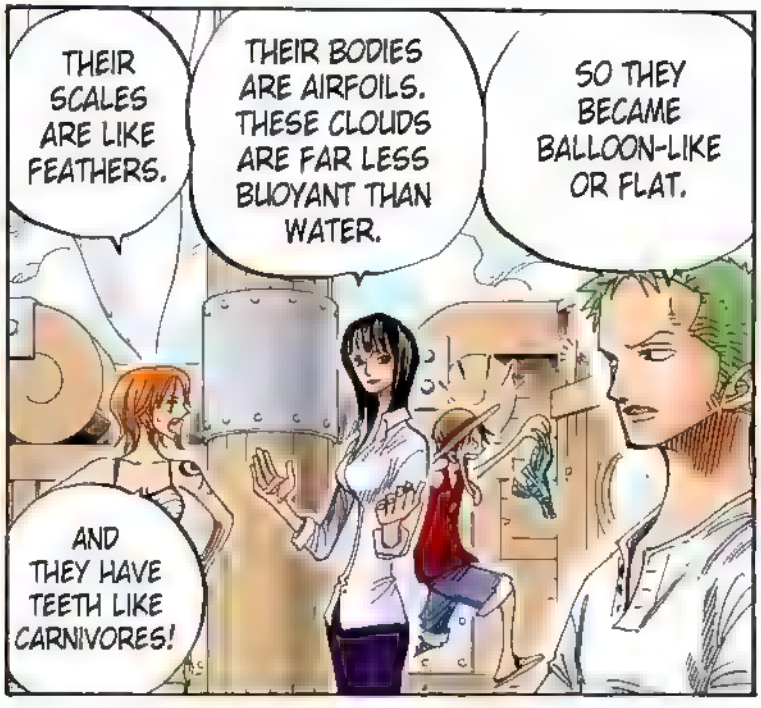

THIS IS AN UNLUCKY DAY.
USOPP!!
THUMP
SKY ISLAND IS SCARY. SKY ISLAND IS SCARY.

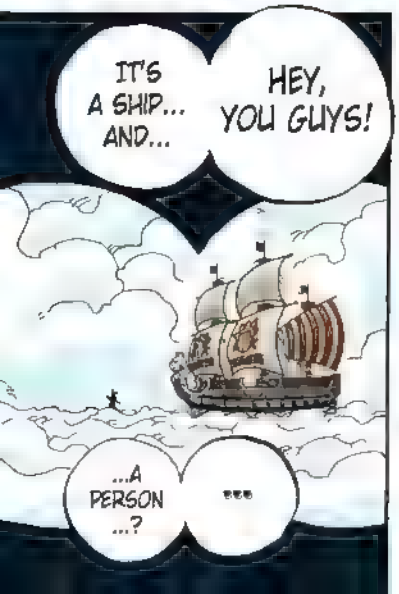

THERE'S SOMETHING...
...IN MY PANTS!

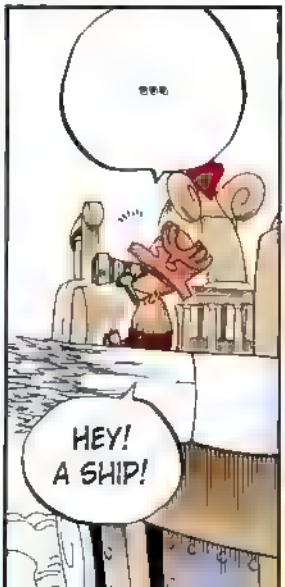

SHUT UP, USOPP! WHAT'S WRONG NOW?!
GAAAAAH!!
あああああ

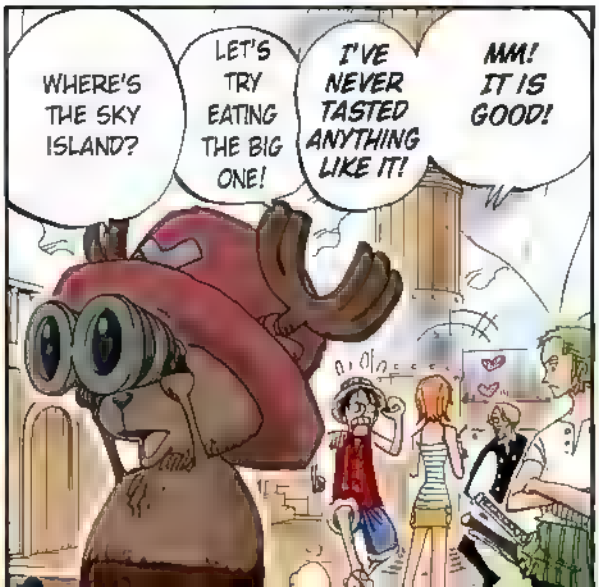
IN ORDER TO SURVIVE IN THIS BOTTOMLESS SKY OCEAN...
...THEY'VE EVOLVED DIFFERENTLY FROM THEIR AQUATIC COUSINS.
FWIP FWIP
THIS MUST BE A SKY FISH.
NOLAND MENTIONED THEM IN HIS DIARY.


WE WEREN'T FINISHED EXAMINING THAT!
DISH ISH GWEAT !!
I SAU-TÉED IT.
FWIK

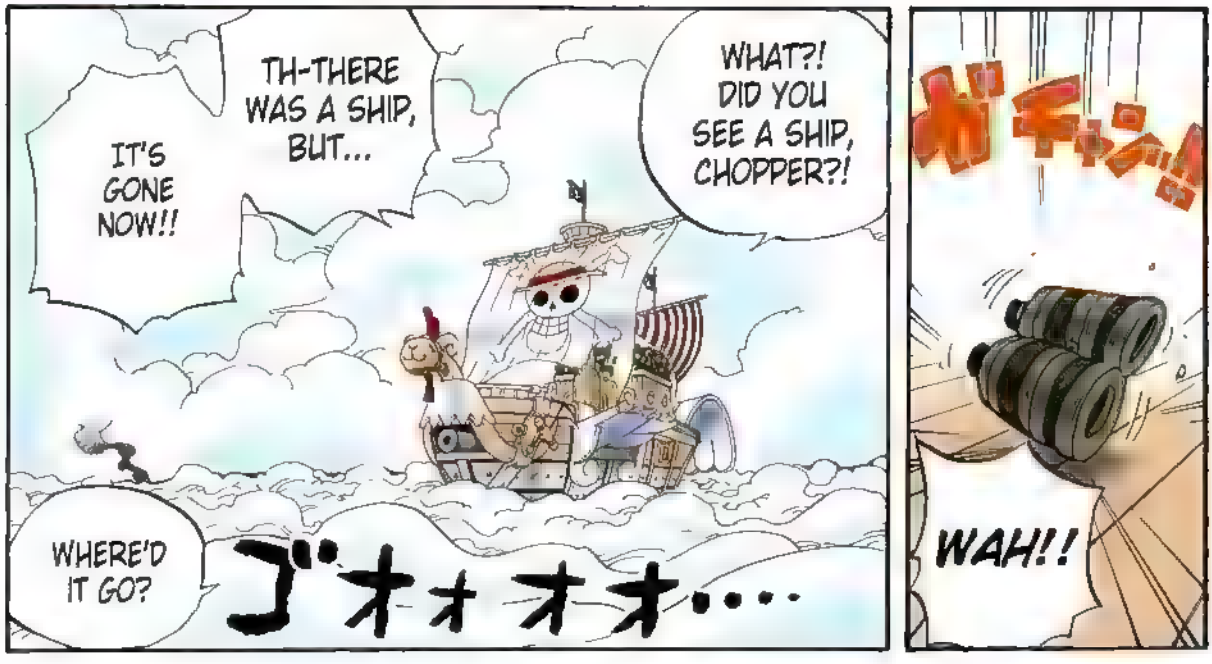

THEIR SCALES ARE LIKE FEATHERS.
THEIR BODIES ARE AIRFOILS. THESE CLOUDS ARE FAR LESS BUOYANT THAN WATER.
SO THEY BECAME BALLOON-LIKE OR FLAT.
AND THEY HAVE TEETH LIKE CARNIVORES!

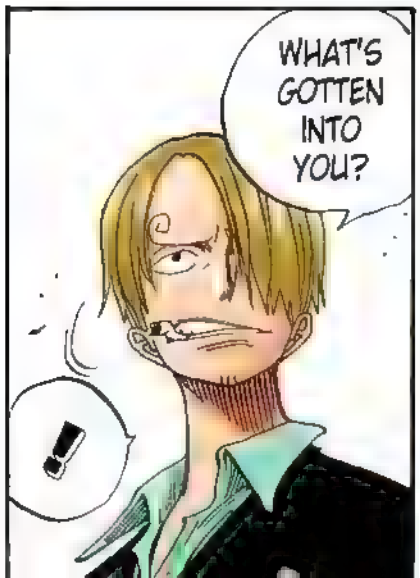

IT'S A SHIP... AND...
HEY, YOU GUYS!
...A PERSON ...?
...

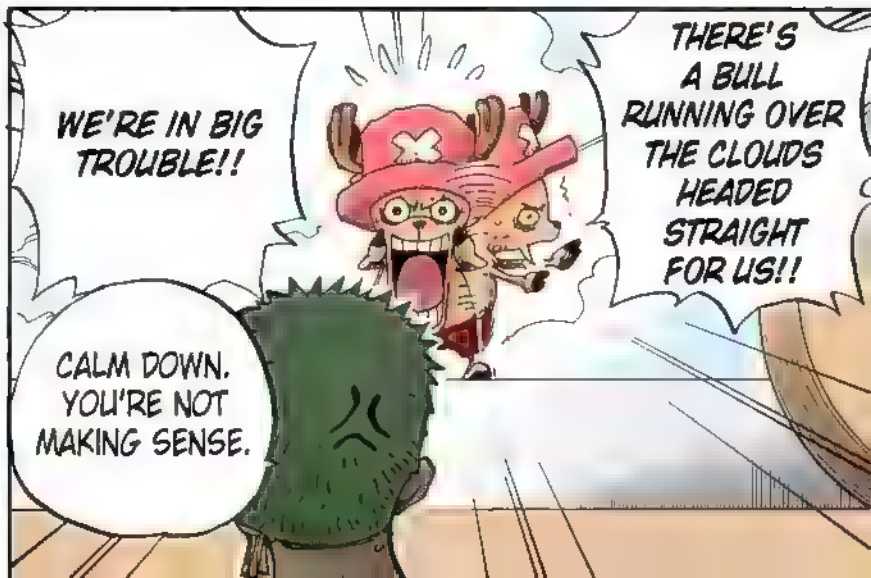

...
HEY! A SHIP!


WHERE'S THE SKY ISLAND?
LET'S TRY EATING THE BIG ONE!
I'VE NEVER TASTED ANYTHING LIKE IT!
MM! IT IS GOOD!

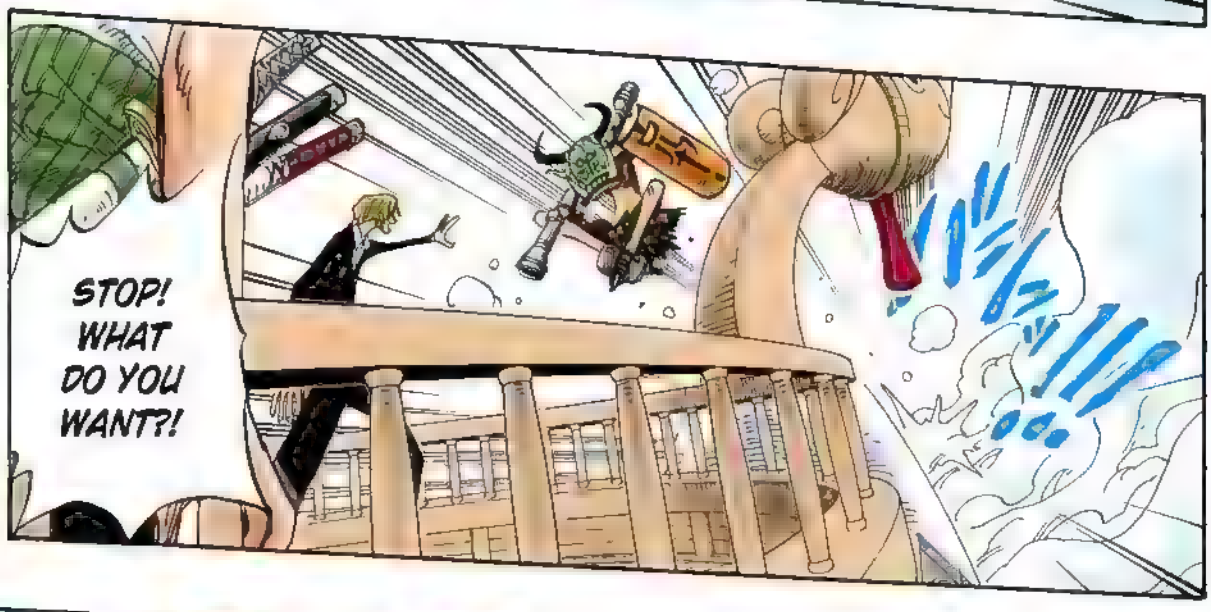
WHAT'S WRONG, CHOPPER?
ガタ ガタ...
IT...
?!!
ズ
WHAT ??
EH?


IT'S GONE NOW!!
TH-THERE WAS A SHIP, BUT...
WHAT?! DID YOU SEE A SHIP, CHOPPER?!
WHERE'D IT GO?
ゴォォォォ...
ガチョン!!
WAH!!


WHAT'S GOTTEN INTO YOU?
!


WE'RE IN BIG TROUBLE!!
THERE'S A BULL RUNNING OVER THE CLOUDS HEADED STRAIGHT FOR US!!
CALM DOWN. YOU'RE NOT MAKING SENSE.

SOMETHING'S COMING!! IS IT HUMAN?!
HE'S RUNNING ON THE CLOUDS!!


STOP! WHAT DO YOU WANT?!

WHAT? WHAT?
FINE BY ME.
...
HE MEANS BUSINESS.
I'M GOING TO GET RID OF YOU.

OOF!!
BUH!!
HOO-GAH!!
KLINK!
!!!
WAH!! WAAH!!
YOU WIMPS!! THERE ARE THREE OF YOU AND ONLY ONE OF HIM!!
SKY ISLAND IS SCARY. SKY ISLAND IS SCARY.
ENOUGH!!
!!

HUH?! WHO'S THIS GUY?!
ボフン!!
PIEE!
AHEM... I AM...
...THE KNIGHT OF THE SKY!!

O: (Oda): In a previous volume's SBS Question Corner, I mentioned that we get quite a few One Piece questions from overseas. And I, the author, knew only a few of the countries it was sold in. So in this volume, with the help of the international department staff at Shueisha, I checked into it. Thank you very much. The following chart shows the countries that were selling One Piece comics as of October 2002. But you definitely won't be able to get any foreign editions in Japan.

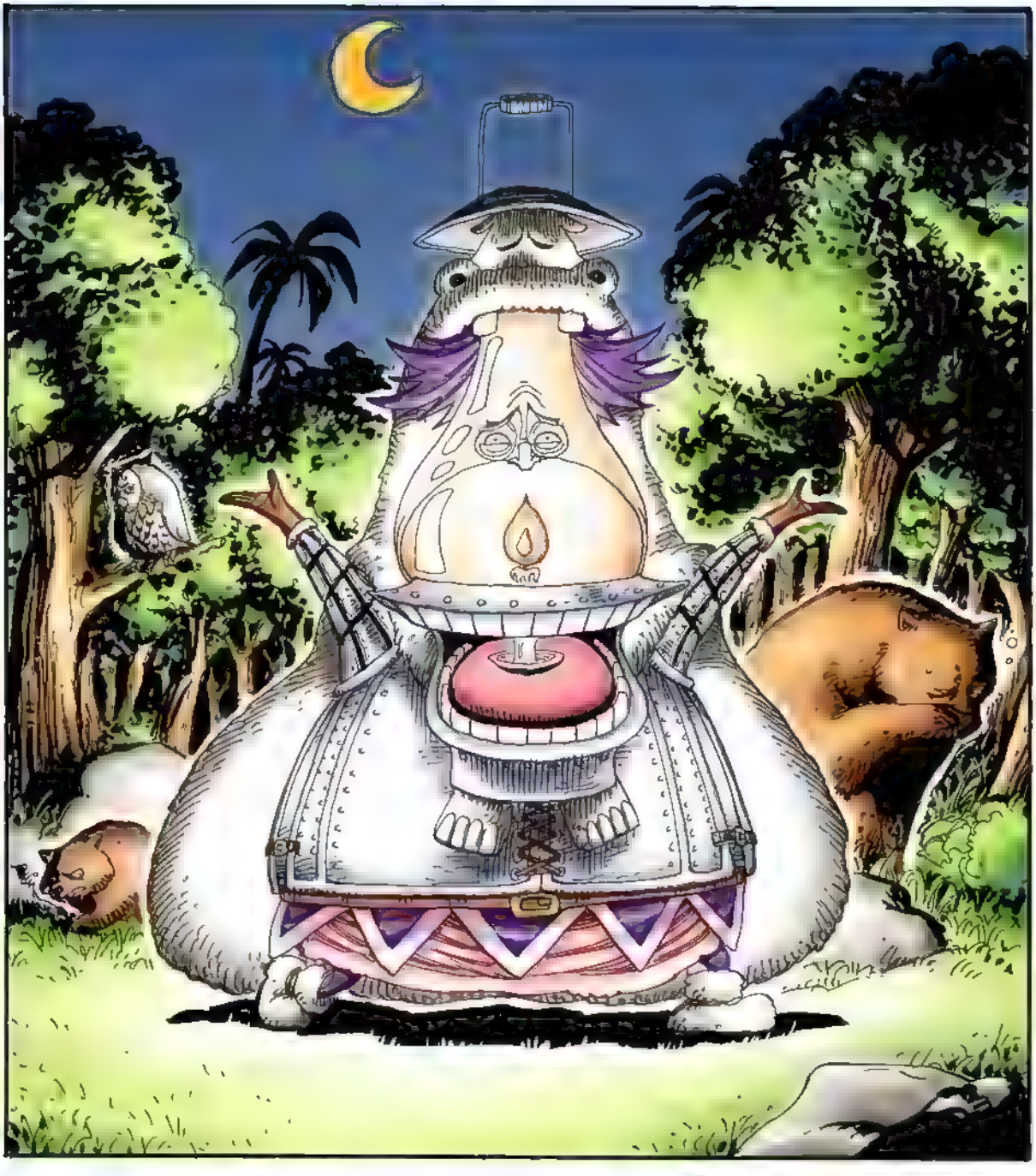
Country	Country
Taiwan (Mandarin)	Hong Kong (Cantonese)
Korea (Korean)	Thailand (Thai)
Singapore (Mandarin)	Malaysia (Malay)
France (French)	Italy (Italian)
Spain (Spanish)	Germany (German)
Brazil (Portuguese)	*Eleven countries total.*

The four countries listed below are scheduled to begin selling One Piece after 2003.

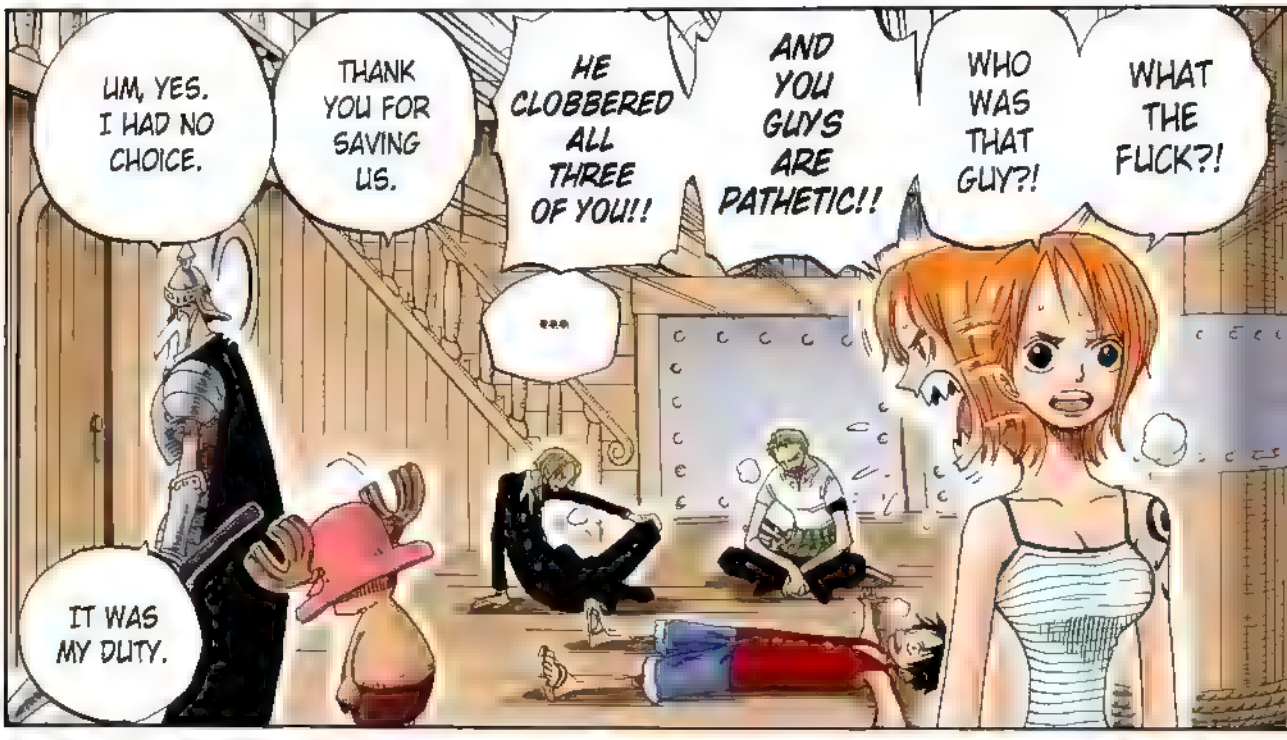
Country	Country
Indonesia (Indonesian)	Denmark (Danish)
Sweden (Swedish)	Mexico (Spanish)

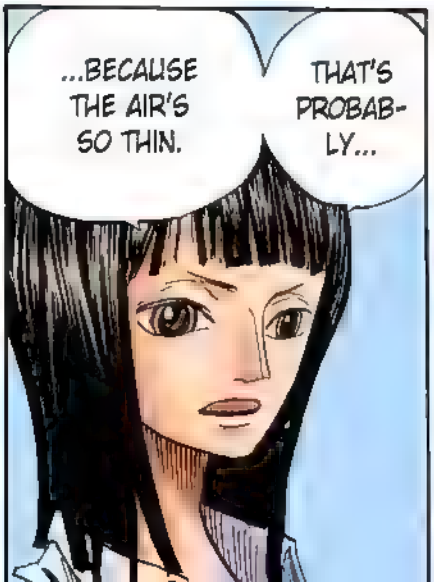
Amazing, huh?

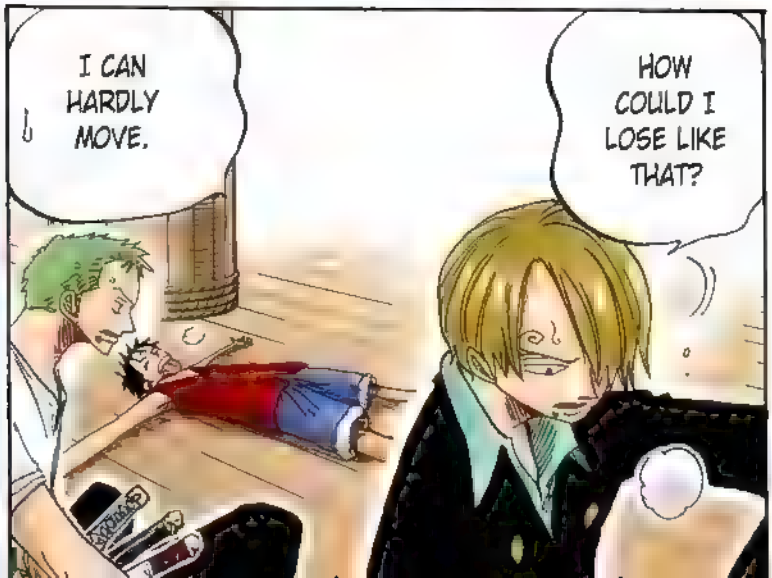
Chapter 238:
HEAVEN'S GATE

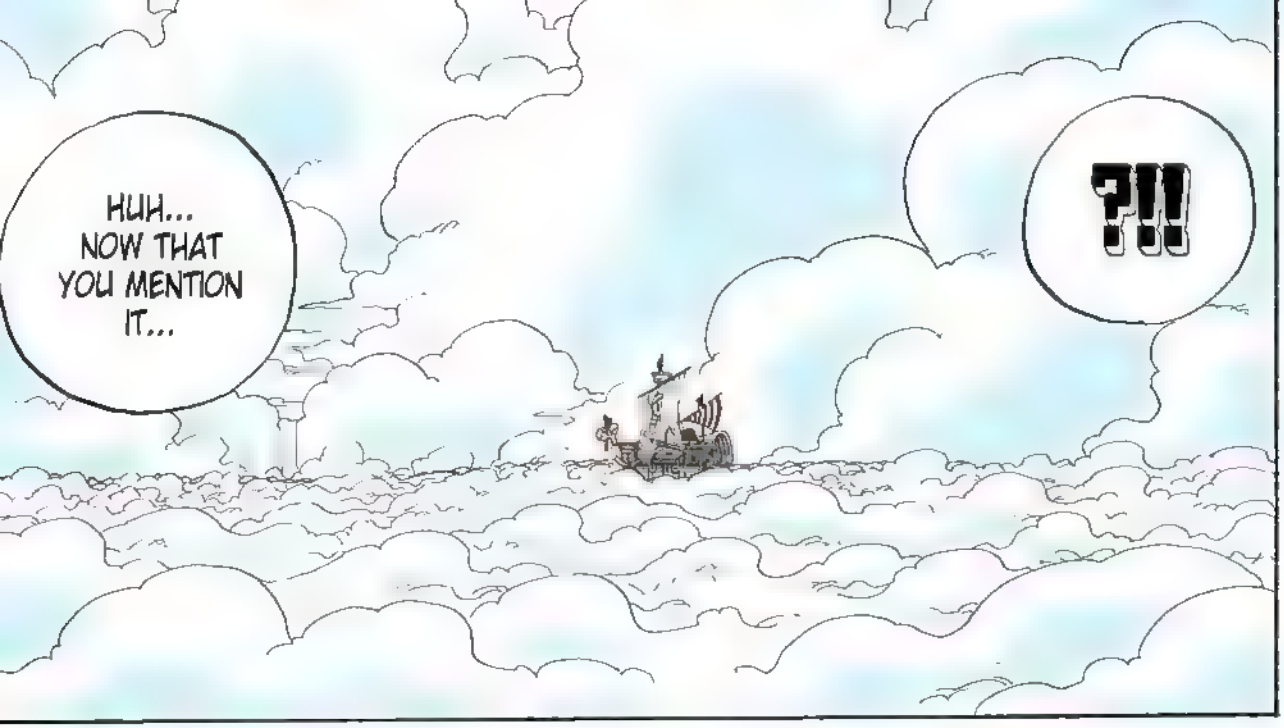


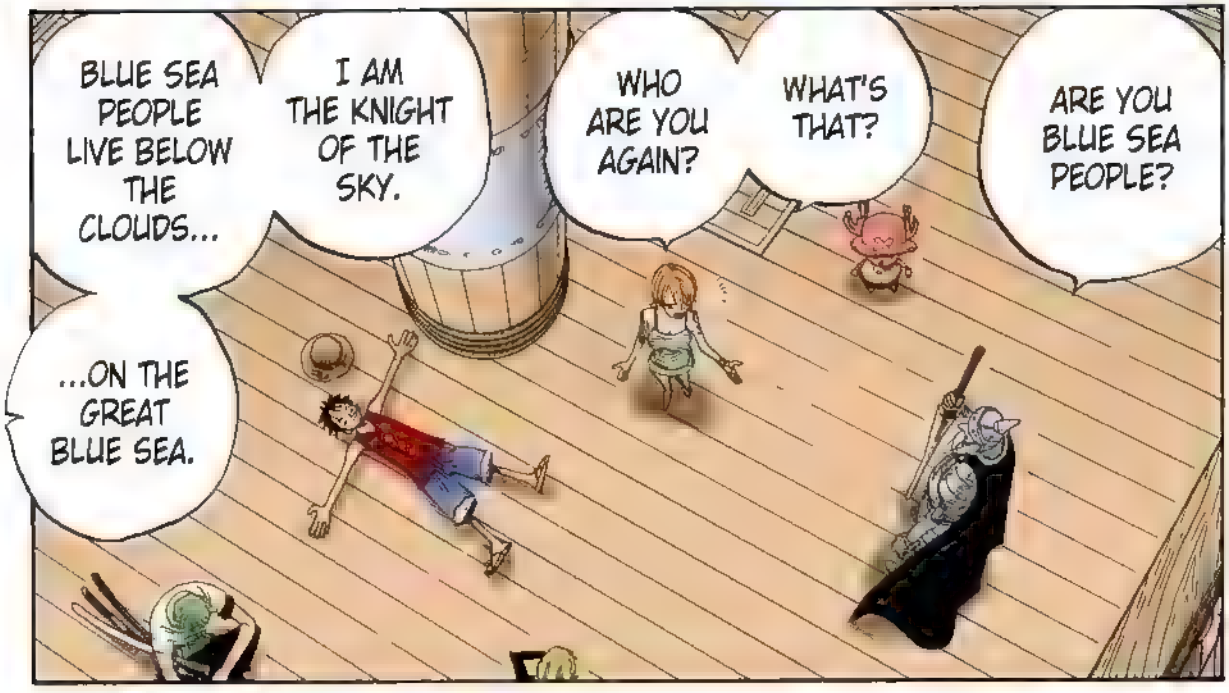
...
HE'S GONE.


UM, YES. I HAD NO CHOICE.
THANK YOU FOR SAVING US.
HE CLOBBERED ALL THREE OF YOU!!
AND YOU GUYS ARE PATHETIC!!
WHO WAS THAT GUY?!
WHAT THE FUCK?!
...
IT WAS MY DUTY.

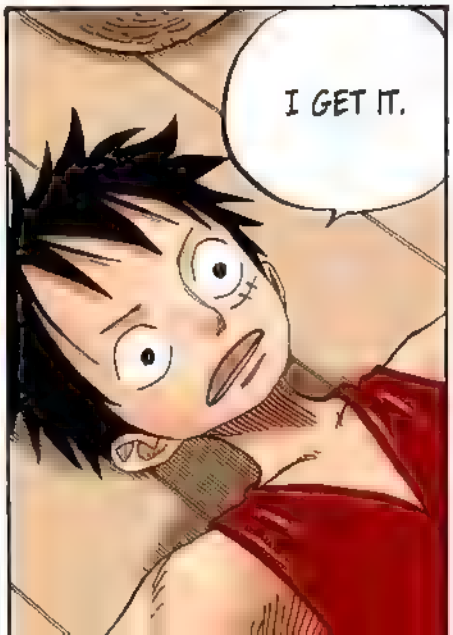

...BECAUSE THE AIR'S SO THIN.
THAT'S PROBAB-LY...

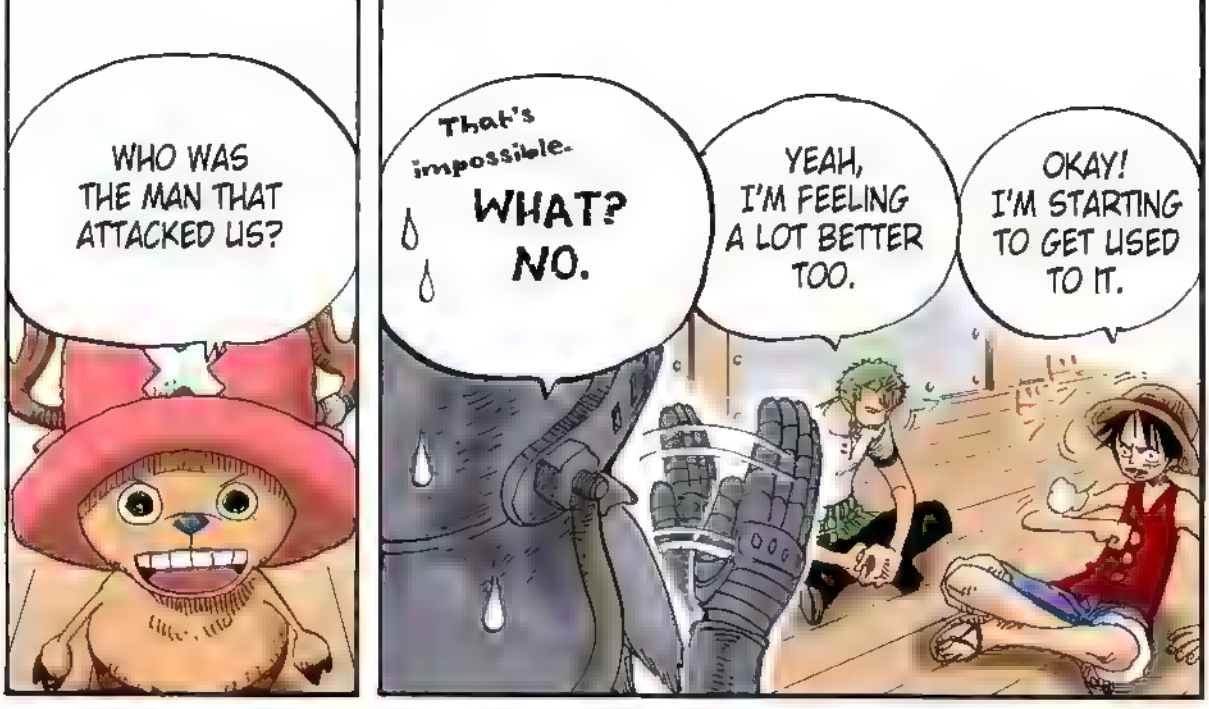

I CAN HARDLY MOVE.
HOW COULD I LOSE LIKE THAT?


HUH... NOW THAT YOU MENTION IT...
?!!

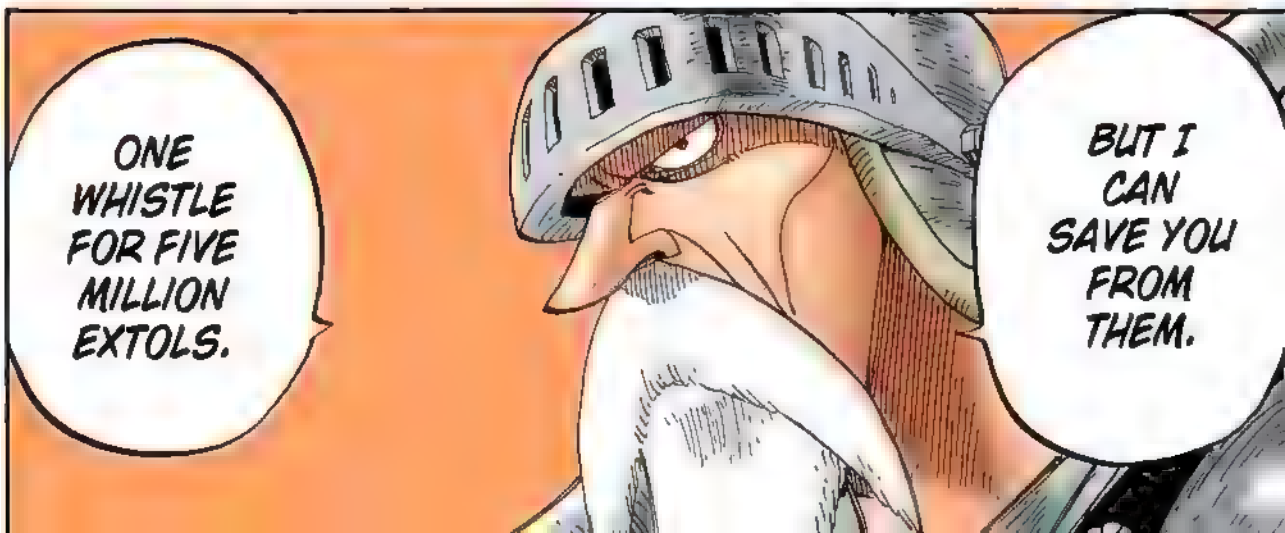

BLUE SEA PEOPLE LIVE BELOW THE CLOUDS...
I AM THE KNIGHT OF THE SKY.
WHO ARE YOU AGAIN?
WHAT'S THAT?
ARE YOU BLUE SEA PEOPLE?
...ON THE GREAT BLUE SEA.

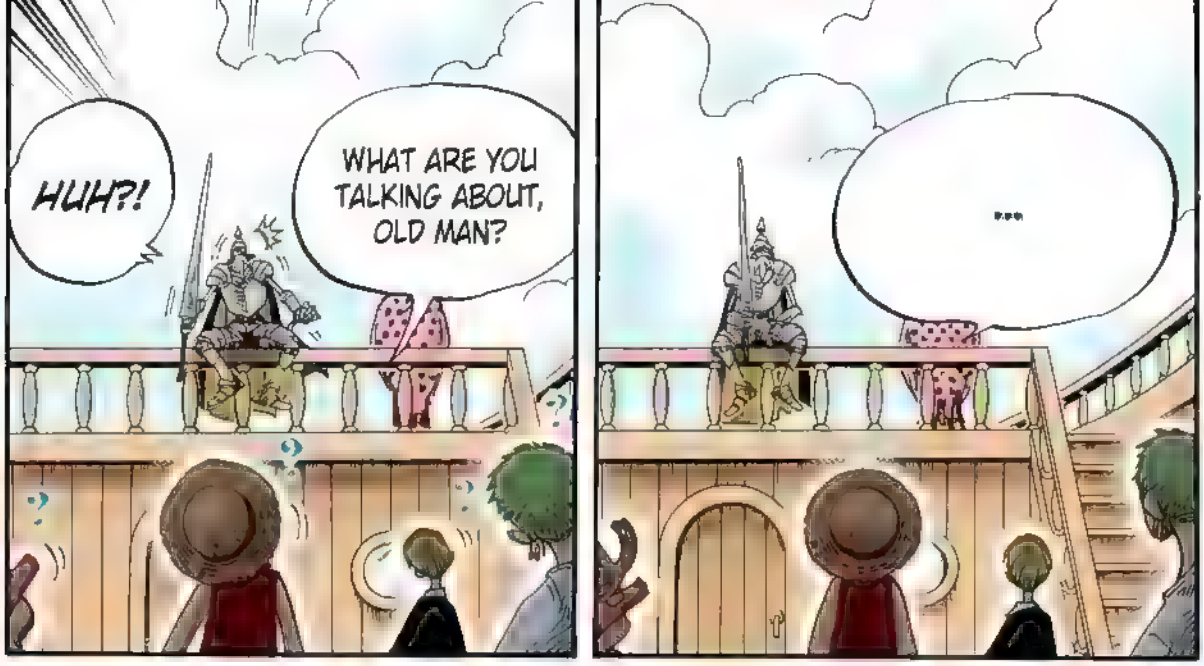
MOST BLUE SEA PEOPLE CAN'T TOLERATE THESE ALTITUDES.
THIS IS THE WHITE SEA, WHICH FLOATS 23,000 FEET ABOVE THE BLUE SEA.
AND HIGHER STILL IS THE WHITE-WHITE SEA, THE UPPER STRATUM, WHICH IS 33,000 FEET ABOVE IT.

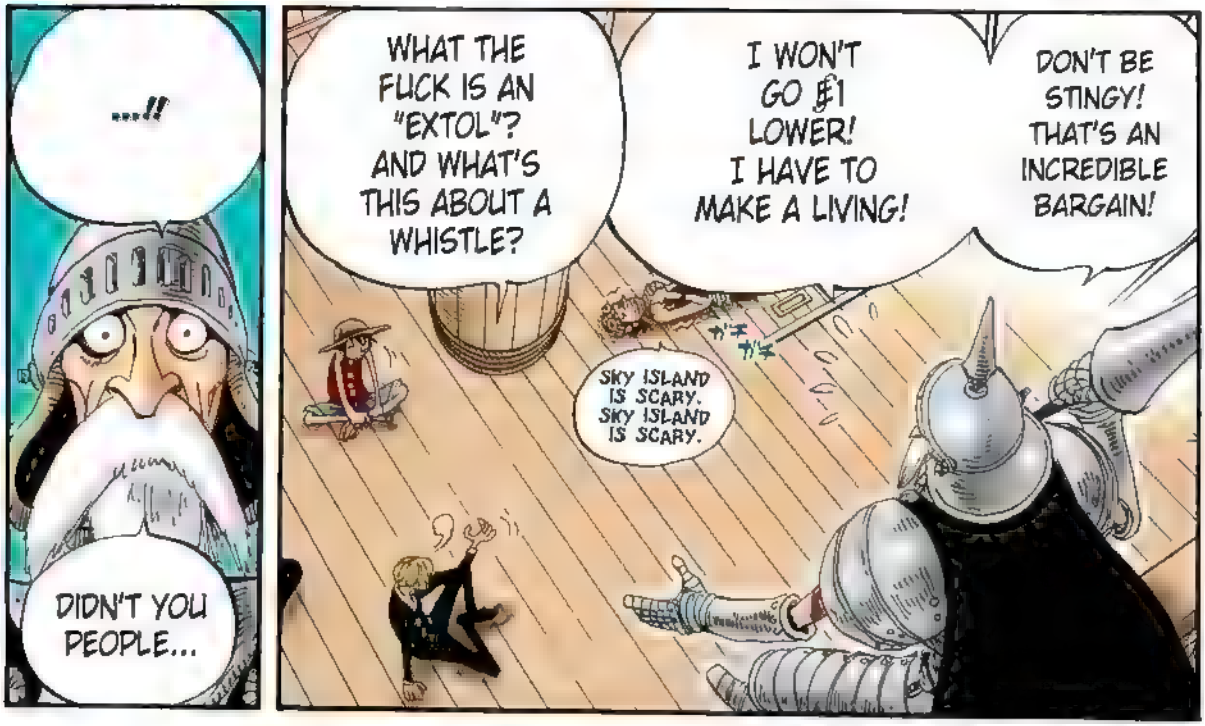

I GET IT.

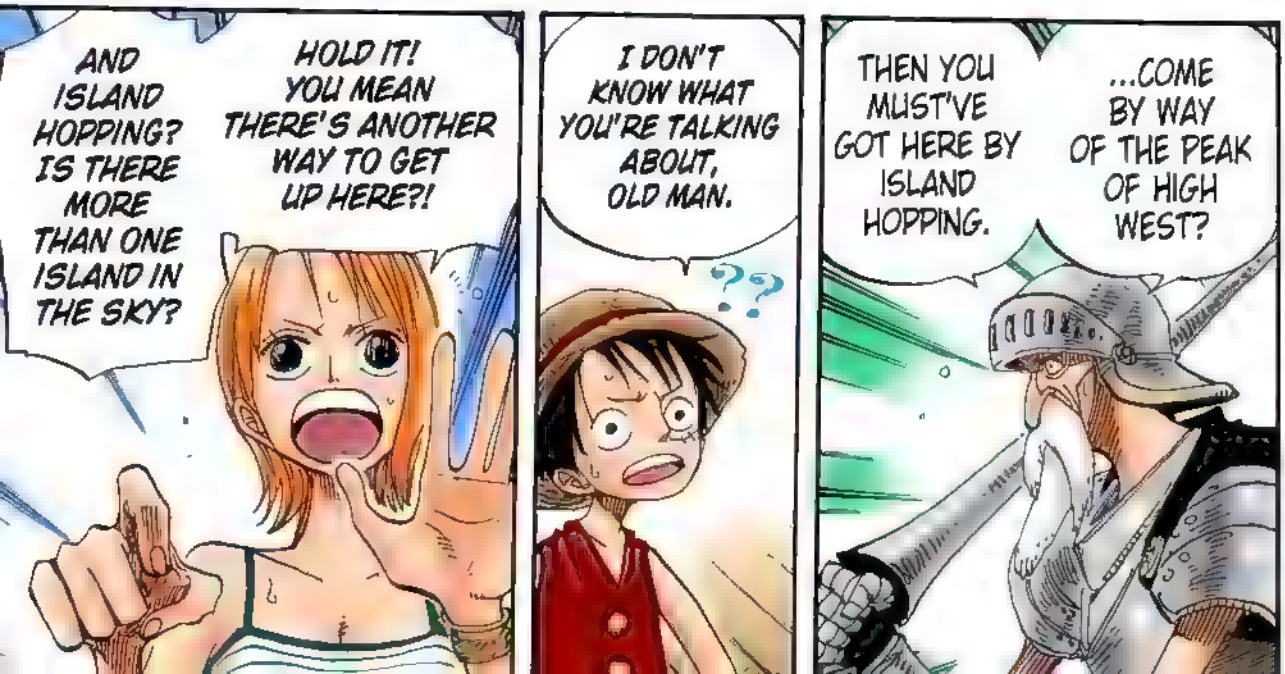

WHO WAS THE MAN THAT ATTACKED US?
That's impossible.
WHAT? NO.
YEAH, I'M FEELING A LOT BETTER TOO.
OKAY! I'M STARTING TO GET USED TO IT.

THOSE UNFAMILIAR WITH SKY FIGHTING ARE TARGETED BY THE GUERRILLAS AND BECOME FOOD FOR THE SKY FISH.
I AM A SOLDIER OF FORTUNE. THIS SEA HOLDS MANY DANGERS.
LET'S TALK BUSINESS FIRST.
ONE MOMENT. NO DOUBT YOU HAVE A GREAT MANY QUESTIONS, BUT...


ONE WHISTLE FOR FIVE MILLION EXTOLS.
BUT I CAN SAVE YOU FROM THEM.


HUH?!
WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT, OLD MAN?
...

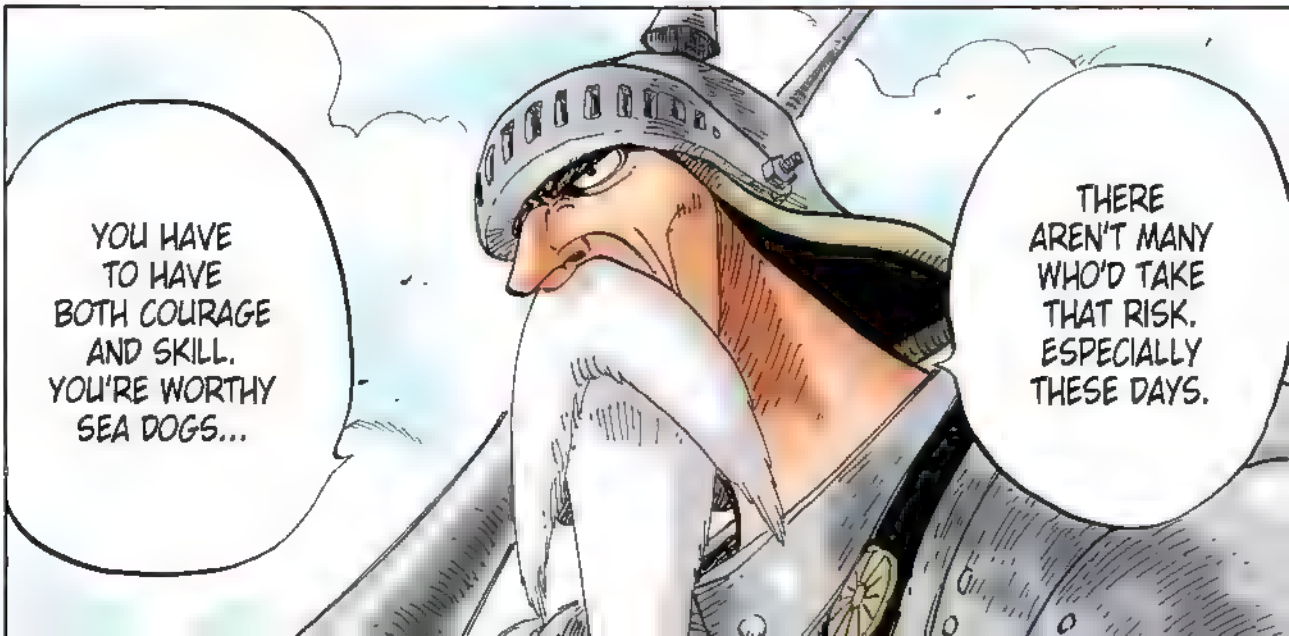

...!!
DIDN'T YOU PEOPLE...
WHAT THE FUCK IS AN "EXTOL"? AND WHAT'S THIS ABOUT A WHISTLE?
I WON'T GO ₿1 LOWER! I HAVE TO MAKE A LIVING!
DON'T BE STINGY! THAT'S AN INCREDIBLE BARGAIN!
SKY ISLAND IS SCARY. SKY ISLAND IS SCARY.

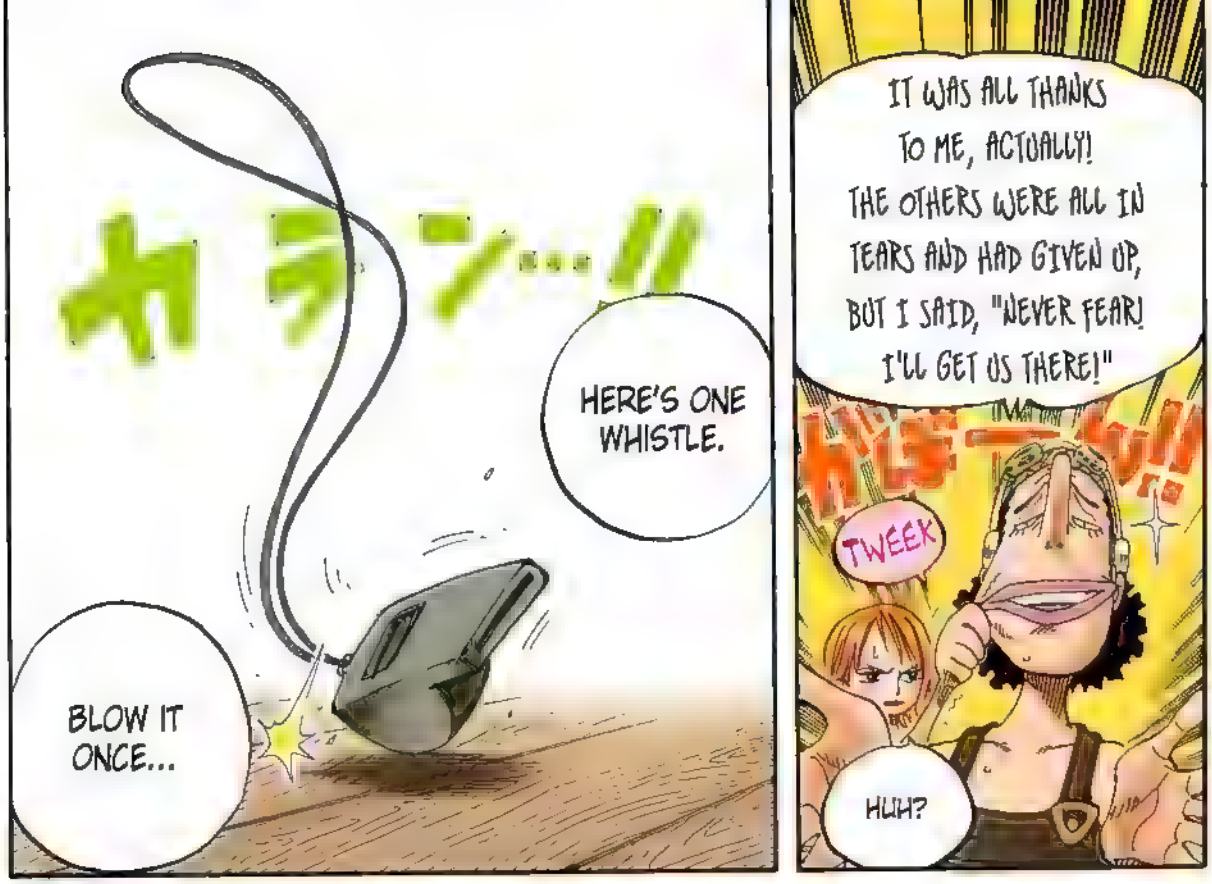

AND ISLAND HOPPING? IS THERE MORE THAN ONE ISLAND IN THE SKY?
HOLD IT! YOU MEAN THERE'S ANOTHER WAY TO GET UP HERE?!
I DON'T KNOW WHAT YOU'RE TALKING ABOUT, OLD MAN.
THEN YOU MUST'VE GOT HERE BY ISLAND HOPPING.
...COME BY WAY OF THE PEAK OF HIGH WEST?

WHAT'S THE BIG DEAL? WE MADE IT.
WE WERE ALMOST KILLED!! WE SHOULD'VE GOTTEN MORE INFORMATION!!
WE DIDN'T HAVE TO RIDE THE CURRENT.
SO PEOPLE WITH SUCH COURAGE STILL EXIST, EH?
WHAT?! DON'T TELL ME YOU RODE THAT BEASTLY SEA CURRENT!
?
およよ…

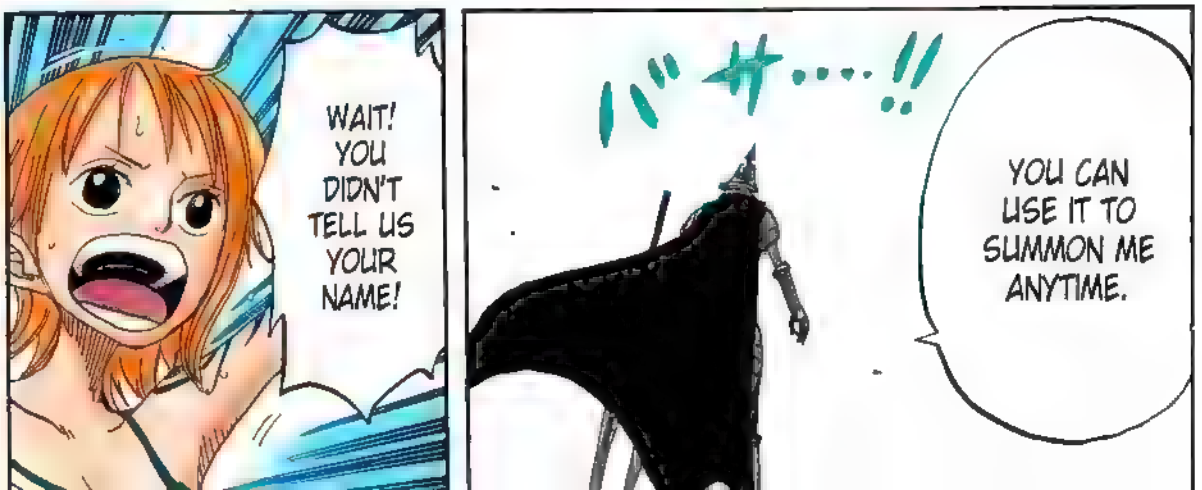
THE OTHER ROUTES ARE DIFFERENT, BUT...
THE KNOCK UP STREAM IS ONE OF THOSE GAMBLES WHERE EITHER EVERYONE MAKES IT OR NO ONE DOES.
THEY ALL HAVE THEIR PERILS.

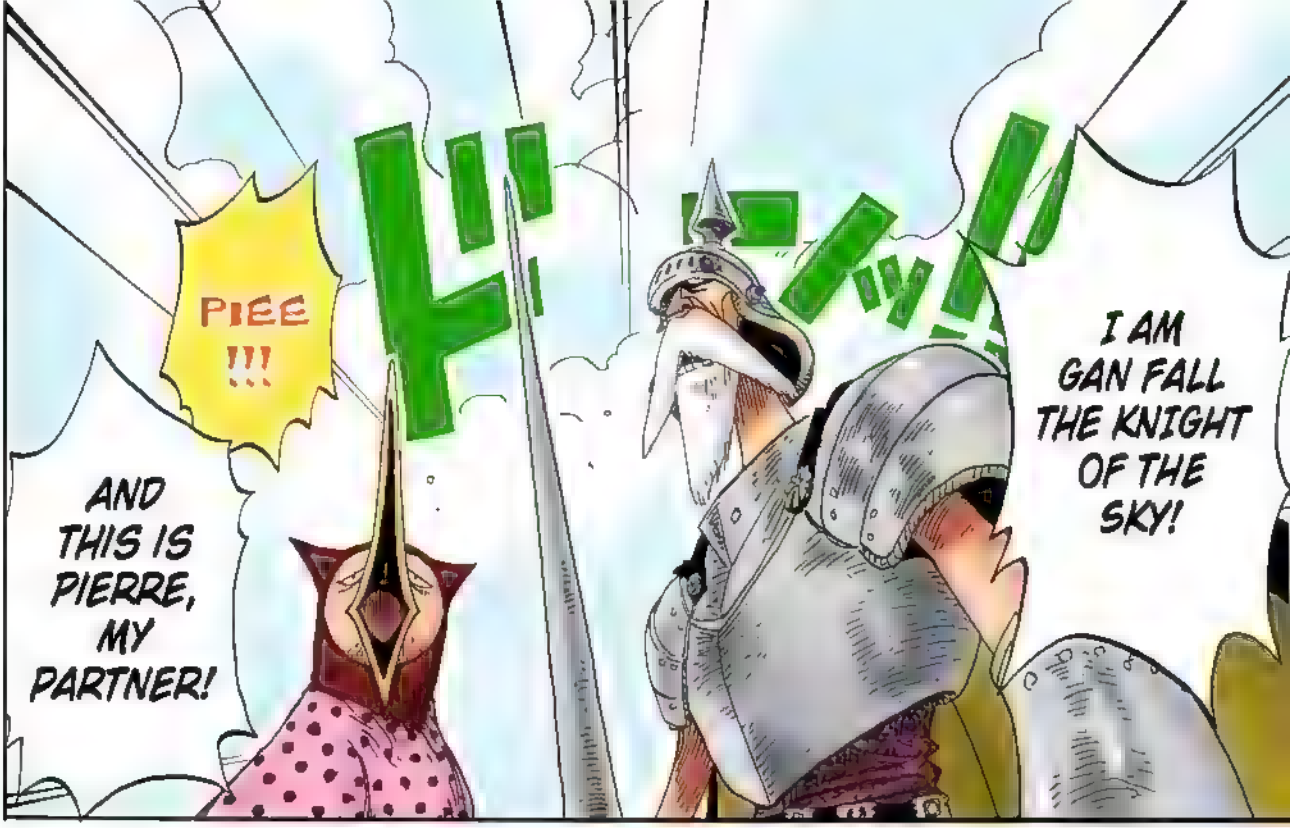
NO, WE ALL MADE IT.
DID YOU LOSE ANY CREWMEMBERS?

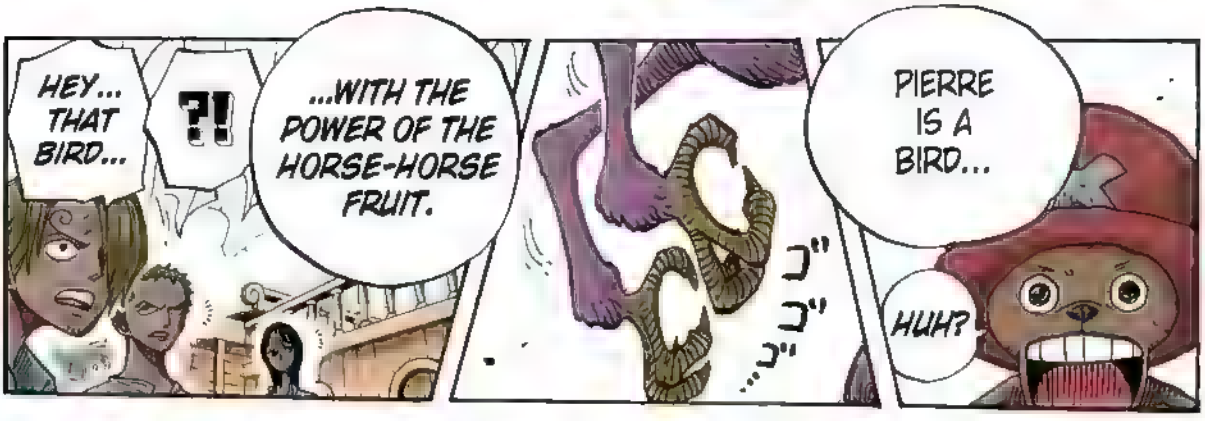

YOU HAVE TO HAVE BOTH COURAGE AND SKILL. YOU'RE WORTHY SEA DOGS...
THERE AREN'T MANY WHO'D TAKE THAT RISK. ESPECIALLY THESE DAYS.

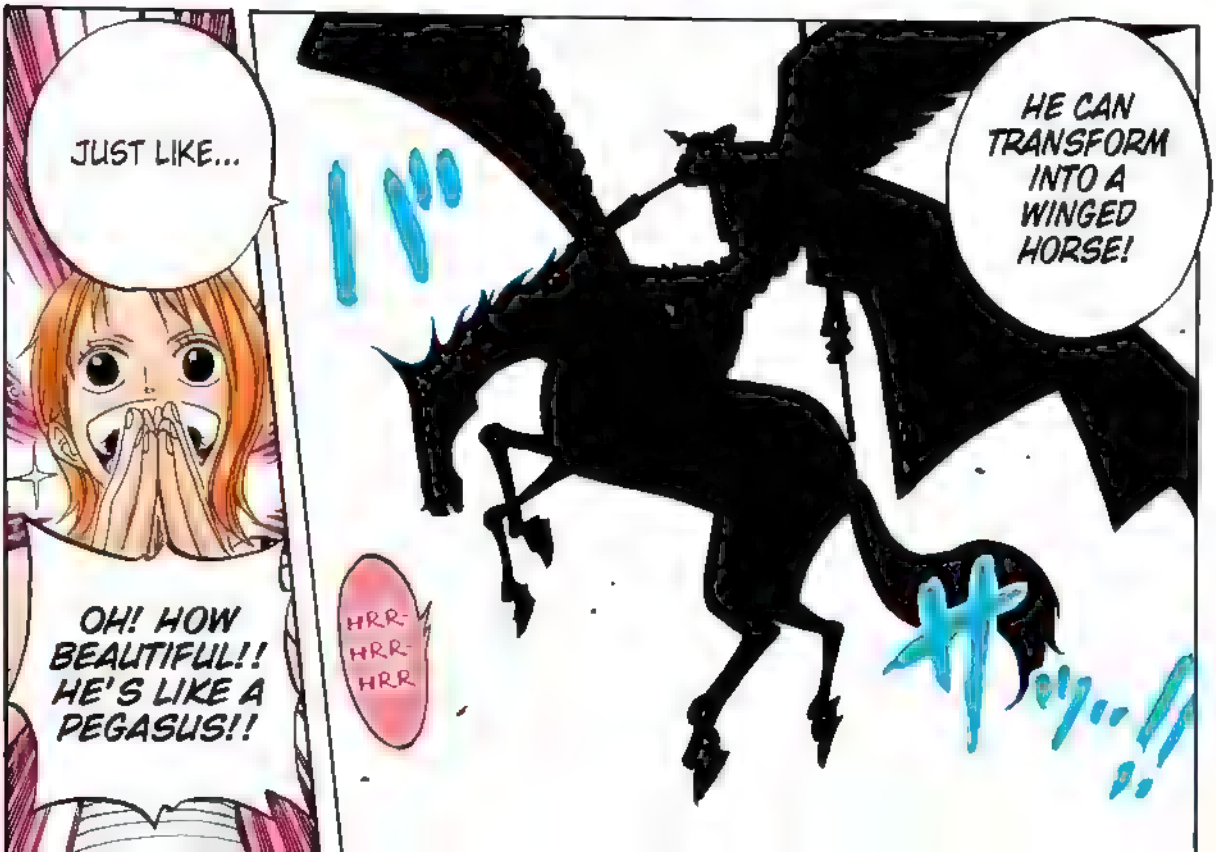

HERE'S ONE WHISTLE.
BLOW IT ONCE...
IT WAS ALL THANKS TO ME, ACTUALLY! THE OTHERS WERE ALL IN TEARS AND HAD GIVEN UP, BUT I SAID, "NEVER FEAR! I'LL GET US THERE!"
TWEEK
HUH?

BY RIGHTS, YOU SHOULD PAY ME ₤5,000,000 IN SKY CURRENCY FOR THAT.
BUT YOU MAY HAVE THIS ONE FOR FREE IN HONOR OF YOUR COURAGE.
...AND I WILL COME DOWN FROM THE HEAVENS TO SAVE YOU!

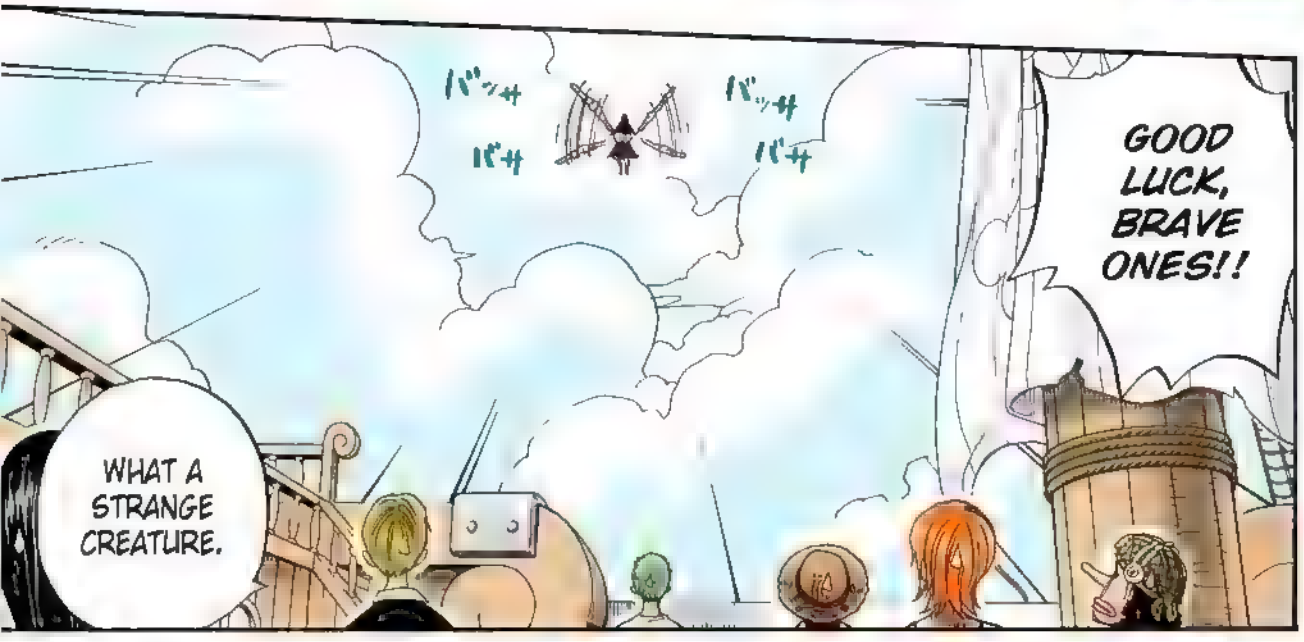

WAIT! YOU DIDN'T TELL US YOUR NAME!
YOU CAN USE IT TO SUMMON ME ANYTIME.

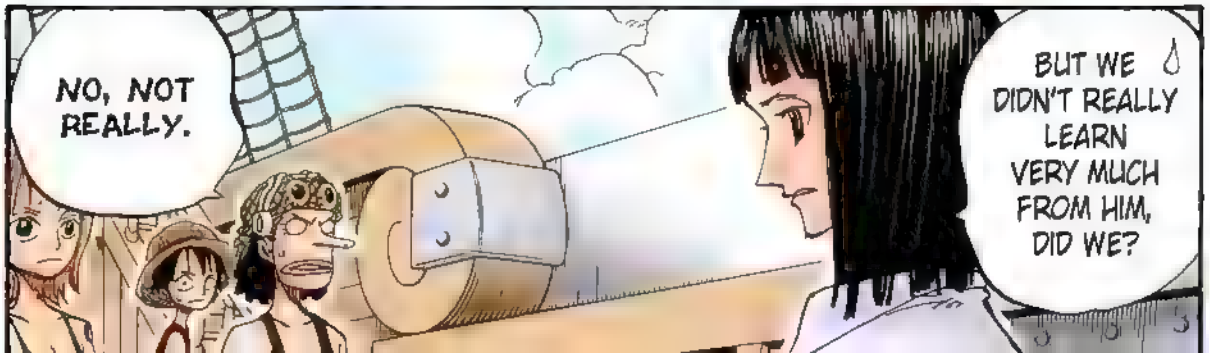

AND THIS IS PIERRE, MY PARTNER!
PIEE !!!
I AM GAN FALL THE KNIGHT OF THE SKY!


HEY... THAT BIRD...
?!
...WITH THE POWER OF THE HORSE-HORSE FRUIT.
PIERRE IS A BIRD...
HUH?

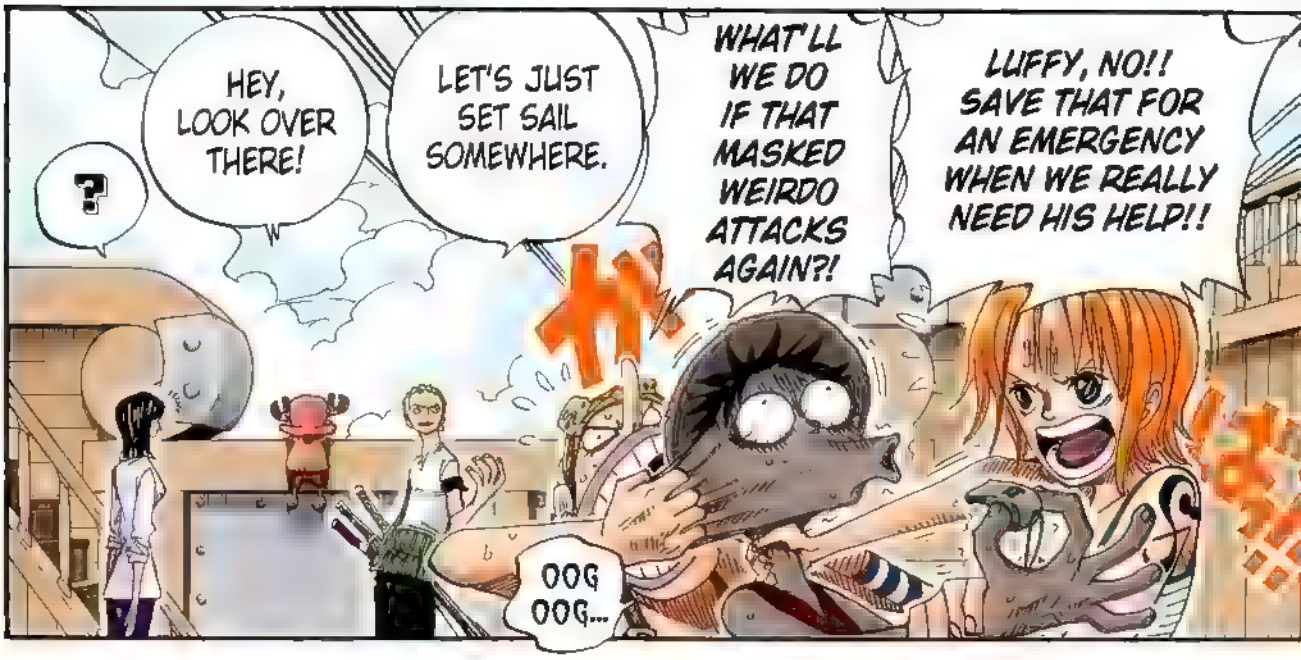

JUST LIKE...
OH! HOW BEAUTIFUL!! HE'S LIKE A PEGASUS!!
HRR-HRR-HRR
HE CAN TRANSFORM INTO A WINGED HORSE!

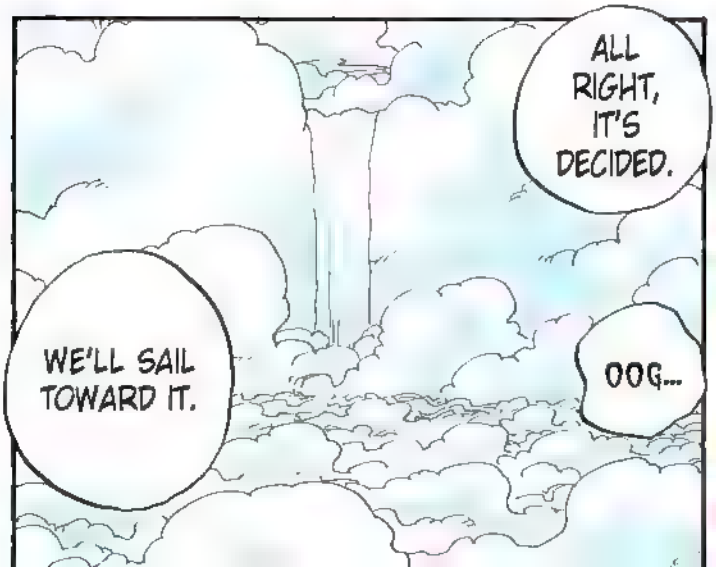
PIEE !!!
YES! A PEGASUS !!
SOMETHING SEEMS OFF...

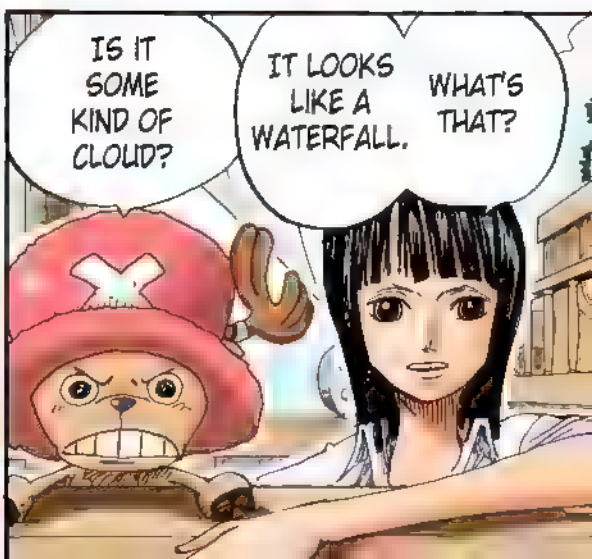

GOOD LUCK, BRAVE ONES!!
WHAT A STRANGE CREATURE.


NO, NOT REALLY.
BUT WE DIDN'T REALLY LEARN VERY MUCH FROM HIM, DID WE?

WE'RE RIGHT BACK WHERE WE STARTED.
SO HOW DO WE GO HIGHER UP?
LET'S CALL THE OLD MAN AND ASK HIM.
WHAT?!

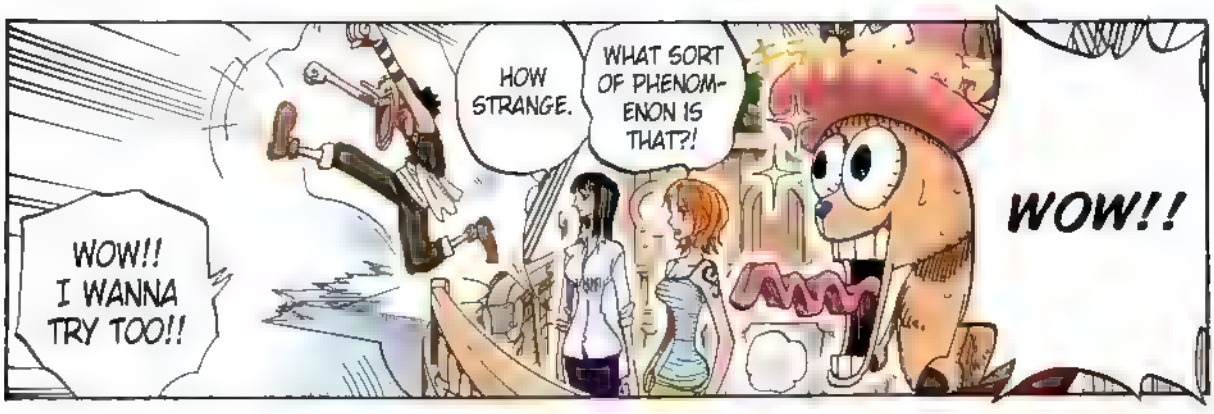

?
HEY, LOOK OVER THERE!
LET'S JUST SET SAIL SOMEWHERE.
WHAT'LL WE DO IF THAT MASKED WEIRDO ATTACKS AGAIN?!
LUFFY, NO!! SAVE THAT FOR AN EMERGENCY WHEN WE REALLY NEED HIS HELP!!
OOG OOG...

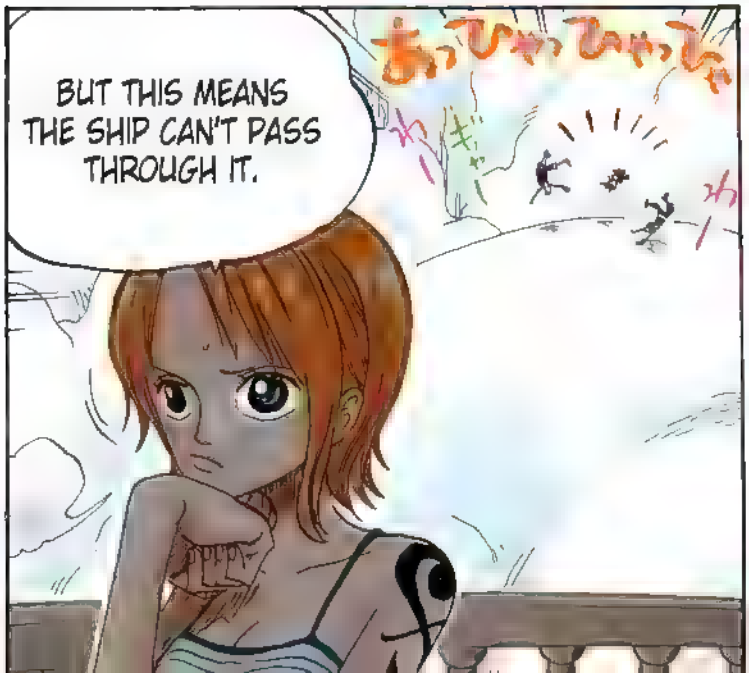

ALL RIGHT, IT'S DECIDED.
WE'LL SAIL TOWARD IT.
OOG...


IS IT SOME KIND OF CLOUD?
IT LOOKS LIKE A WATERFALL.
WHAT'S THAT?

THERE'S A HUGE CLOUDBANK IN OUR WAY.
WHAT'LL WE DO?
IT'S RISING ABOVE THE SKY OCEAN, SO IT MUST NOT BE PART OF IT.
THEN WHAT KIND OF CLOUD IS IT?
IF IT'S JUST A REGULAR CLOUD, WE CAN SAIL RIGHT THROUGH IT.
I'LL TOUCH IT AND SEE.
ぐるんぐるん
UNGH!!
パフン…!!
HUH?! MY FIST BOUNCED OFF.
…
WOW!!

IT'S SOFT!! LIKE COTTON!!
ふかっ…
ふか!…
LOOK!!
WHAT IS THIS?! IT'S GREAT!!
あっはっはっはっはっはっ…
I'M NOT FALLING THROUGH !!


WOW!! I WANNA TRY TOO!!
HOW STRANGE.
WHAT SORT OF PHENOM-ENON IS THAT?!
WOW!!


BUT THIS MEANS THE SHIP CAN'T PASS THROUGH IT.
あっひゃっひゃっひゃ

ふかーっ
AHH… IT FEELS SO GOOD!
IT'S EVEN BETTER THAN A FUTON THAT'S BEEN HUNG OUT IN THE SUN.
IT'S NICE AND WARM. I COULD FALL ASLEEP.

HEY!!
WHAT? WHAT?
LUFFY! THERE'S SOMETHING OVER THAT WAY!
HEY! GO TO THE TOP AND SEE IF THERE'S A WAY FOR THE SHIP TO GET THROUGH!!
YEAH! OKAY!
A GATE?
YEAH! AT THE BOTTOM OF THE WATER-FALL...
...THERE'S A HUGE GATE.
ALL RIGHT!
I THINK WE'RE THROUGH.
YOU'LL SEE WHEN WE GET THERE.
IT'S THE NEXT LEFT.
I MEAN RIGHT.
ARE YOU SURE IT WASN'T LEFT?
NO!!
LET'S CALL THE OLD MAN IN THE ARMOR.
HEY!
WHAT ?!

IT SAYS...

どーん!!

ドドドドドド...

HEAVEN'S GATE

AND LOOK!

THAT CLOUD THAT LOOKS LIKE A WATERFALL REALLY IS A WATERFALL! IT'S CASCADING DOWN FROM A CLOUD LIKE THE ONE YOU WERE BOUNCING ON.

...HEAVEN'S GATE.

THIS IS A TERRIBLE OMEN. WE'RE ALL GOING TO DIE.

DID YOU EVER THINK THAT MAYBE WE'RE ALREADY DEAD?

YEAH. THAT'S MORE LIKELY.

WE'RE ALL DEAD?!

HEAVEN?! I CAN'T WAIT!!

I'M FINALLY GOING TO HEAVEN!!

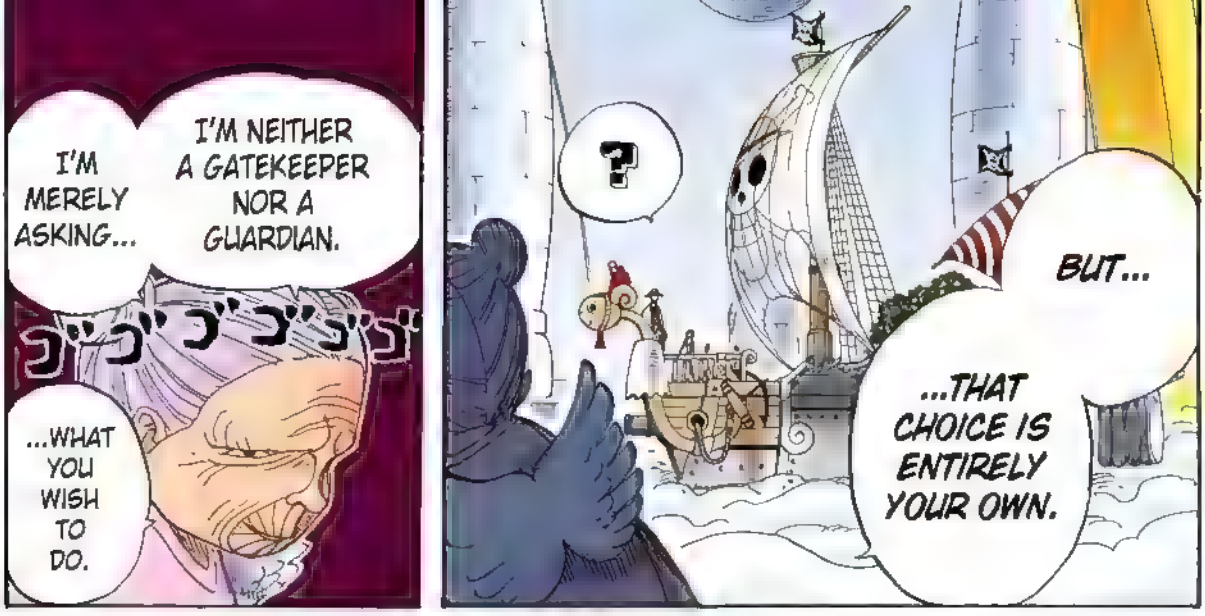
んがっ!!

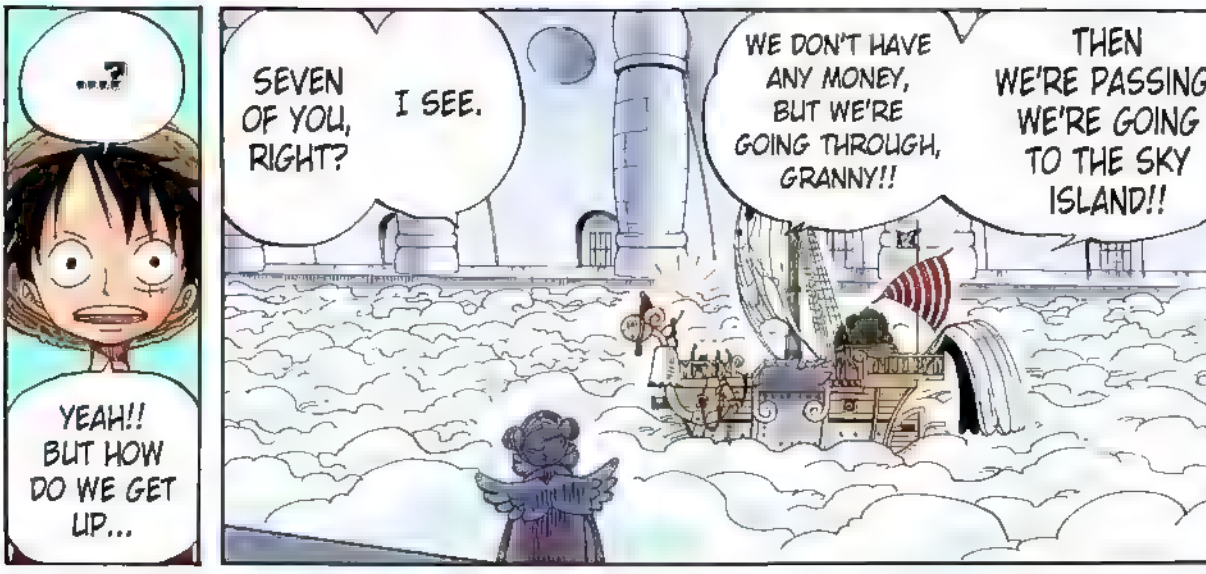
あっはっはっはっ

CLICK
CLICK
OR HAVE YOU COME TO MAKE WAR?
ARE YOU TOURISTS?
LOOK OVER THERE! SOMEBODY'S COMING OUT!

IF YOU WANT TO GO UP TO THE UPPER STRATUM, YOU'LL HAVE TO PAY THE ENTRANCE FEE OF ฿1 BILLION PER PERSON.
THAT'S THE LAW.
IT DOESN'T REALLY MATTER.
AMAZON
HEAVEN'S GATE INSPECTOR

WE CAN?!!
YOU MAY PASS.
UH... WHAT IF WE DON'T HAVE ANY MONEY?
HOW MUCH IS ฿1 BILLION IN BERRIES?
AN ANGEL!! ISN'T THAT WHAT AN ANGEL LOOKS LIKE?! SHE'S A PRUNEY LITTLE ANGEL!


I'M NEITHER A GATEKEEPER NOR A GUARDIAN.
I'M MERELY ASKING...
ゴゴゴゴゴゴ
...WHAT YOU WISH TO DO.
?
BUT...
...THAT CHOICE IS ENTIRELY YOUR OWN.


...?
YEAH!! BUT HOW DO WE GET UP...
SEVEN OF YOU, RIGHT?
I SEE.
WE DON'T HAVE ANY MONEY, BUT WE'RE GOING THROUGH, GRANNY!!
THEN WE'RE PASSING. WE'RE GOING TO THE SKY ISLAND!!

THE FAMOUS SPEEDY SHRIMP OF THE WHITE SEA...
ガシィ
HUH?!
WAAH!! EEEK!!
WHAT IS THAT THING?! IT JUST POPPED UP!!
WOOSH!

IT'S CARRYING US UP!!
...TO THE OMNIPOTENT GOD AND HIS PRIESTS!
IS IT GOING UP THE WATERFALL?!
WE'RE MOVING !!
WAAH!!
AMAZON, INSPECTOR OF HEAVEN'S GATE REPORTING...
SEVEN PEOPLE HAVE...
WAAH !!
YAHOO!!
...ILLEGALLY ENTERED GODLAND SKYPIEA.
RENDER HEAVENLY JUDGMENT.
ニャロ

Q: Here is a list of how the main characters' names are pronounced in different countries. Some of them are very different.

	Japanese	Written	Pronunciation
Korea	モンキー・D・ルフィ	몽키·D·루피	Monkee D. Lufee
	ロロノア・ゾロ	로로노아·조로	Lolonoa Zolo
	ナミ	나미	Nami
	ウソップ	우솝	Usopu
	サンジ	상디	Sandee
	チョッパー	쵸파	Choppaa
China	ルフィ	魯夫	Lufu
	ゾロ	索隆	Solon
	ナミ	娜美	Namei
	ウソップ	騙人布	Bienzanbu
	サンジ	香吉士	Shanjisu
	チョッパー	喬巴	Chaopaa
Brazil	モンキー・D・ルフィ	MONKEY D.RUFFY	Monkee Do Hafee
	ロロノア・ゾロ	RORONOA ZORO	Hohonoa Zolo
	ナミ	NAMI	Nami

Continued on page 62 ⬅

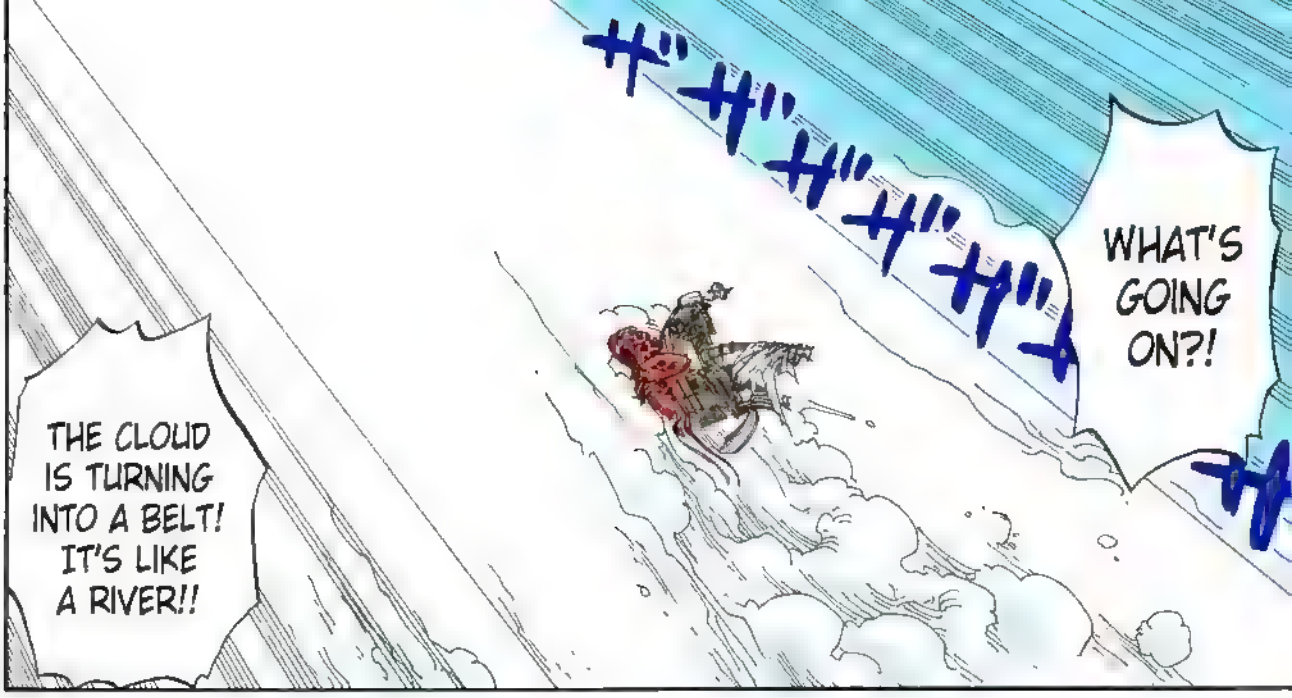
Anime news

Q: The One Piece anime is already being shown in Taiwan, Hong Kong, Indonesia, Singapore, Italy, and Greece.

Luffy and the gang speak in the language of each of those countries. I wish I could see it sometime.

Chapter 239: ANGEL BEACH

WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH
VOLUME 4: "I EAT BENCHES"


WHAT'S GOING ON?!
THE CLOUD IS TURNING INTO A BELT! IT'S LIKE A RIVER!!

I CAN'T BELIEVE THIS IS A NATURAL PHENOM-ENON.
NO WAY THIS IS NATURAL!
THERE'S SOME WRITING UP THERE!
IT'S THE EXIT!!

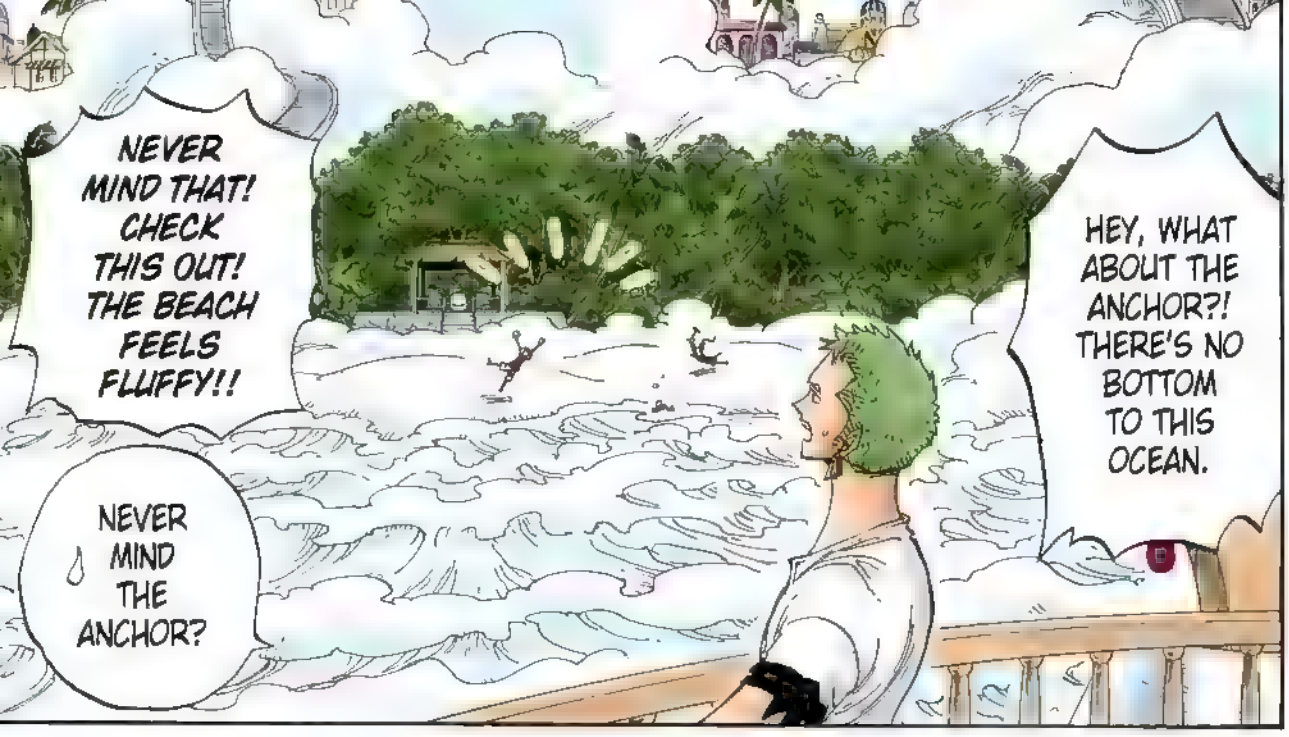
GOD-
LAND?!
GODLAND
SKYPIEA
SKY-
PIEA?!
IT'S
NOT
AN
EXIT!!
IT'S AN
ENTRANCE!!

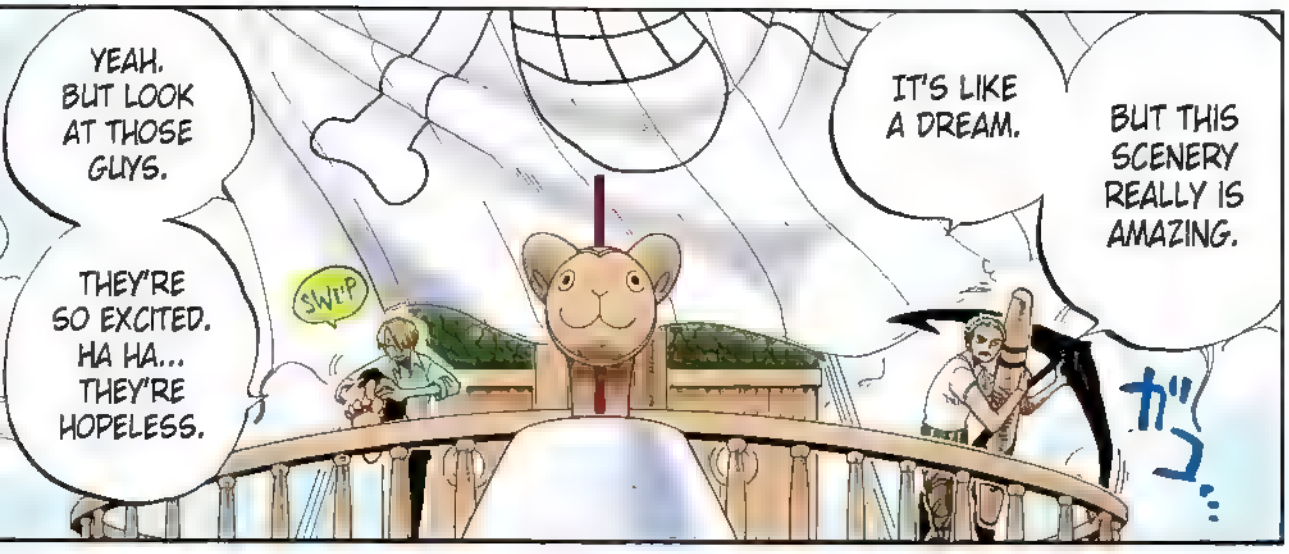
SKYPIEA, LAND OF THE GODS ON THE WHITE-WHITE SEA

AN ISLAND!!

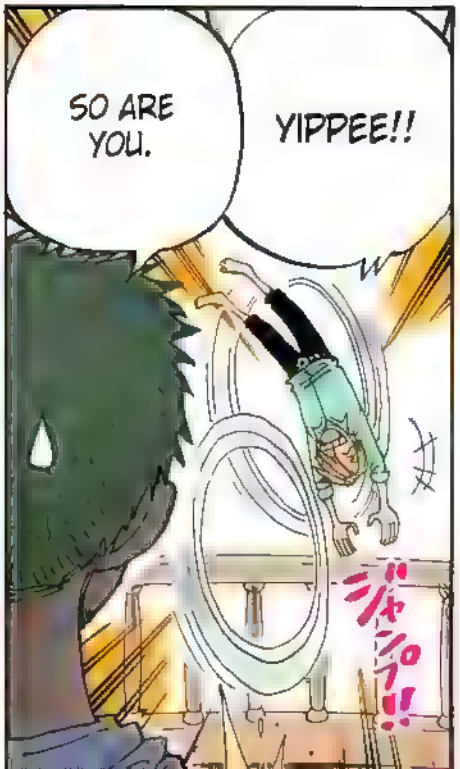
IT'S SKYPIEA!!

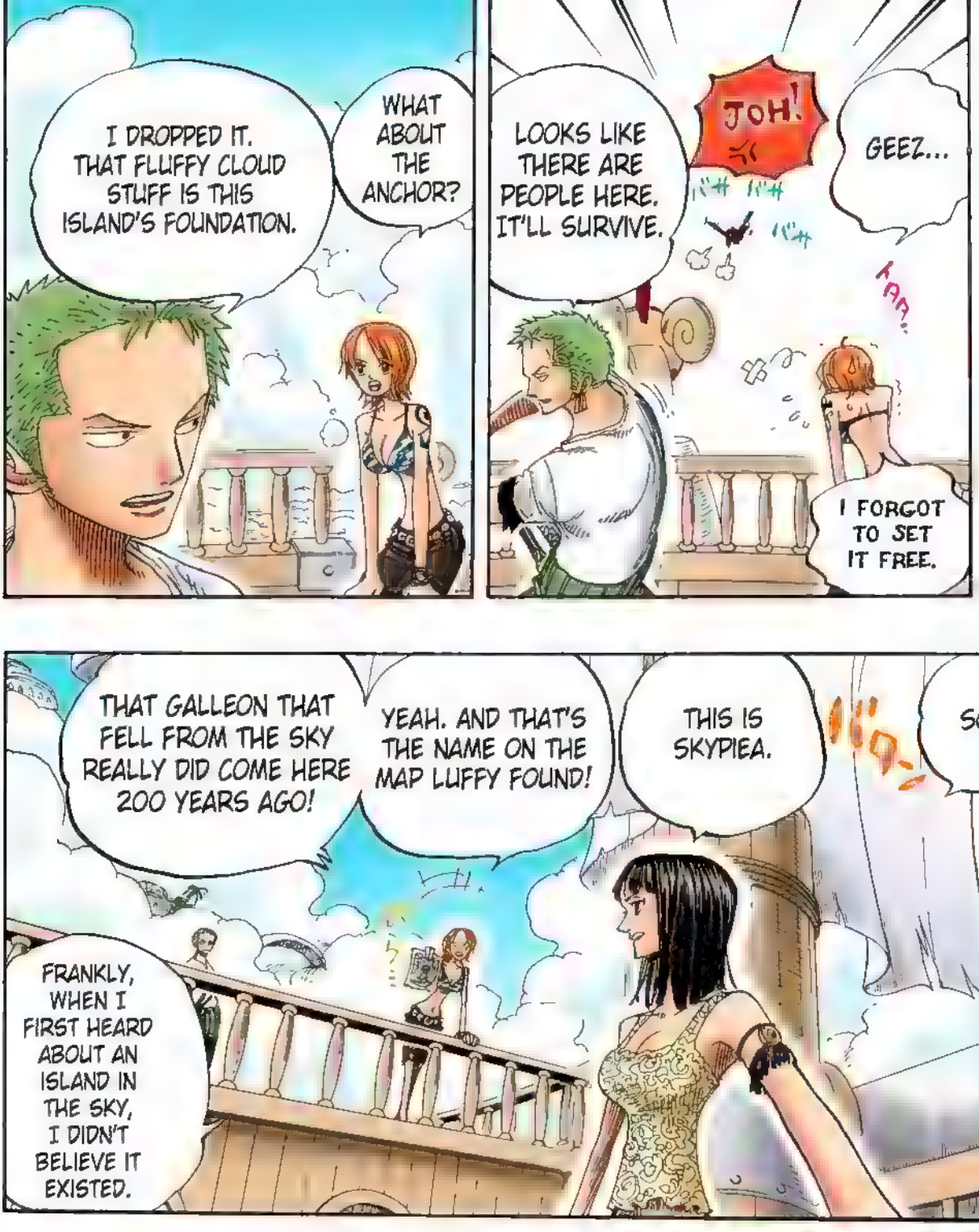
WAAH!! SKYPIEA!!
HEY!! IT'S AN ISLAND MADE OF FLUFFY CLOUDS!!
フカフカバフバフ!!


NEVER MIND THAT! CHECK THIS OUT! THE BEACH FEELS FLUFFY!!
HEY, WHAT ABOUT THE ANCHOR?! THERE'S NO BOTTOM TO THIS OCEAN.
NEVER MIND THE ANCHOR?

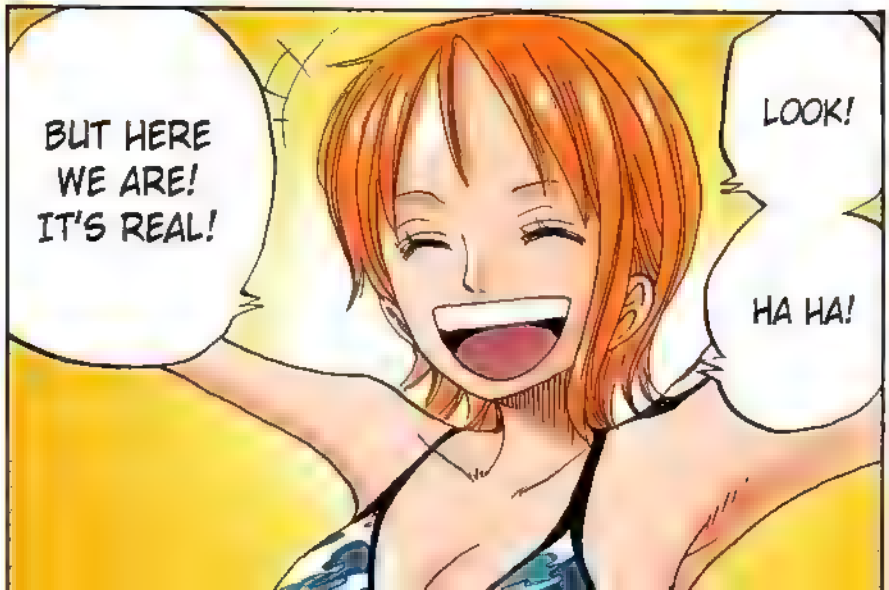

YEAH. BUT LOOK AT THOSE GUYS.
THEY'RE SO EXCITED. HA HA... THEY'RE HOPELESS.
SWIP
IT'S LIKE A DREAM.
BUT THIS SCENERY REALLY IS AMAZING.
ガコ

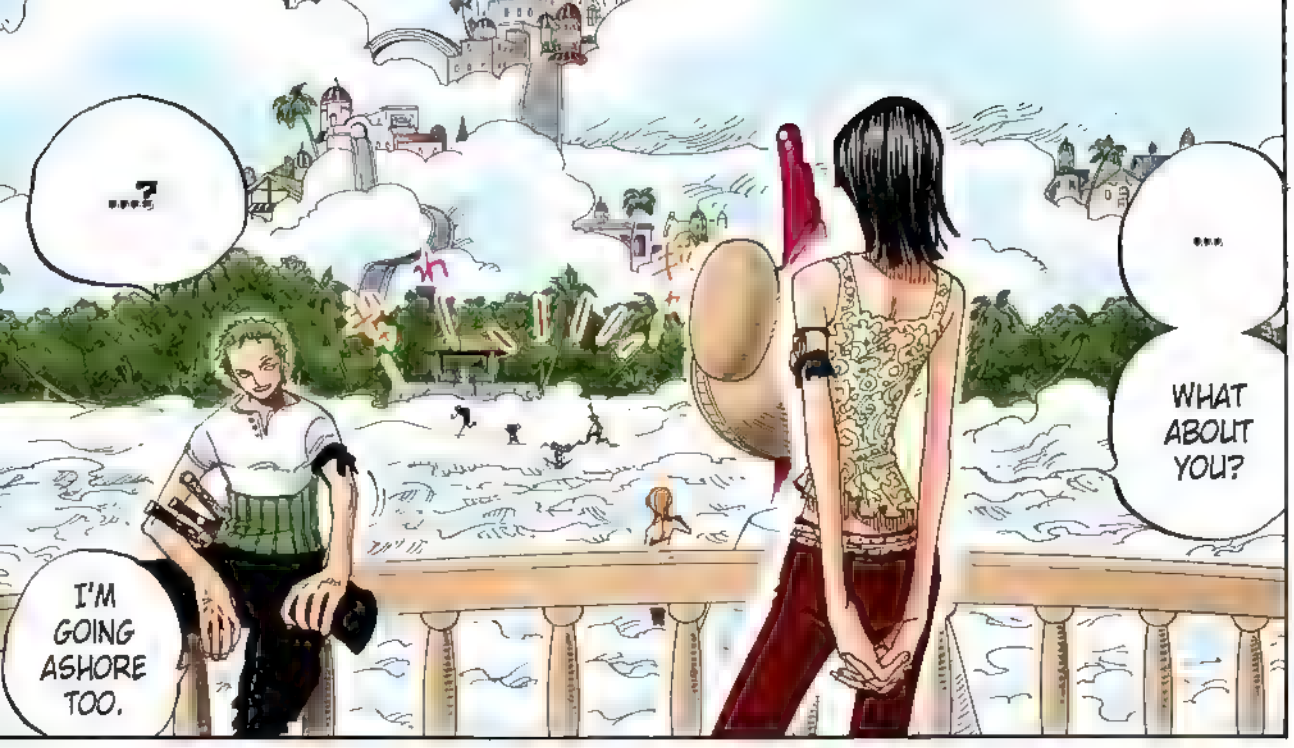
?!
OW! OUCH! I'M SORRY! I'M SORRY!
JOH! JOH JOH!

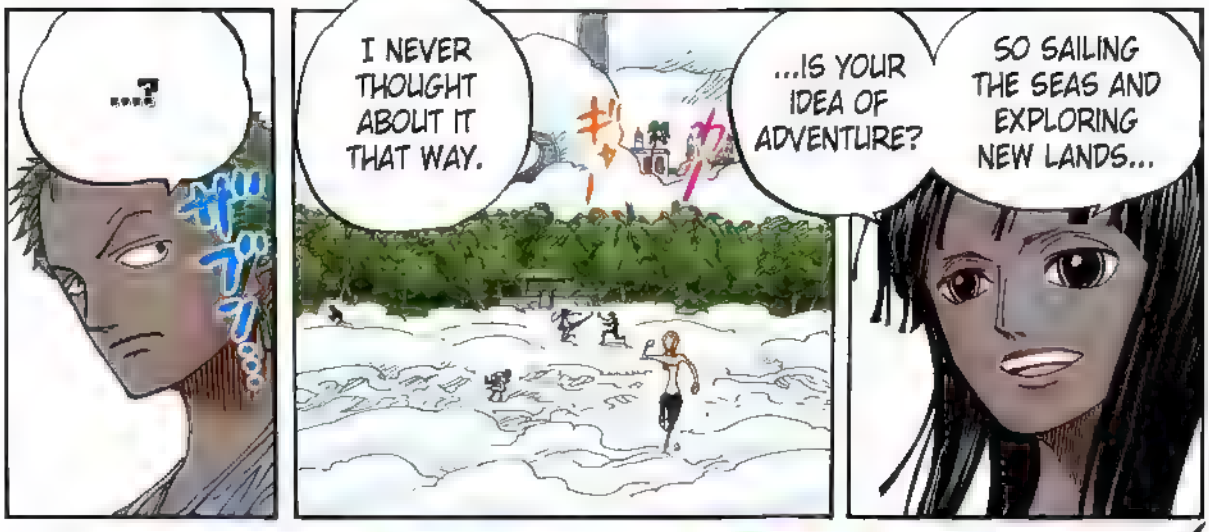

SO ARE YOU.
YIPPEE!!
ジャンプ!!


I DROPPED IT. THAT FLUFFY CLOUD STUFF IS THIS ISLAND'S FOUNDATION.
WHAT ABOUT THE ANCHOR?
LOOKS LIKE THERE ARE PEOPLE HERE. IT'LL SURVIVE.
JOH!
GEEZ...
I FORGOT TO SET IT FREE.

THAT GALLEON THAT FELL FROM THE SKY REALLY DID COME HERE 200 YEARS AGO!
YEAH. AND THAT'S THE NAME ON THE MAP LUFFY FOUND!
THIS IS SKYPIEA.
SO...
FRANKLY, WHEN I FIRST HEARD ABOUT AN ISLAND IN THE SKY, I DIDN'T BELIEVE IT EXISTED.


BUT HERE WE ARE! IT'S REAL!
LOOK!
HA HA!


...?
...
WHAT ABOUT YOU?
I'M GOING ASHORE TOO.


...?
I NEVER THOUGHT ABOUT IT THAT WAY.
...IS YOUR IDEA OF ADVENTURE?
SO SAILING THE SEAS AND EXPLORING NEW LANDS...

THE SMELL OF ADVENTURE IS OVER-POWERING!!
RAAH!! I LOVE THIS PLACE!!

WHAT IS THIS?

...?!

KLAK

THIS IS REALLY A CLOUD?

LOOK, NAMI! FLOWERS! ♡

HUH?

CHOPPER, LOOK. WHAT IS IT?

OW!! WHY, YOU!! I'LL GET YOU FOR THAT!!

HEY, USOPP! I FOUND A NUT!

UMM... THIS IS THE CAPTAIN. IT'S ALL SO MUCH FUN, I DON'T KNOW WHERE TO START.

WE ALWAYS STOP AT PORTS!

IT'S BEEN SO LONG SINCE I WENT TO THE BEACH.

THE MARINES WILL NEVER FIND US HERE! WE CAN REALLY RELAX AT LAST!

AHHH...

THIS IS USOPP. WHY DON'T WE STAY HERE AND RELAX A WHILE?

RELAX? SOUNDS GREAT! PROPOSAL REJECTED!

REJECTED? YOU MEAN ACCEPTED!!

SO THIS IS A BEACH.

IT'S DIFFERENT FROM THAT FUZZY-WUZZY CLOUD!

AAH!

THERE MUST BE SOME TECHNIQUE FOR MOLDING THEM.

WOW! EVEN THIS CHAIR IS MADE OF CLOUDS!

YOU KIND OF SINK INTO IT.

LOOK, NAMI!! FLOWERS!!

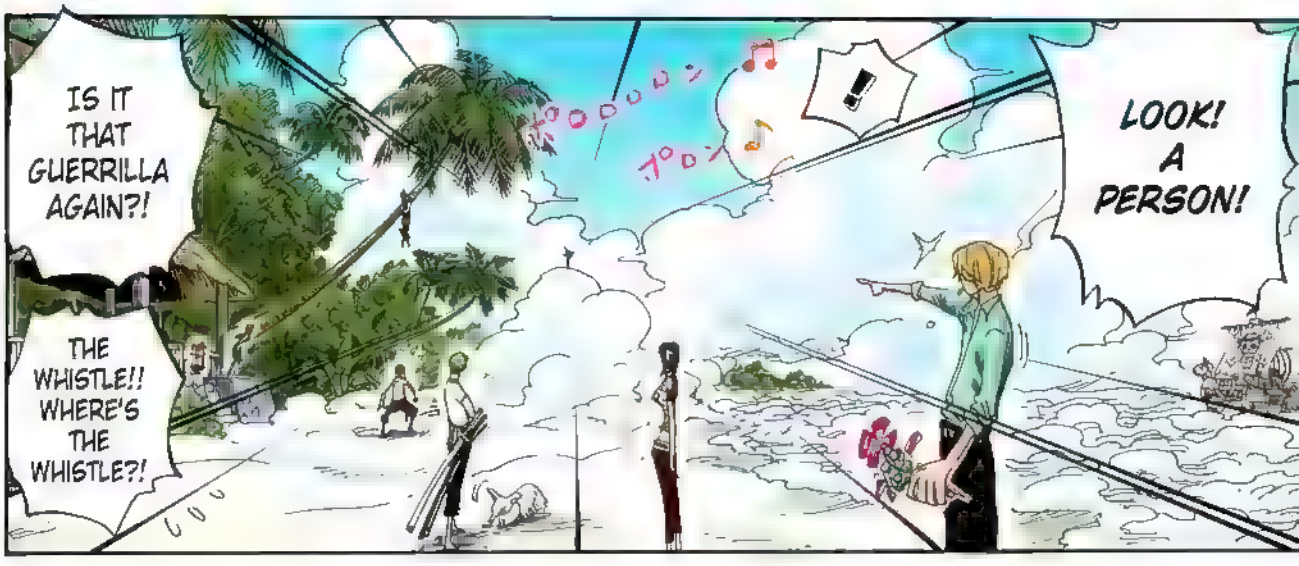
HUH?! THAT'S A FUNNY-LOOKING NUT.

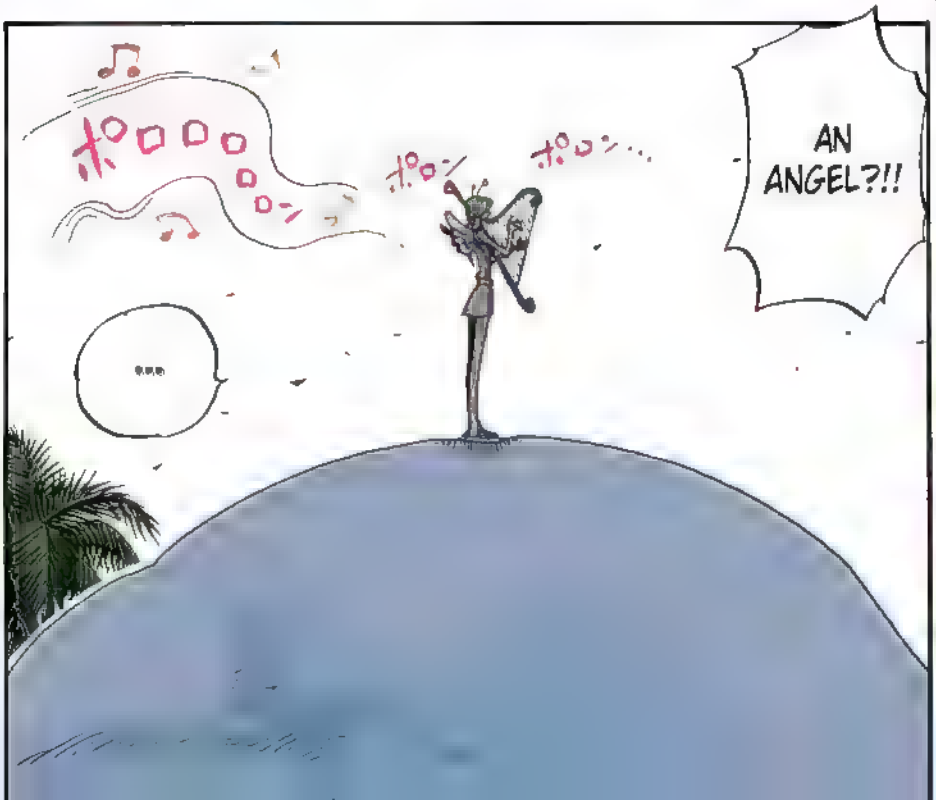
WHAT A MYSTERIOUS FLOWER! I WONDER IF IT'S PETALS ARE LIKE BALLOONS TOO.

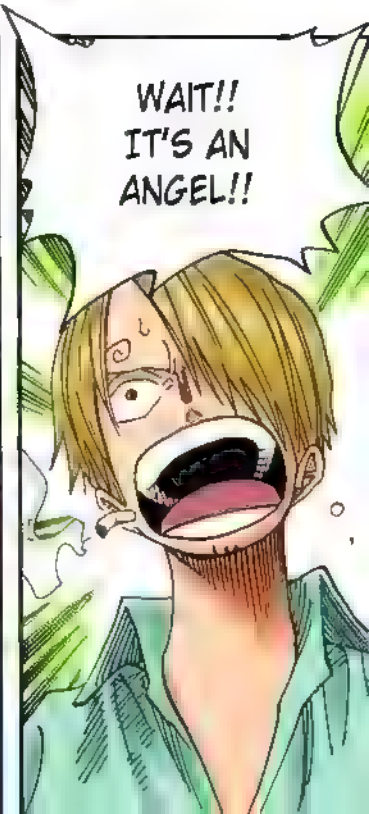
WHAT'S THIS?

WHAT'S THAT? A FOX?
WHAT'S THAT?!

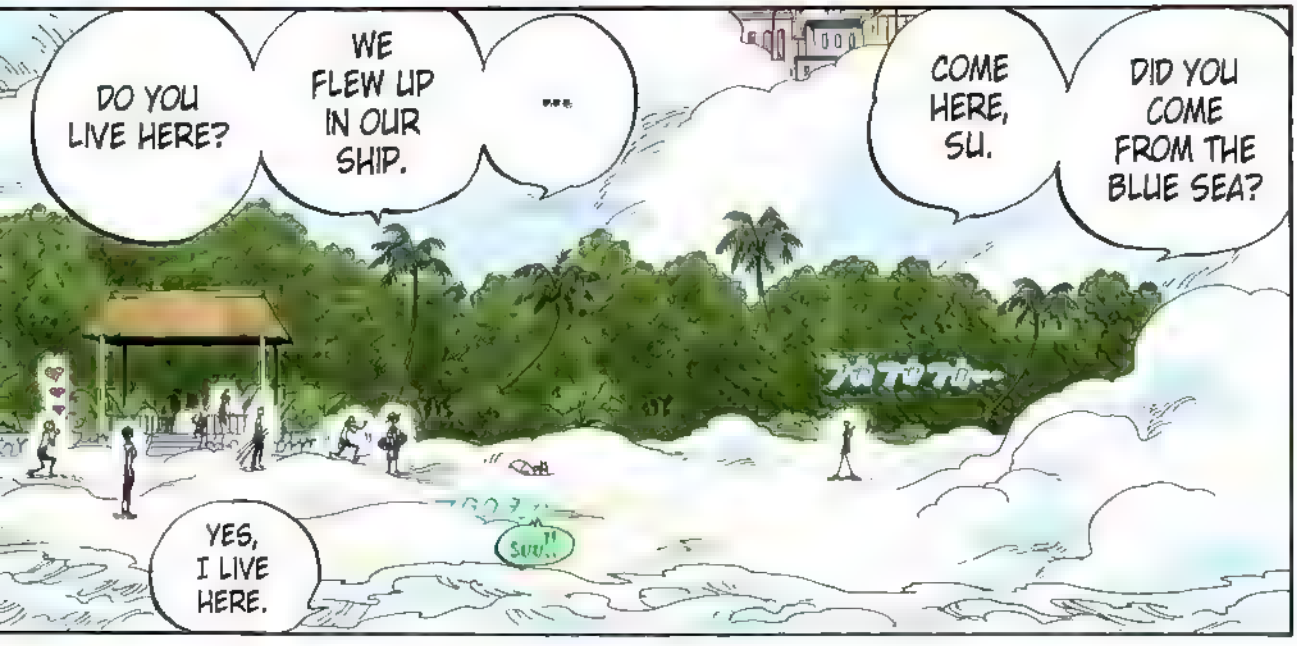
HUH?
WHAT'S THAT?

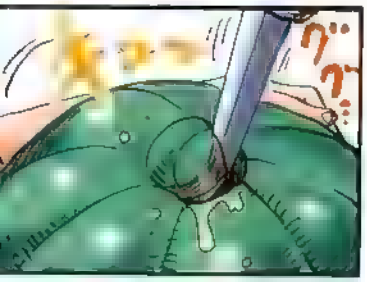

IS IT THAT GUERRILLA AGAIN?!
THE WHISTLE!! WHERE'S THE WHISTLE?!
!
LOOK! A PERSON!


...
AN ANGEL?!!

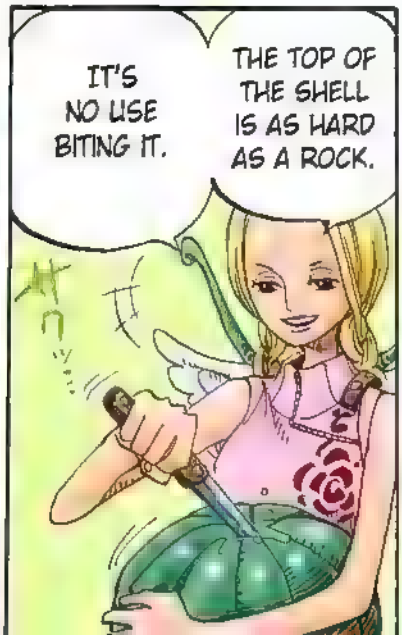

WAIT!! IT'S AN ANGEL!!

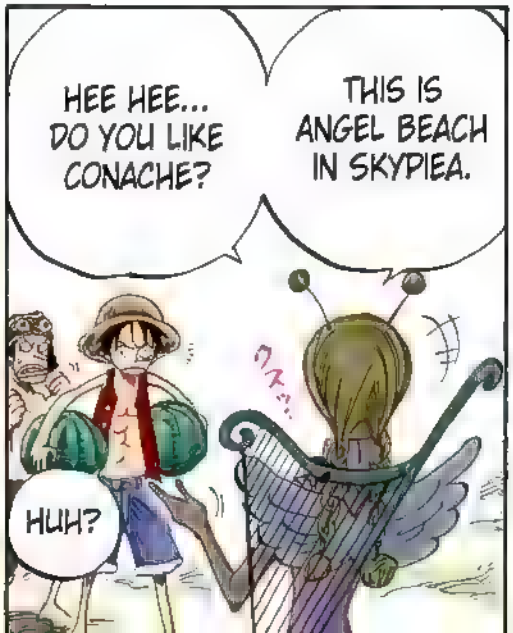
HUH?!
ガーン!!
HESO!!
...


DO YOU LIVE HERE?
WE FLEW UP IN OUR SHIP.
...
COME HERE, SU.
DID YOU COME FROM THE BLUE SEA?
YES, I LIVE HERE.
SUU!!

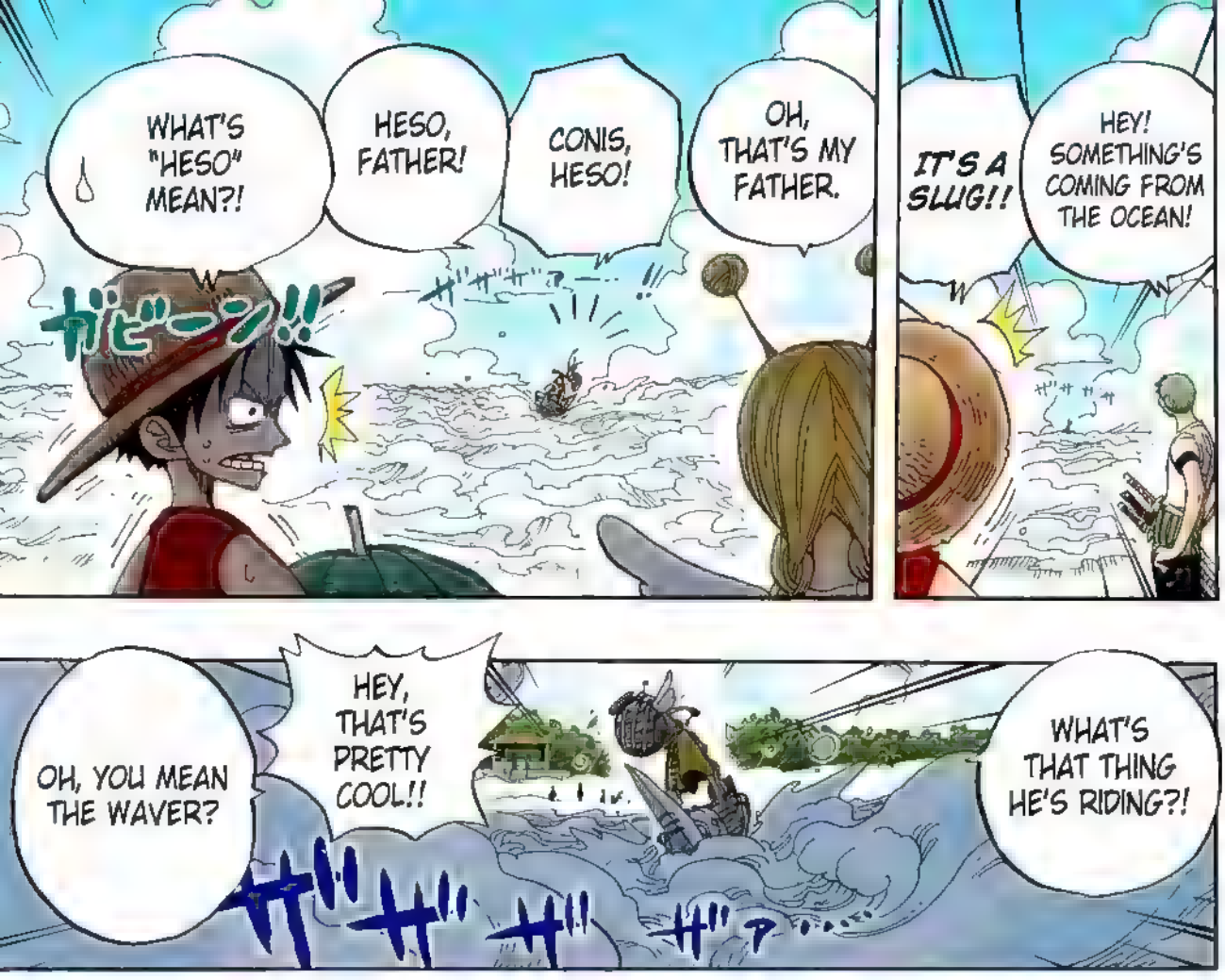


HERE YOU ARE.


IT'S NO USE BITING IT.
THE TOP OF THE SHELL IS AS HARD AS A ROCK.


HEE HEE... DO YOU LIKE CONACHE?
THIS IS ANGEL BEACH IN SKYPIEA.
HUH?

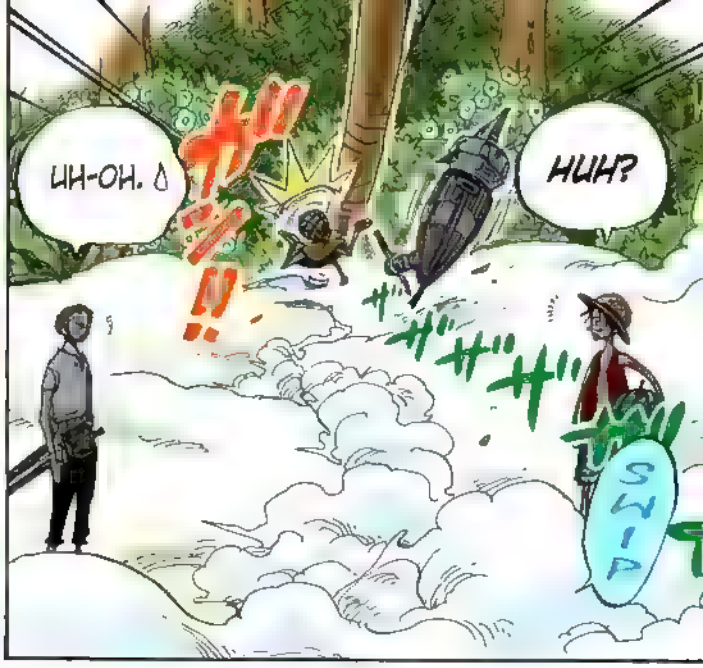
I AM CONIS.
YUM!!
THIS IS GREAT !!
REALLY?!! LET ME TRY IT!!
IF YOU'RE IN TROUBLE, I'LL BE HAPPY TO HELP YOU.
HEY, CAN YOU OPEN THIS ONE TOO?
Suu! Suu!
...!!
あああ
WHOA... YOU COULD MELT A MAN'S HEART WITH THAT LOOK.
YOU'RE IN MY WAY.
WE HAVE A LOT OF QUESTIONS.
ALL OF THIS IS VERY STRANGE TO US.
I'D BE GLAD TO ANSWER THEM.
CONIS & CLOUD FOX SU RESIDENTS OF ANGEL BEACH SKYPIEA

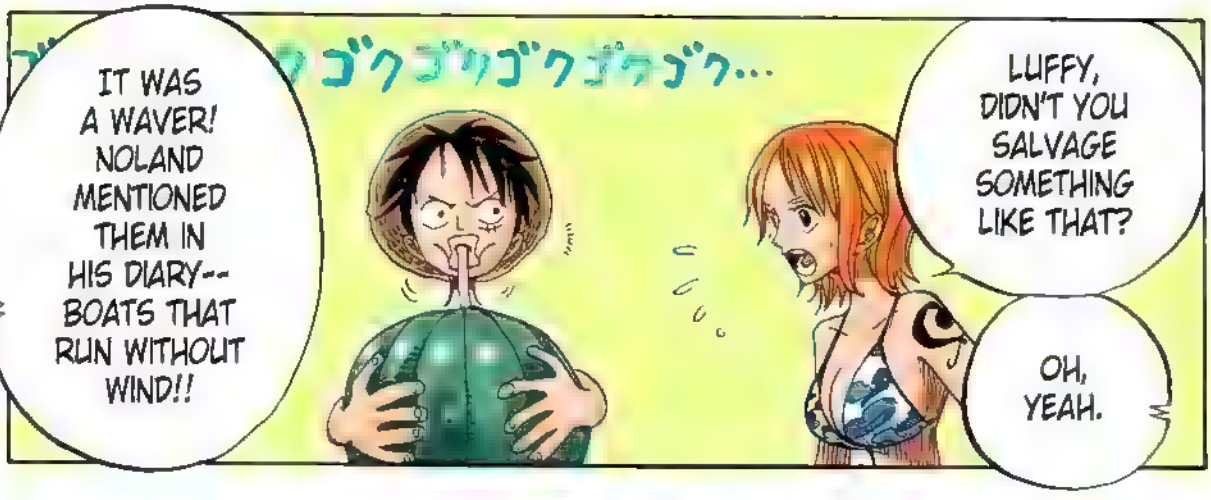

WHAT'S "HESO" MEAN?!
HESO, FATHER!
CONIS, HESO!
OH, THAT'S MY FATHER.
ガビーン!!
IT'S A SLUG!!
HEY! SOMETHING'S COMING FROM THE OCEAN!

OH, YOU MEAN THE WAVER?
HEY, THAT'S PRETTY COOL!!
WHAT'S THAT THING HE'S RIDING?!

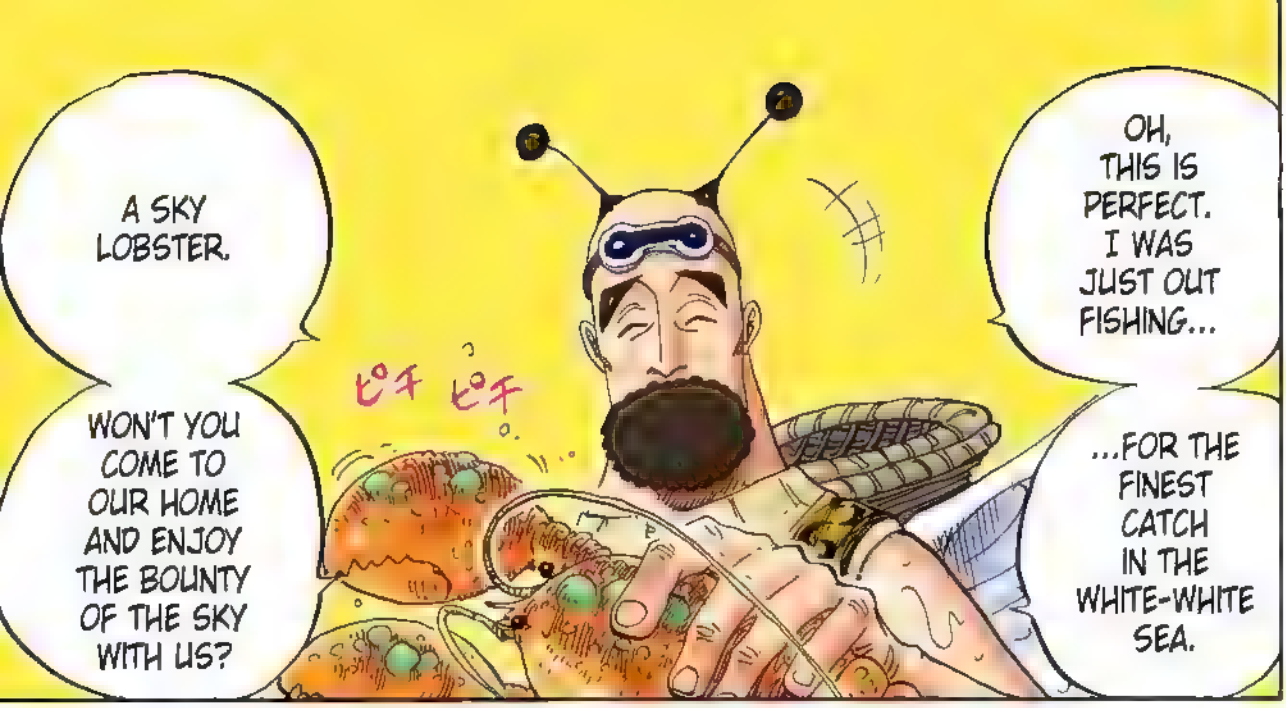
I'M COMING ASHORE.
PARDON ME.

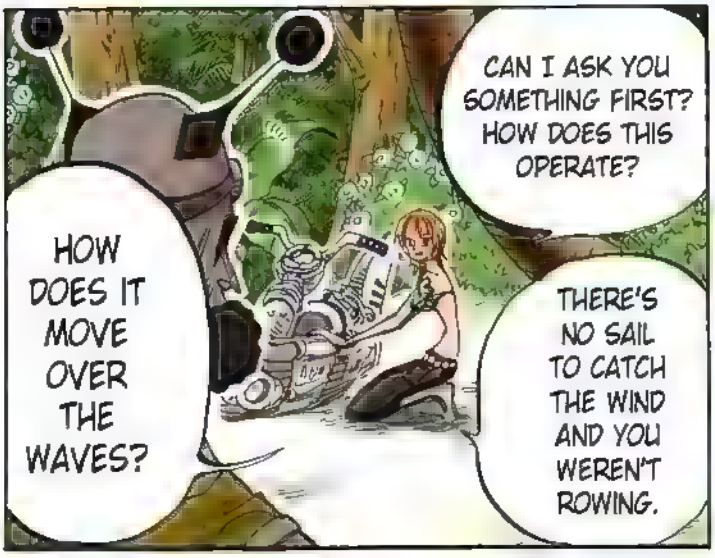
YOU'RE THE ONE THAT CRASHED!!
IS ANYONE HURT?


UH-OH.
HUH?
SWIP


IT WAS A WAVER! NOLAND MENTIONED THEM IN HIS DIARY-- BOATS THAT RUN WITHOUT WIND!!
ゴクゴクゴクゴクゴク...
LUFFY, DIDN'T YOU SALVAGE SOMETHING LIKE THAT?
OH, YEAH.

YOU'VE REACHED THE WHITE-WHITE SEA.
I SEE. THEN THEY MUST FEEL RATHER LOST.
THEY'RE FROM THE BLUE SEA.
YES, FATHER. I JUST MET THEM.
ARE THESE PEOPLE FRIENDS OF YOURS, CONIS?
HUH?! WE'RE NOT LOST.
UM, NICE TO MEET YOU.
PARDON ME. I SHOULD'VE INTRODUCED MYSELF. I AM PAGAYA.


A SKY LOBSTER.
WON'T YOU COME TO OUR HOME AND ENJOY THE BOUNTY OF THE SKY WITH US?
ピチ ピチ
OH, THIS IS PERFECT. I WAS JUST OUT FISHING...
...FOR THE FINEST CATCH IN THE WHITE-WHITE SEA.


HOW DOES IT MOVE OVER THE WAVES?
CAN I ASK YOU SOMETHING FIRST? HOW DOES THIS OPERATE?
THERE'S NO SAIL TO CATCH THE WIND AND YOU WEREN'T ROWING.

SKYPIEAN CUISINE, EH? LET ME HELP YOU COOK IT!
REALLY?! SURE, WE'LL COME!!

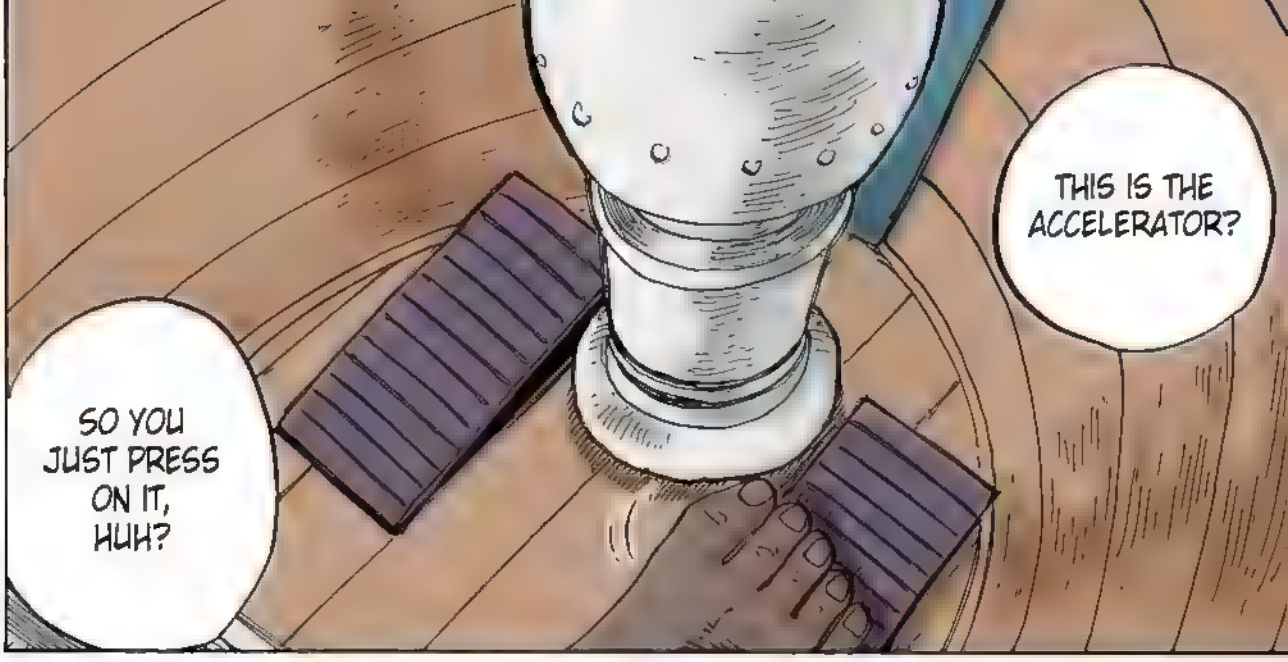
A DIAL?!
OH, YOU MUST NOT KNOW WHAT A DIAL IS.

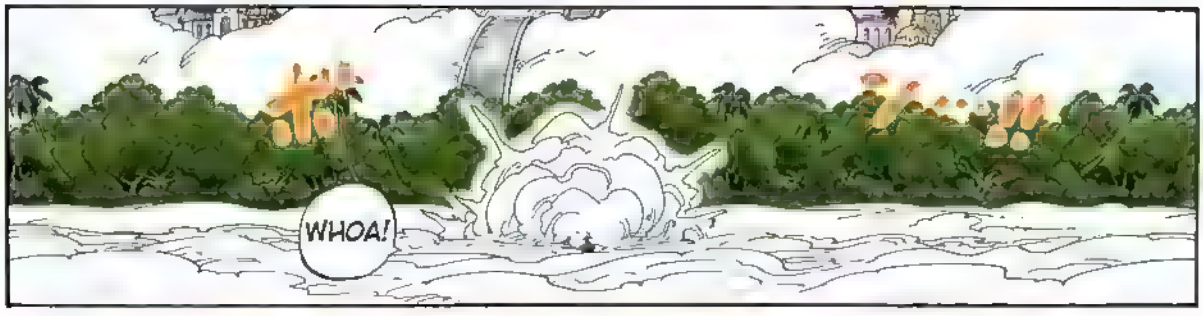
Country	Japanese	Written	Pronunciation
Germany	ルフィ	Ruffy	Luffy
	ゾロ	Zorro	Zolo
	ナミ	Nami	Nami
	ウソップ	Lysop	Lysop
	サンジ	Sanji	Sanji
	チョッパー	Chopper	Chopper
Hong Kong	ルフィ	路飛	Luffy
	ゾロ	卓洛	Cholo
	ナミ	奈美	Noimei
	ウソップ	烏索普	Usopo
	サンジ	山治	Sanji
	チョッパー	索柏	Soppa
Singapore	ルフィ	魯夫	Lufu
	ゾロ	索隆	Suoholon
	ナミ	娜美	Namei
	ウソップ	騙人布	Pyanlenbu
	サンジ	香吉士	Shanjishi
	チョッパー	乔巴	Ciaoppa

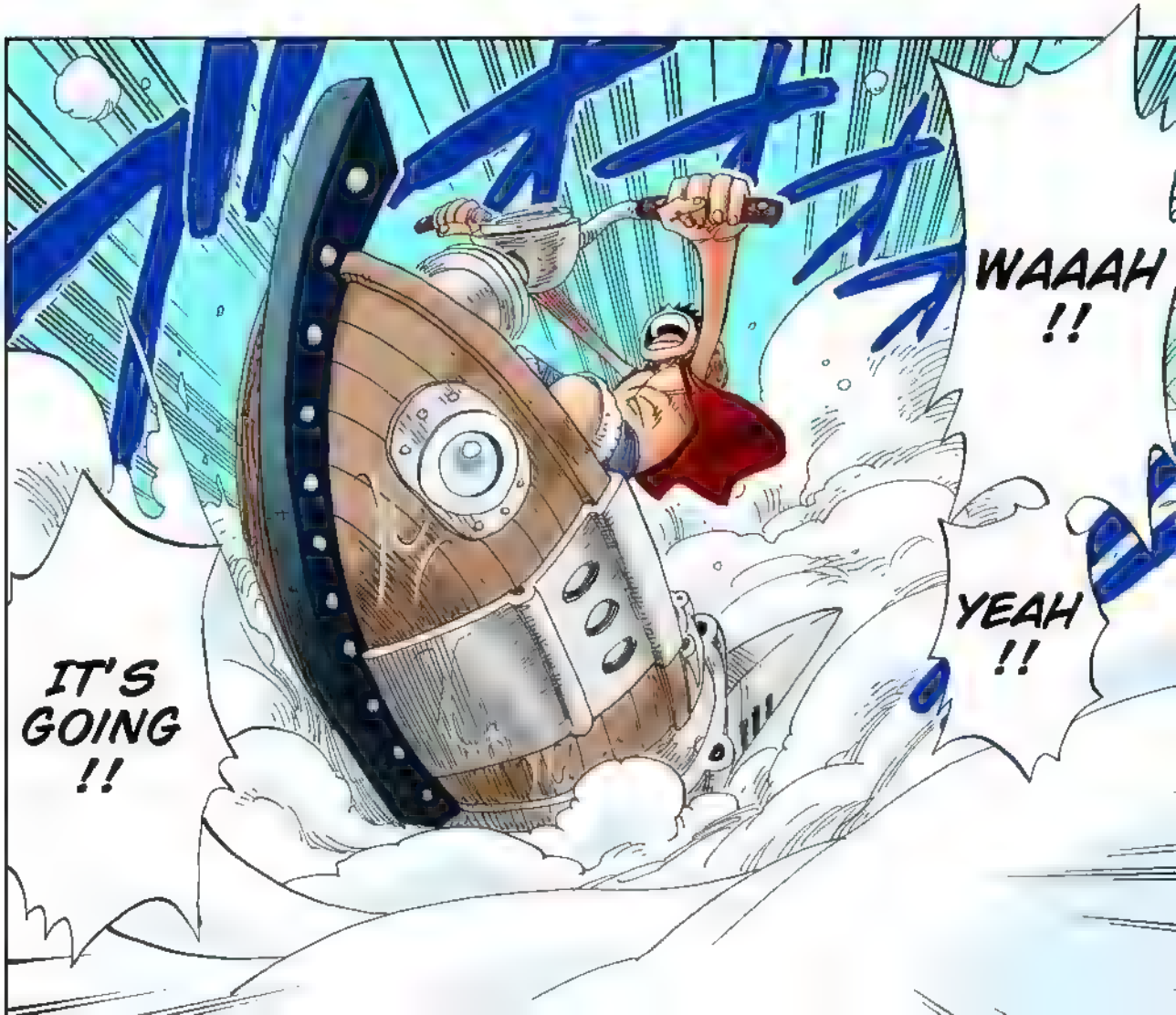
O: Although written differently in other countries, the pronunciation is often very similar, so we listed the more exotic ones here. Nico Robin isn't listed because she hasn't debuted yet in these countries. That's only natural since they started later than Japan did. Which reminds me, sometimes I get fan mail from abroad that *I CAN'T READ*. (gong)
But I can feel the sentiment contained in the words, and that makes me very happy. Thank you.

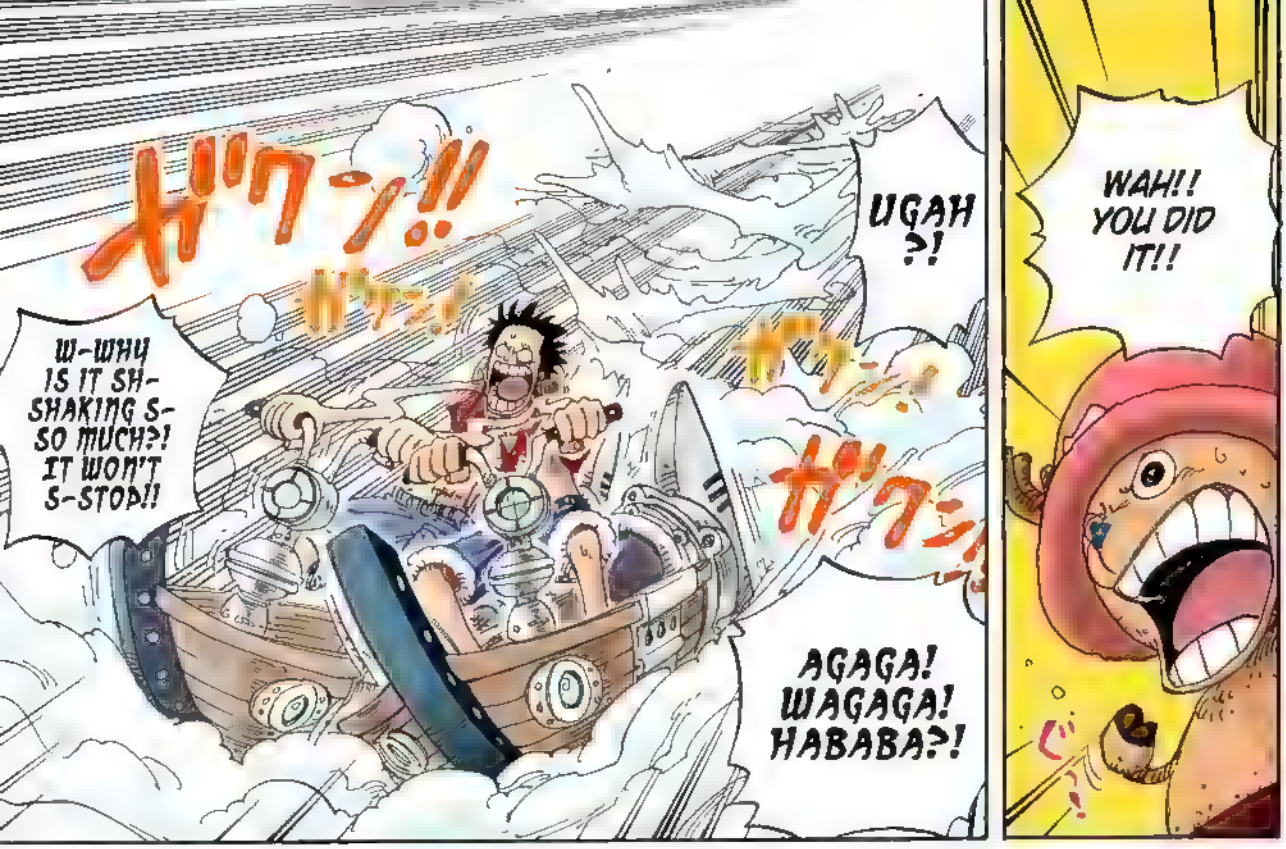
Chapter 240:
DIAL POWER

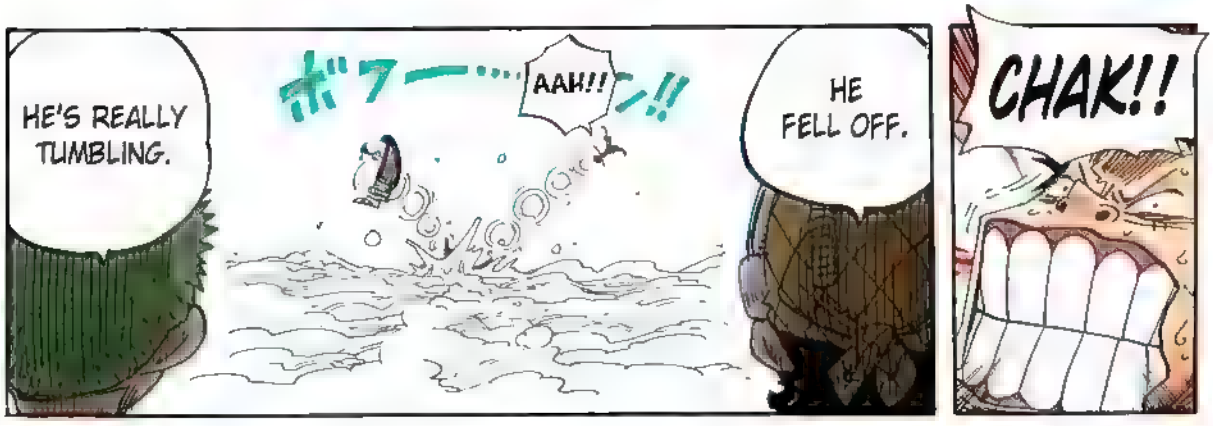
WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH
VOLUME 5: "A TOWN MAKES A GREAT SNACK"

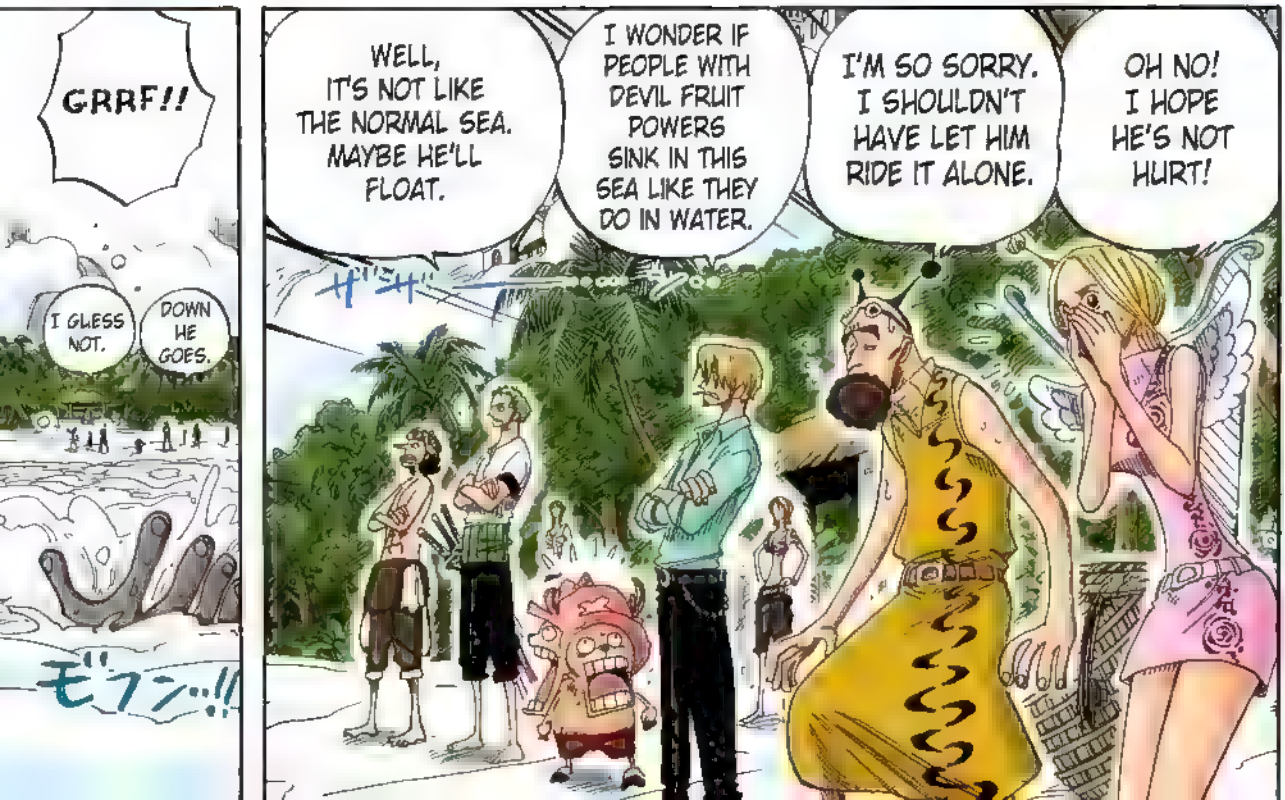

THIS IS THE ACCELERATOR?
SO YOU JUST PRESS ON IT, HUH?


WHOA!


WAAAH !!
YEAH !!
IT'S GOING !!







WAH!! YOU DID IT!!

UGAH ?!

W-WHY IS IT SH-SHAKING S-SO MUCH?! IT WON'T S-STOP!!

AGAGA! WAGAGA! HABABA?!

CHAK!!

HE FELL OFF.

AAH!!

HE'S REALLY TUMBLING.

OH NO! I HOPE HE'S NOT HURT!

I'M SO SORRY. I SHOULDN'T HAVE LET HIM RIDE IT ALONE.

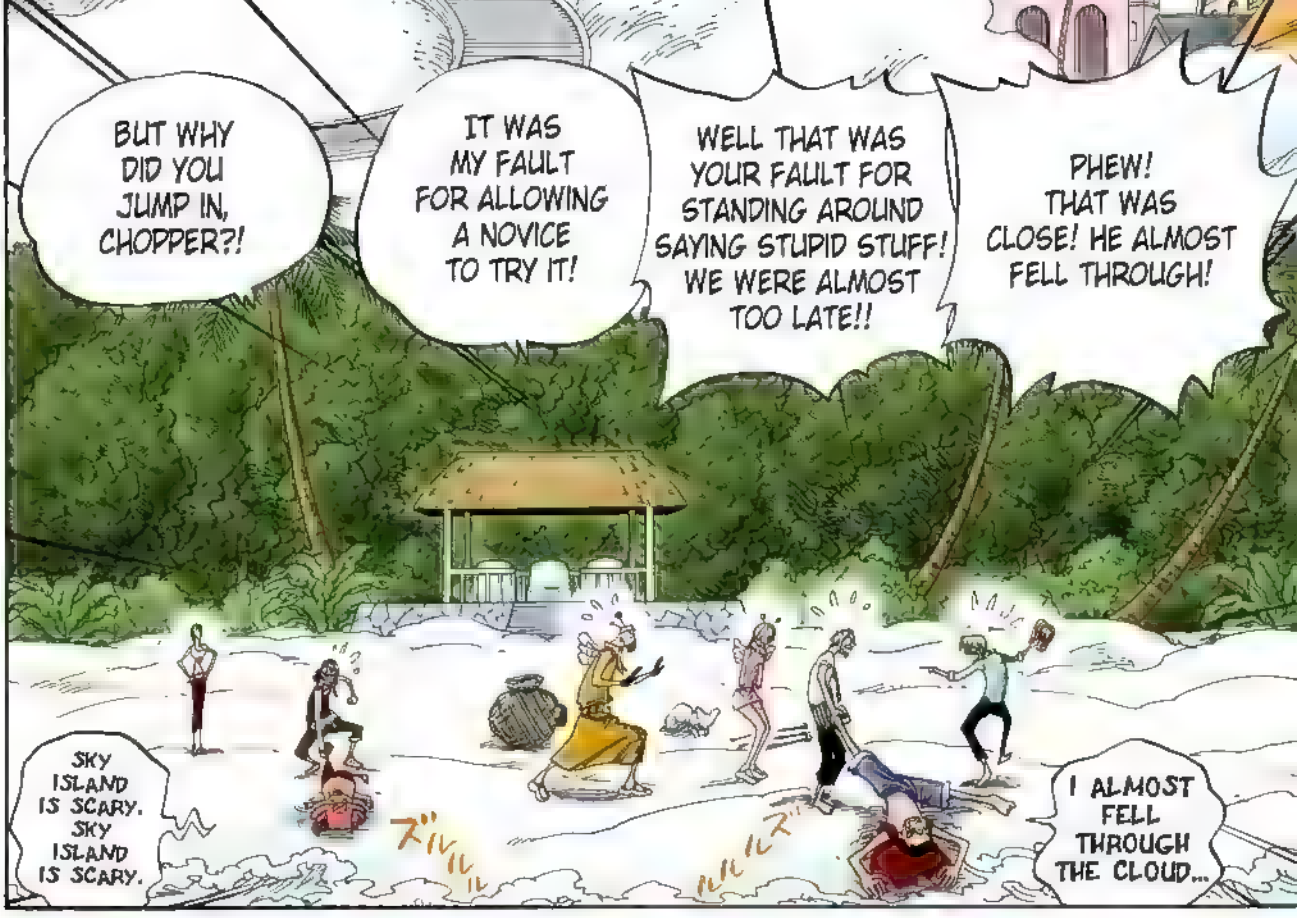
I WONDER IF PEOPLE WITH DEVIL FRUIT POWERS SINK IN THIS SEA LIKE THEY DO IN WATER.

WELL, IT'S NOT LIKE THE NORMAL SEA. MAYBE HE'LL FLOAT.

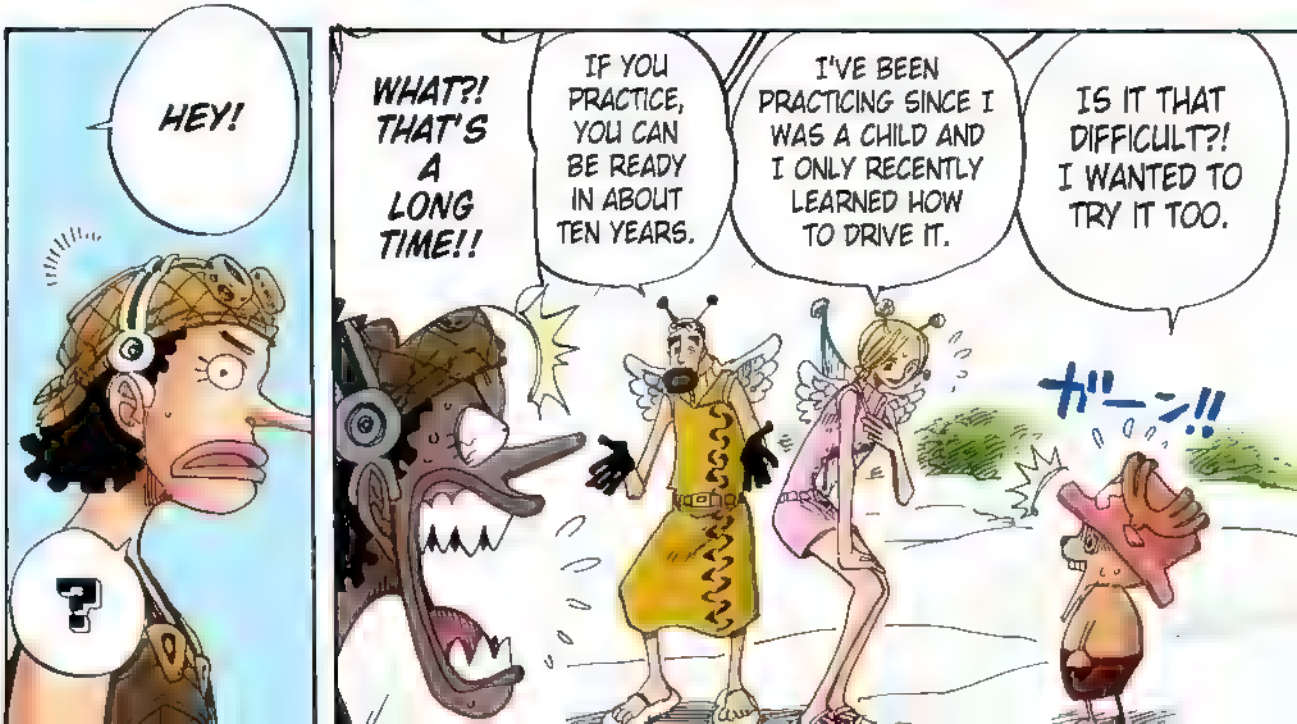
GRRF!!

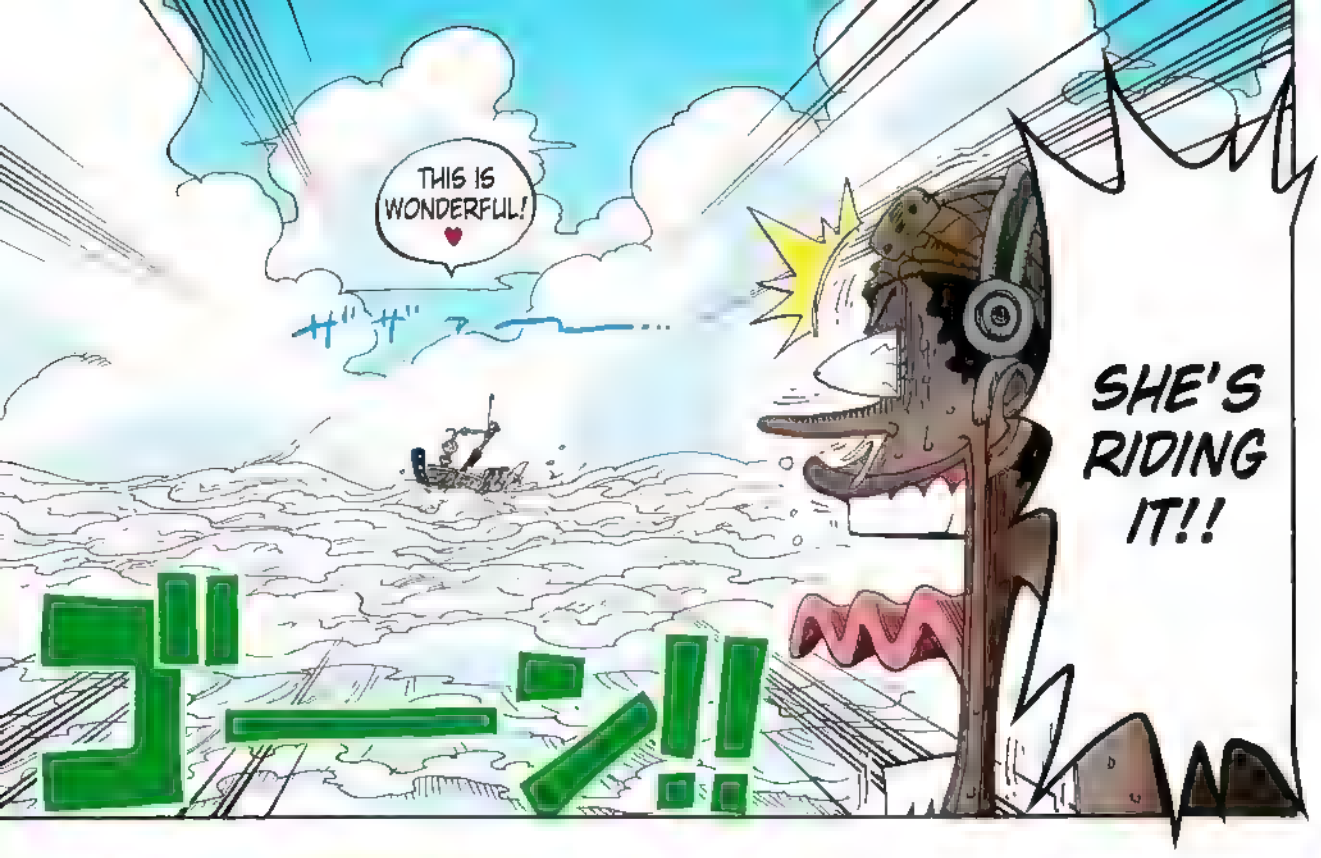
DOWN HE GOES.

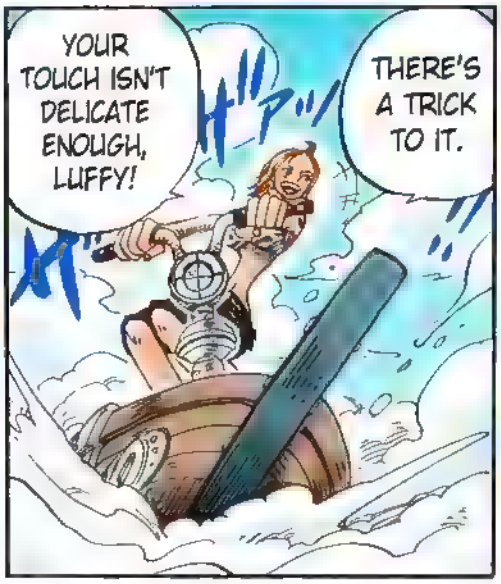
I GUESS NOT.

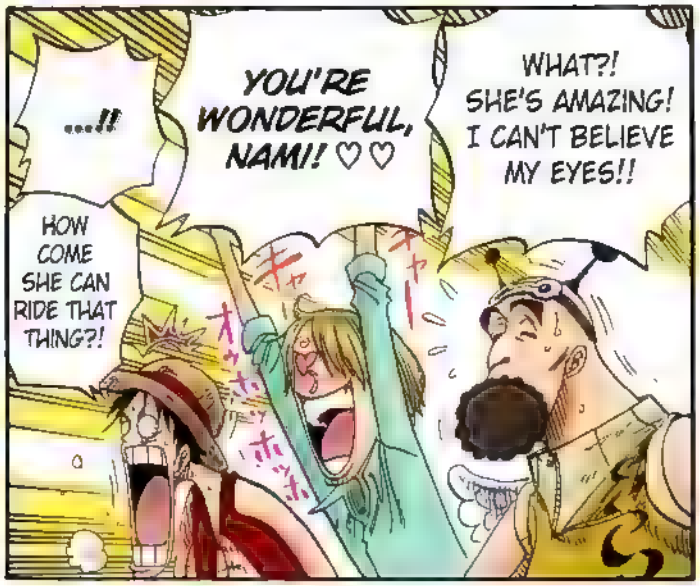

BUT WHY DID YOU JUMP IN, CHOPPER?!
IT WAS MY FAULT FOR ALLOWING A NOVICE TO TRY IT!
WELL THAT WAS YOUR FAULT FOR STANDING AROUND SAYING STUPID STUFF! WE WERE ALMOST TOO LATE!!
PHEW! THAT WAS CLOSE! HE ALMOST FELL THROUGH!
SKY ISLAND IS SCARY. SKY ISLAND IS SCARY.
I ALMOST FELL THROUGH THE CLOUD...

THE OPERATOR MUST UNDERSTAND THE SEA AND ANTICIPATE THE WAVES. FORGIVE ME!
BUT EVEN A SMALL WAVE CAN SEND THEM OUT OF CONTROL.
WAVERS ARE BUILT VERY LIGHT FOR THE SAKE OF SPEED.

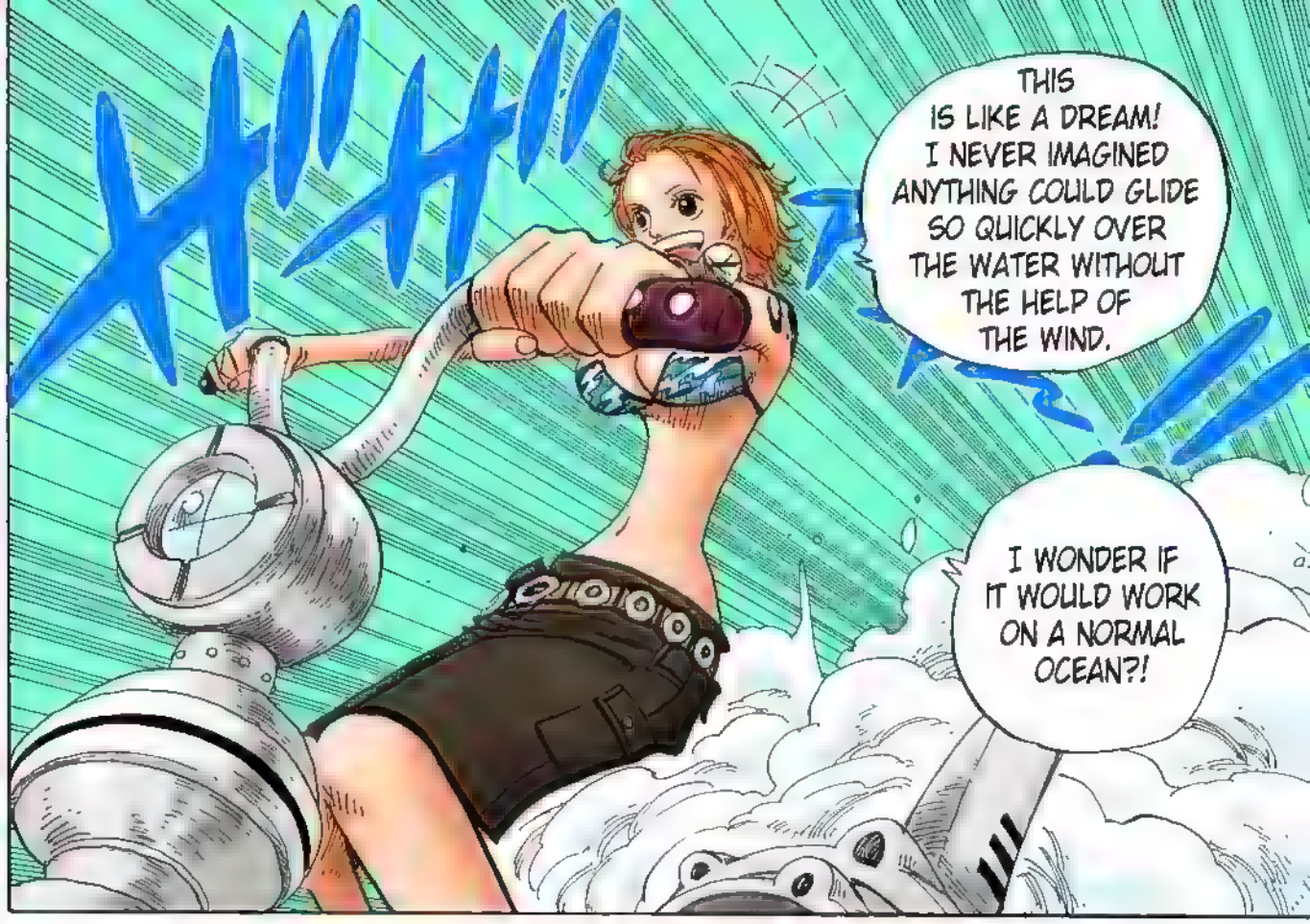

HEY!
?
WHAT?! THAT'S A LONG TIME!!
IF YOU PRACTICE, YOU CAN BE READY IN ABOUT TEN YEARS.
I'VE BEEN PRACTICING SINCE I WAS A CHILD AND I ONLY RECENTLY LEARNED HOW TO DRIVE IT.
IS IT THAT DIFFICULT?! I WANTED TO TRY IT TOO.
ガーン!!

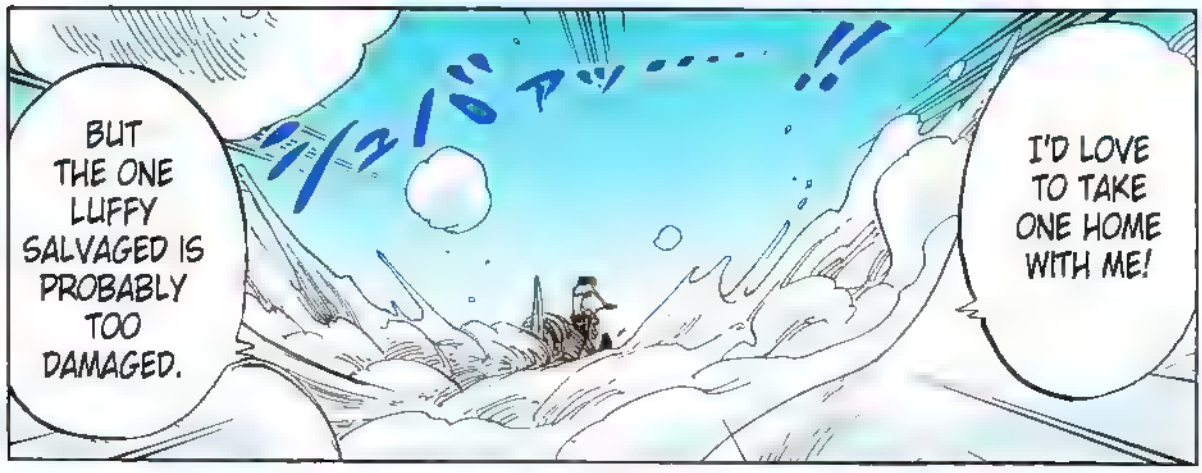

THIS IS WONDERFUL!
SHE'S RIDING IT!!
ゴーン!!


YOUR TOUCH ISN'T DELICATE ENOUGH, LUFFY!
THERE'S A TRICK TO IT.

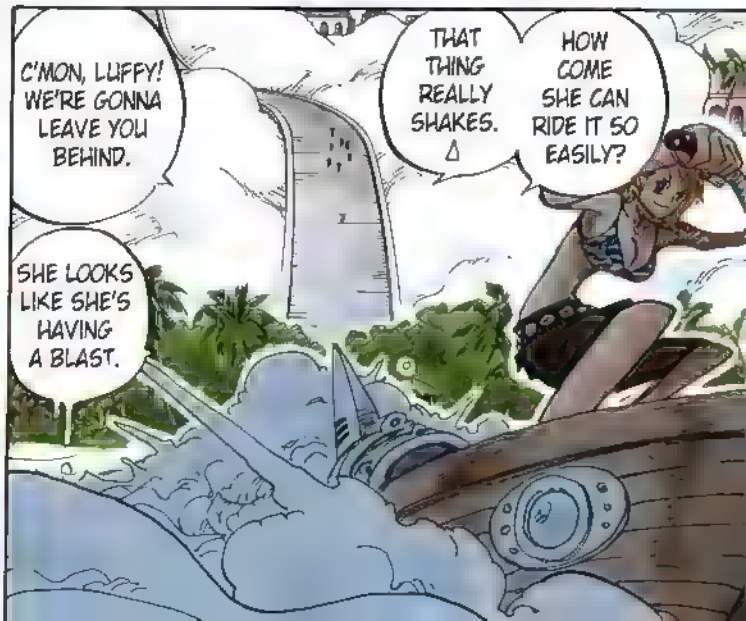

...!!
YOU'RE WONDERFUL, NAMI! ♡♡
WHAT?! SHE'S AMAZING! I CAN'T BELIEVE MY EYES!!
HOW COME SHE CAN RIDE THAT THING?!

YOU GUYS GO ON AHEAD! CAN I RIDE IT A LITTLE LONGER, MISTER?!
NICE TRY.
GET OFF RIGHT NOW, YOU DUMMY!
STUPID!
HEY, NAMI! WE'RE GOING TO THE MAN'S HOUSE NOW! HURRY UP AND GET OFF!
OF COURSE, BUT PLEASE BE CAREFUL!

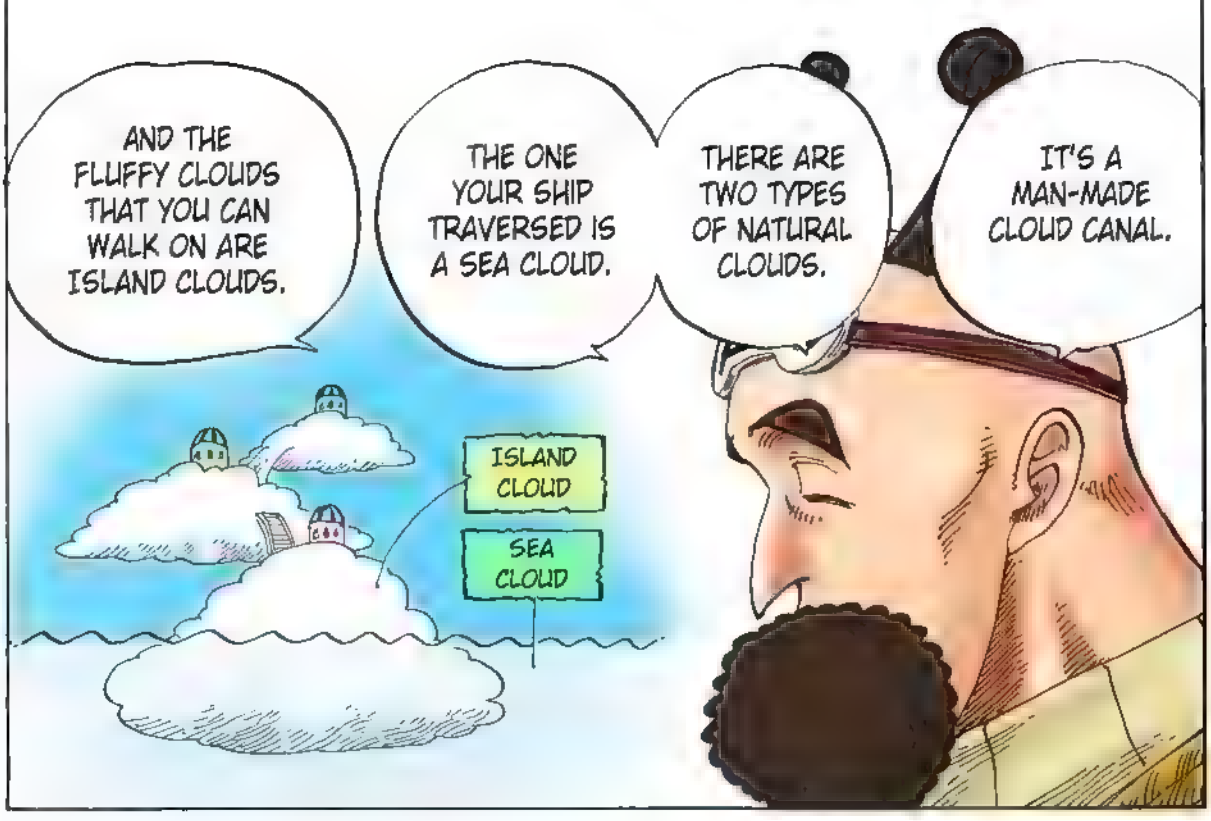

HHH!!
THIS IS LIKE A DREAM! I NEVER IMAGINED ANYTHING COULD GLIDE SO QUICKLY OVER THE WATER WITHOUT THE HELP OF THE WIND.
I WONDER IF IT WOULD WORK ON A NORMAL OCEAN?!


BUT THE ONE LUFFY SALVAGED IS PROBABLY TOO DAMAGED.
I'D LOVE TO TAKE ONE HOME WITH ME!

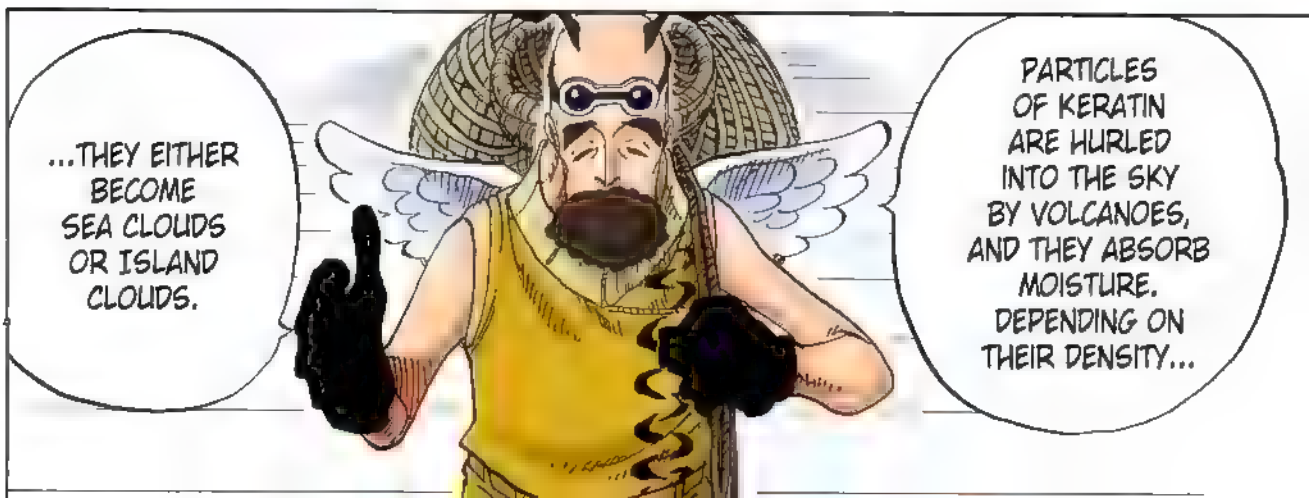
SINK!
ROTTEN KID!!
chonk


C'MON, LUFFY! WE'RE GONNA LEAVE YOU BEHIND.
SHE LOOKS LIKE SHE'S HAVING A BLAST.
THAT THING REALLY SHAKES.
HOW COME SHE CAN RIDE IT SO EASILY?

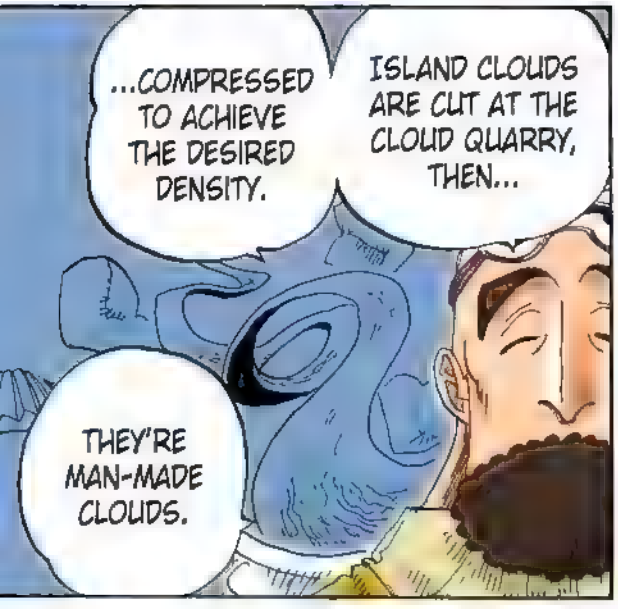
YOU MUST MEAN THE CLOUD QUARRY.
IS THAT LIKE A STONE QUARRY?
CLOUD QUARRY?
...!
HUH? WHERE? WHERE?
WHAT'S THAT OVER THERE? IT LOOKS LIKE A FACTORY.
GOOD.
OW!! YOU MADE ME BITE MY TONGUE, SANJI!!
YOU CAN CUT CLOUDS?
EVERYTHING'S TOPSY-TURVY HERE.
IT'S A PLACE WHERE THEY CUT CLOUDS FOR CONSTRUCTION.
...THE SHRIMP DRAGGED US OVER?
YOU MEAN THAT ROAD LIKE A BIG NOODLE...
MILKY ROAD?!
PERHAPS YOU PEOPLE CAME TO THE WHITE-WHITE SEA VIA THE MILKY ROAD?


IT'S A MAN-MADE CLOUD CANAL.
THERE ARE TWO TYPES OF NATURAL CLOUDS.
THE ONE YOUR SHIP TRAVERSED IS A SEA CLOUD.
AND THE FLUFFY CLOUDS THAT YOU CAN WALK ON ARE ISLAND CLOUDS.
ISLAND CLOUD
SEA CLOUD

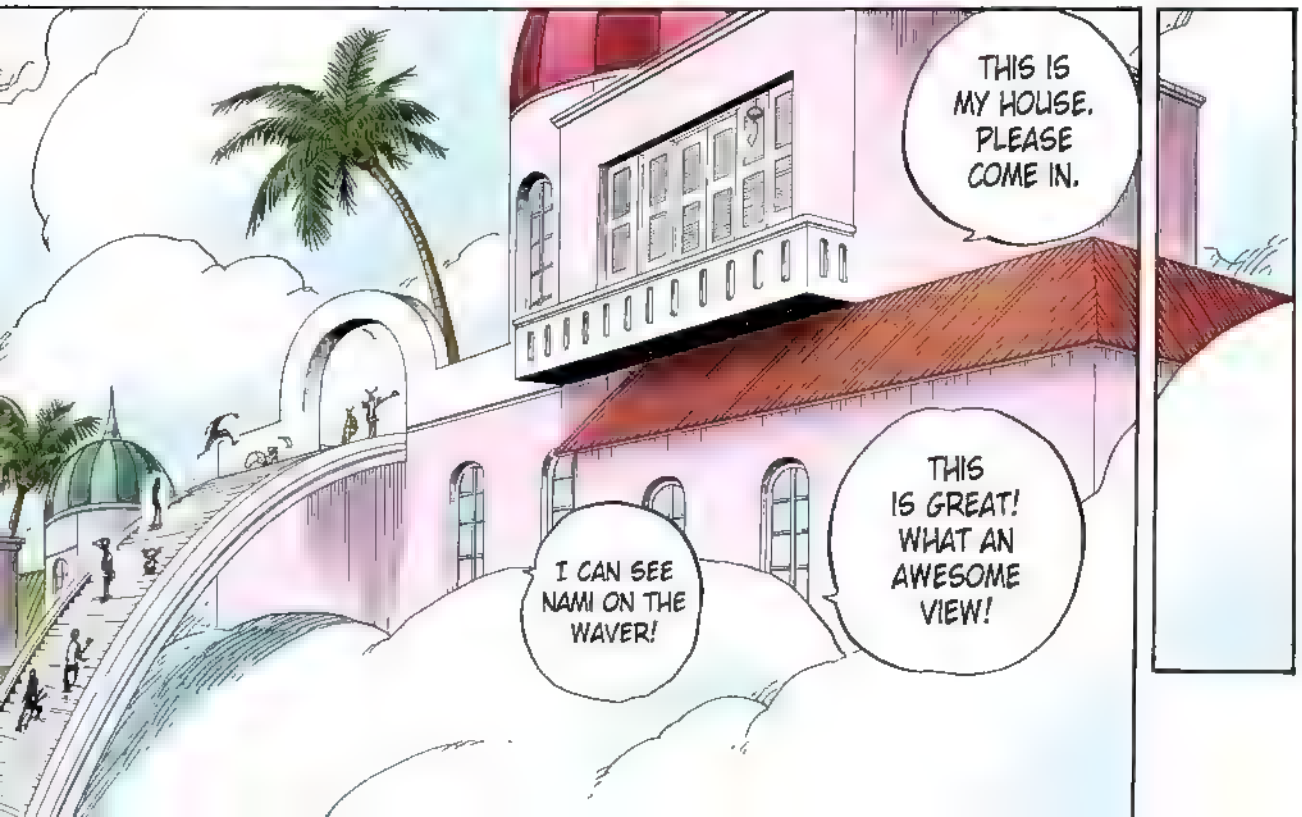
CAN YOU SWIM AND RIDE A WAVER ON NORMAL CLOUDS?
NO. THESE CLOUDS HAVE ENTIRELY DIFFERENT CONDENSATION NUCLEI FROM NORMAL CLOUDS.
YOU SEE, THERE IS A MINERAL KNOWN AS SEASTONE IN THE BLUE SEA.
SEA-STONE?! IT'S IN YOUR CLOUDS?
THERE'S AN INGREDIENT IN IT CALLED PYROBLOIN.


PARTICLES OF KERATIN ARE HURLED INTO THE SKY BY VOLCANOES, AND THEY ABSORB MOISTURE. DEPENDING ON THEIR DENSITY...
...THEY EITHER BECOME SEA CLOUDS OR ISLAND CLOUDS.

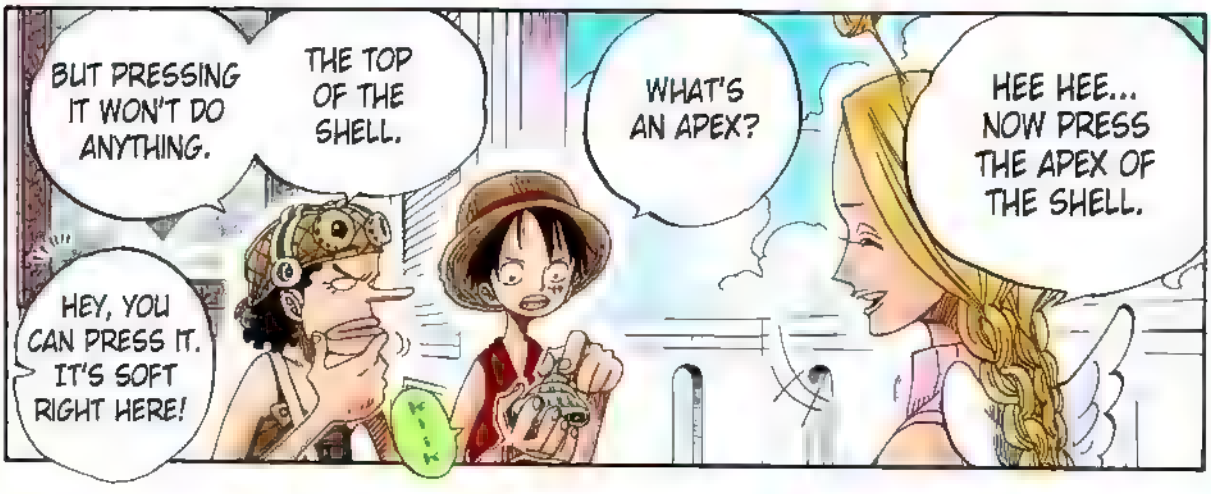
AH YES, THAT STUFF! I USED TO PLAY WITH IT AS A CHILD. KERATIN PARTICLES...
はっはっはっはっは
OH, YEAH. THAT STUFF!
STOP LYING!!
くわっ!!


...COMPRESSED TO ACHIEVE THE DESIRED DENSITY.
ISLAND CLOUDS ARE CUT AT THE CLOUD QUARRY, THEN...
THEY'RE MAN-MADE CLOUDS.

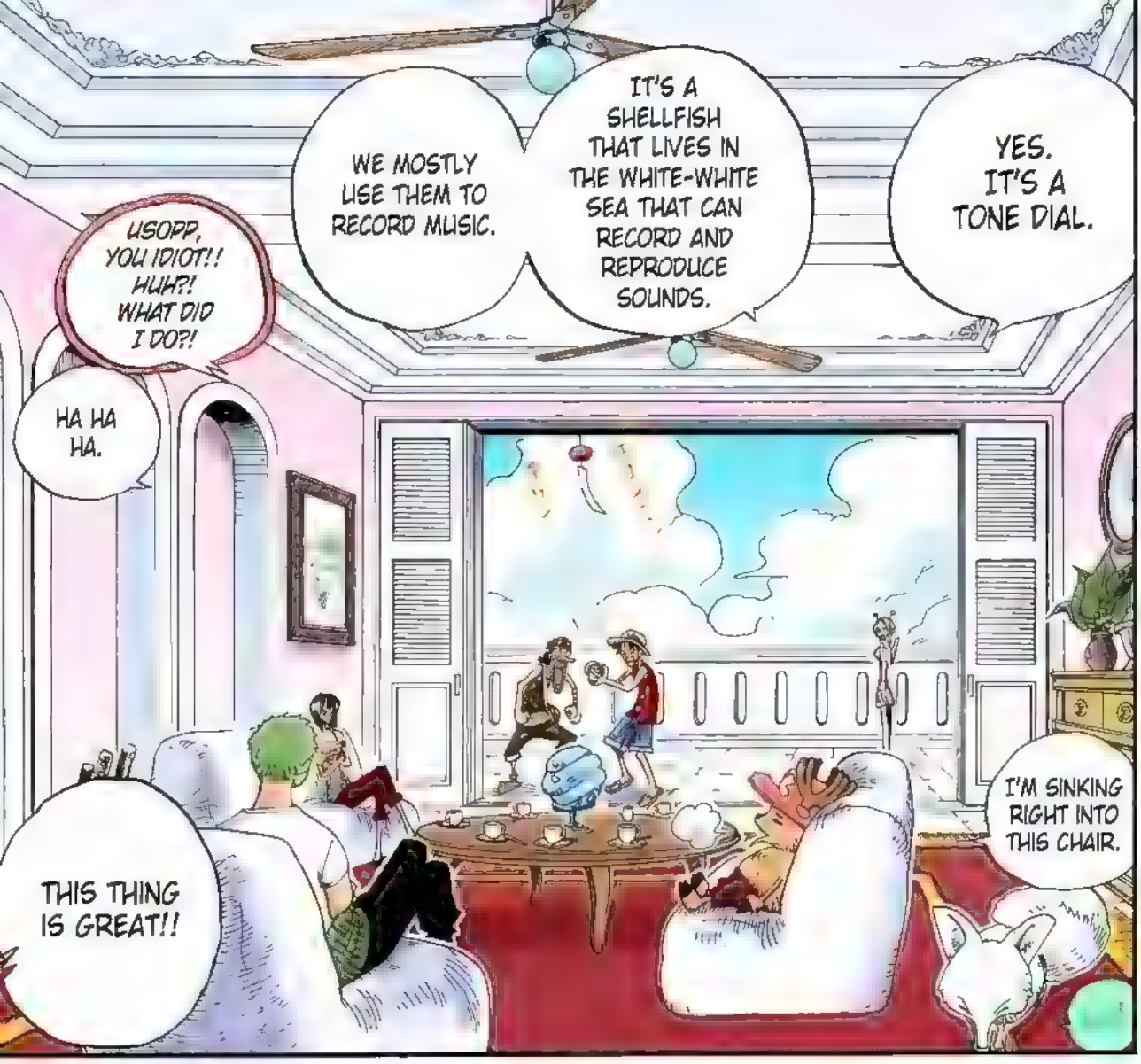
WHAT ABOUT THOSE SLIDES OVER THERE?
...AND THE CHAIRS YOU SAW ON THE BEACH ARE MADE OF--
AS I MENTIONED EARLIER, THE MILKY ROAD...
YES, THOSE ARE MILKY ROADS AS WELL.

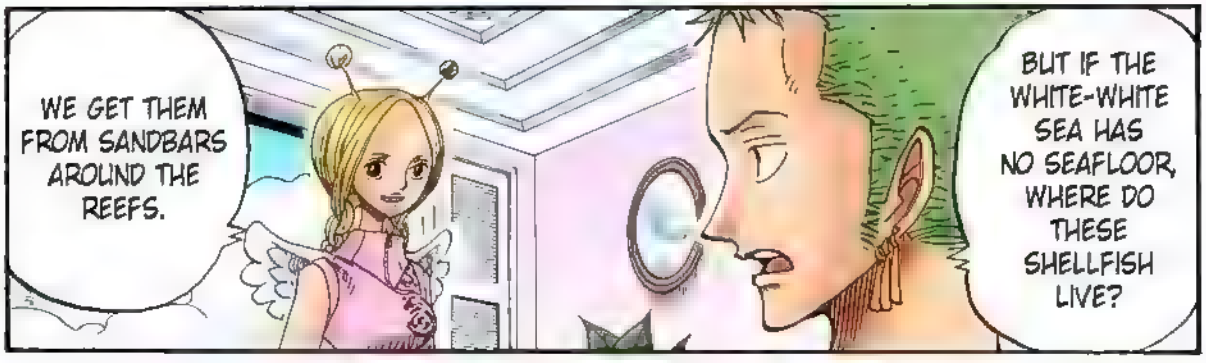

THIS IS MY HOUSE. PLEASE COME IN.
I CAN SEE NAMI ON THE WAVER!
THIS IS GREAT! WHAT AN AWESOME VIEW!

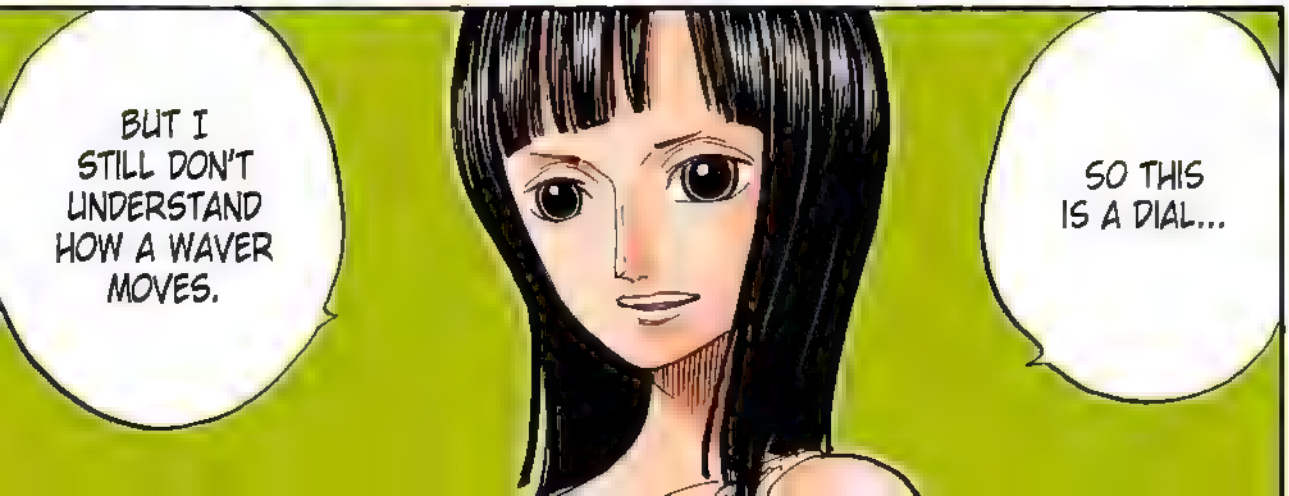
HUH?! WHAT DID I DO?!
USOPP, YOU IDIOT!!

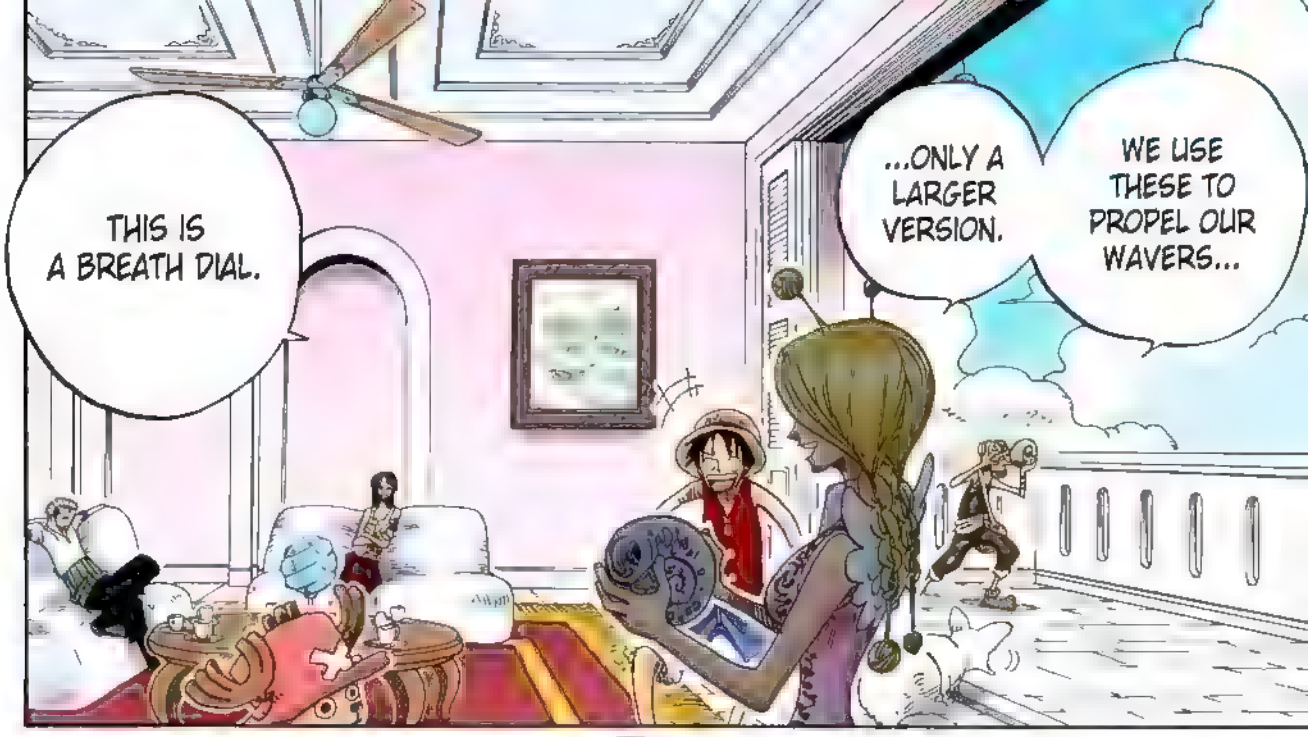

BUT PRESSING IT WON'T DO ANYTHING.
THE TOP OF THE SHELL.
WHAT'S AN APEX?
HEE HEE... NOW PRESS THE APEX OF THE SHELL.
HEY, YOU CAN PRESS IT. IT'S SOFT RIGHT HERE!

AMAZING. IT RECORDED SOUND.
THAT WAS YOUR VOICE!
HUH?! THE SHELL MADE FUN OF USOPP!!
HEE HEE... NOW PRESS...
HUH?! WHAT DID I DO?!
USOPP, YOU IDIOT!!
IS THIS SHELL A DIAL?!

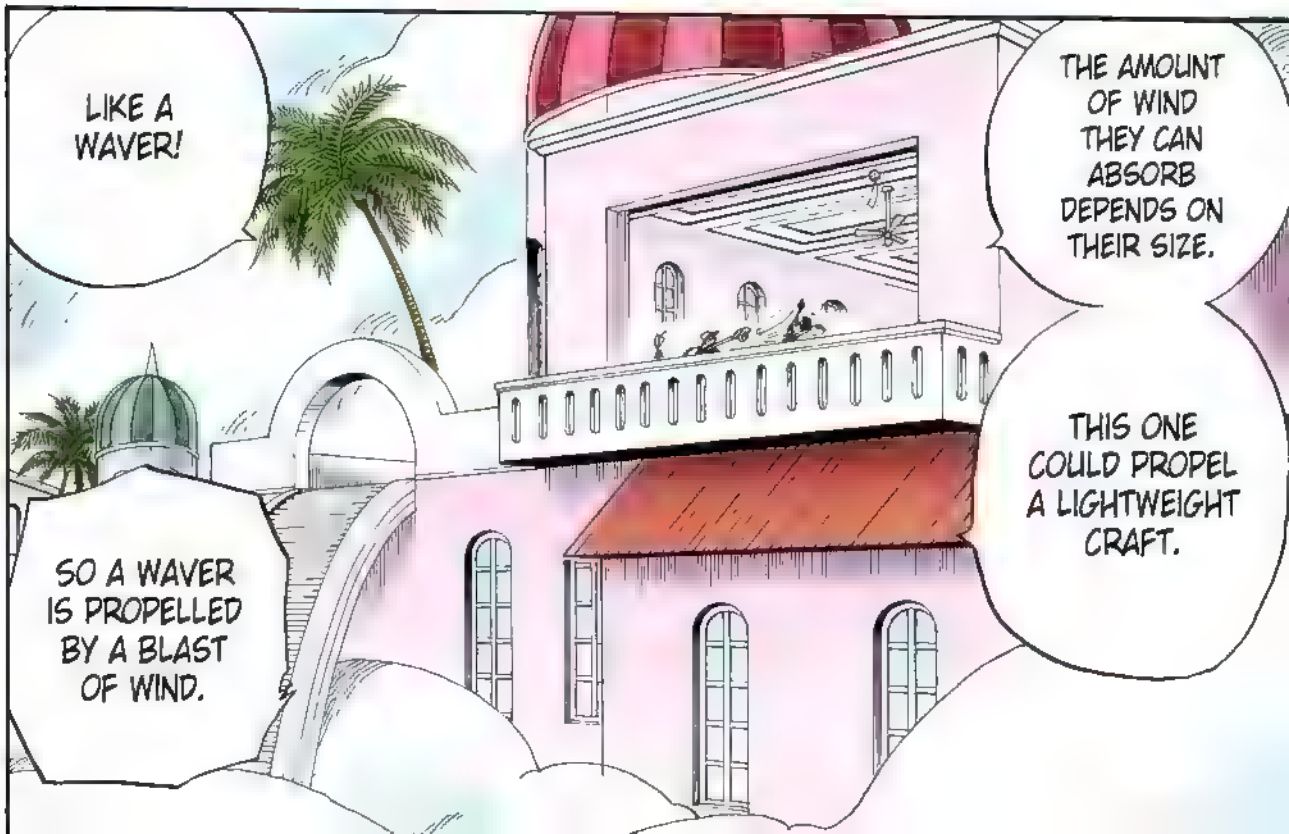

YES. IT'S A TONE DIAL.
IT'S A SHELLFISH THAT LIVES IN THE WHITE-WHITE SEA THAT CAN RECORD AND REPRODUCE SOUNDS.
WE MOSTLY USE THEM TO RECORD MUSIC.
USOPP, YOU IDIOT!! HUH?! WHAT DID I DO?!
HA HA HA.
I'M SINKING RIGHT INTO THIS CHAIR.
THIS THING IS GREAT!!

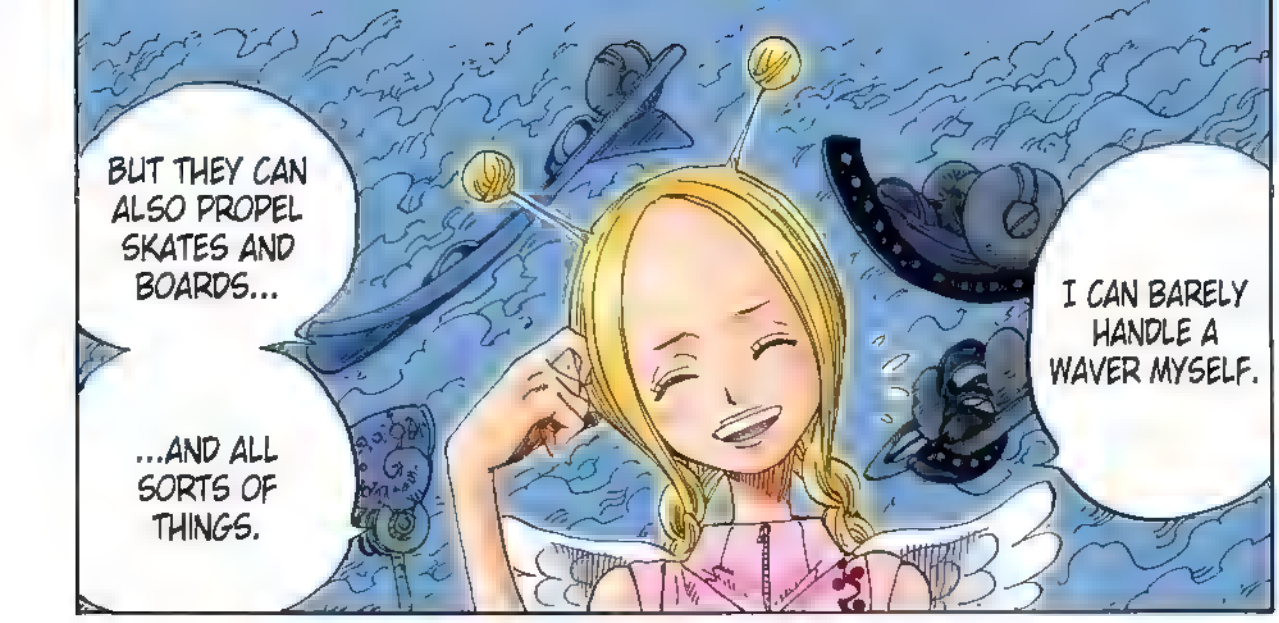

BUT IF THE WHITE-WHITE SEA HAS NO SEAFLOOR, WHERE DO THESE SHELLFISH LIVE?
WE GET THEM FROM SANDBARS AROUND THE REEFS.

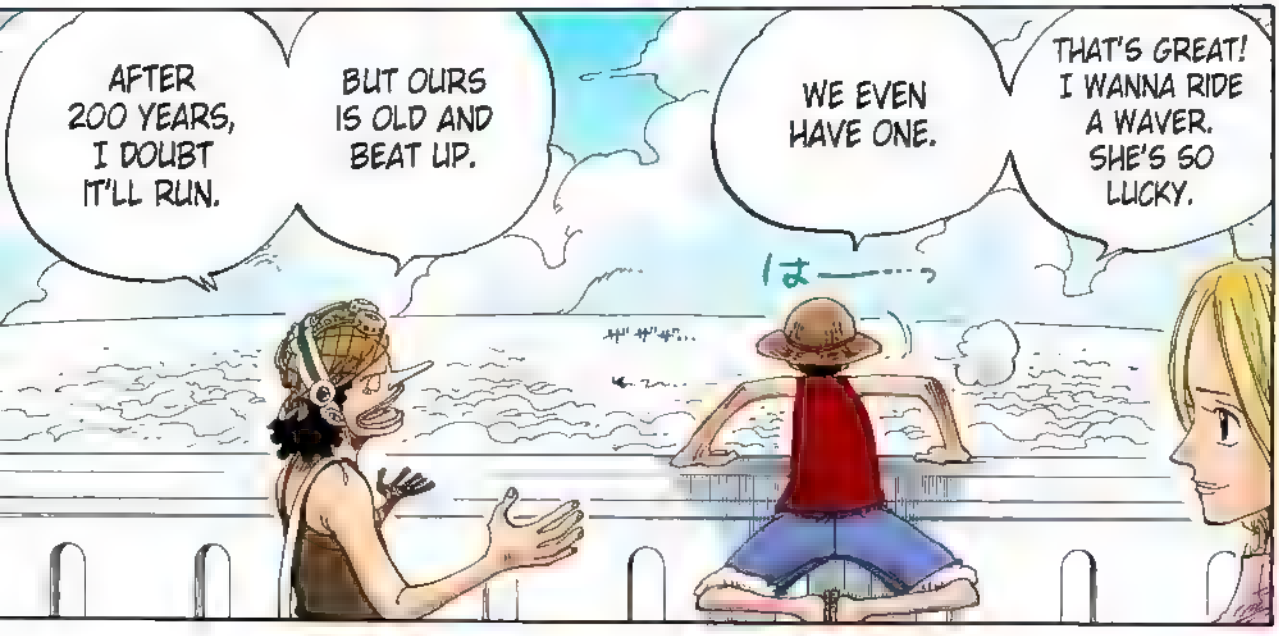

SO THIS IS A DIAL...
BUT I STILL DON'T UNDERSTAND HOW A WAVER MOVES.

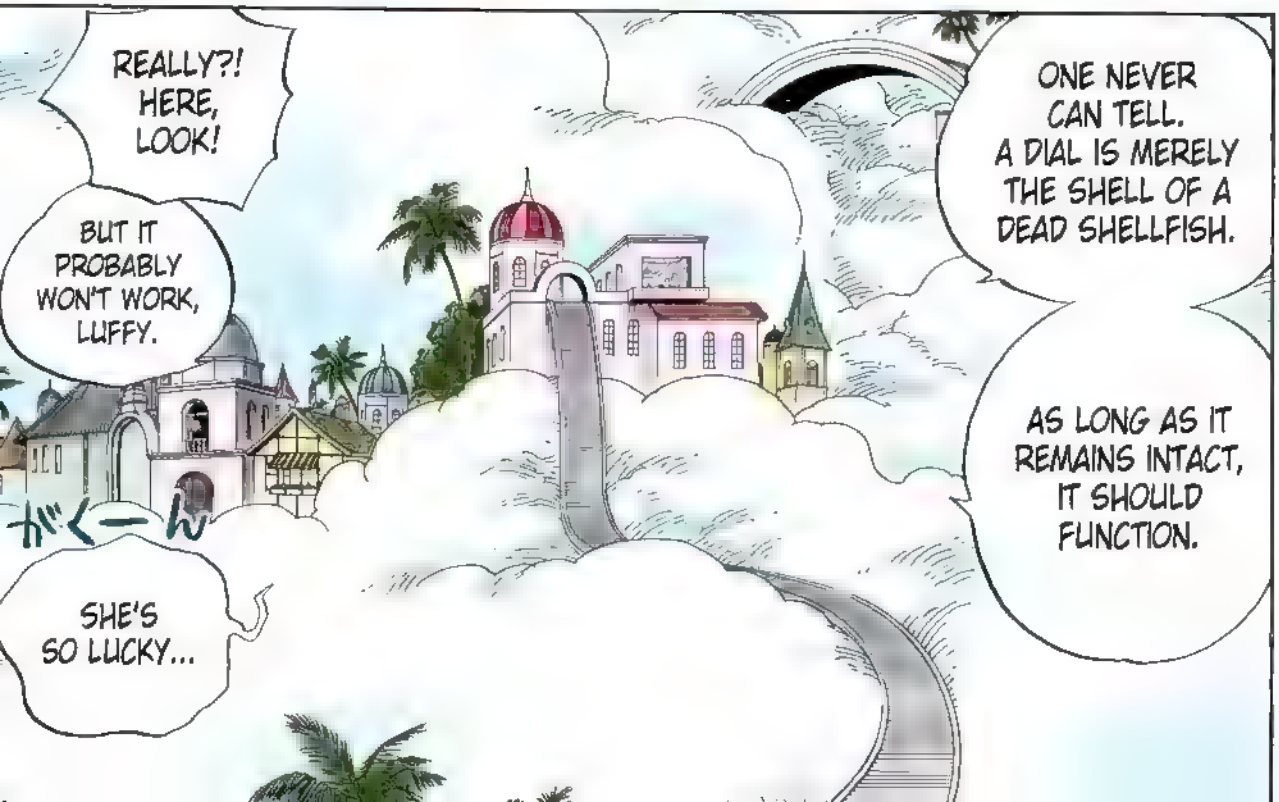

THIS IS A BREATH DIAL.
...ONLY A LARGER VERSION.
WE USE THESE TO PROPEL OUR WAVERS...

!
...WIND WILL BLOW OUT OF IT FOR 30 MINUTES ON COMMAND.
WOW!
KLIK
FOR EXAMPLE, IF YOU FORCE AIR INTO IT FOR 30 MINUTES...
...

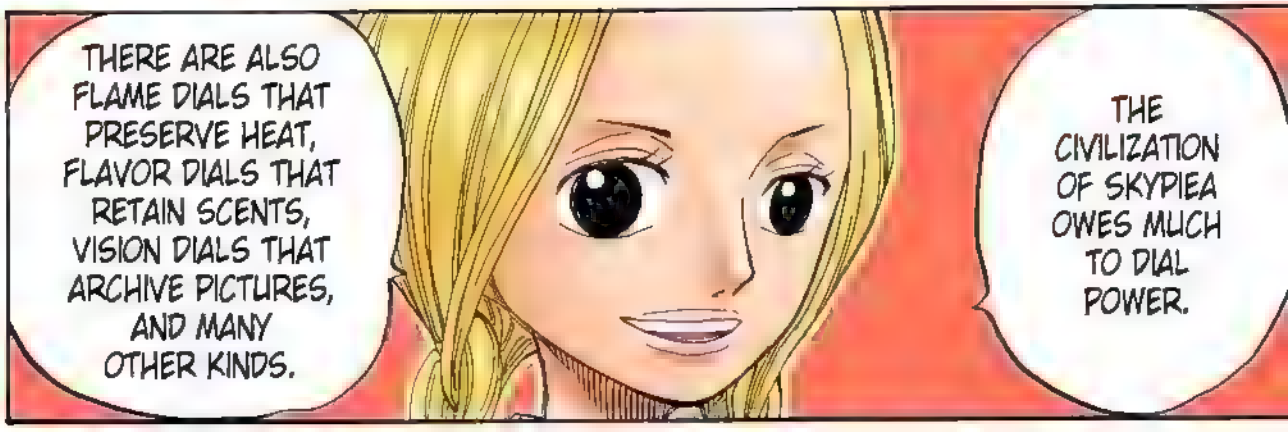

LIKE A WAVER!
THE AMOUNT OF WIND THEY CAN ABSORB DEPENDS ON THEIR SIZE.
THIS ONE COULD PROPEL A LIGHTWEIGHT CRAFT.
SO A WAVER IS PROPELLED BY A BLAST OF WIND.


BUT THEY CAN ALSO PROPEL SKATES AND BOARDS...
...AND ALL SORTS OF THINGS.
I CAN BARELY HANDLE A WAVER MYSELF.


AFTER 200 YEARS, I DOUBT IT'LL RUN.
BUT OURS IS OLD AND BEAT UP.
WE EVEN HAVE ONE.
THAT'S GREAT! I WANNA RIDE A WAVER. SHE'S SO LUCKY.
はーーっ

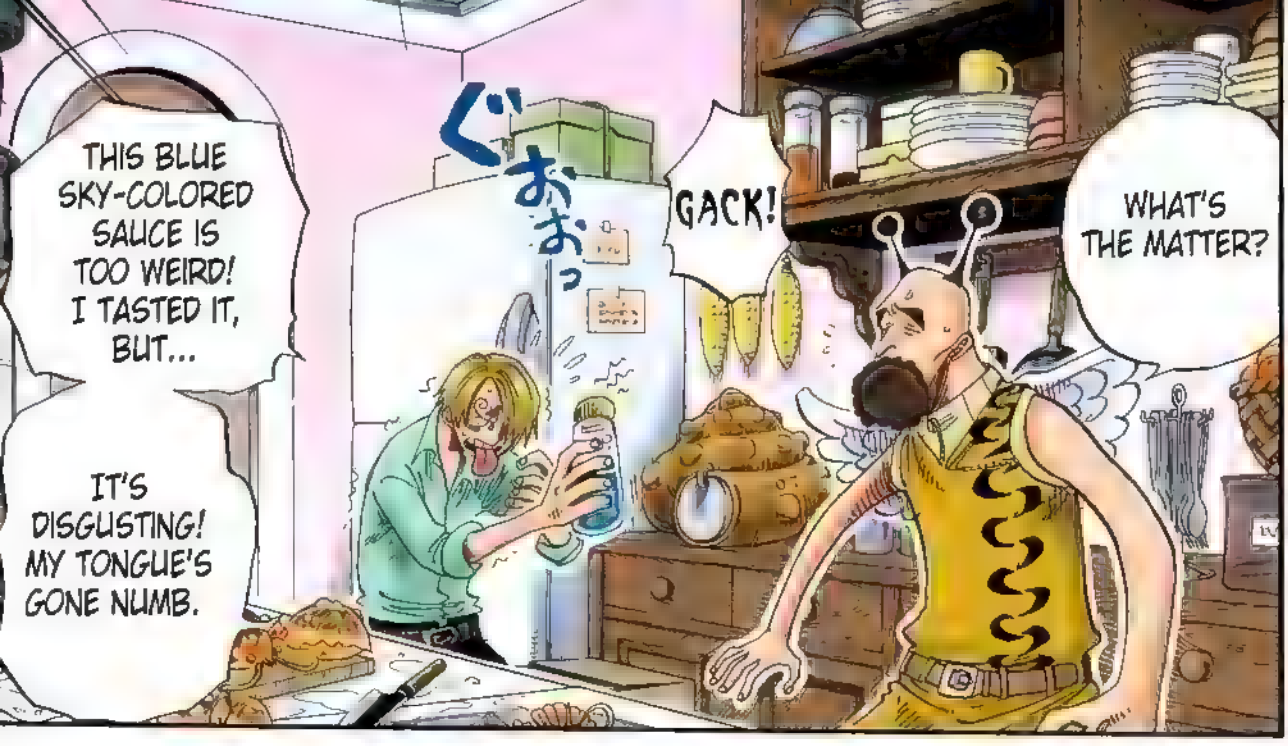

REALLY?! HERE, LOOK!
BUT IT PROBABLY WON'T WORK, LUFFY.
ONE NEVER CAN TELL. A DIAL IS MERELY THE SHELL OF A DEAD SHELLFISH.
AS LONG AS IT REMAINS INTACT, IT SHOULD FUNCTION.
がくーん
SHE'S SO LUCKY...

YES. THAT'S A LAMP DIAL.
THIS IS A DIAL TOO, ISN'T IT?
OF DIALS.
WHAT?
AND THERE ARE OTHER KINDS TOO.
IT COLLECTS LIGHT.
WOW! THE SHELL LIGHTS UP!


THERE ARE ALSO FLAME DIALS THAT PRESERVE HEAT, FLAVOR DIALS THAT RETAIN SCENTS, VISION DIALS THAT ARCHIVE PICTURES, AND MANY OTHER KINDS.
THE CIVILIZATION OF SKYPIEA OWES MUCH TO DIAL POWER.

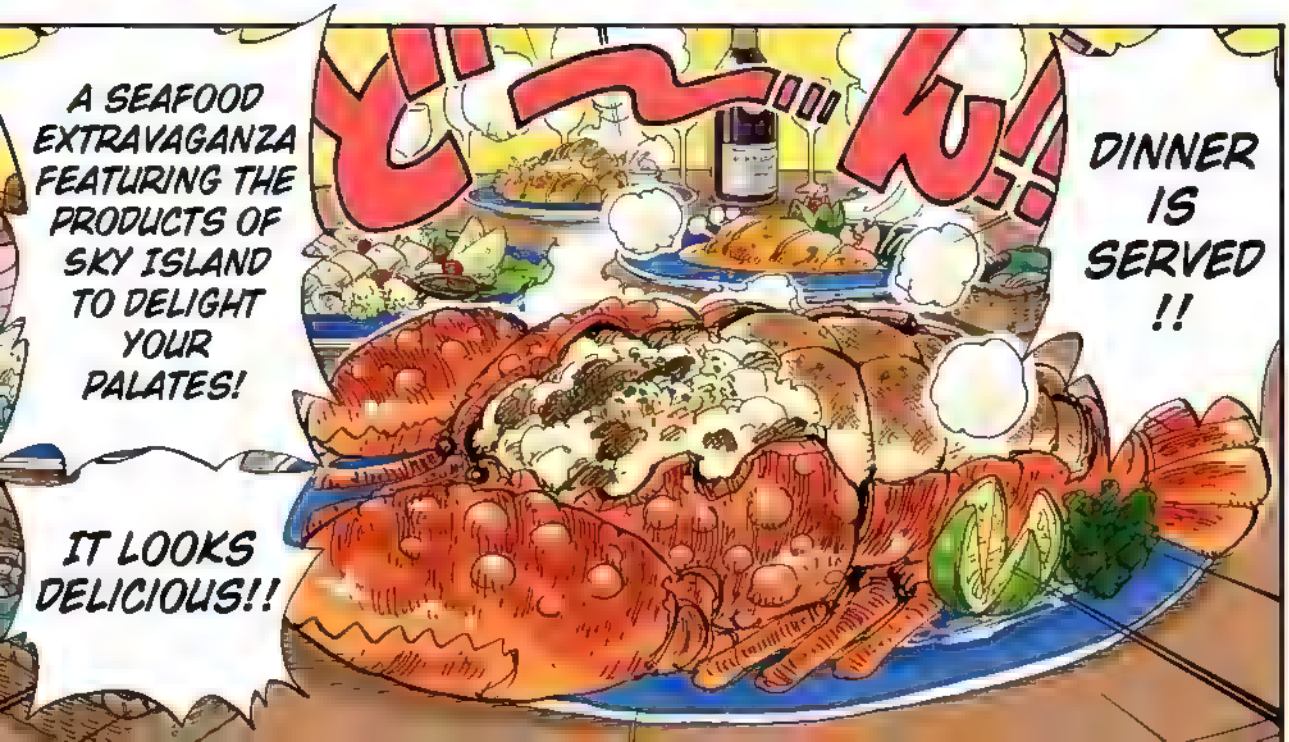
GWAH!!
GASP !!

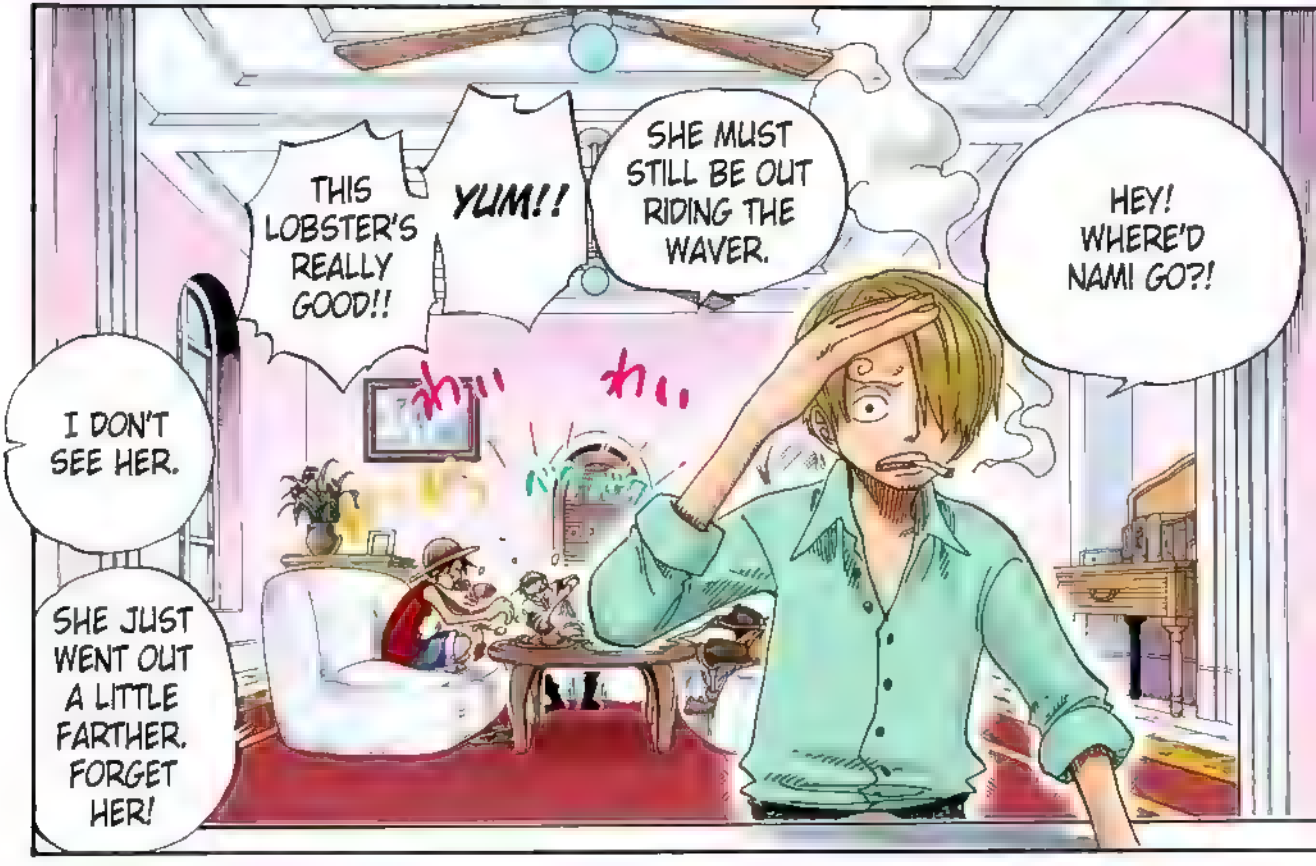
WE WOULDN'T BE ABLE TO LIVE IN THE SKY WITHOUT THEM.
IT'S FASCINAT-ING!!

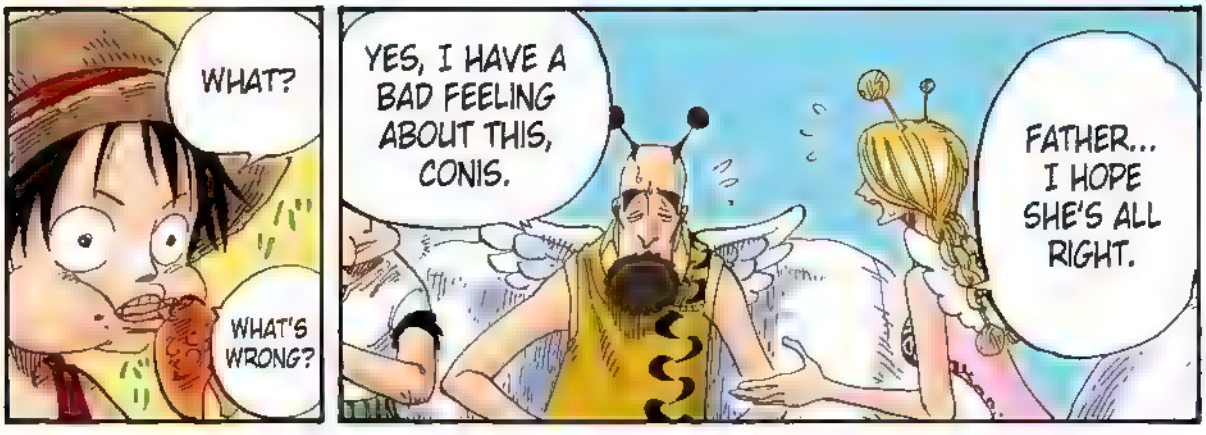

THIS BLUE SKY-COLORED SAUCE IS TOO WEIRD! I TASTED IT, BUT...
IT'S DISGUSTING! MY TONGUE'S GONE NUMB.
ぐおおっ
GACK!
WHAT'S THE MATTER?

I THINK HE'S OVER-WHELMED.
SANJI SEEMS TO BE HAVING FUN.

THEN THROW IT AWAY!!
OH, I'M SORRY. THAT'S SPOILED.
Are you trying to kill me?!
ボシャア!!!


A SEAFOOD EXTRAVAGANZA FEATURING THE PRODUCTS OF SKY ISLAND TO DELIGHT YOUR PALATES!
IT LOOKS DELICIOUS!!
どーん!!
DINNER IS SERVED!!

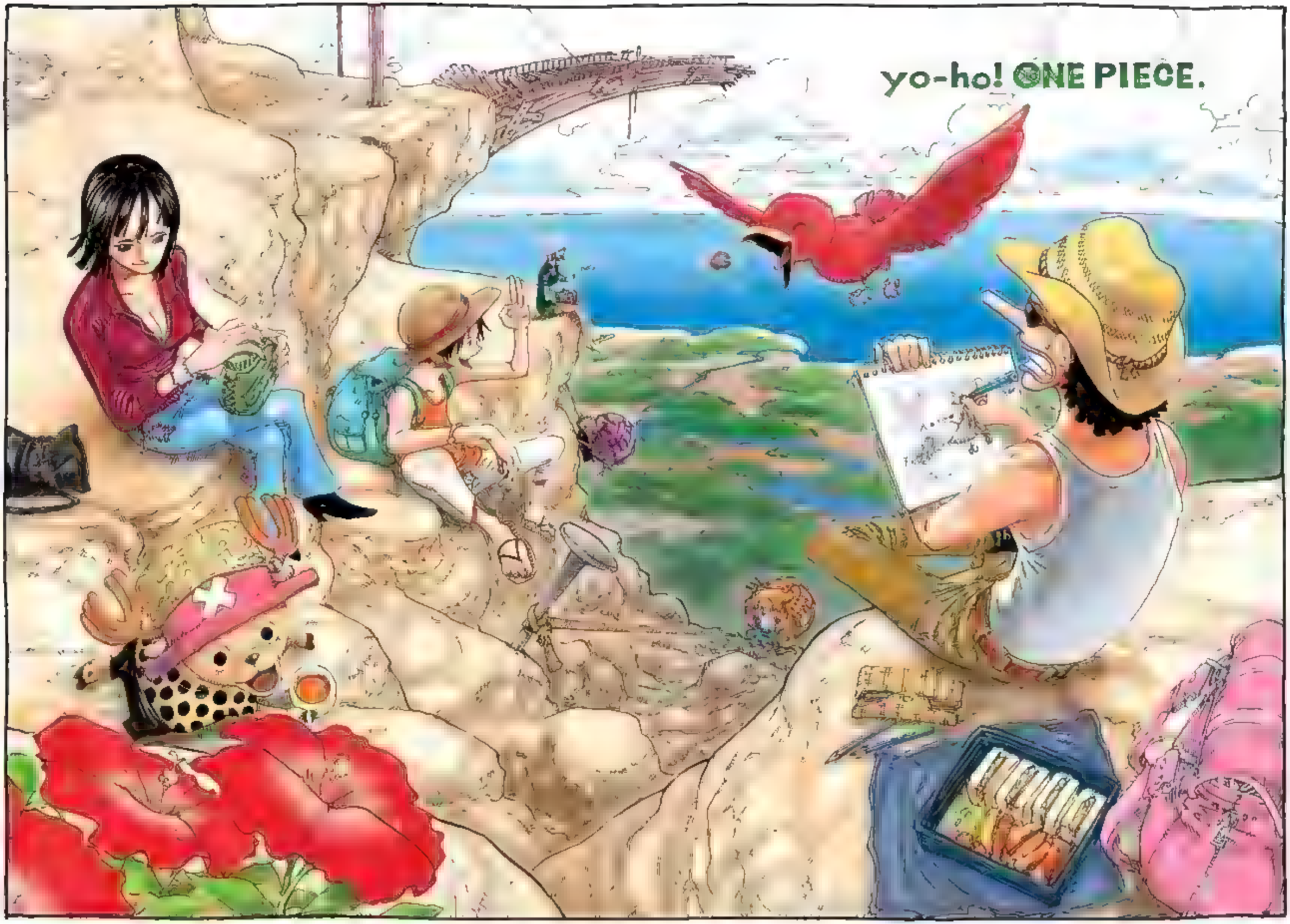

HEY! WHERE'D NAMI GO?!
SHE MUST STILL BE OUT RIDING THE WAVER.
YUM!!
THIS LOBSTER'S REALLY GOOD!!
I DON'T SEE HER.
SHE JUST WENT OUT A LITTLE FARTHER. FORGET HER!


WHAT?
WHAT'S WRONG?
YES, I HAVE A BAD FEELING ABOUT THIS, CONIS.
FATHER... I HOPE SHE'S ALL RIGHT.

IT BORDERS OUR ISLAND...
...SO IT'S EASY TO REACH ON A WAVER.
IN SKYPIEA, THERE IS ONE PLACE...
...YOU MUST NEVER GO, NO MATTER WHAT.

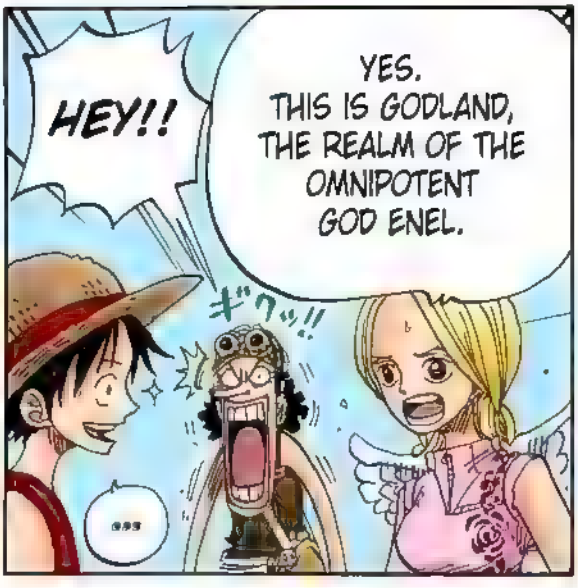
WHAT IS THIS PLACE?
THEY'RE HUGE...
IT'S SACRED.
A PLACE WE MUST NEVER GO? WHY NOT?
SOLID GROUND...
IT'S UPPER YARD, THE DOMAIN OF GOD.

Chapter 241: HEAVEN'S JUDGMENT



AND A PLACE NOBODY'S ALLOWED TO GO?!
A GOD?!

LUFFY ?!!
WE MUST NEVER GO THERE!! DO YOU UNDERSTAND WHAT THAT MEANS?!
LUFFY!! WHAT ARE YOU THINKING ABOUT?! LISTEN TO WHAT SHE'S SAYING!!
HUH? THERE'S A PLACE I CAN'T GO?

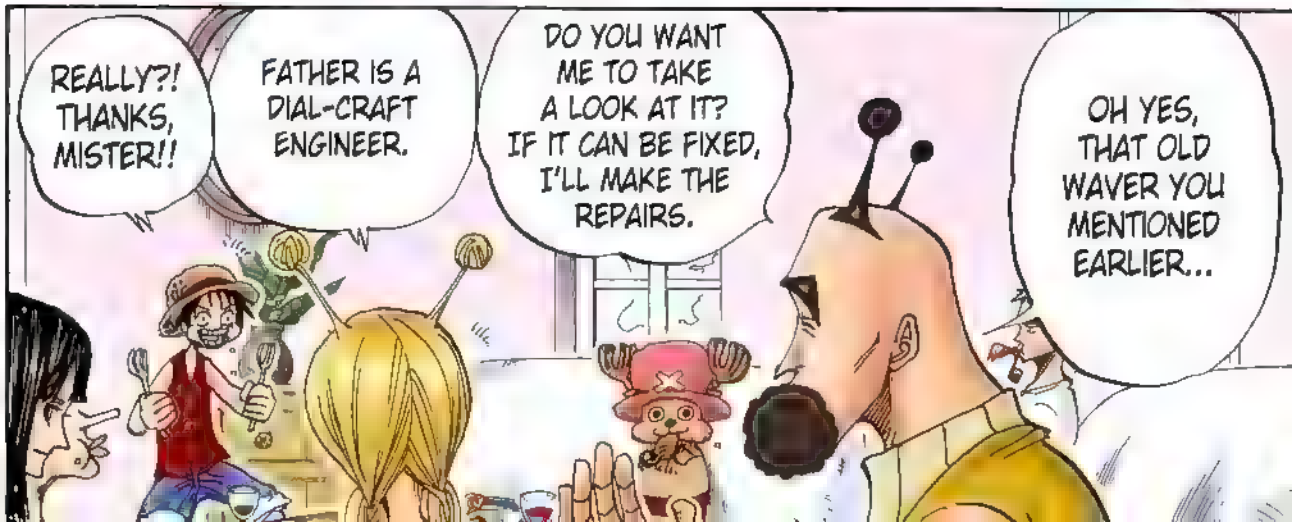

HEY!!
YES. THIS IS GODLAND, THE REALM OF THE OMNIPOTENT GOD ENEL.
ギクッ!!
...

HE'S GOING TO GO THERE.
I SEE. A PLACE I ABSOLUTELY CANNOT GO TO, HUH?
ウ

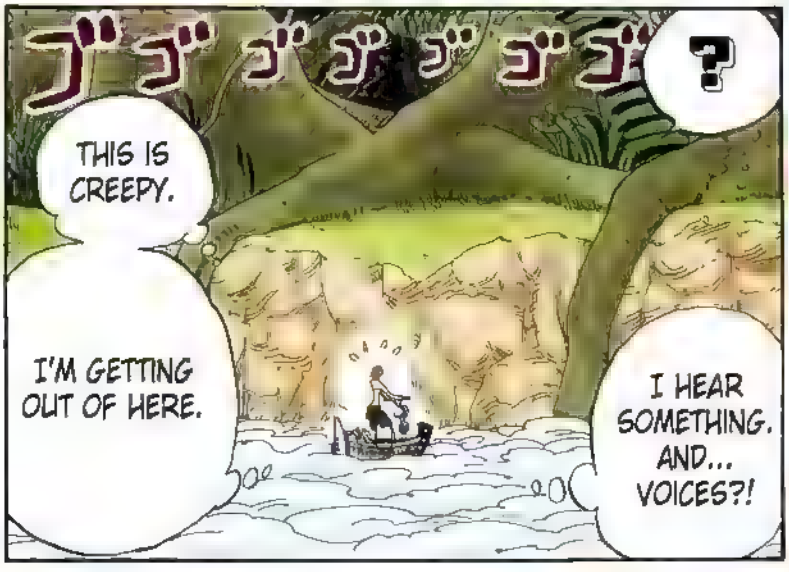
THAT'S BECAUSE HE INTENDS TO GO THERE NO MATTER WHAT.
I SEE. OH WELL, IT DOESN'T MATTER.
I'M AFRAID GOD WOULD CERTAINLY DESTROY YOU.
BUT IF HE'S A GOD, WON'T HE FORGIVE US? GODS ARE KIND, RIGHT?

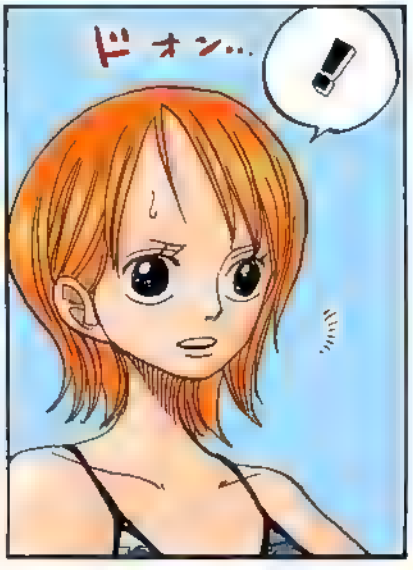
BUT WE DON'T KNOW IF SHE WENT THAT WAY OR NOT. PLEASE BE EXTREMELY CAREFUL!
YOU MUSTN'T INCUR GOD ENEL'S WRATH.

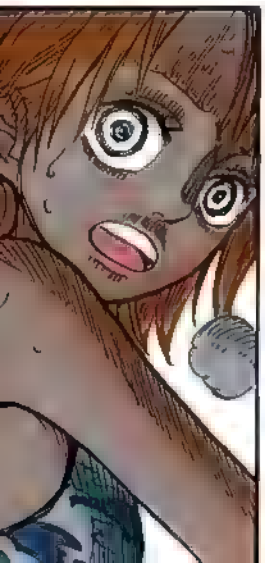
HEY! WHILE YOU'RE STUFFING YOUR FACE, NAMI COULD BE IN SERIOUS DANGER!!
WAIT. LET ME EAT THIS FIRST.
ALL RIGHT! LET'S GO FIND NAMI!
LEAVE THAT! WE'RE COMING RIGHT BACK.

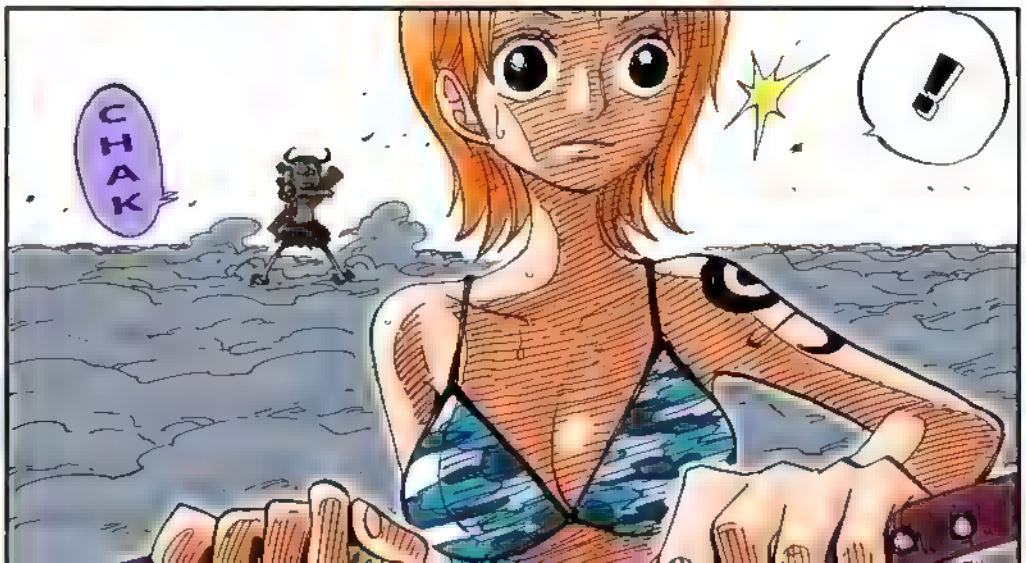

REALLY?! THANKS, MISTER!!
FATHER IS A DIAL-CRAFT ENGINEER.
DO YOU WANT ME TO TAKE A LOOK AT IT? IF IT CAN BE FIXED, I'LL MAKE THE REPAIRS.
OH YES, THAT OLD WAVER YOU MENTIONED EARLIER...

THESE TREES ARE ENORMOUS! I WONDER HOW OLD THEY ARE.
WHAT?
I CAN'T SEE THEIR TOPS.


ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ
?
THIS IS CREEPY.
I'M GETTING OUT OF HERE.
I HEAR SOMETHING. AND... VOICES?!


ドォン..
!




CHAK
!

HUFF
HUFF
HUFF
HELP ME!
HUFF
whar
HELP!
HUFF
HUFF
?!
HUFF
HUFF
THWEE!!
SMIRK

AAGH!!
ガサ
ガサ
ガサ
?
WOOF!!
AAH!!
HEH...
HUH?

THUD!
HEY, YOU!! THAT'S MY PREY!!
HUFF... HAGH...
YIP!
SORRY ABOUT THAT!!
HA HA HA HA !!

HE'S MINE!!
I'M SORRY TOO!
YOU'RE THE ONE WHO'S INTER-FERING!
DON'T INTERFERE!!
HO HO!!
?!!
ドカ!!!

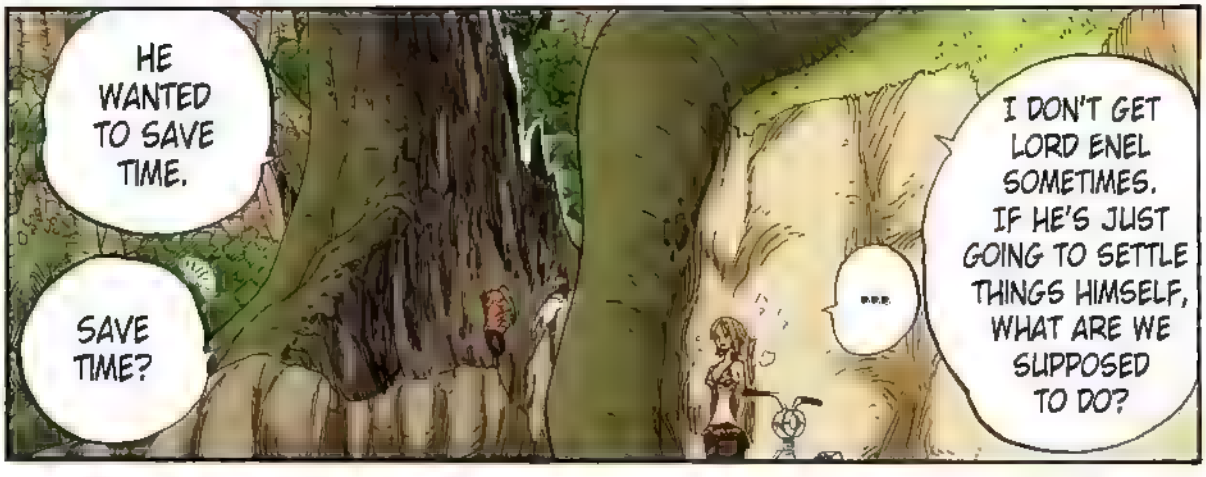
?!
TMP
...
ビリ
ビリ…
.....?!

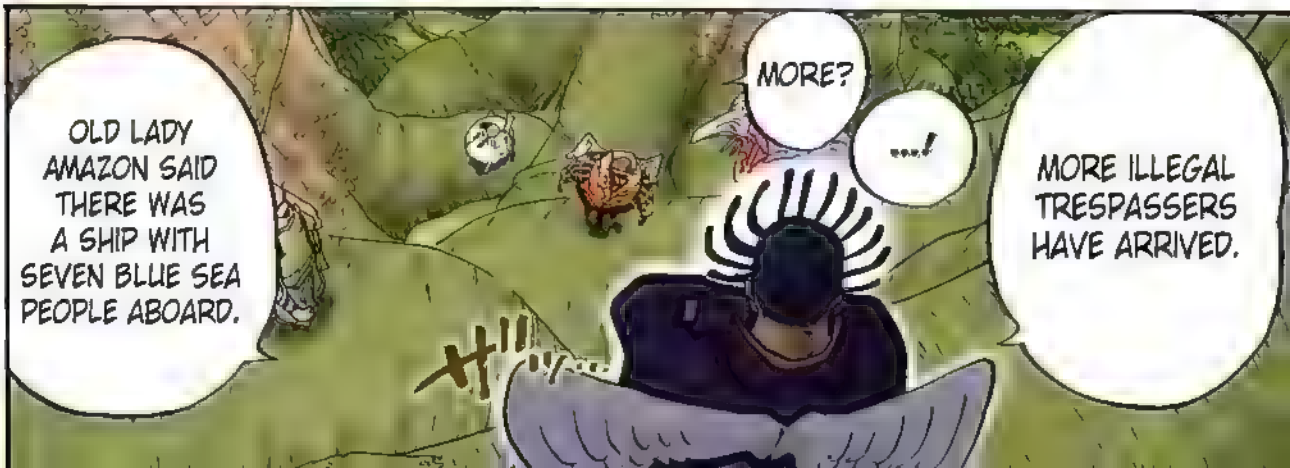
...!
WHAT IS THAT?!
!
ビクッ!!
THUD
!
I'LL PAY YOU WHATEVER YOU WANT!!
BUT THIS IS A ONE-MAN CRAFT! I DON'T KNOW IF IT CAN CARRY BOTH OF US.
WE MIGHT SINK!
ゼー…
ゼー…
HEY! HELP ME!! GET ME OUT OF HERE!!
I MISSED THE SHIP!! PLEASE!!
GUER-RILLA...
オォオ
AH!
HUH?!
GAAH!!
ビク!!

!!!
HOW DARE HE DO THAT TO THE VEARTH!!
NO!! IT'S ENEL!!
HUFF HUFF

...!!
UGH!!
PUT OUT THE FIRE!!
GET THE WATER DIAL! QUICK!!
...
HUFF HUFF

IT SOUNDED LIKE HE WAS TALKING TO SOMEONE.
WOOF WOOF
MAKE THAT DOG SHUT UP.
THERE WAS A GUERRILLA, BUT HE RAN AWAY.
HE WAS BEGGING FOR HIS LIFE.
HEH HEH...


HE WANTED TO SAVE TIME.
SAVE TIME?
...
I DON'T GET LORD ENEL SOMETIMES. IF HE'S JUST GOING TO SETTLE THINGS HIMSELF, WHAT ARE WE SUPPOSED TO DO?


OLD LADY AMAZON SAID THERE WAS A SHIP WITH SEVEN BLUE SEA PEOPLE ABOARD.
MORE?
...!
MORE ILLEGAL TRESPASSERS HAVE ARRIVED.

BECAUSE WE DIDN'T PAY THE ENTRY FEE? NO WAY!
TRES-PASSERS ?!
YOU'LL HAVE TO PAY THE ENTRANCE FEE OF ₤1 BILLION PER PERSON.
SEVEN BLUE SEA PEOPLE... IS HE TALKING ABOUT US?!
!
THEY HUNT PEOPLE DOWN FOR THAT?!
ONLY SEVEN? THAT'S NO GOOD.
YOU CAN'T DIVIDE SEVEN HEADS AMONG FOUR PEOPLE.
WHAT WAS THAT BLAST?! WHO ARE THESE MEN?! WHAT IS THIS PLACE?!
...

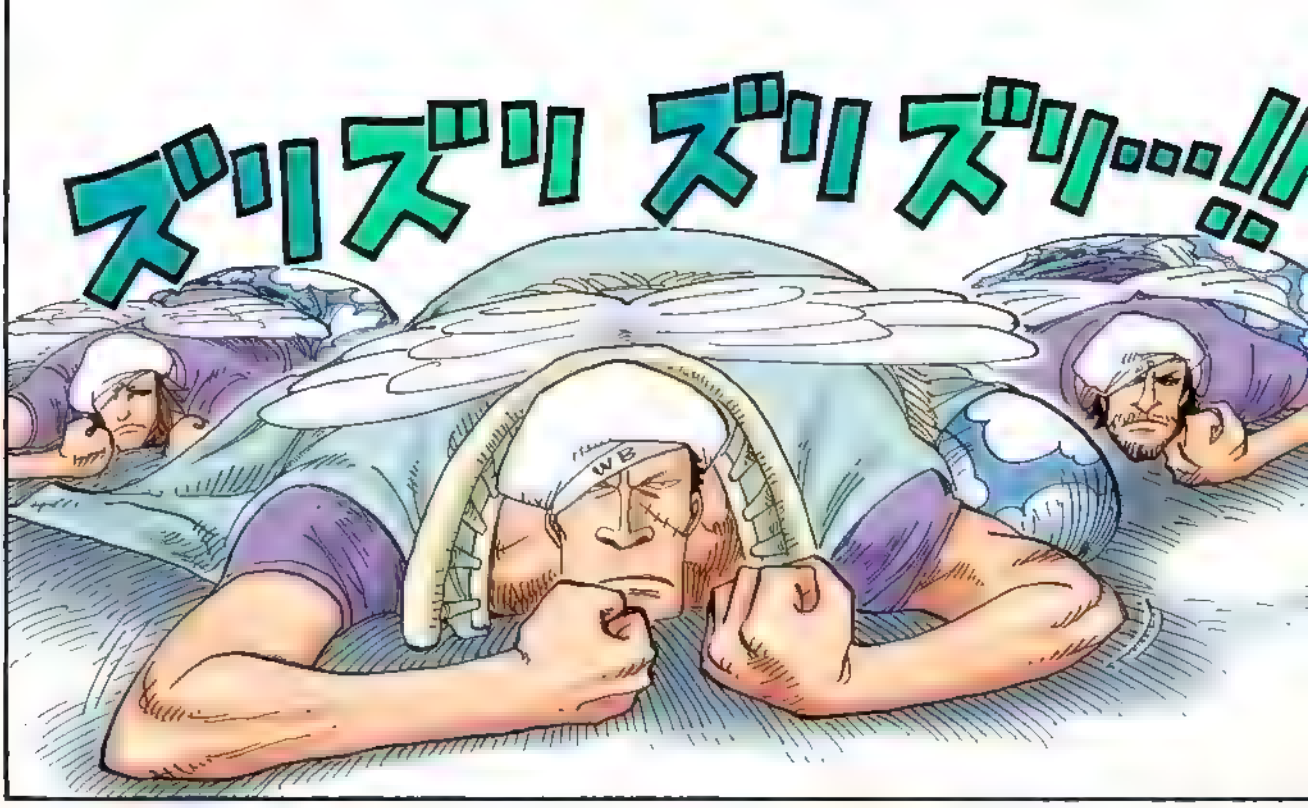
LOVELY STREET
ANGEL ISLAND
ATTEN-TION!
HESO!!
FWIK
HESO, EVERY-ONE!
ズビ!!
IT'S THE WHITE BERETS.
ざわざわ
DID SOMETHING HAPPEN?
BE ON ALERT!!
SEVERAL ILLEGAL ENTRANTS ARRIVED AT ANGEL BEACH TODAY!!
THE WHITE BERETS ARE NOW CONDUCTING A SEARCH FOR THESE CRIMINALS.
CAPTAIN MCKINLEY
WHITE BERET FORCE
SKYPIEA POLICE
どん!
KLIK

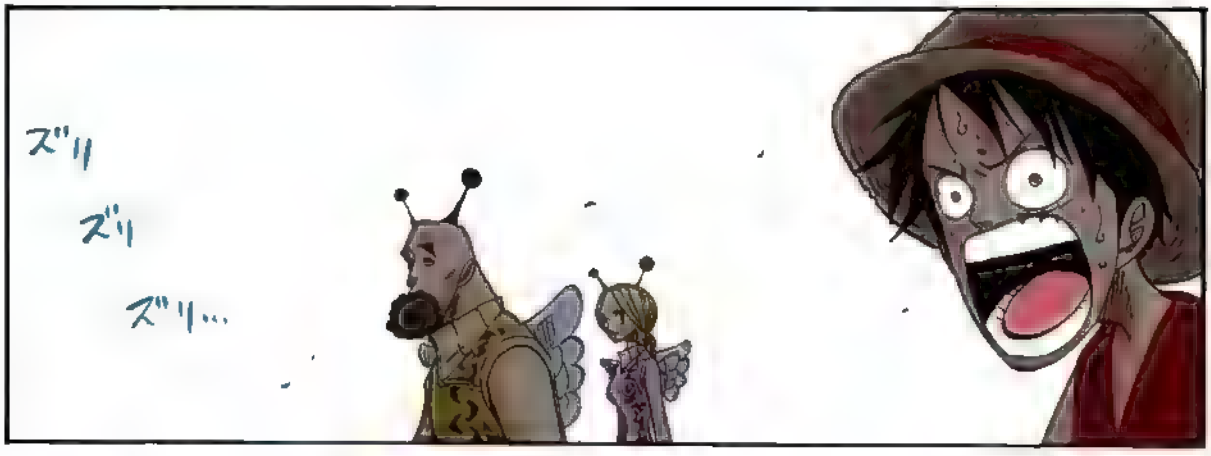
I HAVE TO GO TELL THE OTHERS RIGHT AWAY.
OH NO!
EH?
HUH?
MISTER, WHAT'S THAT?
YOU, IN THAT SUSPICIOUS SHIP! HALT!!
HEY, LUFFY! WE'RE GOING! GET ON BOARD!
I'LL HAVE TO TAKE IT APART TO FIND OUT.
CAN YOU FIX IT?
IT'S REALLY OLD, HUH?
WHO ARE...
...THOSE GUYS?

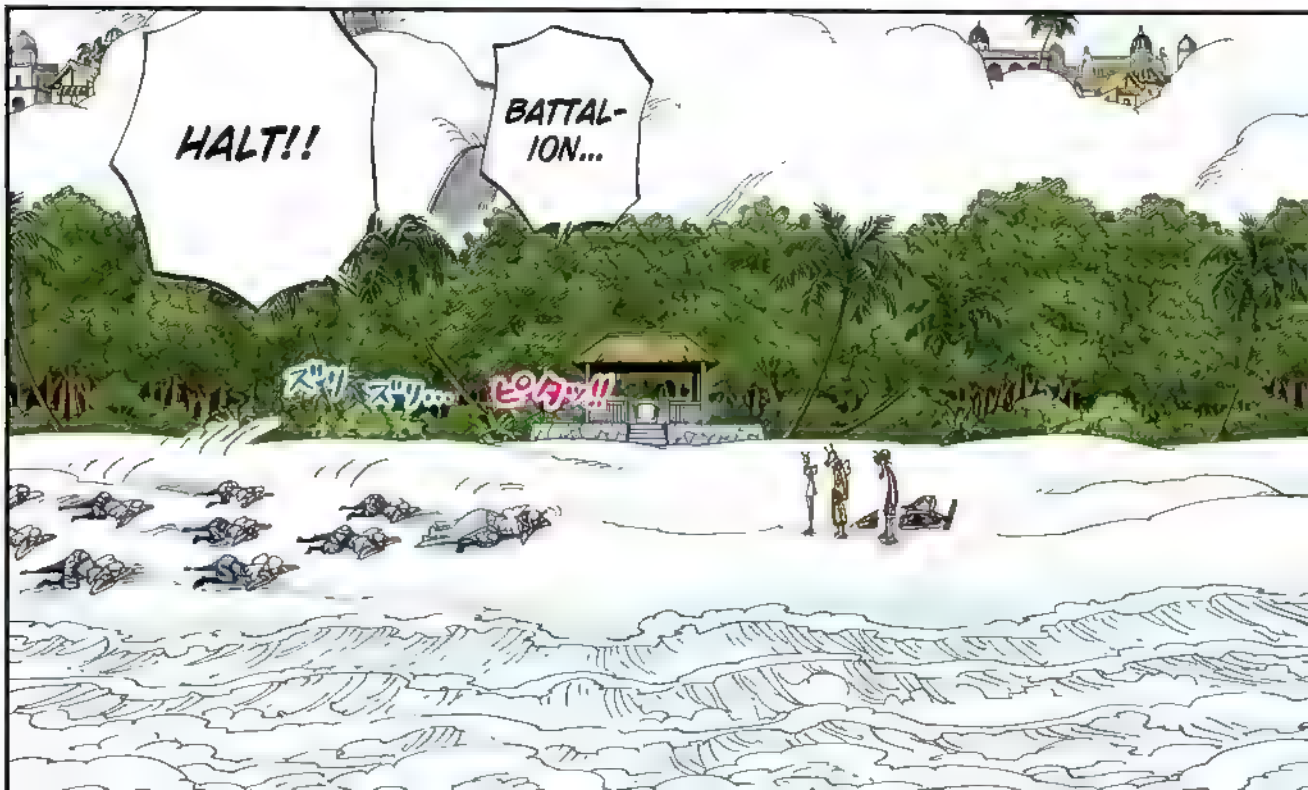
ONE PIECE FROM VARIOUS COUNTRIES

Chapter 242: CLASS-2 CRIMINALS

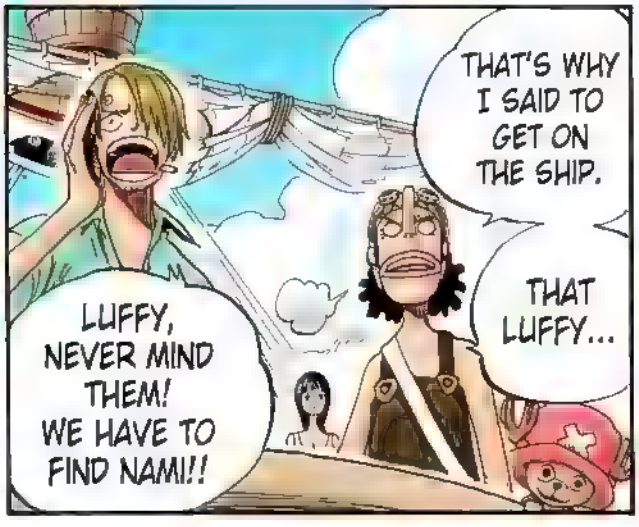
WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH
VOLUME 6: "I, KING WAPOL, AM CAPTURED"

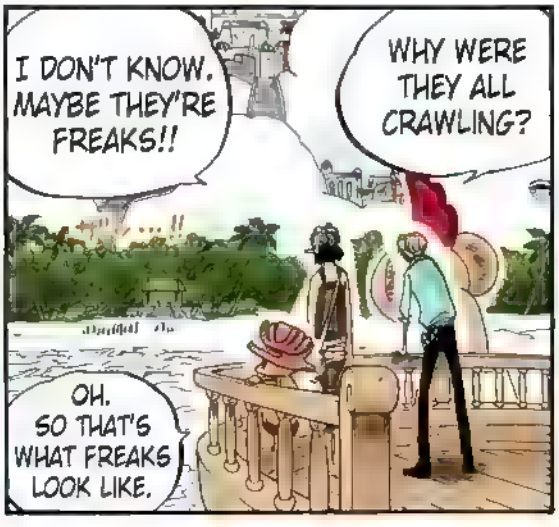

ズリズリ ズリズリ…!!


ズリ
ズリ
ズリ…

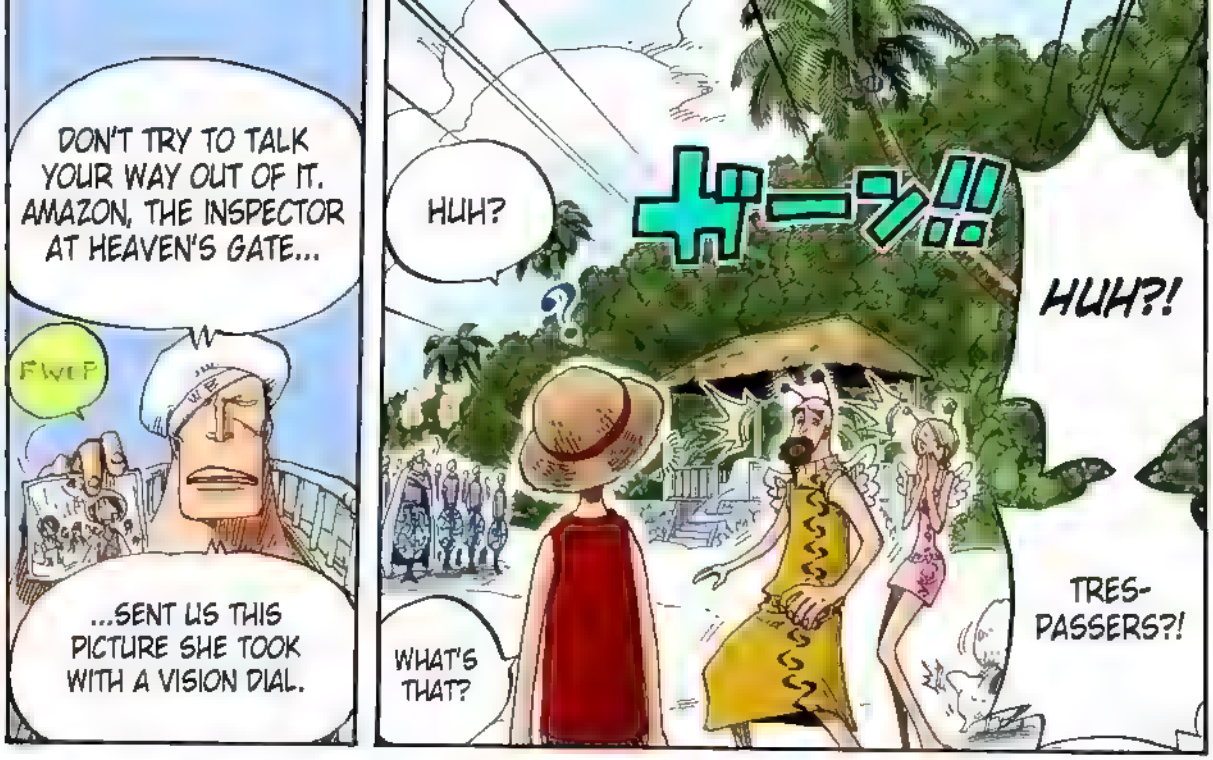

HALT!!
BATTAL-ION...
ズリ ズリ…
ピタッ!!

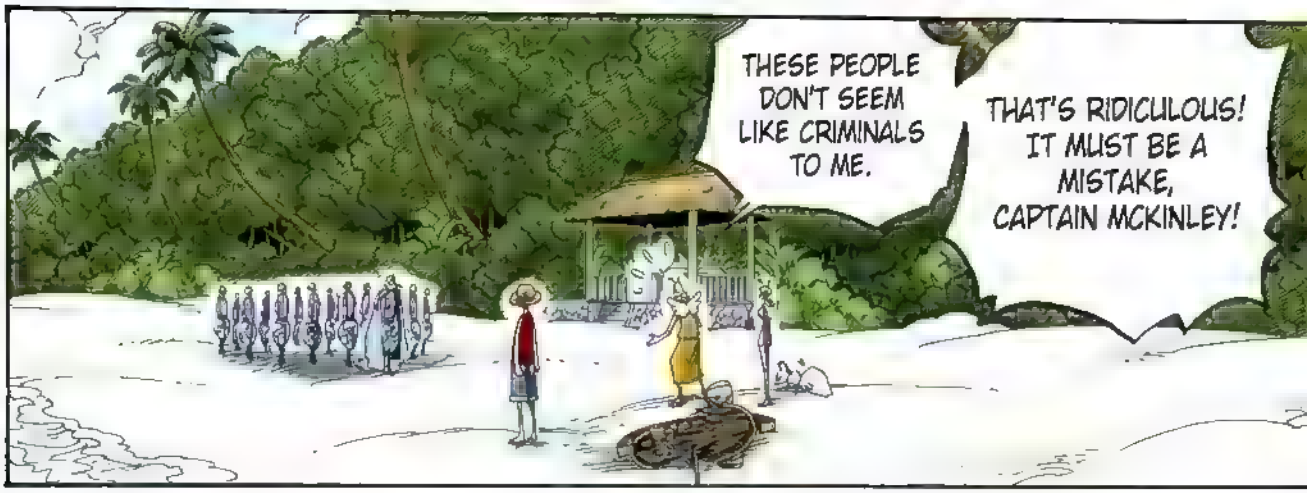
WHAT ARE YOU GUYS SAYING?!
GOOD WORK, HESO!!
HESO!!
HESO!!
ガーン!!
ズビッ!
Sniff Sniff


THAT'S WHY I SAID TO GET ON THE SHIP.
THAT LUFFY...
LUFFY, NEVER MIND THEM! WE HAVE TO FIND NAMI!!


WHY WERE THEY ALL CRAWLING?
I DON'T KNOW. MAYBE THEY'RE FREAKS!!
OH. SO THAT'S WHAT FREAKS LOOK LIKE.

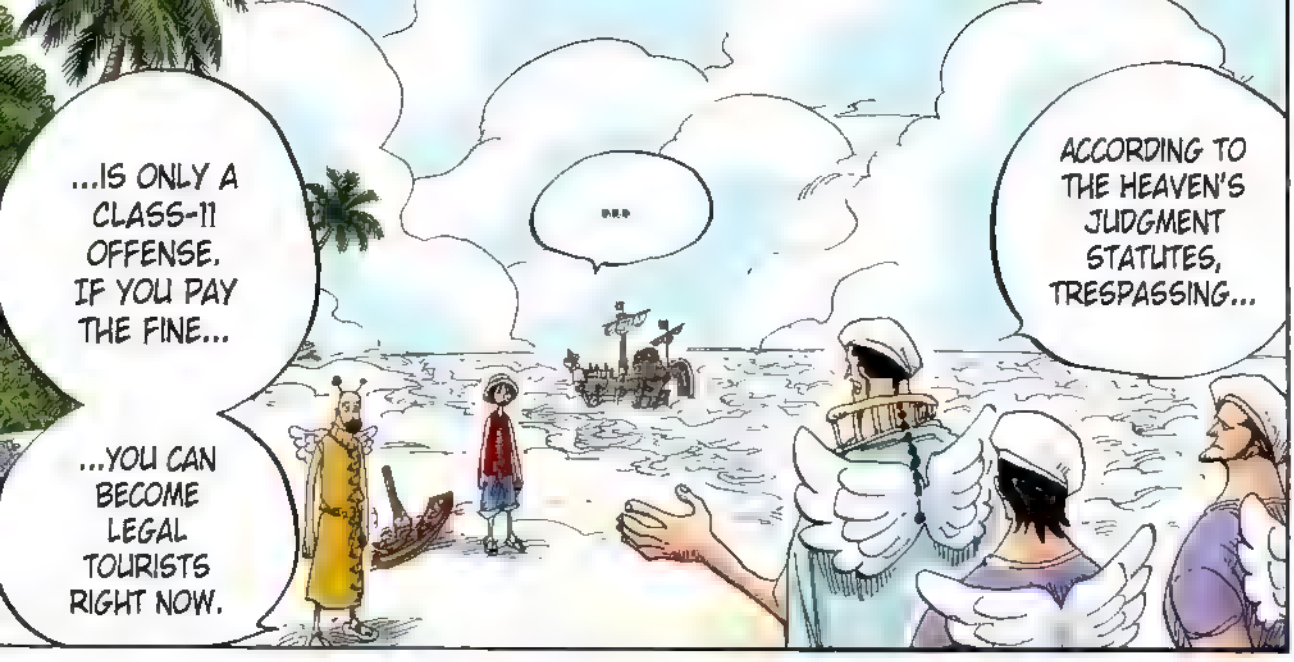
WB
THE SEVEN TRESPASS-ERS!!
SO YOU'RE THE ONES FROM THE BLUE SEA!!

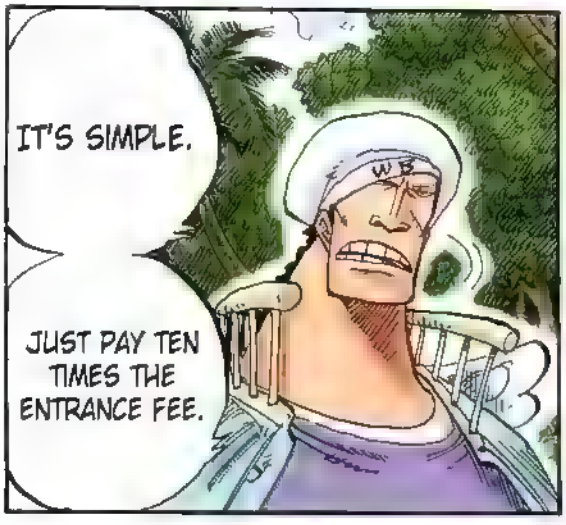

DON'T TRY TO TALK YOUR WAY OUT OF IT. AMAZON, THE INSPECTOR AT HEAVEN'S GATE...
FWEP
...SENT US THIS PICTURE SHE TOOK WITH A VISION DIAL.
HUH?
ガーン!!
HUH?!
WHAT'S THAT?
TRES-PASSERS?!


THESE PEOPLE DON'T SEEM LIKE CRIMINALS TO ME.
THAT'S RIDICULOUS! IT MUST BE A MISTAKE, CAPTAIN MCKINLEY!

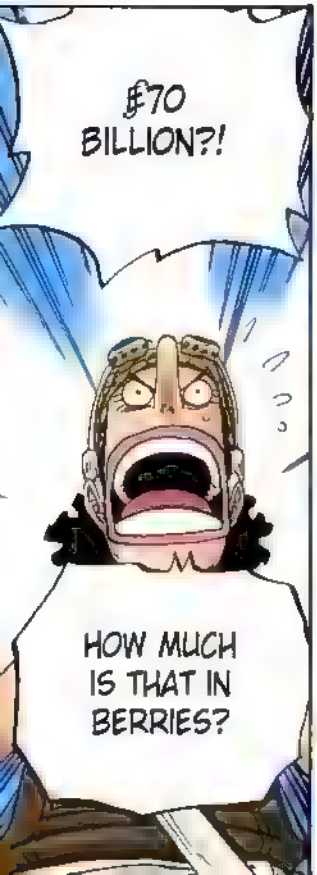
BUT THERE'S NO NEED TO PANIC...YET.
NO EXCUSES. JUST ACCEPT RESPONSIBILITY.

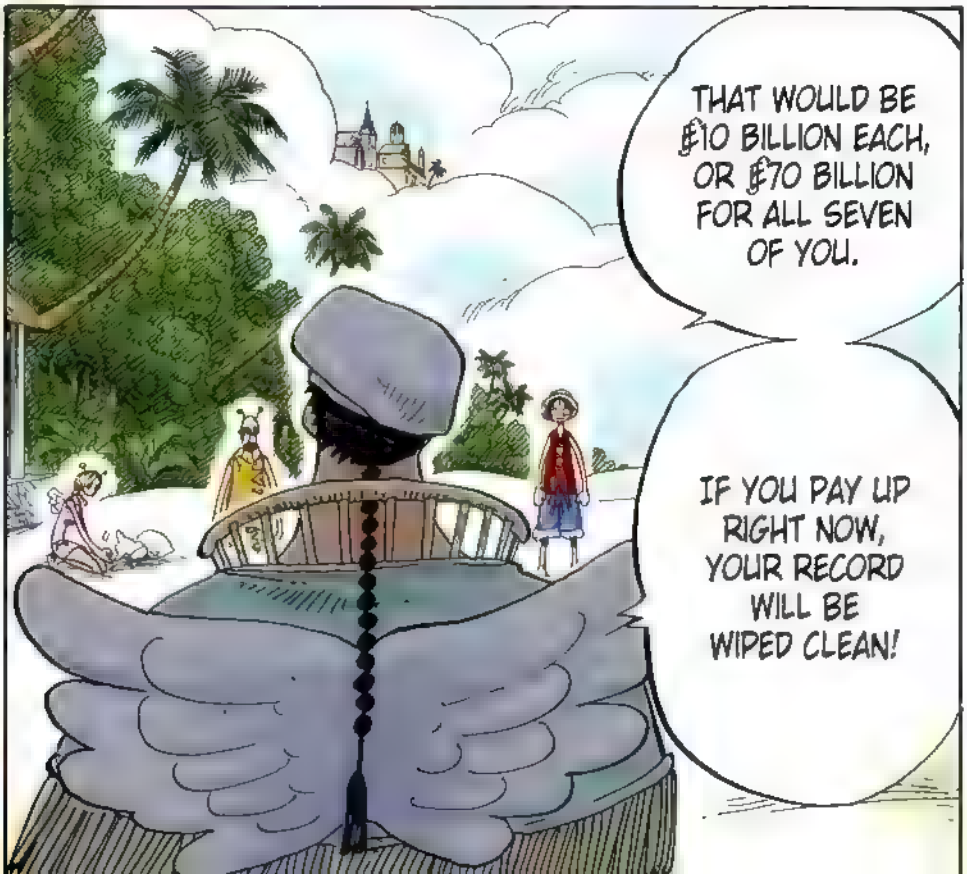
BUT... BUT SHE SAID WE COULD PASS!!
THAT OLD SNITCH.
THE ENTRANCE FEE WAS ₤1 BILLION. AND WE DIDN'T PAY IT, REMEMBER?
WHAT'S ALL THIS ABOUT TRES-PASSERS?


ACCORDING TO THE HEAVEN'S JUDGMENT STATUTES, TRESPASSING...
...
...IS ONLY A CLASS-11 OFFENSE. IF YOU PAY THE FINE...
...YOU CAN BECOME LEGAL TOURISTS RIGHT NOW.


IT'S SIMPLE.
JUST PAY TEN TIMES THE ENTRANCE FEE.

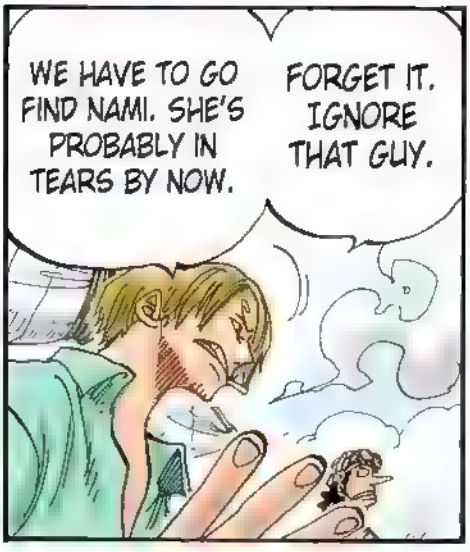
WELL WHY DIDN'T YOU SAY SO?
BUT WHAT EXACTLY IS THIS PUNISHMENT?

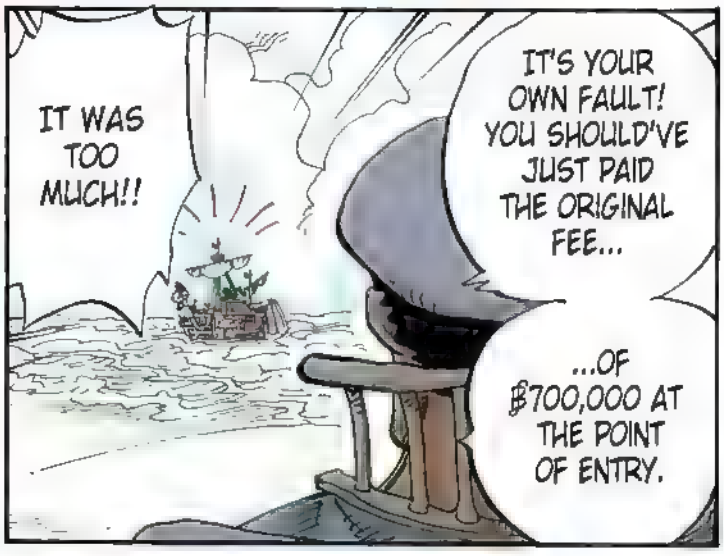

฿70 BILLION?!
HOW MUCH IS THAT IN BERRIES?

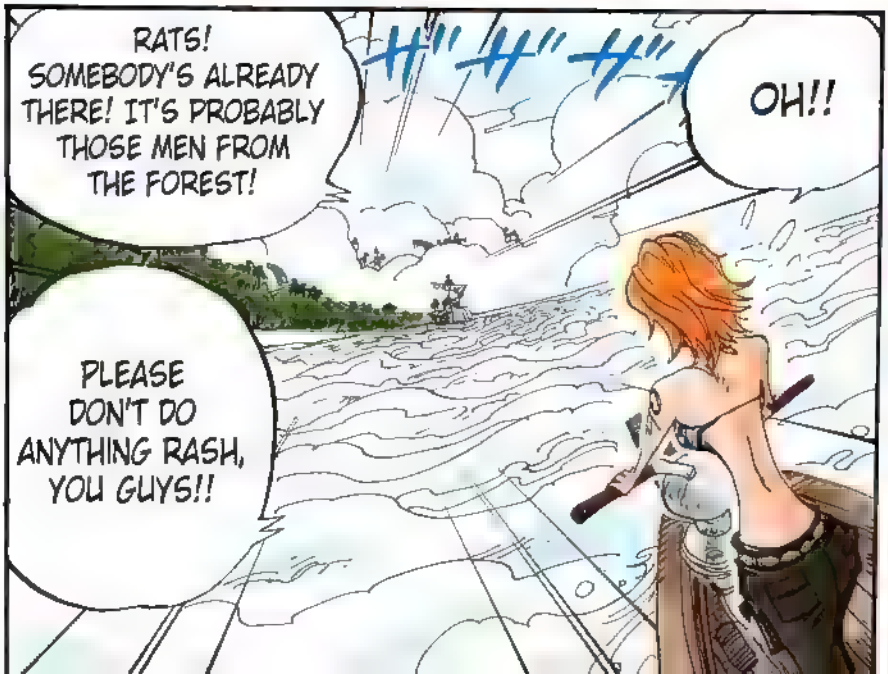

THAT WOULD BE ฿10 BILLION EACH, OR ฿70 BILLION FOR ALL SEVEN OF YOU.
IF YOU PAY UP RIGHT NOW, YOUR RECORD WILL BE WIPED CLEAN!

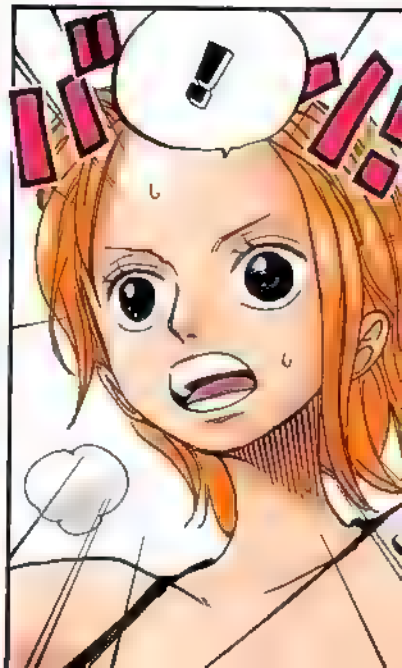
WE RISKED OUR LIVES TO GET TO THIS COUNTRY AND NOW YOU WANT US TO PAY YOU A FORTUNE TO STAY HERE?!
THAT'S A FORTUNE!! DO YOU REALIZE HOW MANY TONS OF RICE YOU COULD BUY WITH THAT?!
฿70 BILLION IS ฿7 MILLION.
HOW MUCH?

BERRIES... THAT BLUE SEA CURRENCY?
LET ME SEE... THERE ARE ฿10,000 TO ฿1.


WE HAVE TO GO FIND NAMI. SHE'S PROBABLY IN TEARS BY NOW.
FORGET IT. IGNORE THAT GUY.


IT WAS TOO MUCH!!
IT'S YOUR OWN FAULT! YOU SHOULD'VE JUST PAID THE ORIGINAL FEE...
...OF ฿700,000 AT THE POINT OF ENTRY.


RATS! SOMEBODY'S ALREADY THERE! IT'S PROBABLY THOSE MEN FROM THE FOREST!
OH!!
PLEASE DON'T DO ANYTHING RASH, YOU GUYS!!


!

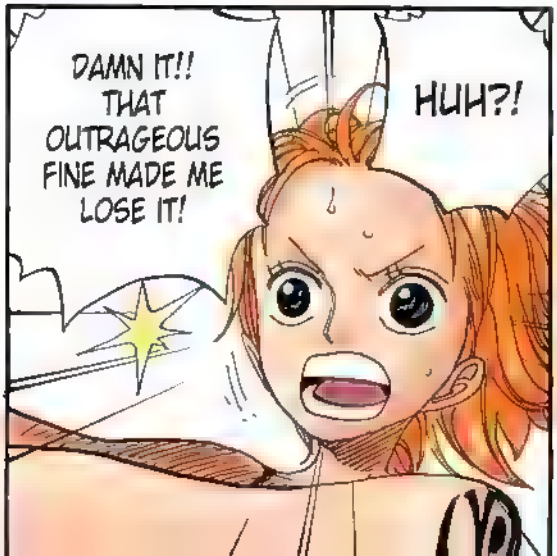
THERE'S A LAW AGAINST BLUE SEA PEOPLE DAMAGING SKY ISLAND PROPERTY.
BY THE WAY, THIS WAVER IS DAMAGED.
IT'S A CLASS-10 OFFENSE.
YOU'LL ONLY MAKE THINGS WORSE FOR YOURSELVES IF YOU RESIST.
I SHOULD WARN YOU, WE WHITE BERETS SERVE GOD'S PRIESTS.

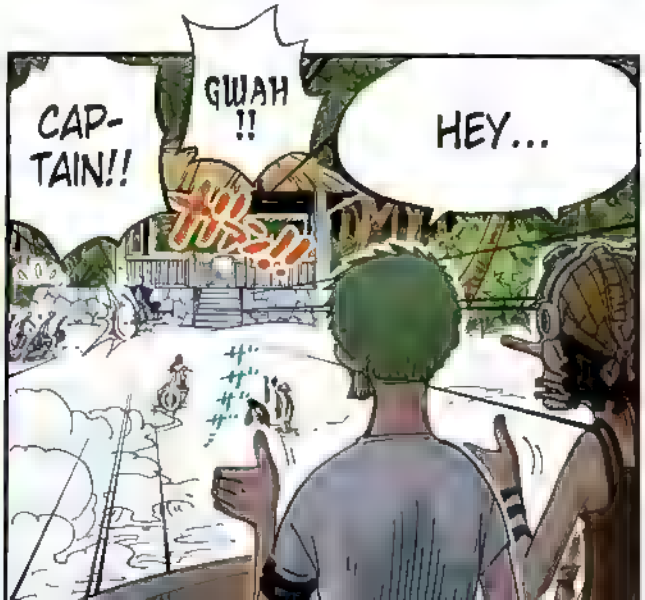
WAIT !!
SHUT UP OR I'LL PLASTER YOU.
IF THIS PROPERTY WAS STOLEM FROM SKY ISLAND, THAT'S A CLASS-9 OFFENSE.
THAT'S A SUSPICIOUS STORY. BLUE SEA PEOPLE DON'T HAVE WAVERS.
I'M AFRAID YOU'RE MISTAKEN. THAT WAVER BELONGS TO THEM.
!
YEAH, IT'S OURS.

THANK GOODNESS. WE CAN GET OFF WITH JUST A FINE. ฿70 MILLION IS...
DON'T ARGUE WITH THEM? BUT, NAMI...
THEN YOU'RE SAYING WE SHOULD PAY THE ฿70 MILLION FOR TRESPASSING?!
LUFFY!! DON'T ARGUE WITH THEM!!
BUT THIS GUY SAYS...
HUH?! NAMI, YOU'RE SAFE!
♡

WB
ARE YOU CRAZY ?!

...!!


DAMN IT!! THAT OUTRAGEOUS FINE MADE ME LOSE IT!
HUH?!


CAP-TAIN!!
GWAH !!
HEY...

HUH?! WHY'D YOU JUST PICK A FIGHT WITH THAT GUY?!
RUN, LUFFY!!
HOLD IT!!
THAT WAS AN ACCIDENT JUST NOW!!
DON'T DO ANYTHING TO CROSS THE GOD! I'M SERIOUS!!
YOU'RE WELCOME. BUT I'M SORRY ABOUT ALL THIS UNPLEASANTNESS.
IT WAS FUN!
THANKS FOR LETTING ME USE YOUR WAVER, MISTER.
THIS IS TERRIBLE!

AND THAT ATTACK WAS CLEARLY A CASE OF OBSTRUCTING A GOVERNMENT OFFICIAL FROM PERFORMING HIS DUTIES-- A CLASS-5 CRIMINAL OFFENSE!!
THERE'S NOWHERE YOU CAN RUN! FIRST YOU VERBALLY ABUSED US!

CLOUD DRIFTING?! THAT'S...
IN THE NAME OF GOD ENEL, I SENTENCE YOU TO CLOUD DRIFTING!!

CLOUD DRIFTING! THAT SOUNDS KINDA NICE.

WELL IT'S NOT!! YOU'RE DROPPED, SHIP AND ALL, ONTO AN ISLAND CLOUD WITH NO WAY TO ESCAPE. AND THERE YOU'LL STAY UNTIL YOU'RE NOTHING BUT BONES.

IT'S A DEATH SENTENCE !!

AHH... THAT EXPLAINS THE SHIP THAT FELL FROM THE SKY.

WHAT?

THAT 200-YEAR-OLD GALLEON. MAYBE ITS CREW WAS SENTENCED TO CLOUD DRIFTING.

...!!

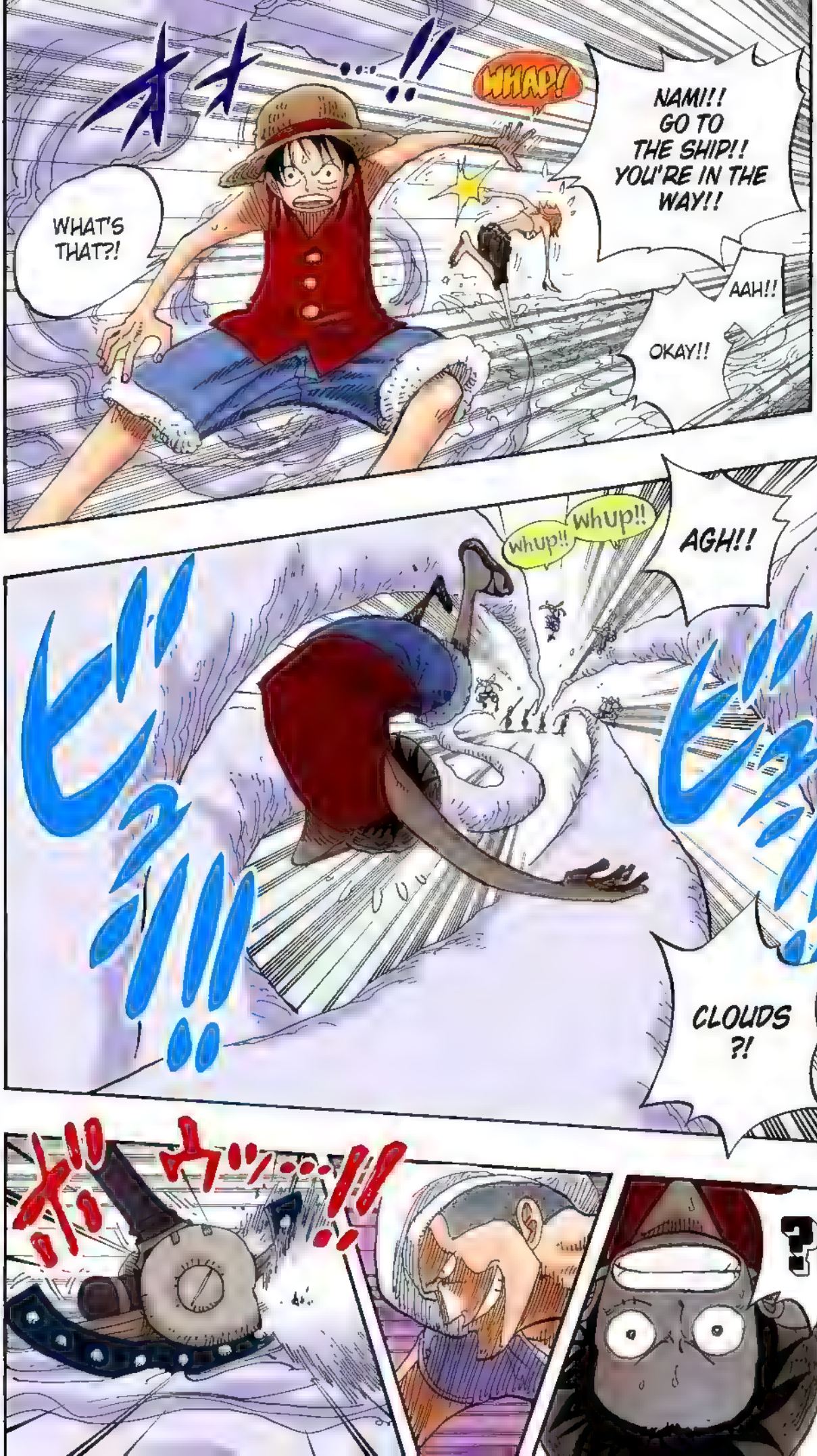
ARREST THEM!!

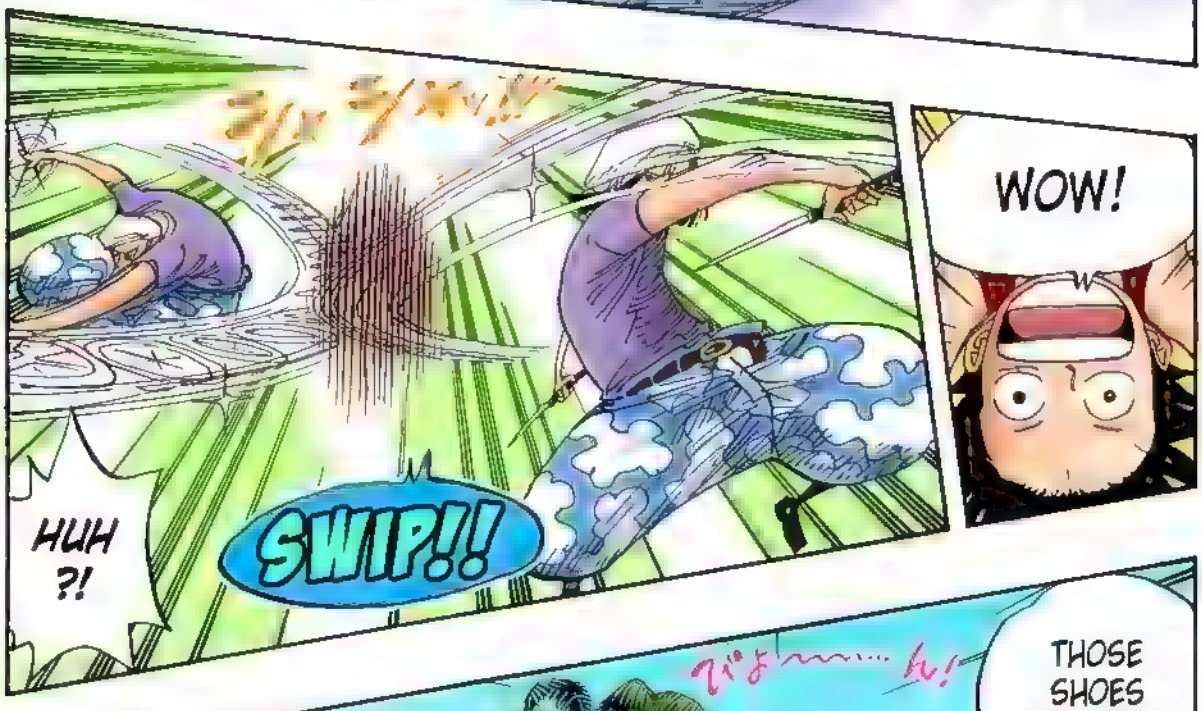
YES SIR!!

!

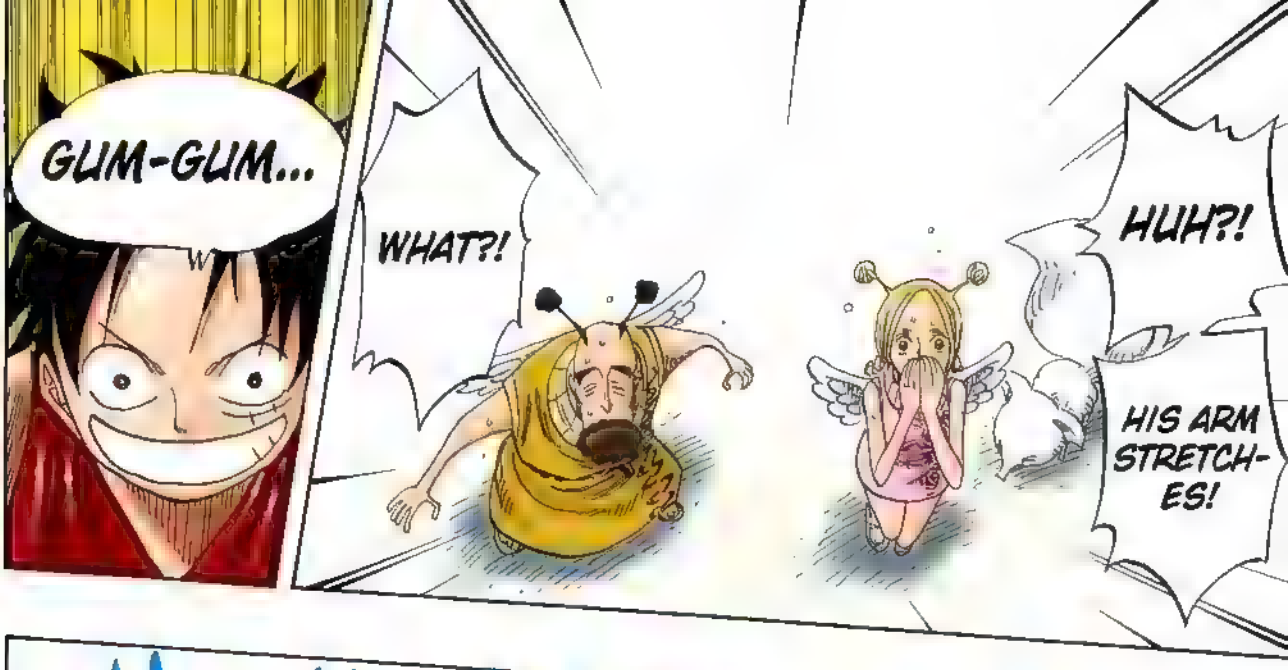
KREEK!!

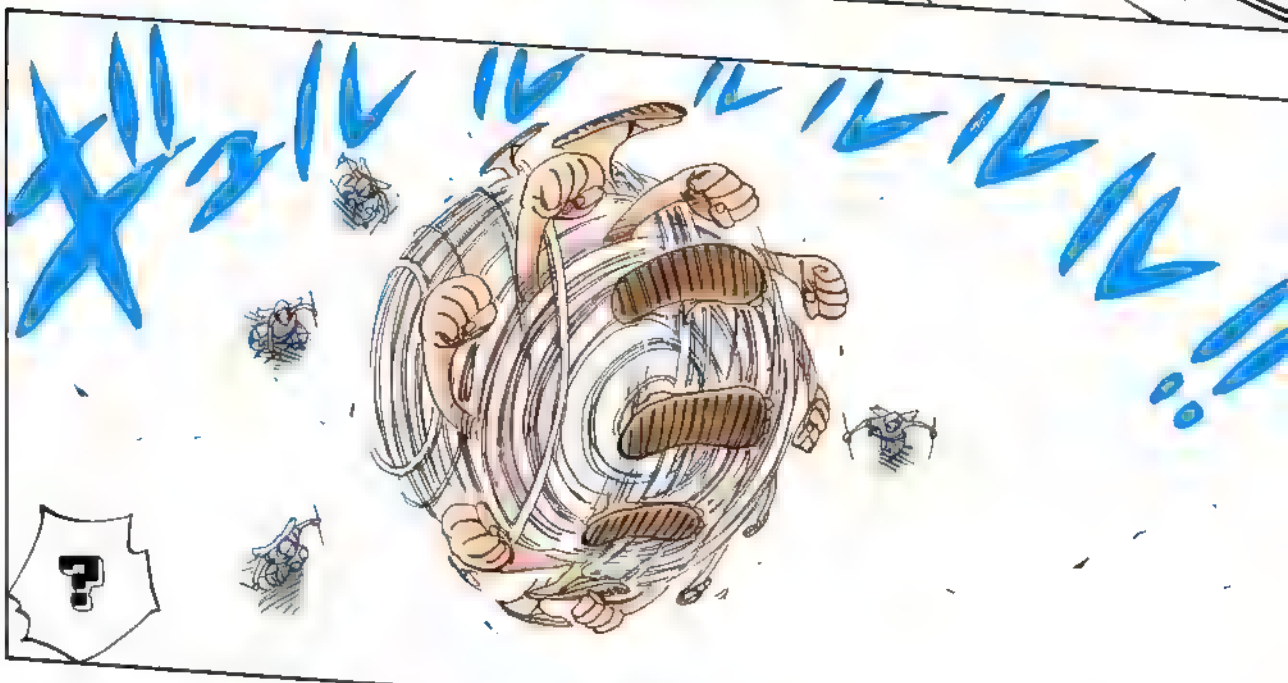
OR I'LL HAVE TO CHARGE YOU WITH AIDING THESE CRIMINALS!
HOLD YOUR TONGUE, YOUNG LADY!
RUN!! PLEASE!! YOU CAN'T FIGHT THEM!
LET FLY!!
MILKY ARROWS!!
?!

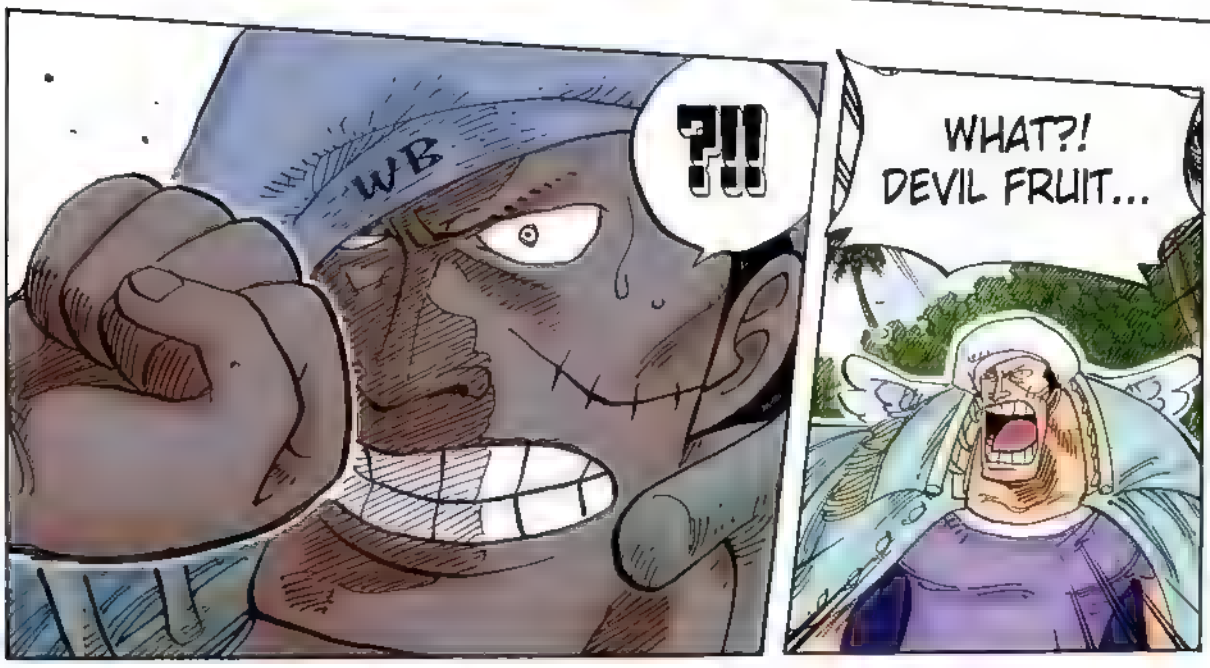

WHAP!
NAMI!! GO TO THE SHIP!! YOU'RE IN THE WAY!!
WHAT'S THAT?!
AAH!!
OKAY!!
whup!!
whup!!
AGH!!
CLOUDS ?!
?!


WOW!
HUH ?!
SWIP!!

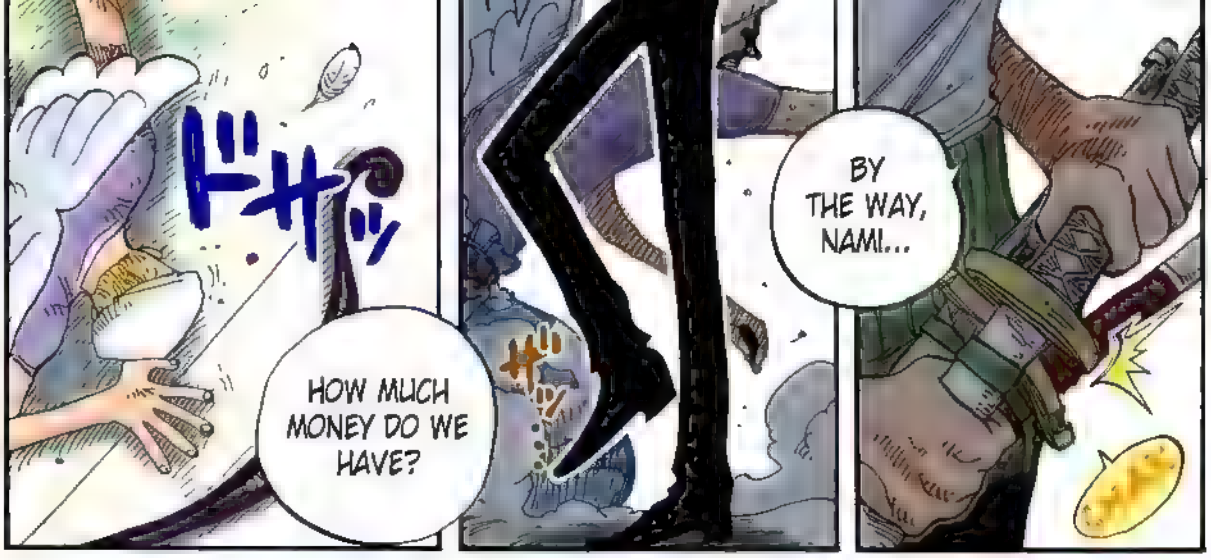
THOSE SHOES OF YOURS ARE COOL!
WHAT?!
HOW'D HE DO THAT?!


GUM-GUM...
WHAT?!
HUH?!
HIS ARM STRETCH-ES!

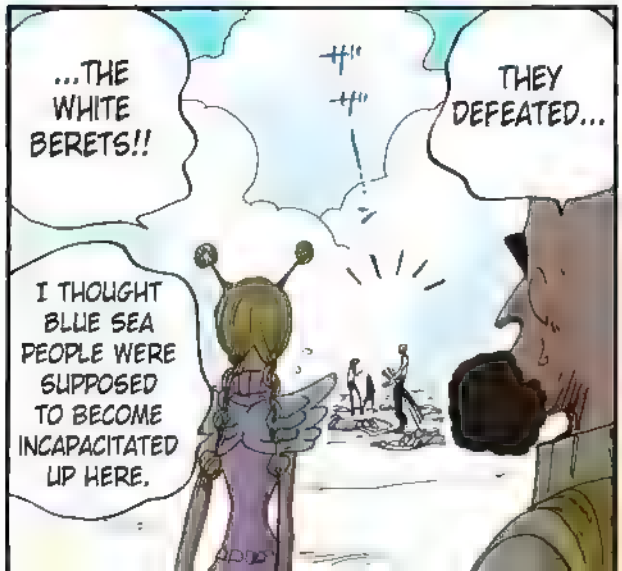

?


?!!
WHAT?! DEVIL FRUIT...

FIRE-
WORKS
!!!
GWAAH!!

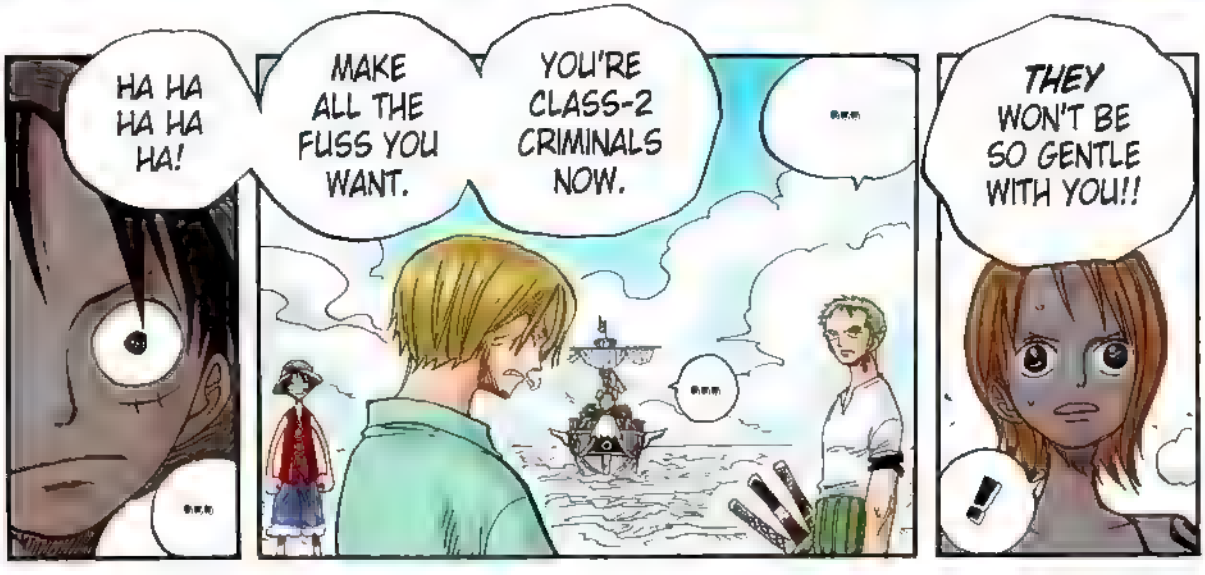

HOW MUCH MONEY DO WE HAVE?
BY THE WAY, NAMI...

MOST OF IT WENT TO FEED YOU!
WHY ARE WE SO POOR?! AS YOUR CAPTAIN I HAVE TO SAY THIS-- YOU GUYS SPEND TOO MUCH MONEY!
WE'RE IN BAD SHAPE.
฿50,000?! IS THAT ALL?
฿50,000 IN PETTY CASH.


...THE WHITE BERETS!!
THEY DEFEATED...
I THOUGHT BLUE SEA PEOPLE WERE SUPPOSED TO BECOME INCAPACITATED UP HERE.

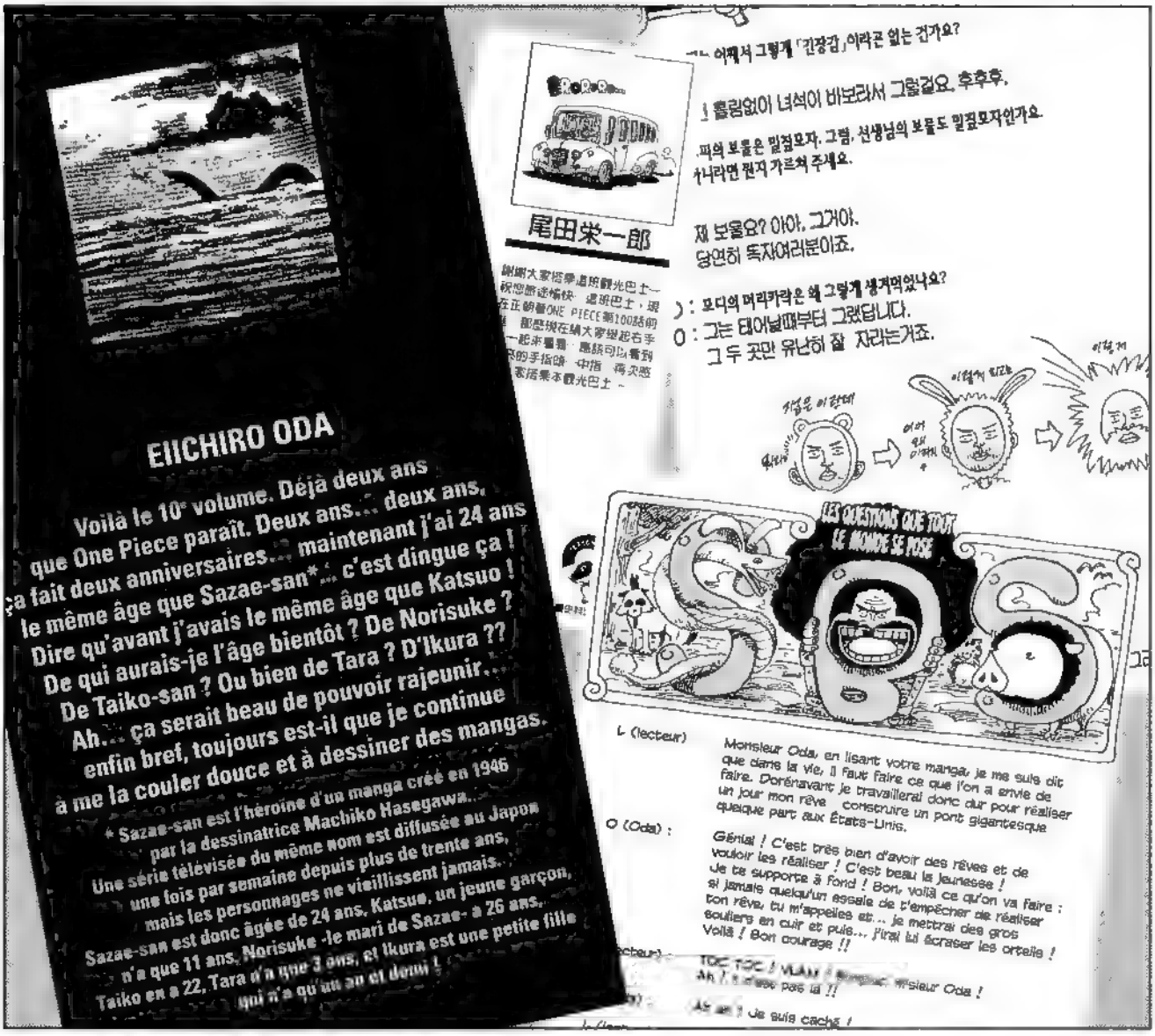
REALLY ?!
WELL AT LEAST WE BEAT THEM, THANKS TO MY "FORMATION B" STRATEGY.
ガビーん!

WE'RE THE FRIENDLIEST LAW OFFICERS YOU'LL FIND IN GODLAND.
YOU SHOULD'VE SURRENDERED QUIETLY.
!
HA! HA HA HA... THE FOOLS!


HA HA HA HA HA!
...
MAKE ALL THE FUSS YOU WANT.
YOU'RE CLASS-2 CRIMINALS NOW.
...
...
THEY WON'T BE SO GENTLE WITH YOU!!
!

...WILL DEAL WITH YOU!!
HESO!!
BUT GOD'S PRIESTS IN UPPER YARD...

The Bad Stuff Corner



O: ⬆ To the left is an author's page from volume 10 in French. In it I mention that I'm the same age as Sazae-san. But the French don't know who Sazae-san is, of course, so an explanation is included in the paragraph below.

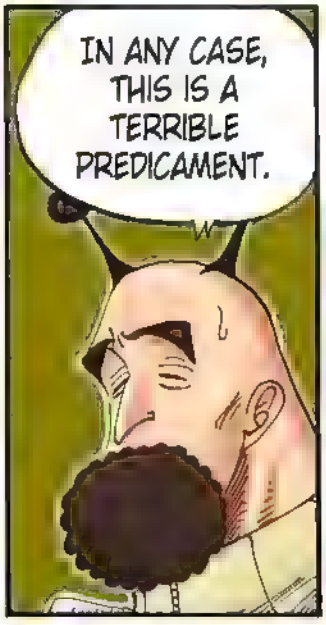
Thank you for going to so much trouble. I'll refrain from making unnecessary comments hereafter. (I'm lying.) And to the right, much to my surprise, they've even translated the SBS Question Corner. Oh no! All our silly banter has crossed the oceans. The children of the world must be saying, "The Japanese are so stupid."

It's okay they're our friends too.

Chapter 243:
TRIAL

WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH
VOLUME 7: "KING DALTON OF THE SAKURA KINGDOM"

"YOU MAY PASS." BUT WHEN WE DID, WE BECAME TRESPASSERS?!
NO FAIR!!
WE'VE BEEN TRICKED!!
REMEMBER WHAT THAT OLD LADY SAID?


IN ANY CASE, THIS IS A TERRIBLE PREDICAMENT.

SHUT UP!!
BUT THEN, IF SHE HAD TOLD US WE COULDN'T PASS, WE WOULD'VE JUST FORCED OUR WAY IN ANYWAY.
I'LL SAY.

WE'RE USED TO BEING HUNTED.
OH WELL.

HOW COME YOU'RE WAY OVER THERE?!
NOW THAT YOU'VE BEEN BRANDED CLASS-2 CRIMINALS, THERE'S NO WAY WE CAN HELP YOU.

WHY'D YOU HAVE TO COME BACK ANYWAY?

WHAT?

WE WERE JUST ABOUT TO GO TO THAT PLACE WE'RE ABSOLUTELY NEVER SUPPOSED TO GO...

...TO HAVE AN ADVENT--UM, AND LOOK FOR YOU.

YOU'RE A REAL GENIUS, LUFFY.

WHAT ADVEN-TURE?!

DIDN'T YOU HEAR WHAT I SAID?! THERE ARE SCARY GUYS ON THAT ISLAND!!

IF YOU'D SEEN WHAT I SAW, YOU WOULDN'T WANT TO GO THERE!!

I DON'T KNOW IF THEY'RE GODS OR WHAT!

BUT THEY DEFINITELY HAVE GODLIKE POWERS!!

I'M NEVER GOING BACK THERE AGAIN!!

ぎゃあああぁドーン!! ドーン!! ドーン!! ドーン!!

...

THEN WE'LL GO WITHOUT YOU. YOU CAN WAIT HERE.

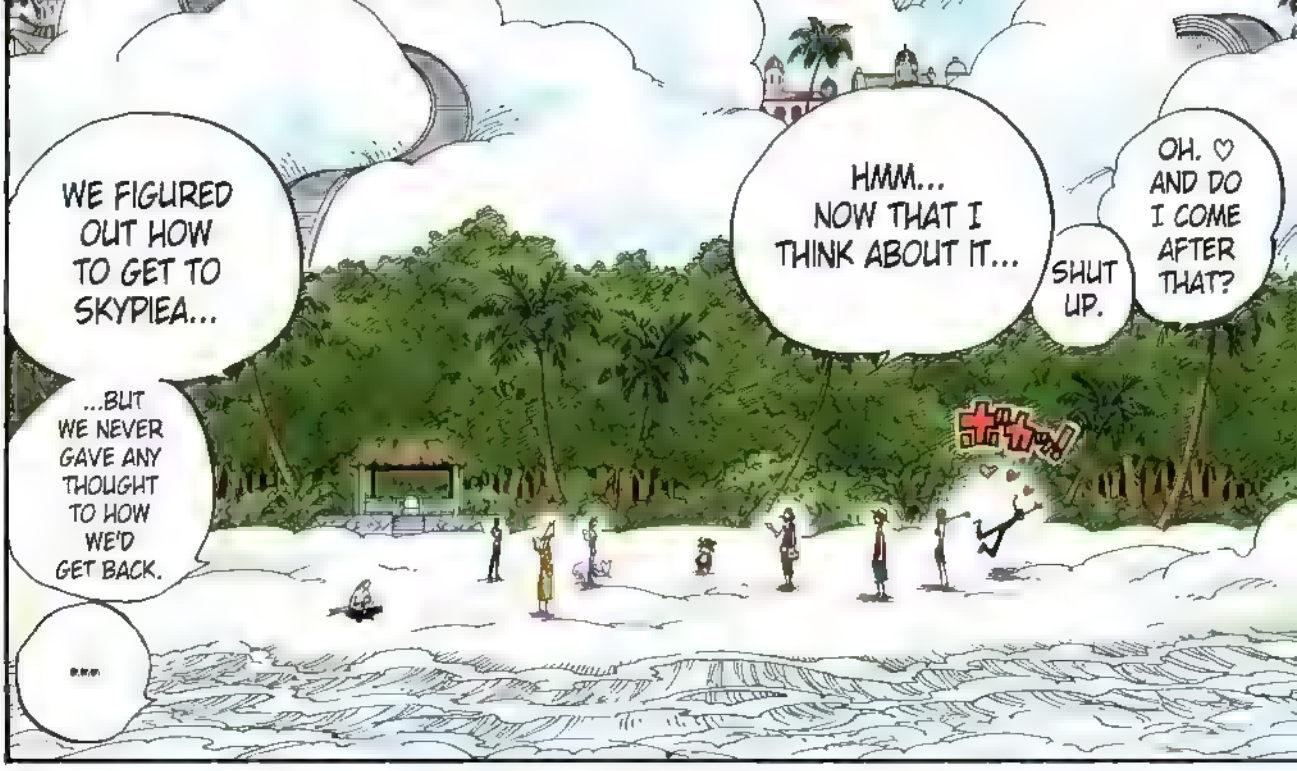
NO WAY!! THEY'LL COME AFTER US!! WE GOTTA GET OUT OF HERE!!

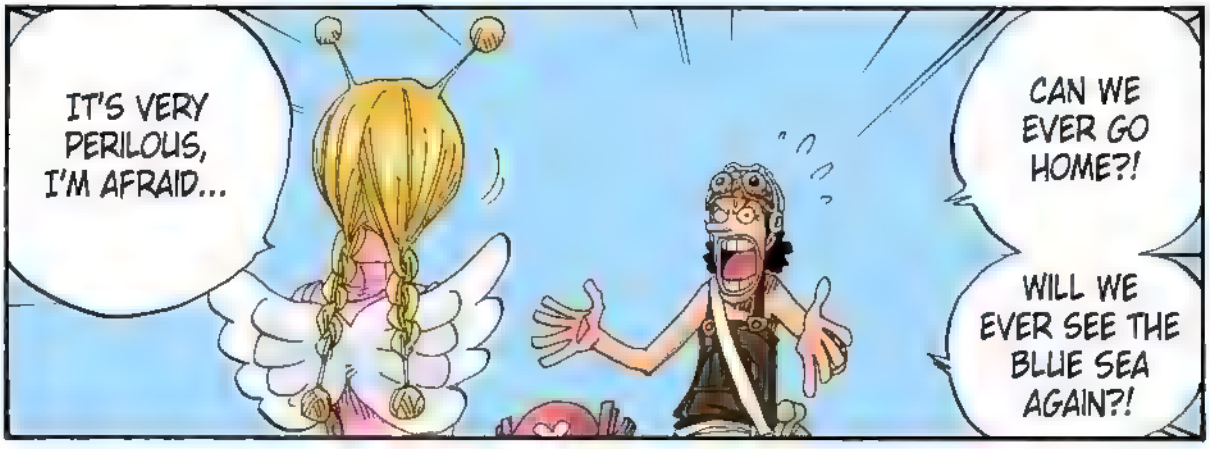
シュウウ…

YOU MEAN LEAVE?! DON'T TALK CRAZY.

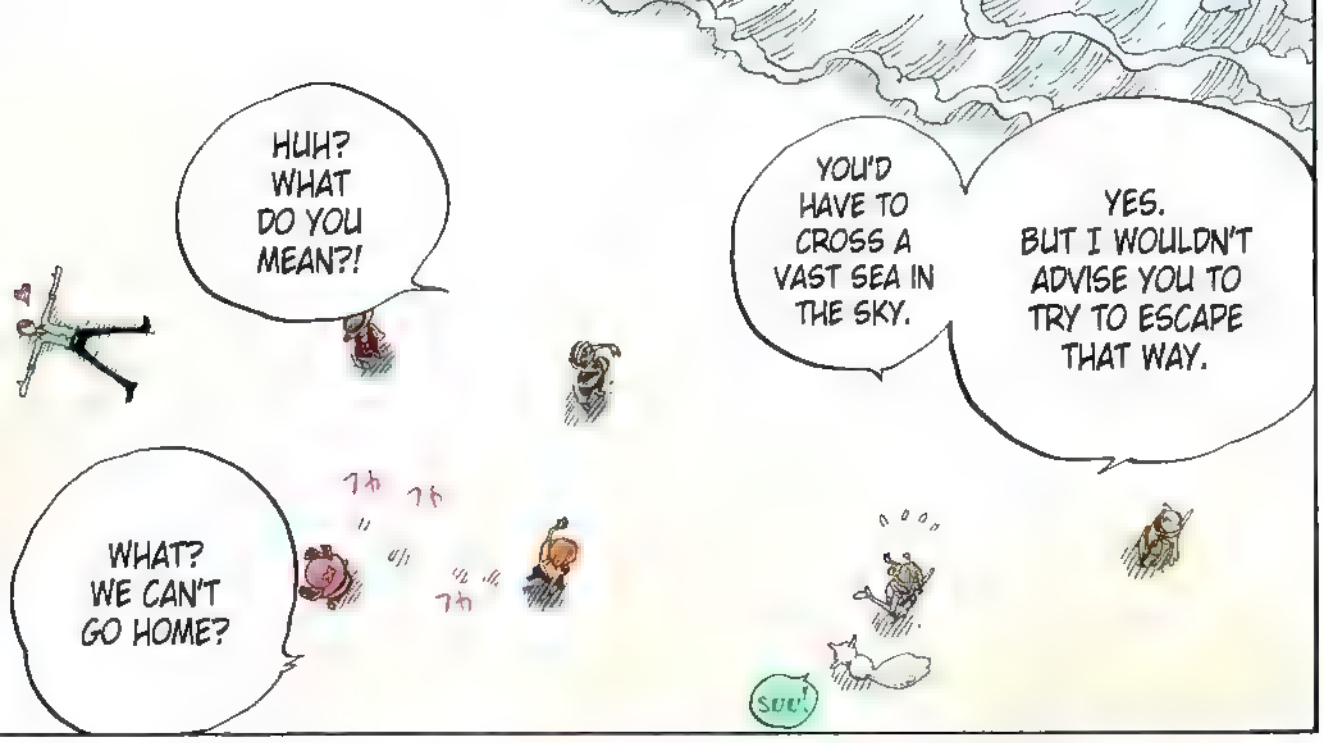
WHAT'S MORE IMPORTANT, YOUR LIFE OR ADVENTURE?!

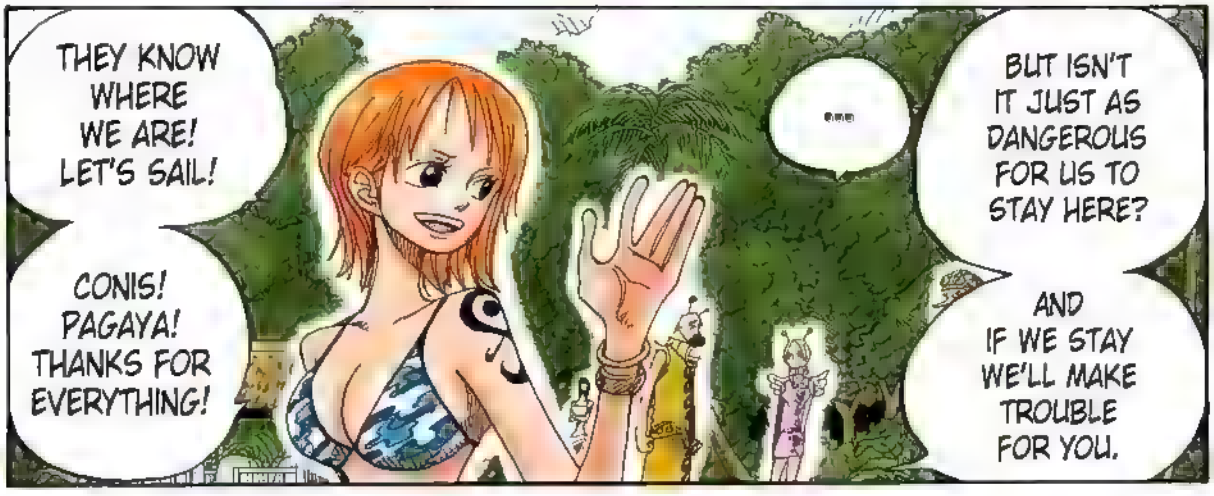
MY LIFE!! AND AFTER THAT, MONEY.


WE FIGURED OUT HOW TO GET TO SKYPIEA...
...BUT WE NEVER GAVE ANY THOUGHT TO HOW WE'D GET BACK.
...
HMM... NOW THAT I THINK ABOUT IT...
SHUT UP.
OH. ♡ AND DO I COME AFTER THAT?


IT'S VERY PERILOUS, I'M AFRAID...
CAN WE EVER GO HOME?!
WILL WE EVER SEE THE BLUE SEA AGAIN?!

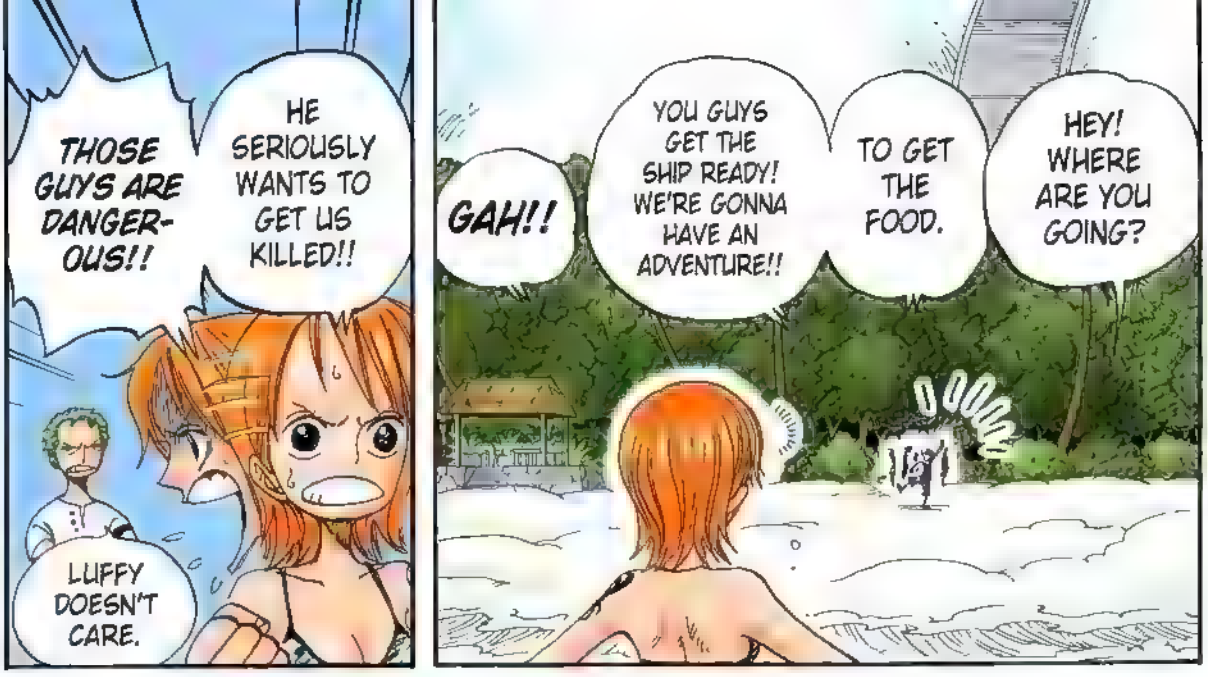
...TO A PLACE KNOWN AS CLOUD END.
CLOUD END?!
BUT THERE IS A WAY DOWN TO THE BLUE SEA.
YOU HAVE TO GO DOWN ONE LEVEL AND SAIL TO THE FAR EAST OF THE WHITE SEA...

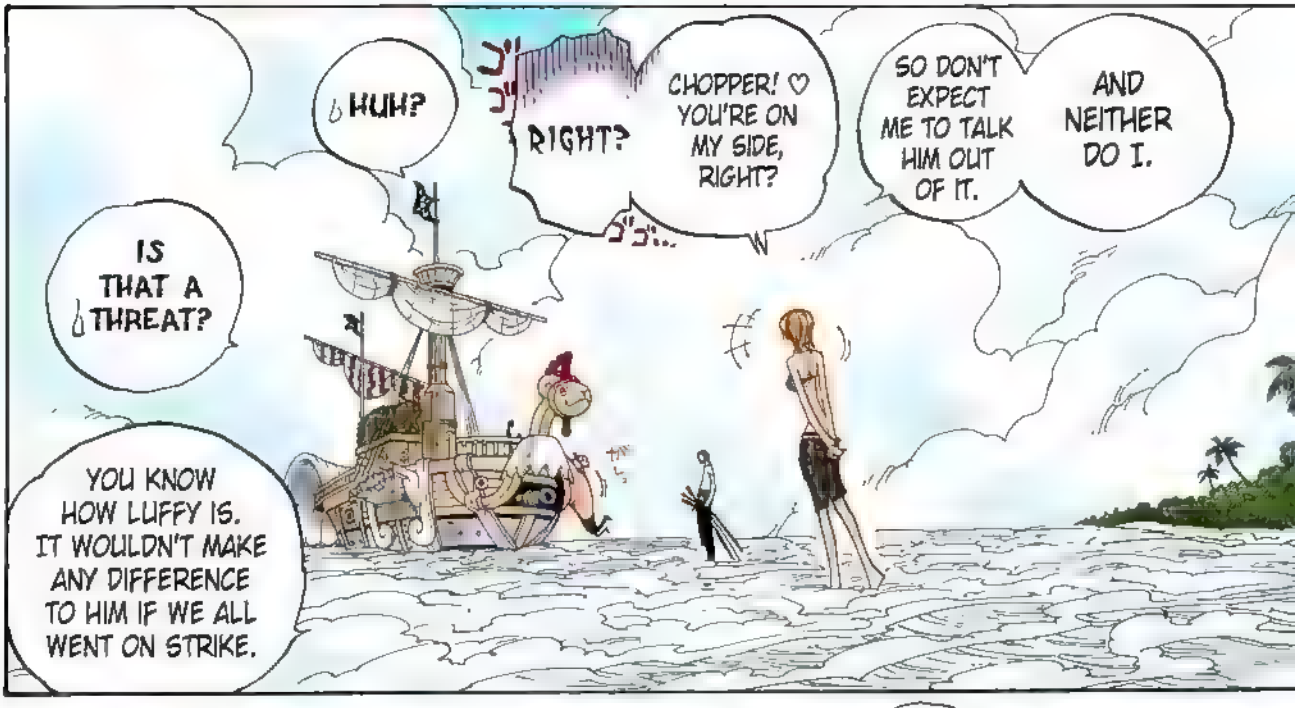

HUH? WHAT DO YOU MEAN?!
YOU'D HAVE TO CROSS A VAST SEA IN THE SKY.
YES. BUT I WOULDN'T ADVISE YOU TO TRY TO ESCAPE THAT WAY.
WHAT? WE CAN'T GO HOME?
SUU!

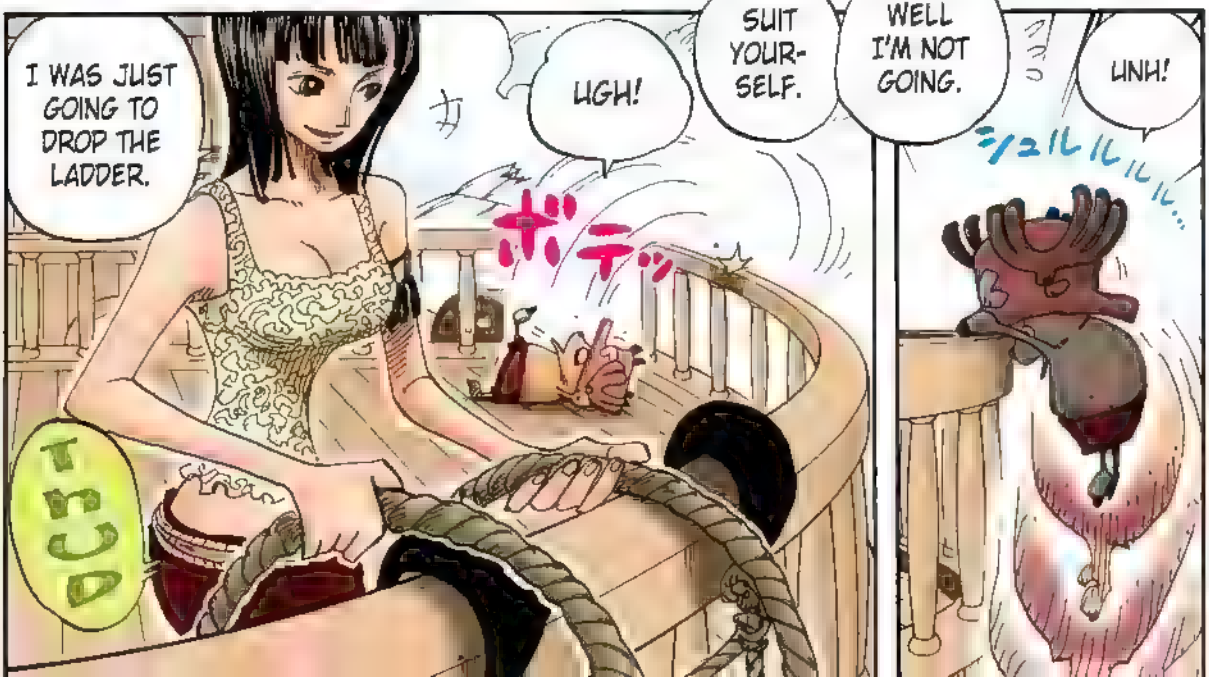

THEY KNOW WHERE WE ARE! LET'S SAIL!
CONIS! PAGAYA! THANKS FOR EVERYTHING!
...
BUT ISN'T IT JUST AS DANGEROUS FOR US TO STAY HERE?
AND IF WE STAY WE'LL MAKE TROUBLE FOR YOU.

COULD WE HAVE SOME SPARE PARTS TO REPAIR OUR SHIP?
I HAVE A REQUEST TOO, MISTER! YOU'RE AN ENGINEER, RIGHT?
OF COURSE. COME WITH ME.

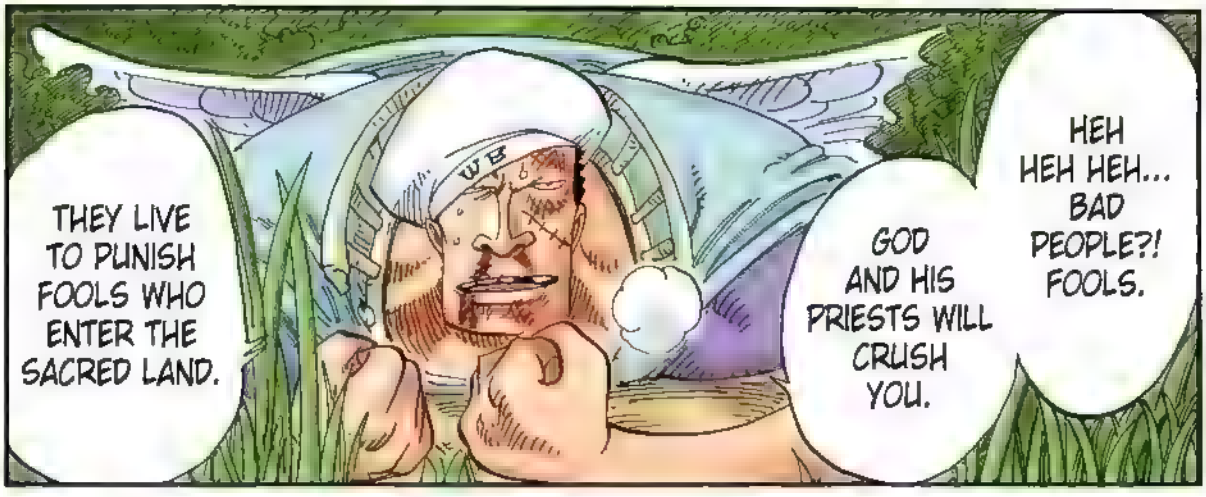
YES! SANJI, GET THE BENTO BOXES!!
CERTAINLY.
HEY, OLD MAN, CAN WE HAVE THE REST OF THAT FOOD FROM BEFORE?
VERY SHREWD.


THOSE GUYS ARE DANGER-OUS!!
HE SERIOUSLY WANTS TO GET US KILLED!!
LUFFY DOESN'T CARE.
GAH!!
YOU GUYS GET THE SHIP READY! WE'RE GONNA HAVE AN ADVENTURE!!
TO GET THE FOOD.
HEY! WHERE ARE YOU GOING?

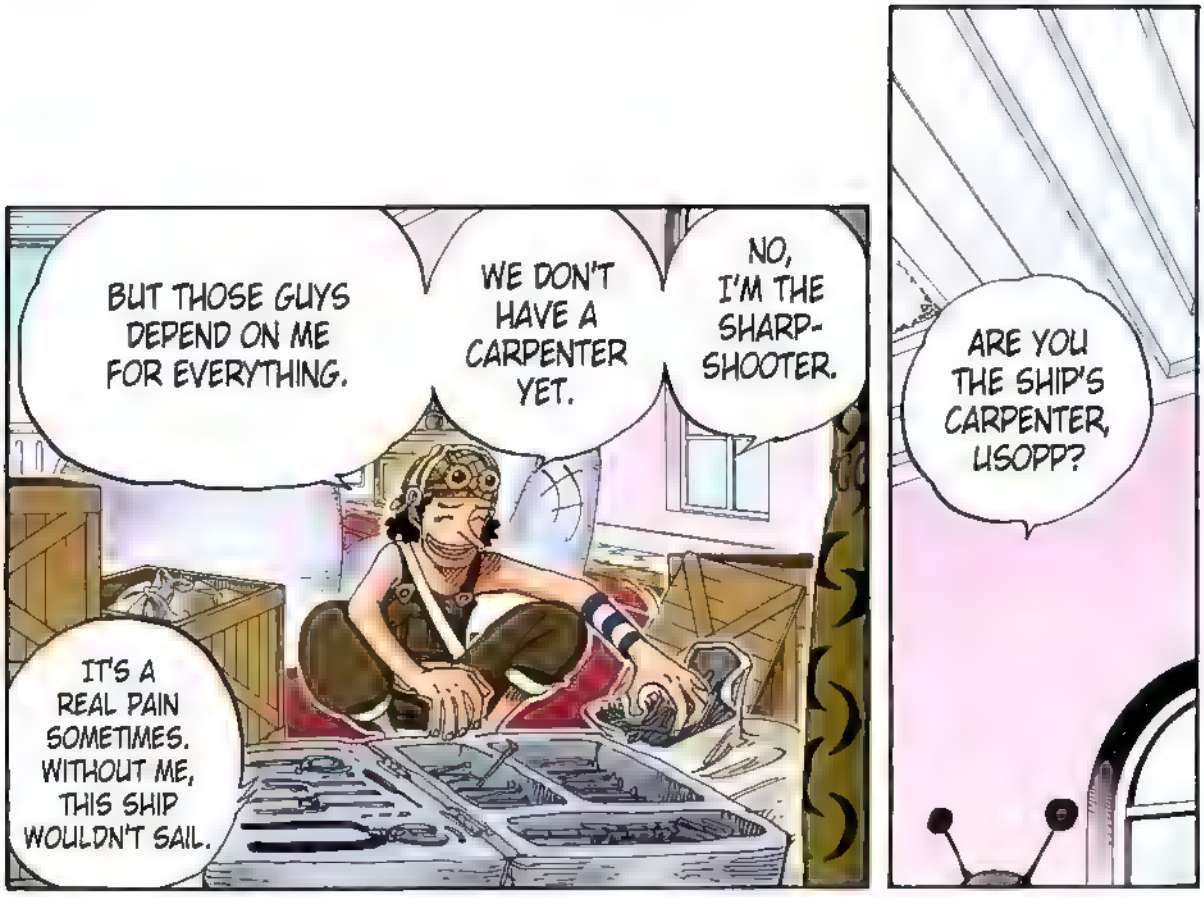

HUH?
RIGHT?
CHOPPER! ♡ YOU'RE ON MY SIDE, RIGHT?
SO DON'T EXPECT ME TO TALK HIM OUT OF IT.
AND NEITHER DO I.
IS THAT A THREAT?
YOU KNOW HOW LUFFY IS. IT WOULDN'T MAKE ANY DIFFERENCE TO HIM IF WE ALL WENT ON STRIKE.


I WAS JUST GOING TO DROP THE LADDER.
UGH!
SUIT YOUR-SELF.
WELL I'M NOT GOING.
UNH!
THUD

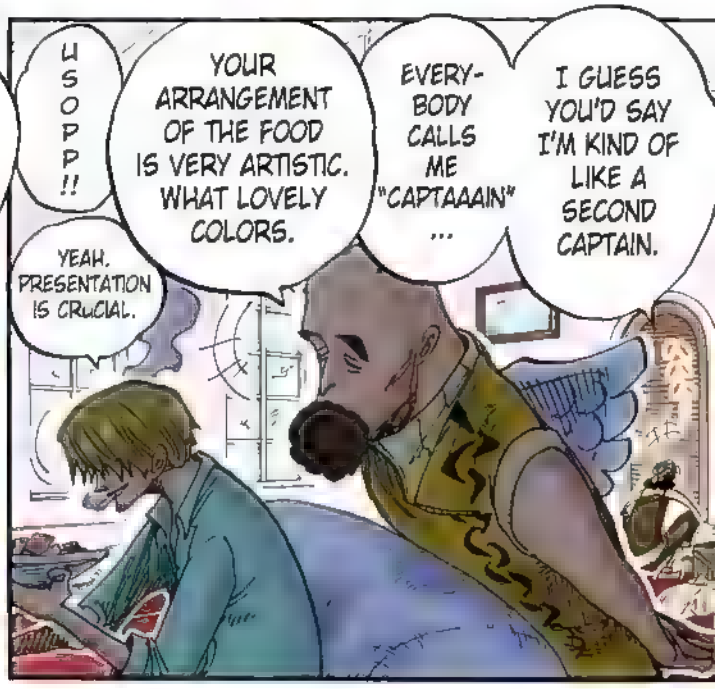
SHWUFF
HEY!! WHAT IF THOSE BAD PEOPLE SHOW UP AND KILL ME?!
FINE BY ME.
GAGH !
...!!
ROBIN!! MAYBE YOU AND I TOGETHER ...
...COULD BEAT LUFFY UP!!
IMPOS-SIBLE.

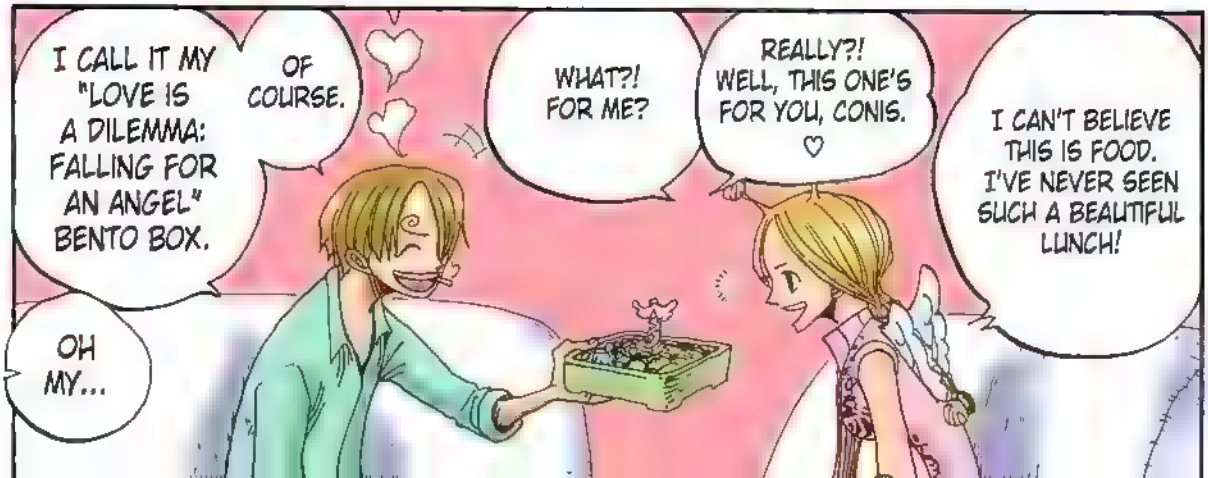

HEH HEH HEH... BAD PEOPLE?! FOOLS.
GOD AND HIS PRIESTS WILL CRUSH YOU.
THEY LIVE TO PUNISH FOOLS WHO ENTER THE SACRED LAND.

ゴオオオオオオオ..
YOU WILL BE GUIDED TO THE FORBIDDEN PLACE...
UPPER YARD!!


ARE YOU THE SHIP'S CARPENTER, USOPP?
NO, I'M THE SHARP-SHOOTER.
WE DON'T HAVE A CARPENTER YET.
BUT THOSE GUYS DEPEND ON ME FOR EVERYTHING.
IT'S A REAL PAIN SOMETIMES. WITHOUT ME, THIS SHIP WOULDN'T SAIL.

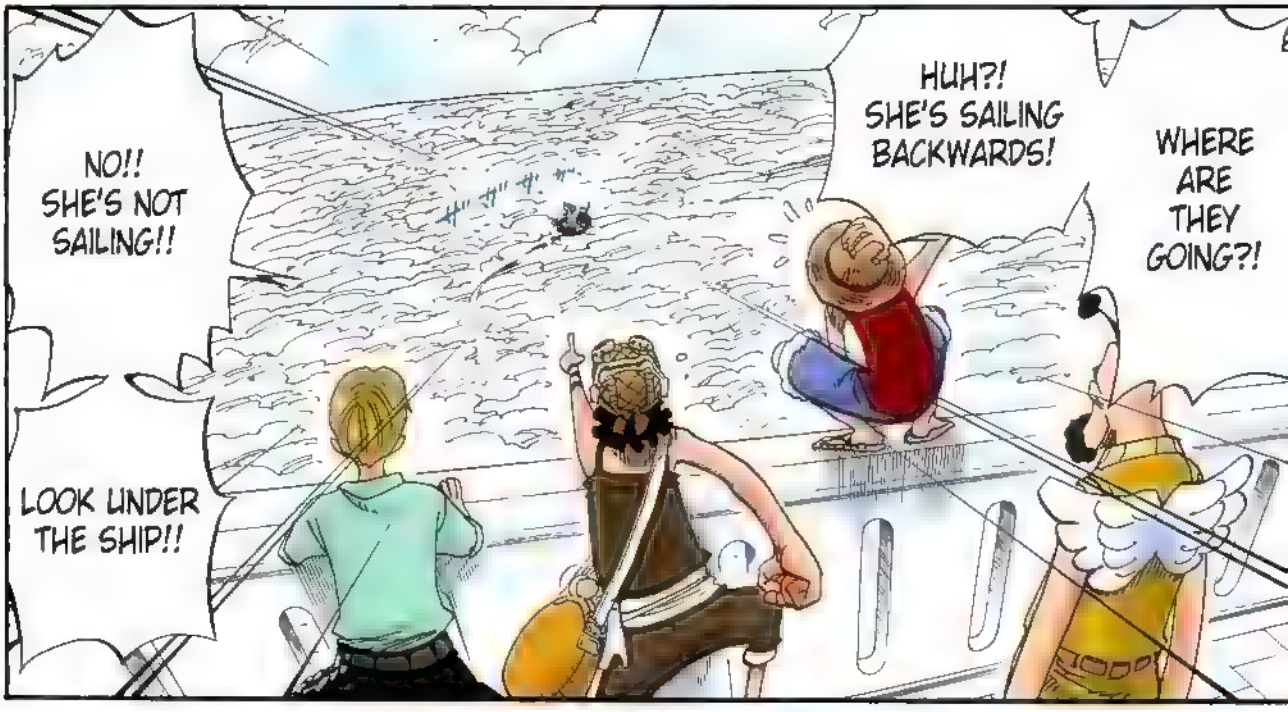
HMM... NO, RED WOULD LOOK BETTER OVER HERE...
AND SOME EMERALD GREEN SKY BEANS HERE...
THIS LOOKS YUMMY. ♡
THESE ARE FOR NAMI AND ROBIN.


I GUESS YOU'D SAY I'M KIND OF LIKE A SECOND CAPTAIN.
EVERY-BODY CALLS ME "CAPTAAAIN" ...
YOUR ARRANGEMENT OF THE FOOD IS VERY ARTISTIC. WHAT LOVELY COLORS.
USOPP!!
YEAH. PRESENTATION IS CRUCIAL.


I CAN'T BELIEVE THIS IS FOOD. I'VE NEVER SEEN SUCH A BEAUTIFUL LUNCH!
REALLY?! WELL, THIS ONE'S FOR YOU, CONIS. ♡
WHAT?! FOR ME?
OF COURSE.
I CALL IT MY "LOVE IS A DILEMMA: FALLING FOR AN ANGEL" BENTO BOX.
OH MY...

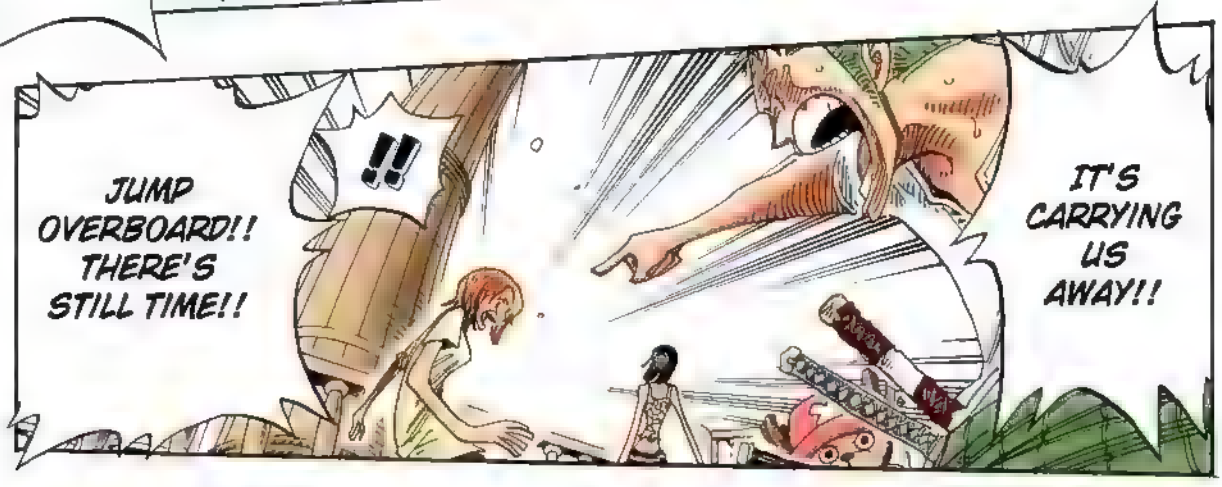
HEY, THERE'S SOMETHING GOING ON OUT THERE!
FOOD SHOULD APPEAL TO ALL THE SENSES!!
QUIET, YOU UNCOUTH RUBE!!
WELL, IT ALL LOOKS THE SAME ONCE IT'S IN YOUR BELLY.
THERE'S A RUCKUS ON THE SHIP!!
WHAT IS IT, USOPP?
A PARTY?!
ドドーン!!
WHAT?
NAMI !!
HUH?!

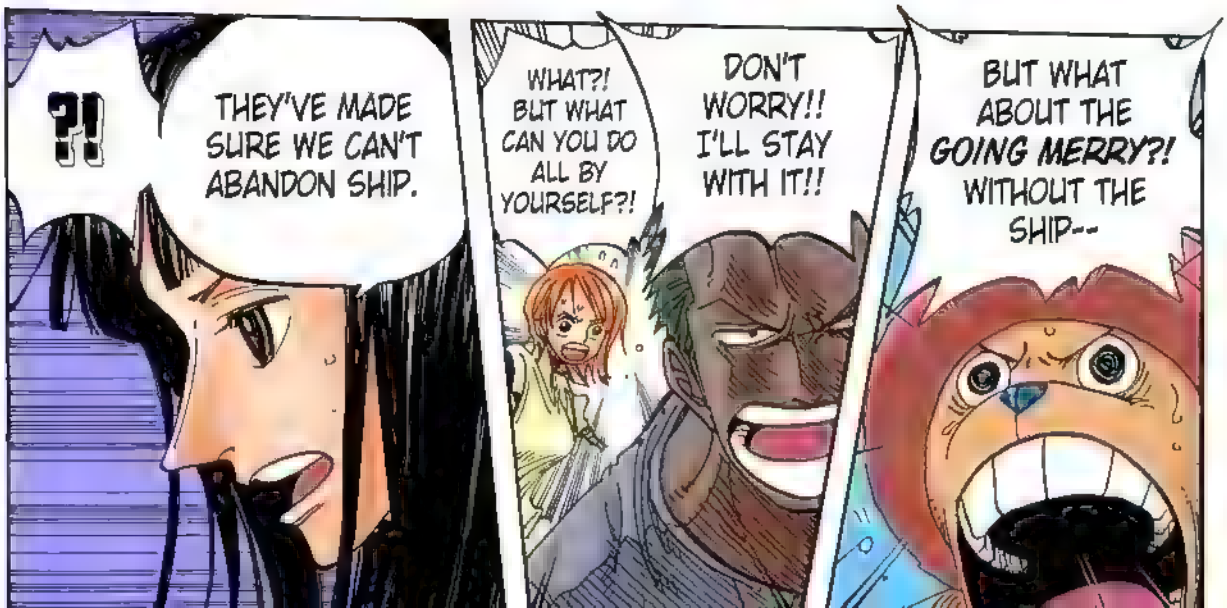
HUH?
WHY?!
HUH?! THE SHIP'S MOVING!!
IS THAT WHAT'S IMPORTANT HERE?!
W-WHY'D SHE PUT ON A T-SHIRT?!


NO!! SHE'S NOT SAILING!!
HUH?! SHE'S SAILING BACKWARDS!
WHERE ARE THEY GOING?!
LOOK UNDER THE SHIP!!

THAT'S...
AAAAAH!!
STOP!! WHAT'S GOING ON?!

ドーン!!
...A FAMOUS INHABITANT OF THE WHITE-WHITE SEA!!
GOD
THE SUPER-EXPRESS SPEEDY SHRIMP!!

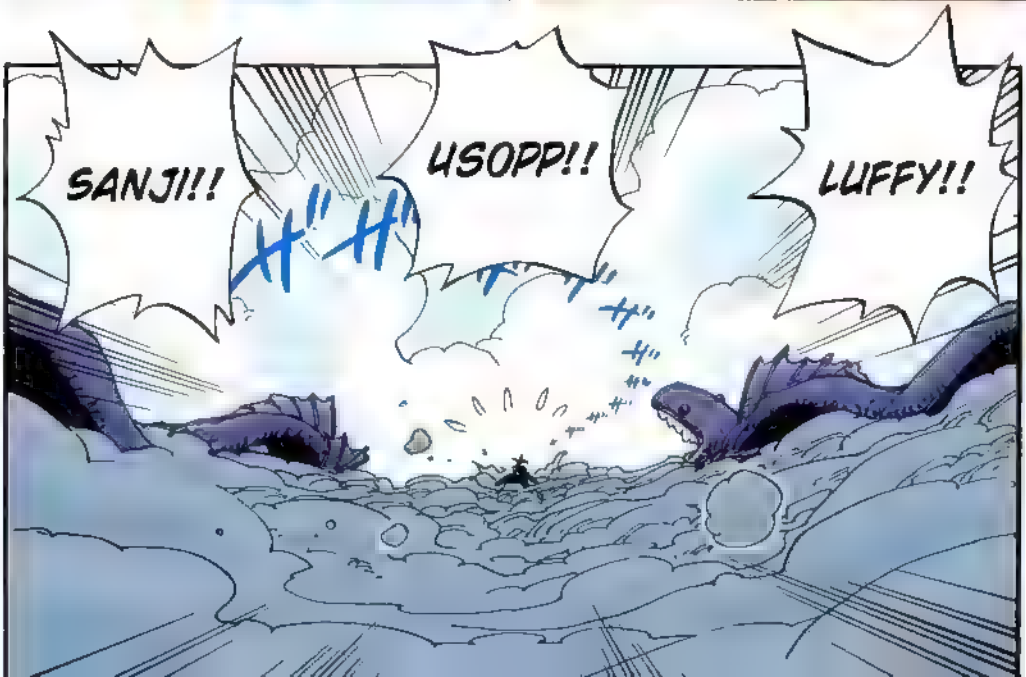

!!
JUMP OVERBOARD!! THERE'S STILL TIME!!
IT'S CARRYING US AWAY!!

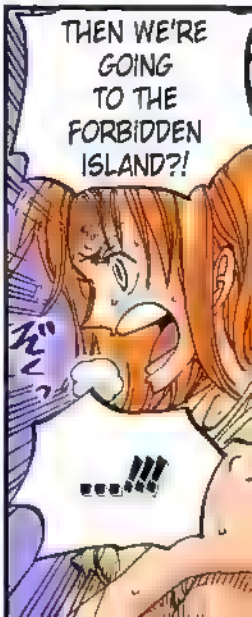

?!
THEY'VE MADE SURE WE CAN'T ABANDON SHIP.
WHAT?! BUT WHAT CAN YOU DO ALL BY YOURSELF?!
DON'T WORRY!! I'LL STAY WITH IT!!
BUT WHAT ABOUT THE GOING MERRY?! WITHOUT THE SHIP--

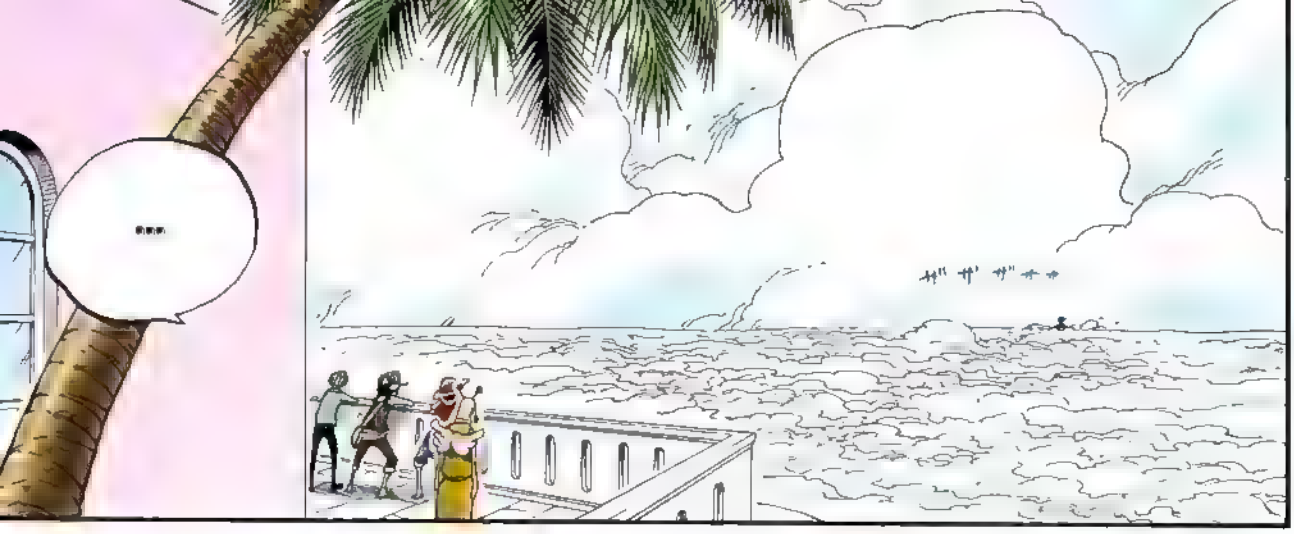
THEY'RE CHASING AFTER US WITH THEIR MOUTHS WIDE OPEN!
!!
THOSE ARE GIGANTIC SKY FISH! SEE?
バク…!!
バフン…!!
IF WE JUMPED THEY'D GET US FOR SURE!

INSTEAD OF COMING AFTER US, THEY'RE BRINGING US TO THEM.
HEAVEN'S JUDGMENT.
VERY CLEVER.

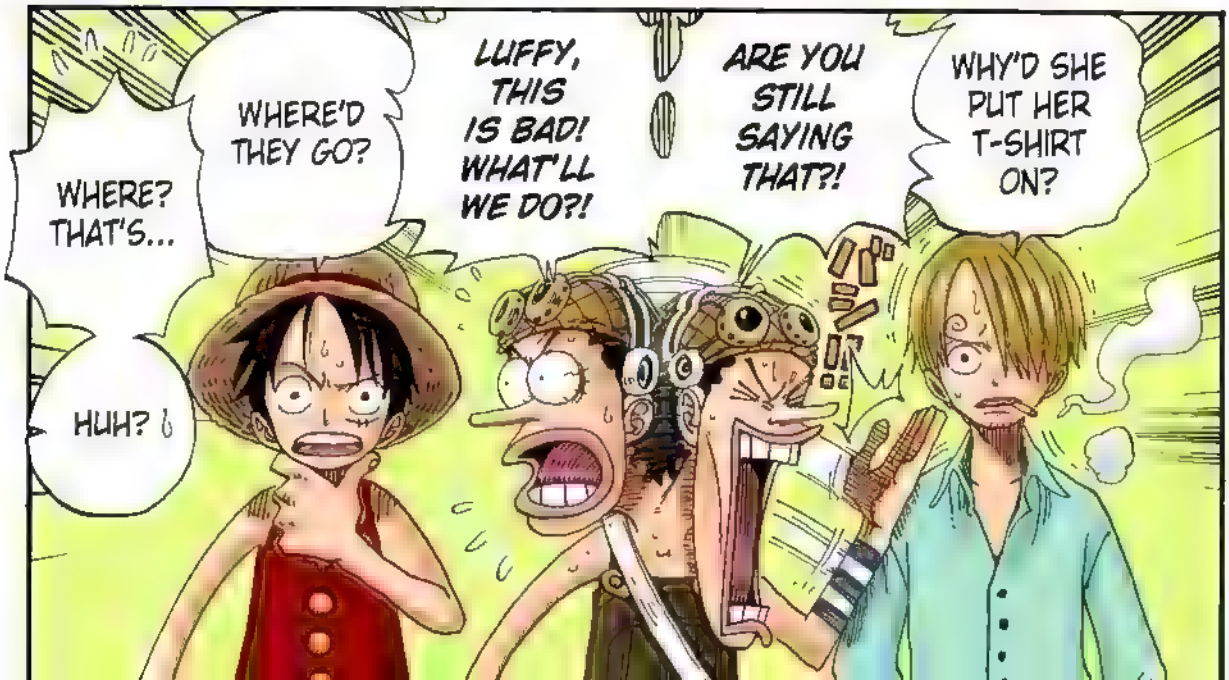
IT'S ALREADY BEGUN.
IT PROBABLY WOULDN'T DO ANY GOOD.
CAN'T WE BEAT UP THE SHRIMP?!

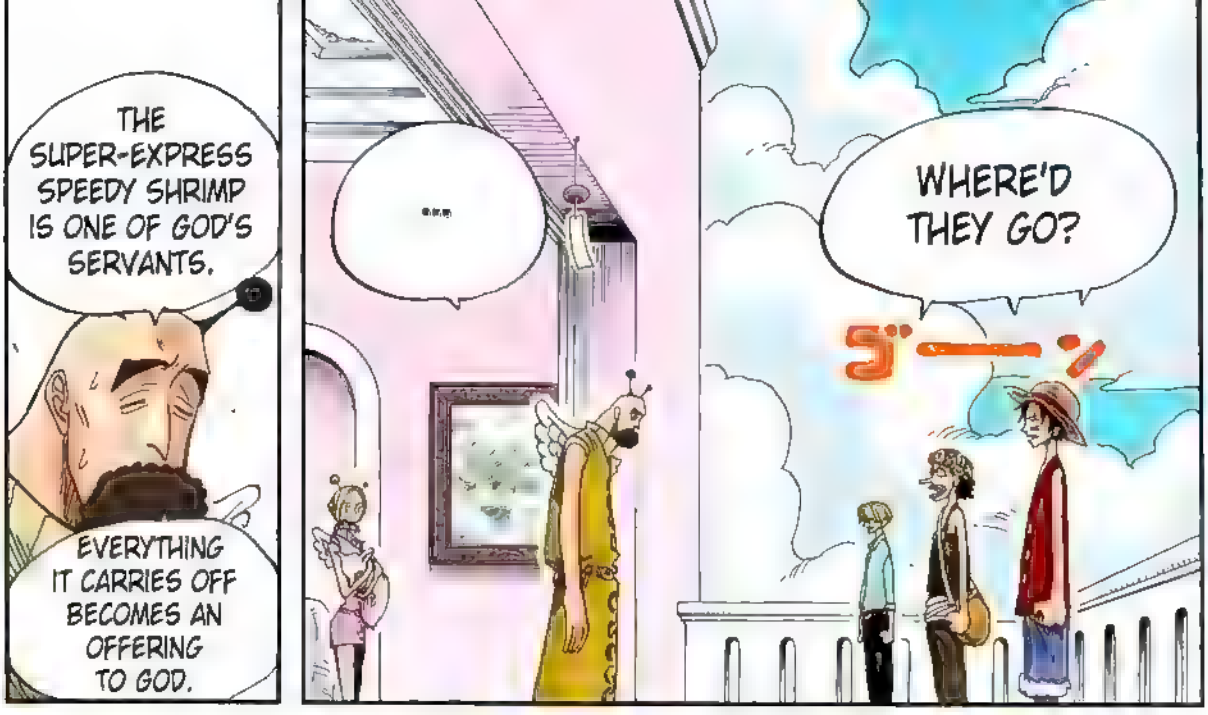

SANJI!!
USOPP!!
LUFFY!!

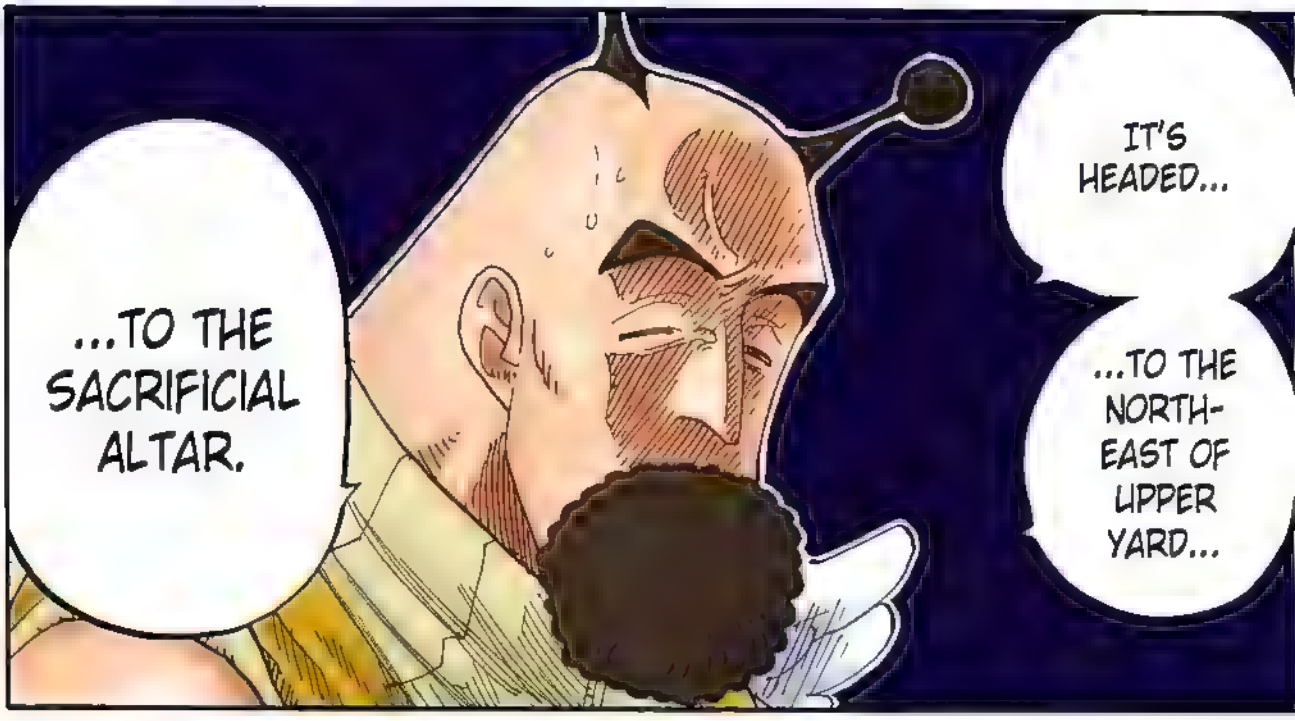

THEN WE'RE GOING TO THE FORBIDDEN ISLAND?!
ズン
...!!!

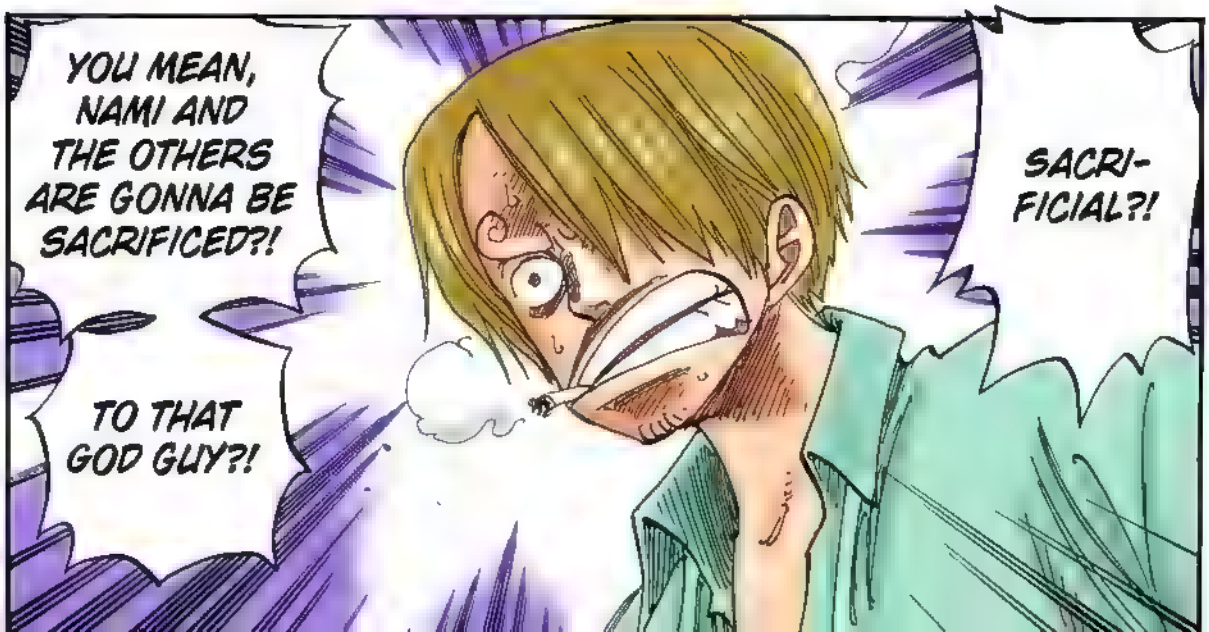

...

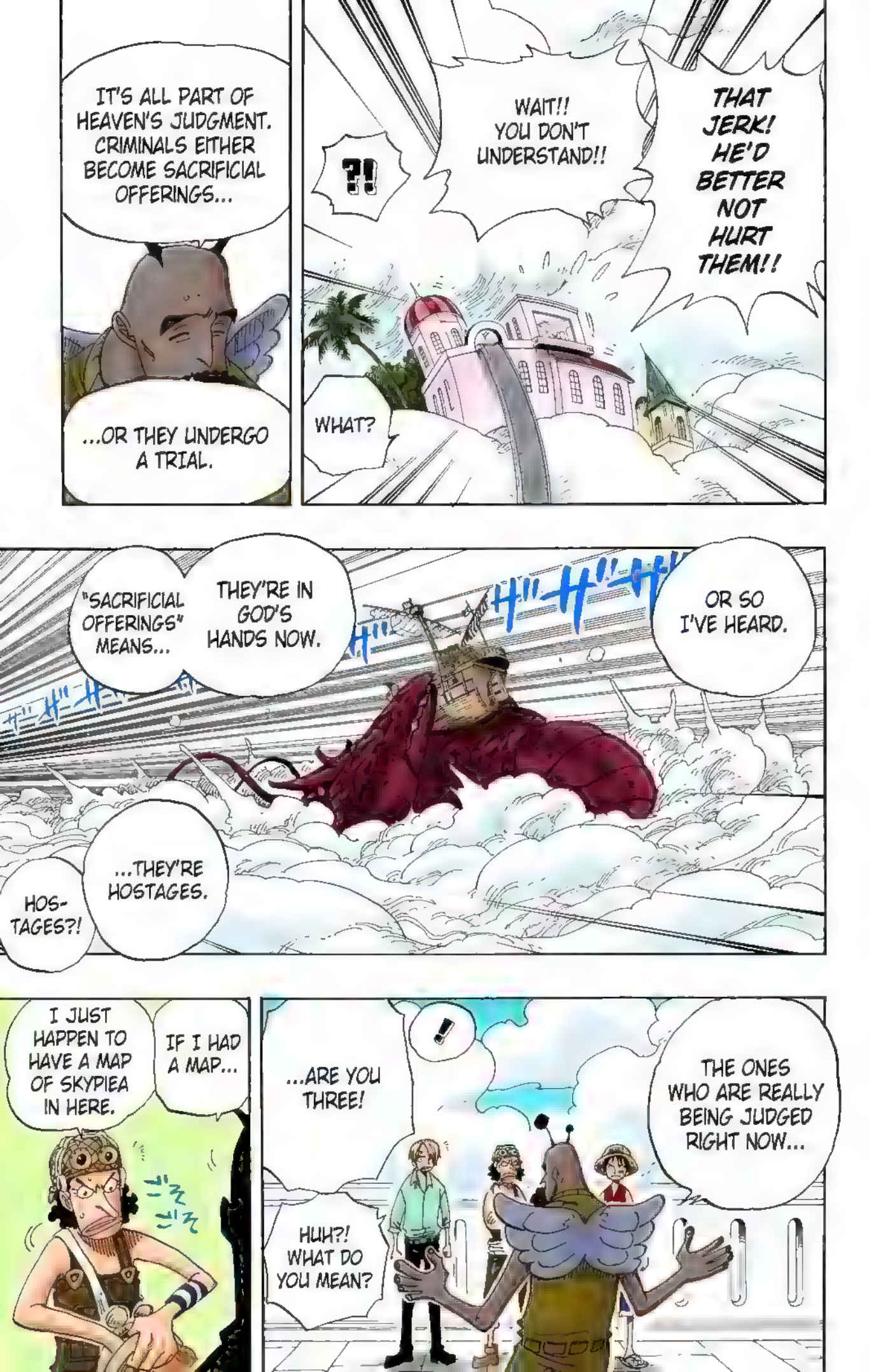
...?
...

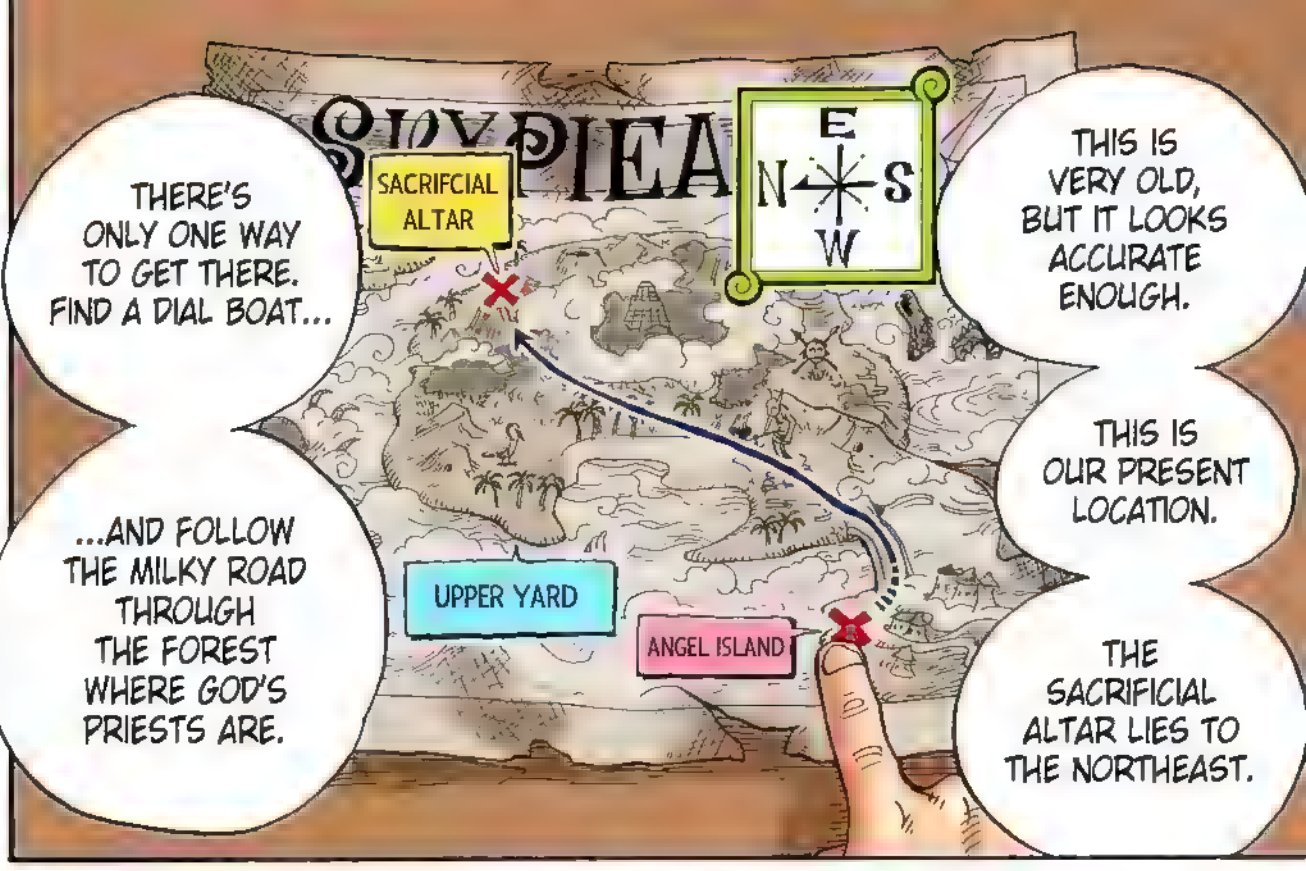

WHERE'D THEY GO?
LUFFY, THIS IS BAD! WHAT'LL WE DO?!
ARE YOU STILL SAYING THAT?!
WHY'D SHE PUT HER T-SHIRT ON?
WHERE? THAT'S...
HUH?

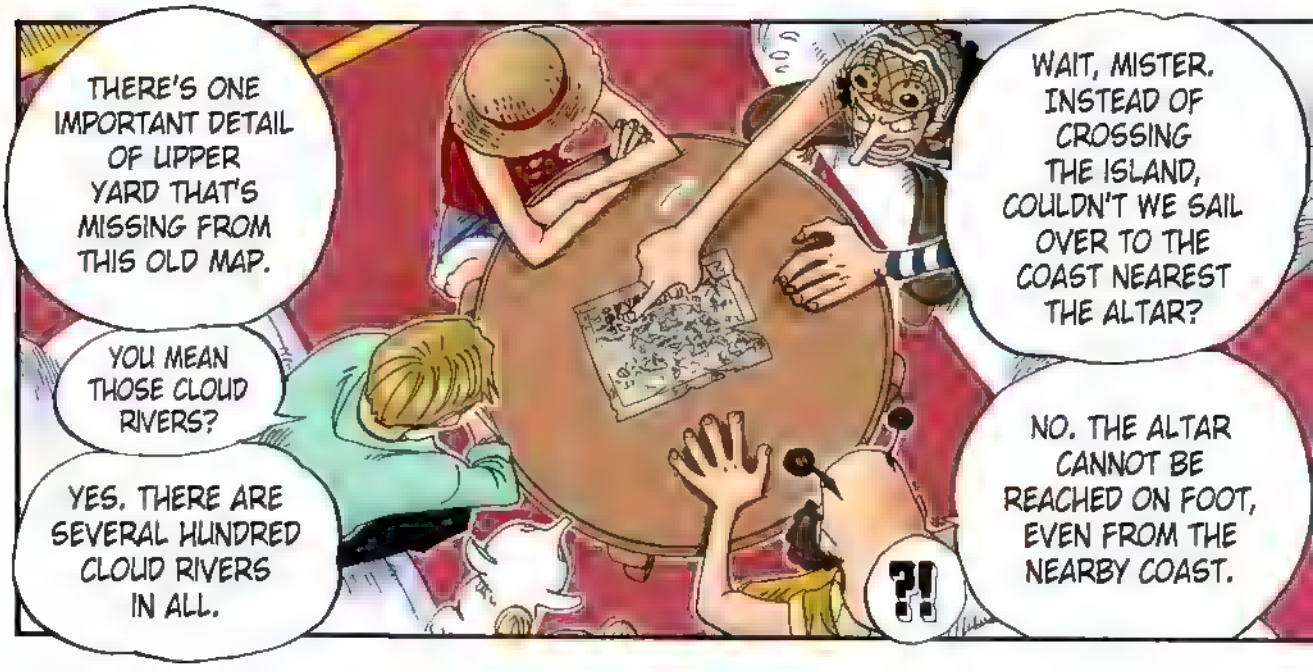

THE SUPER-EXPRESS SPEEDY SHRIMP IS ONE OF GOD'S SERVANTS.
EVERYTHING IT CARRIES OFF BECOMES AN OFFERING TO GOD.
...
WHERE'D THEY GO?

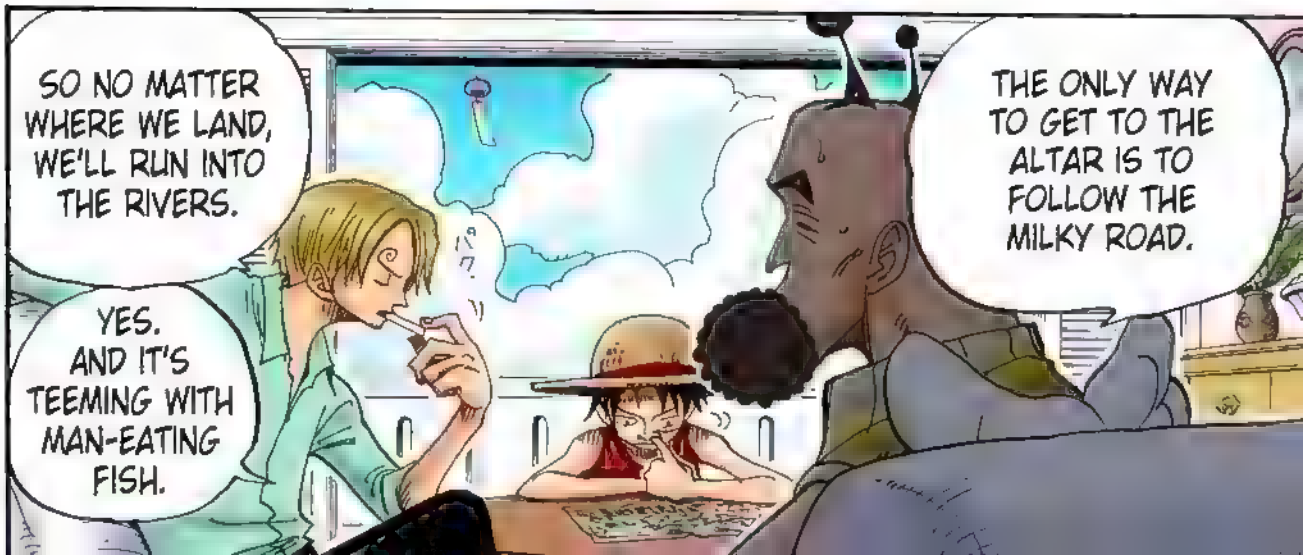

...TO THE SACRIFICIAL ALTAR.
IT'S HEADED...
...TO THE NORTH-EAST OF UPPER YARD...


YOU MEAN, NAMI AND THE OTHERS ARE GONNA BE SACRIFICED?!
TO THAT GOD GUY?!
SACRI-FICIAL?!


IT'S ALL PART OF HEAVEN'S JUDGMENT. CRIMINALS EITHER BECOME SACRIFICIAL OFFERINGS...
...OR THEY UNDERGO A TRIAL.
?!
WAIT!! YOU DON'T UNDERSTAND!!
THAT JERK! HE'D BETTER NOT HURT THEM!!
WHAT?
"SACRIFICIAL OFFERINGS" MEANS...
THEY'RE IN GOD'S HANDS NOW.
OR SO I'VE HEARD.
HOS-TAGES?!
...THEY'RE HOSTAGES.
I JUST HAPPEN TO HAVE A MAP OF SKYPIEA IN HERE.
IF I HAD A MAP...
!
...ARE YOU THREE!
THE ONES WHO ARE REALLY BEING JUDGED RIGHT NOW...
HUH?! WHAT DO YOU MEAN?


SACRIFCIAL ALTAR
E
N
S
W
THERE'S ONLY ONE WAY TO GET THERE. FIND A DIAL BOAT...
THIS IS VERY OLD, BUT IT LOOKS ACCURATE ENOUGH.
THIS IS OUR PRESENT LOCATION.
...AND FOLLOW THE MILKY ROAD THROUGH THE FOREST WHERE GOD'S PRIESTS ARE.
UPPER YARD
ANGEL ISLAND
THE SACRIFICIAL ALTAR LIES TO THE NORTHEAST.


THERE'S ONE IMPORTANT DETAIL OF UPPER YARD THAT'S MISSING FROM THIS OLD MAP.
WAIT, MISTER. INSTEAD OF CROSSING THE ISLAND, COULDN'T WE SAIL OVER TO THE COAST NEAREST THE ALTAR?
YOU MEAN THOSE CLOUD RIVERS?
YES. THERE ARE SEVERAL HUNDRED CLOUD RIVERS IN ALL.
NO. THE ALTAR CANNOT BE REACHED ON FOOT, EVEN FROM THE NEARBY COAST.
?!


SO NO MATTER WHERE WE LAND, WE'LL RUN INTO THE RIVERS.
THE ONLY WAY TO GET TO THE ALTAR IS TO FOLLOW THE MILKY ROAD.
YES. AND IT'S TEEMING WITH MAN-EATING FISH.

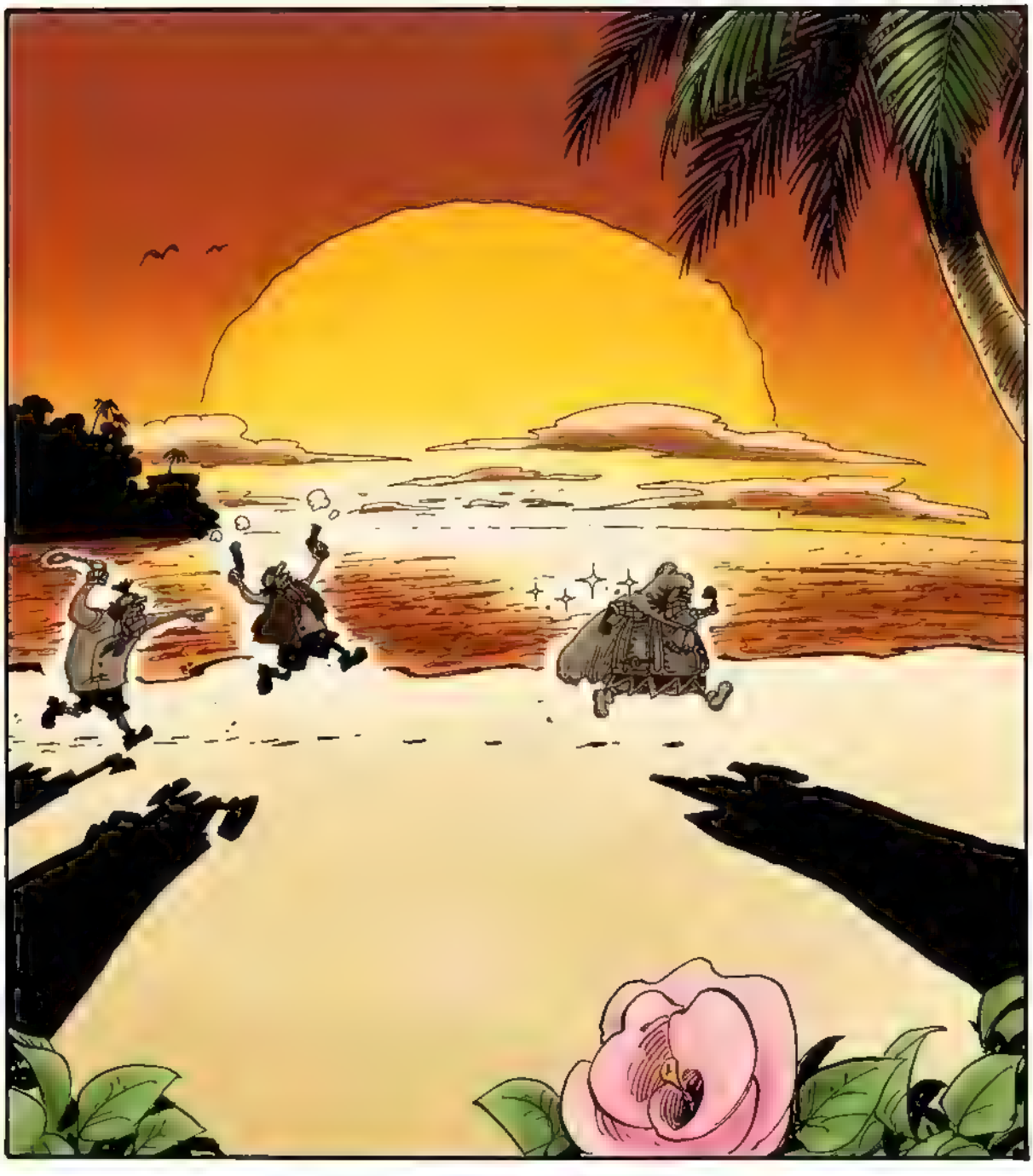
...THAT NAMI TOLD US ABOUT, RIGHT?
THEN WE JUST HAVE TO CLOBBER THOSE GUYS...
HEAVEN'S JUDGMENT!
THAT'S OUR TRIAL...
THAT WAS NICE OF THEM. SO IF WE WANT OUR FRIENDS AND OUR SHIP BACK, WE HAVE TO FACE THESE PRIESTS, EH?

GOD'S FOUR PRIESTS ARE UNIMAGINABLY STRONG.
YOU MUSTN'T LET DOWN YOUR GUARD!
WHAT ARE YOU SO HAPPY ABOUT?
HA HA HA HA HA...

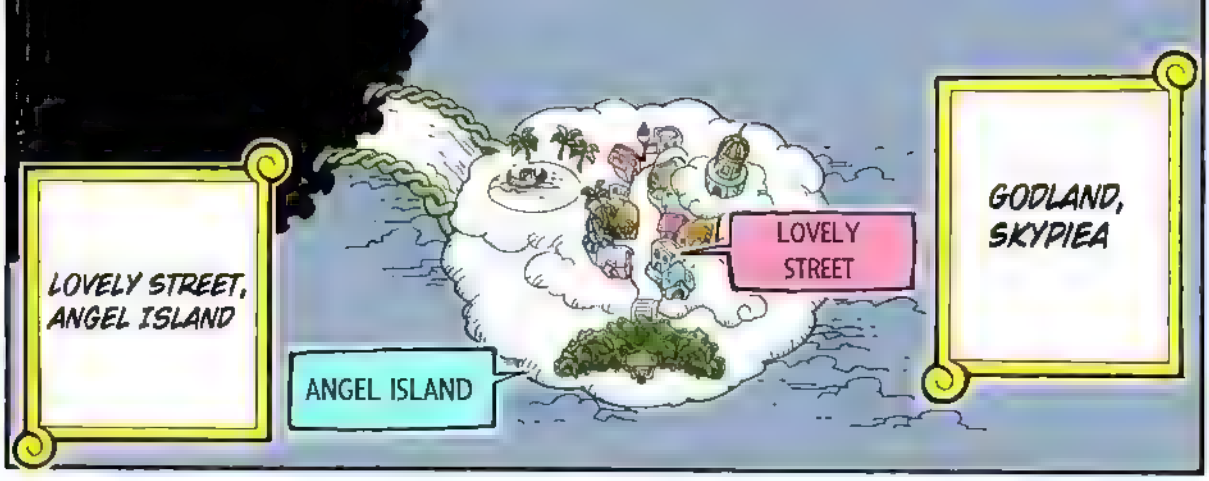
AND ABOVE THEM IN UPPER YARD...
...GOD ENEL AWAITS.

O: Hmm... This is the American version. In November of 2002 *SHONEN JUMP* made its debut in the United States. It has attracted quite a lot of interest. *DragonBall*, *Sand Land*, *Shaman King*, *Naruto*, *Yu-Gi-Oh!* and *One Piece* are all published in it.
Wow, I wonder what's gonna happen? Manga like *One Piece* are being read in many countries now. The global expansion is getting more and more interesting.
But I'll just keep doing what I've been doing.
Well, this concludes the Special SBS Question Corner International Investigation Committee section.
Please look forward to all the ~~stupid~~ fun Question Corners in the next volume. See you then!

Chapter 244:
S.O.S.

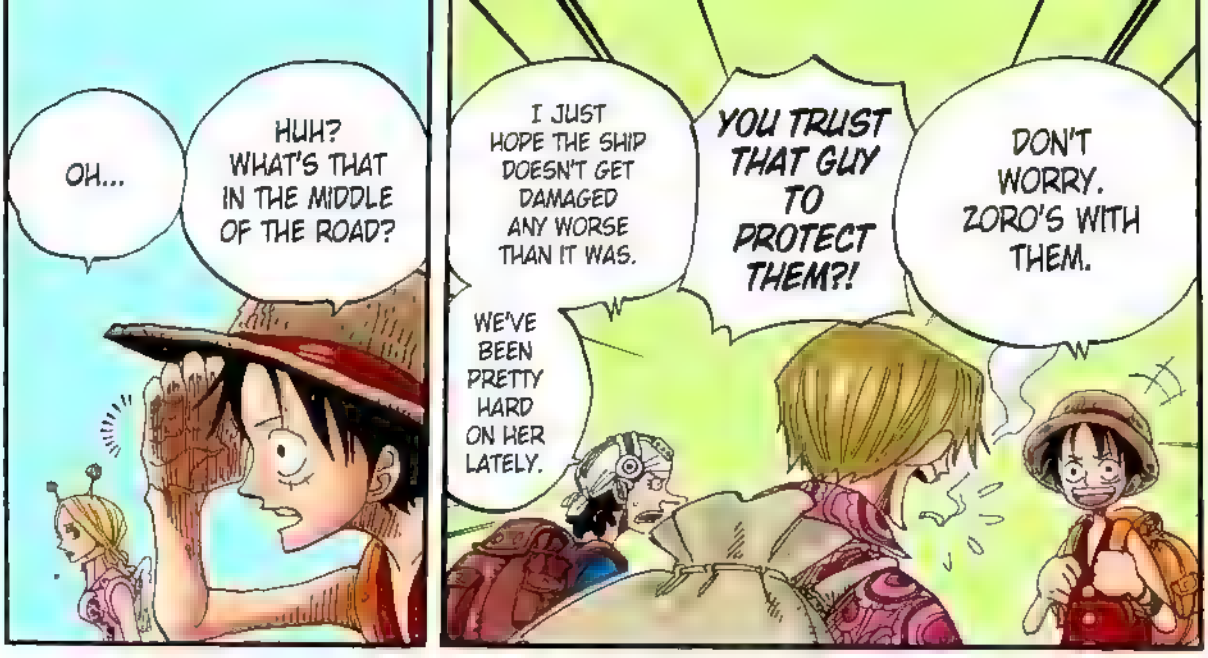


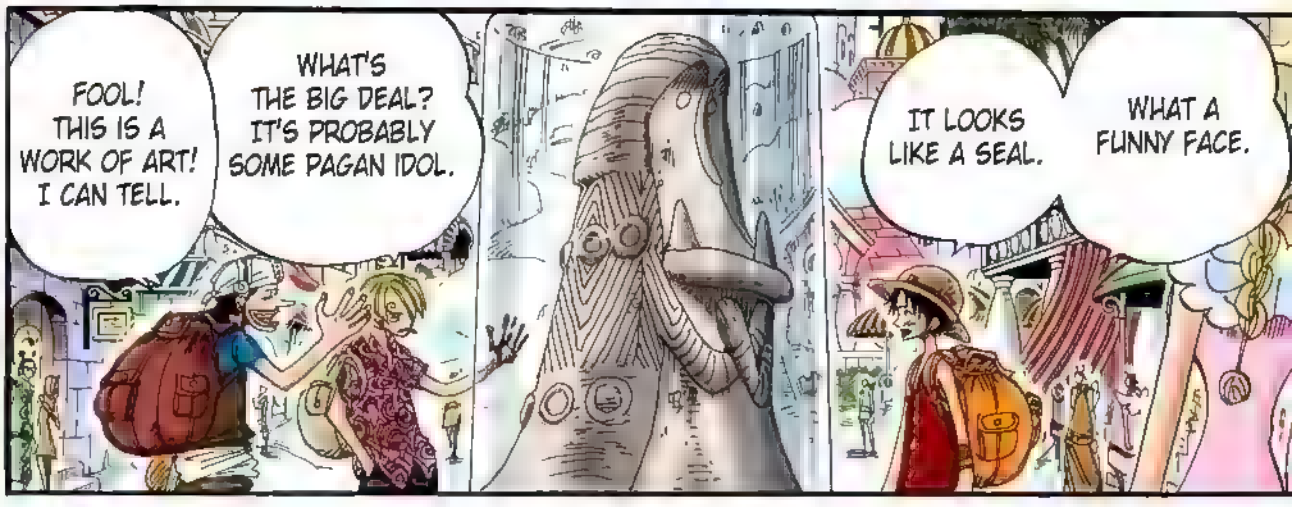
WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH
VOLUME 8: "MY GREAT TEARFUL ESCAPE"


LOVELY STREET, ANGEL ISLAND
ANGEL ISLAND
LOVELY STREET
GODLAND, SKYPIEA

WOW... WHAT A GREAT PLACE!
LOOK AT ALL THE SHOPS!
LOVELY STREET
LOVELY STREET IS THE BUSIEST STREET ON ANGEL ISLAND.
ITS BUILDERS TOOK ADVANTAGE OF THE SPECIAL PROPERTIES OF ISLAND CLOUDS IN ITS CONSTRUCTION.

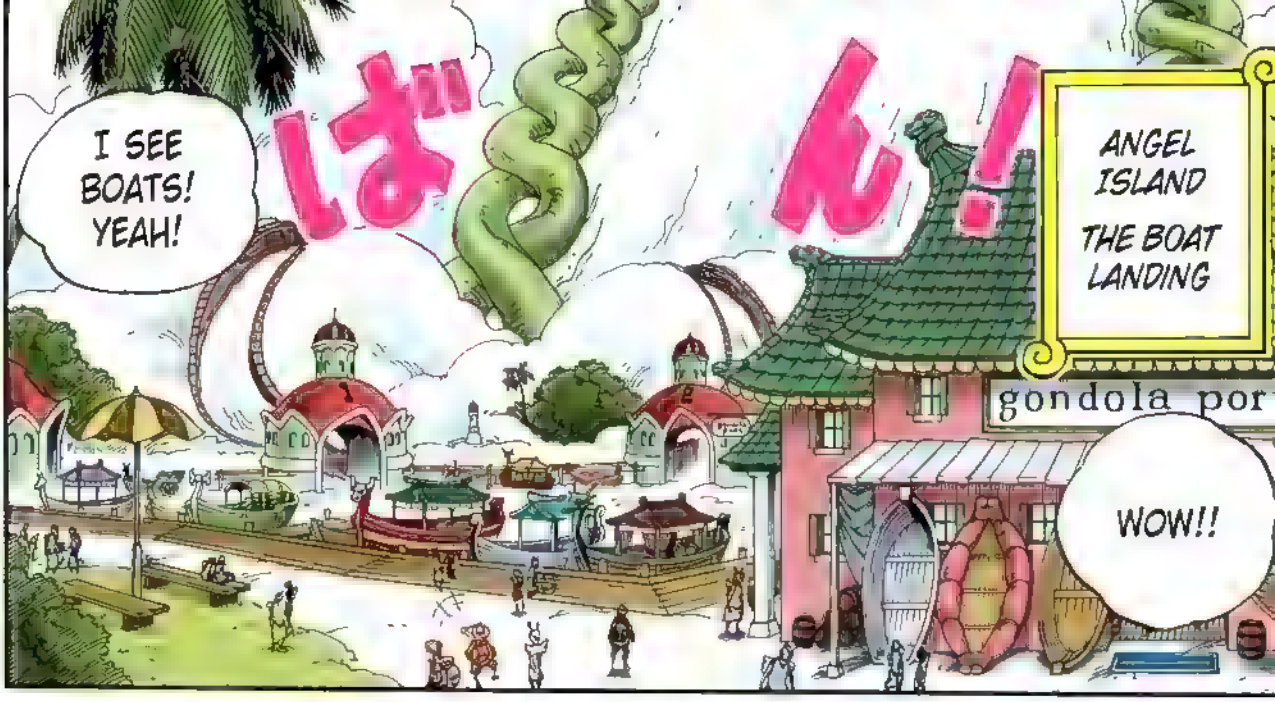
HA HA HA... THIS IS GREAT! THE TOWN CENTER IS TOTALLY EMPTY!
YEAH. THEY MUST KNOW WE'RE OUTLAWS.
ARE THEY AVOIDING US?
AW... THE ANGELS ARE ALL AVOIDING ME.
NAMI! AND THE OTHERS ARE ABOUT TO BECOME SACRIFICIAL OFFERINGS!!
LUFFY! WE'RE NOT HERE TO SHOP!
I WONDER IF THEY'D TAKE SOME TREASURE IN TRADE.
I WISH I HAD SOME MONEY.
THEY SELL A LOT OF WEIRD STUFF HERE.
DON'T YOU EVEN CARE?!

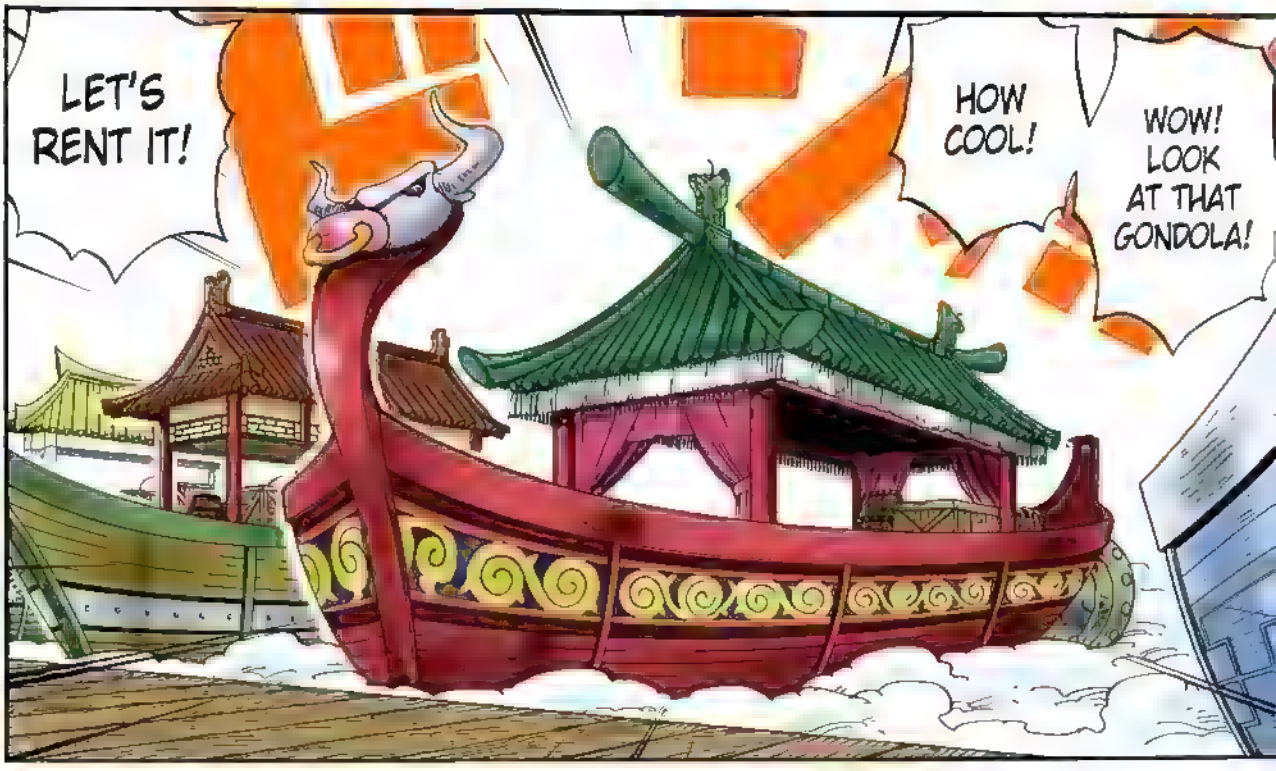

OH...
HUH? WHAT'S THAT IN THE MIDDLE OF THE ROAD?
I JUST HOPE THE SHIP DOESN'T GET DAMAGED ANY WORSE THAN IT WAS.
WE'VE BEEN PRETTY HARD ON HER LATELY.
YOU TRUST THAT GUY TO PROTECT THEM?!
DON'T WORRY. ZORO'S WITH THEM.

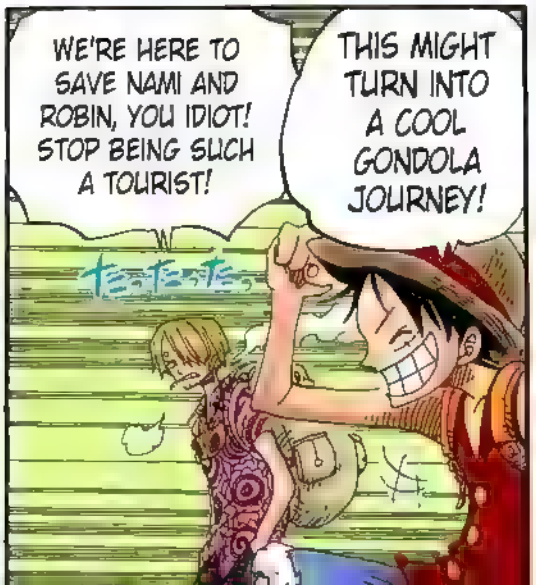

FOOL! THIS IS A WORK OF ART! I CAN TELL.
WHAT'S THE BIG DEAL? IT'S PROBABLY SOME PAGAN IDOL.
IT LOOKS LIKE A SEAL.
WHAT A FUNNY FACE.

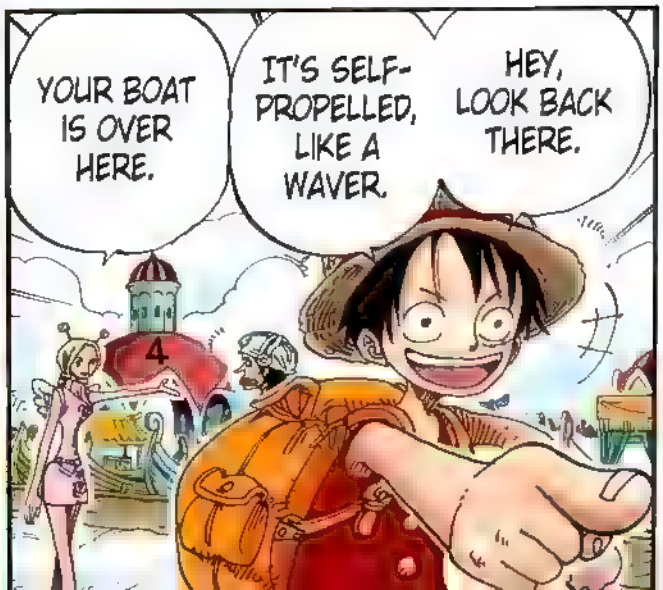
TO THE INHABITANTS OF THE SKY IT'S AN OBJECT OF ETERNAL ADMIRATION.
THAT'S VEARTH.

I SUPPOSE BLUE SEA PEOPLE WOULDN'T UNDERSTAND.
HA HA...
?
HUH?! YOU GUYS WORSHIP THAT THING?
MUST BE NUTS.
HUH?! WE'RE LEAVING ALREADY?!
WE'RE NOT HERE TO SIGHTSEE, LUFFY!
THE WHARVES ARE THIS WAY.
ゴオオ..
SMIRK
SHUFF SHUFF


I SEE BOATS! YEAH!
ばーん!
ANGEL ISLAND
THE BOAT LANDING
gondola por
WOW!!

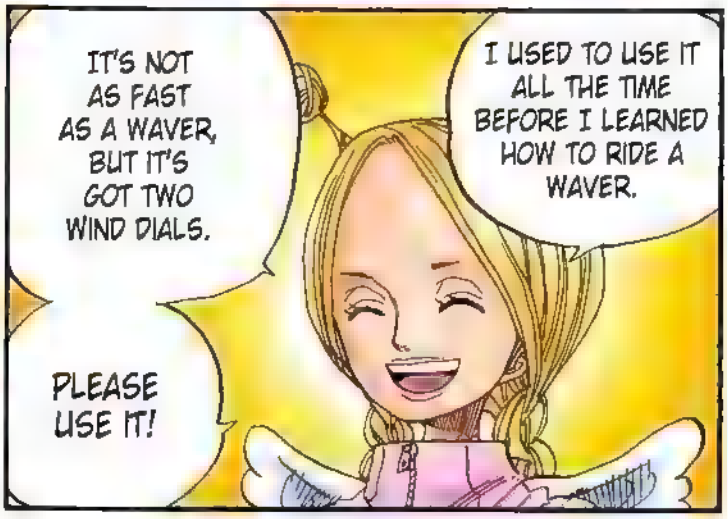

LET'S RENT IT!
HOW COOL!
WOW! LOOK AT THAT GONDOLA!

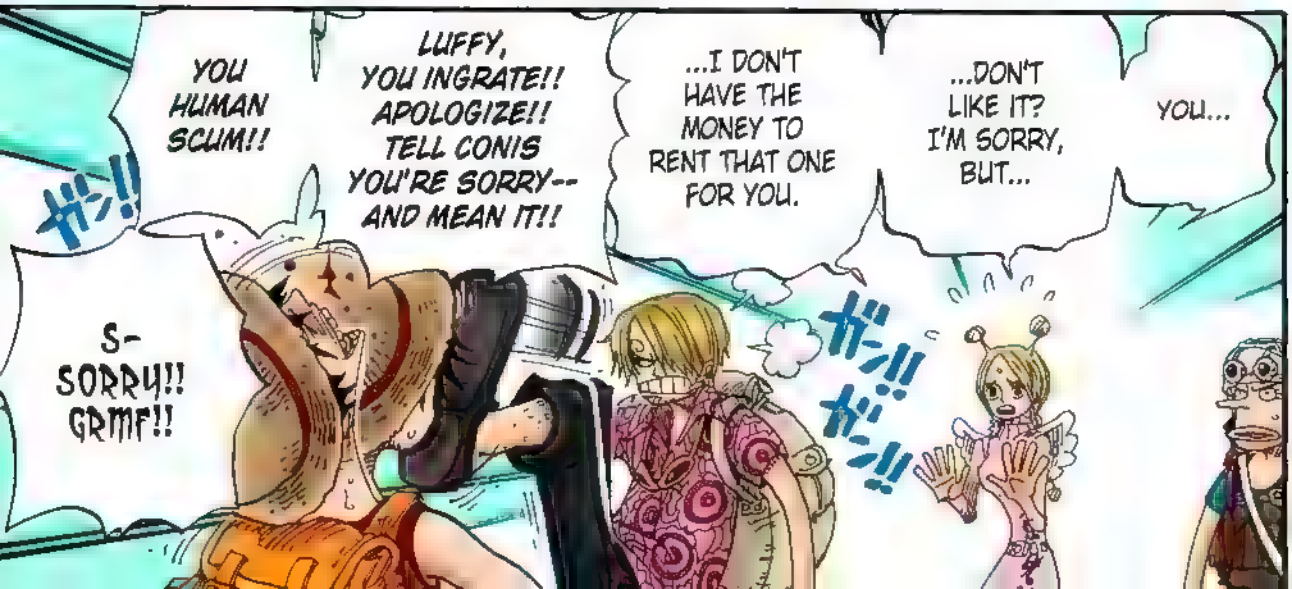

WE'RE HERE TO SAVE NAMI AND ROBIN, YOU IDIOT! STOP BEING SUCH A TOURIST!
THIS MIGHT TURN INTO A COOL GONDOLA JOURNEY!


YOUR BOAT IS OVER HERE.
IT'S SELF-PROPELLED, LIKE A WAVER.
HEY, LOOK BACK THERE.

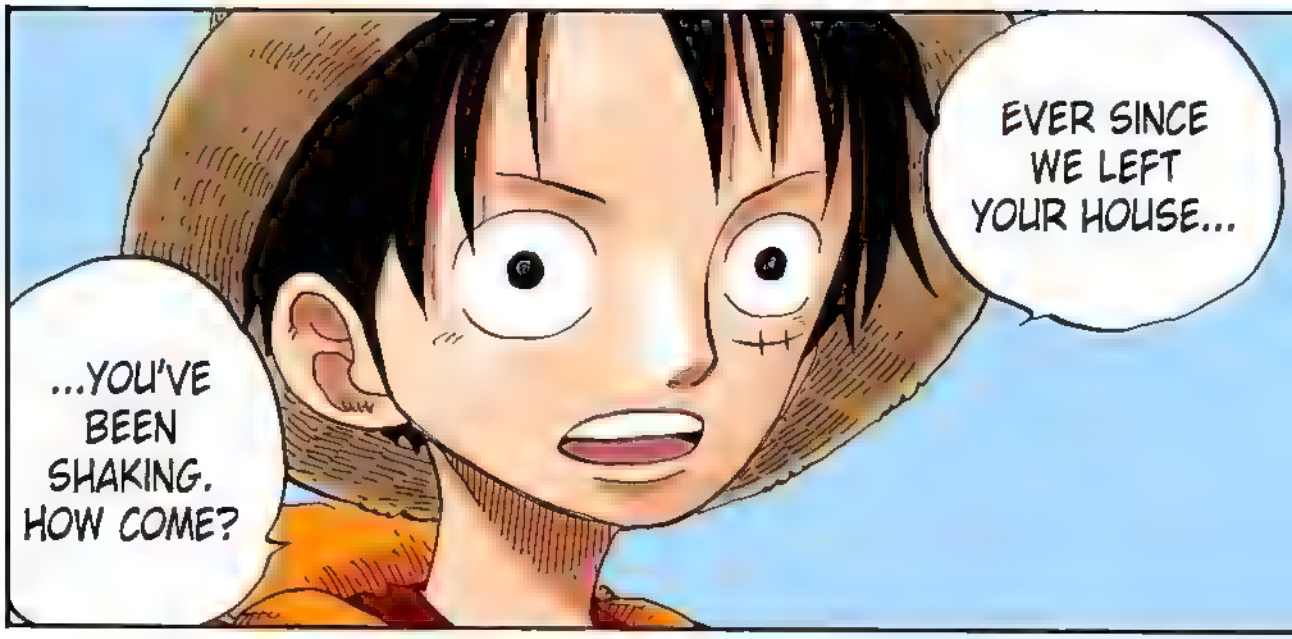
カァ～～ooooo!
THIS IS THE KARASUMARU.
HUH?! THAT'S CRAZY!!
A CROW?
WHY △ NOT A SEABIRD ...?

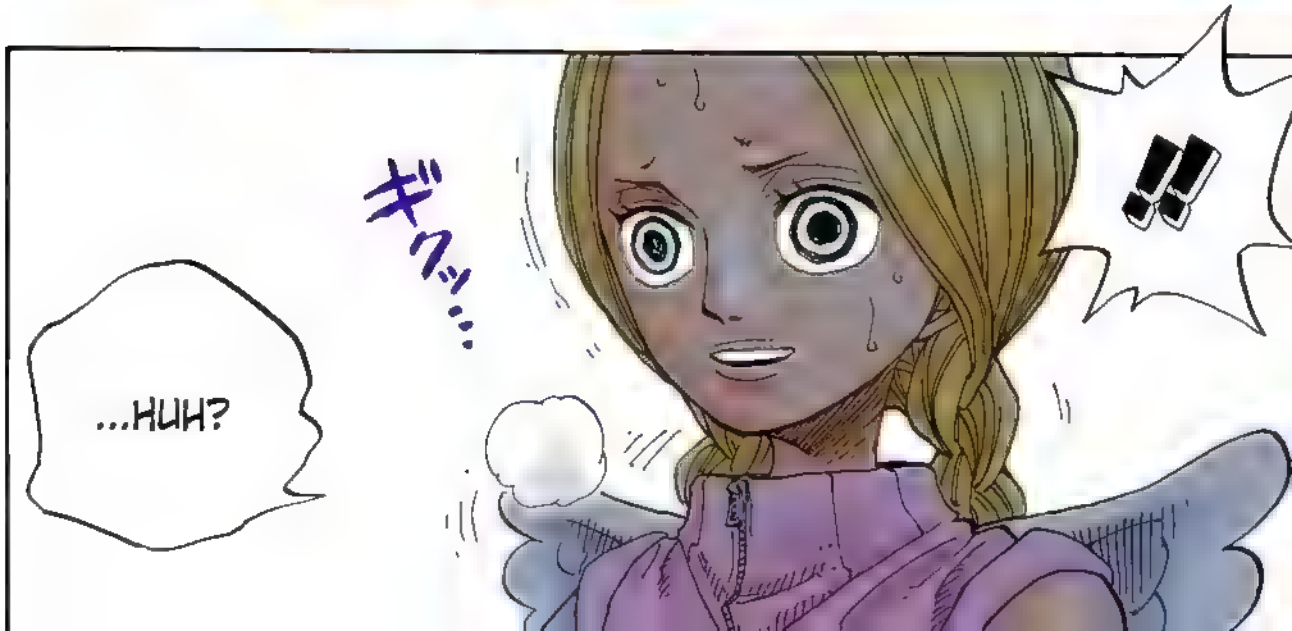
I LIKE THAT ONE BETTER!
BUT...


IT'S NOT AS FAST AS A WAVER, BUT IT'S GOT TWO WIND DIALS.
PLEASE USE IT!
I USED TO USE IT ALL THE TIME BEFORE I LEARNED HOW TO RIDE A WAVER.


YOU HUMAN SCUM!!
LUFFY, YOU INGRATE!! APOLOGIZE!! TELL CONIS YOU'RE SORRY-- AND MEAN IT!!
S-SORRY!! GRMF!!
...I DON'T HAVE THE MONEY TO RENT THAT ONE FOR YOU.
...DON'T LIKE IT? I'M SORRY, BUT...
YOU...
ガ-!!
ガ-!!

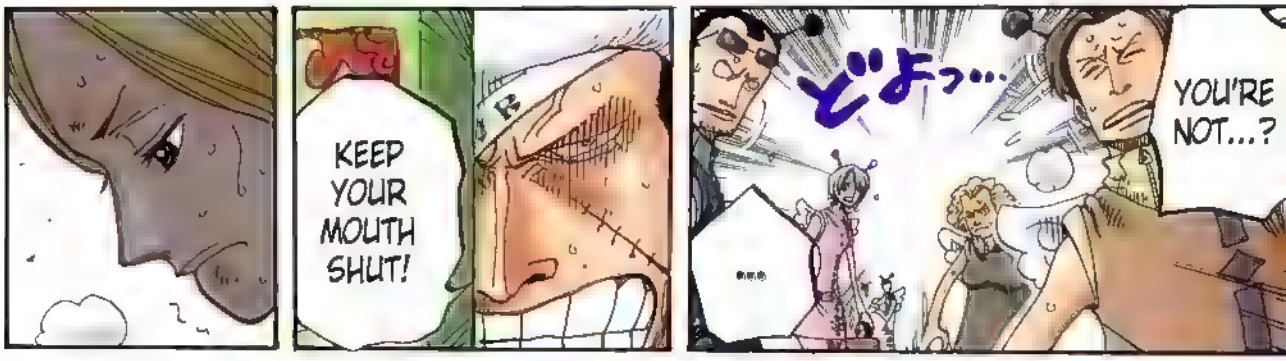
HEY, CONIS...
THEN JUST KEEP TO THE ROAD.
YOU'LL COME OUT ONTO THE GREAT MILKY ROAD WHICH WILL TAKE YOU TO UPPER YARD.
THE WAY OUT IS THROUGH GATE TWO.
Y-YES?


EVER SINCE WE LEFT YOUR HOUSE...
...YOU'VE BEEN SHAKING. HOW COME?


ギグッ...
!!
...HUH?

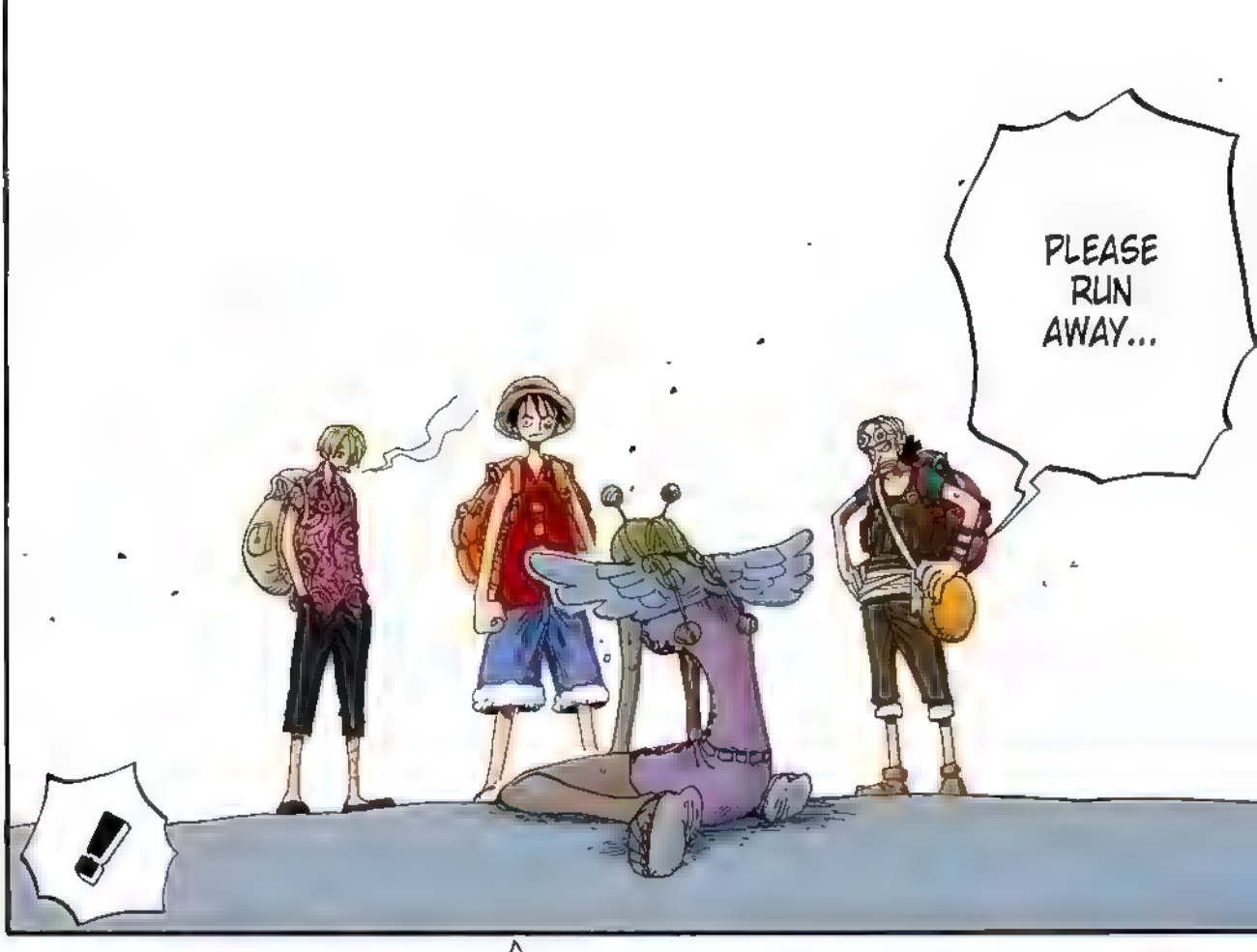
I...
!!
ザワ...
I HAVE?
YEAH. IT'S LIKE YOU'RE SCARED OF SOMETHING.
!!
YOU'RE WORRIED ABOUT US, HUH, CONIS?
THAT'S SO SWEET. ♡
ゴス!!
オホホホ
BUT... ARE YOU AND YOUR DAD GONNA BE OKAY?
THE PEOPLE IN THIS TOWN ARE OBVIOUSLY AVOIDING US...
...BUT YOU'RE LENDING US YOUR BOAT AND HELPING US.
WON'T YOU GET IN TROUBLE?
HEY, YOU'RE ALL PALE.
IF YOU WERE THAT SCARED, YOU SHOULD'VE SAID SOMETHING.
NO!
...!

I'M NOT...
...?
I...
ハァ…
ハァ…


KEEP YOUR MOUTH SHUT!
どよっ…
YOU'RE NOT...?

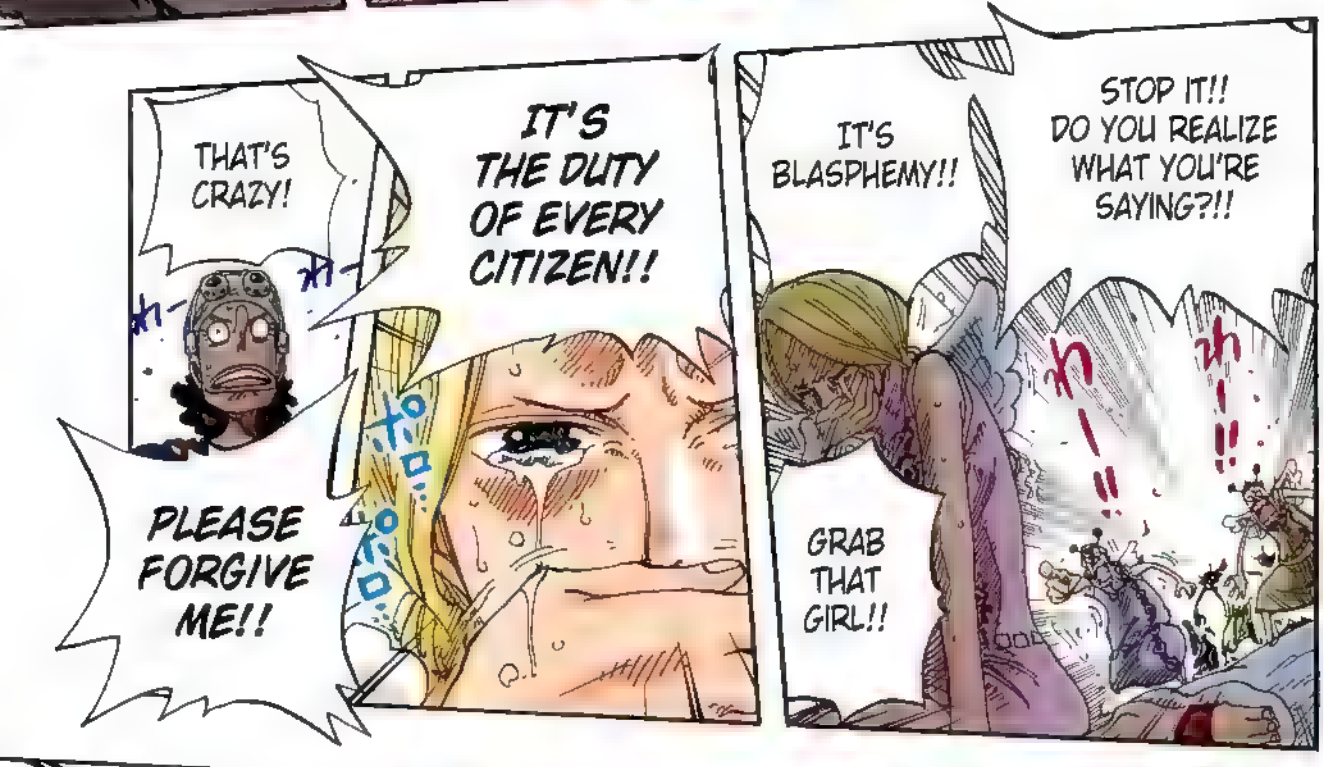
...AND EVEN LEND YOU MY BOAT?
...THAT I'D TELL YOU HOW TO GET TO THE TRIAL...
!
DON'T YOU THINK IT'S STRANGE...
IT'S ALMOST AS THOUGH I'M LEADING YOU TO YOUR DOOM.
?
SKYMART

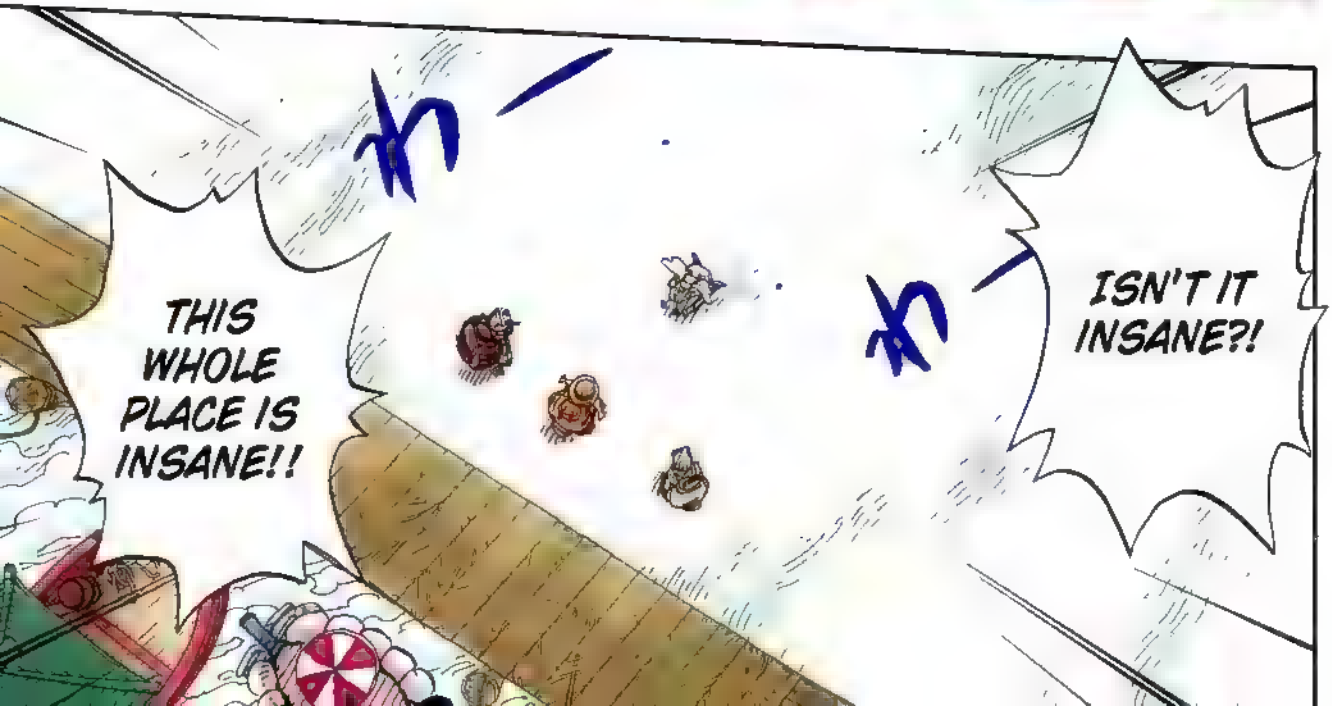
HEY!! STOP!!
ARE YOU INSANE?!
?
ARE THEY ALL IN ON IT?
OHH...
カチコチ
...!
SUU! SUU!


PLEASE RUN AWAY...
!

WHAT ARE YOU SAYING?!
STOP !!
I'M SORRY!!
PLIP
PLIP
...THE SUPER-EXPRESS SPEEDY SHRIMP!!
?!
I WAS THE ONE WHO SUMMONED...

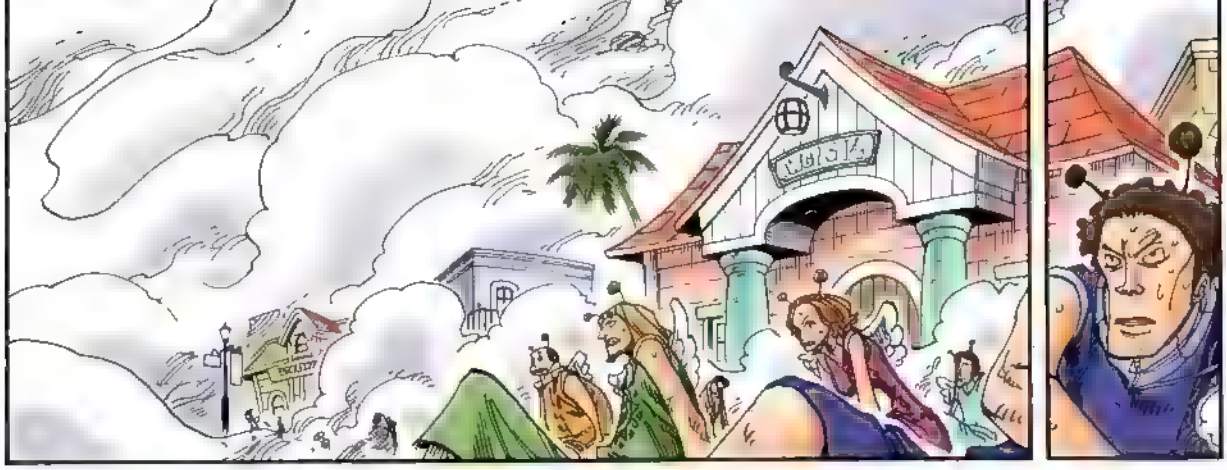
...THAT CITIZEN IS KILLED!!
IF A CITIZEN OF SKYPIEA KNOWS THAT SOMEONE IS A CRIMINAL AND DOESN'T LEAD HIM TO THE JUDGMENT SITE...
THAT FOOL!!
DO YOU WANT TO DIE?! IT WAS YOUR DUTY!!
THAT THING THAT CARRIED OFF NAMI AND THE OTHERS?!
YOU SUMMONED IT, CONIS?!


THAT'S CRAZY!
IT'S THE DUTY OF EVERY CITIZEN!!
PLEASE FORGIVE ME!!
IT'S BLASPHEMY!!
STOP IT!! DO YOU REALIZE WHAT YOU'RE SAYING?!!
GRAB THAT GIRL!!

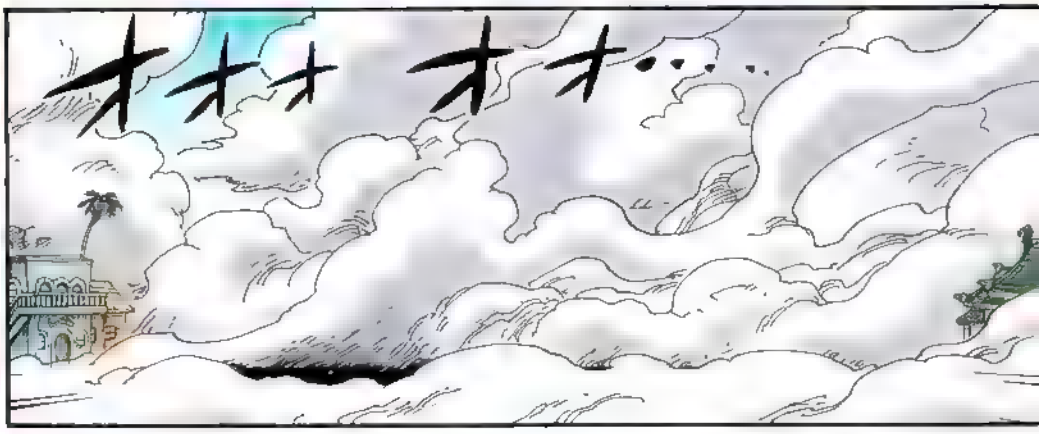

THIS WHOLE PLACE IS INSANE!!
ISN'T IT INSANE?!

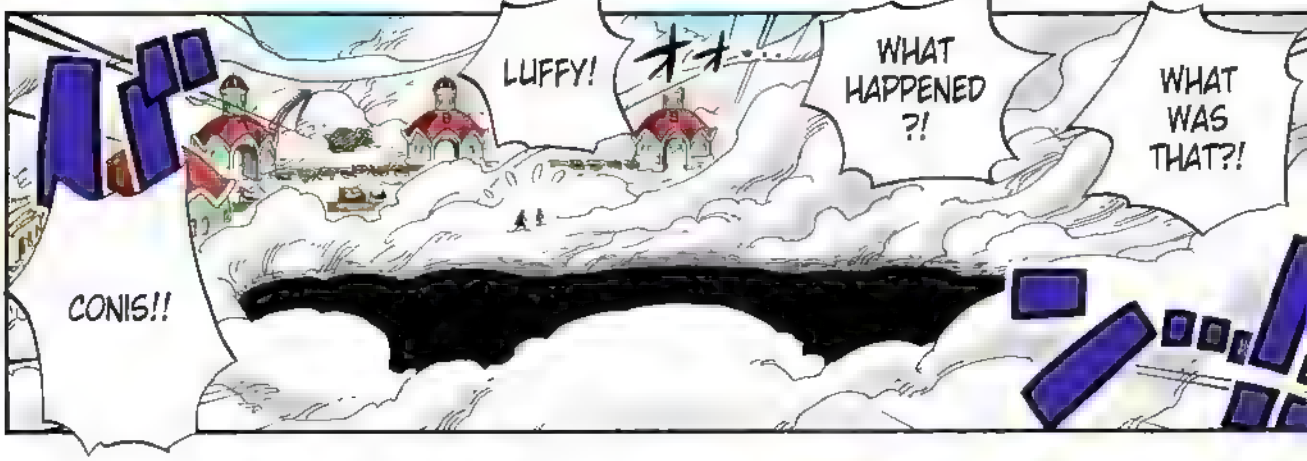
NOD
...!!
SO WHY...
YOU HAD NO CHOICE, RIGHT?!
DUMMY.
HUH?
...DID YOU JUST TELL US THAT?!
NOW YOU'RE IN TROUBLE!!
THE JUDGMENT IS COMING!!
DON'T GO NEAR THAT GIRL!!
IT'S TOO LATE FOR HER!
IT'S ALL OVER.
キャー
わー
!!!
わー

WHAT THE...
GRAH !!
AH!



UNH...



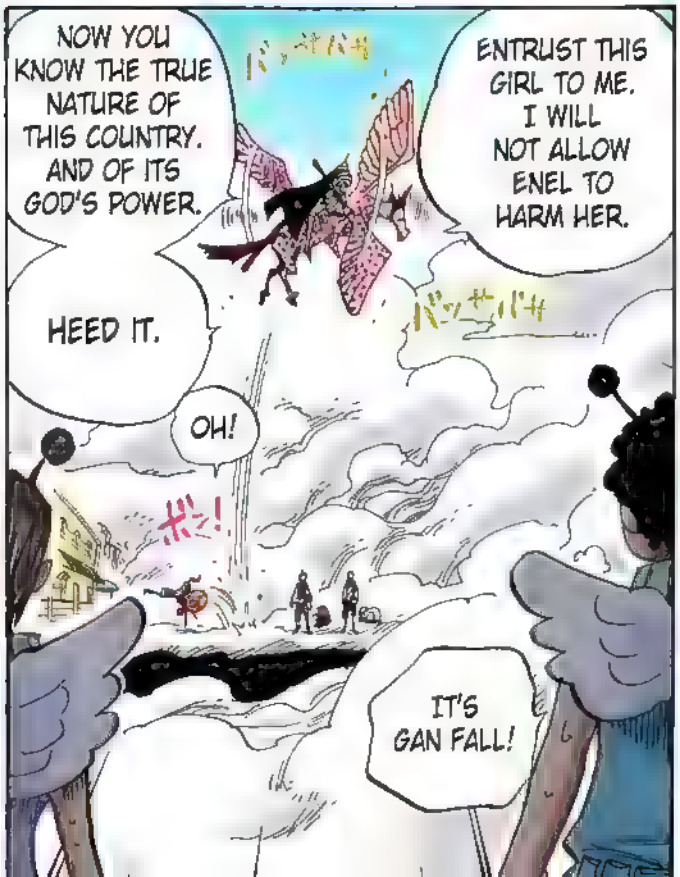

LUFFY!
WHAT HAPPENED ?!
WHAT WAS THAT?!
CONIS!!

DON'T WORRY ABOUT YOUR FRIENDS!!

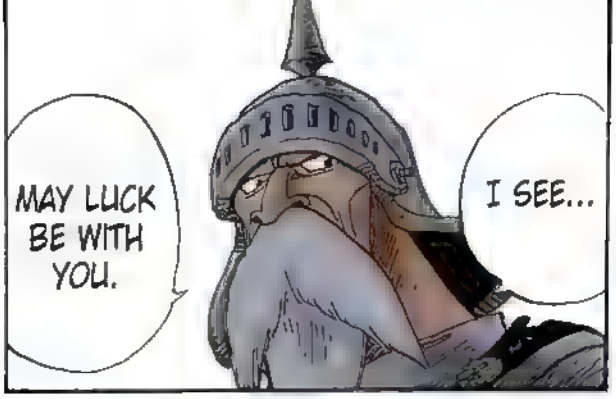
THE ALMIGHTY GOD ENEL SEES EVERYTHING.
IT'S NO USE.

LUFFY!!
WHERE'D SHE GO?!
CONIS !!

PIEE!!
HMM... PLEASE CALL ME THE KNIGHT OF THE SKY...
CONSIDER THIS A FAVOR!
STRANGE?
HEY!! IT'S THAT STRANGE OLD MAN!!
WE'RE SAVED!
CONIS...
THANK GOODNESS.


NOW YOU KNOW THE TRUE NATURE OF THIS COUNTRY. AND OF ITS GOD'S POWER.
HEED IT.
OH!
ENTRUST THIS GIRL TO ME. I WILL NOT ALLOW ENEL TO HARM HER.
IT'S GAN FALL!

AHH...
FWIP

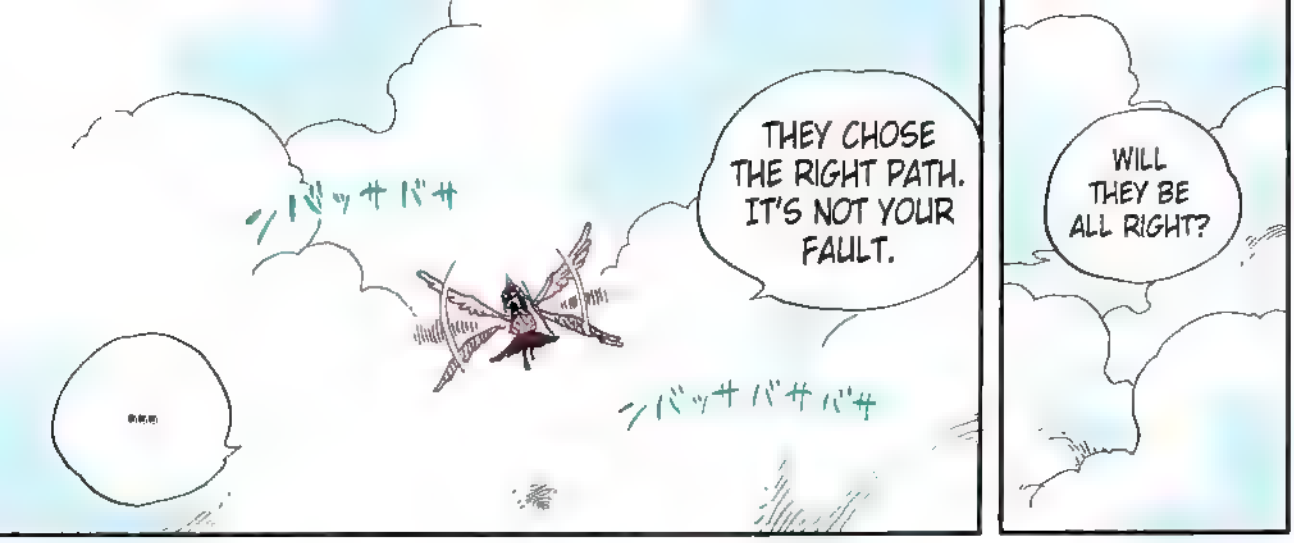

MAY LUCK BE WITH YOU.
I SEE...

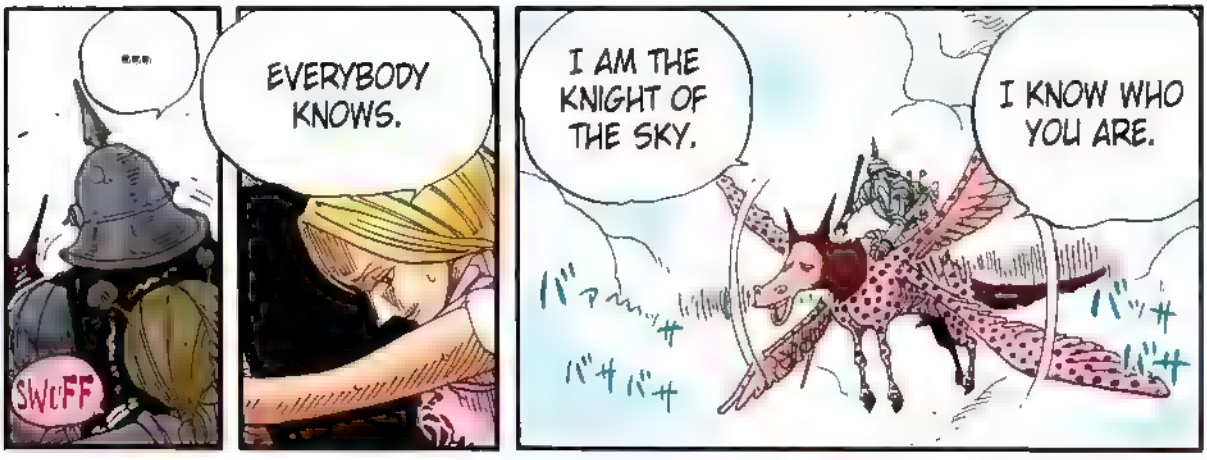
MY FRIENDS ARE ON GOD'S ISLAND!!
I COULD CARE LESS ABOUT THIS COUNTRY...

TUMP

YOU'RE COMING TOO.
I WILL GIVE YOU A PUSH! SET OUT WITH CONFIDENCE!
GET IN THE BOAT.
AAH!

TO UPPER YARD!!
ALL RIGHT! LET'S GO!!


THEY CHOSE THE RIGHT PATH. IT'S NOT YOUR FAULT.
WILL THEY BE ALL RIGHT?


EVERYBODY KNOWS.
SWUFF
I AM THE KNIGHT OF THE SKY.
I KNOW WHO YOU ARE.

...GOD!!
PLEASE COME BACK TO US...

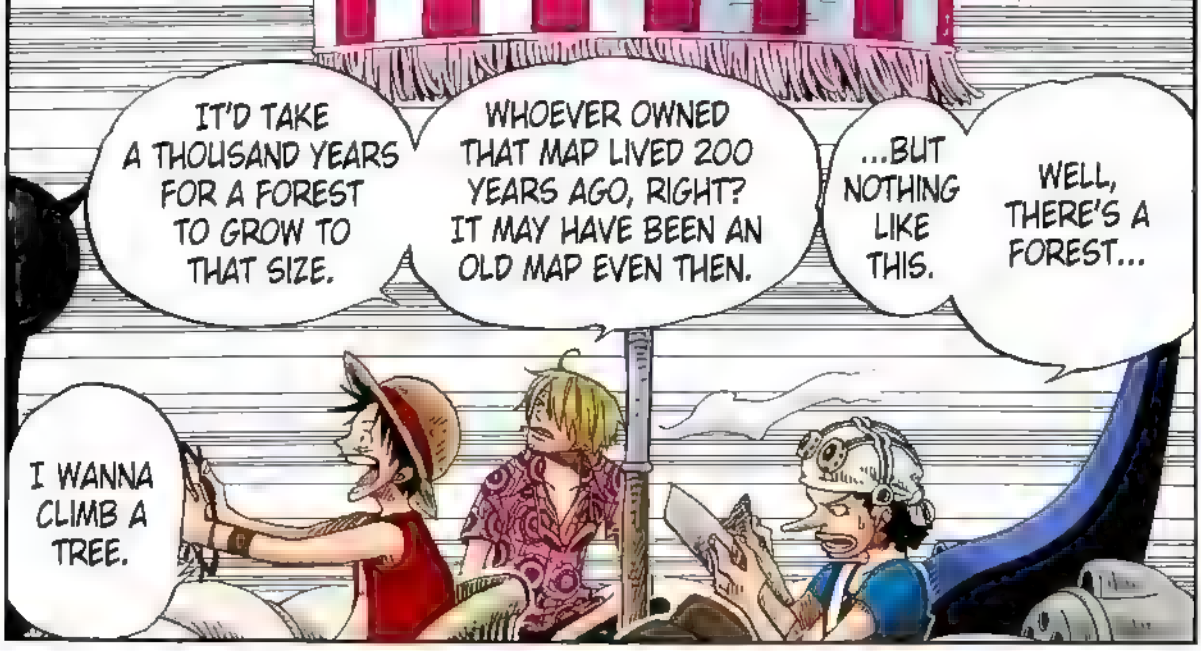
ONE PIECE STORYBOARD PREVIEW!! #20

(FROM CHAPTER 247: BALL CHALLENGE)

Chapter 245: ADVENTURE ON GOD'S ISLAND

WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH
VOLUME 8: "MY GREAT TEARFUL ESCAPE"

WILL CONIS BE OKAY?
WELL, THAT STRANGE OLD MAN SEEMS TO BE ALL RIGHT.
HE CAN PROTECT HER AS WELL AS WE CAN.
AND WE COULDN'T BRING HER WITH US.
THIS BOAT IS TOO SLOW.
THAT CAN'T BE HELPED. IT'S A LOT HEAVIER THAN A WAVER.
SO DON'T EXPECT TOO MUCH.
ゴオオオオオ…オ
HEY! WHAT'S THAT?!
A HUGE FOREST...
WOW! IS IT ON THE MAP?


IT'D TAKE A THOUSAND YEARS FOR A FOREST TO GROW TO THAT SIZE.
WHOEVER OWNED THAT MAP LIVED 200 YEARS AGO, RIGHT? IT MAY HAVE BEEN AN OLD MAP EVEN THEN.
...BUT NOTHING LIKE THIS.
WELL, THERE'S A FOREST...
I WANNA CLIMB A TREE.

ゴオオオ…オ…
WHAT DO YOU SAY, USOPP?
ALL RIGHT. IF WE'RE GOING TO TURN BACK, NOW'S THE TIME.
THERE'S THE ENTRANCE!
WELL, I'D LIKE TO GO HOME IF WE COULD.
THEN WHY'D YOU ASK?!
WE'RE GOING IN!!

オオオオ..
ゴクリ..
...!!
ゴオ
オオ

HUH?!
TUMP

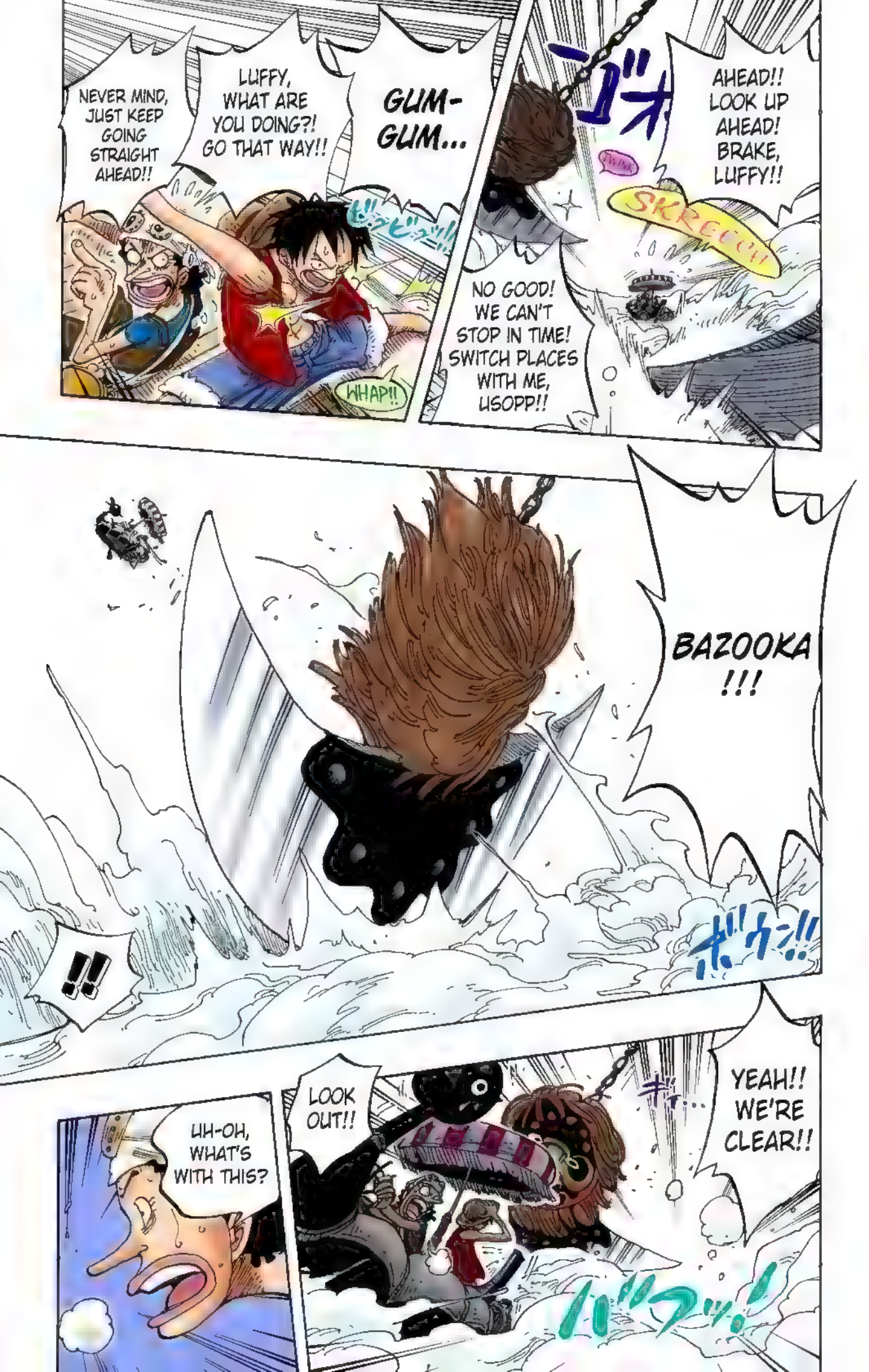
!
ガサッ...

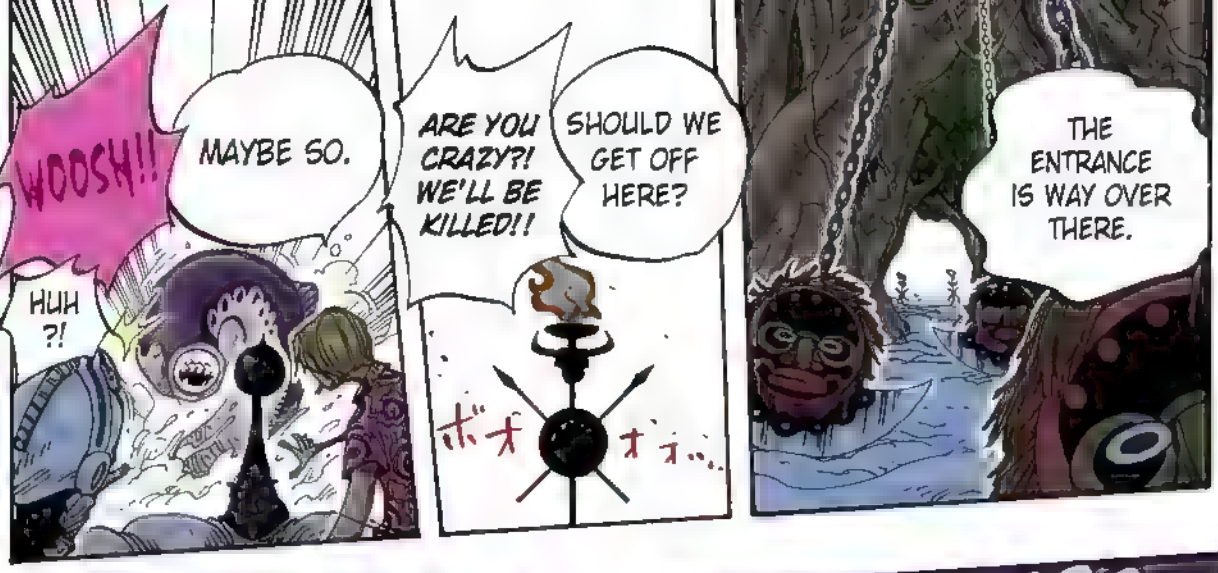
WELL, THIS IS A FOREST.
TH-THERE'S SOME-THING OUT THERE!!
WAAH...
WAIT!! LOOK!! WE'RE SURROUNDED BY SHIPWRECKS!!
WELL, THIS IS A FOREST.
WHAT'S THAT GOT TO DO WITH IT?!

KAW KAW!!

HUH?
FASTER!! ROW!! HURRY UP!! MAKE THE BOAT FLY!!
WHY? WHAT'S THE MATTER?!!
NO!!
SPEED UP!! GIVE IT FULL POWER!!
?!
WELL, YOU FIND ALL SORTS OF THINGS IN A JUNGLE.
HUH? AGAIN ?!
SQUEE
UGAAH!!
?!
LOOK OUT!! THERE'S ANOTHER ONE COMING!!
A SICKLE MONSTER!!

ROW AS HARD AS YOU CAN!!
ガコココ..!!
IT'S NOT JUST ONE MORE!!
NO...
KRUK KRUK KRUK
ビュウン・ビュビュン
WAAAH !!
SWOOSH
WHAT'S GOING ON?!


NEVER MIND, JUST KEEP GOING STRAIGHT AHEAD!!
LUFFY, WHAT ARE YOU DOING?! GO THAT WAY!!
GUM-GUM...
WHAP!!
NO GOOD! WE CAN'T STOP IN TIME! SWITCH PLACES WITH ME, USOPP!!
SKREECH!!
AHEAD!! LOOK UP AHEAD! BRAKE, LUFFY!!
BAZOOKA !!!
!!
LOOK OUT!!
UH-OH, WHAT'S WITH THIS?
YEAH!! WE'RE CLEAR!!

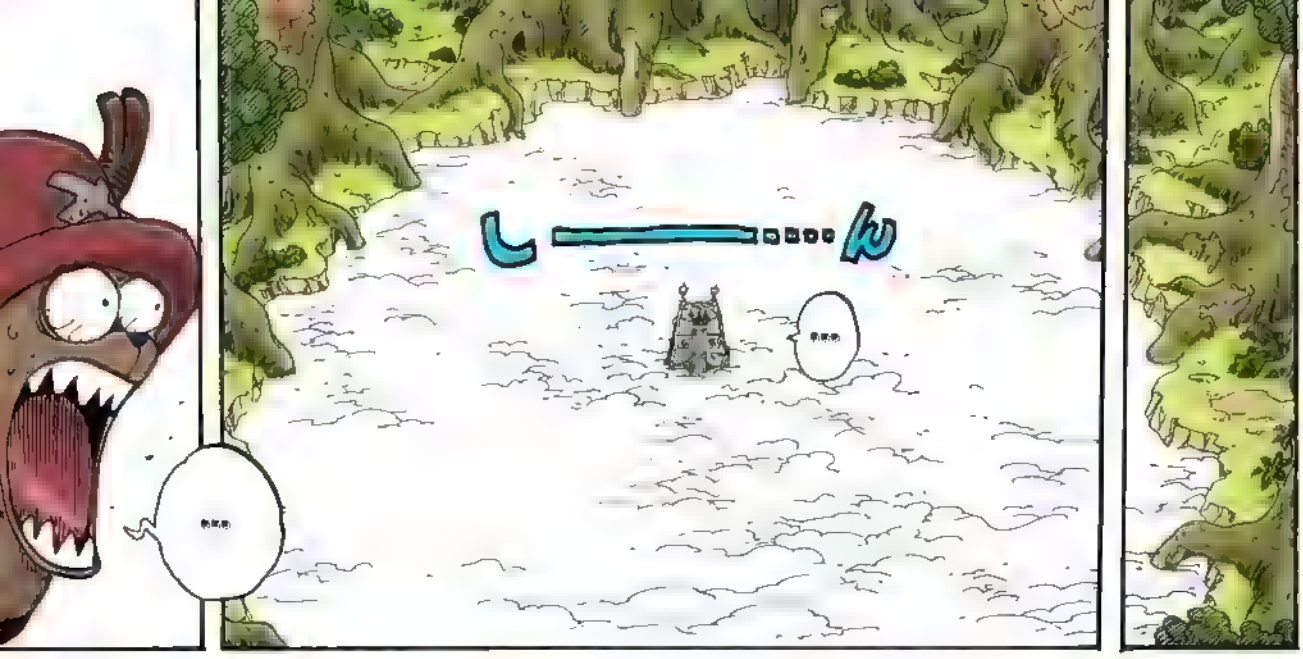

WOOSH!!
MAYBE SO.
HUH ?!
ARE YOU CRAZY?! WE'LL BE KILLED!!
SHOULD WE GET OFF HERE?
ボォォォ…
THE ENTRANCE IS WAY OVER THERE.

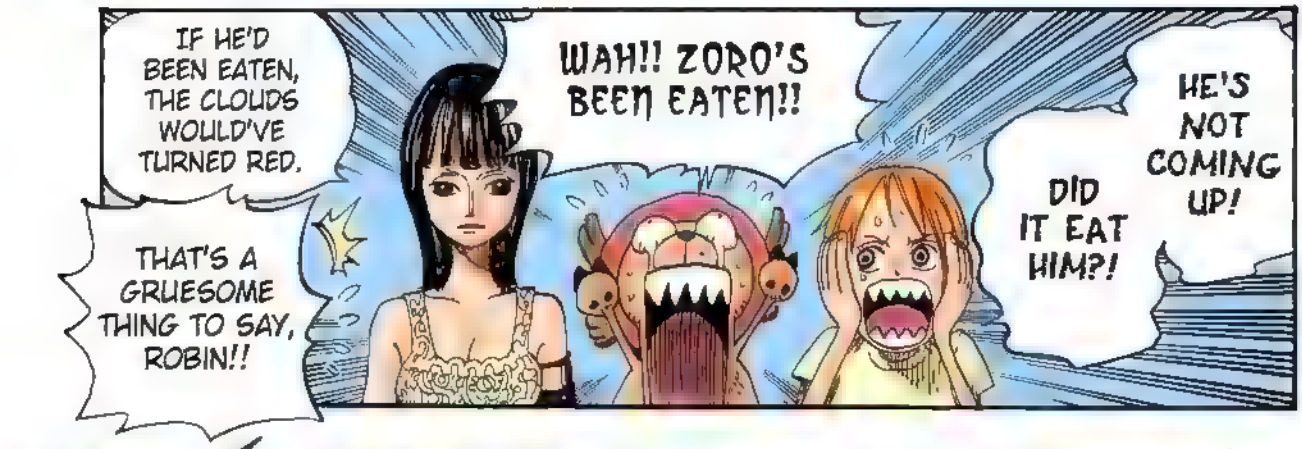
A SNAKE?!
GAAAH!!
!!

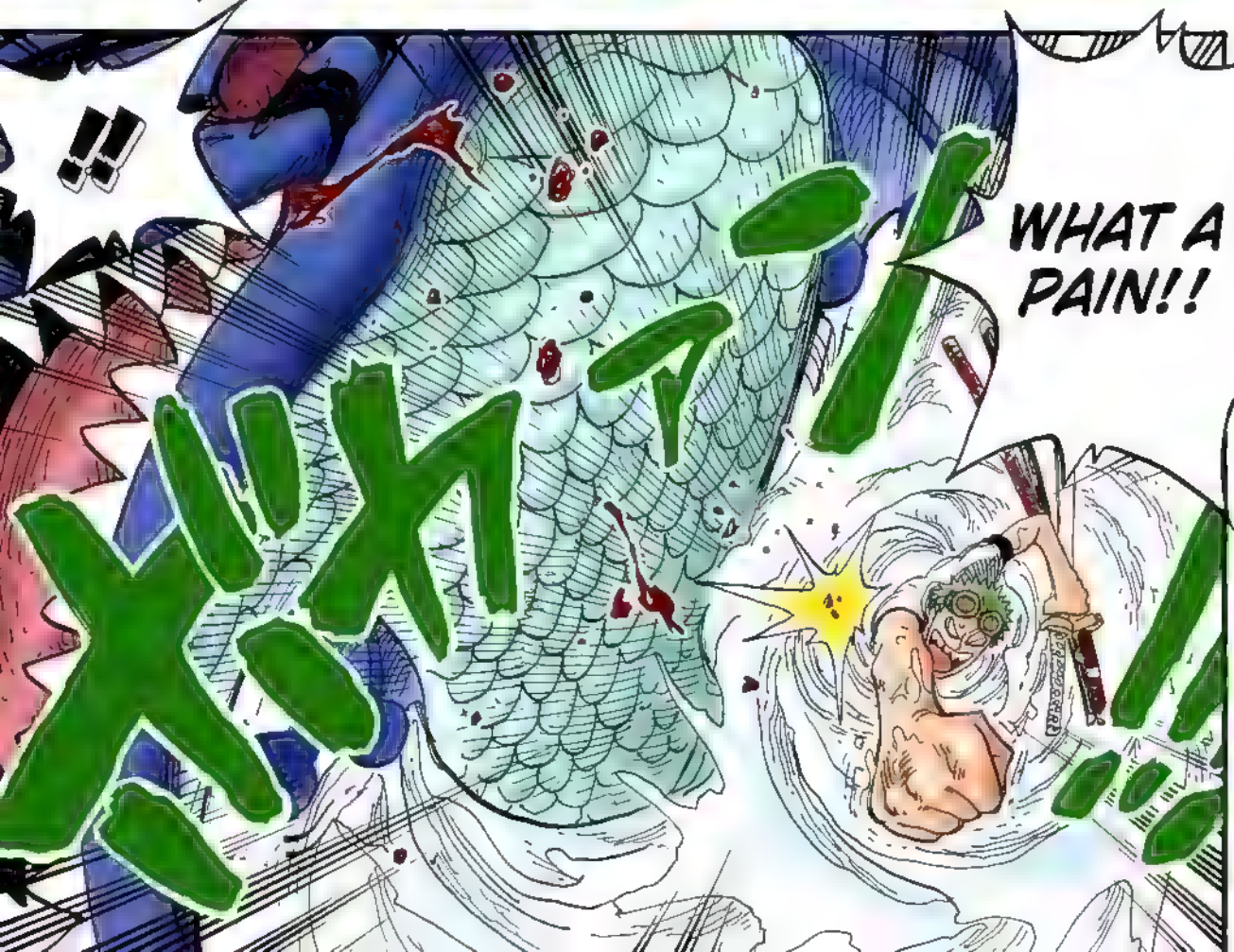
IF WE HANG AROUND HERE, WE'RE DOOMED.
THIS MILKY ROAD IS BAD NEWS.
LOOKS LIKE WE HAVE TO KEEP GOING FORWARD.
IT'S A BLOOD-SUCKER.
AND IT'S HUGE.
THEY PROBABLY CALL IT A SKY LAMPREY.
IT'S A LAMPREY.
バァ〜〜〜!!

OH NO!! THERE ARE FOUR ENTRANCES!!
DOES EACH ONE LEAD TO A DIFFERENT PLACE?!
THAT'S JUST A STATUE, LUFFY.
BUT... IT'S A DEAD-END!!
WAAH!! A GIANT!!
Ordeal of Swamp
Ordeal of Iron
Ordeal of String
Ordeal of Ball
IS THIS GOD PLAYING GAMES WITH US?!
HEY!! DOES THAT MEAN WE CAN GO THROUGH WHICHEVER ONE WE WANT?!
ORDEAL OF SWAMP, ORDEAL OF IRON...
...ORDEAL OF STRING, ORDEAL OF BALL.

GWAH!!
...!!
THERE IT IS!!
...!!
ガブー!!
IT'S A SHARK!! A SKY SHARK'S GOT ZORO!!
...!!
ZORO!!

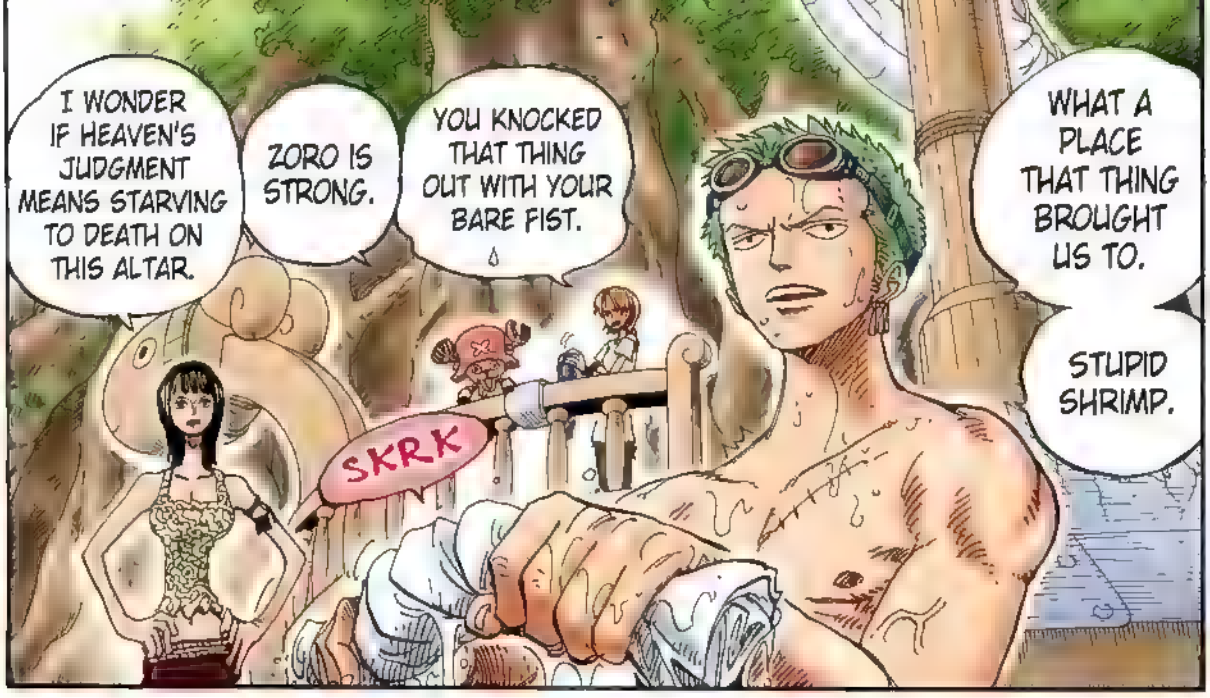

...
...

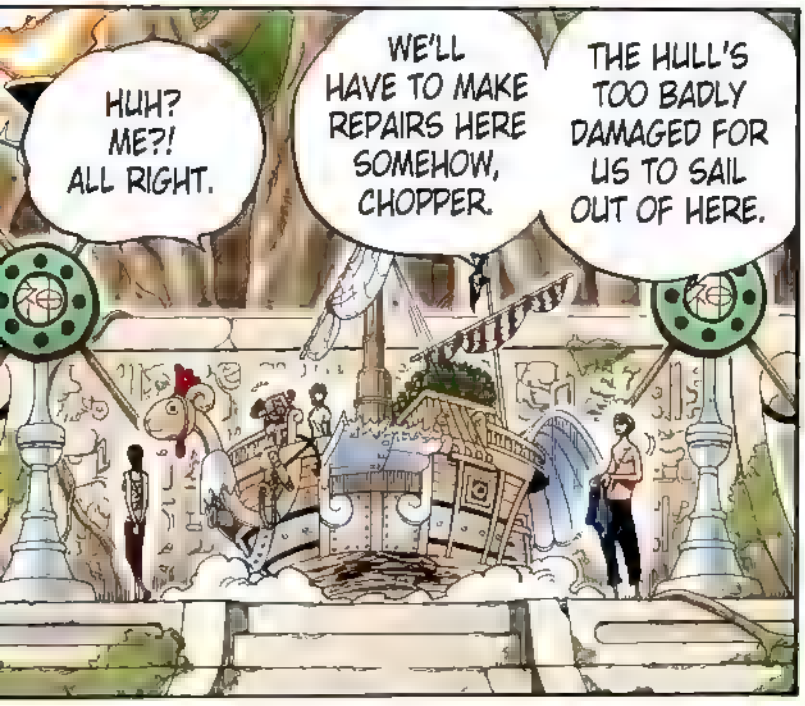

IF HE'D BEEN EATEN, THE CLOUDS WOULD'VE TURNED RED.
THAT'S A GRUESOME THING TO SAY, ROBIN!!
WAH!! ZORO'S BEEN EATEN!!
DID IT EAT HIM?!
HE'S NOT COMING UP!

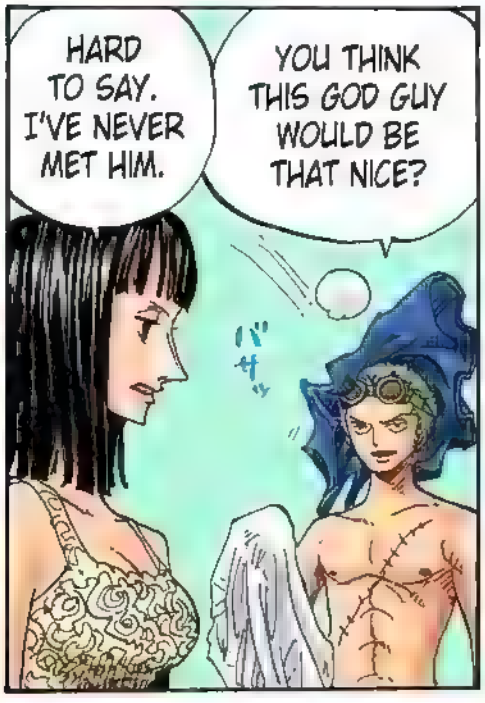

!!
WHAT A PAIN!!

THERE'S NO WAY I CAN SWIM TO THE BANK FROM HERE. WHAT IS THIS PLACE?
HUFF HUFF GEEZ...

THIS LOOKS LIKE A SACRIFICIAL ALTAR.
ONE THING'S FOR SURE. WE'RE IN UPPER YARD.
AND THAT RIVER'S FULL OF SKY SHARKS.
DCCP


I WONDER IF HEAVEN'S JUDGMENT MEANS STARVING TO DEATH ON THIS ALTAR.
ZORO IS STRONG.
YOU KNOCKED THAT THING OUT WITH YOUR BARE FIST.
WHAT A PLACE THAT THING BROUGHT US TO.
STUPID SHRIMP.
SKRK


HUH? ME?! ALL RIGHT.
WE'LL HAVE TO MAKE REPAIRS HERE SOMEHOW, CHOPPER.
THE HULL'S TOO BADLY DAMAGED FOR US TO SAIL OUT OF HERE.


HARD TO SAY. I'VE NEVER MET HIM.
YOU THINK THIS GOD GUY WOULD BE THAT NICE?

THEN WHY DON'T YOU?!
YOU KNOW WHAT THEY SAY. IF YOU GET LOST, STAY WHERE YOU ARE.

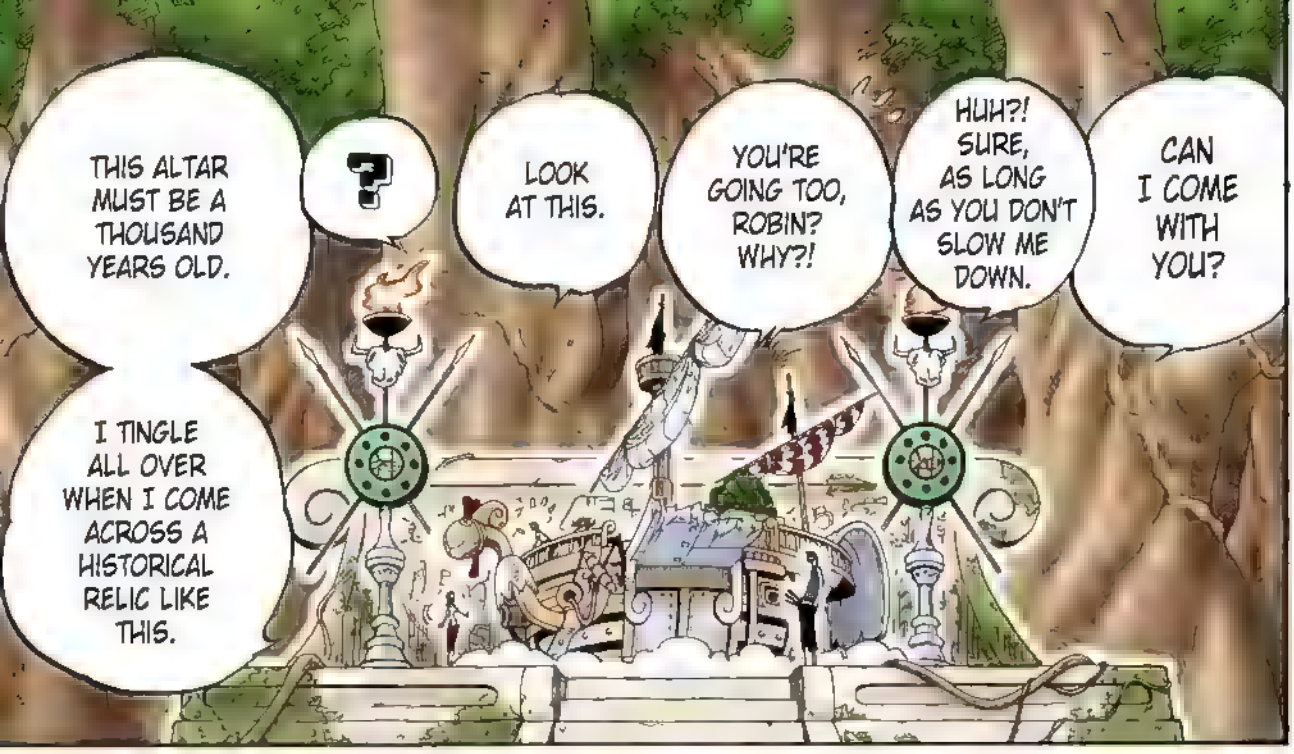
I'M SURE LUFFY AND THE OTHERS WILL COME LOOKING FOR US.
WE HAVE TO GET INTO THE FOREST. THIS WILL BE OUR BASE OF OPERATIONS.
MAKE REPAIRS? DO YOU HAVE A PLAN?

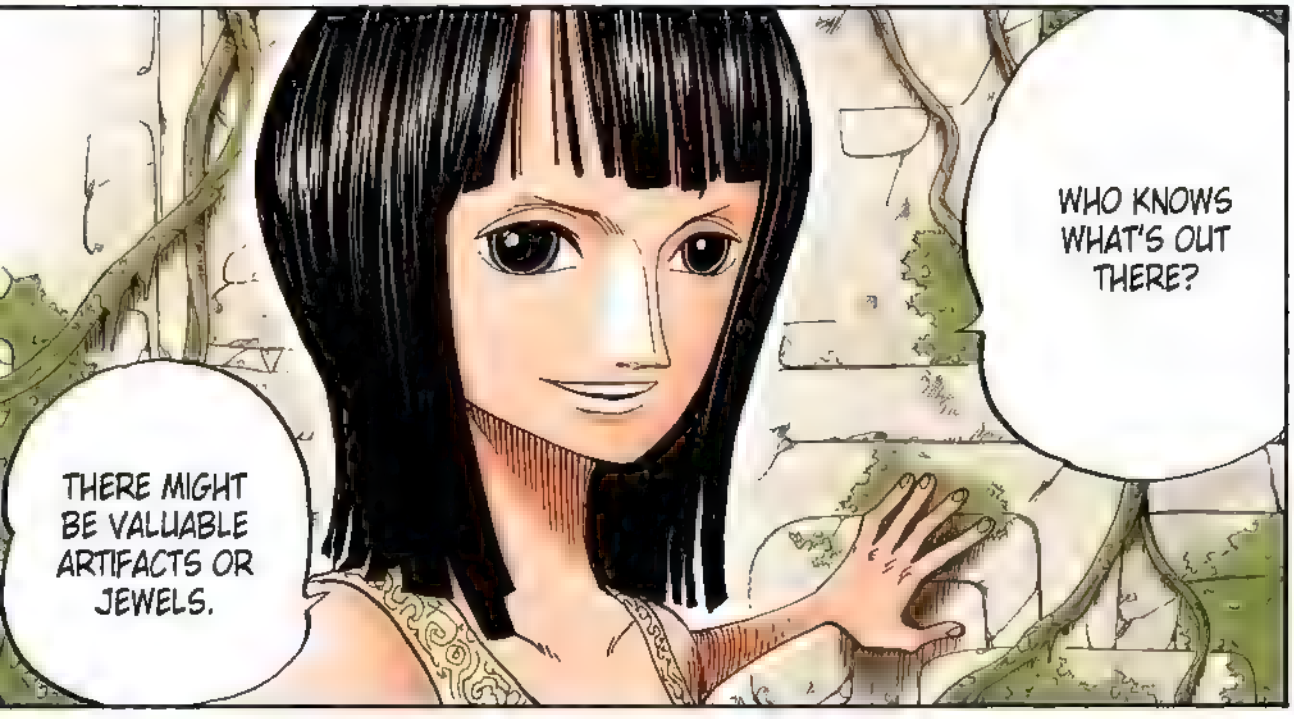
NO!! YOU CAN'T MAKE THE GOD MAD!! AND THERE ARE HIS PRIESTS TO WORRY ABOUT TOO!!
ZORO, I BET YOU'RE EVEN STRONGER THAN THE GOD.
I DON'T KNOW. DEPENDS ON HIS ATTITUDE, I GUESS.
DON'T YOU KNOW BETTER THAN TO ANGER THE GODS?!
NO!! WHAT WOULD YOU SAY TO SOMEBODY THAT SCARY?!
THIS GOD GUY'S HERE SOMEWHERE, RIGHT? I'LL GO HAVE A TALK WITH HIM.

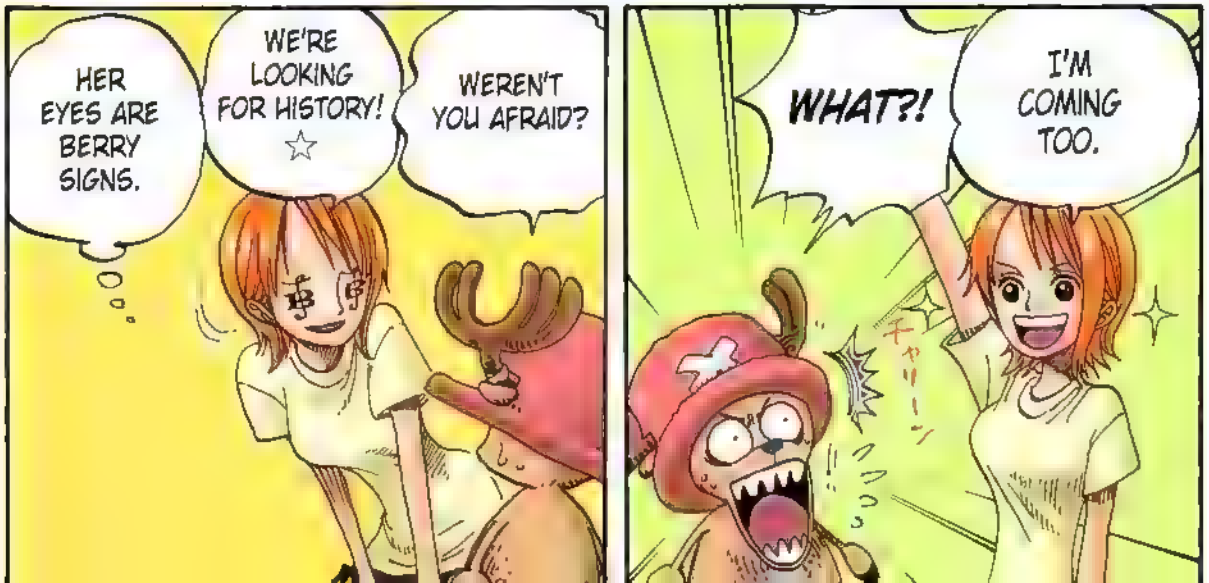
SORRY, BUT...
I DON'T PRAY TO GOD...

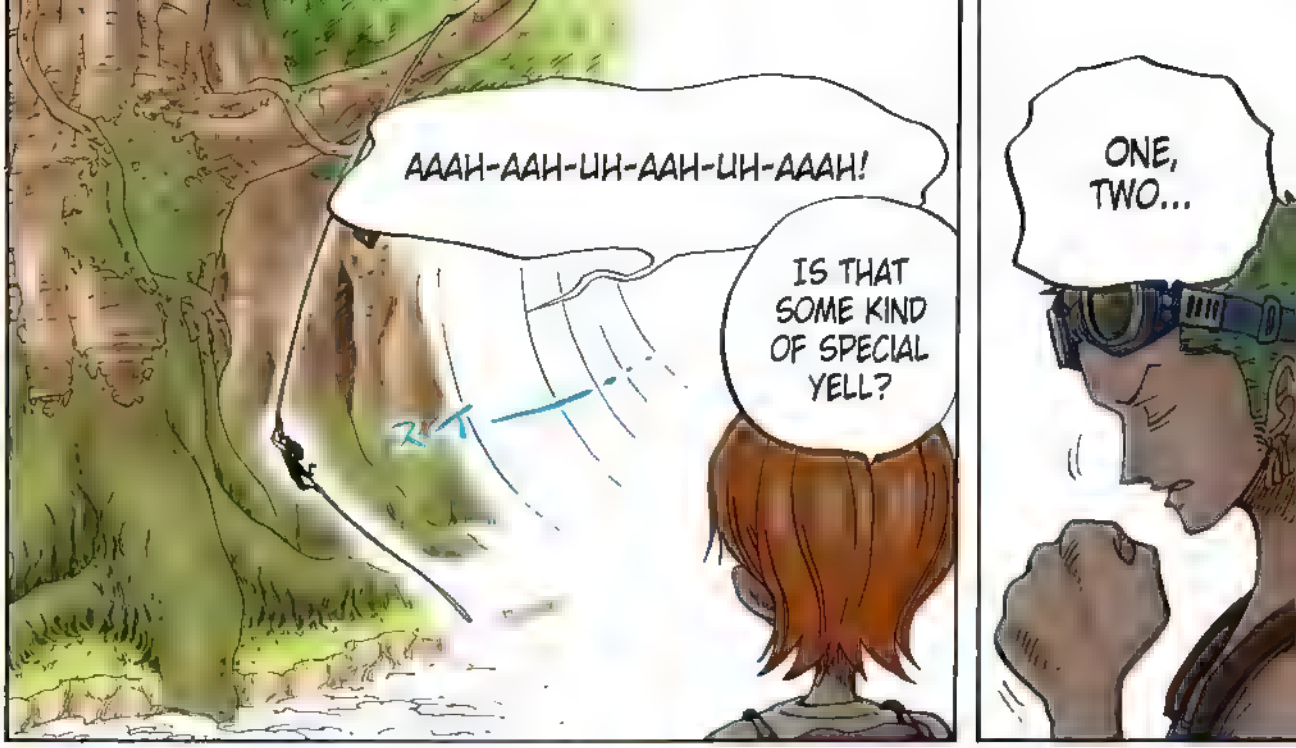
THAT'S A GOOD IDEA.
I THINK WE CAN USE THAT VINE.

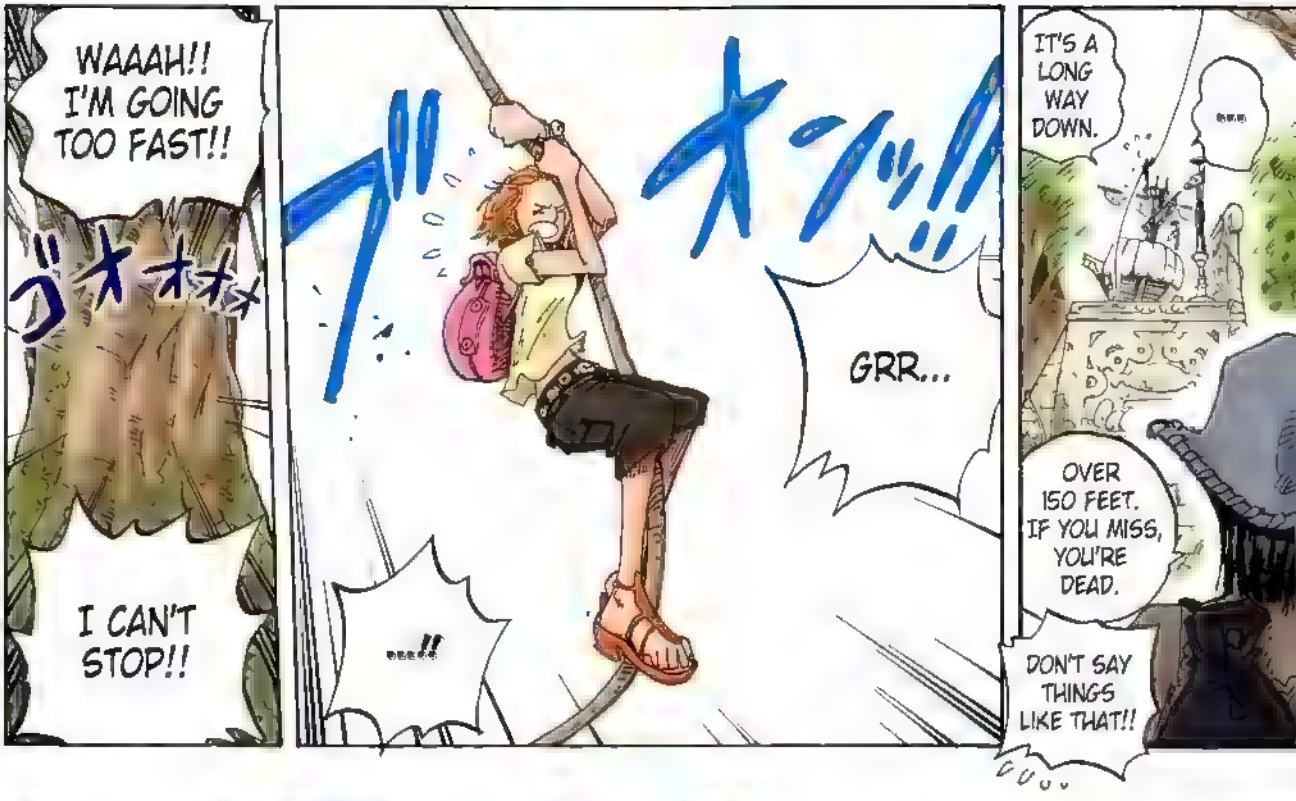
DEAR GOD, I DON'T KNOW THIS GUY.
WOW!!
...SO I DON'T OWE HIM ANYTHING.

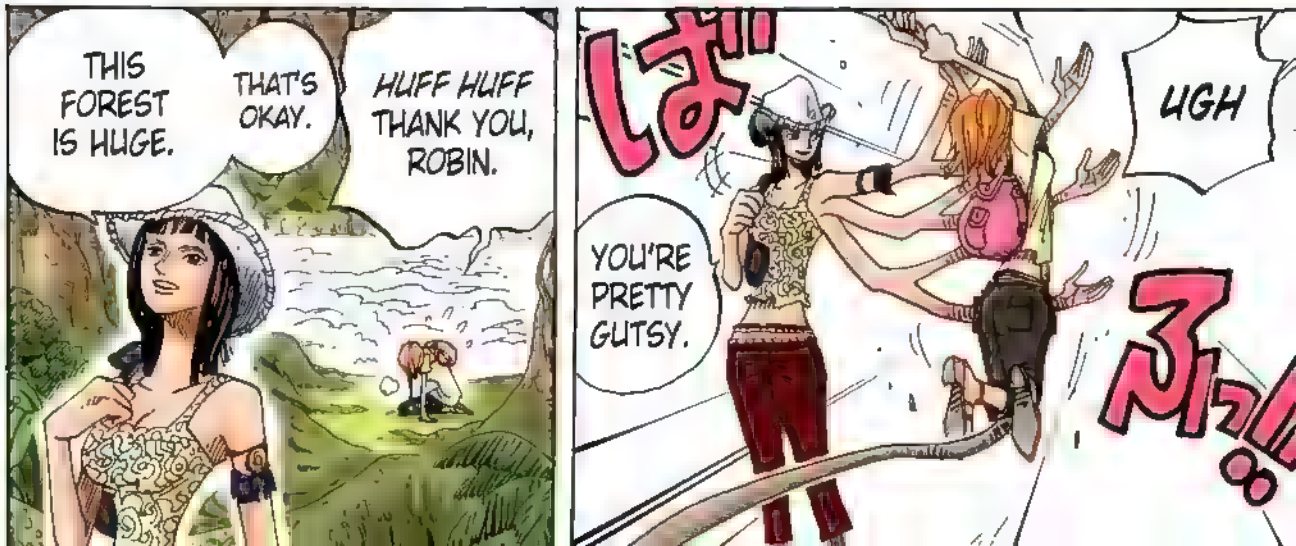

THIS ALTAR MUST BE A THOUSAND YEARS OLD.
?
LOOK AT THIS.
YOU'RE GOING TOO, ROBIN? WHY?!
HUH?! SURE, AS LONG AS YOU DON'T SLOW ME DOWN.
CAN I COME WITH YOU?
I TINGLE ALL OVER WHEN I COME ACROSS A HISTORICAL RELIC LIKE THIS.


WHO KNOWS WHAT'S OUT THERE?
THERE MIGHT BE VALUABLE ARTIFACTS OR JEWELS.


HER EYES ARE BERRY SIGNS.
WE'RE LOOKING FOR HISTORY! ☆
WEREN'T YOU AFRAID?
WHAT?!
I'M COMING TOO.
チャリーン

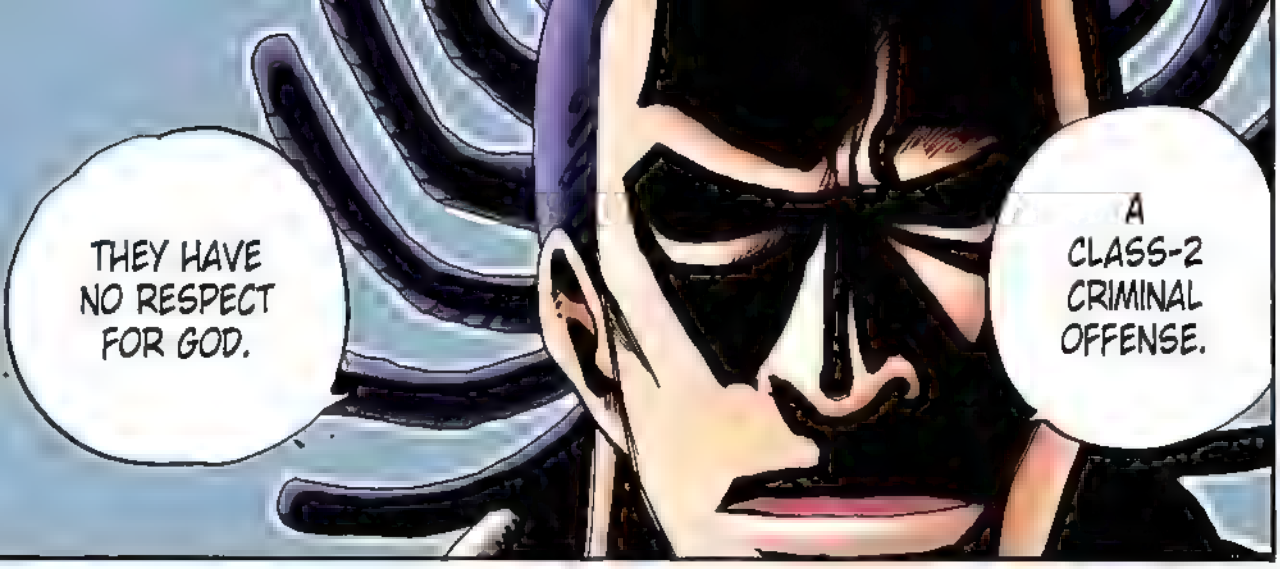

AAAH-AAH-UH-AAH-UH-AAAH!
IS THAT SOME KIND OF SPECIAL YELL?
ONE, TWO...

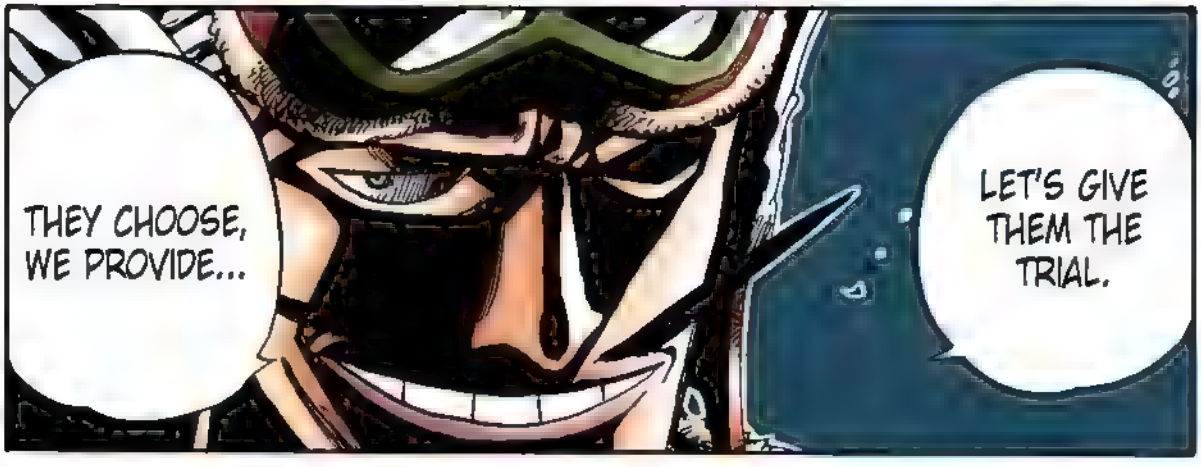

WAAAH!! I'M GOING TOO FAST!!
I CAN'T STOP!!
GRR...
IT'S A LONG WAY DOWN.
OVER 150 FEET. IF YOU MISS, YOU'RE DEAD.
DON'T SAY THINGS LIKE THAT!!

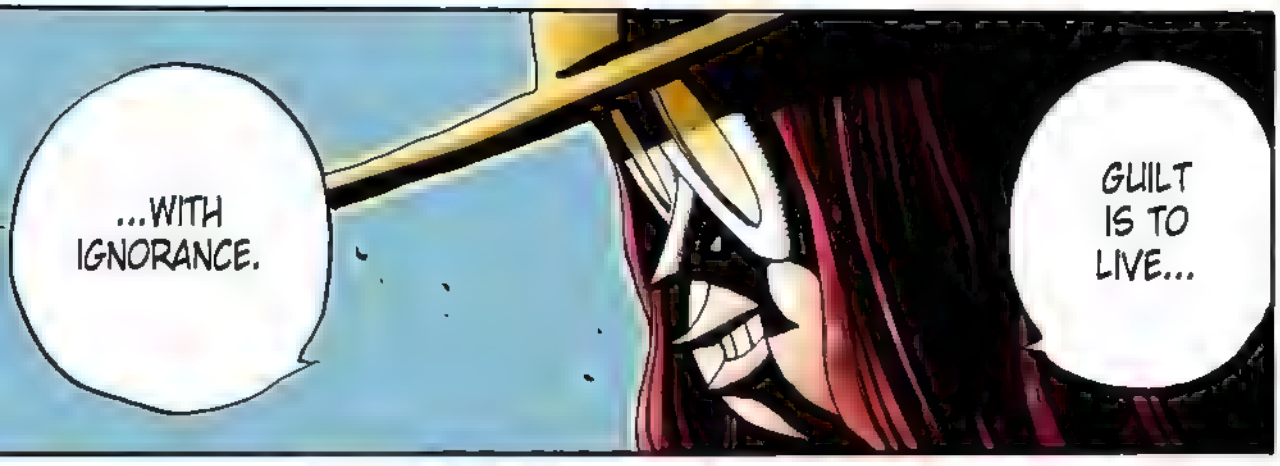

THIS FOREST IS HUGE.
THAT'S OKAY.
HUFF HUFF THANK YOU, ROBIN.
YOU'RE PRETTY GUTSY.
UGH

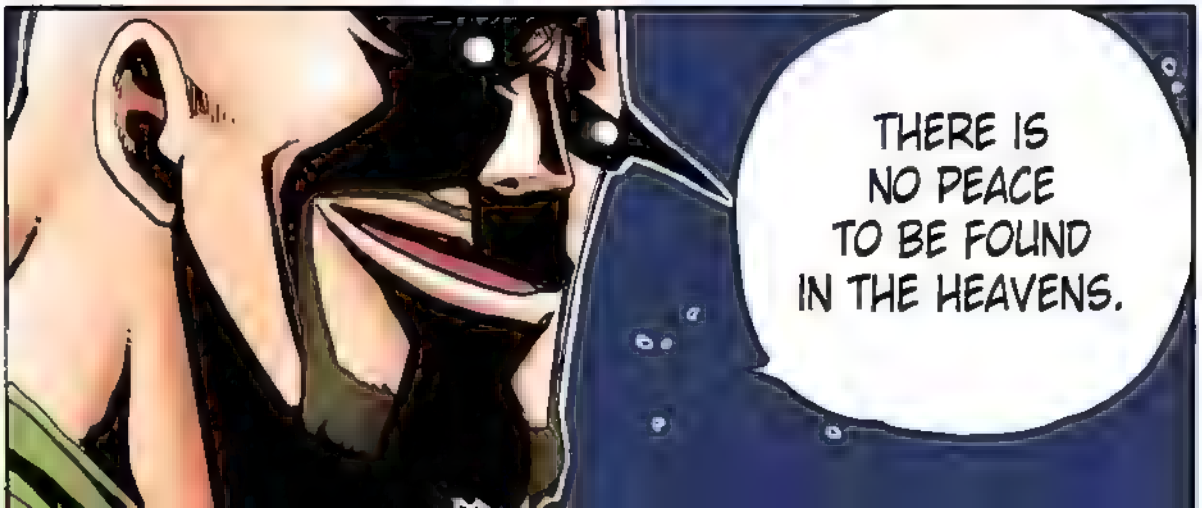
OKAY! BE CAREFUL! COME BACK SAFELY!
WE'LL BE RIGHT BACK.
WE'RE COUNTING ON YOU!
OKAY, CHOPPER, GUARD THE SHIP!
HUH?
ヒク…
…
THEY MUST HAVE A LOT OF FAITH IN ME TO LET ME GUARD THE SHIP ALL BY MYSELF IN THIS DANGEROUS FOREST!
ANYWAY, I HAVE THINGS TO DO!
THAT'S RIGHT! I'M ALL ALONE IN THIS DANGEROUS PLACE...
AND I'M TOO SCARED TO GO.
NAMI'S WITH ZORO AND NICO, SO SHE'LL BE ALL RIGHT.
I WONDER IF I'LL EVER BE BRAVE LIKE THAT?
THOSE GUYS ARE SO BRAVE.
I'M IN MORE DANGER THAN THEY ARE!!

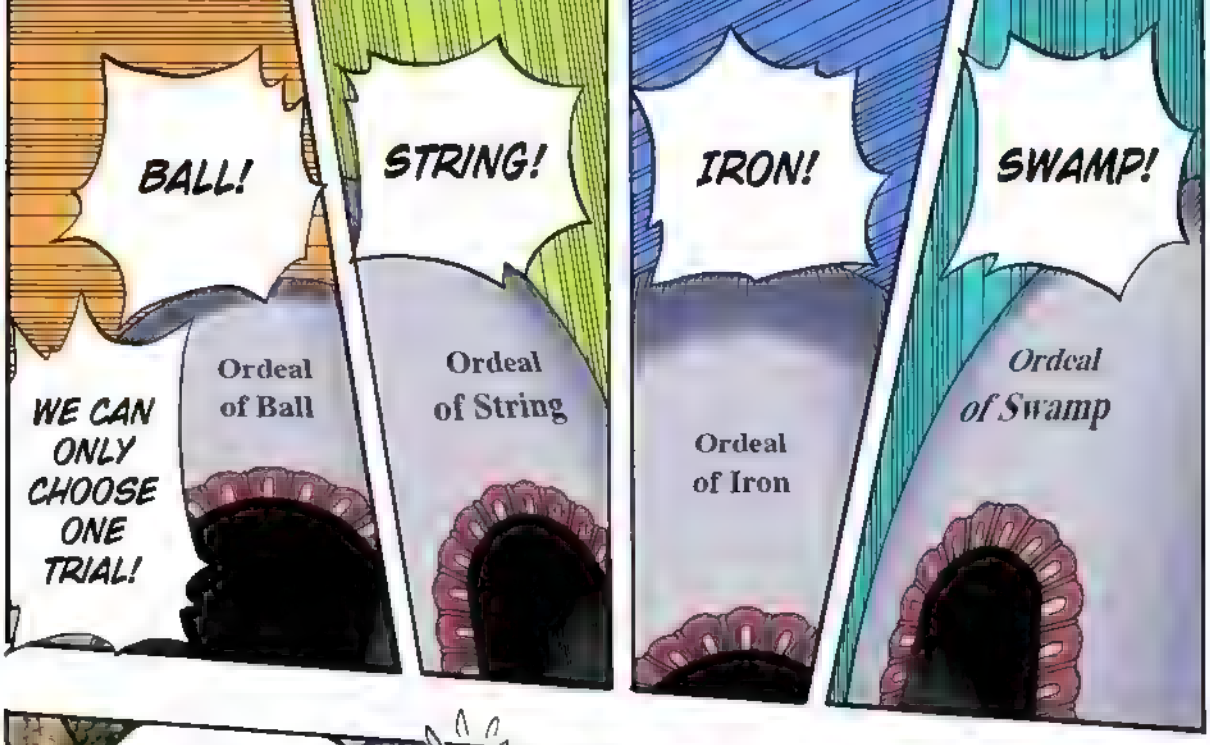
Chapter 246: SATORI, PRIEST OF THE FOREST OF NO RETURN


THEY HAVE NO RESPECT FOR GOD.
A CLASS-2 CRIMINAL OFFENSE.


THEY CHOOSE, WE PROVIDE...
LET'S GIVE THEM THE TRIAL.


...WITH IGNORANCE.
GUILT IS TO LIVE...


THERE IS NO PEACE TO BE FOUND IN THE HEAVENS.

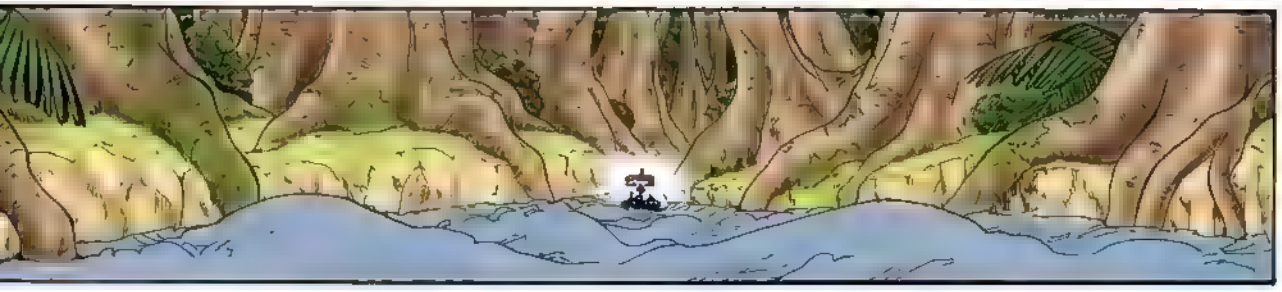

BALL!
STRING!
IRON!
SWAMP!
WE CAN ONLY CHOOSE ONE TRIAL!
Ordeal of Ball
Ordeal of String
Ordeal of Iron
Ordeal of Swamp

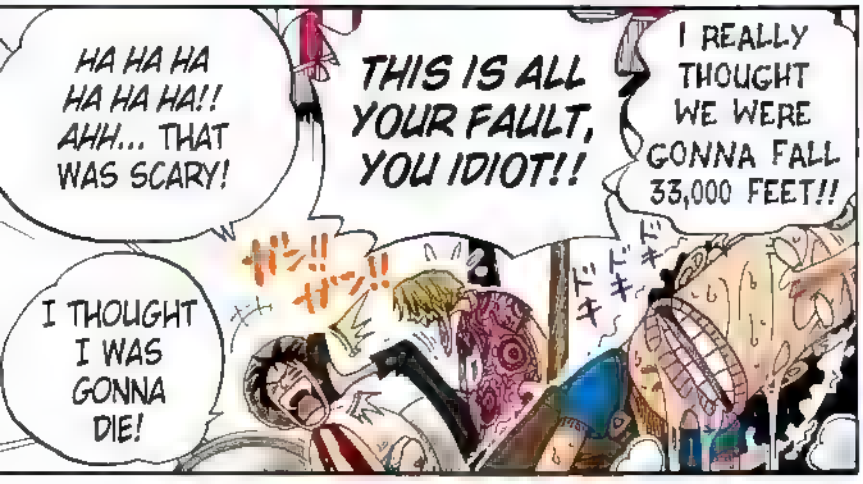
I LIKE BALL TOO! IT SOUNDS THE MOST HARMLESS.
IT'S A TRIAL! IT'S NOT FUN!
DOESN'T THAT SOUND LIKE FUN?
ALL RIGHT! LET'S GO WITH THE BALL!
WHAT'LL WE DO?!
I HOPE.
OH WELL, WHAT THE HELL! IT'S DECIDED!
BUT STAY ALERT. WE'RE IN UPPER YARD, 33,000 FEET ABOVE SEA LEVEL! ANYTHING COULD HAPPEN!

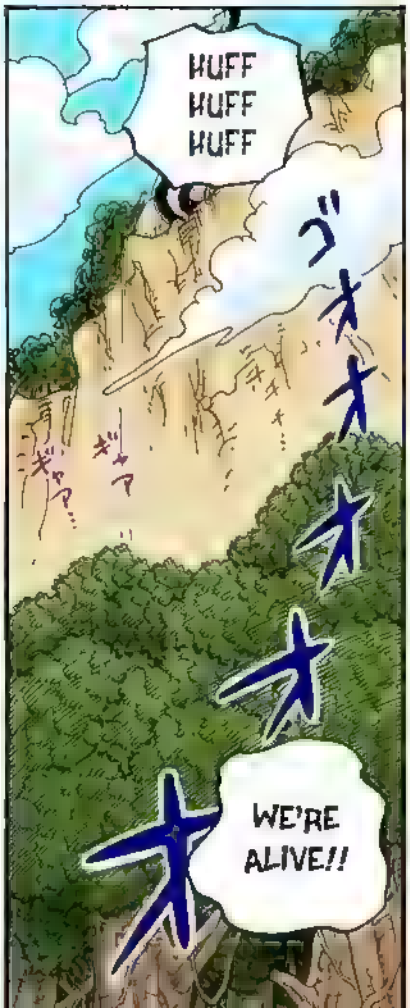
GURAH !!
Ordeal of Iron
Ordeal of String
Ordeal of Ball
LET'S GO!!
HEY! OPEN YOUR EYES, USOPP! YOU'RE STEERING!
IT'S 33,000 FEET TO THE BLUE SEA!!
DON'T SAY THAT! WE CAN'T FALL!!
DON'T TALK LIKE THAT. GEEZ...
THEY SAY YOUR WHOLE LIFE FLASHES BEFORE YOUR EYES WHEN YOU'RE FALLING! YOU'D HAVE A LOT OF TIME TO SEE IT IF YOU FELL THAT FAR.
HUH?!
ONE'S RIGHT AND THE OTHERS ARE WRONG!
IF WE'RE WRONG, LET'S SEE... MAYBE WE'LL FALL OFF SKY ISLAND.
WHAT?! DON'T TELL ME THAT NOW!! WHAT IF WE CHOSE THE WRONG ONE?!
OH YEAH. I GUESS THAT'S TRUE.
THEY'RE OPEN, BUT I CAN'T SEE ANYTHING.
HUH?!
WHAT'S THIS?
WEREN'T THERE FOUR ENTRANCES?

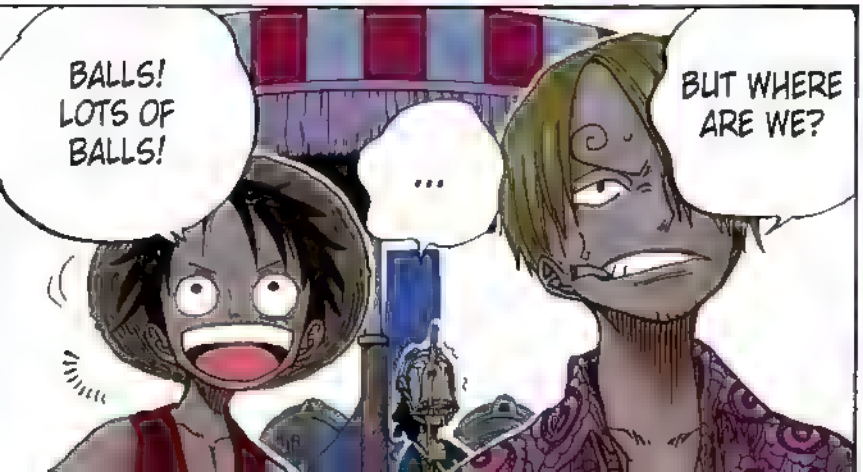
NO WAY...
?!!
NO!!
HUH?
HUH?!
...!!
HUH?

!!

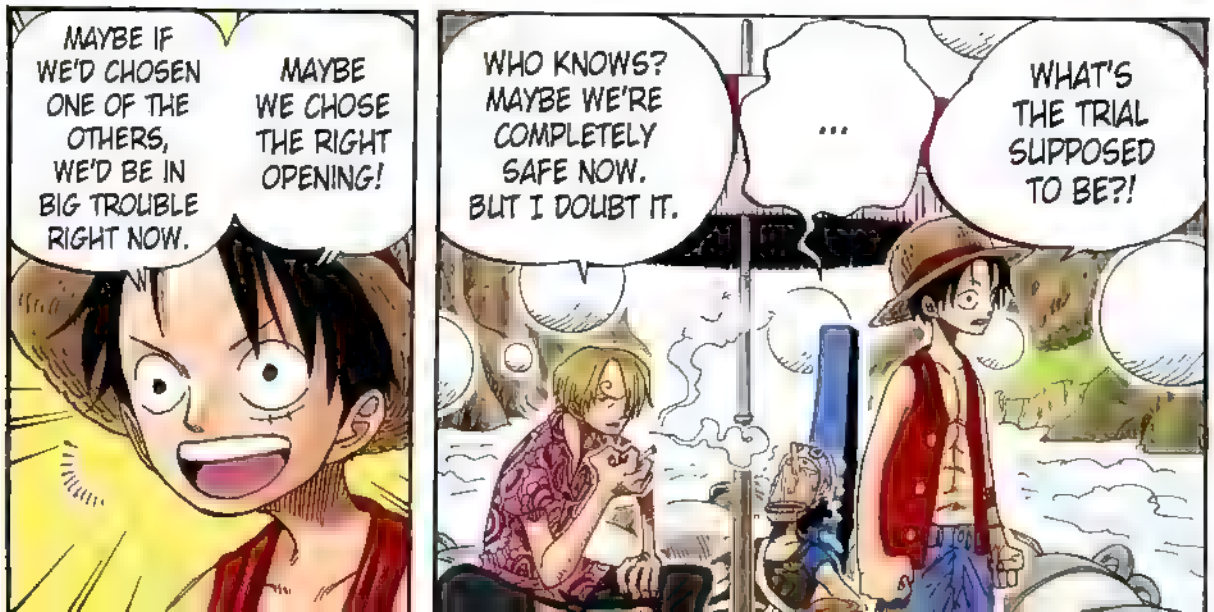



HA HA HA HA HA HA!! AHH... THAT WAS SCARY!
THIS IS ALL YOUR FAULT, YOU IDIOT!!
I REALLY THOUGHT WE WERE GONNA FALL 33,000 FEET!!
I THOUGHT I WAS GONNA DIE!
ガン!! ガン!!
ドキ ドキ ドキ

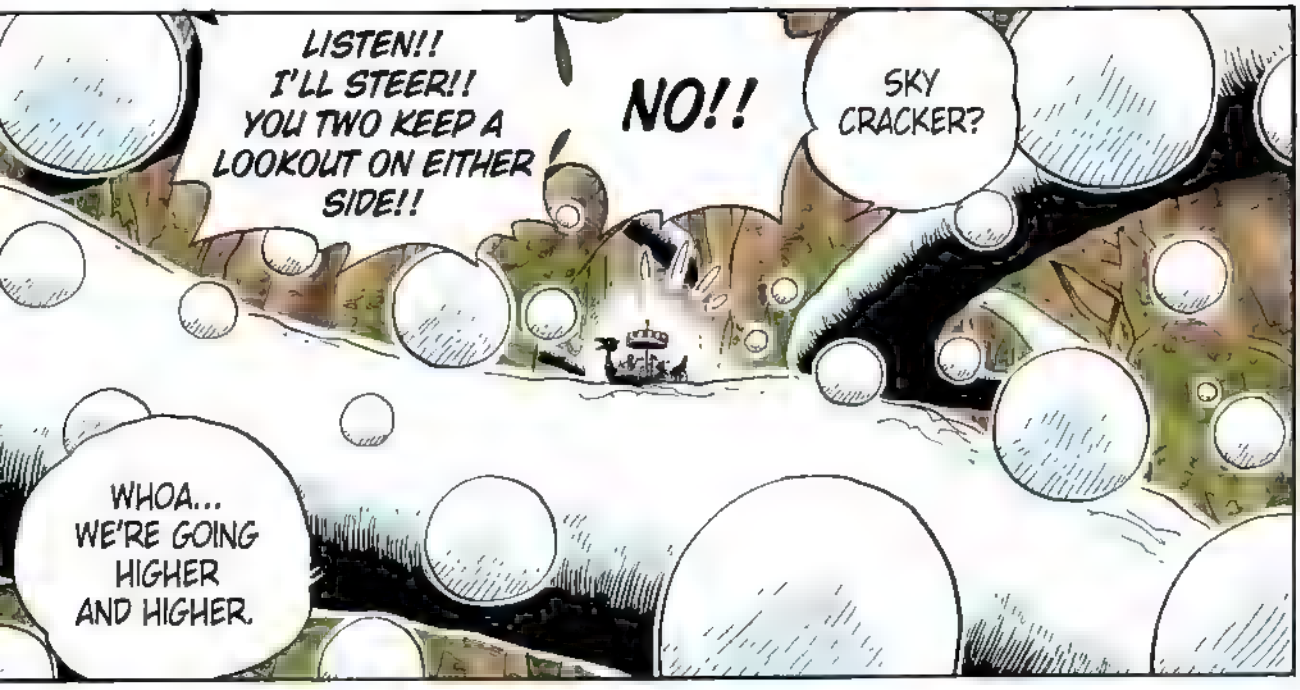

HUFF HUFF HUFF
ゴオオオオ
ギュア
WE'RE ALIVE!!

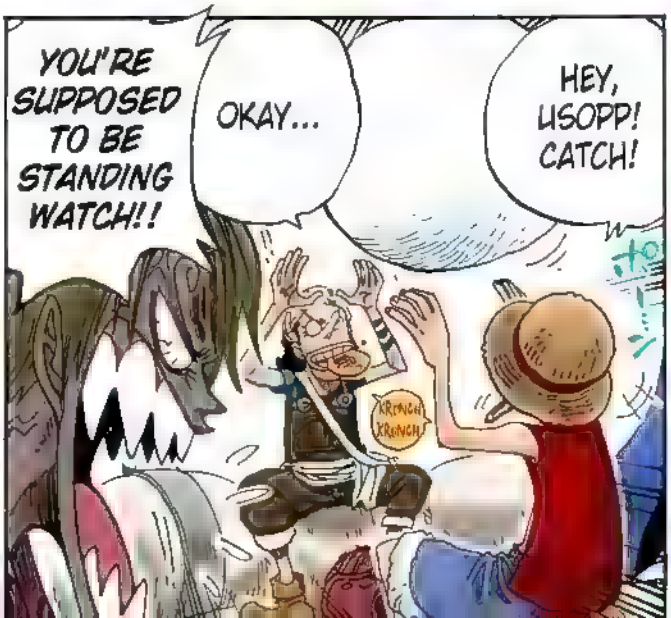

BALLS! LOTS OF BALLS!
...
BUT WHERE ARE WE?

HA HA HA! WOW!! THEY'RE LIKE GIGANTIC SNOWBALLS!
BALLS MADE OF ISLAND CLOUD...
THE MILKY ROAD WINDS THROUGH THE FOREST.


MAYBE IF WE'D CHOSEN ONE OF THE OTHERS, WE'D BE IN BIG TROUBLE RIGHT NOW.
MAYBE WE CHOSE THE RIGHT OPENING!
WHO KNOWS? MAYBE WE'RE COMPLETELY SAFE NOW. BUT I DOUBT IT.
...
WHAT'S THE TRIAL SUPPOSED TO BE?!

STAY ALERT AND LET'S JUST KEEP MOVING FORWARD.
I'M THIRSTY. LET'S TAKE A TEA BREAK.
OH! GOOD IDEA.
GET THOSE CRACKERS OUT OF YOUR BACKPACK.
SOUNDS GOOD.
YOU GUYS!!
DON'T LET YOUR GUARD DOWN! THEY BROUGHT US HERE TO PUNISH US! THERE'S SURE TO BE DANGER.
WHAT?!
OH... OH! YEAH! YOU COULD BE RIGHT.
USE YOUR HEADS.
IT'S BOUND TO BE SOME KIND OF TRAP.
むくっ...


LISTEN!! I'LL STEER!! YOU TWO KEEP A LOOKOUT ON EITHER SIDE!!
NO!!
SKY CRACKER?
WHOA... WE'RE GOING HIGHER AND HIGHER.


YOU'RE SUPPOSED TO BE STANDING WATCH!!
OKAY...
HEY, USOPP! CATCH!
KRONCH KRONCH

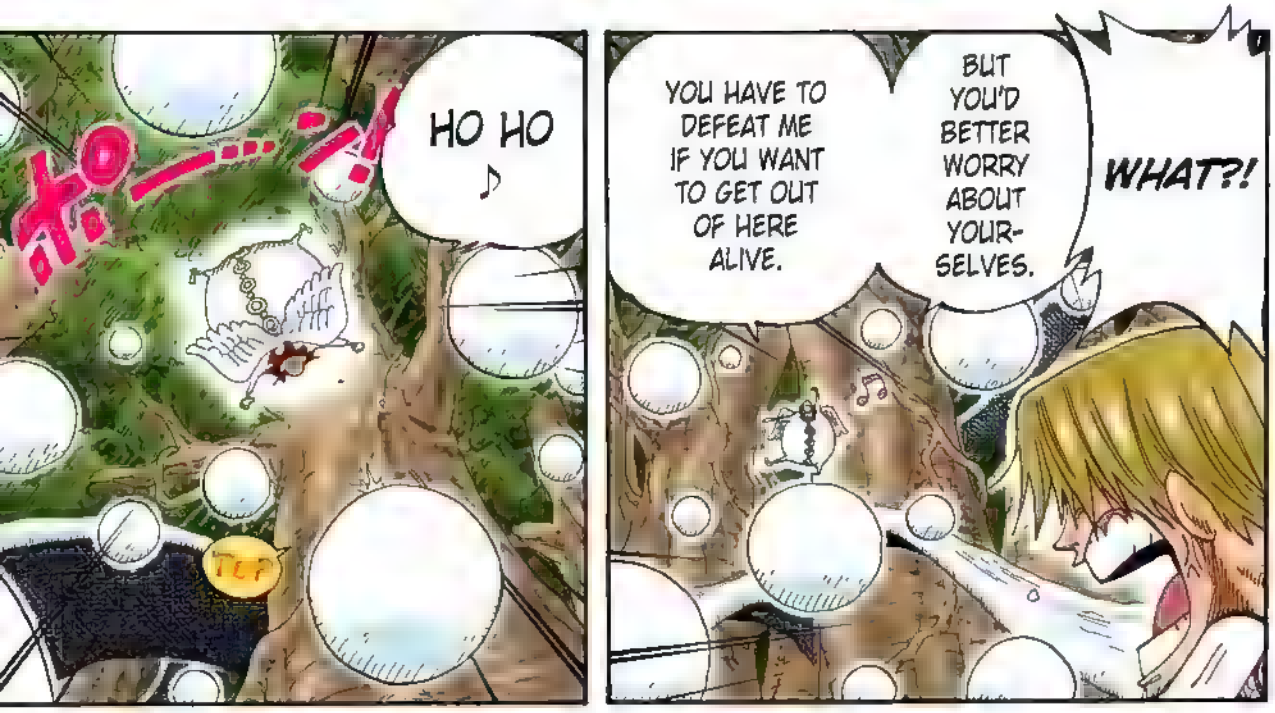
SO I ASSUMED THAT EACH OF THE ENTRANCES WOULD LEAD TO ONE OF THEM.
BUT THIS IS STRANGE. GOD HAS FOUR PRIESTS.
WAS I WRONG?

GAAAH !!
HISSS!!
WAH!!
LOUSY SNAKE!! GET LOST!!
EEEK !!
A SNAKE ?!
?!
HEY, SANJI! THERE'S A CLOUD IN FRONT OF YOU!!
I'LL KICK IT FAR AWAY!!
HUFF HUFF... THAT WAS A SURPRISE.
HOW DID...?

?!
STUPID BALLS!!
バフッ!!
ARE THEY ALL FLOATING SNAKE NESTS?!
ポ?
THEY'RE SURPRISE CLOUDS.
HO HO HO! YOU NEVER KNOW WHAT'S INSIDE THEM!
!
THESE BALLS ARE BOOBY-TRAPPED!!
HEY!! WHO WAS THAT?!

HO HO HO!! HESO!!
YOU DID WELL TO CHOOSE MY ORDEAL OF BALL!
HO HO HO!!
SATORI OF THE FOREST GOD'S PRIEST
STOP DANCING AROUND! WHO ARE YOU?!
HO HO HO!!
HO HO HO...
YOU'RE GIVING US THIS TRIAL?! YOU'RE A BALL YOURSELF!

EVERY ROAD HERE LEADS TO DEATH.
THEY'RE AS GOOD AS DEAD, EVEN IF THEY SOMEHOW MANAGE TO GET OFF THE ALTAR.
YOU MEAN THE HOSTAGES? I DON'T KNOW.
HEY, DUMPLING! NAMI AND THE OTHERS BETTER BE OKAY!
THAT'S ONE OF THE GOD'S PRIESTS ?!
HE LOOKS KIND OF STUPID.


HO HO ♪
YOU HAVE TO DEFEAT ME IF YOU WANT TO GET OUT OF HERE ALIVE.
BUT YOU'D BETTER WORRY ABOUT YOUR-SELVES.
WHAT?!

HUH?
GUM-GUM...
HO!
SO YOU CAN STRETCH!
ALL RIGHT!! I'LL SHOOT HIM DOWN!!
HE'S COMING, LUFFY!! GET HIM!! LET HIM HAVE IT!!

PISTOL!
?!
AYEEEE!!
?!!

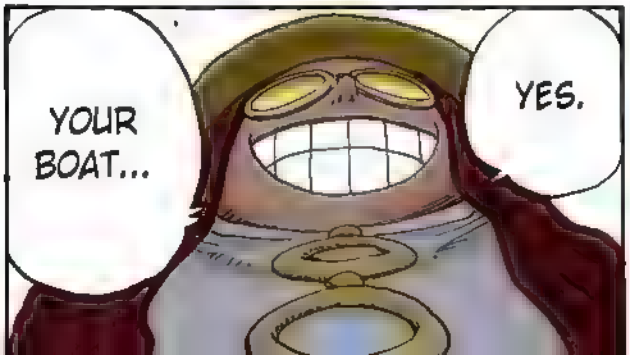
LUFFY ?!
THUD
A SIMPLE BLOW?
YOU'RE ALL RIGHT, AREN'T YOU?! NO WAY A SIMPLE BLOW LIKE THAT COULD HURT YOU!
...
LUFFY?! HEY, LUFFY!!
YOU'RE WRONG THERE!

I'LL PROVE YOU WRONG!!
HO HO!!
HEAD KICK, RIGHT LEG.
WHAT ?!
COLLIER...
SWAK
...?!
MANTRA IS A POWER GRANTED ONLY TO THE FAITHFUL.
THAT'S IMPOSSIBLE! HE ANTICIPATED MY MOVE!
AYEEE !!
!!

IMPACT!
!!!
HUH?! SANJI!!
SWUP
THERE'S NOTHING SIMPLE ABOUT IT.
...STARTING WITH THE SPINAL CORD!
IT DESTROYS THE BODY...
HEY!! SANJI!! USOPP!!
KOFF
UNH...
GWAH!!

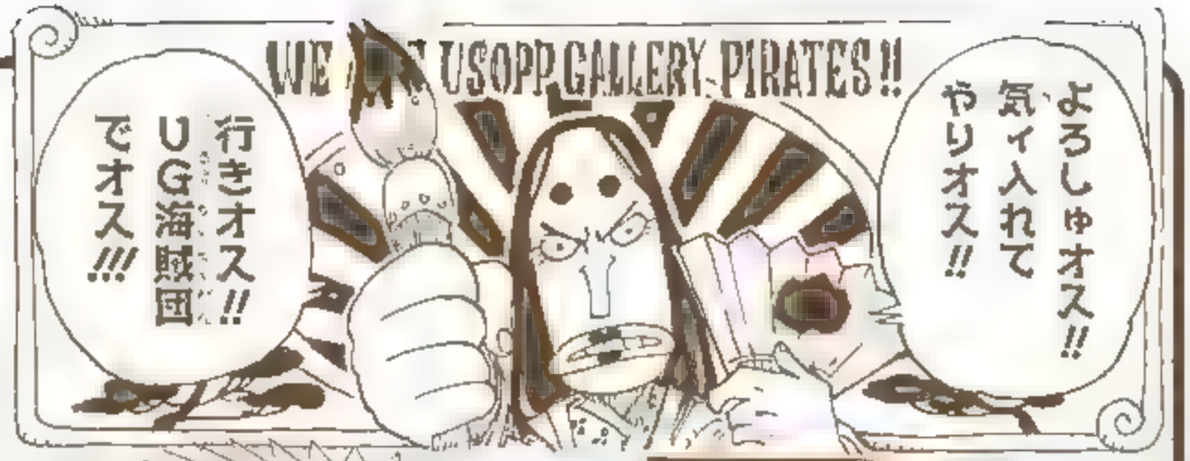
I DON'T KNOW. WHAT'S HE MADE OF?!
WHAT IS THAT GUY?!
...
KOFF

I'M ONE OF THE PRIESTS THAT SERVE THE OMNIPOTENT GOD ENEL!!
HO HO HO! MY NAME IS SATORI!!
I RULE OVER THE VEARTH IN THE FOREST OF NO RETURN.

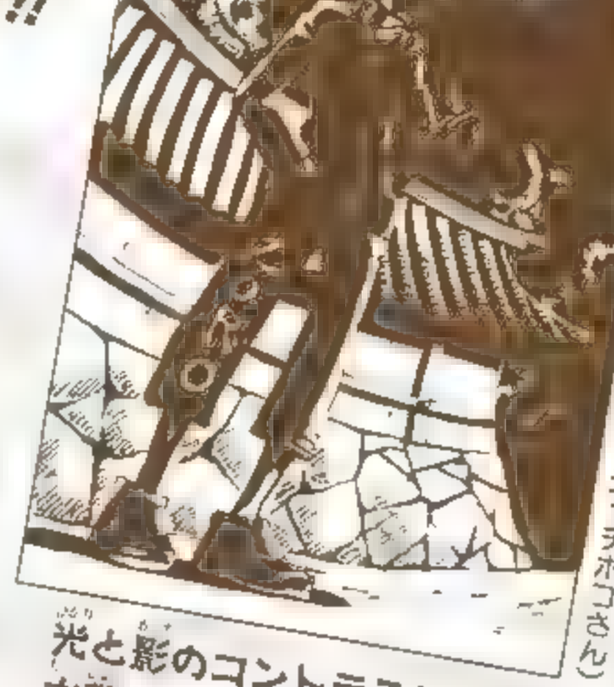

YOUR BOAT...
YES.

NO RETURN?

TO BE CONTINUED IN *ONE PIECE*, VOL. 27!



大賞だー!!!
サイン色紙贈呈!!



（京都府　シャチホコさん）

光と影のコントラスト!!
大賞だァ!!!

（長崎県　上野・D・介さん）

さすが大賞だ！

コラコラ便乗すな！

（栃木県　しまじろうサン）

ドクロと美女。

（千葉県　伊藤慶祐さん）

ゴールド・ロジー

カッコイ〜〜!!

（三重県　小川鼠さん）

不思議の国のナミ。

（千葉県　ダニー星人さん）

ボカボカベル。

ONE PIECE

（埼玉県　侑サンマさん）

おっそろしい兄弟だ。

（広島県　つっちゃんサン）

空の騎士〜〜〜!!

（東京都　みかんサン）

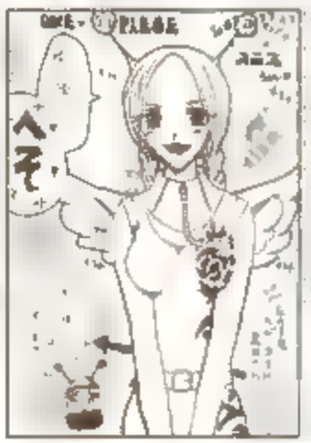
ベフミー海賊団の
船医とチョッパー。

（長野県　okadaさん）

おれァ子分か!?

（?県　?さん）

アートじがいがありそうだ。



（岐阜県　瑞穂南さん）

べそ!!!

（岐阜県　太丫Oさん）

ドフラミンゴ。
不気味な奴だ。

（滋賀県　鮮紅さん）

もう…ノーコメントだ。

ONE PIECE

（新潟県　宮島正樹さん）

びくっ!!

（三重県　南川愛さん）

しっとりと、王女らしく。

（愛知県　最強さん）

主役はおれ様だ～!!

（神奈川県　風花さん）

みんなで映画観賞。

（千葉県　おくらメンナリさん）

森のルフィ。

（和歌山県　泥棒かささぎサン）

スモーカーとたしぎの休息。

（兵庫県　みかん畑さん）

クオ～～!!

（東京都　田中淑子さん）

ロックしないで～!!

（静岡県　さくらんぼサン）

こづかいくれよナミ姉さん。

（兵庫県　ヒロピロチコさん）

神の国ウェイバールフィ!!

（新潟県　長谷川紗弓さん）

聴いてけ!!麦わらバンド!!

（秋田県　ハナったれサン）

花の香りを感じるぜ。

（岐阜県　ガイモンさん）

そらショックだな。

（福岡県　まさとサン）

炎兄やん燃えてます。

ONE PIECE

（栃木県　ショーダンじゃないわよ～う!!サン）

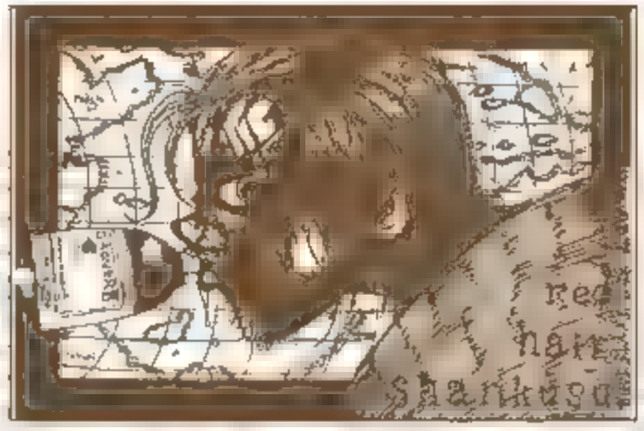
お絵描きタイム。

（鹿児島県　マリモ畑さん）

おれ様戦車～！　ルフィロボ!!　サンジミサイル!!

（秋田県　さくらサン）

勉強家ロビン。



（神奈川県　水飴智之さん）

大頭、飲む飲む。

（埼玉県　王子００７さん）

Dってなんだ？

（茨城県　あっぷりサン）

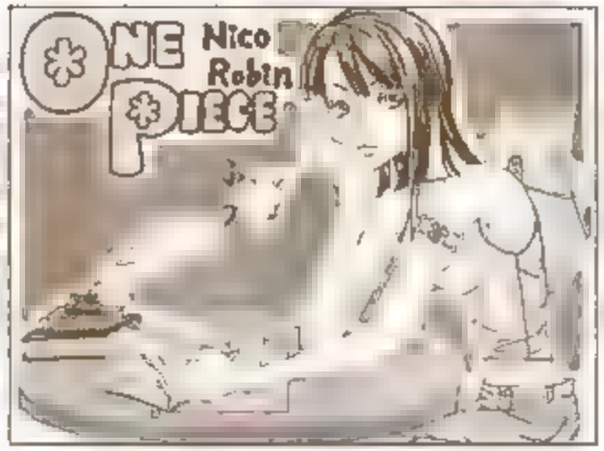
……簡単だな。

（群馬県　百子さん）

花とソロ。

（山口県　ナナさん）

いーい酒が手に入ったか？



（鳥取県　tearさん）

読書中のロビ～ン姉さん。

（広島県　カスミンさん）

トンボ。夕日。好きだぜこんなの!!

（北海道　くりばらサン）

そう。お前は医者だ。

（愛知県　そなおサン）

みかんとナミ！

（福岡県　ミコさん）

今日は大漁!!

（長崎県　赤尾誠さん）

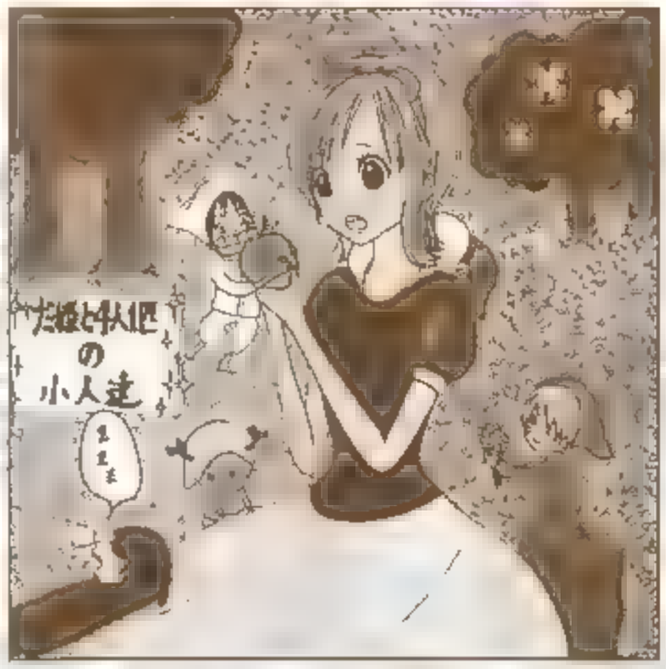
ヒュ～しびれるぜ！

ONE PIECE

応募されました文章、イラスト等は、一定期間保管されたあと破棄されます。保存しておきたい場合は、あらかじめコピーをとってからご応募ください。また、掲載時に、名前や住所を秘匿したい場合は、その旨を明記してください。ご応募いただきました文面の著作権は、集英社に帰属します。

（島根県　アイーンッチ!!さん）

アホか。



（茨城県　そらこサン）

おしとやかナミ姫!!

（茨城県　？さん）

お前ら、目的ずれてるぞ。

（広島県　祥子☆さん）

サボテンガンマンズ!!

（東京都　トモカさん）

アニメ関係はこっちだ!!

（滋賀県　そめサン）

漫画関係はこっちだ!!

（佐賀県　HAIAさん）

たまには浸ることもある。

（福島県　ちー☆さん）

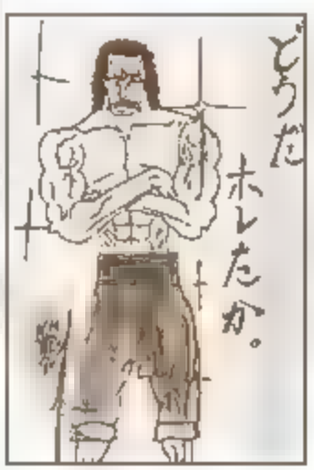
お久しぶりで♡

（福島県　画用紙さん）

うまいな！　実写ナミ！

（宮城県　まっくろサン）

ゾロお掃除当番。



（北海道　大秘宝さん）

どうだー!!　マッソー!!

（静岡県　カルルさん）

No.1はおれ様だ～～!!

（大阪府　やくつちゃんサン）

ロビン&ナミ～～!!

（千葉県　早川沙央里さん）

ベラミー海賊団見参！

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
26巻

尾田栄一郎

©尾田栄一郎 2002, 2012

初版発行　　2002年
デジタル版発行　2012年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

尾田栄一郎

JC
ONE PIECE
ワンピース
巻二十五
尾田栄一郎
集英社

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものとなります。

JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE

ワンピース

巻二十六

"神の島の冒険。"

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA

本体・表紙

EXTRA PAGES

集英社

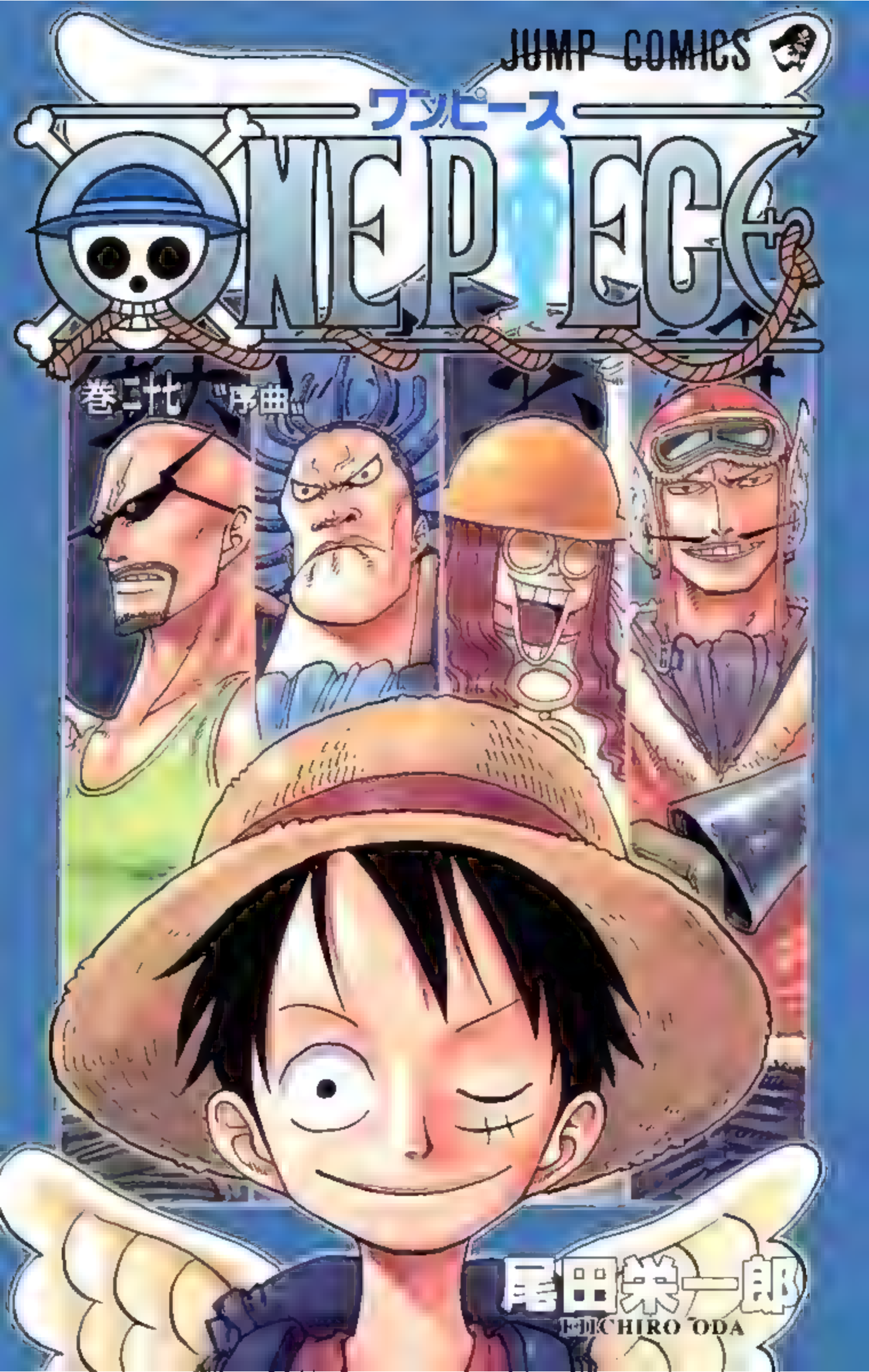
本体・裏表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

JUMP COMICS

ワンピース
ONE PIECE

巻二十六 序曲



尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA

It just occurred to me yesterday that "One Piece"...
is a really weird title! (explosive laugh)

-Eiichiro Oda, 2003

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

ONE PIECE VOL. 27
SKYPIEA PART 4

SHONEN JUMP Manga Edition

STORY AND ART BY EIICHIRO ODA

English Adaptation/Lance Caselman
Translation/JN Productions
Touch-up Art & Lettering/Elena Diaz
Design/Fawn Lau
Supervising Editor/Yuki Murashige
Editor/Alexis Kirsch

ONE PIECE © 1997 by Eiichiro Oda. All rights reserved.
First published in Japan in 1997 by SHUEISHA Inc., Tokyo.
English translation rights arranged by SHUEISHA Inc.

The stories, characters and incidents mentioned in this publication are entirely fictional.

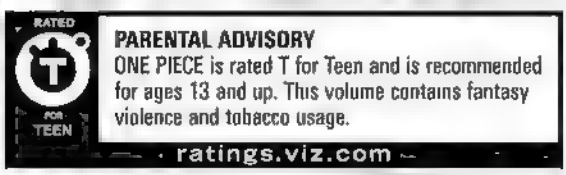
No portion of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means without written permission from the copyright holders.

Printed in the U.S.A.

Published by VIZ Media, LLC
P.O. Box 77010
San Francisco, CA 94107

10 9 8 7
First printing, January 2010
Seventh printing, August 2016

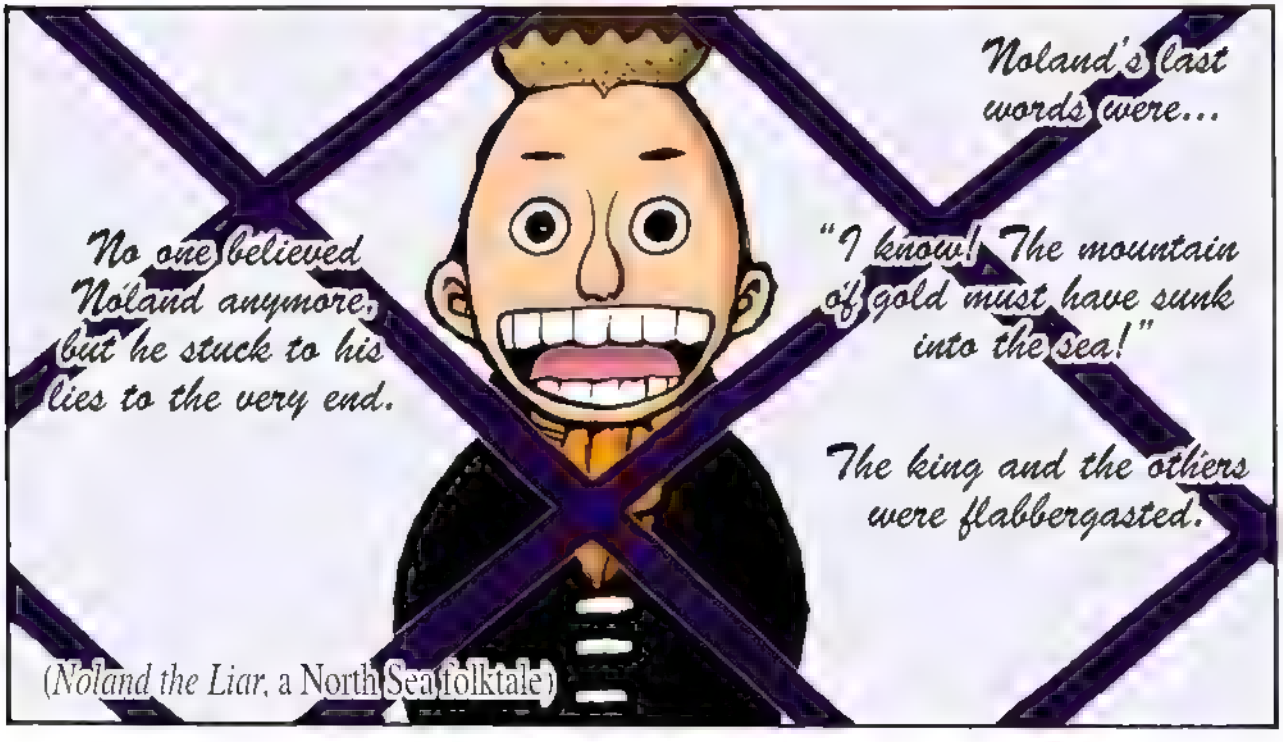
www.viz.com



JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE

Vol. 27
OVERTURE



尾田栄一郎
EIICHIRO ODA

THE STORY OF ONE PIECE

Volume 27

Monkey D. Luffy started out as just a kid with a dream—to become the greatest pirate in history! Stirred by the tales of pirate "Red-Haired" Shanks, Luffy vowed to become a pirate himself. That was before the enchanted Devil Fruit gave Luffy the power to stretch like rubber, at the cost of being unable to swim—a serious handicap for an aspiring sea dog. Undeterred, Luffy set out to sea and recruited some crewmates—master swordsman Zoro; treasure-hunting thief Nami; lying sharpshooter Usopp; the high-kicking chef Sanji; Chopper, the walkin' talkin' reindeer doctor; and the mysterious archaeologist Robin.

On the Grand Line, Luffy and crew help Vivi, the princess of Alabasta, save her kingdom from the villainous Crocodile, one of the Seven Warlords of the Sea. After welcoming aboard a new crew member, Nico Robin, they set sail once more.

Using the Log Pose as their guide, they continue on their course. When Robin tells them that there is an island in the sky, Luffy decides to make a detour for this new realm—Skypiea! With a little help from Mont Blanc Cricket, the Straw Hats set sail for the sky! It isn't long before aerial attackers assault the ship. Fortunately they get a helping hand from Gan Fall, the Knight of the Sky, but the Straw Hats aren't out of trouble yet. Apparently Skypiea is "God's" domain, and his followers don't take kindly to trespassers. Now Luffy and crew are considered criminals and must face the trials of God's most powerful servants, the Priests.

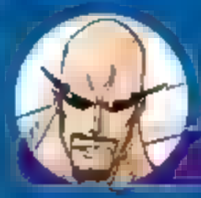
Skypiea Priests

Ordeal of Ball

Satori of the Forest

?

?



?

Knight of the Sky

A pirate that Luffy idolizes. Shanks gave Luffy his trademark straw hat.

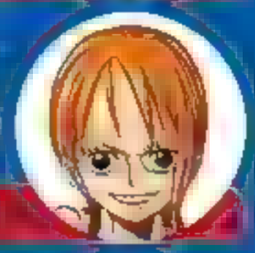
Red-Haired Shanks

Boundlessly optimistic and able to stretch like rubber, he is determined to become King of the Pirates.

Monkey D. Luffy

A former bounty hunter and master of the "three-sword" style. He aspires to be the world's greatest swordsman.

Roronoa Zoro



A thief who specializes in robbing pirates. Nami hates pirates, but Luffy convinced her to be his navigator.

Nami

A village boy with a talent for telling tall tales. His father, Yasopp, is a member of Shanks's crew.

Usopp

The big-hearted cook (and ladies' man) whose dream is to find the legendary sea, the "All Blue."

Sanji

A blue-nosed man-reindeer and the ship's doctor.

Tony Tony Chopper

A mysterious woman in search of the Poneglyph on which true history is recorded.

Nico Robin

ワンピース

ONE PIECE

vol.27

Overture

CONTENTS

Chapter 247: Ordeal of Ball	7
Chapter 248: Former God vs. Priest	27
Chapter 249: The Village Hidden in the Cloud	47
Chapter 250: Ball Dragon	67
Chapter 251: Overture	87
Chapter 252: Junction	107
Chapter 253: Vearth	127
Chapter 254: Aubade	146
Chapter 255: The Anaconda and the Search Team	167

Chapter 247:
ORDEAL OF BALL

WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH
VOLUME 10: "THE LITTLE MATCH WAPOL"

オオオ…
…!!

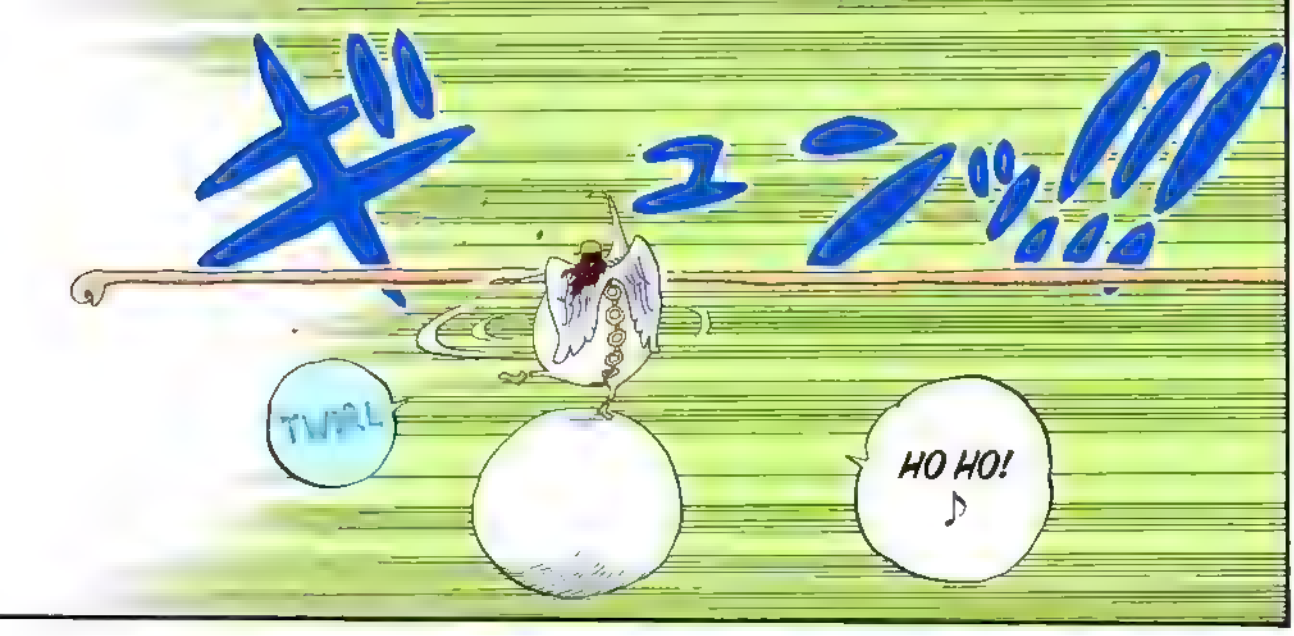
NOW, NOW. YOU HAD BETTER HURRY OR THE BOAT WILL GO FURTHER AND FURTHER INTO THE FOREST OF NO RETURN!!
HOO HOO!
HE'S RIGHT! WE HAVE TO STOP THAT BOAT!!
…

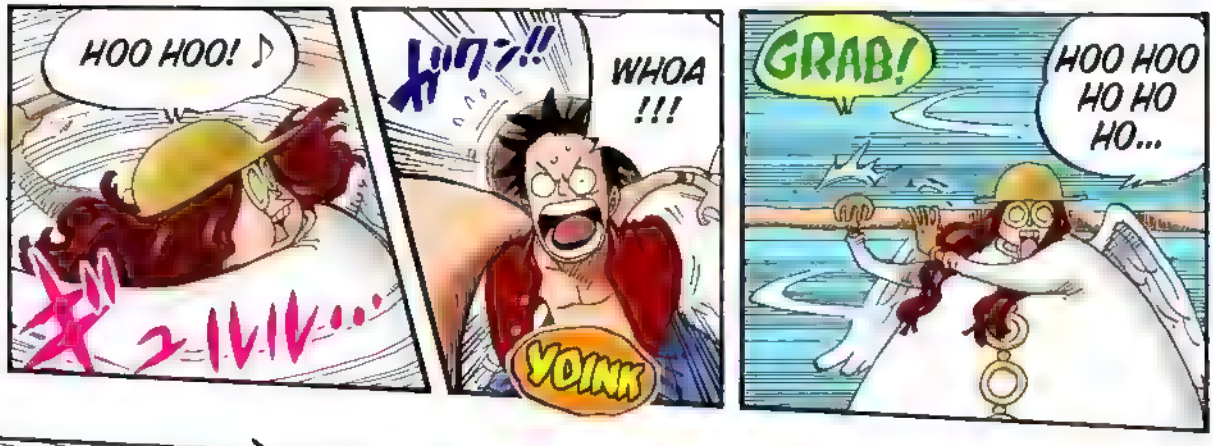
WAIT, USOPP!!
IF WE LOSE SIGHT OF IT IN THIS FOREST, IT'LL BE DISASTROUS!!!
IT'LL BE JUST AS DISASTROUS IF WE GET SEPARATED!

...THAT BALL GUY'S BUBBLE.
I'M GONNA BUST...
KRAK
KRAK
YOU TWO TAKE CARE OF THE SHIP!!
LUFFY !!
WHAT ABOUT YOU?!

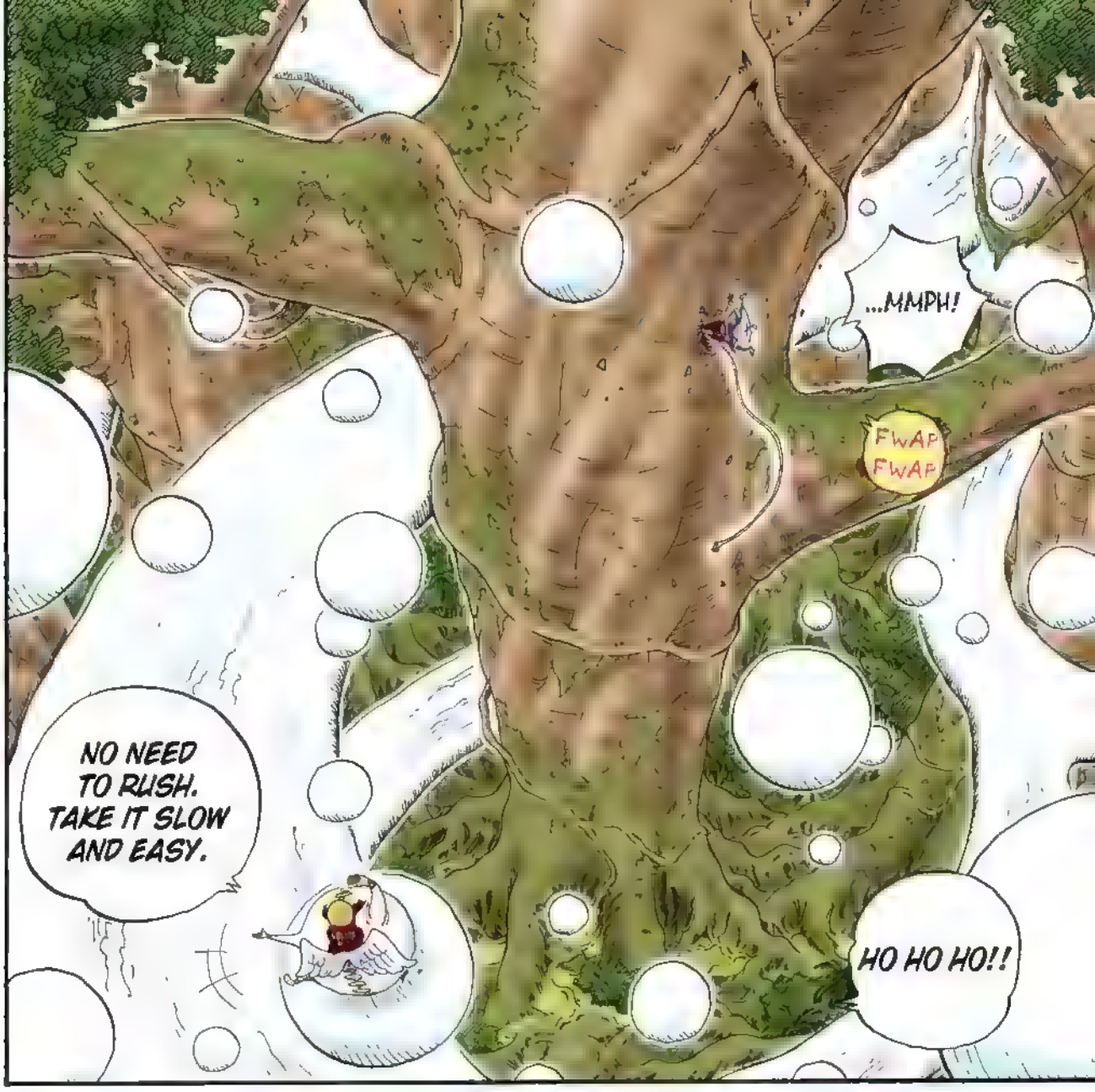
BRING IT ON!! WE'LL SEE WHOSE COOKIE CRUMBLES!!
HO HO!!
HOO HOO!!

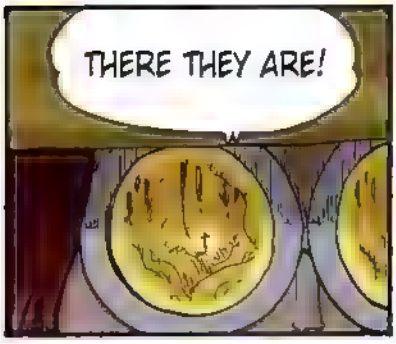
HE'S MORE POWERFUL THAN HE LOOKS!!
DON'T BE RECKLESS, LUFFY!!
I'LL COME BACK AS SOON AS WE STOP THE BOAT!!
I'M GETTING REALLY SICK OF THAT MEATBALL MAN. HIS TIME HAS COME!!
ぴゅ～～～ん
ぐるぐるぐる
?
ZOOP
ぐるん
ぐるん
RIGHT!!
GUM-GUM...
PISTOL!!!


TWIRL
HO HO!
♪

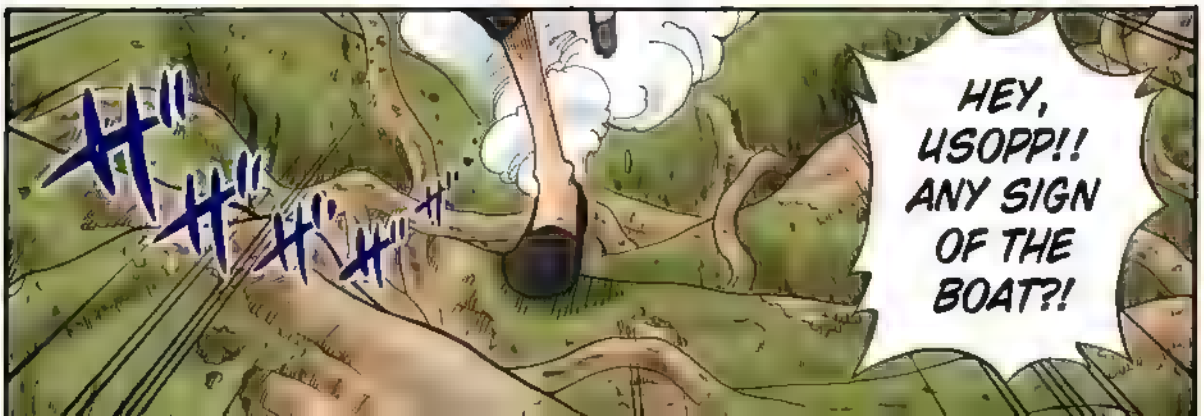

HOO HOO! ♪
WHOA !!!
YOINK
GRAB!
HOO HOO HO HO HO...

FWIP!!
OOF!!!


...MMPH!
FWAP FWAP
NO NEED TO RUSH. TAKE IT SLOW AND EASY.
HO HO HO!!


THERE THEY ARE!

I WON'T LET A SINGLE ONE GET AWAY!
NOW THEN, WHERE ARE THE OTHER TWO...?


HEY, USOPP!! ANY SIGN OF THE BOAT?!

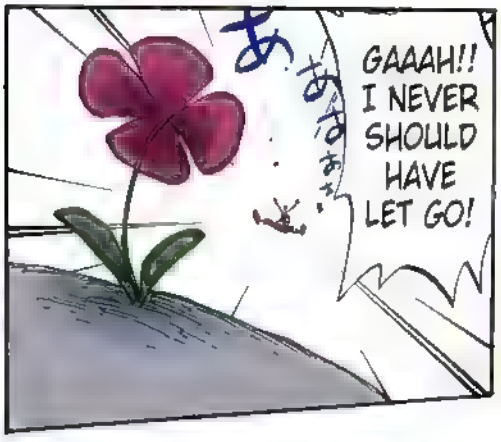
GIVE ME DIRECTIONS!
THERE!! I SEE IT!!

YOU SHOULD BE ABLE TO JUMP FROM THE BRANCH TO THE BOAT!
GOT IT!!
LEAP
IT'S STRAIGHT AHEAD OF YOU!! CLIMB THE SECOND TREE!

HO!! LET'S SEE HOW THEY HANDLE MY SURPRISE BALL!
THIS IS THE TREE!!

WHAT?! I THOUGHT LUFFY WAS TAKING CARE OF HIM?
SANJI, WATCH OUT!!! BALL COMING YOUR WAY!!!
ヒュウッ
UH-OH!! THIS ISN'T GOOD!!
ゴオッ…
!
HUH?
ポーン!!
ポーン
HUH?
TCH!
ゴオオ…
YIKES!!! I'M THE TARGET!!!

POOK!!
!!
AH!!! IT'S GONNA BLOW...
トン...

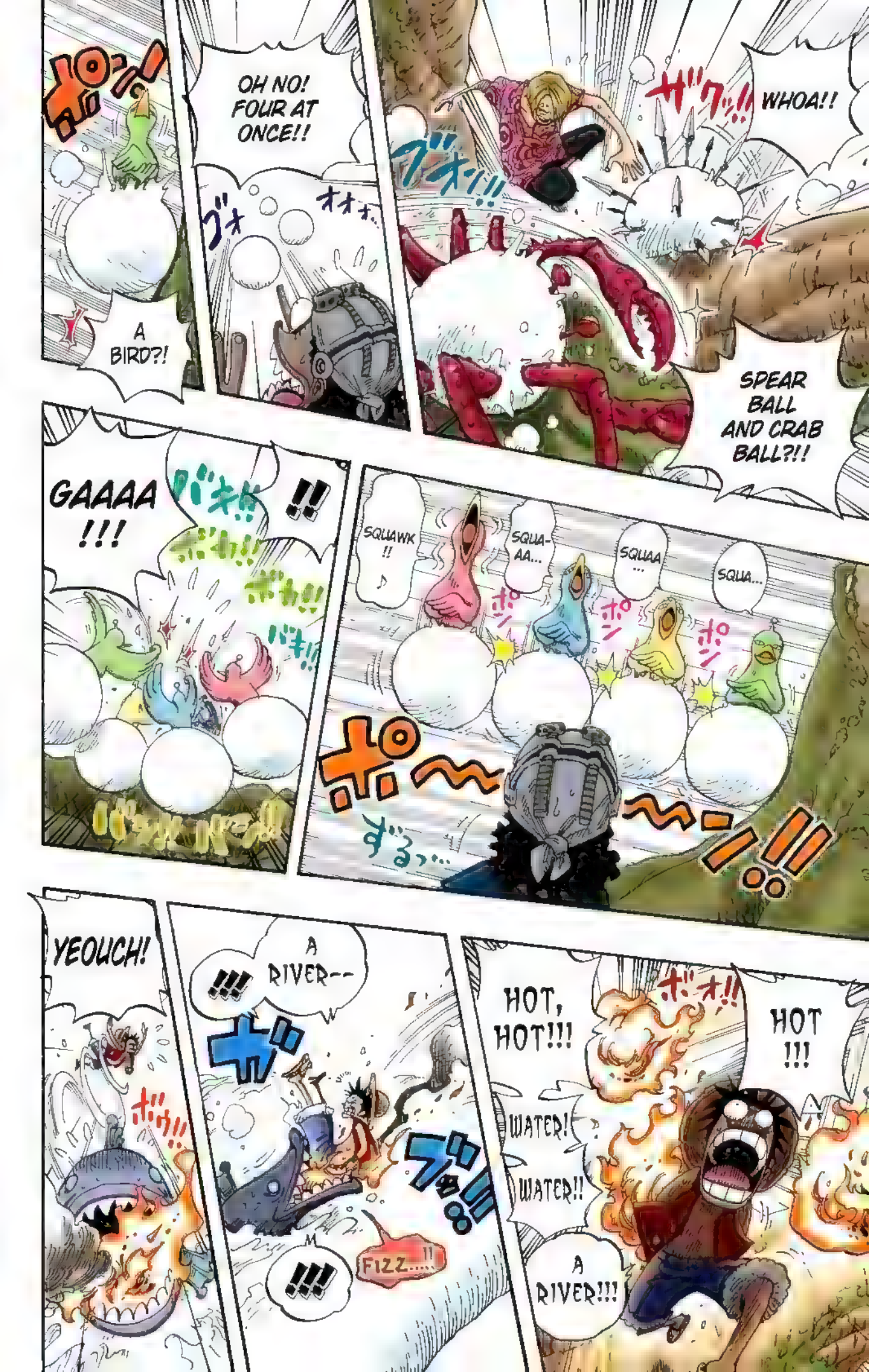

あ
あああ
GAAAH!! I NEVER SHOULD HAVE LET GO!

WRONG BALL, EH?
HMM...

YOU IDIOT !!
GAH OWW !!!
ドゴオオ!!!

HUH?
YOU'LL PAY FOR THAT!!
GUM-GUM...
BOINK
HO HO HO!!!
BOINK
GATLING GUN!!!

STOP, LUFFY!!! DON'T HIT THOSE BALLS AT RANDOM!!!
HOO HOO!
♪
HUH?
WHAT THE...?!
HOO HOO HOO!! ISN'T THIS FUN, EVERYONE?
THEY'RE COMING AT US FROM ALL DIRECTIONS!!
OH NO! IT'S TOO LATE!!
WHAT'S GOING ON?!!


A BIRD?!
OH NO! FOUR AT ONCE!!
WHOA!!
SPEAR BALL AND CRAB BALL?!!
GAAAA !!!
SQUAWK !!
SQUA-AA...
SQUAA...
SQUA...
YEOUCH!
A RIVER--
!!!
FIZZ.....!!
HOT, HOT!!!
HOT !!!
WATER!
WATER!!
A RIVER!!!

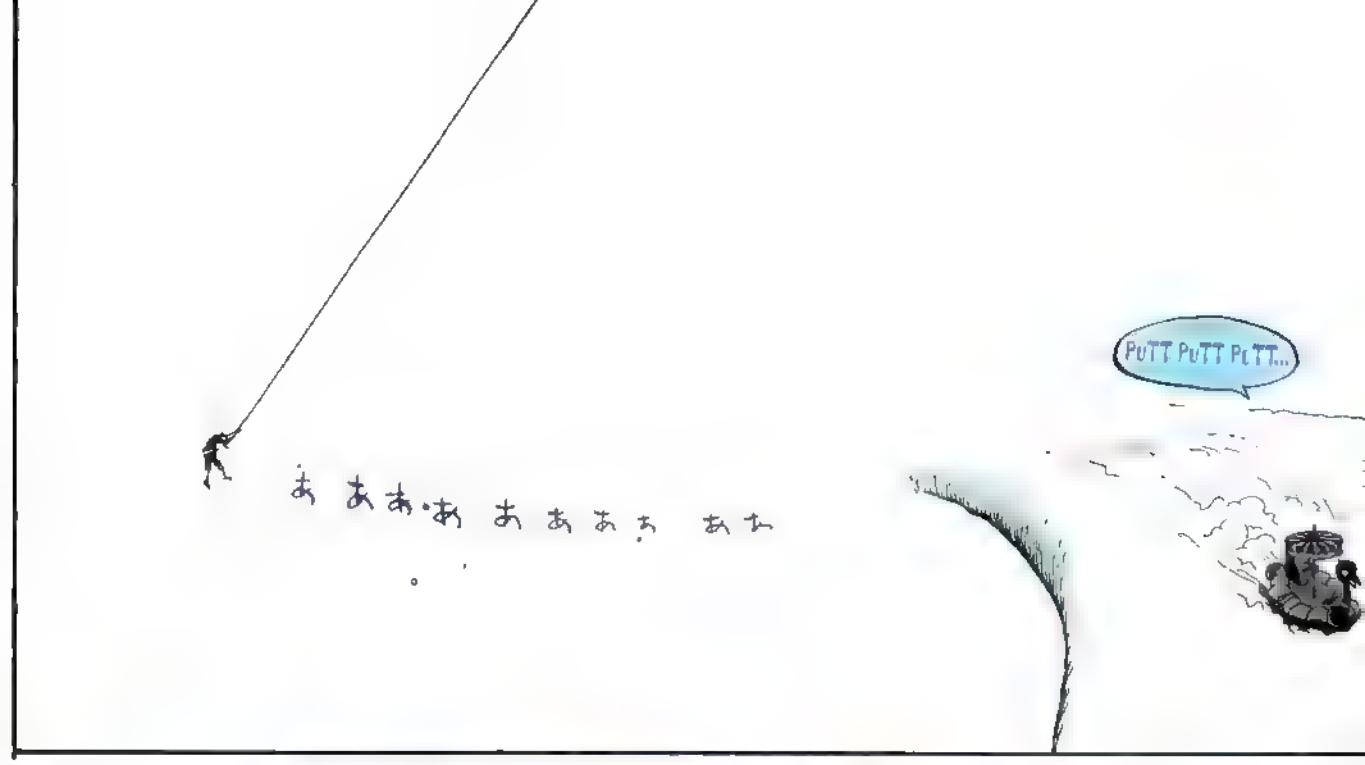
LUFFY!!! DON'T FALL INTO THE RIVER!!! IT MAY BE BOTTOMLESS!!!
ボフン!
AHH! I FELL THROUGH!!
C-CLOSE CALL.
TCH!!!
AH...
HUH?!
THAT'S IT! NOW'S THE TIME TO TRY OUT MY LATEST INVENTION--
USOPP AAH-AWAH-AWAH!
ARE YOU CRAZY?!!
ガガーン!
AAAH...
ひゃっほーう

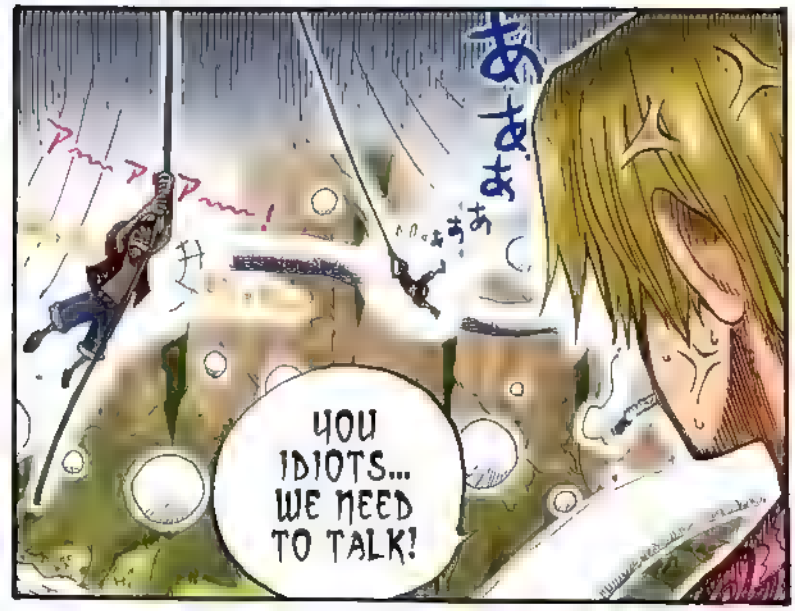
HERE GOES!! UP, UP AND AWAY!!
YES!! I SEE THE BOAT ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE RIVER!!!
HUH?
WHAT IS HE UP TO...?!
PERFECT! IT'S A STRAIGHT SHOT TO THE BOAT!!!
IF I MISS THIS CHANCE...
...THE BOAT WILL DRIFT FURTHER INTO THE FOREST!!
HUFF... HUFF...
WEEZ... WEEZ...

USOPP...
...AAH-AWAH-AWAH!!
HMPH! AS IF I'D MAKE SUCH A MISTAKE!!
NOT BAD AT ALL!! JUST DON'T FORGET TO WATCH OUT FOR FLYING BALLS!!
CALL ME THE KING OF THE JUNGLE!!
HEH.

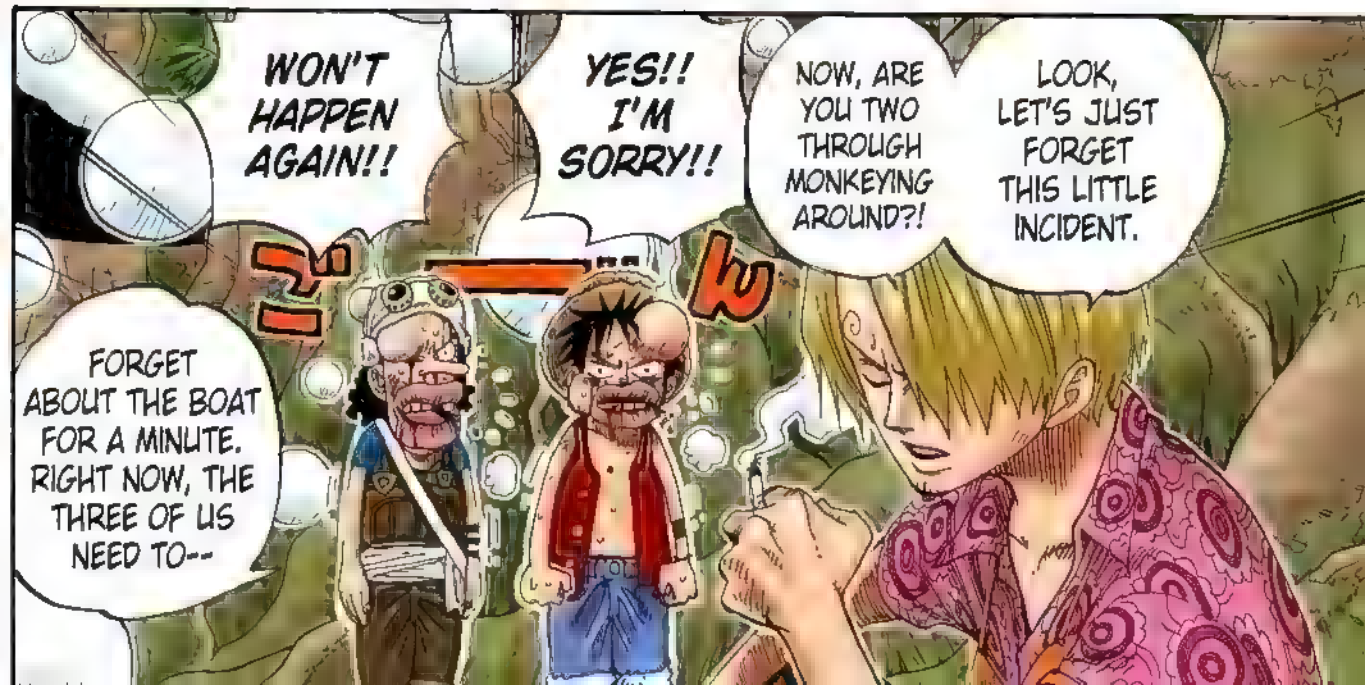
PUTT PUTT PUTT...

THE ROPE IS STUCK TO THE BELT.
AW, NUTS!!
I CAN'T DROP DOWN!!!
OH...?!
THAT'S IT! AIM FOR THE BOAT, THEN DROP RIGHT IN!!


PUTT PUTT PUTT...

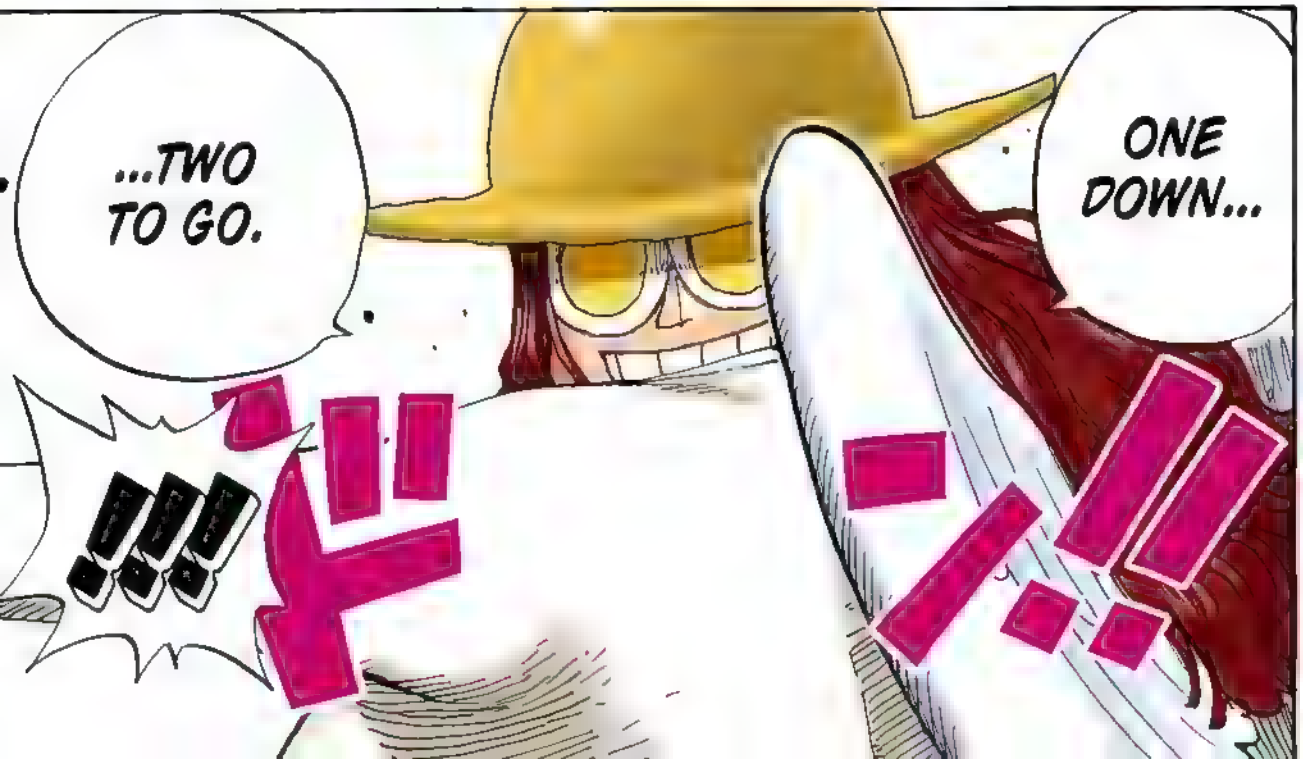

YOU IDIOTS... WE NEED TO TALK!

...!!

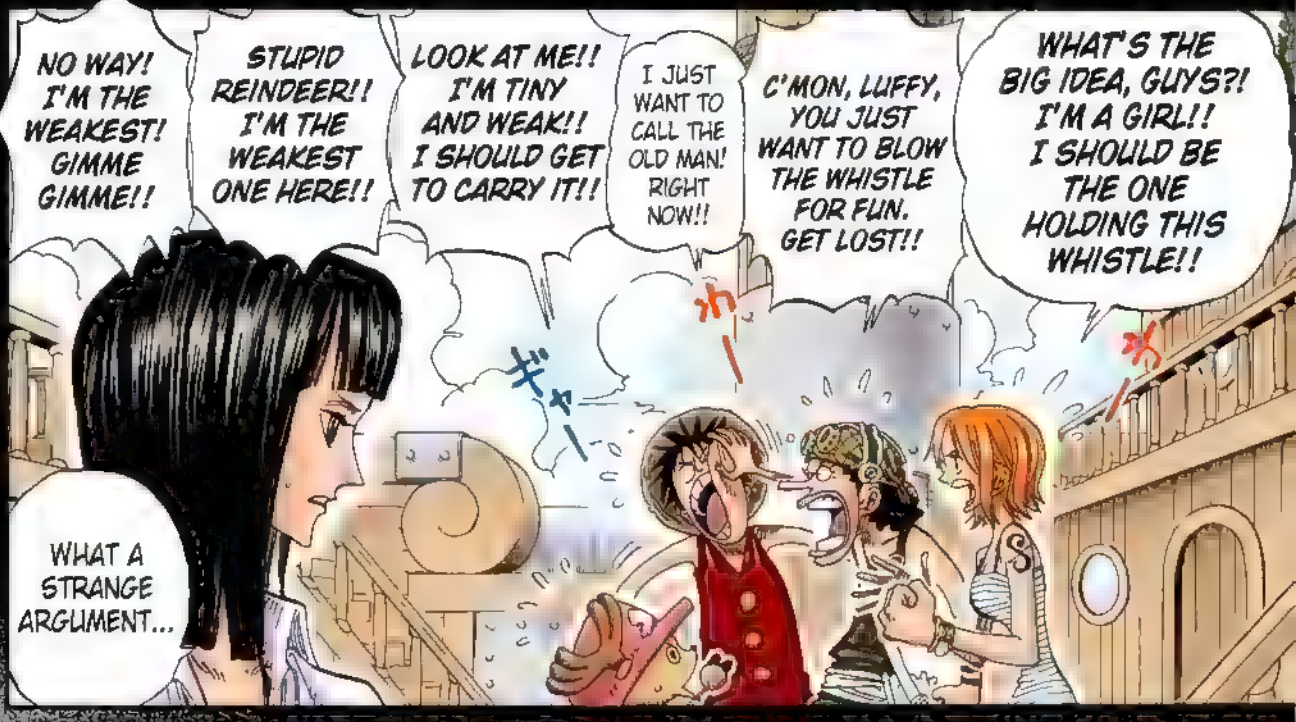

WON'T HAPPEN AGAIN!!
YES!! I'M SORRY!!
NOW, ARE YOU TWO THROUGH MONKEYING AROUND?!
LOOK, LET'S JUST FORGET THIS LITTLE INCIDENT.
FORGET ABOUT THE BOAT FOR A MINUTE. RIGHT NOW, THE THREE OF US NEED TO--

!!!

LIFE IS SUFFERING...
ビサッ...
!!
SANJI!!!


...TWO TO GO.
!!!
ドー!!
ONE DOWN...

ANY OBJECTIONS?

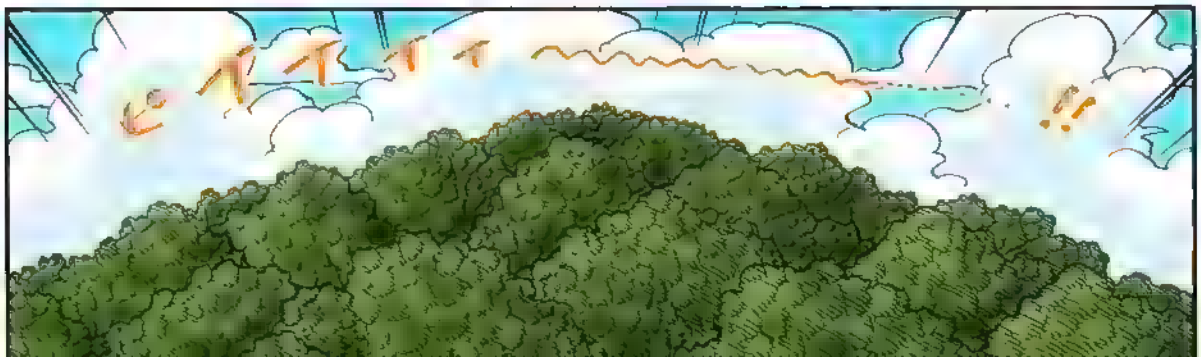

NO WAY! I'M THE WEAKEST! GIMME GIMME!!
STUPID REINDEER!! I'M THE WEAKEST ONE HERE!!
LOOK AT ME!! I'M TINY AND WEAK!! I SHOULD GET TO CARRY IT!!
I JUST WANT TO CALL THE OLD MAN! RIGHT NOW!!
C'MON, LUFFY, YOU JUST WANT TO BLOW THE WHISTLE FOR FUN. GET LOST!!
WHAT'S THE BIG IDEA, GUYS?! I'M A GIRL!! I SHOULD BE THE ONE HOLDING THIS WHISTLE!!
WHAT A STRANGE ARGUMENT...

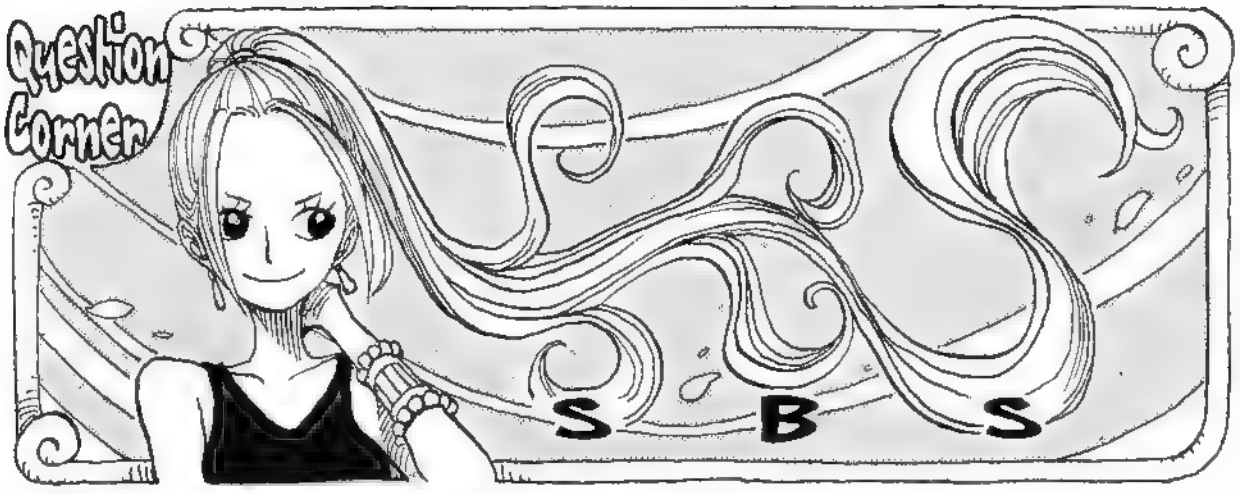
IF YOU BLOW IT, I WILL KICK YOU TO THE ENDS OF THE EARTH MYSELF!!
BUT THAT'S ANYONE EXCEPT FOR YOU FOUR!!
YES, WE'LL BE CARE-FUL.

THAT WAY, IF ANY OF US GETS IN TROUBLE, WE KNOW WHERE TO FIND IT! THAT'S FAIR.
THAT SETTLES IT! WE'LL HANG IT ON THE MAST IN THE MIDDLE OF THE SHIP.
GOT IT.
ALL RIGHT.

...THE KNIGHT OF THE SKY WILL SAVE US.
I'LL HANG ON TO THIS. IF THERE'S AN EMERGENCY...
HUH? THAT'S...
FWAP FWAP
A-ALL RIGHT!!
THE WHISTLE...

TWEEE !!!!
WHAT? ARE YOU THE ONLY SACRIFICIAL LAMB I CAN KILL?
FWAP FWAP





Reader: Oda Sensei! This is bad! Really bad!
The Question Corner is about to start!
Ah... Oh no... It's begun.
The Question Corner has begun! (sob sob)
--Bara Sankaku

Oda: Don't cry. It's okay. It's just time for The Question Corner.

Q: Hello. I know this is sudden, but Odacchi, I just learned something amazing! You know those poofy moss algae balls? Apparently they grow at the rate of 10cm a year!! In three years, they'd be 30cm in diameter. Like flora on land, the more sunlight it gets, the larger it grows. Zoro is always sleeping on the deck. Imagine how big his head will grow…

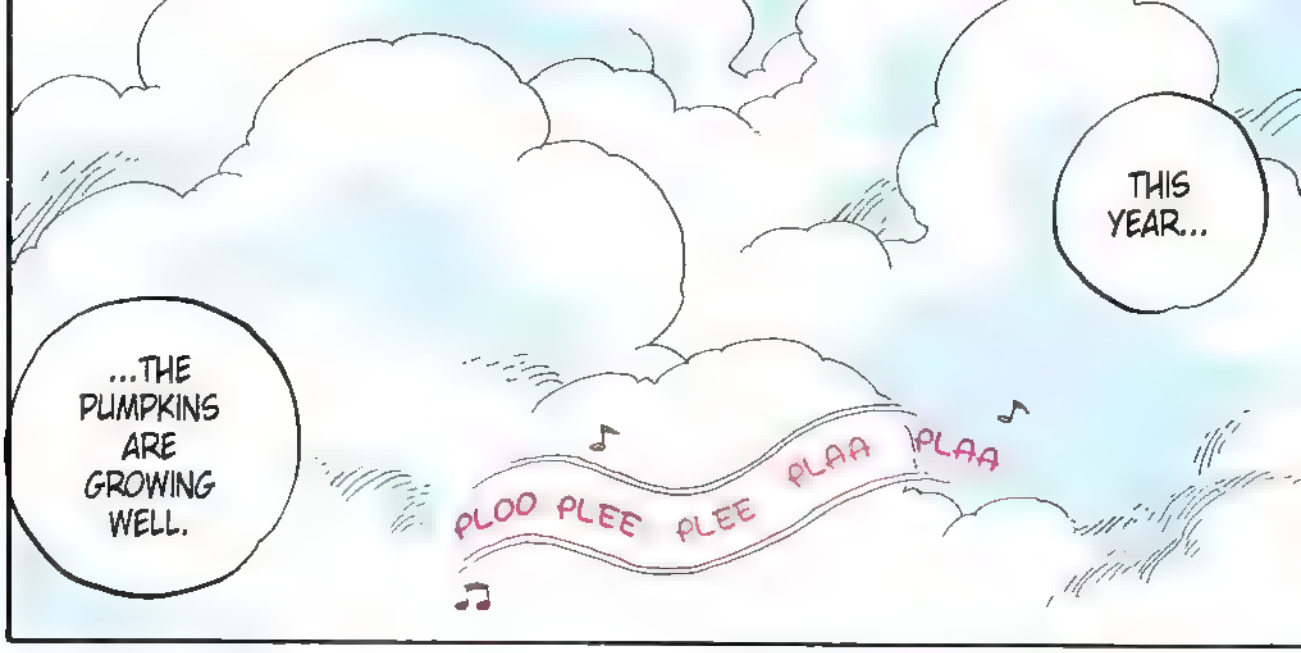
A: What? Seriously...?! This is terrible! Ten centimeters in one year?! So in ten years, that would be one meter?! (→) Hm... Actually, it looks kind of cool. Moss grows that much, eh? I'm looking forward to ten years from now so we can see what Zoro's... Oh, wait! But he's human

Q: I want to say this to Sanji! Why do you address Nami like an adult while you speak to Robin like she's younger than you. Isn't it usually the opposite? Don't you think you're being rude to Robin, Sanji?!
--A Woman the Same Age as Sanji

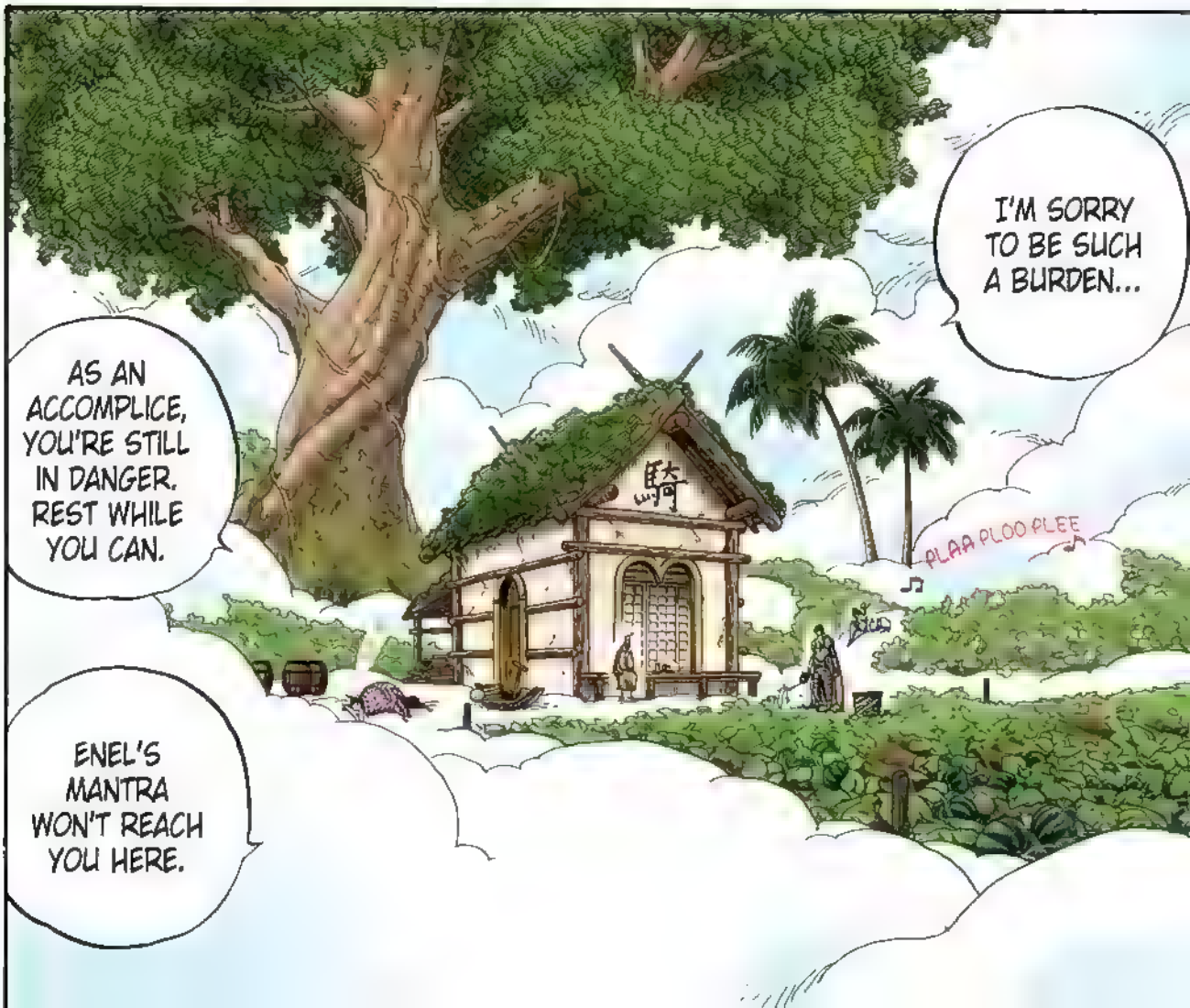
A: Hmm... You're right. I wonder why. I guess Nami's queenly personality demands it. In any case, a guy like Sanji doesn't worry about age. That's just his whim.

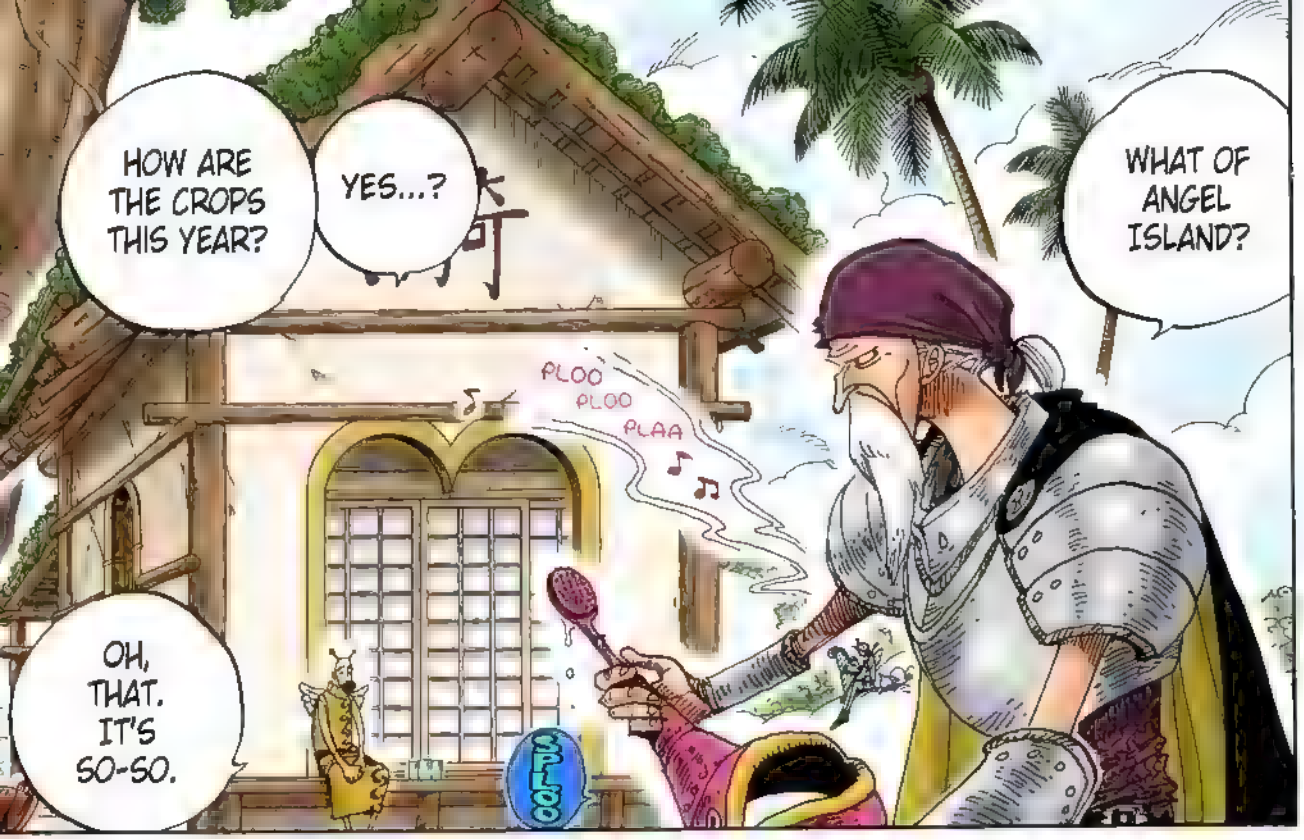
Chapter 248:
FORMER GOD VS. PRIEST

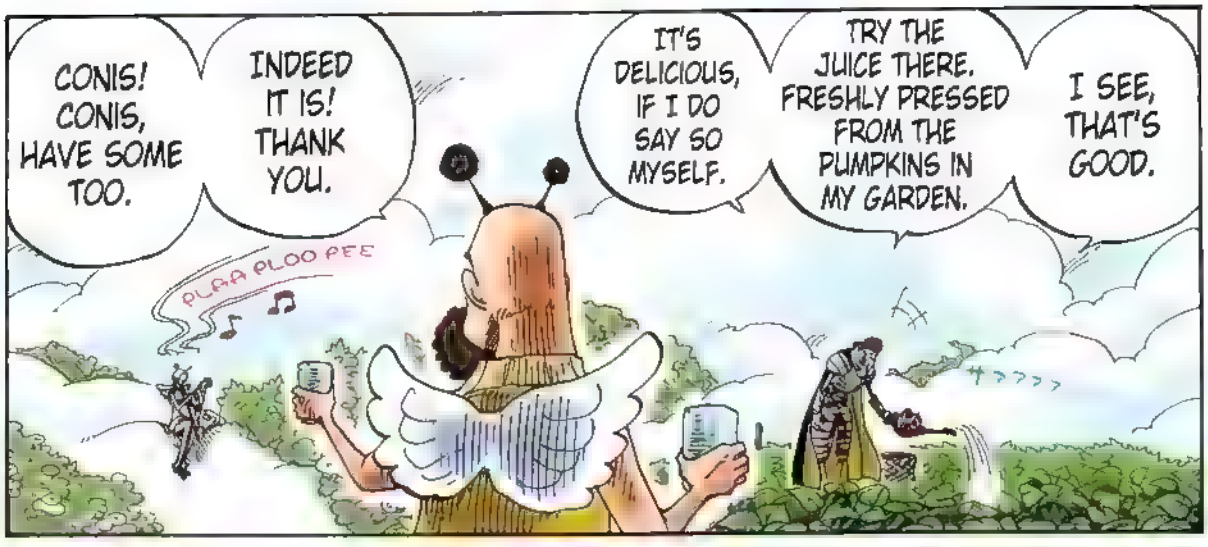
WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH
VOLUME 11: "ME, UNDER THE BRIDGE"


THIS YEAR...
...THE PUMPKINS ARE GROWING WELL.
PLOO PLEE PLEE PLAA PLAA

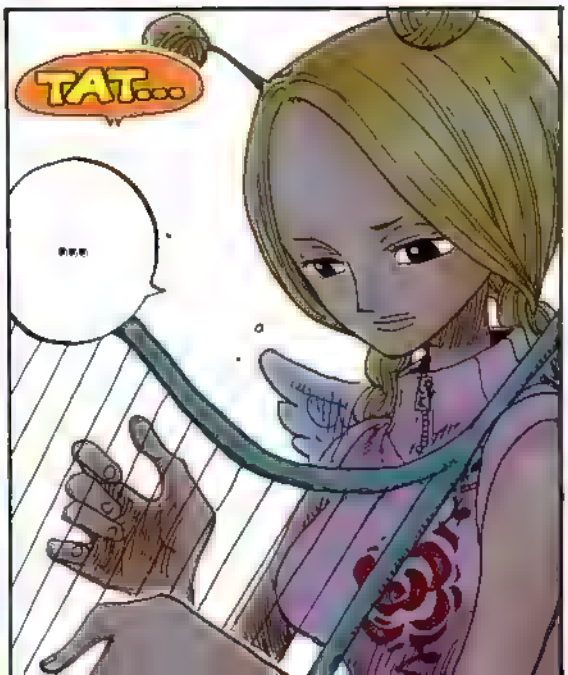
HOW CAN I EVER THANK YOU?
PLAA PLOO...
OH...
...

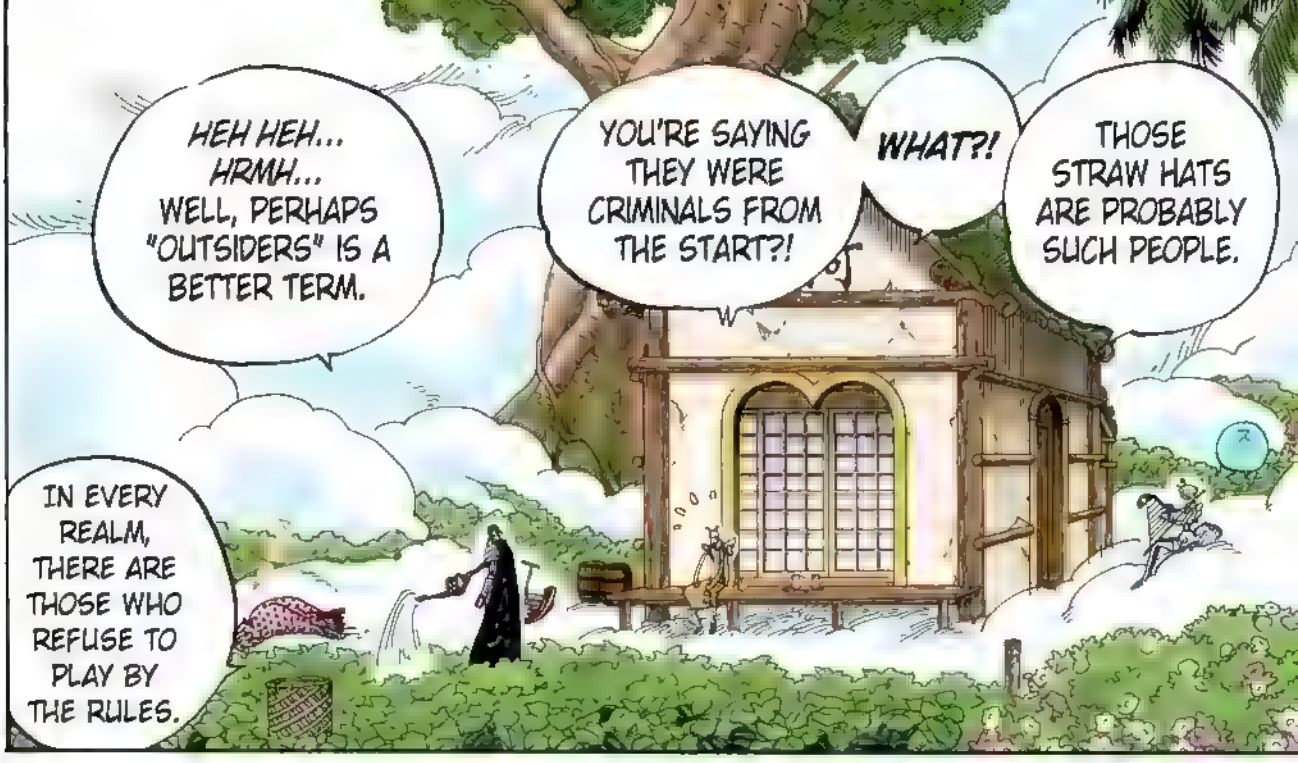

I'M SORRY TO BE SUCH A BURDEN...
AS AN ACCOMPLICE, YOU'RE STILL IN DANGER. REST WHILE YOU CAN.
ENEL'S MANTRA WON'T REACH YOU HERE.
PLAA PLOO PLEE

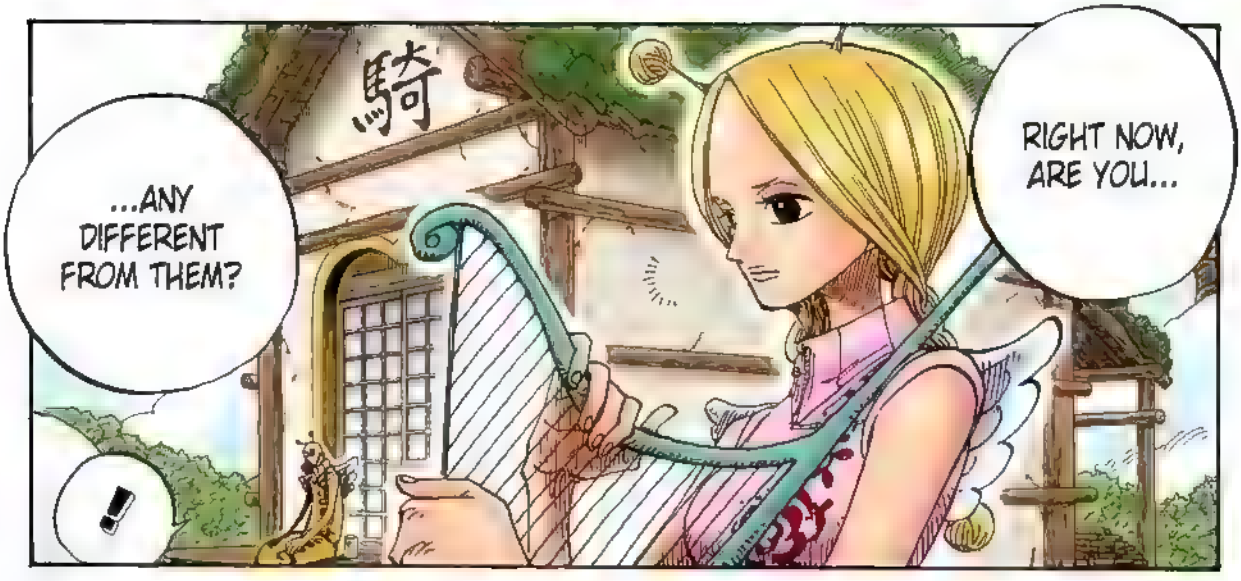

HOW ARE THE CROPS THIS YEAR?
YES...?
WHAT OF ANGEL ISLAND?
PLOO PLOO PLAA
OH, THAT. IT'S SO-SO.
PLOO


CONIS! CONIS, HAVE SOME TOO.
INDEED IT IS! THANK YOU.
IT'S DELICIOUS, IF I DO SAY SO MYSELF.
TRY THE JUICE THERE. FRESHLY PRESSED FROM THE PUMPKINS IN MY GARDEN.
I SEE, THAT'S GOOD.
PLAA PLOO PEE

NO...
HAVE YOU HEARD THE TERM?
CHILD... ON THE BLUE SEA BELOW, THERE ARE A CLASS OF PEOPLE CALLED "PIRATES."
THEY ARE CRIMINALS WHO SAIL THE SEAS IN SEARCH OF PLUNDER.
THESE PEOPLE FLY A BLACK FLAG WITH A SKULL ATOP THEIR SHIP'S MAST.


TAT...
...

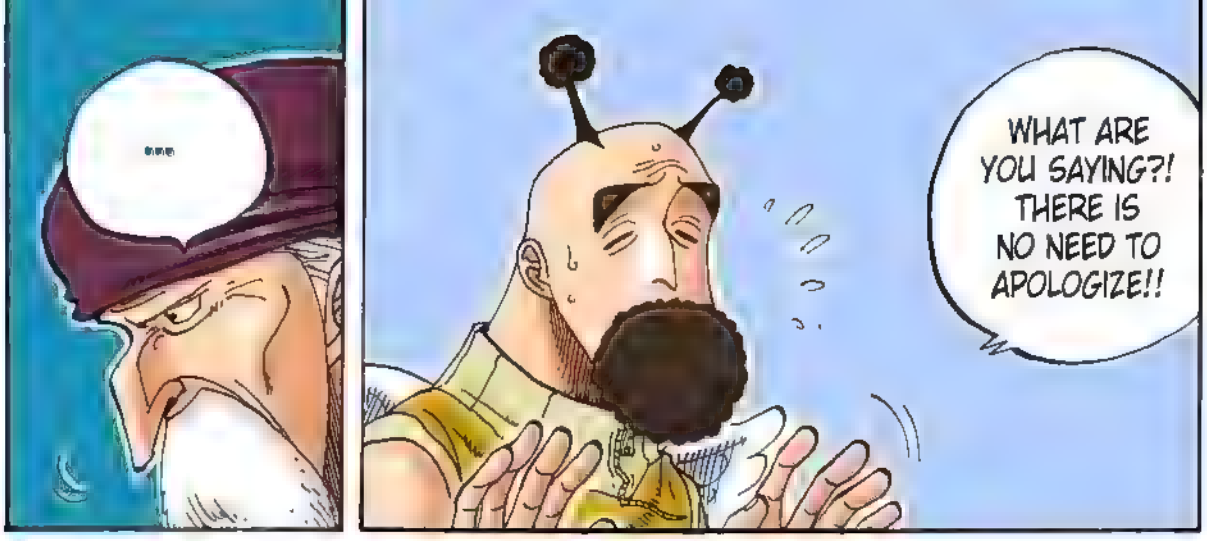

HEH HEH... HRMH... WELL, PERHAPS "OUTSIDERS" IS A BETTER TERM.
YOU'RE SAYING THEY WERE CRIMINALS FROM THE START?!
WHAT?!
THOSE STRAW HATS ARE PROBABLY SUCH PEOPLE.
IN EVERY REALM, THERE ARE THOSE WHO REFUSE TO PLAY BY THE RULES.

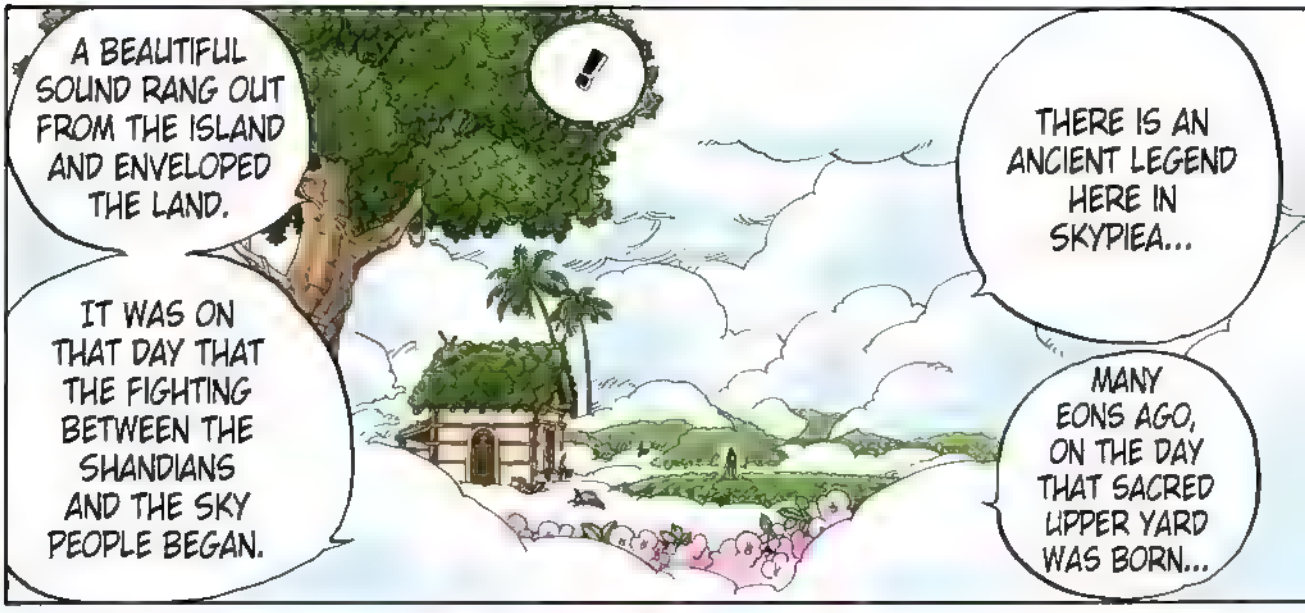

騎
...ANY DIFFERENT FROM THEM?
RIGHT NOW, ARE YOU...
!

I WAS SAD TO PART WITH THEM.
THEY WERE A HEROIC, LIVELY BUNCH.

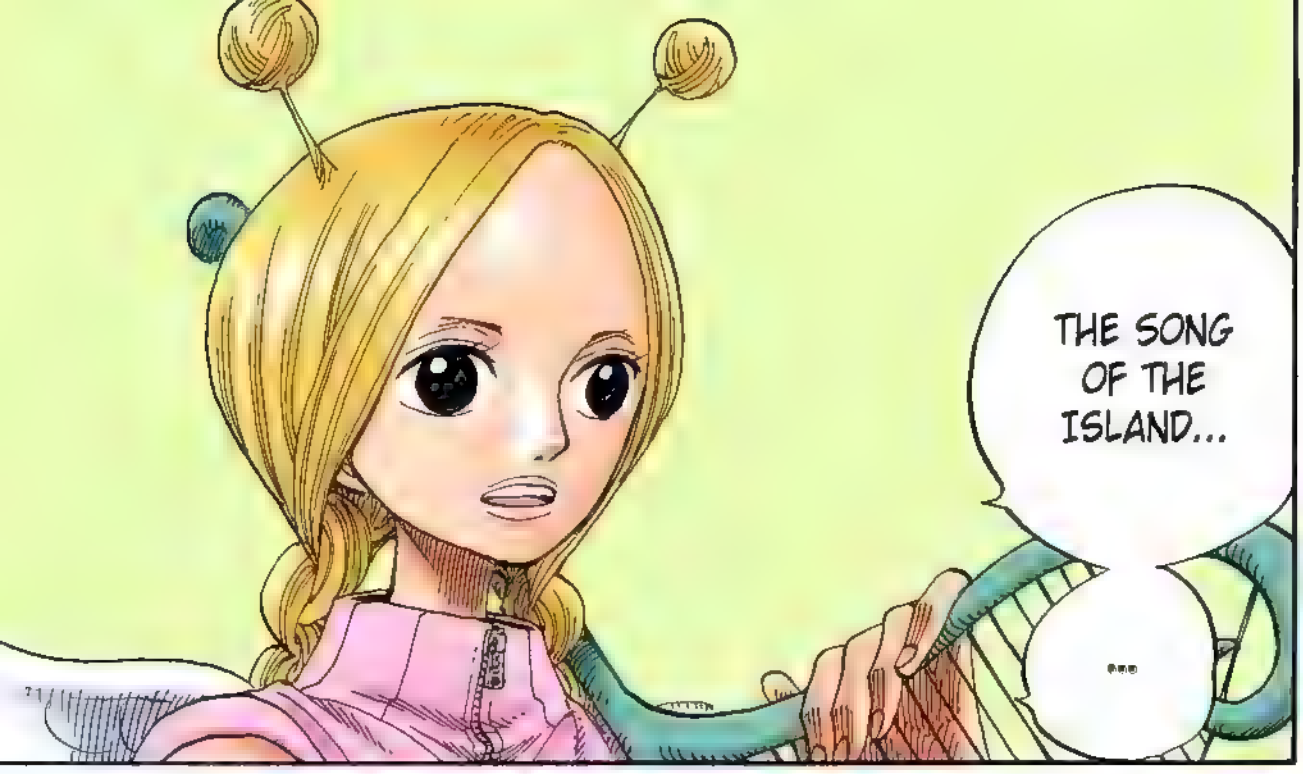
I TOO HAVE MADE FRIENDS WITH PIRATES.
IT'S ALL A MATTER OF PERSPECTIVE...
OVER 20 YEARS AGO, WHEN I WAS STILL GOD, THEY CAME HERE.
THOSE WHOSE ACTIONS MAKE THEM HEROES IN TIMES OF WAR, MIGHT, UNDER OTHER CIRCUMSTANCES, BE BRANDED AS MURDERERS.

...AND THE GUERRILLAS, THE SHANDIANS, HAVE BEEN LOCKED IN PERPETUAL WAR.
OUR KIND, THE SKY PEOPLE...
AND THE SHANDIANS CONTINUE TO CHALLENGE ENEL TO THIS DAY.
YOU WOULDN'T KNOW IT NOW, BUT SKYPIEA IS A LAND THAT HAS ALWAYS HAD FIGHTING.
...AND BRING PEACE TO OUR LAND AT LAST.
...AS A WAY TO END HUNDREDS OF YEARS OF BLOODSHED...
WHEN YOU WERE GOD, YOU SOUGHT TO APPEASE THE SHANDIANS...
FORGIVE ME... FOR ALL MY EFFORTS, I ACCOMPLISHED NOTHING.
AND I WAS SO CLOSE TO SUCCEEDING...
...WHEN ENEL STOLE MY SEAT AS GOD.


...
WHAT ARE YOU SAYING?! THERE IS NO NEED TO APOLOGIZE!!

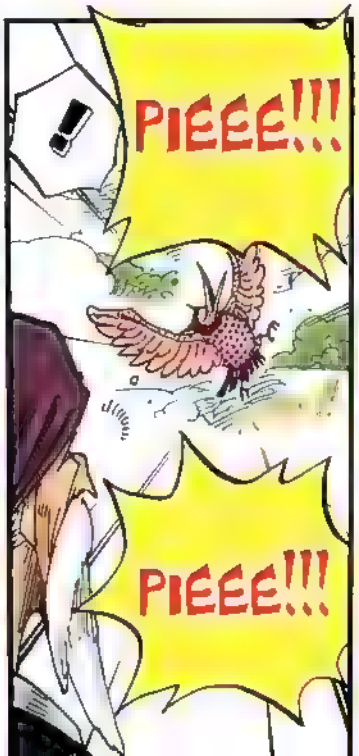

A BEAUTIFUL SOUND RANG OUT FROM THE ISLAND AND ENVELOPED THE LAND.
!
THERE IS AN ANCIENT LEGEND HERE IN SKYPIEA...
IT WAS ON THAT DAY THAT THE FIGHTING BETWEEN THE SHANDIANS AND THE SKY PEOPLE BEGAN.
MANY EONS AGO, ON THE DAY THAT SACRED UPPER YARD WAS BORN...

...THE FIGHTING WILL STOP.
THAT IS WHY...
...I BELIEVE THAT THE NEXT TIME WE HEAR THE "SONG OF THE ISLAND"...

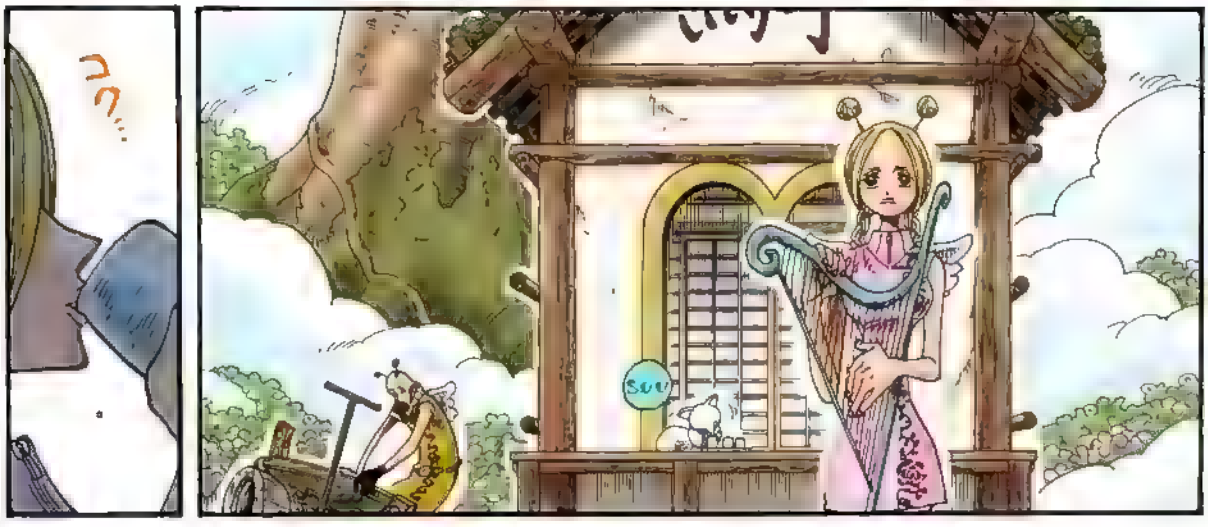

THE SONG OF THE ISLAND...
...

...WILL SING ONCE MORE.
I BELIEVE THIS WITH ALL MY HEART.
THE SACRED LAND...

PIEE!!!
LET'S GO, PIERRE!!
WATCH THIS PLACE!! DUTY CALLS!!
WHAT IS IT?! WHAT'S WRONG?!
KLUNK!


PIEEE!!!
PIEEE!!!

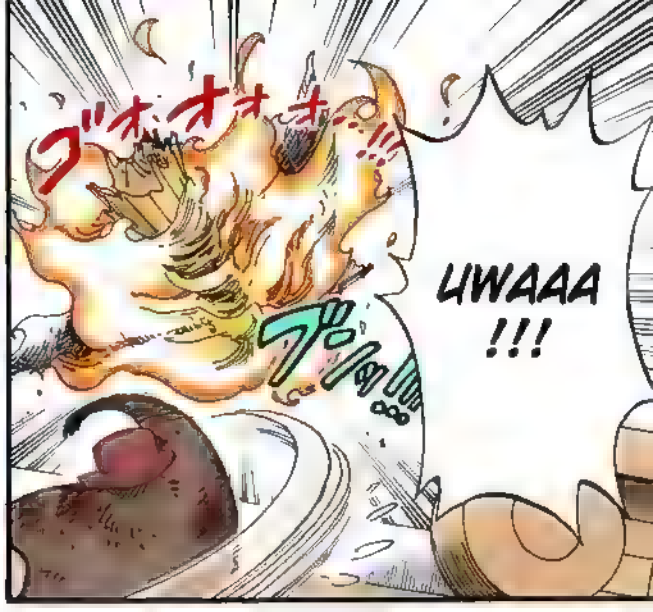
ヒュー…!!!

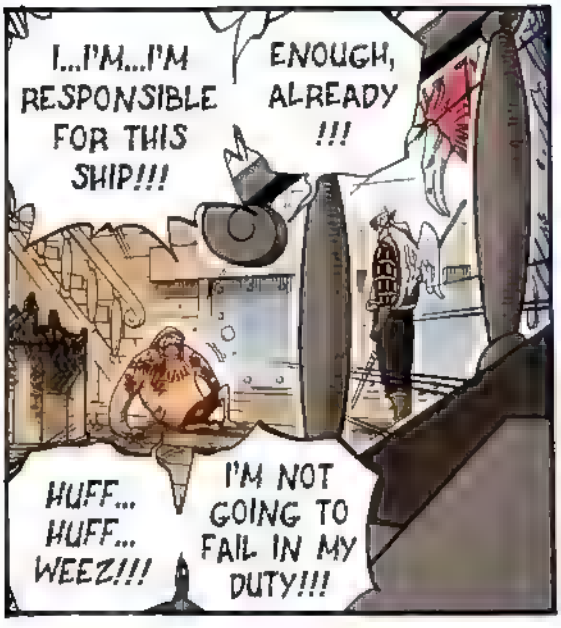

ん…?
SUU

I'M GLAD YOU LIKE IT.
INDEED IT IS.
カチャ
カチャ
...IS SO DELICIOUS.
FATHER! THIS PUMPKIN JUICE...

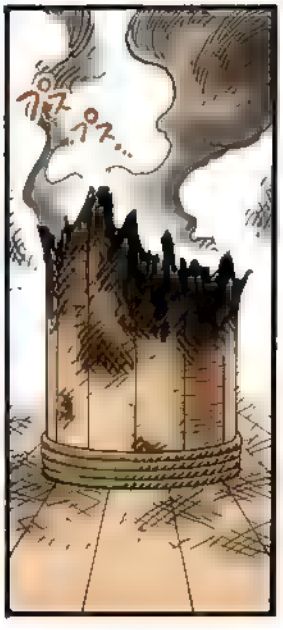
STOP!!!!
WAAAAAH !!!!
ゴオオオオ
STOP!!!
PLEASE STOP!!!!
ボキボキ
URGH!
NOOO !!!
GWAAAH!!!
HMPH...
NOT THE SHIP!!! PLEASE, NOT THE SHIP!!!

CRASH!!

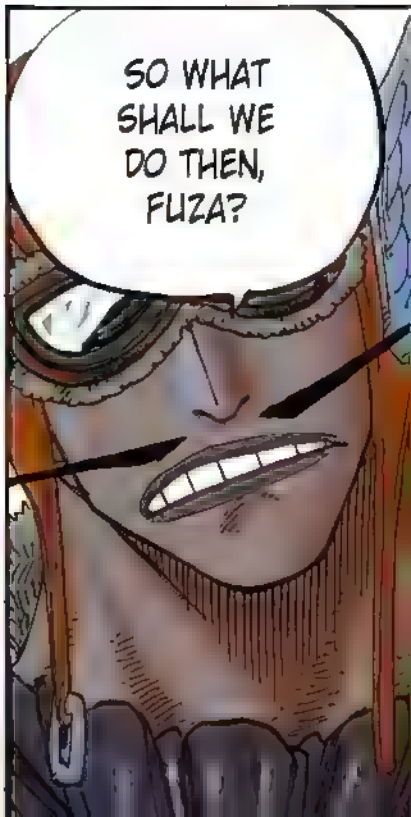

UWAAA !!!


I...I'M...I'M RESPONSIBLE FOR THIS SHIP!!!
ENOUGH, ALREADY !!!
HUFF... HUFF... WEEZ!!!
I'M NOT GOING TO FAIL IN MY DUTY!!!

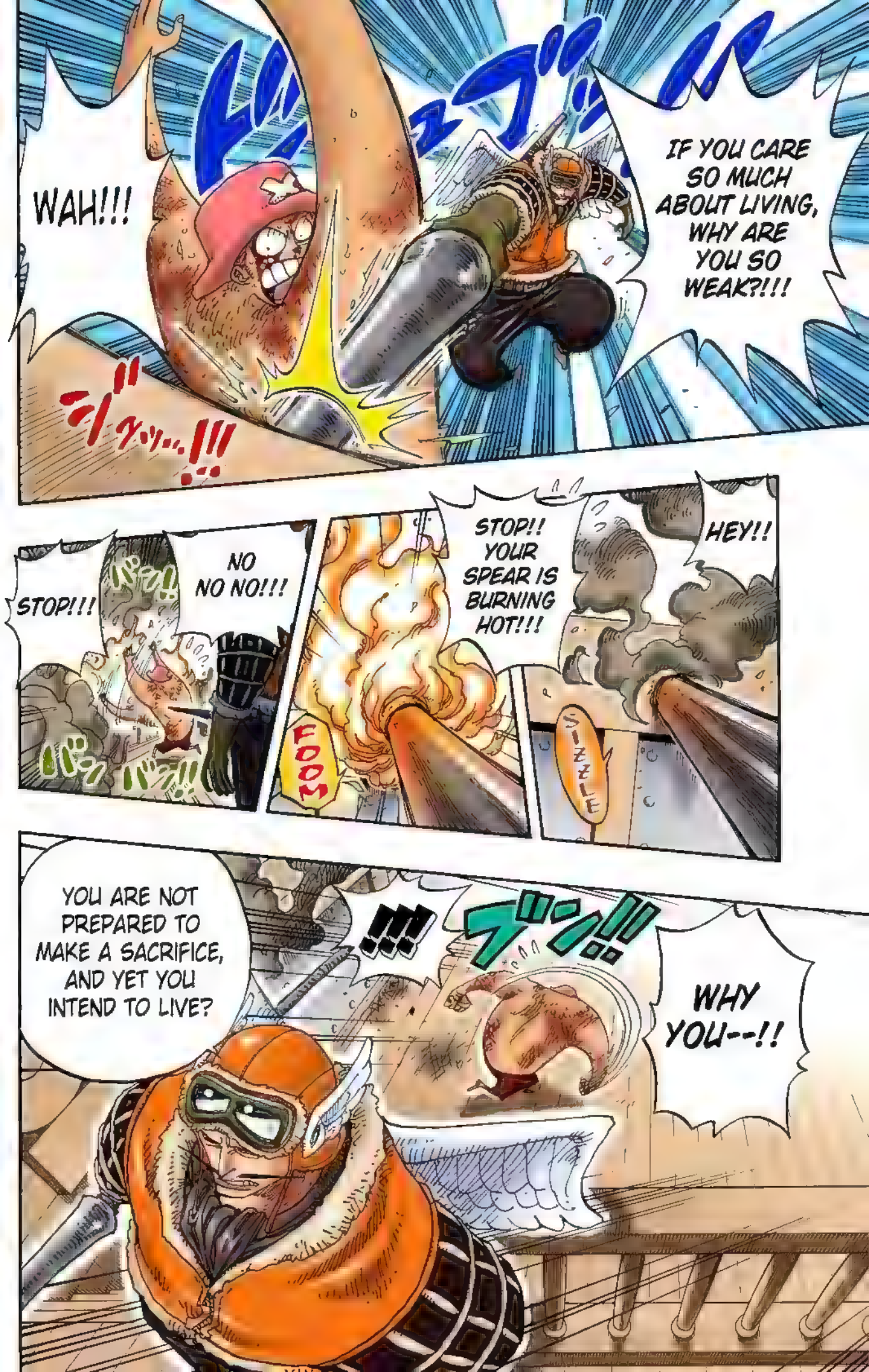
NO...
HUFF!!! HUFF!!! HUFF!!!
HUFF!!!
NO!!!

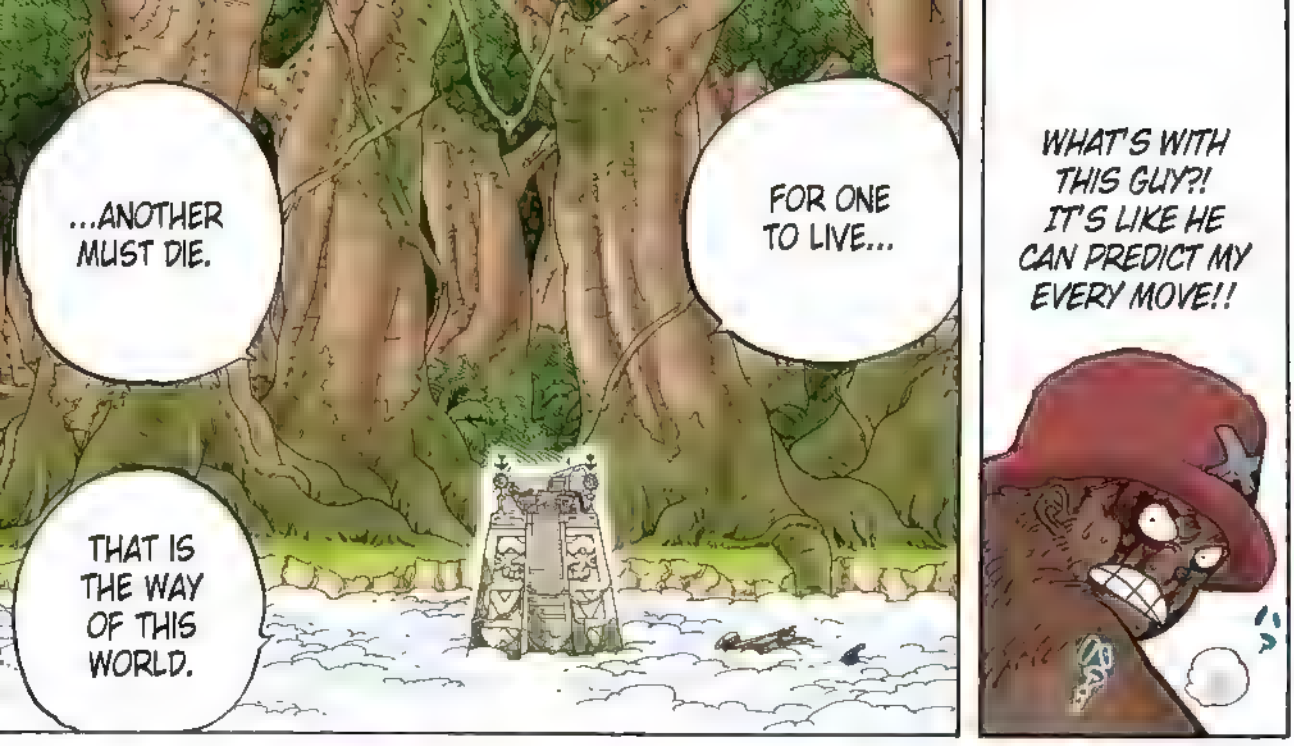


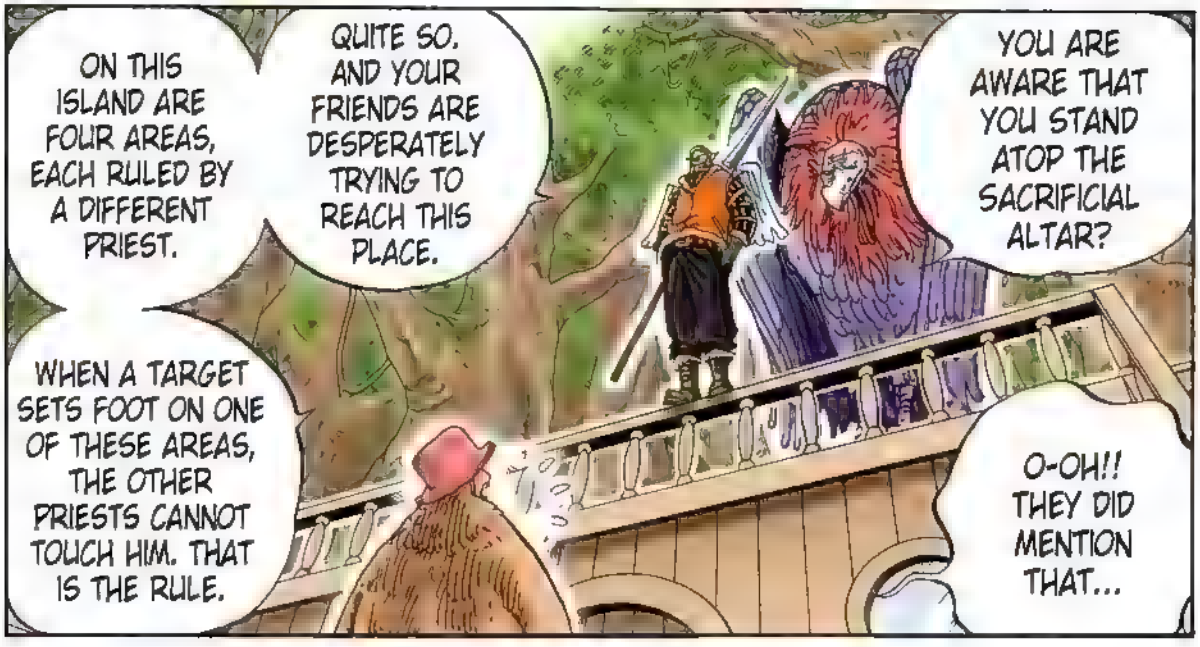
FOOM!!
KU-KAW
Kuka kaw kaw kaw kaw!!!!
RIDING ROC
FUZA


SO WHAT SHALL WE DO THEN, FUZA?

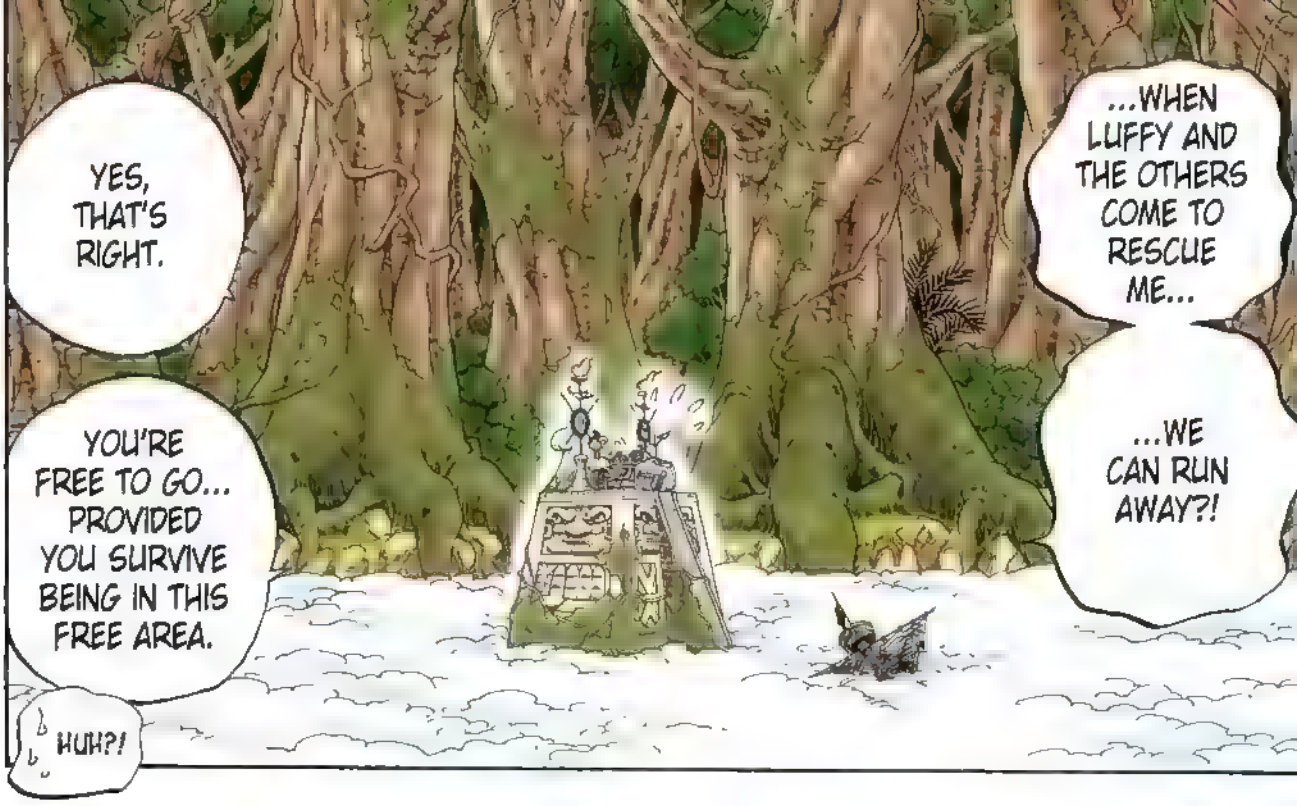
YOU DON'T WANT ME TO ATTACK YOUR COMRADES...
YOU DON'T WANT ME TO DESTROY YOUR SHIP...
...AND YOU DON'T WANT TO DIE.
KUKA KAW!
YOU DON'T LEAVE ME WITH A LOT OF OPTIONS!!
SKYPIEA PRIEST
"SKY RIDER" SHURA
WHAT A SPOILED BRAT YOU ARE.
PEOPLE LIKE YOU MAKE ME SICK.
ムカッ


WAH!!!
IF YOU CARE SO MUCH ABOUT LIVING, WHY ARE YOU SO WEAK?!!!
STOP!!!
NO NO NO!!!
STOP!! YOUR SPEAR IS BURNING HOT!!!
HEY!!
FOOM
SIZZLE
YOU ARE NOT PREPARED TO MAKE A SACRIFICE, AND YET YOU INTEND TO LIVE?
WHY YOU--!!

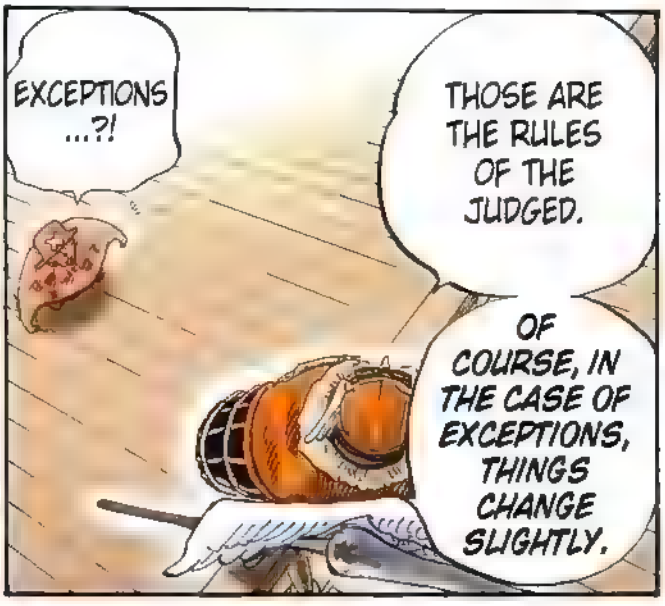

...ANOTHER MUST DIE.
FOR ONE TO LIVE...
THAT IS THE WAY OF THIS WORLD.
WHAT'S WITH THIS GUY?! IT'S LIKE HE CAN PREDICT MY EVERY MOVE!!

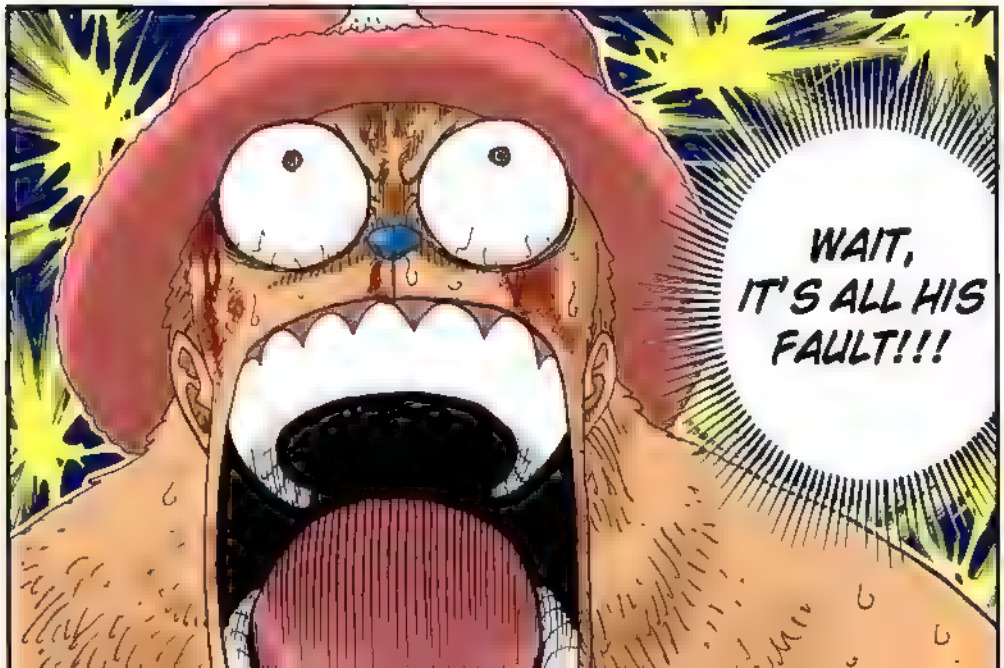

ON THIS ISLAND ARE FOUR AREAS, EACH RULED BY A DIFFERENT PRIEST.
QUITE SO. AND YOUR FRIENDS ARE DESPERATELY TRYING TO REACH THIS PLACE.
YOU ARE AWARE THAT YOU STAND ATOP THE SACRIFICIAL ALTAR?
WHEN A TARGET SETS FOOT ON ONE OF THESE AREAS, THE OTHER PRIESTS CANNOT TOUCH HIM. THAT IS THE RULE.
O-OH!! THEY DID MENTION THAT...

...BEFORE THEY CAN COME HERE, THEY'D HAVE TO SURVIVE THE TRIALS.
OF COURSE ...
SACRIFICIAL ALTAR
SO YOU'RE SAYING...
THIS SACRIFICIAL ALTAR, HOWEVER, IS NOT PART OF ANY DOMAIN.
TARGETS IN THIS FREE AREA ARE CONSIDERED FAIR GAME.

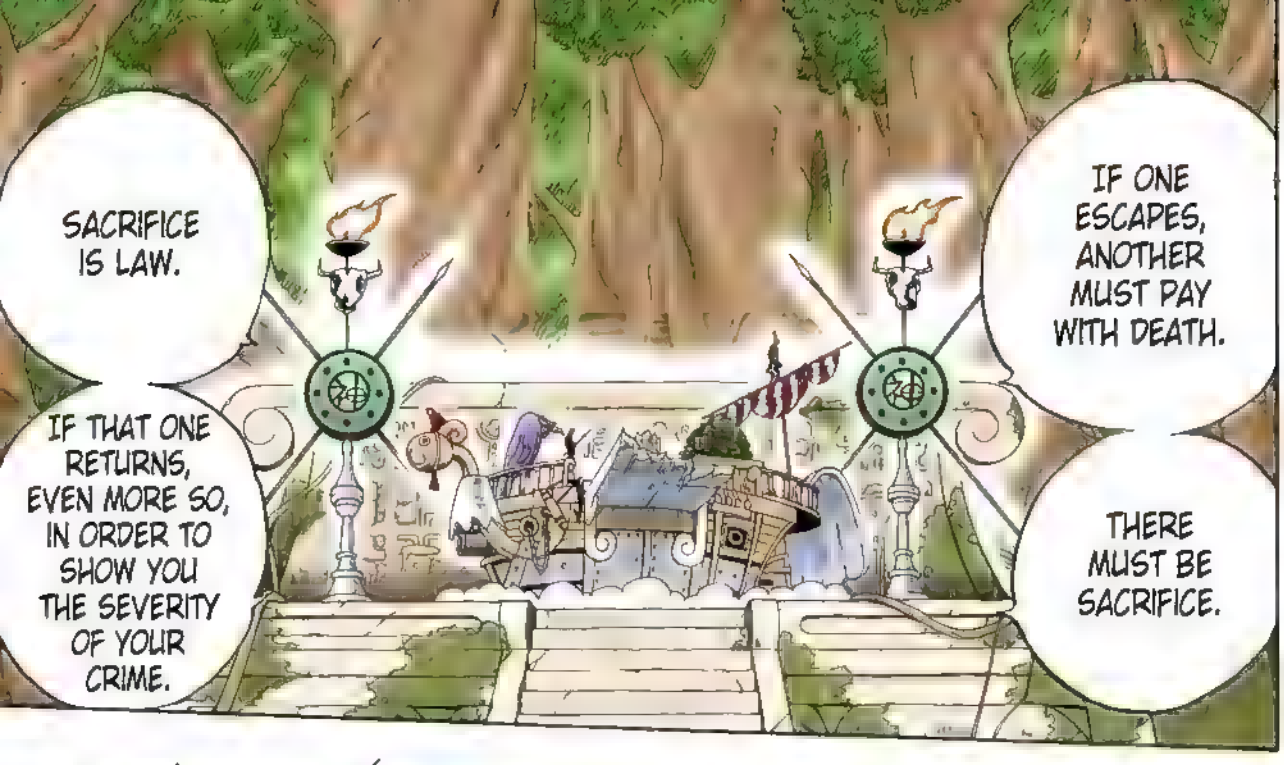

YES, THAT'S RIGHT.
YOU'RE FREE TO GO... PROVIDED YOU SURVIVE BEING IN THIS FREE AREA.
HUH?!
...WHEN LUFFY AND THE OTHERS COME TO RESCUE ME...
...WE CAN RUN AWAY?!

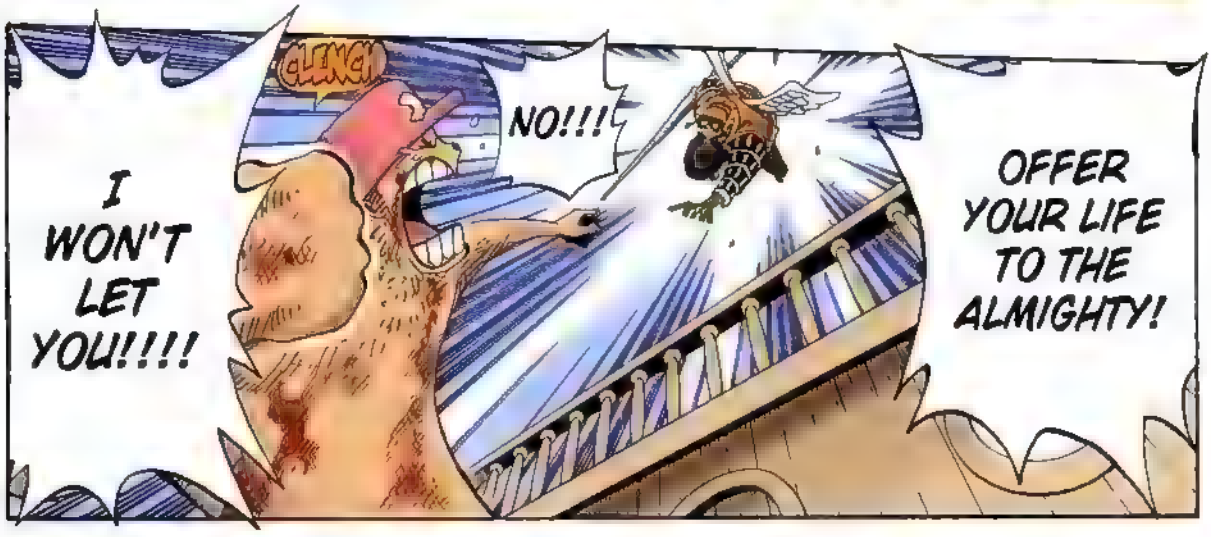
...ESCAPE INTO THAT FOREST OVER THERE...
YES. FOR EXAMPLE, IF THREE SACRIFICIAL LAMBS USE A HOIST AND...
OH... SO THAT'S HAPPENED BEFORE?

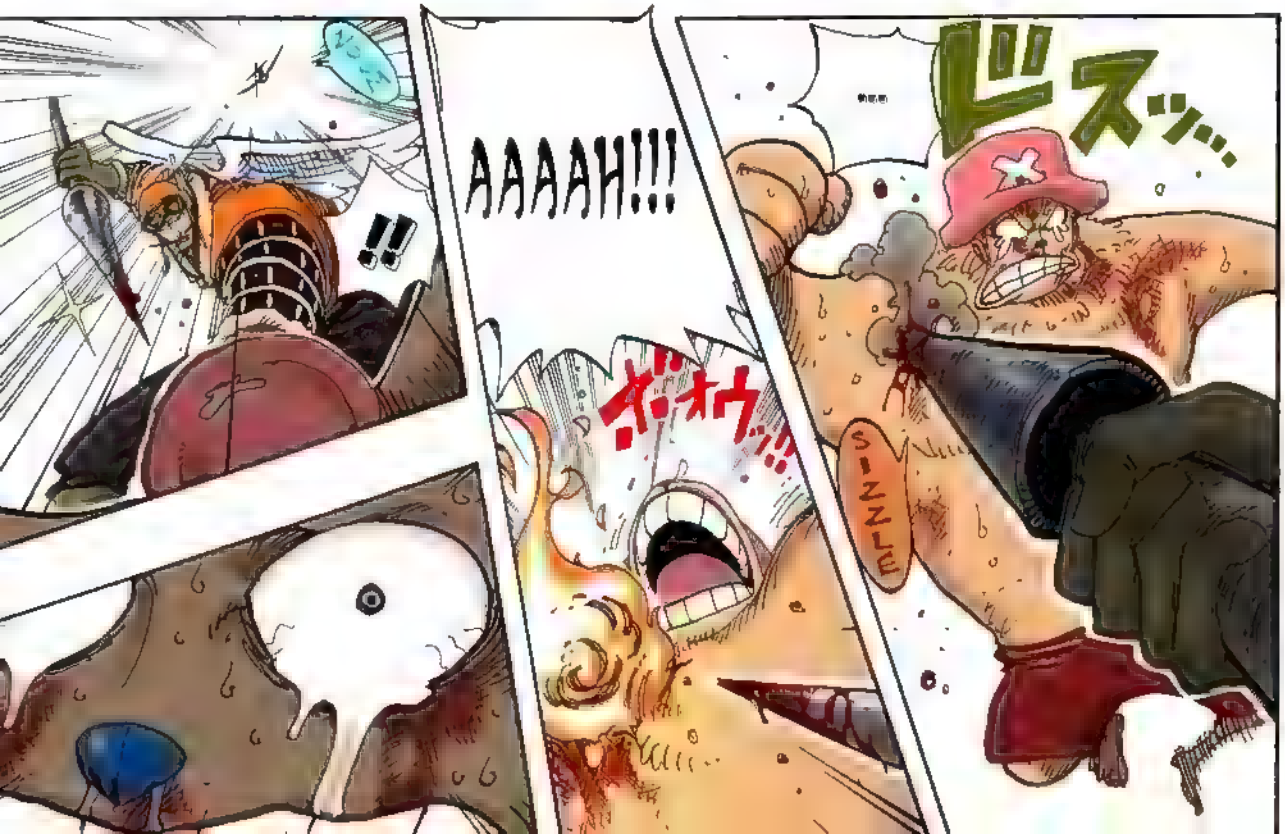

EXCEPTIONS ...?!
THOSE ARE THE RULES OF THE JUDGED.
OF COURSE, IN THE CASE OF EXCEPTIONS, THINGS CHANGE SLIGHTLY.


WAIT, IT'S ALL HIS FAULT!!!

THIS GOD GUY'S HERE SOMEWHERE, RIGHT? I'LL GO HAVE A TALK WITH HIM.


SACRIFICE IS LAW.
IF ONE ESCAPES, ANOTHER MUST PAY WITH DEATH.
IF THAT ONE RETURNS, EVEN MORE SO, IN ORDER TO SHOW YOU THE SEVERITY OF YOUR CRIME.
THERE MUST BE SACRIFICE.


I WON'T LET YOU!!!!
CLING!
NO!!!
OFFER YOUR LIFE TO THE ALMIGHTY!

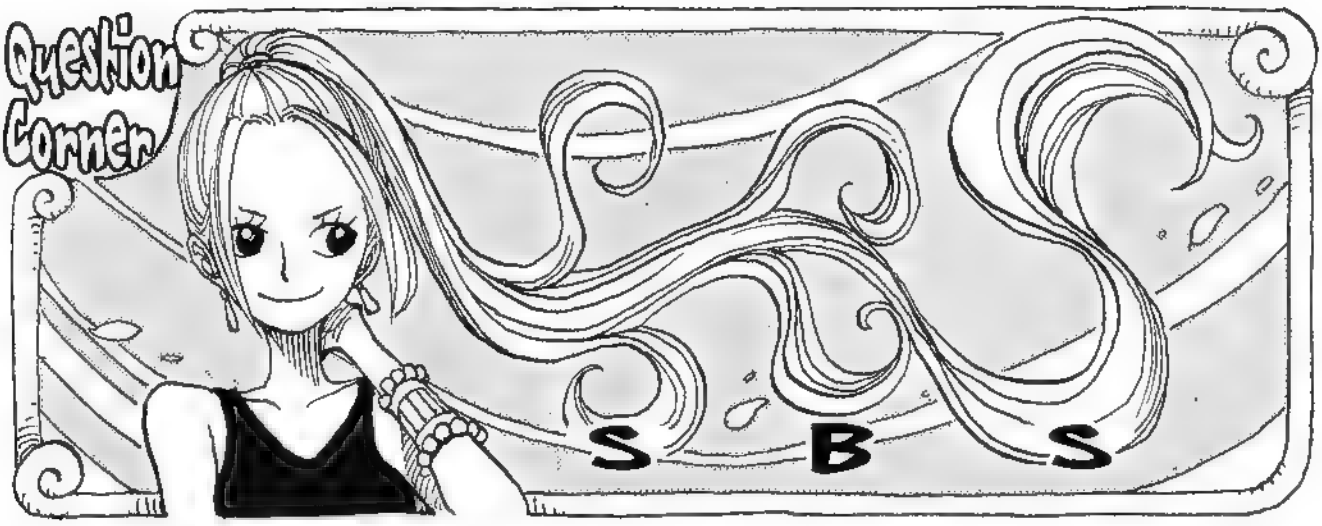

!!
AAAAH!!!
ボォウ!!
ドズッ...
SIZZLE

!!!!
WELL WELL...
WHAT AN UNEXPECTED SURPRISE...
SORRY TO KEEP YOU WAITING.
THE KNIGHT OF THE SKY!!!!
...!!!

バサッ……!!
GAN FALL !!!!
YEAH!! THE KNIGHT OF THE SKY CAME!!!
SHURA IS A FORMIDABLE FOE.
THINGS ARE GOING TO GET ROUGH, PIERRE.
PIEEE!!!
LET'S HAVE SOME FUN, FUZA.
WHAT BUSINESS DOES A HAS-BEEN GOD LIKE YOU HAVE IN ENEL'S DOMAIN?!
KŪKA KAW KAW!!

DO YOUR WORST !!!
THERE'S ONLY ROOM FOR ONE GOD ON THIS ISLAND!!!!
?!
TCH!!
バサ!
!!
ぐるん!

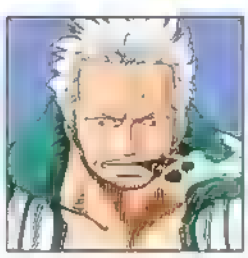
SIZZLE
SIZZLE...
HYAAA !!!
!!!!
KNIGHT OF THE SKY...!!!
EEP!! WHOA!!

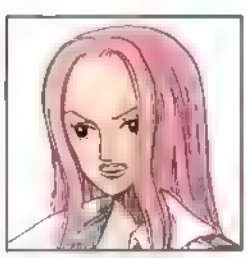


Q: Hello, Oda Sensei!! Can you give me the profiles for Captain Smoker and Hina? Are they the same captain's class and rank? Are they the same age? Or are success and age unrelated?

Q: Guten tag, Herr Oda! Please tell me, how old are Smoker and Hina? As for birthdays, how about saying that Smoker's is March 14 (White Day) and Hina's is March 3 (Girl's Day)? See ya.

A: I put the two inquiries together. Birthdays, eh? Hmm, that sounds good. As for age, Smoker is 34. And Hina is 32. They joined the Navy at the same time, and naturally, Hina was an exceptional recruit. But Smoker was a problem, never listening to his superior's orders. Call it fate or whatever, they've known each other for a long time. Smoker, who is not very adept at climbing the ladder of success, has been on the verge of discharge countless times but was saved by Hina. But in any case, they both have shown themselves to be exceptional Navy officers and were promoted to captian when still quite young.





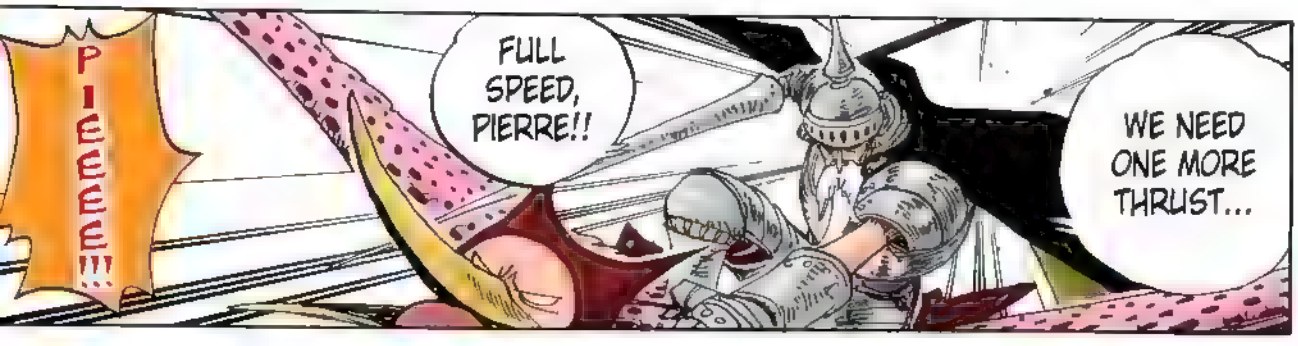
Q: I have a question for Oda Sensei. In Chapter 212, is that thing connected to the rain-making ship a "Billower Bike"? It's supposed to be okay on the ocean, right? What kind of bike is it anyway?

A: It's actually an amphibious bike. "Billower" comes from the word "billow," as in "large wave," and that's why its tires are extra wide. I intend to use them in a story someday. Whenever "someday" is.

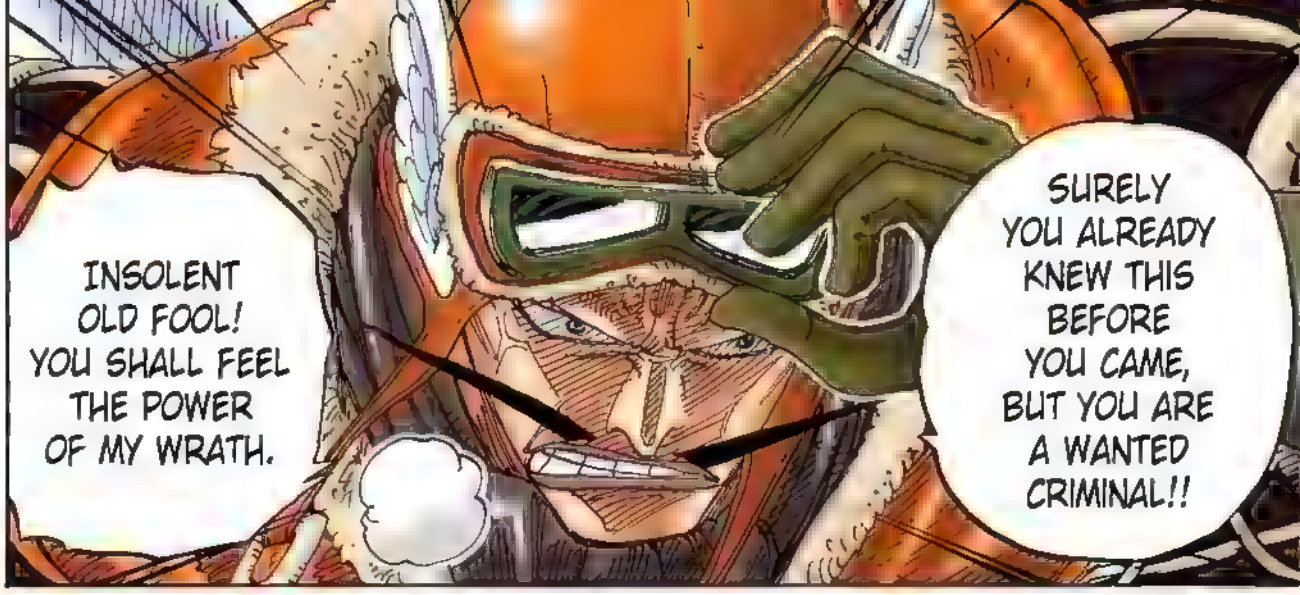
Chapter 249:
THE VILLAGE HIDDEN IN THE CLOUD

WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH, VOLUME 12: "CHOMP CHOMP FACTORY!! I PLAY IN THE DUMP BY THE RIVER"

Piee...
Kuka Kaw...
VIP
POFF!

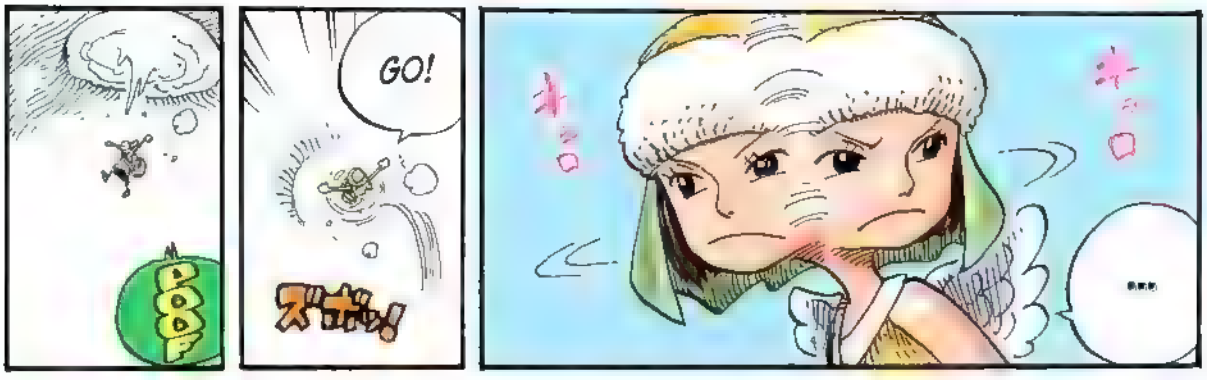

PIEEEE!!!
FULL SPEED, PIERRE!!
WE NEED ONE MORE THRUST...

?
?
?
!!
!
...!!!
WHY, YOU...
CHARGE !!!

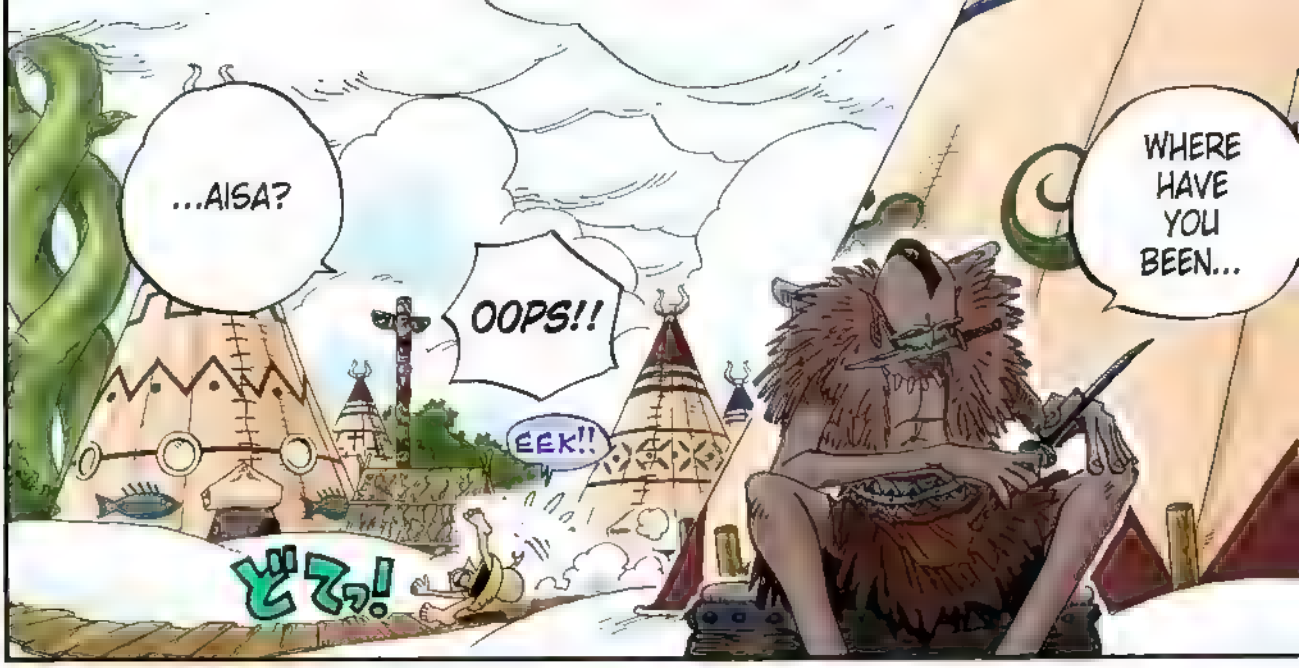

INSOLENT OLD FOOL! YOU SHALL FEEL THE POWER OF MY WRATH.
SURELY YOU ALREADY KNEW THIS BEFORE YOU CAME, BUT YOU ARE A WANTED CRIMINAL!!

?!!
ORDEAL OF STRING !!!!
Kuka kaw kaw!!!

POF!
BOING BOING!

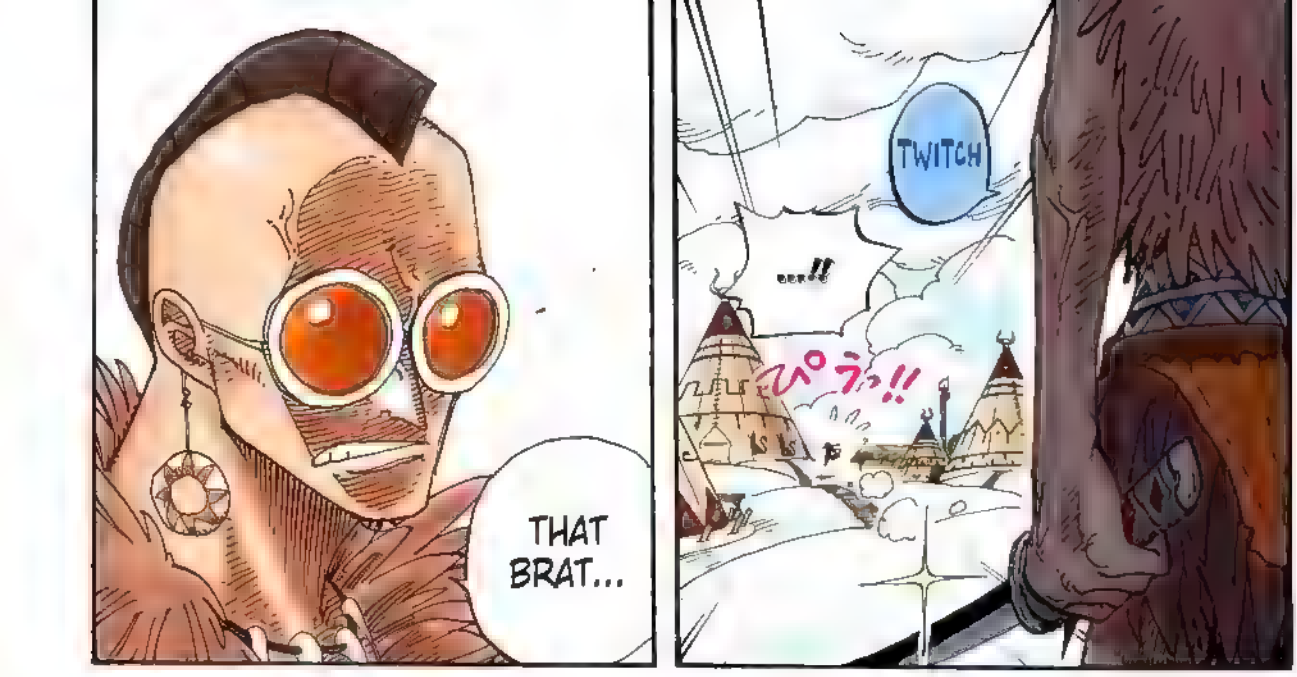

GO!
ズボッ!
...

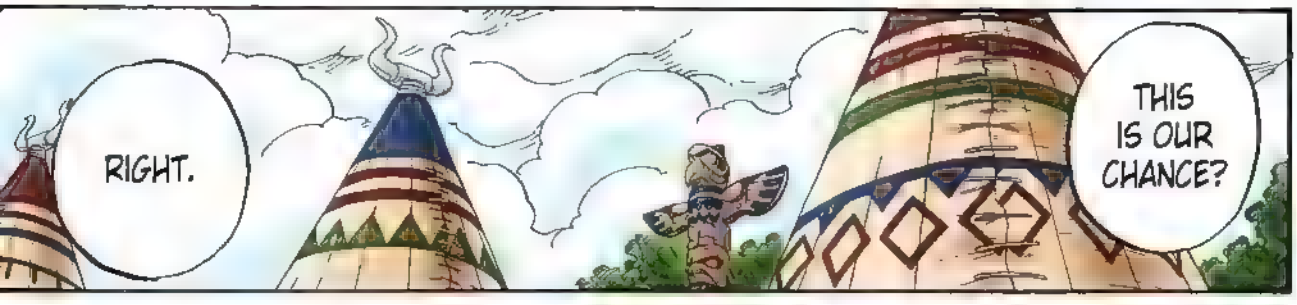
ビーム
SHANDIANS (GUERRILLAS) HIDDEN CLOUD VILLAGE
ばふ、ばふ、
ばふ、ばふ、


...AISA?
OOPS!!
EEK!!
どてっ!
WHERE HAVE YOU BEEN...

YOU HAVE VEARTH IN YOUR BAG, DON'T YOU? YOU SHOULD BE CAREFUL.
THAT GAME COULD COST YOU YOUR LIFE.
UPPER YARD AGAIN?
OH, IT'S YOU, KAMAKIRI!!

どぐっ
PBBFT! YEAH, WELL THATS MY PROBLEM.
ANYWAY, ITS NOT LIKE YOU'LL EVER BEAT ENEL!!
SHANDIAN
AISA

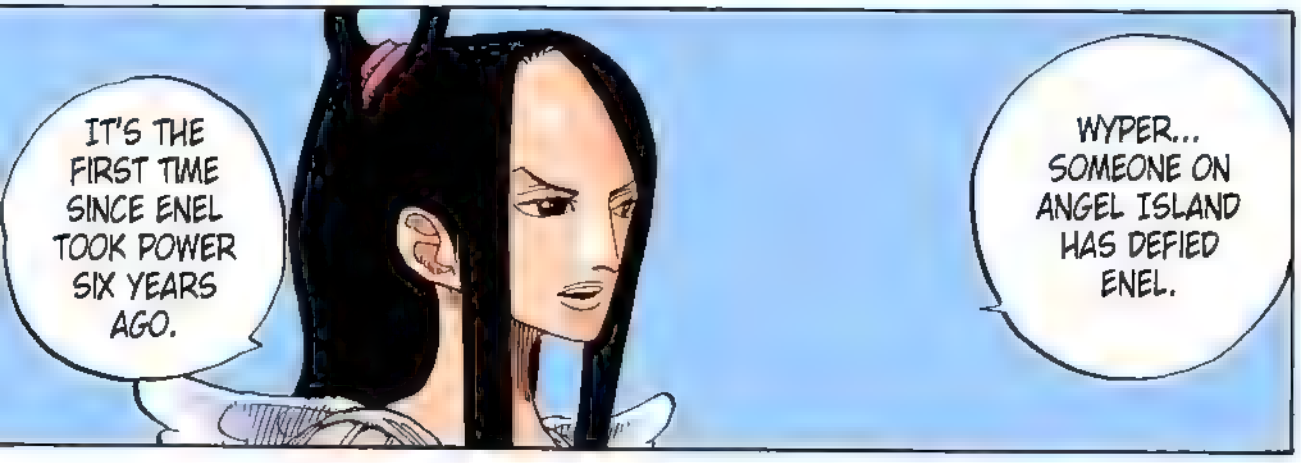

THAT BRAT...
TWITCH
...!!
ぴろ!!


RIGHT.
THIS IS OUR CHANCE?

HE'S WRONG. OUR ONLY OPTIONS ARE VICTORY OR DEFEAT. THE ONLY WAY THIS ENDS IS THROUGH WAR.
FOR SOME REASON, GAN FALL HAS RETURNED TO UPPER YARD.
THE OLD MAN STILL BELIEVES THAT HE CAN BRING PEACE TO THIS ENTIRE FLOATING ISLAND.

...“BRING BACK THE LIGHT OF SHANDORA.”
THE GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA’S FINAL ORDERS WERE...
ジャキ!!
THAT’S WHAT WE’RE GONNA DO.
SHANDIAN WARRIOR
WYPER
...OR HIS USURPER, ENEL.
I DON’T CARE IF IT’S THAT OLD CODGER GAN FALL...

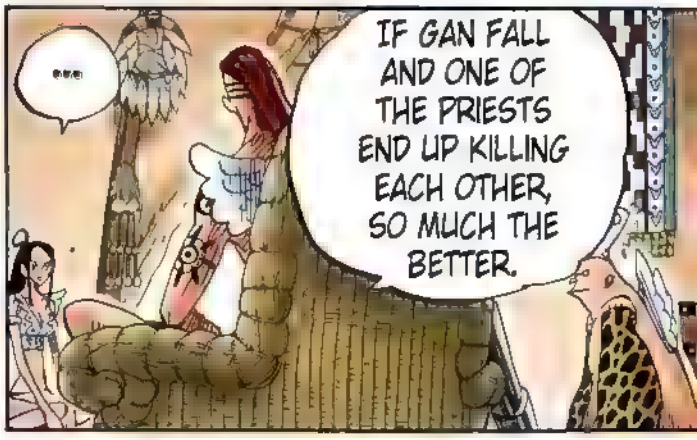
THOSE WHO RULE UNDER THE TITLE "GOD" AND THEIR FOLLOWERS...
...ARE OUR SWORN ENEMIES!!
EACH AND EVERY ONE OF THEM MUST BE DESTROYED!!!


WYPER... SOMEONE ON ANGEL ISLAND HAS DEFIED ENEL.
IT'S THE FIRST TIME SINCE ENEL TOOK POWER SIX YEARS AGO.

...
AND WHAT OF IT?
GAN FALL SAVED THIS GIRL FROM JUDGMENT...
...AND FOR HIS INTERVENTION HAS BEEN BRANDED A CRIMINAL BY ENEL.

...BUT NOW THIS VERY PERSON...
...HAS SET FOOT IN UPPER YARD.
AS KNIGHT OF THE SKY, GAN FALL NEVER HURT ANY OF US.
GRANTED, HE NEVER TRIED TO CONFRONT ENEL DIRECTLY...

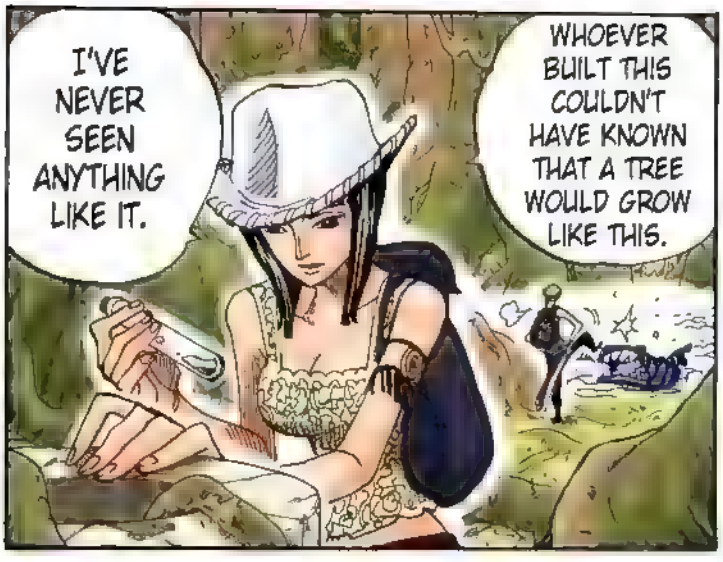
JUST BECAUSE WE SHARE A COMMON FOE DOESN'T MAKE US ALLIES!!
OR ARE YOU SUGGESTING THAT GAN FALL SHOULD NOT BE CONSIDERED AN ENEMY?
...


...
IF GAN FALL AND ONE OF THE PRIESTS END UP KILLING EACH OTHER, SO MUCH THE BETTER.

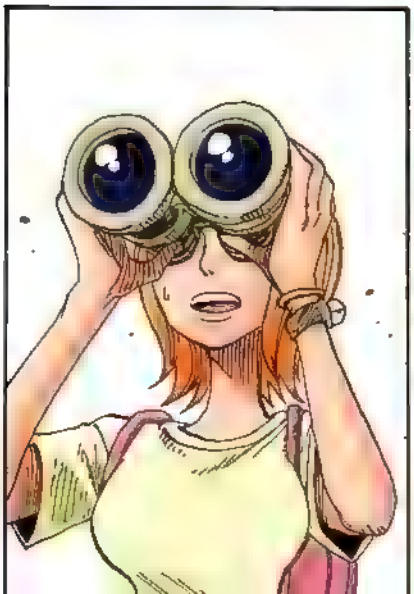
YOU'LL ONLY BE IN THE WAY!!
IF YOU HAVE A PROBLEM WITH THAT, THEN STAY OUT OF THE BATTLE!!! DO I MAKE MYSELF CLEAR, RAKI?!!

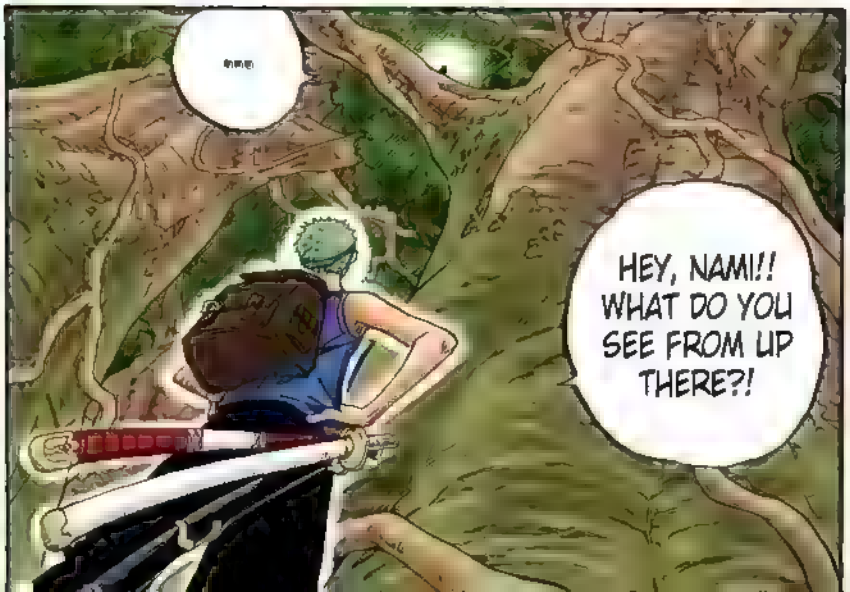
I WOULDN'T GO IN THERE RIGHT NOW IF I WERE YOU.
W-WHAT?! IT'S NOT LIKE I WENT TO UPPER YARD...
AISA.
GAH!!
Gasp.!!
NOM NOM
...
OUR FEARLESS LEADER, KALGARA'S DESCENDENT...
...IS SEETHING MAD.
WYPER...! HE'S SCARY...
SCARIER THAN A GOD!
CHAK

YOU FIND THAT WELL SO STRANGE?
DON'T YOU? LOOK AT IT-- IT'S UNDERNEATH THE TREE.
NATURE AND CIVILIZATION ARE TOTALLY OUT OF WHACK.

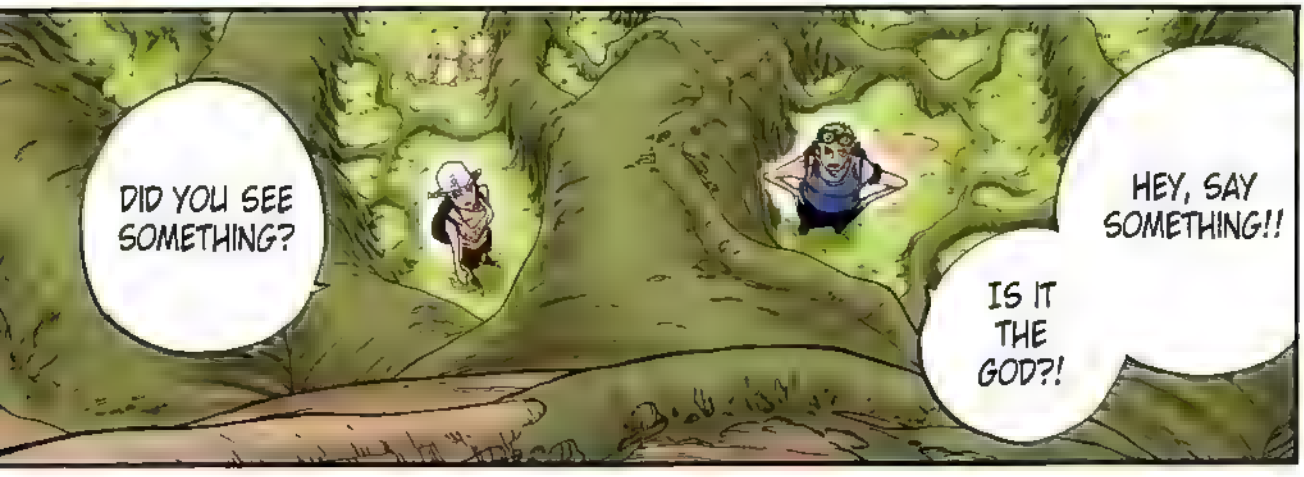

I'VE NEVER SEEN ANYTHING LIKE IT.
WHOEVER BUILT THIS COULDN'T HAVE KNOWN THAT A TREE WOULD GROW LIKE THIS.

WE'LL NEVER GET ANYWHERE WANDERING AROUND IN THIS FOREST.
IN ANY CASE, WE SHOULD GET BACK TO FOLLOWING THAT CLOUD RIVER.
SO MUCH FOR FINDING THE GOD.

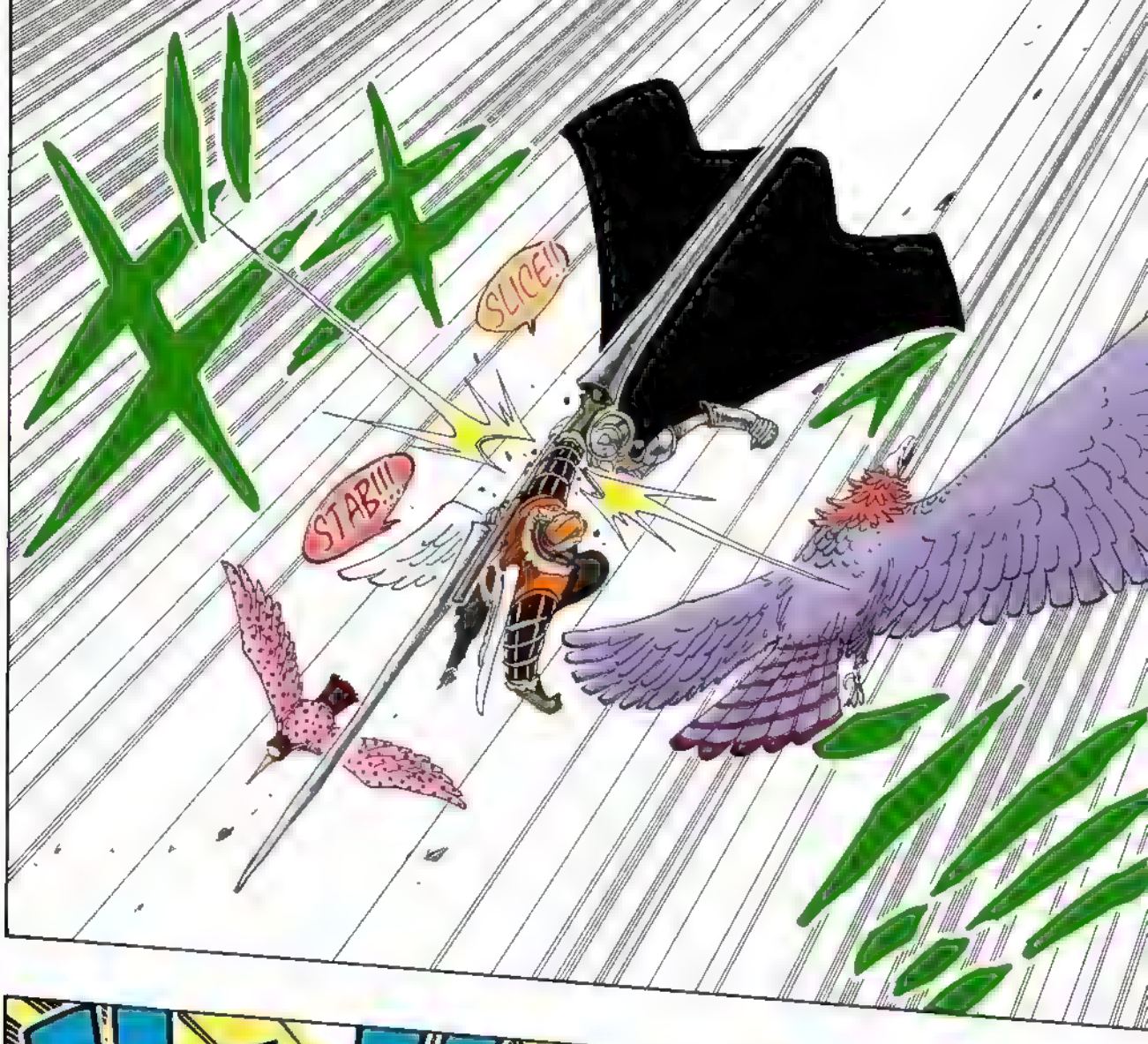


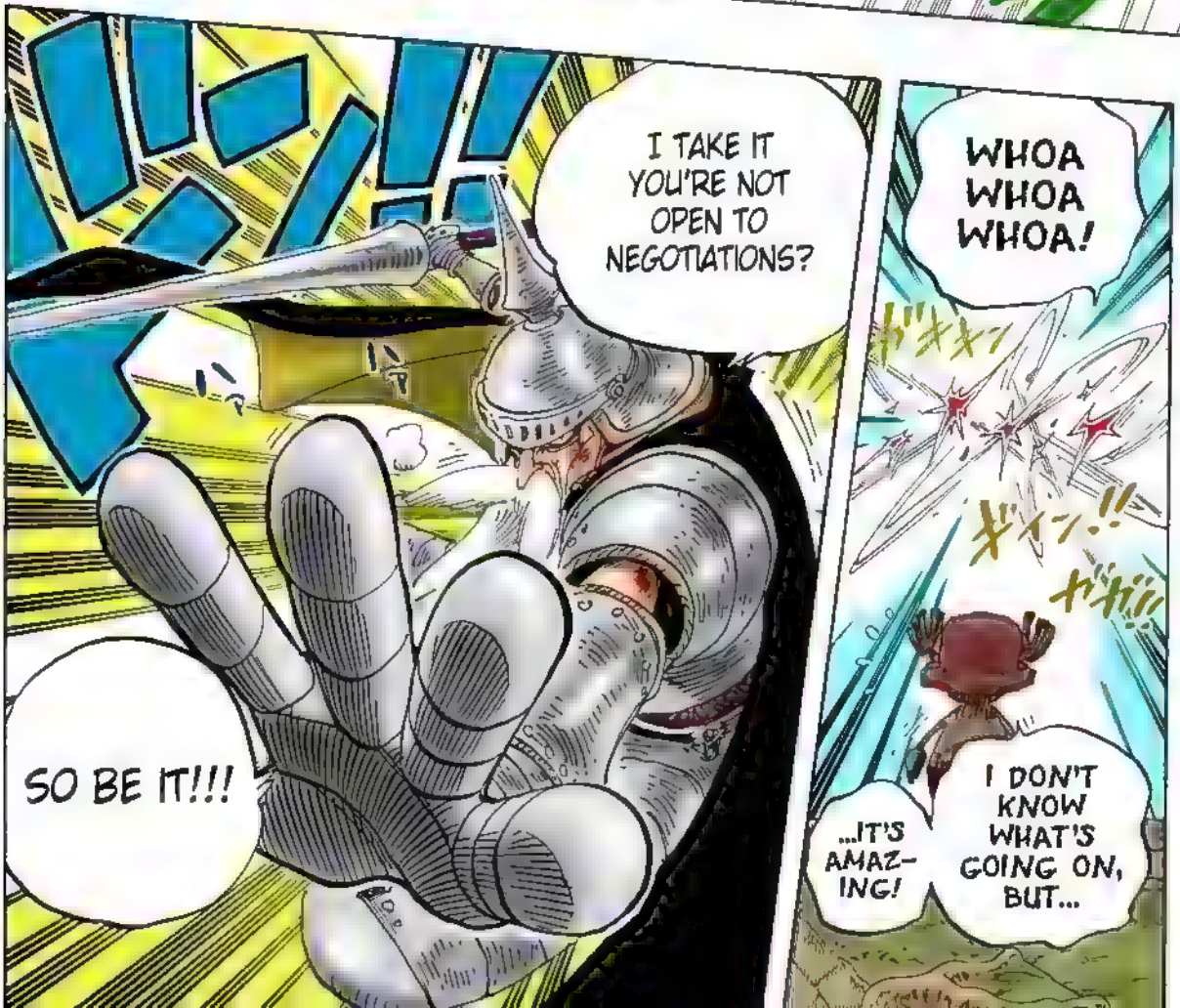

HEY, NAMI!! WHAT DO YOU SEE FROM UP THERE?!

...
THE SACRED ISLAND WHERE THE GOD DWELLS...
...UPPER YARD.


HEY, SAY SOMETHING!!
IS IT THE GOD?!
DID YOU SEE SOMETHING?

THIS ISLAND... NO WAY!!!
ゴクリ...

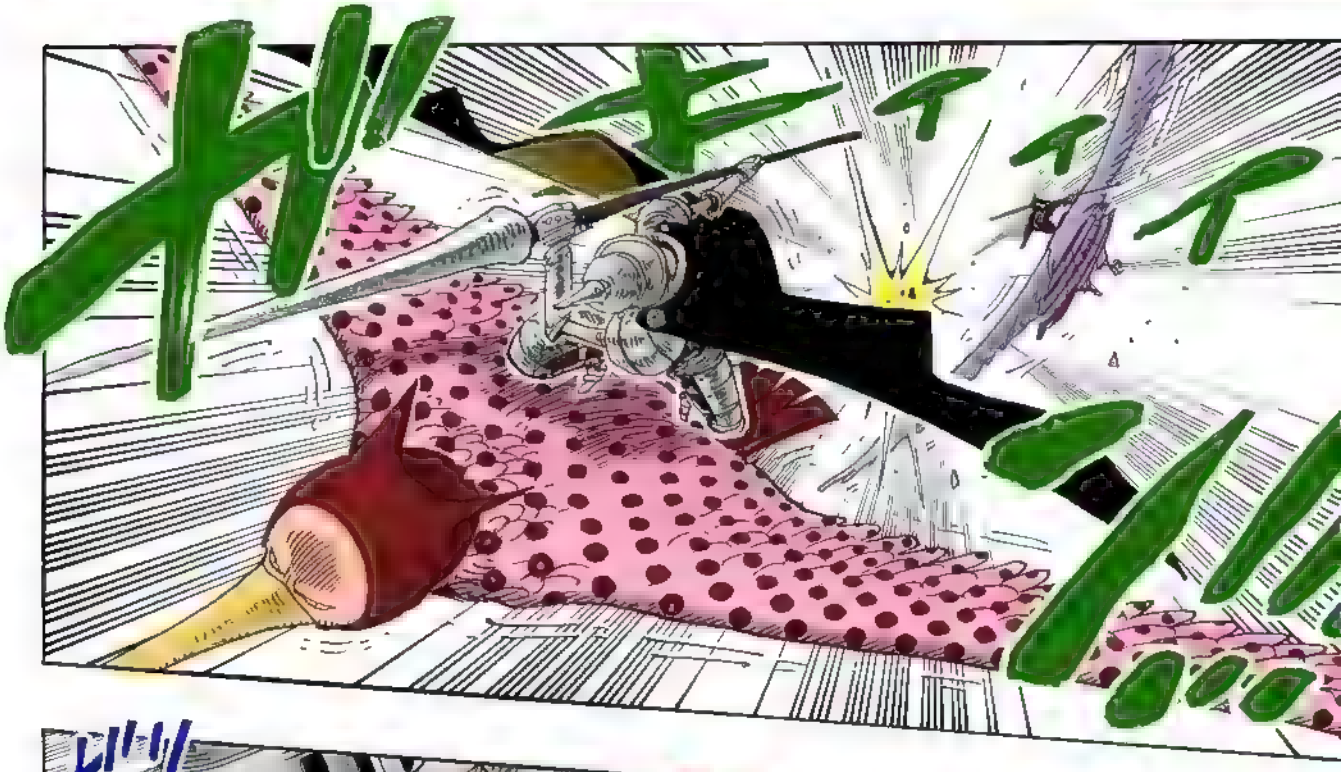

SLICE!!
STAB!!!

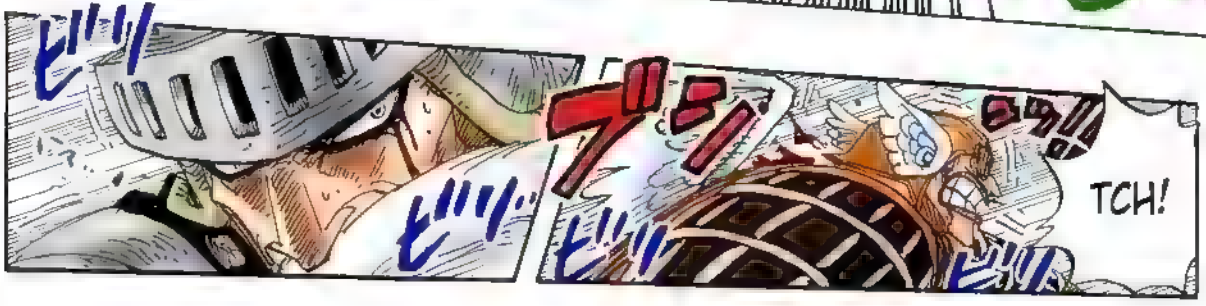

I TAKE IT YOU'RE NOT OPEN TO NEGOTIATIONS?
SO BE IT!!!
WHOA WHOA WHOA!
I DON'T KNOW WHAT'S GOING ON, BUT...
...IT'S AMAZ-ING!

YOU'RE A TIRED OLD MAN WITH TIRED SKILLS!
HUMPH!!!
...BATTLE?!
WHAT'S WITH THIS...
...
AAAAAAGH!!
SHIVER!!
ROOOAR!!!!

...ANGERING ALMIGHTY ENEL!!
WE DARE NOT RISK...

FOOLISH GIRL... WHAT WAS SHE THINKING?!
ゴオオオオオオオオ
HEAVEN'S JUDGMENT...


ドイイイ


ビリリ
ビリリ
ブビビ
ビリリ
TCH!

LET US DO OUR BEST TO HELP THOSE PEOPLE ESCAPE!!

YES, THAT'S RIGHT.
SAVE THEM?
US?!
騎

WHAT'S THIS?! MY BODY SUDDENLY FEELS HEAVY!!!
...!!
HUH ?!!
?!!
PIEE...
KA HA HA HA! WHAT'S WRONG, GAN FALL?!!
...GOTCHA!!
...GOD!!
PLEASE COME BACK TO US...
I CAN'T MOVE MY BODY!!! WHY?!!
ギリリ...!
SCOUN-DREL!! WHAT DID YOU DO...?!!
?! ?
HUH ?!
...WILL SING ONCE MORE.
I BELIEVE THIS WITH ALL MY HEART.
THE SACRED LAND...
...NEEDS NO ANSWER.
A DYING MAN...

...THAT YOU CAN OVERCOME THE PRIESTS' TRIALS!!!

ENEL IS ALL POWERFUL.

YOU'LL NEVER REACH HIS HEIGHTS.

KNIGHT OF THE SKY!!!

THE MYSTERIOUS ORDEAL OF STRING!!!

...BUT DON'T THINK FOR A MOMENT...

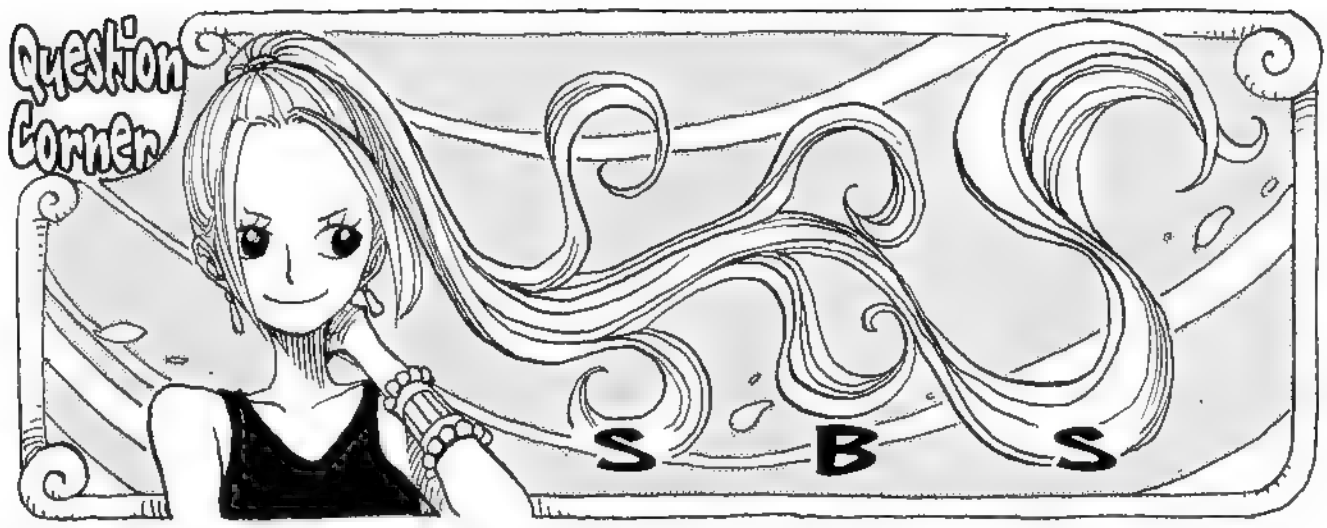
EVEN A WITHERED OLD HAS-BEEN LIKE YOU CAN ENTER UPPER YARD...

GAH...

...!!!!

STAB !!!

!!!!



Q: I have a question for Oda Sensei. I always wonder during my Panda Man searches, who is this guy who's always near Panda Man? (→)
And what is this thing that he's always carrying?

A: Huh? Who is he?

He's Tomato Gang, of course.

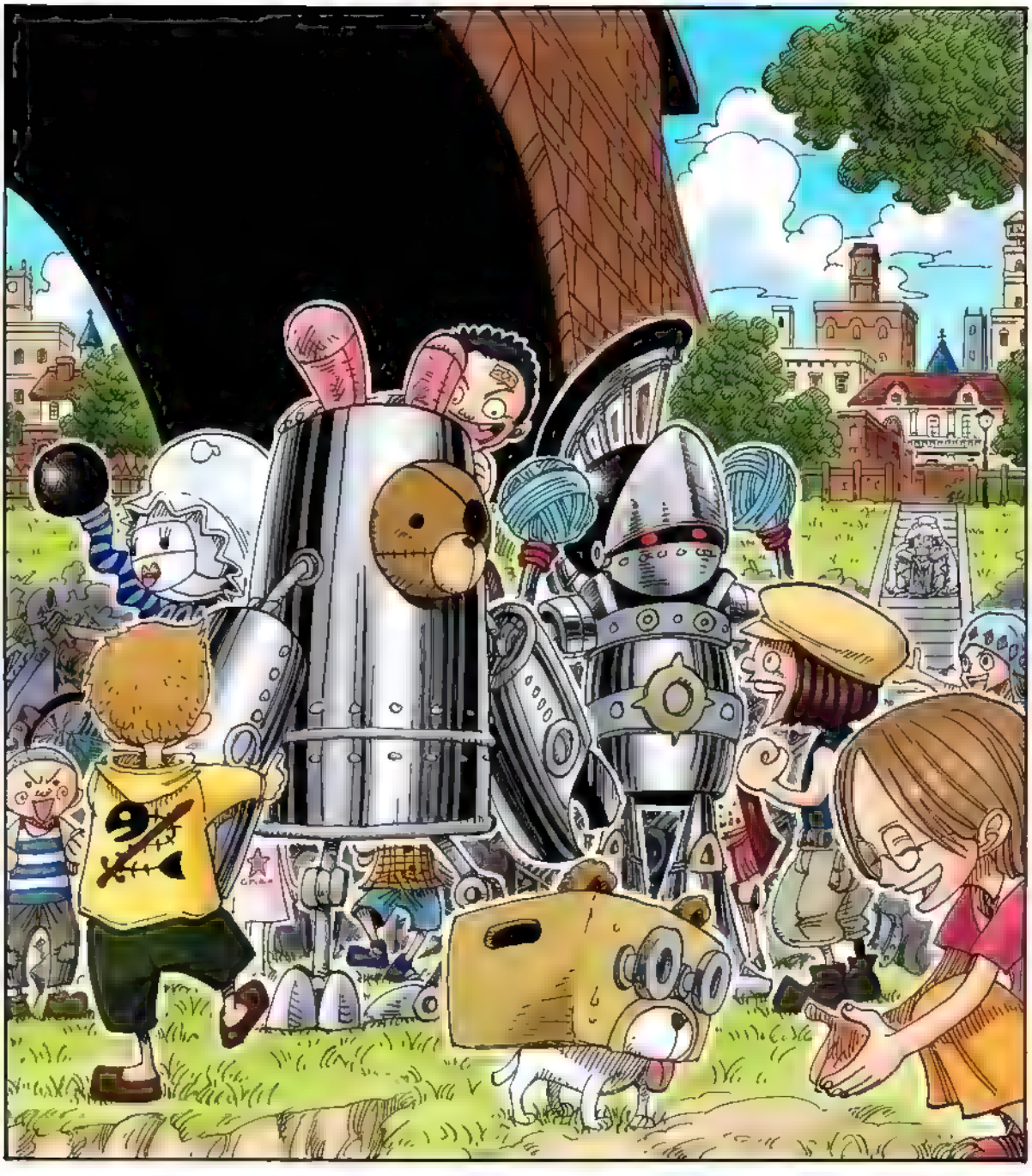
Yup, definitely Tomato Gang. There's no other answer. He's the collection guy, trying to collect the money Panda Man owes. He seems to be holding a pistol.
But there are rumors that it's actually a sushi roll.

Tomato Gang (38)

Q: Odacchi!! Hello! In volume 25, that guy Shoujou, who showed up after Bellamy got beat up, had a weird logo on his clothes. What's a "Cyberpanda"? Please answer through ventriloquism.

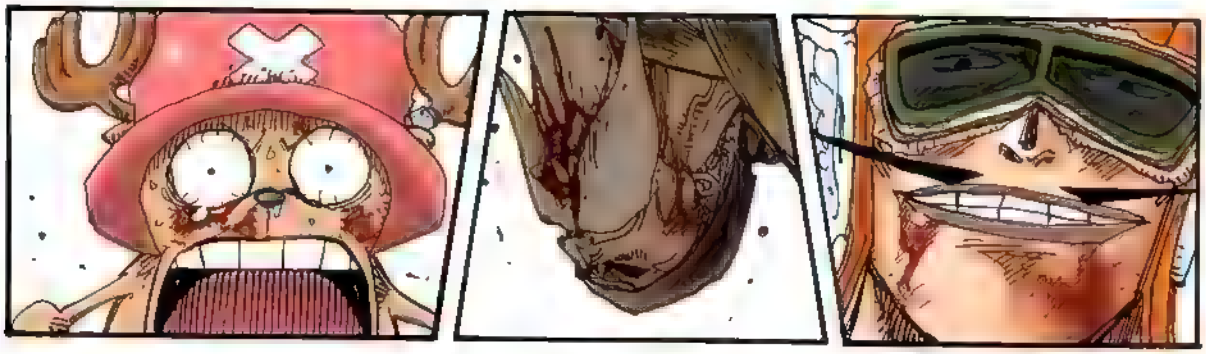
A: ×△○♡◇☆♧※** Yeah, right!!!
Now who's the dummy?!
Okay, enough of that.
Those clothes are, ×△○♡◇☆♧※*...
Now who's the dummy?! Sorry for putting you through that twice.
I've been getting lectures that SBS is too haphazard lately. So I'm seriously sorry...
Really!! I'm sorry.
Anyway, Cyberpanda is a knock-off of the "Dosuko 1 Panda" brand, and what's scary is that it's more expensive than the original "Dosukoi Panda." So please be careful, panda shoppers!

Chapter 250:
BALL DRAGON



WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH, VOLUME 13: "MY TOYS HAVE CAPTURED THE HEARTS OF THESE CHILDREN"

ナルオオオ…



ナミ…!!
PIEE!!
!!
Sizzle!!

HMPH!! THAT IS THE WRATH OF ALMIGHTY ENEL!!
WAAH!! KNIGHT OF THE SKY!!!
I HAVE TO SAVE HIM!! I HAVE TO SAVE HIM!!
THERE ARE SKY SHARKS HERE!!!
PIEE!!!
PIEE!!!
...!!
ばっ...!!
?!
KNIGHT OF THE SKY!!!
ボフゥゥン!!
GLUG
...!!
...A ZOAN, AREN'T YOU?
HEY! YOU'RE...
ARE YOU CRAZY?

WHAT A WASTE.
ゴーオオ…
THAT'S RIGHT. YOU'RE A ZOAN TOO.
KUKA KAW KAW!!!

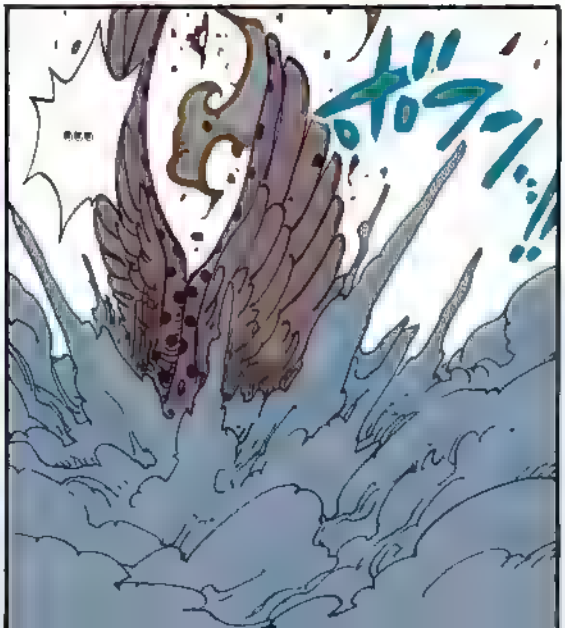
PIEE!! PIEE!!!

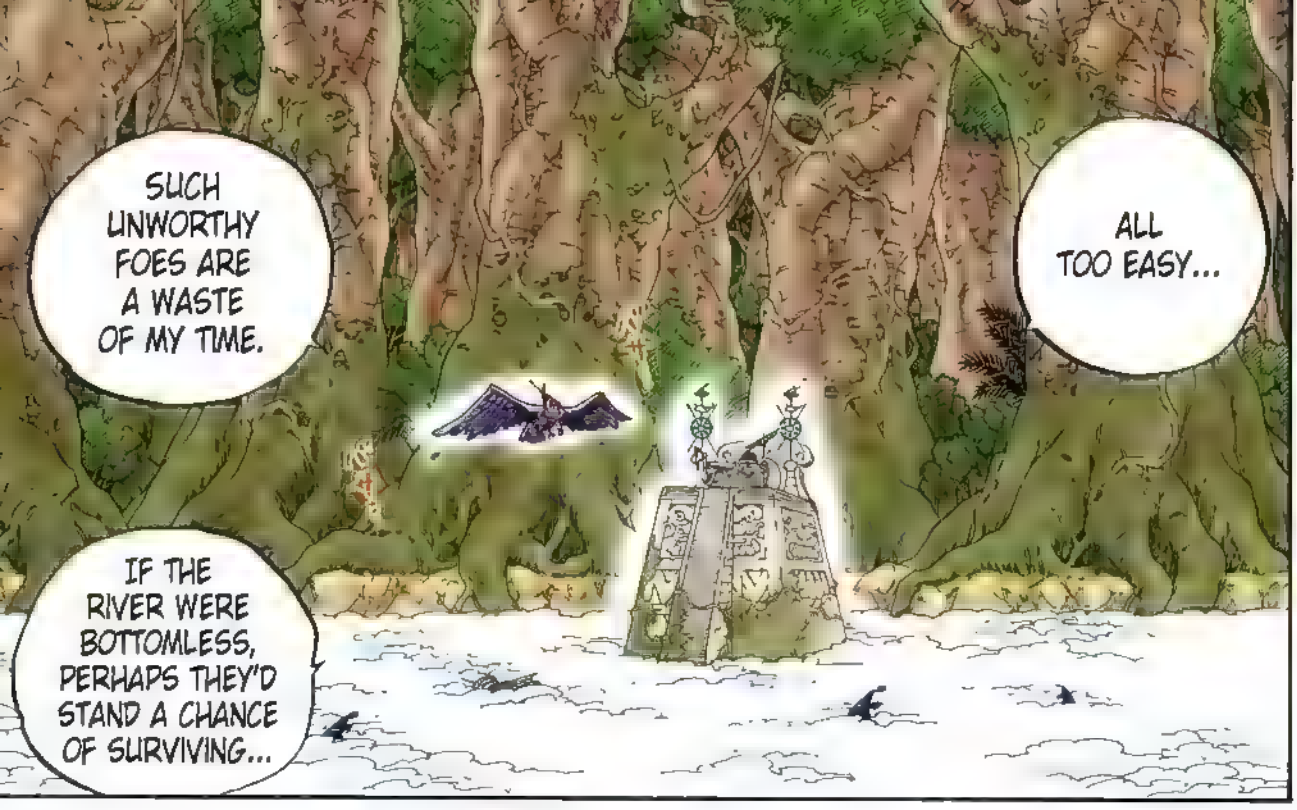
ズ!!!
!!!

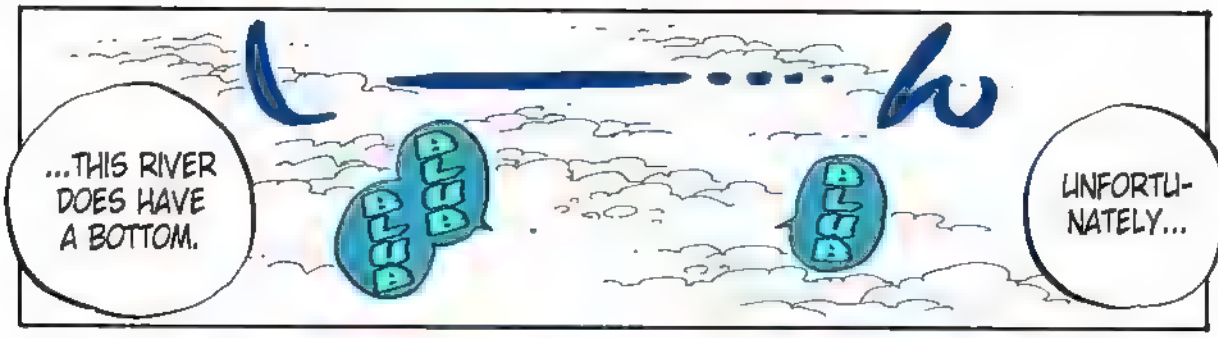
PIEE…

JOIN YOUR MASTER!!

HMPH…
KAW KAW KAW!!!
KUKA


…
ゴーッ!!

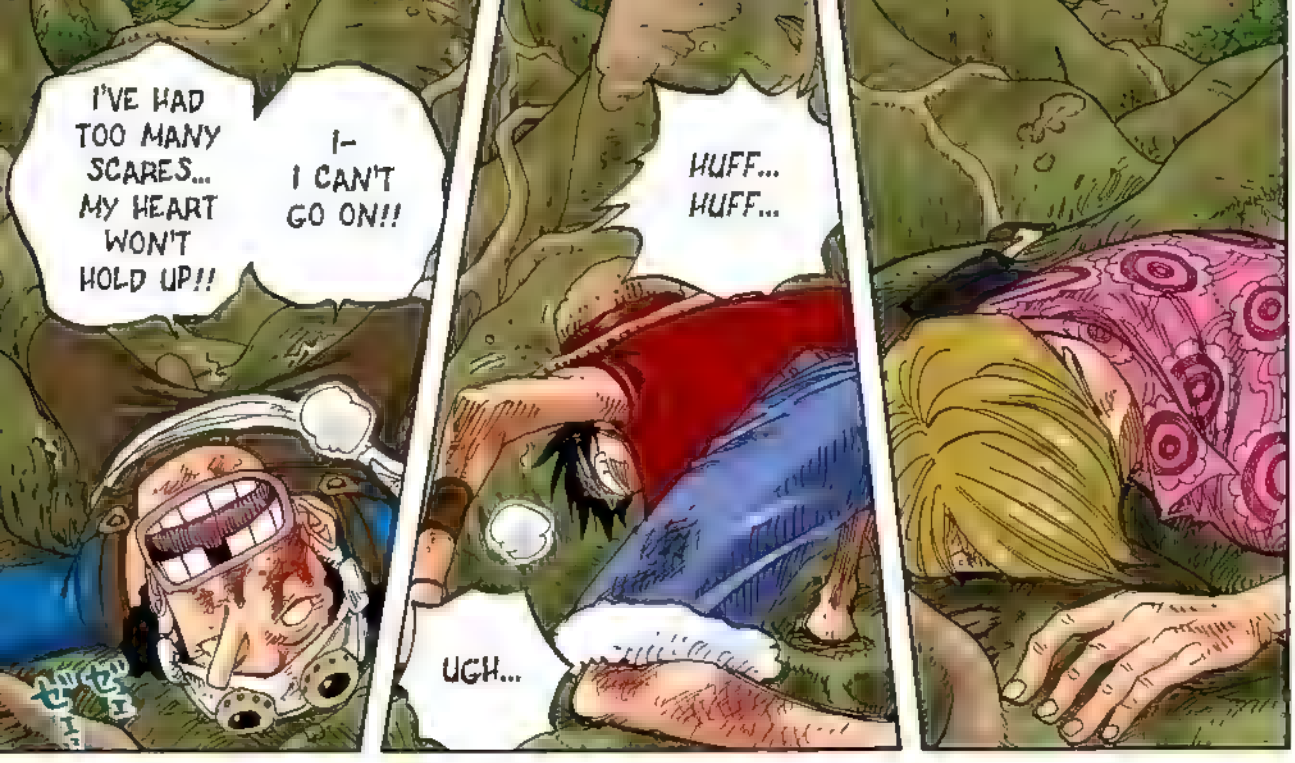

SUCH UNWORTHY FOES ARE A WASTE OF MY TIME.
ALL TOO EASY...
IF THE RIVER WERE BOTTOMLESS, PERHAPS THEY'D STAND A CHANCE OF SURVIVING...

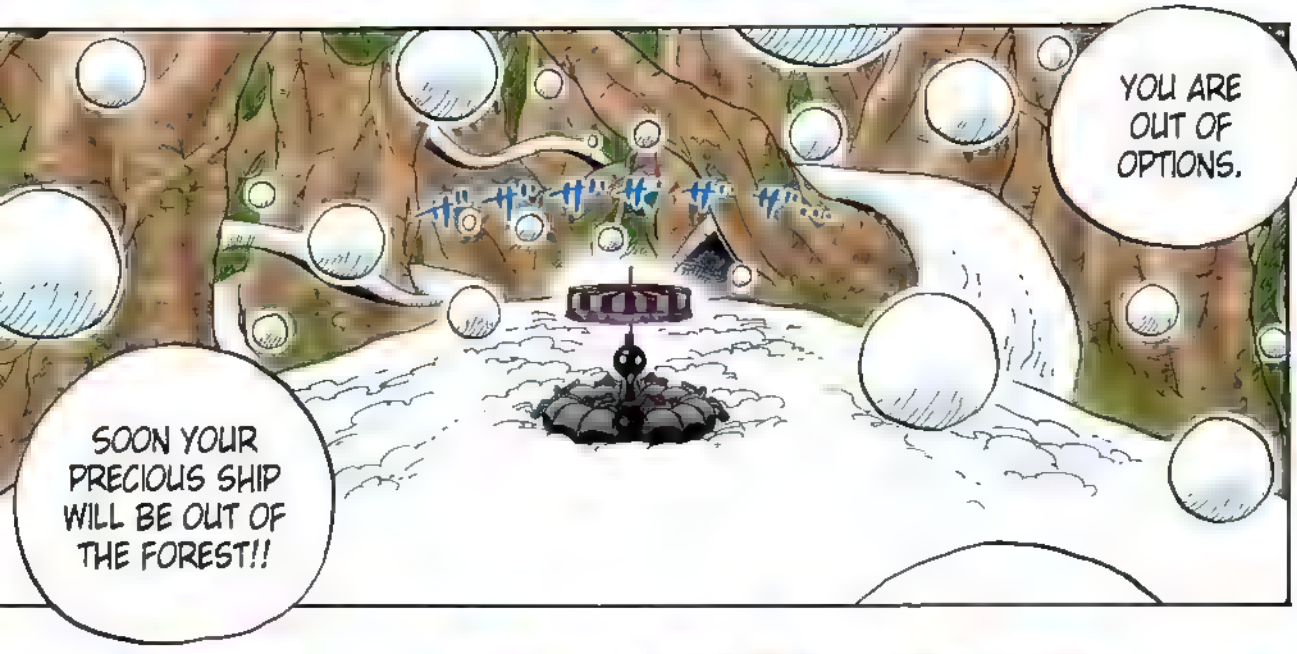

...THIS RIVER DOES HAVE A BOTTOM.
BLUB BLUB BLUB
BLUB
UNFORTU-NATELY...

NOW...
...
I WONDER IF THE THREE ESCAPEES HAVE BEEN CAPTURED YET...?

HOO HOO!!
HO HO HO!!

ど!!
ん!!
YOU MIGHT AS WELL GIVE UP!!!
I AM A PRIEST. I KNOW NO RIVAL!!
PLAYTIME IS OVER!!

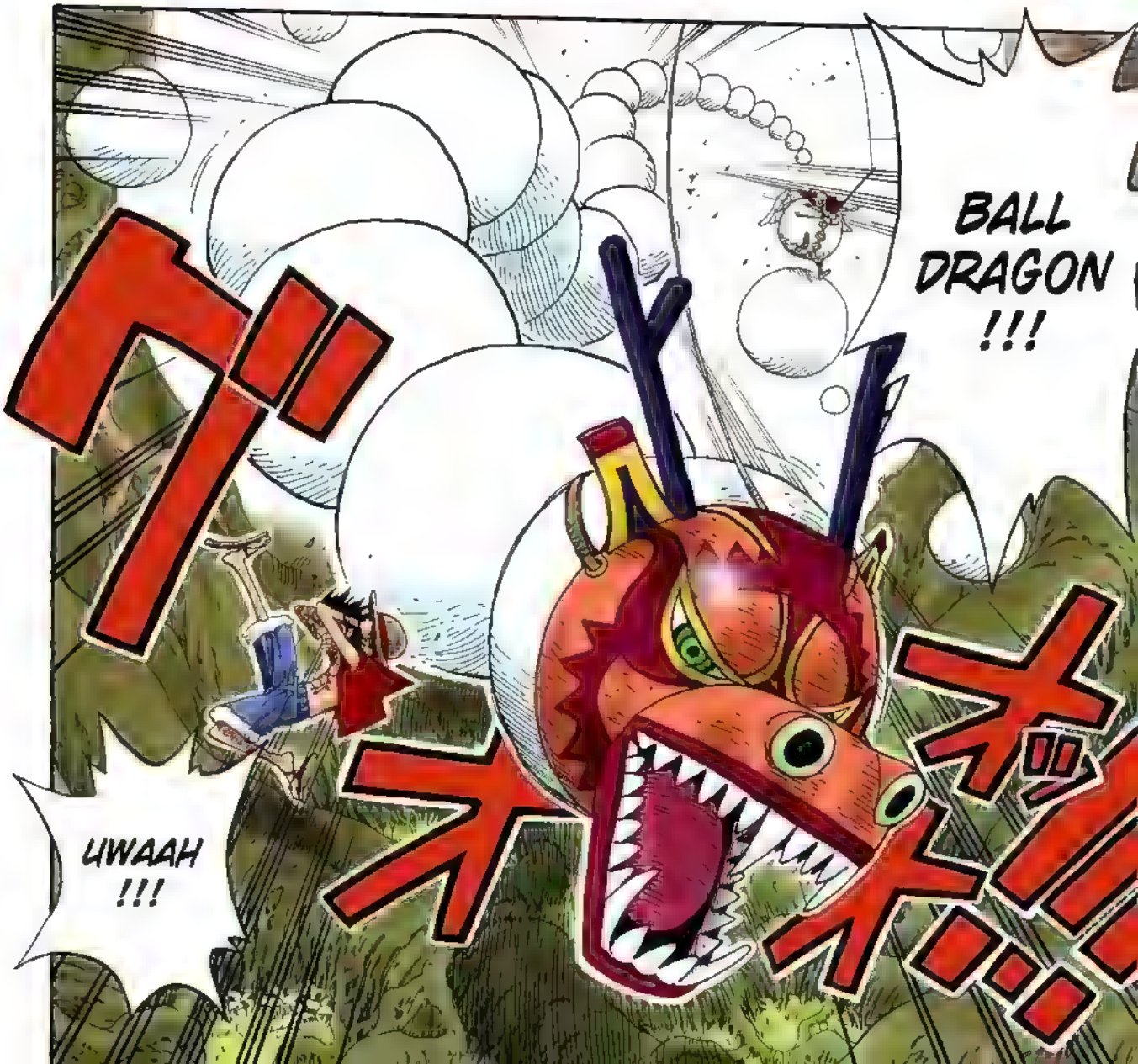

I'VE HAD TOO MANY SCARES... MY HEART WON'T HOLD UP!!
I- I CAN'T GO ON!!
HUFF... HUFF...
UGH...


YOU ARE OUT OF OPTIONS.
SOON YOUR PRECIOUS SHIP WILL BE OUT OF THE FOREST!!

WANDER THE FOREST UNTIL YOU DIE.
EXHAUST YOUR STRENGTH AND WASTE AWAY. HOO HOO!!!

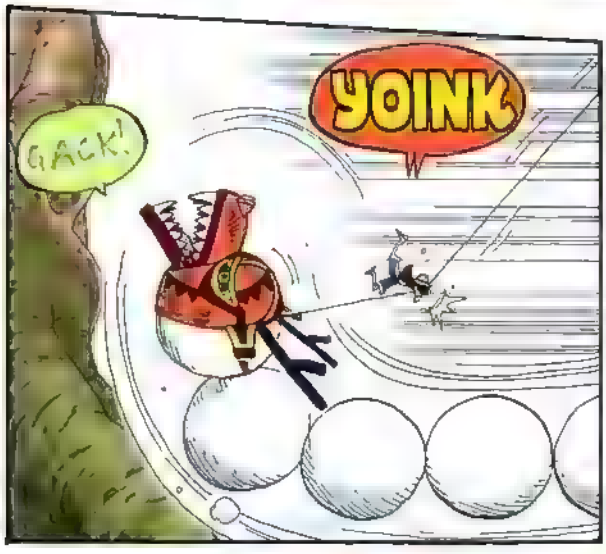
AND THEN, IT WILL ALL BE OVER!! HO HO!!
UNLESS YOU CAN FLY LIKE BIRDS, YOU WILL NEVER LEAVE THIS PLACE!!

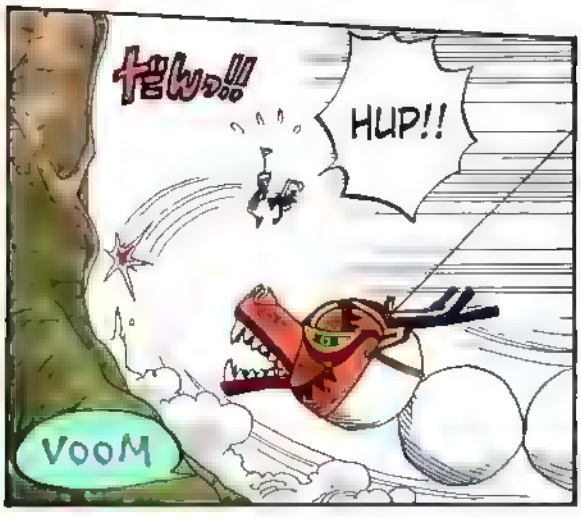
SURPRISE BALL ATTACK...
HO HO! OH YES, IT WILL!!
THAT'S NOT GOING TO HAPPEN!!!


BALL DRAGON !!!
UWAAH !!!

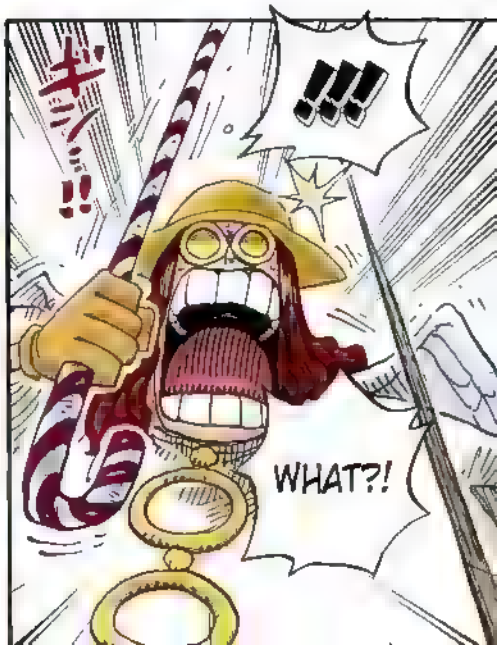
BURST THE FIRE BALL, AND IT WILL SET OFF A FIERY CHAIN REACTION!
MY BALL DRAGON IS MADE OF SURPRISE CLOUDS-- SOME ARE FILLED WITH BLADES, OTHERS WITH EXPLOSIVES, AND ONE IS A SPECIAL FIRE BALL.
オオオオ!!!
HO HO HOO!! WHICH ONE IS THE FIRE BALL?
HOW EXCITING!!!
UWAAA-AAAAA!!!
I'M LEAVING IT UP TO YOU, LUFFY!!
...!!!
ドドドドドド...
NOW'S MY CHANCE...
...
SNEAK SNEAK

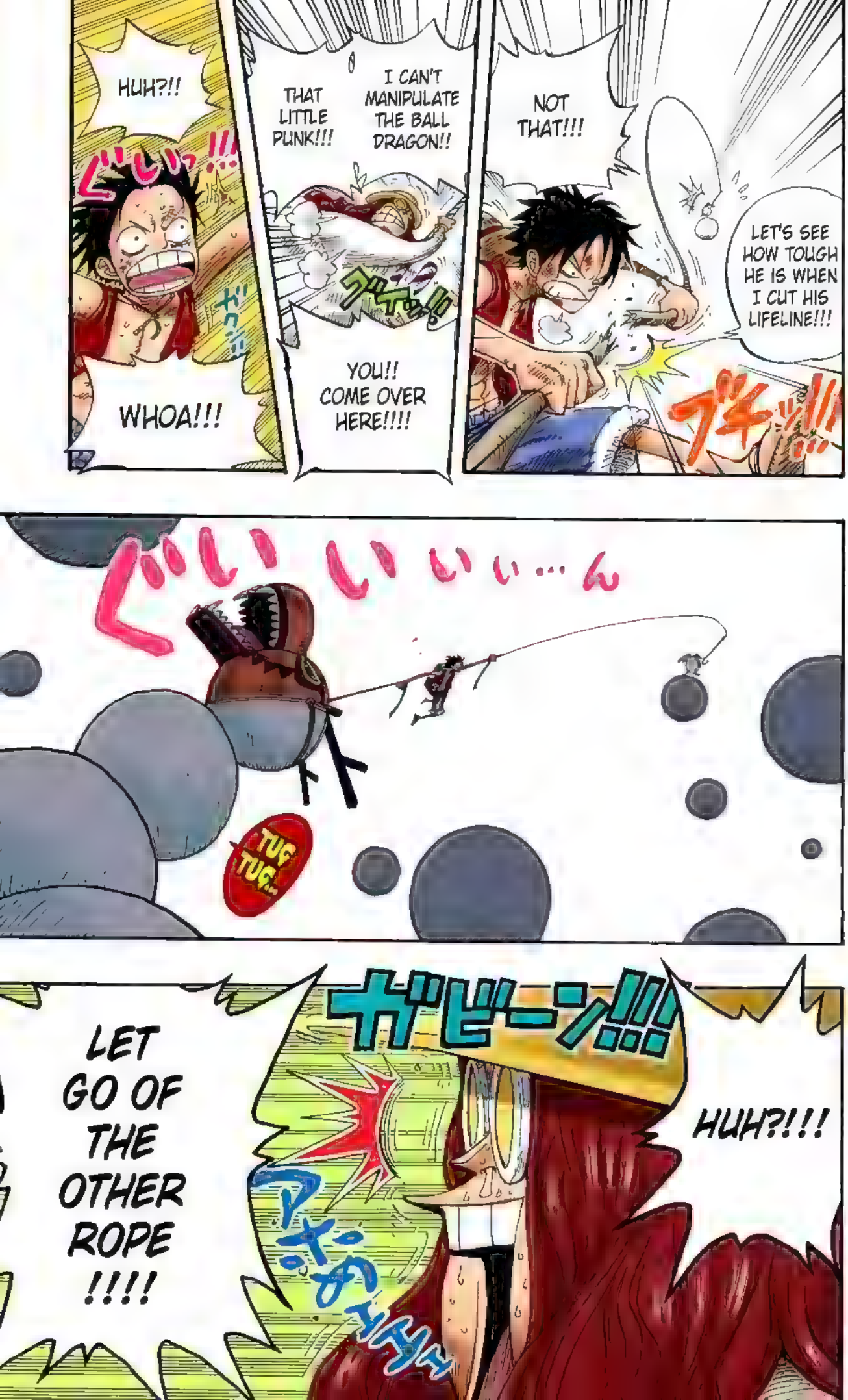
GYAA-AAAA-AAAA-A!!!


YOINK
GACK!


HUP!!
VOOM

OH!! I GET IT...
THIS THING'S BEING CONTROLLED WITH A STRING!!


!!!
WHAT?!



LET'S SEE HOW TOUGH HE IS WHEN I CUT HIS LIFELINE!!!

NOT THAT!!!

I CAN'T MANIPULATE THE BALL DRAGON!!

THAT LITTLE PUNK!!!

YOU!! COME OVER HERE!!!!

HUH?!!

WHOA!!!

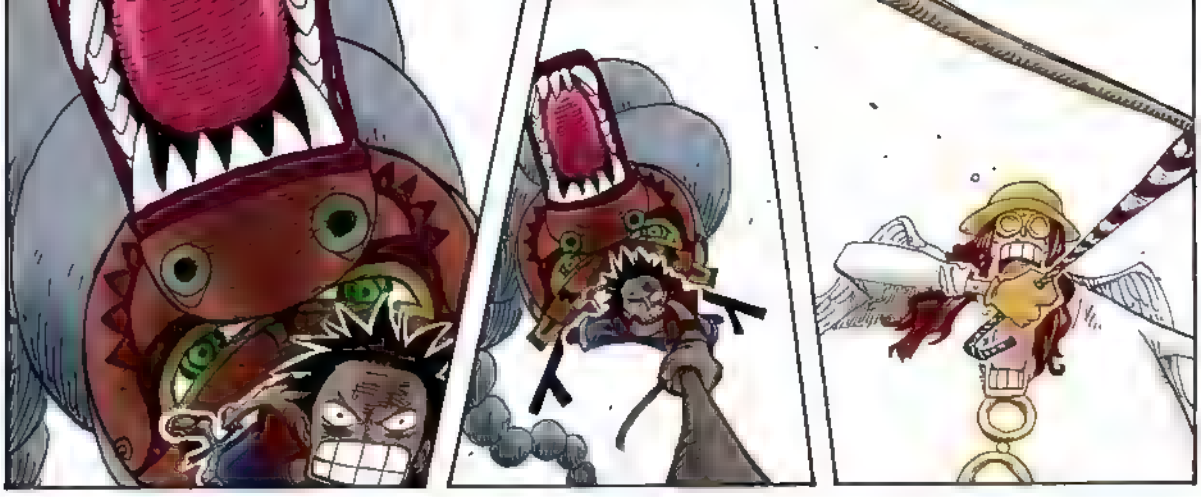
ぐいいいいぃ…ん

TUG TUG...

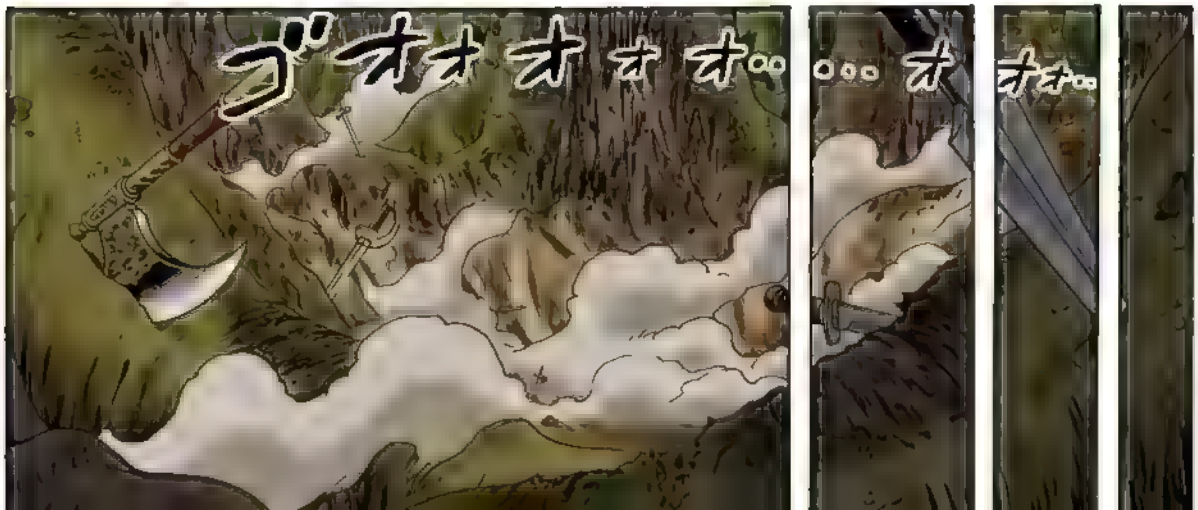
HUH?!!!

ガビーン!!!

LET GO OF THE OTHER ROPE !!!!



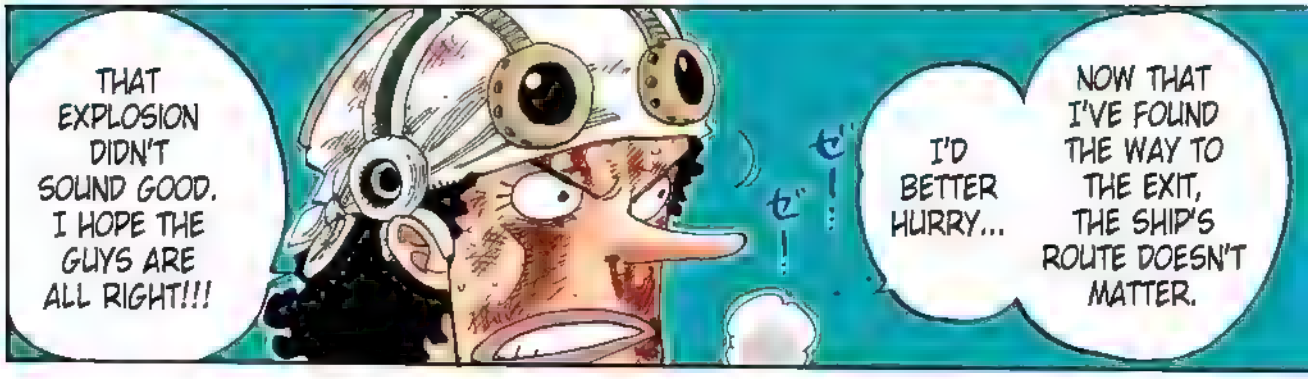
ズドォ…ン!!
!!!

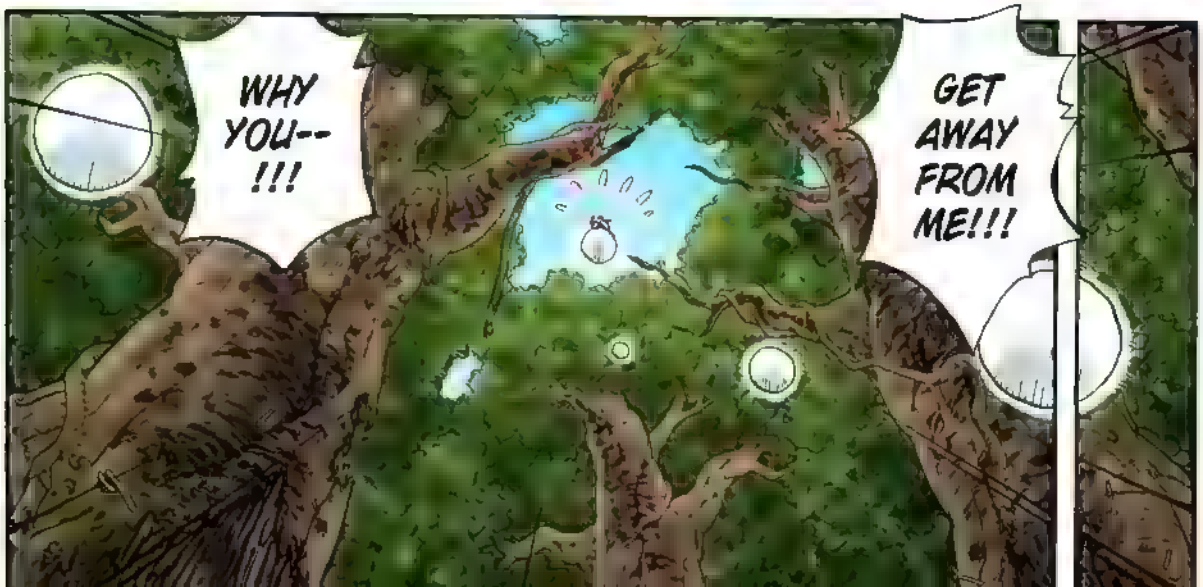

ゴオオオオオ…オ
オオ…

THE IDIOT'S DEAD, ALMOST TOOK ME WITH HIM. PERHAPS THAT WAS HIS PLAN ALL ALONG!
HUFF... HUFF... HUFF... HUFF... THAT WAS CLOSE!!
I'LL HAVE TO DO BETTER NEXT TIME.
I LOST CONTROL OF THE SITUATION.
IF I LET THINGS LIKE THIS GET TO ME, IT WILL INTERFERE WITH MY MANTRA.
YOU'RE ALIVE ?!!!!
ガビーン!!!
MAN, THAT WAS CLOSE.

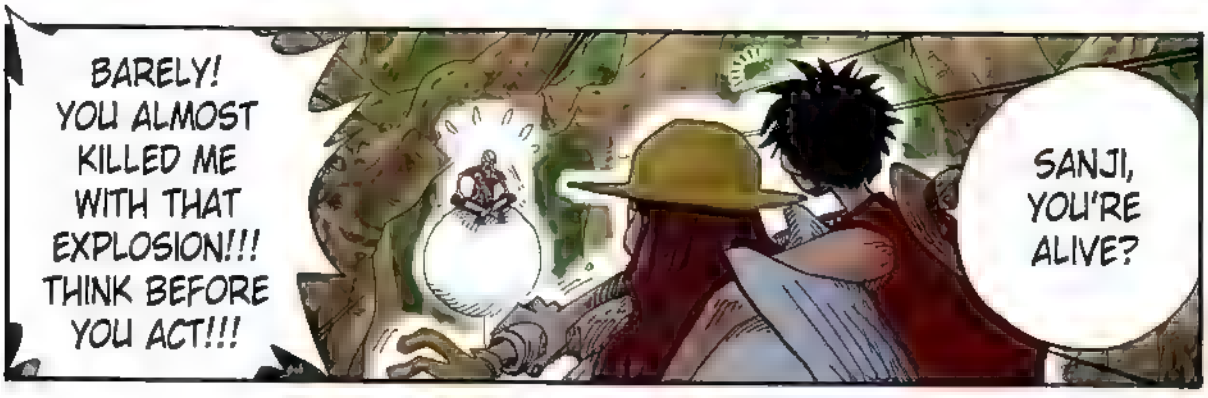
FOUND IT!
WHY DIDN'T WE FIGURE IT OUT SOONER?
WE FELL FROM HIGH UP, SO NATURALLY, THE EXIT'S GONNA BE AT THE SAME ALTITUDE.
I KNEW IT! THAT'S THE EXIT, ALL RIGHT.

HUFF... HUFF...!!


THAT EXPLOSION DIDN'T SOUND GOOD. I HOPE THE GUYS ARE ALL RIGHT!!!
I'D BETTER HURRY...
NOW THAT I'VE FOUND THE WAY TO THE EXIT, THE SHIP'S ROUTE DOESN'T MATTER.

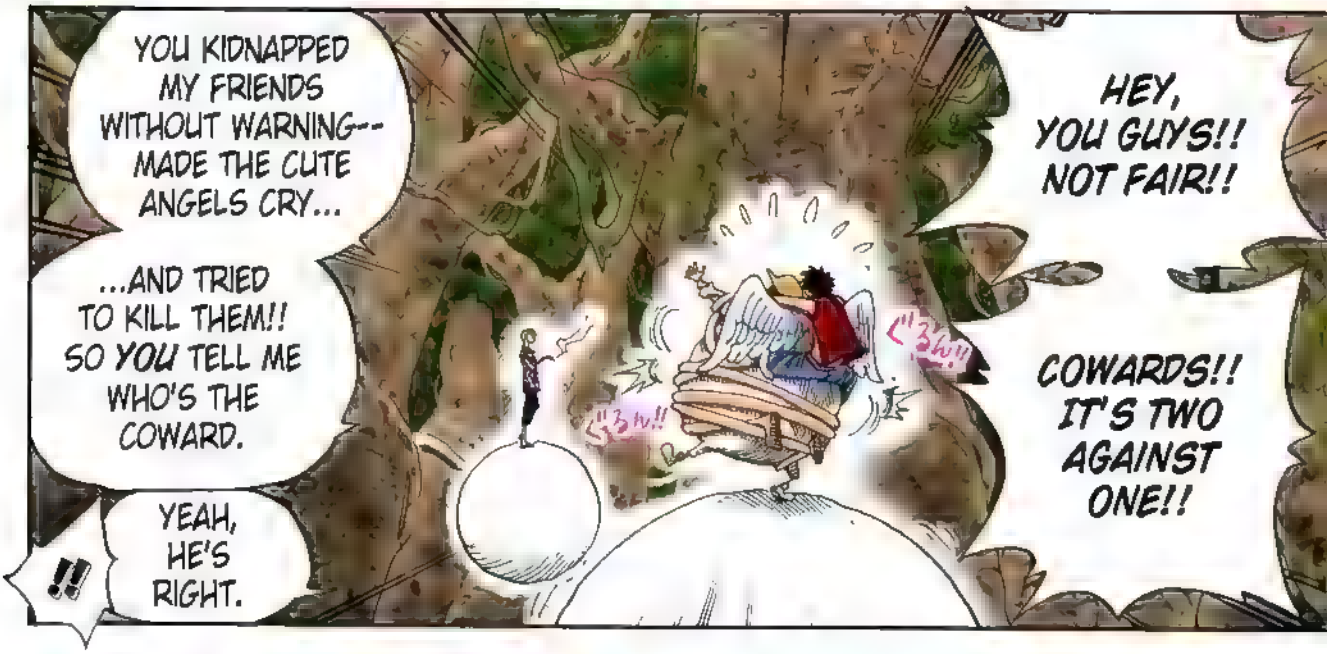

WHY YOU--!!!
GET AWAY FROM ME!!!

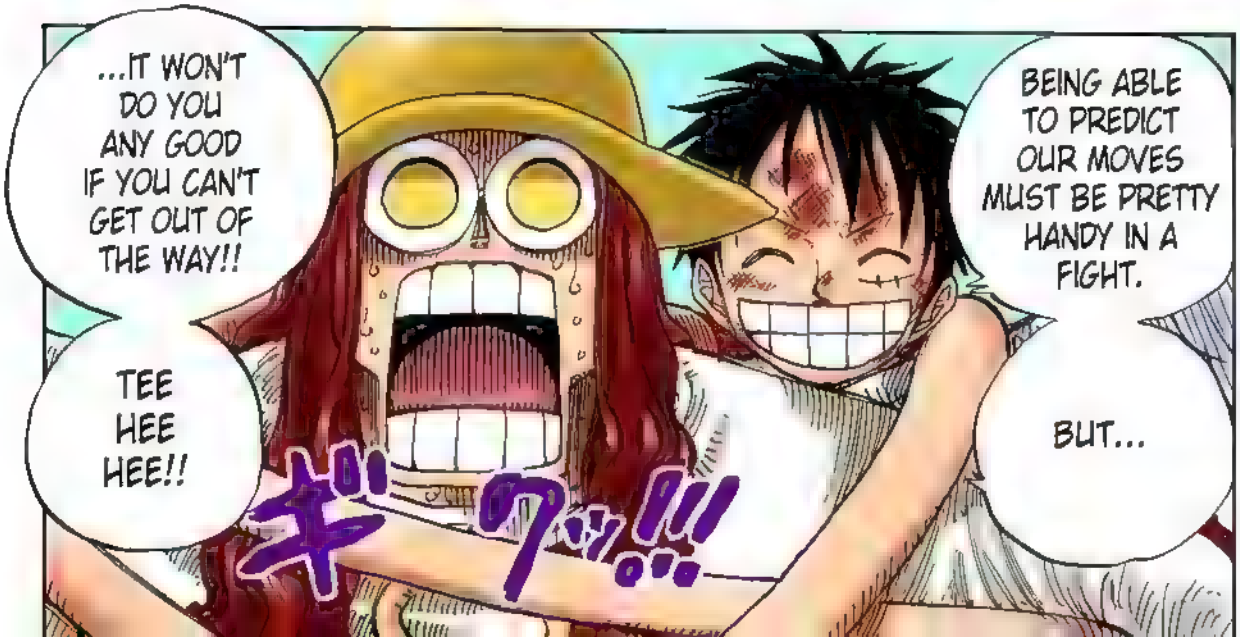
DON'T LET THAT LUMPY LOSER OUT OF YOUR GRIP.
YOU--!!
!!
HANG ON TO HIM, LUFFY!!!
RSTL


BARELY! YOU ALMOST KILLED ME WITH THAT EXPLOSION!!! THINK BEFORE YOU ACT!!!
SANJI, YOU'RE ALIVE?

ゴオォ オ オォ
...BUT CONSIDERING THAT THERE ARE A COUPLE OF DAMSELS WAITING FOR ME TO RESCUE THEM...
...I ACCEPT YOUR SO-CALLED PRIEST'S TRIAL.
BUT YOU SHOULD KNOW...
FLIK
ANYWAY, DUMPLING GUY...
YOU KEEP HARPING ABOUT "TRIAL" THIS AND "TRIAL" THAT. FRANKLY, I COULDN'T CARE LESS ABOUT YOUR STUPID RULES...

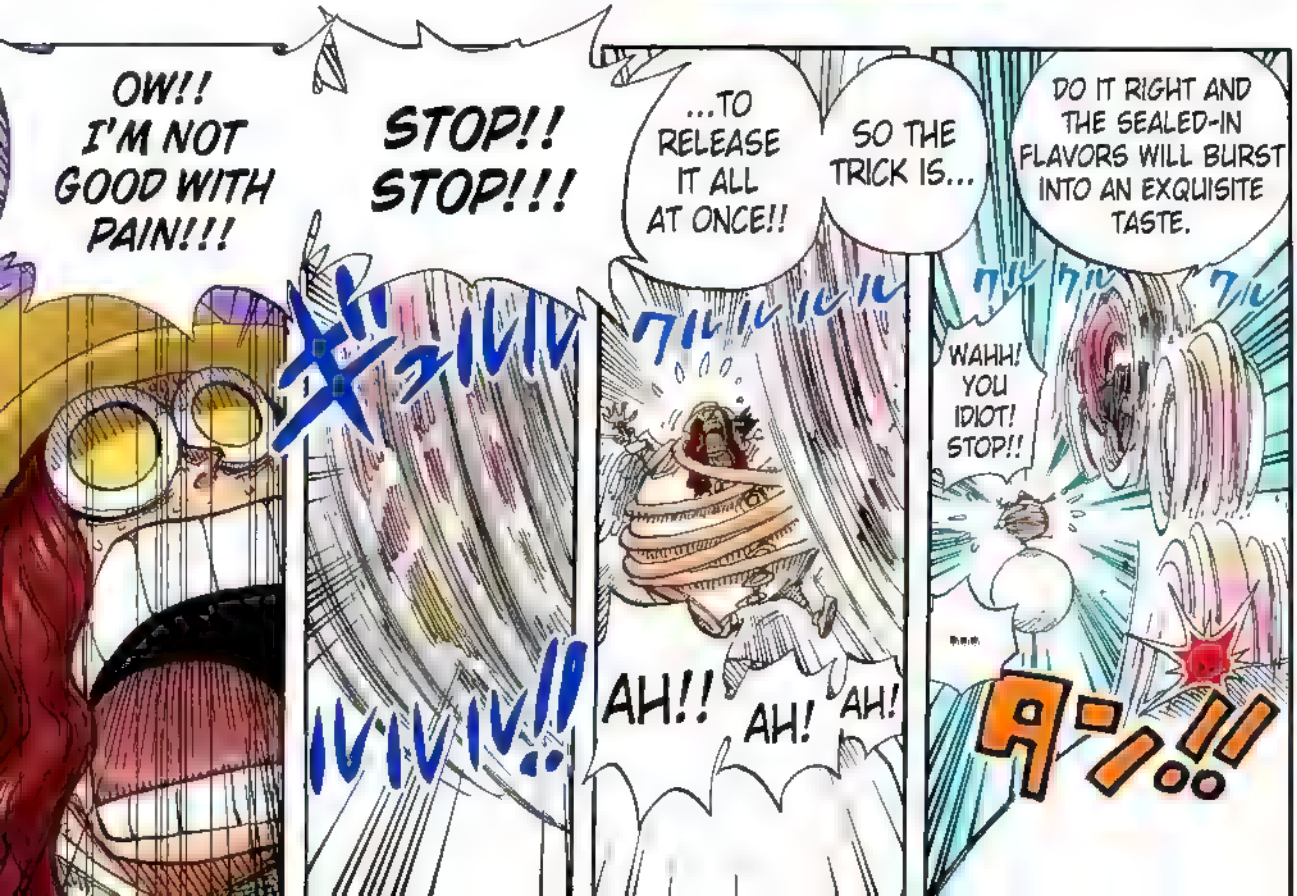
IS HE CRAZY TOO?!!
ガガーン!!
...!!!
A "LOVE TRIAL"!!!
ドーン!!
I HAVE MY OWN TRIAL---


YOU KIDNAPPED MY FRIENDS WITHOUT WARNING-- MADE THE CUTE ANGELS CRY...
...AND TRIED TO KILL THEM!! SO YOU TELL ME WHO'S THE COWARD.
!!
YEAH, HE'S RIGHT.
HEY, YOU GUYS!! NOT FAIR!!
COWARDS!! IT'S TWO AGAINST ONE!!


...IT WON'T DO YOU ANY GOOD IF YOU CAN'T GET OUT OF THE WAY!!
TEE HEE HEE!!
ギ...!!!
BEING ABLE TO PREDICT OUR MOVES MUST BE PRETTY HANDY IN A FIGHT.
BUT...

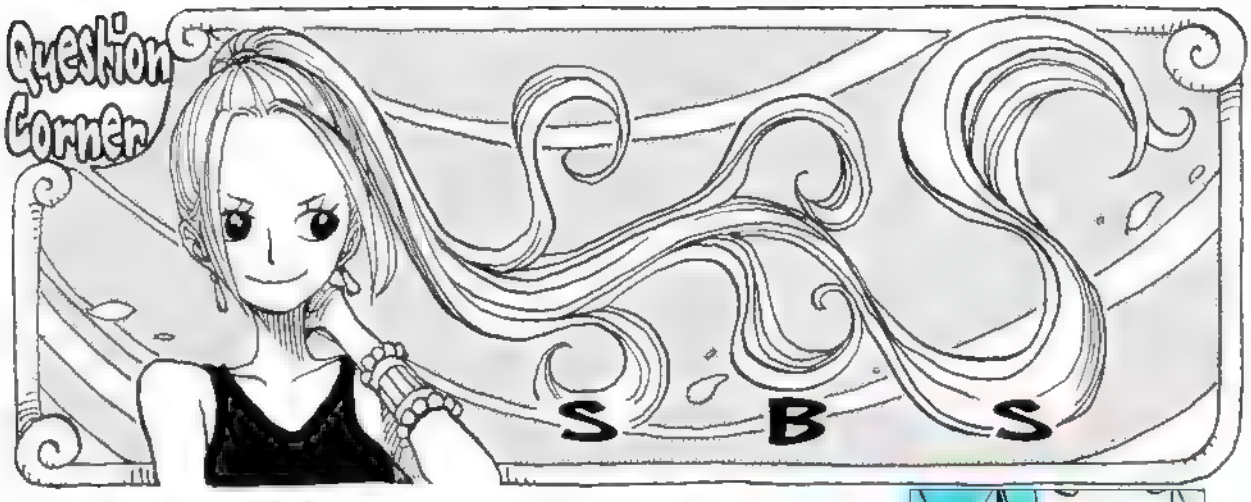
...IS CONSIDERED A CLASS-1 OFFENSE !!!
NOT SUBMITTING TO THE JUDGMENT OF ONE OF GOD'S PRIESTS...
HEY, ARE YOU LISTEN-ING?!
...YOU'RE AS GOOD AS DECLARING WAR ON THE ALMIGHTY ENEL!!!
IF YOU SO MUCH AS LAY A HAND ON ME...
DON'T YOU KNOW WHAT YOU'RE DOING?! I AM A PRIEST! I SERVE GOD!
STOP!! YOU FOOLS!!
LET GO!!!

...IT'S NOT THE SIZE OR COARSENESS THAT MATTERS, BUT HOW YOU CRACK IT.
FOR EXAMPLE, TO GET THE ULTIMATE FLAVOR OF PEPPER IN A MIGNONETTE...
SHUT YOUR MOUTH BEFORE THE FLAVORS ESCAPE.


OW!! I'M NOT GOOD WITH PAIN!!!
STOP!! STOP!!!
...TO RELEASE IT ALL AT ONCE!!
SO THE TRICK IS...
DO IT RIGHT AND THE SEALED-IN FLAVORS WILL BURST INTO AN EXQUISITE TASTE.
WAHH! YOU IDIOT! STOP!!
AH!! AH! AH!

CONCASSER !!!

?!!!



Q: Before a party, Buggy always says, "Yaraideka!" ("Let's live it up!") What's that phrase all about? My mother says it means, "let's have a party." Is it a dialect or something?

A: Hmm... I get this question often I figured people would grasp the meaning from the context Yes, it is a dialect. It's "Edo-ese," meaning it's a phrase used in old Tokyo. There are a few old phrases like that still used in downtown Tokyo to this day. There's "teyandei!!" which means, "What are you saying?!" They say that "Edokko" (true Tokyo-ites) are impatient, so the phrase, "yaraideka!" is short for "yaranai de irareruka!" I asked my friends from the area, so I know it's right. I've been wanting to introduce an "Edokko Pirate Crew." It could be funny. Someday...

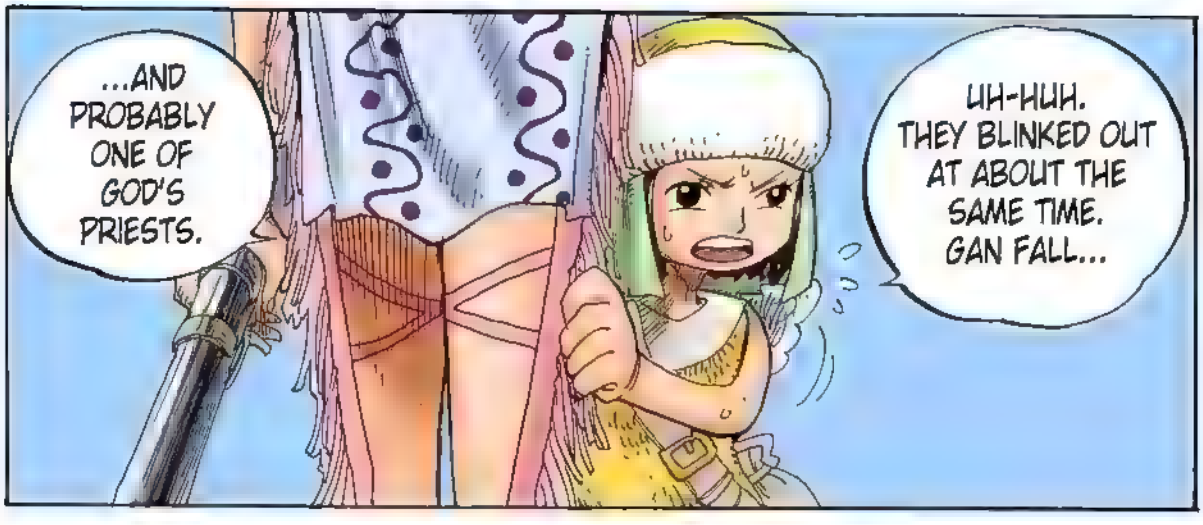
Q: Hi,☆Oddachi! I heard from a friend the other day that "Sokotsuya," the anime voice of Karoo, is actually Hiroaki Hirata, who does Sanji? Huh?! It's a lie?!

A: "Quack!" Yes That is the voice of Hirata-san, who does Sanji. Furthermore, Eyelashes of Alabasta is done by Yamaguchi-san, who does Usopp. In the anime, there are times when Sanji won't appear, or Zoro won't appear, so the actors don't have any lines. When that happens, the voice actors get to mess around (laugh). Like doing animal voices. But they don't want to use their own names for such roles, hence something like "Sokotsuya" appears in the credits. So for important animals, please listen to the voice carefully. If it says "Sokotsuya," it's probably one of the Straw Hats.

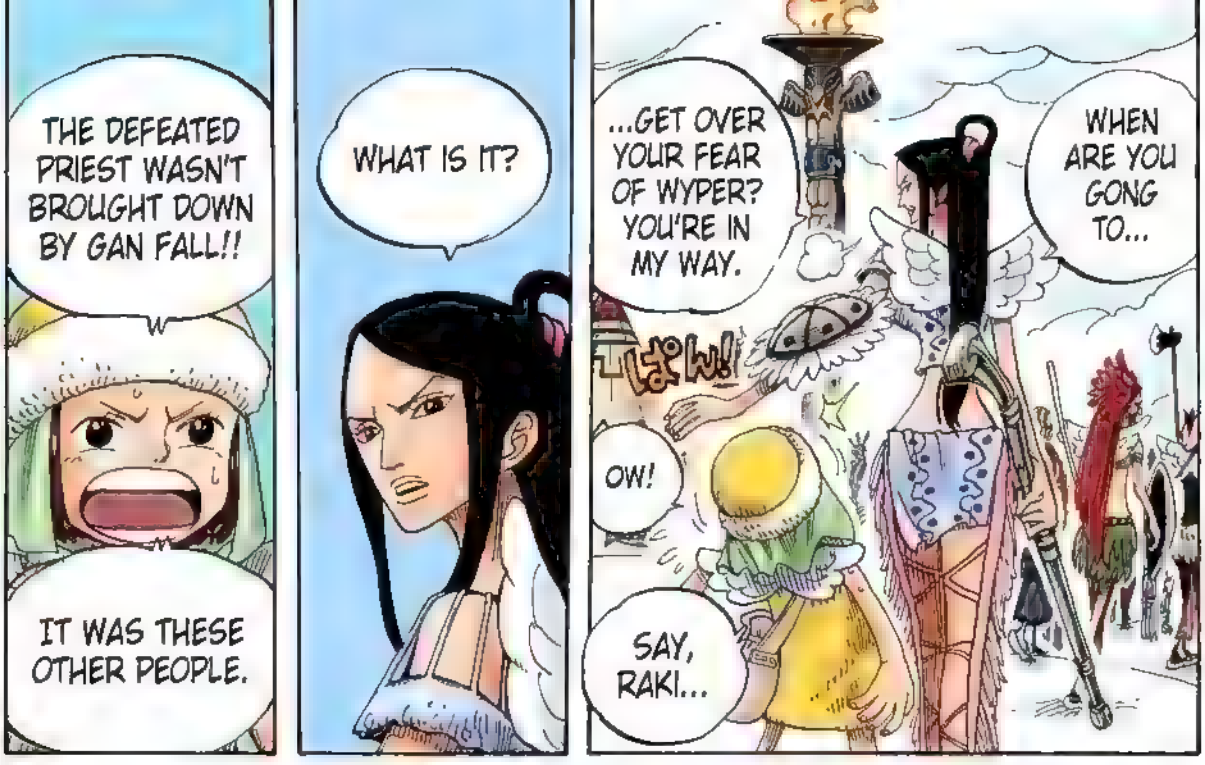
Chapter 251: OVERTURE

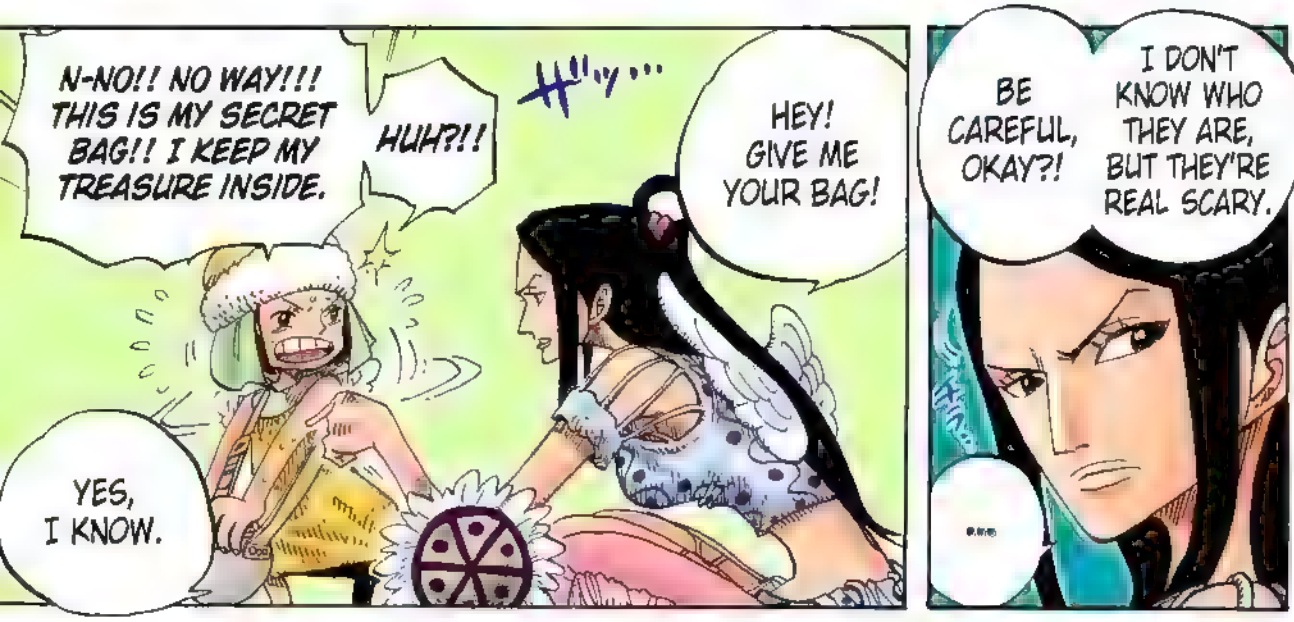
WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH
VOLUME 14: "USING TOYS TO MAKE MY DAILY PITTANCE"

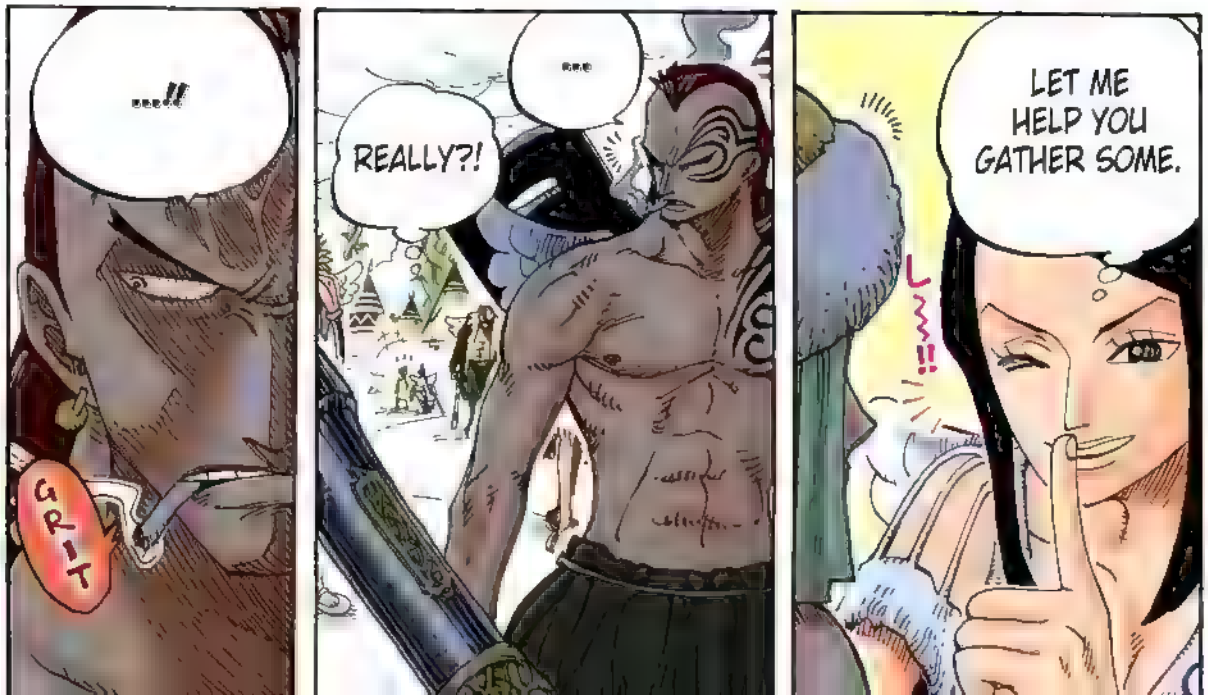
LET'S GET THIS STRAIGHT, AISA.
ACCORDING TO YOUR MANTRA...
...TWO OF THEM ARE DOWN FOR THE COUNT?


...AND PROBABLY ONE OF GOD'S PRIESTS.
UH-HUH. THEY BLINKED OUT AT ABOUT THE SAME TIME. GAN FALL...

IT SEEMS HEAVEN HAS ANSWERED OUR PRAYERS!!
THAT WORKS OUT PERFECTLY.
NOW IS THE TIME TO DESTROY GOD'S PRIESTS!!


THE DEFEATED PRIEST WASN'T BROUGHT DOWN BY GAN FALL!!
IT WAS THESE OTHER PEOPLE.
WHAT IS IT?
...GET OVER YOUR FEAR OF WYPER? YOU'RE IN MY WAY.
WHEN ARE YOU GONG TO...
OW!
SAY, RAKI...

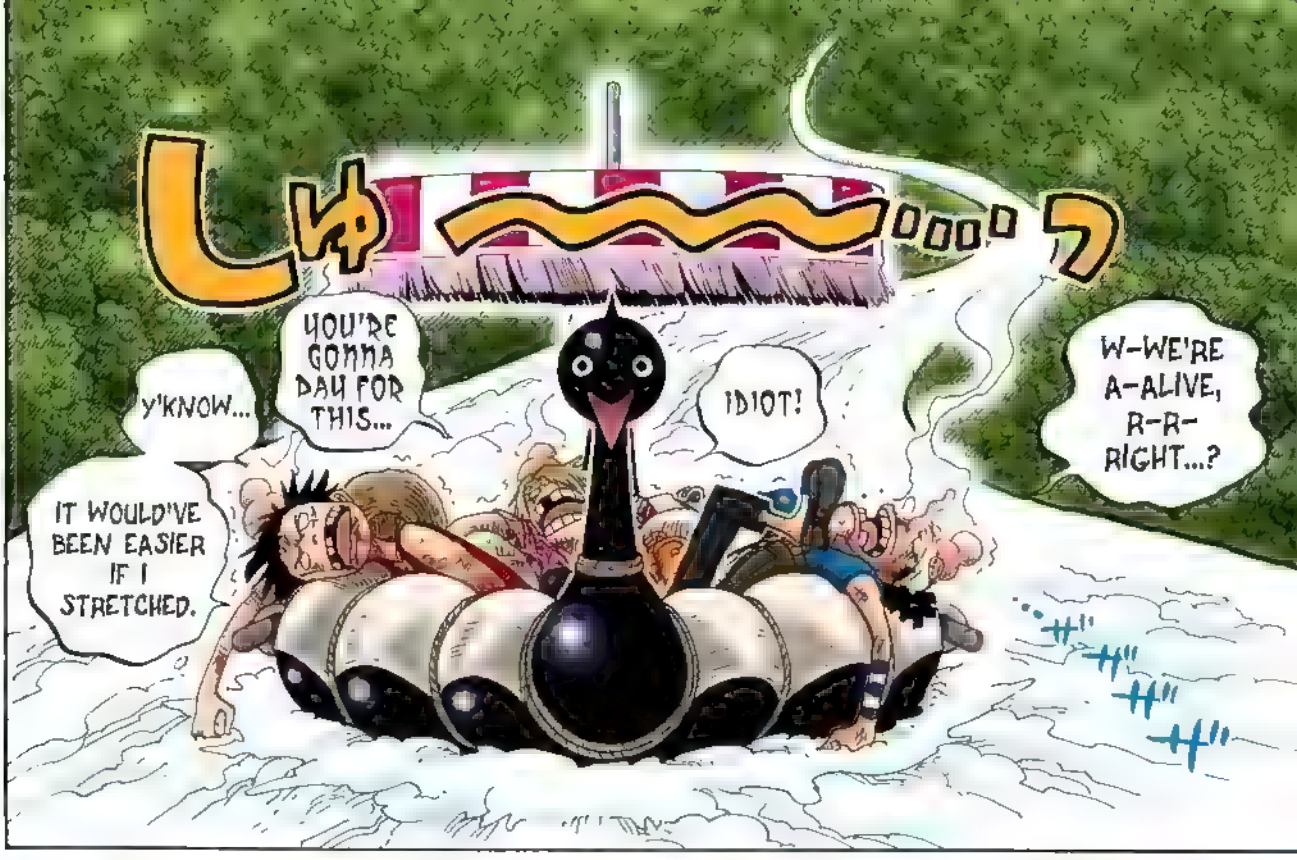

N-NO!! NO WAY!!! THIS IS MY SECRET BAG!! I KEEP MY TREASURE INSIDE.
HUH?!!
HEY! GIVE ME YOUR BAG!
YES, I KNOW.
BE CAREFUL, OKAY?!
I DON'T KNOW WHO THEY ARE, BUT THEY'RE REAL SCARY.

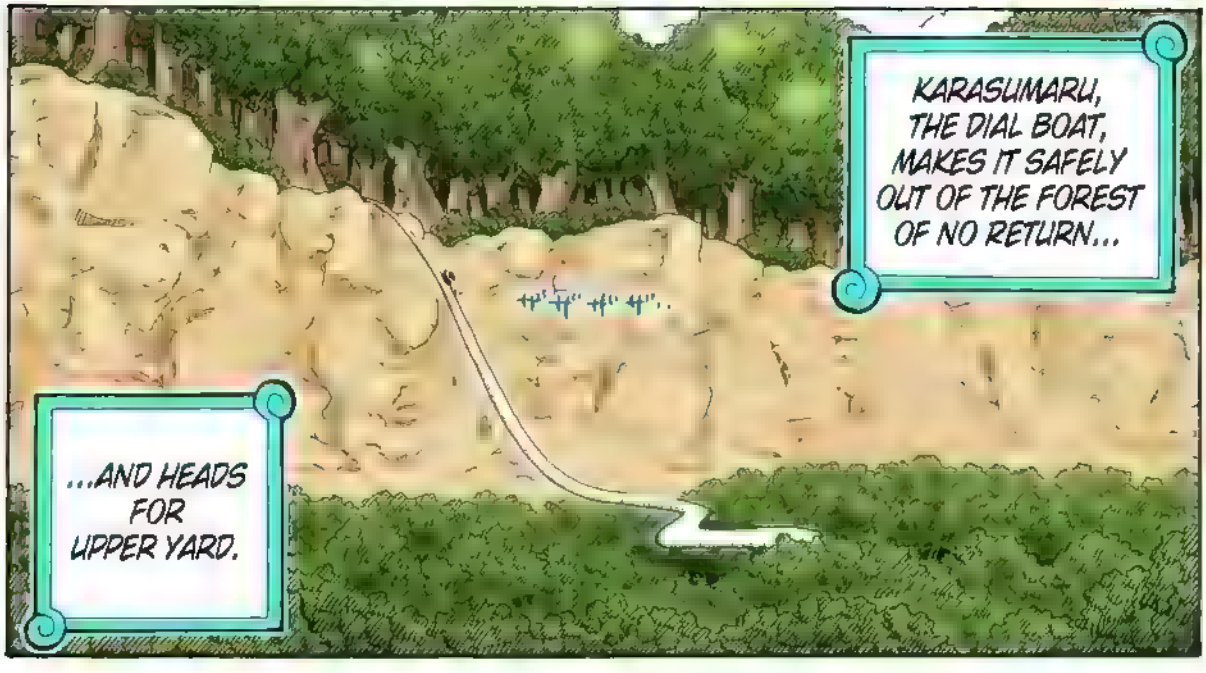

...!!
GRIT
REALLY?!
LET ME HELP YOU GATHER SOME.

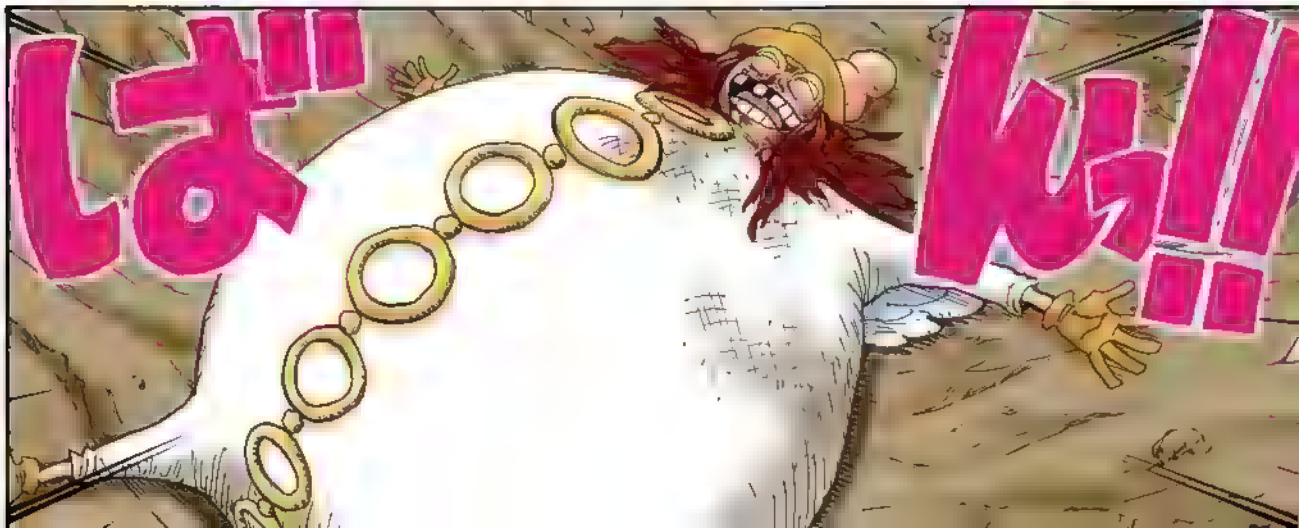
HURRY!!! IT'S ABOUT TO LEAVE THE FOREST!!!
LUFFY!!! SANJI!!! I FOUND THE BOAT!!!
!

HURRY!!!
WELL, IF IT ISN'T USOPP.
THE BOAT! I ALMOST FORGOT!! C'MON, WE'D BETTER RUN!!
STILL ALIVE, I SEE.
HE DISAPPEARED AFTER THE EXPLOSION, SO I THOUGHT HE WAS BLOWN AWAY.
NICE WORK, USOPP!

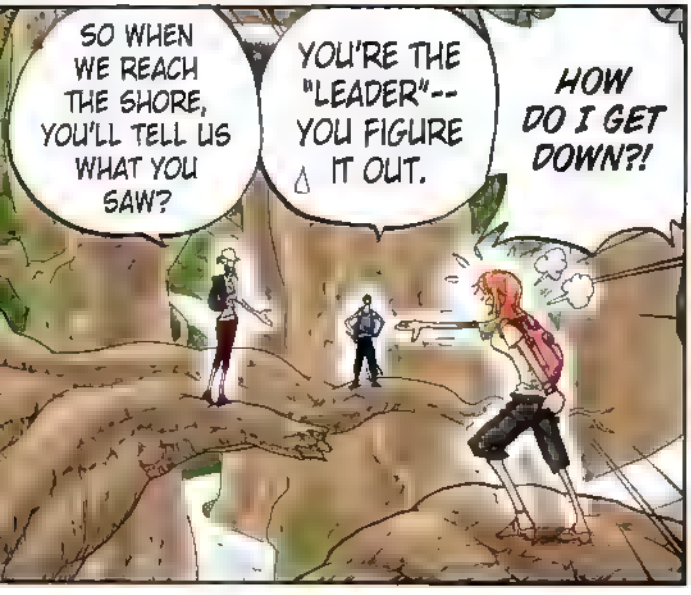
USOPP AAH-AWAH-AWAH!!!!
I WON'T LET YOU GO KARASU-MARU!!!
PETT PETT PETT
OH NO!! THAT'S THE ROUTE TO THE EXIT!!
YOUR BODY?!
HEY GUYS!!! GRAB ONTO MY BODY!!
HURRY !!!
PETT PETT PETT
ACK !!
!!!
OOF !!
UGH!!
OUCH!
DIDJA SEE THAT?! MY USOPP AAH-AWAH-AWAH WORKED LIKE A--
GLOMP
HUH?
ALL RIGHT!! CAUGHT IT!!!
AMAZING, USOPP!!


Y'KNOW...
IT WOULD'VE BEEN EASIER IF I STRETCHED.
YOU'RE GONNA PAY FOR THIS...
IDIOT!
W-WE'RE A-ALIVE, R-R-RIGHT...?


KARASUMARU, THE DIAL BOAT, MAKES IT SAFELY OUT OF THE FOREST OF NO RETURN...
...AND HEADS FOR UPPER YARD.


ば
ん!!

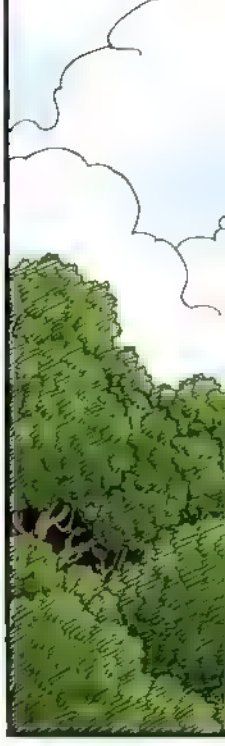
HEY, NAMI!!!
SPEAK UP!!! WHAT ARE YOU LOOKING AT?!!

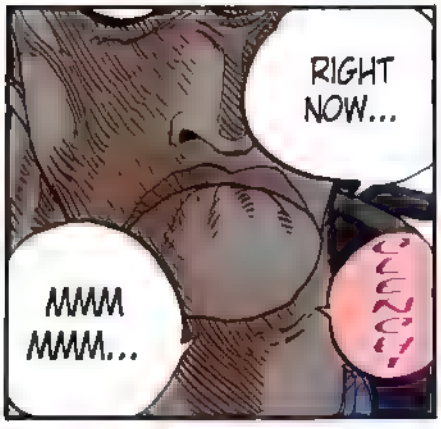

SO WHEN WE REACH THE SHORE, YOU'LL TELL US WHAT YOU SAW?
YOU'RE THE "LEADER"-- YOU FIGURE IT OUT.
HOW DO I GET DOWN?!

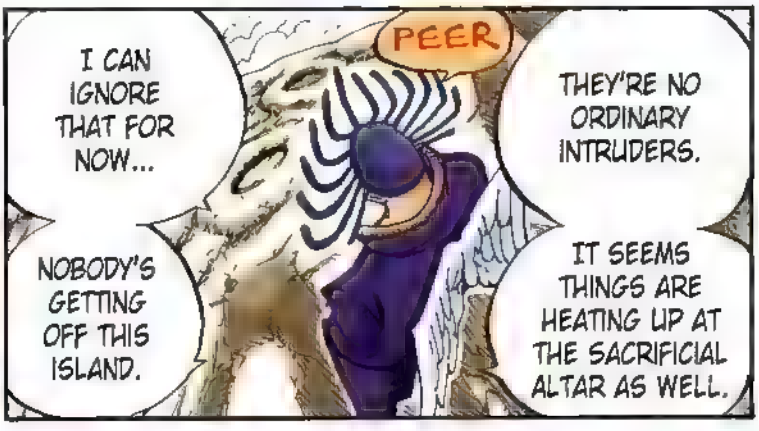
JUST BE QUIET AND FOLLOW ME!!!
WE HAVE TO GET TO THE SEASIDE!! BUT FIRST...

YES. I HAVE TO VERIFY THIS UP CLOSE!!
EVEN I'M NOT SURE OF WHAT I SAW!!!

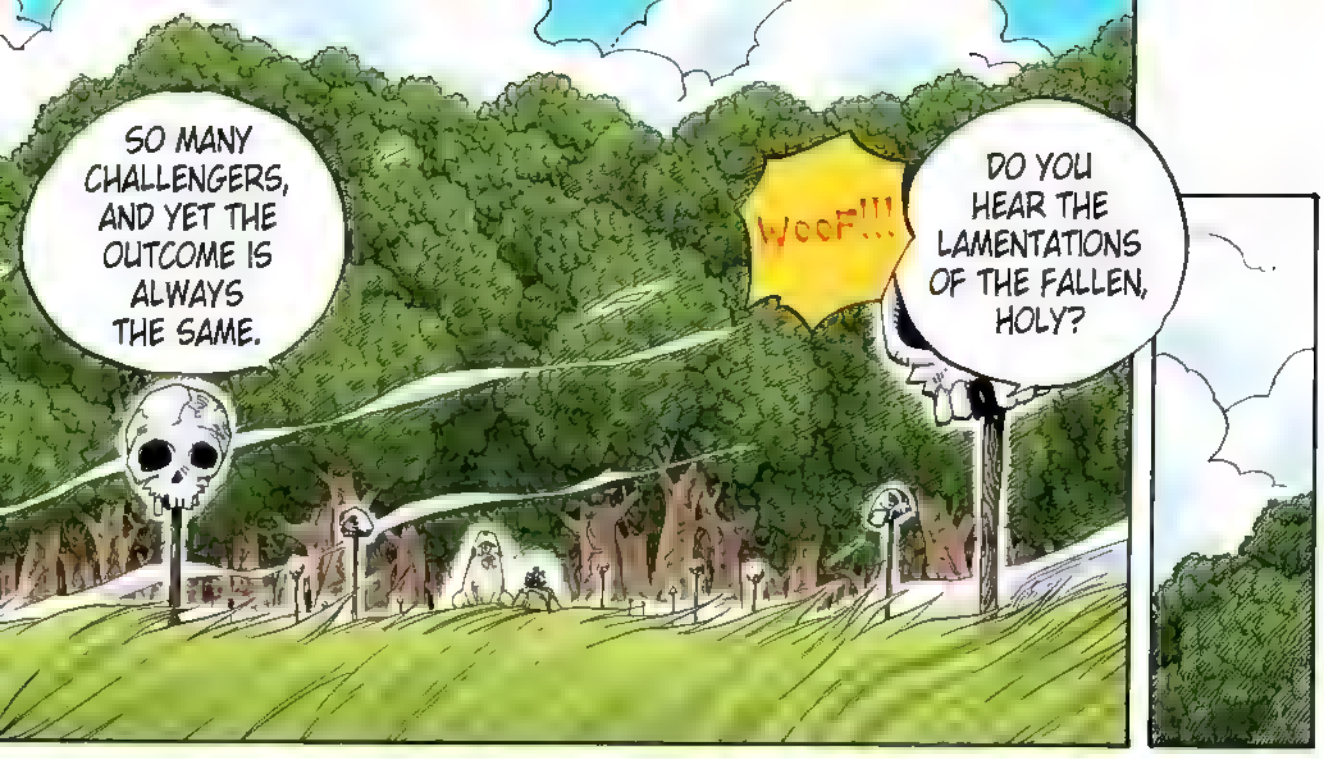
HE WAS WEAK.
SO SATORI HAS FALLEN. HE LET HIS MANTRA SLIP.
EVEN SO, IT SEEMS WE MAY HAVE UNDERESTIMATED THESE BLUE SEA PEOPLE.

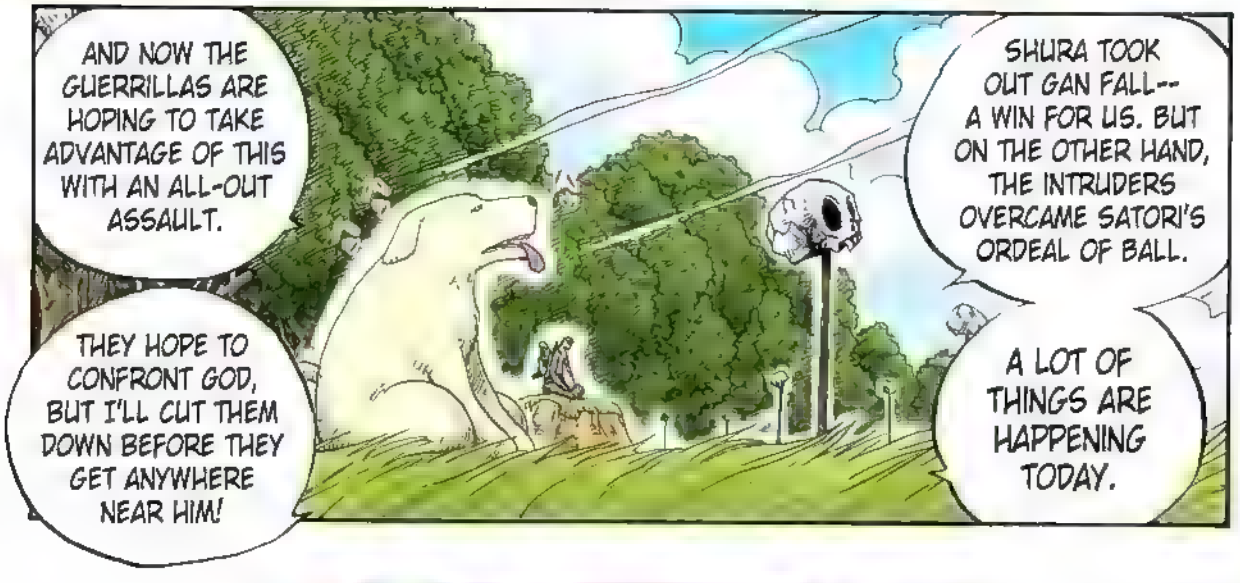



RIGHT NOW...
MMM MMM...
GURU


I CAN IGNORE THAT FOR NOW...
PEER
THEY'RE NO ORDINARY INTRUDERS.
NOBODY'S GETTING OFF THIS ISLAND.
IT SEEMS THINGS ARE HEATING UP AT THE SACRIFICIAL ALTAR AS WELL.

GLARE
MMMM!!!
MMM MMM...

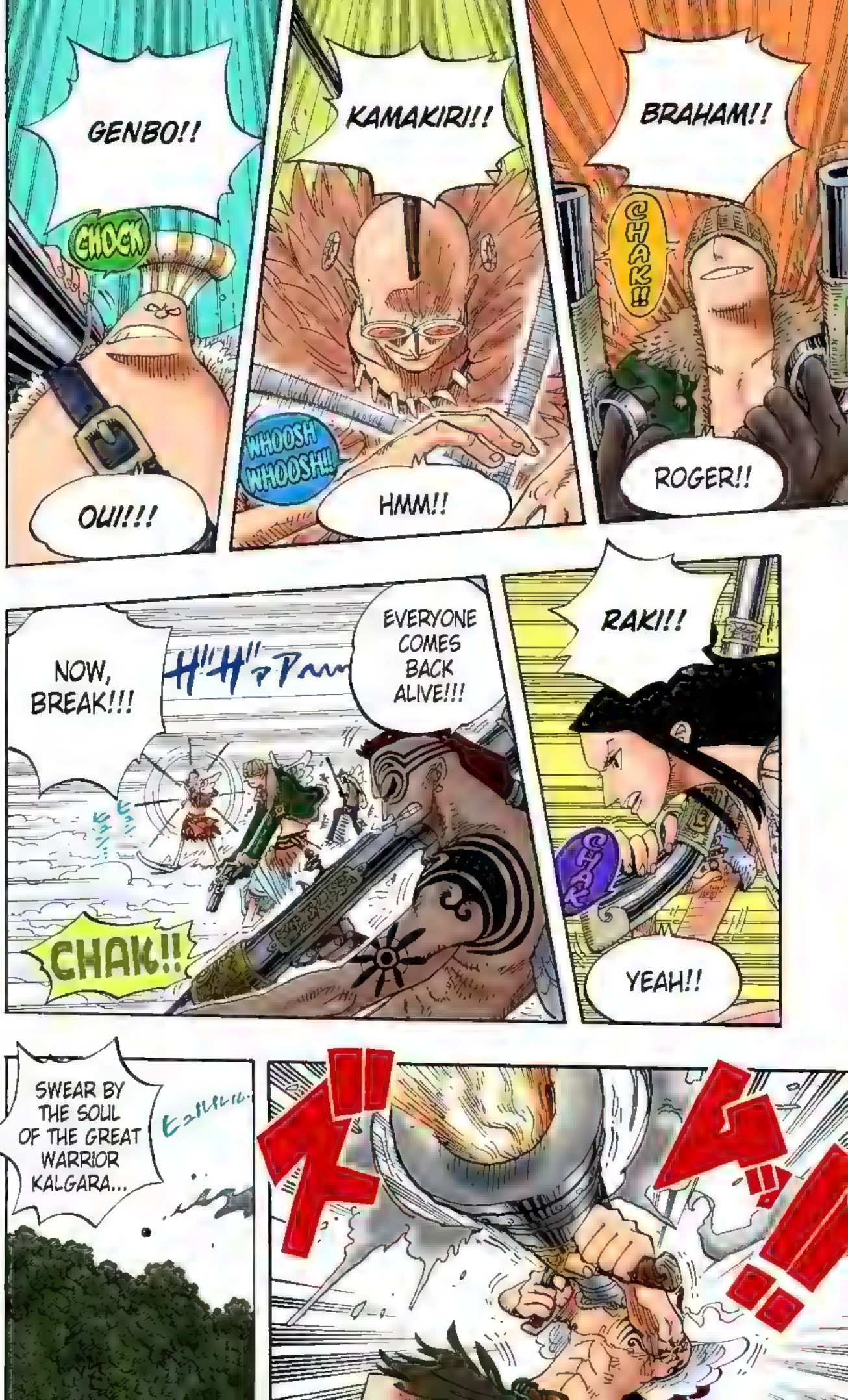

SO MANY CHALLENGERS, AND YET THE OUTCOME IS ALWAYS THE SAME.
WooF!!!
DO YOU HEAR THE LAMENTATIONS OF THE FALLEN, HOLY?


AND NOW THE GUERRILLAS ARE HOPING TO TAKE ADVANTAGE OF THIS WITH AN ALL-OUT ASSAULT.
THEY HOPE TO CONFRONT GOD, BUT I'LL CUT THEM DOWN BEFORE THEY GET ANYWHERE NEAR HIM!
SHURA TOOK OUT GAN FALL-- A WIN FOR US. BUT ON THE OTHER HAND, THE INTRUDERS OVERCAME SATORI'S ORDEAL OF BALL.
A LOT OF THINGS ARE HAPPENING TODAY.

...!!
...THERE WILL BE NO DAWN!!
THE SUN IS ABOUT TO SET...
...AND FOR THE ENEMIES OF ENEL...

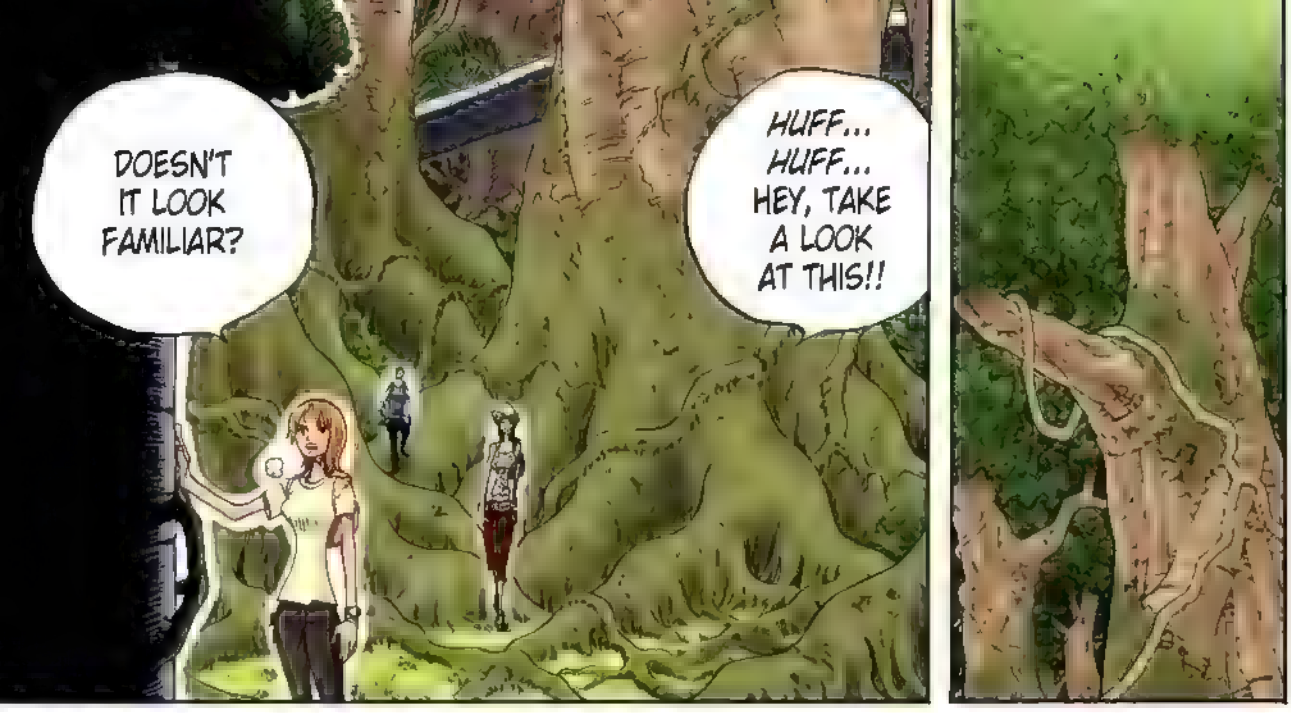
ヒュン…!!
ヒュン
ヒュン…!!

ゴオオオオオ…
NOW LISTEN UP, EVERYONE!!
RIGHT NOW, UPPER YARD IS IN TURMOIL.
WE'LL NEVER HAVE THIS OPPORTUNITY AGAIN!!!
DO NOT FEAR THE FALSE GOD!!! THE SPIRIT OF THE GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA WILL WATCH OVER US!!
ドドドド!!
OUR TARGET IS GOD'S SHRINE!!!
RIGHT!!!

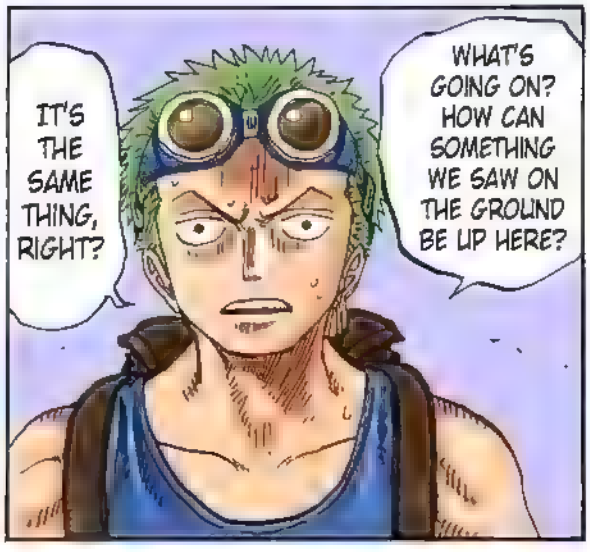

GENBO!!
CHOCK
OU!!!!
KAMAKIRI!!
WHOOSH WHOOSH!!
HMM!!
BRAHAM!!
CHAK!!
ROGER!!
NOW, BREAK!!!
EVERYONE COMES BACK ALIVE!!!
CHAK!!
RAKI!!
YEAH!!
SWEAR BY THE SOUL OF THE GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA...

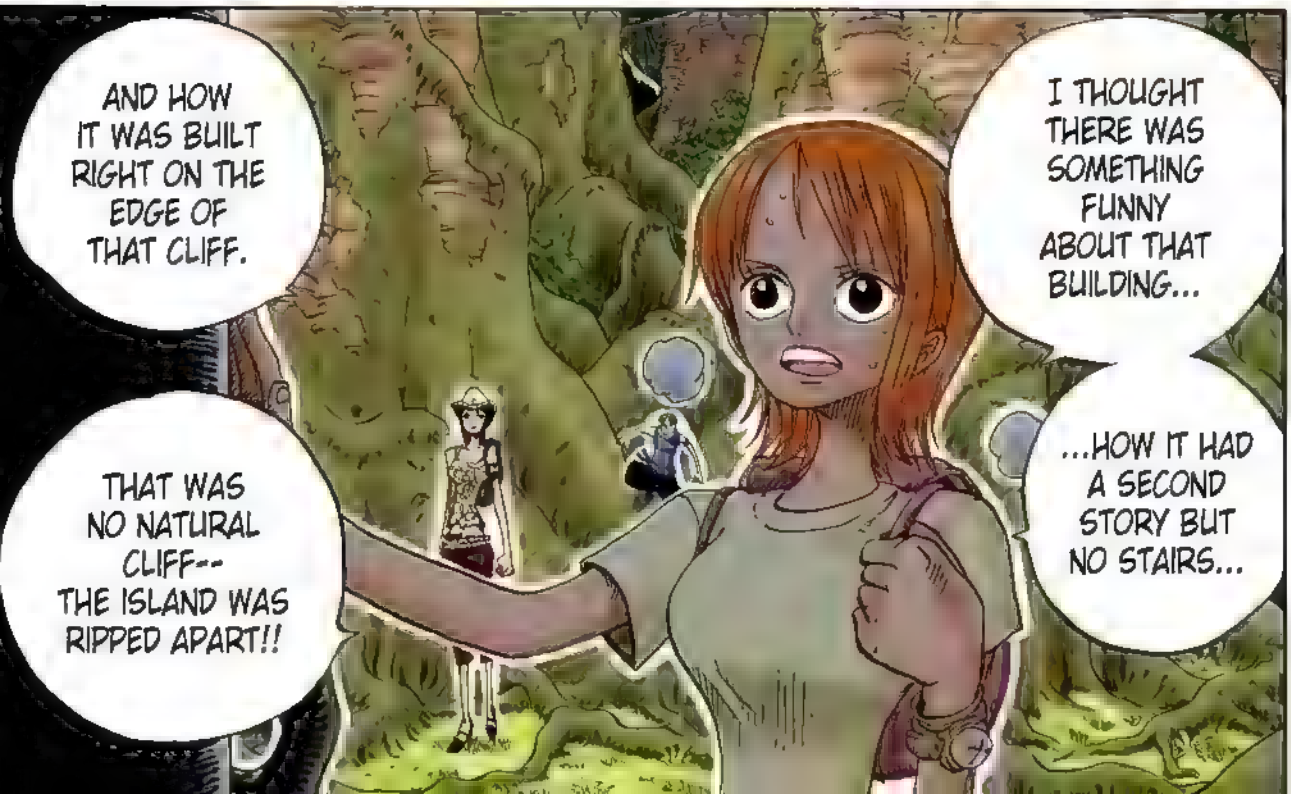
ドゴオ…ン!!!
RAAAAH !!!!
...WE WILL BRING BACK THE LIGHT OF SHANDORA!!!
ヤ" ヤ" ヤ" ヤ" ヤ" ヤ" アアア~!!
THE SHANDIANS ARE HERE.
ドドドーン!!!

I... I'M ALIVE?
HUFF... HUFF... WHAT...? HUFF...
BUT HOW?
HUH?!!
ホルバ!!!
HUFF...
BLINK!
BUT WHO PULLED US UP AND PLACED US HERE...?
バサッ
バサッ
JOOOH!!
HIS WEIRD BIRD TOO!!
PIEE...
HUH? KNIGHT OF THE SKY! THANK GOODNESS!!
THEY'RE ALIVE, BUT BARELY. I HAVE TO TREAT THEIR WOUNDS RIGHT AWAY!
KOFF
WAAAH !!!!
FWAP!
FWAP
ああああああ
UH-OH...
HUH...?


DOESN'T IT LOOK FAMILIAR?
HUFF... HUFF... HEY, TAKE A LOOK AT THIS!!

IN OTHER WORDS, THIS ISLAND WAS ONCE ON THE GROUND.
NO, IT'S NOT! THIS IS JUST A FRAGMENT OF WHAT WE SAW ON THE GROUND.
THAT ALSO EXPLAINS WHY THIS ISLAND ISN'T MADE OF CLOUDS LIKE THE OTHER FLOATING ISLANDS.


IT'S THE SAME THING, RIGHT?
WHAT'S GOING ON? HOW CAN SOMETHING WE SAW ON THE GROUND BE UP HERE?


AND HOW IT WAS BUILT RIGHT ON THE EDGE OF THAT CLIFF.
I THOUGHT THERE WAS SOMETHING FUNNY ABOUT THAT BUILDING...
THAT WAS NO NATURAL CLIFF-- THE ISLAND WAS RIPPED APART!!
...HOW IT HAD A SECOND STORY BUT NO STAIRS...

THIS FLOATING ISLAND IS...

THIS IS THE LANDMASS THAT WAS TORN AWAY.

HEY! IT'S ONLY PLYWOOD?!

WHAT?!

...PART OF JAYA!!!

THERE'S ONLY HALF A HOUSE. THE REST IS FAKE.

ALL THIS TIME, THE MISSING JAYA...

SO THE "EL DORADO" THAT NOLAND CLAIMED WAS ONCE ON THE ISLAND...

HUGE SOUTH BIRDS!! WHY?!

JOOH!!

JOOH!!

WHOA !!

...!!

WHOA !!

QUIT JOKING AROUND, YOU IDIOTS!!!

BWA HA HA HA! TEE HEE! HYUCK HYUCK HYUCK!

HUH? OH, IT'S MORNING... ZZZ...

AH HA HA HA!! OH, USOPP, YOU'RE TOO MUCH!!

...

.. THE ISLAND OF JAYA SPLIT APART AND PART OF IT ENDED UP HERE.

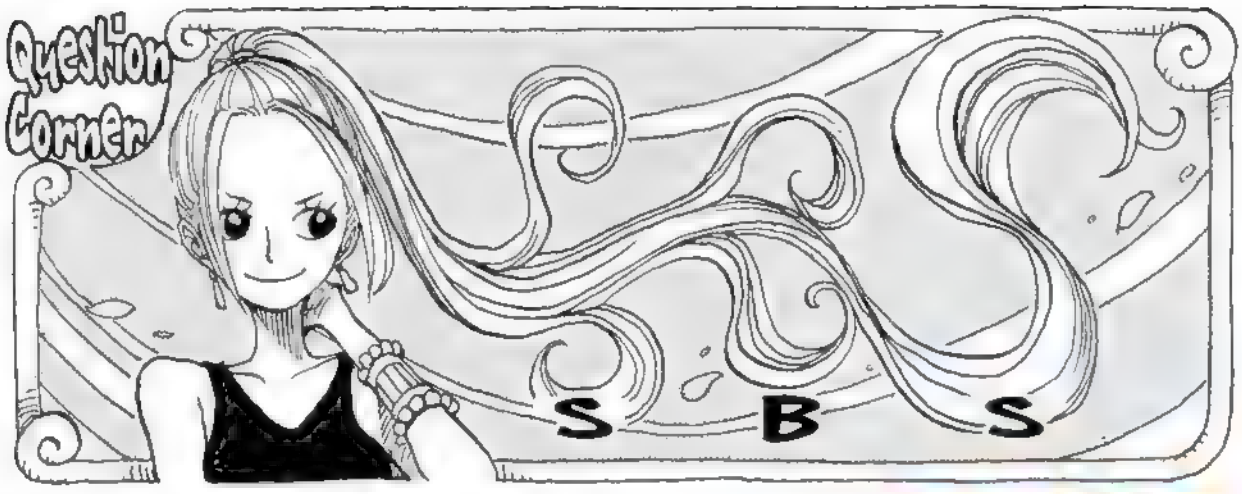
SO, AGES AGO, FOR WHATEVER REASON.

...WAS FLOATING IN THE SKY!!!!

ゴオオオオオオ...

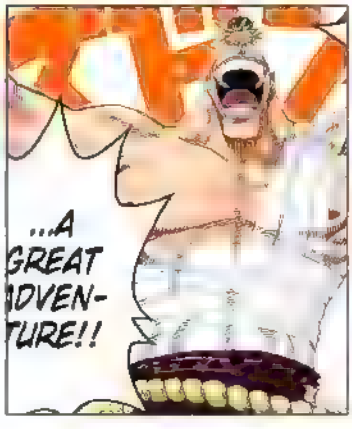
...DIDN'T SINK TO THE BOTTOM OF THE SEA 400 YEARS AGO.

JOOOH!!!



Q: Good morning. Err… In volume 25, chapter 235, page 174, I accidentally read the word "Roman!!!" (Adventure) as "marron!!!!" (chestnut). I'm sure many other readers saw this as well. (Cricket's head is shaped like a chestnut, after all.) Would you consider changing it to Marron?

--Mari Yaguchi Fan Club Captain, Bocchin



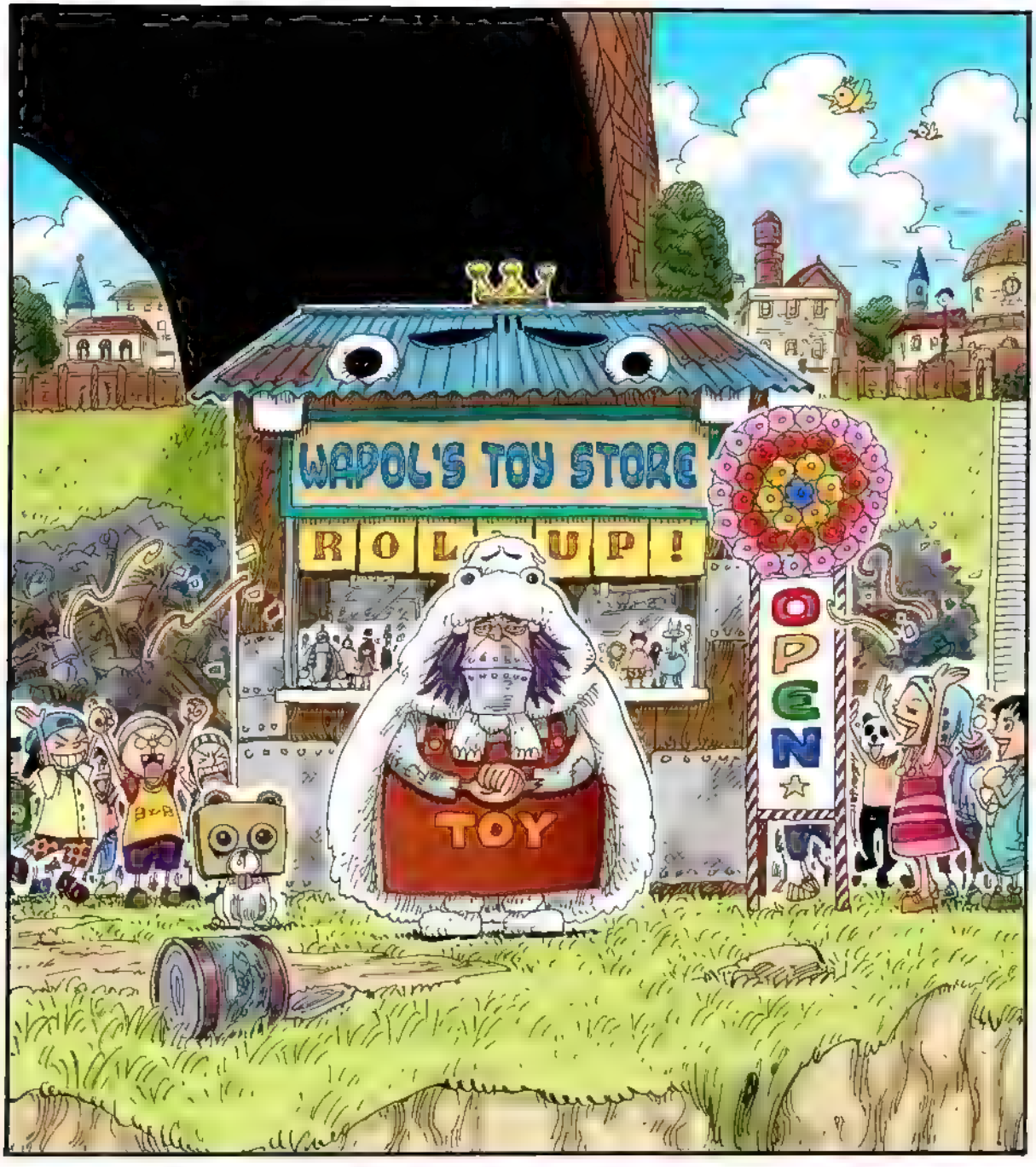
A: No. What are you saying? Cripes. You understand the theme of the Jaya arc, don't you? It's all about "a man's adventure"!!! Geez!! He's cool, that man. How can you even think of marron? It's totally different. Plus, in that arc, not one mention was made of marron or chestnuts. Let me make that clear. The Jaya arc is about "a marr--" I mean, "a man's adventure"!!!

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei! I was reading a book on mythology at the library recently, and I saw a Chinese monkey monster named "Shoujou." Is that where you got the name for your Shoujou? I got so excited. What's the story?

--Fujiko

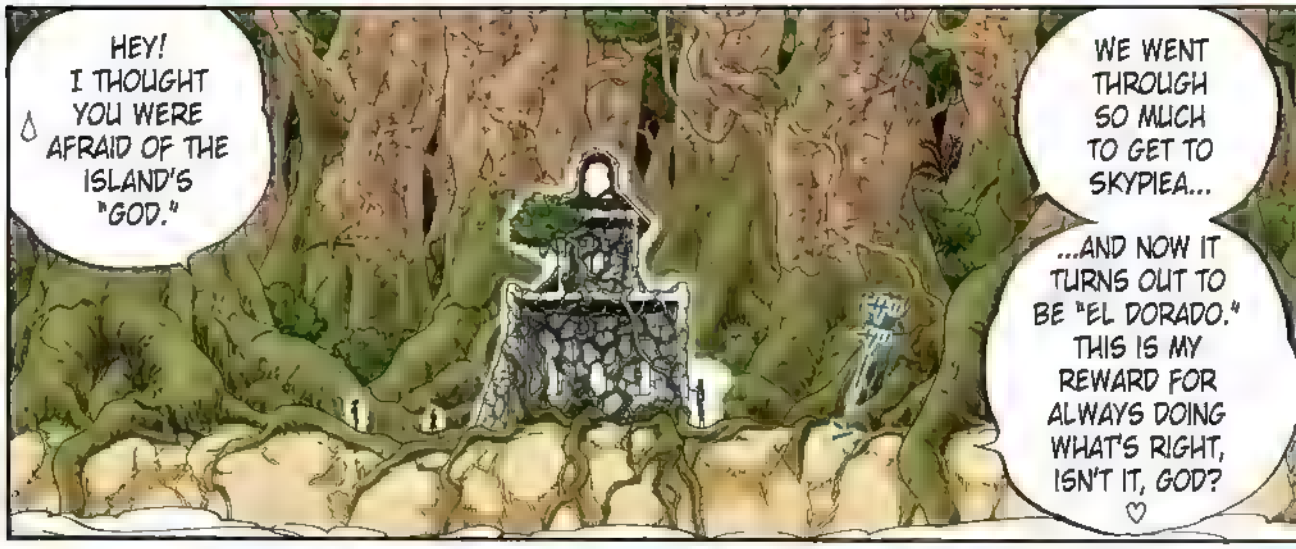
A: Hmm. That's originally the source, but in Japan, the kanji is different. Although it can refer to that same mythological beast, more commonly "shoujou" refers to an orangutan. So that's why I used the name. That's also how I got the name "Masira." In Japan, monkeys were once called "masira." So I used that for a name as well.

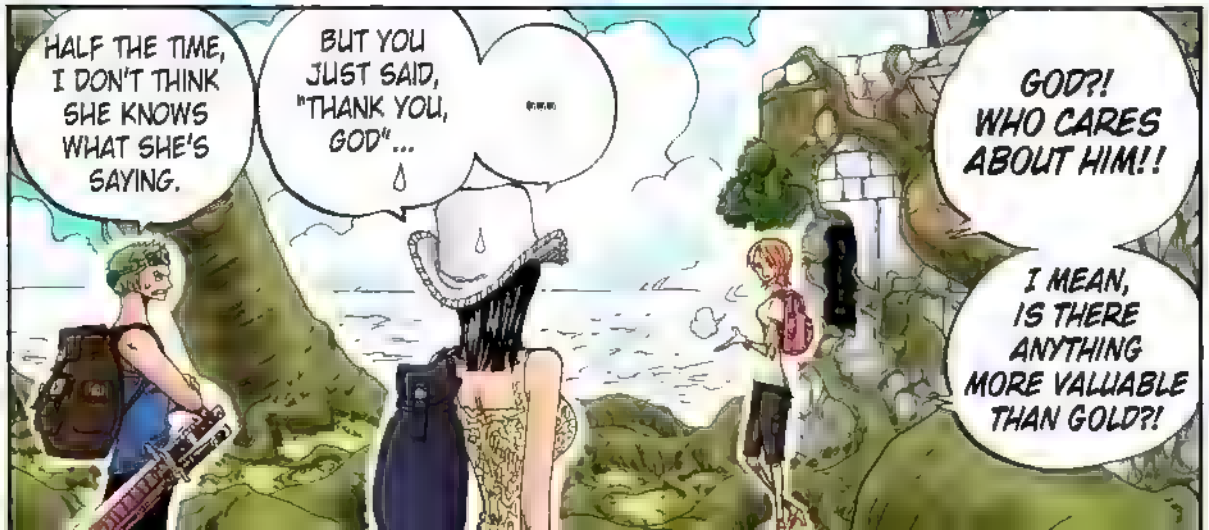
Chapter 252: JUNCTION



WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH, VOLUME 15:
"WAPOL'S TOY STORE IS OFFICIALLY OPEN FOR BUSINESS!"

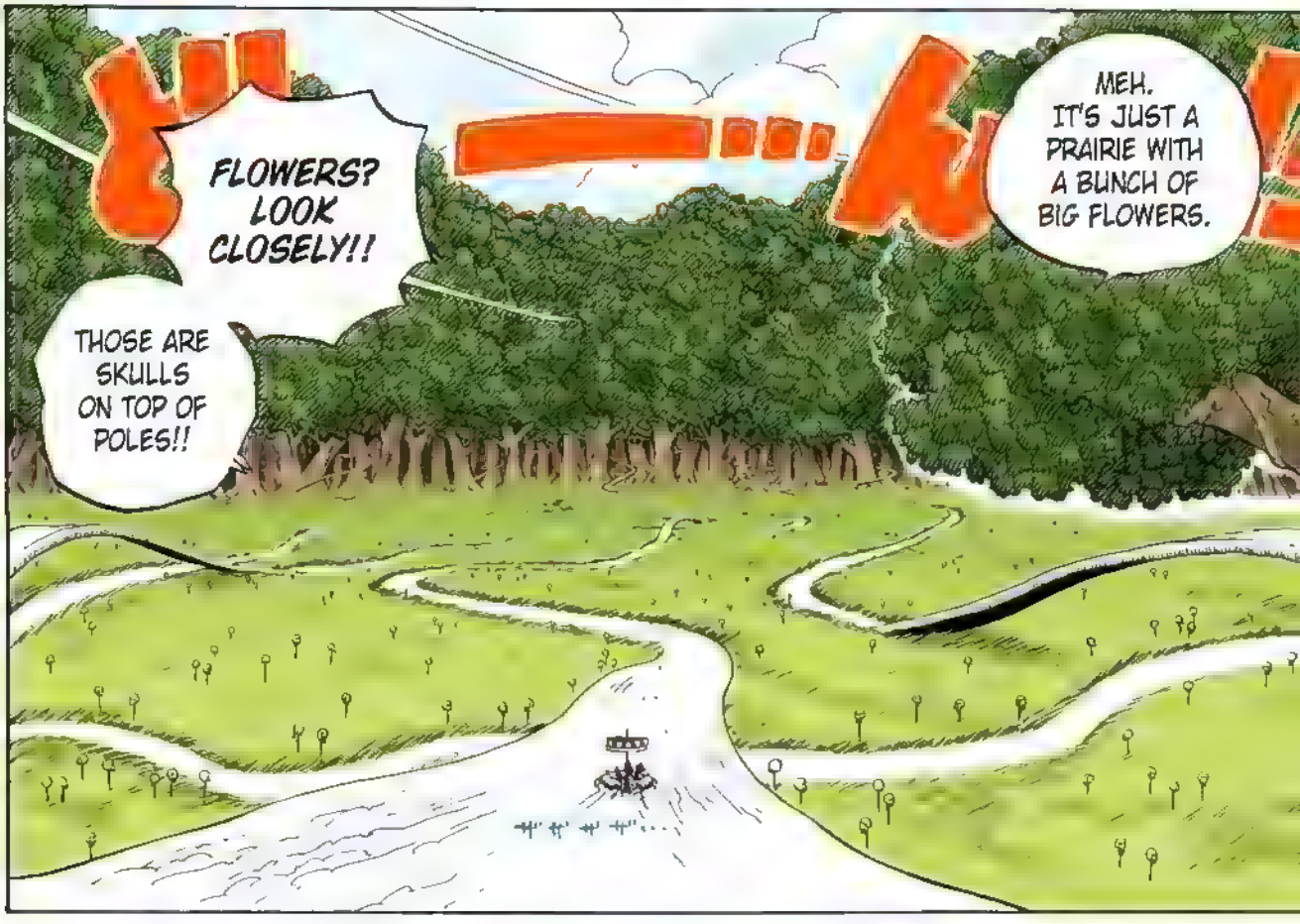
THANK YOU, GOD!
YIPEE !!!

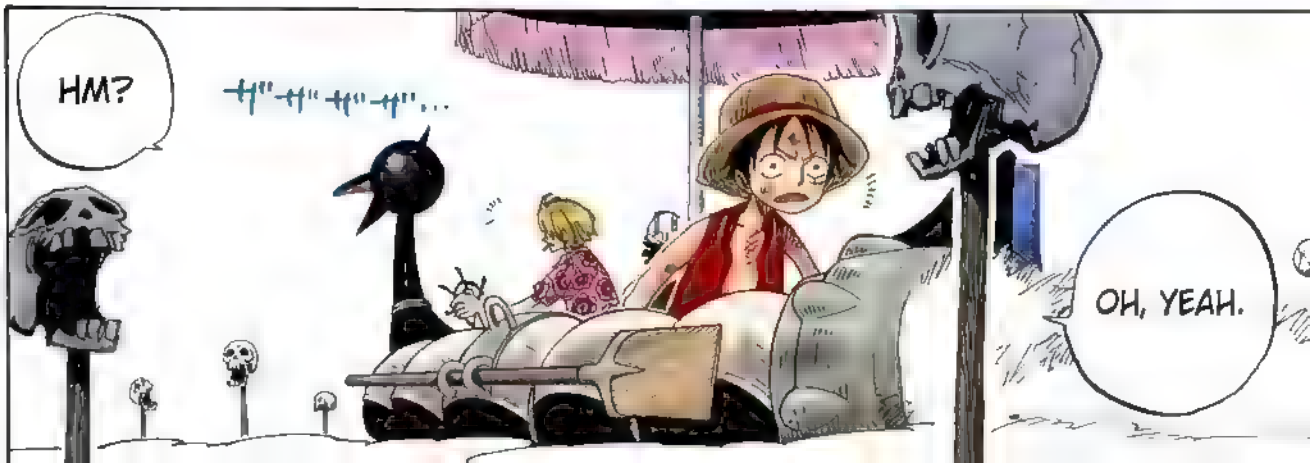

HEY! I THOUGHT YOU WERE AFRAID OF THE ISLAND'S "GOD."
WE WENT THROUGH SO MUCH TO GET TO SKYPIEA...
...AND NOW IT TURNS OUT TO BE "EL DORADO." THIS IS MY REWARD FOR ALWAYS DOING WHAT'S RIGHT, ISN'T IT, GOD?


HALF THE TIME, I DON'T THINK SHE KNOWS WHAT SHE'S SAYING.
BUT YOU JUST SAID, "THANK YOU, GOD"...
...
GOD?! WHO CARES ABOUT HIM!!
I MEAN, IS THERE ANYTHING MORE VALUABLE THAN GOLD?!

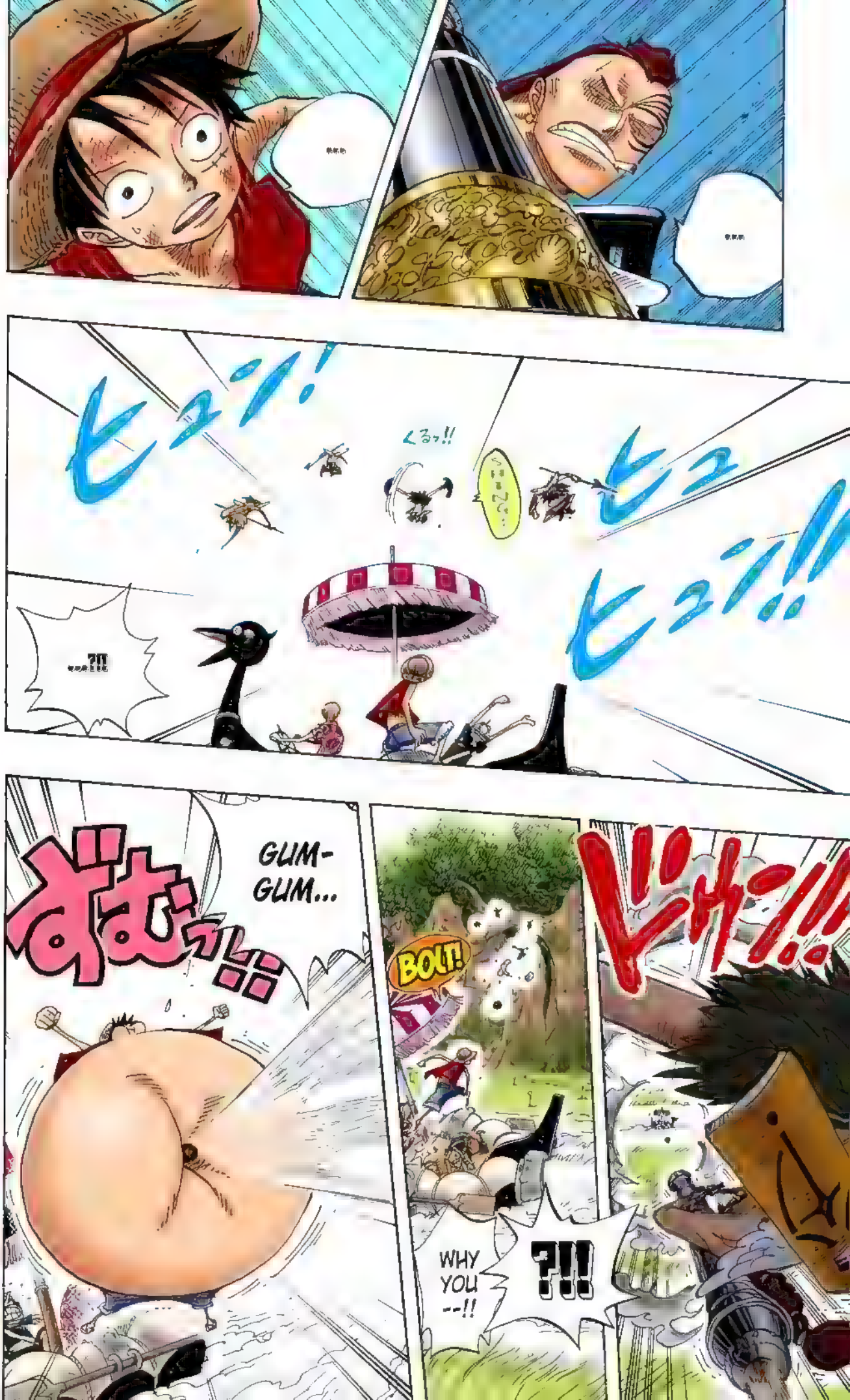
KUKAW KUKAW!!!
FOOM
ゴウッ!!!
ドドーン!!
ドーン!!!
HEH HEH... FUTILE!
ガキィ…ン!!
バサ
バサバサ
AGH, AGH,
ドドォ…ン…

WHAT'S THIS PLACE?
NO DOUBT ABOUT IT. THIS IS THE AREA FOR THE NEXT TRIAL.
THERE'S GONNA BE ANOTHER PRIEST. STAY ALERT!!
AW, CRUD!! ONE TRIAL IS ENOUGH!!
WILL IT BE "STRING"?! OR "IRON"?! OR "SWAMP"?!!


MEH. IT'S JUST A PRAIRIE WITH A BUNCH OF BIG FLOWERS.
FLOWERS? LOOK CLOSELY!!
THOSE ARE SKULLS ON TOP OF POLES!!


HM?
OH, YEAH.

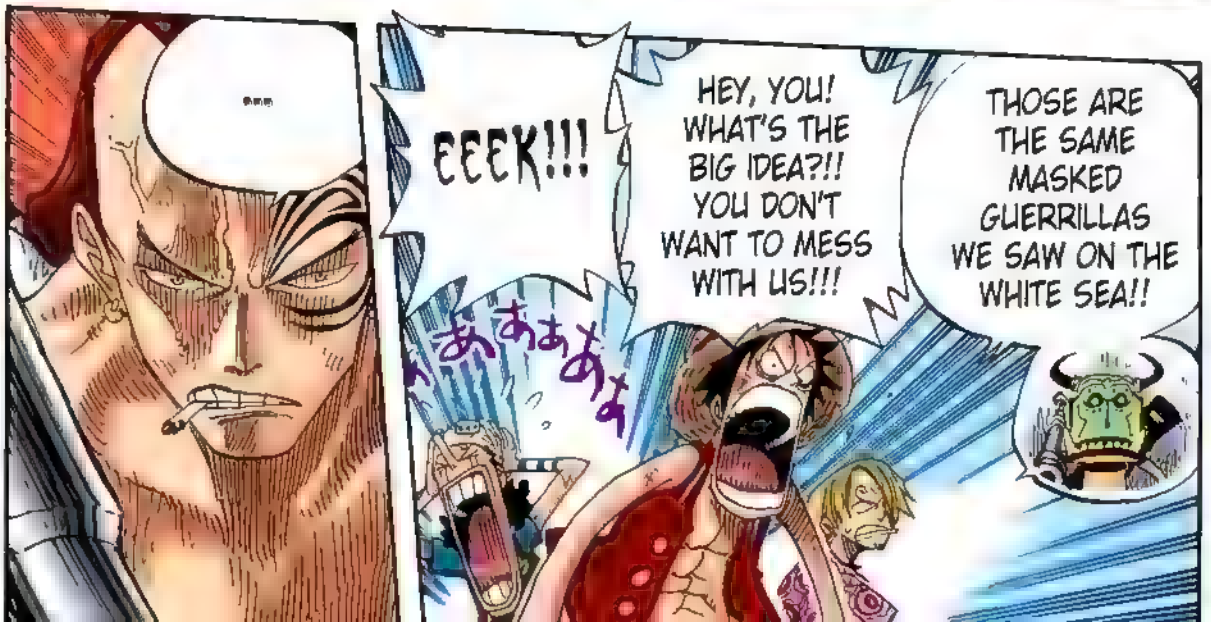
THEY'RE HERE!!!!
あああああ
HHHHH!!!!
KRACK!!
HUH?!!
!!!
SOME-THING'S COMING!!!
オオッ!!



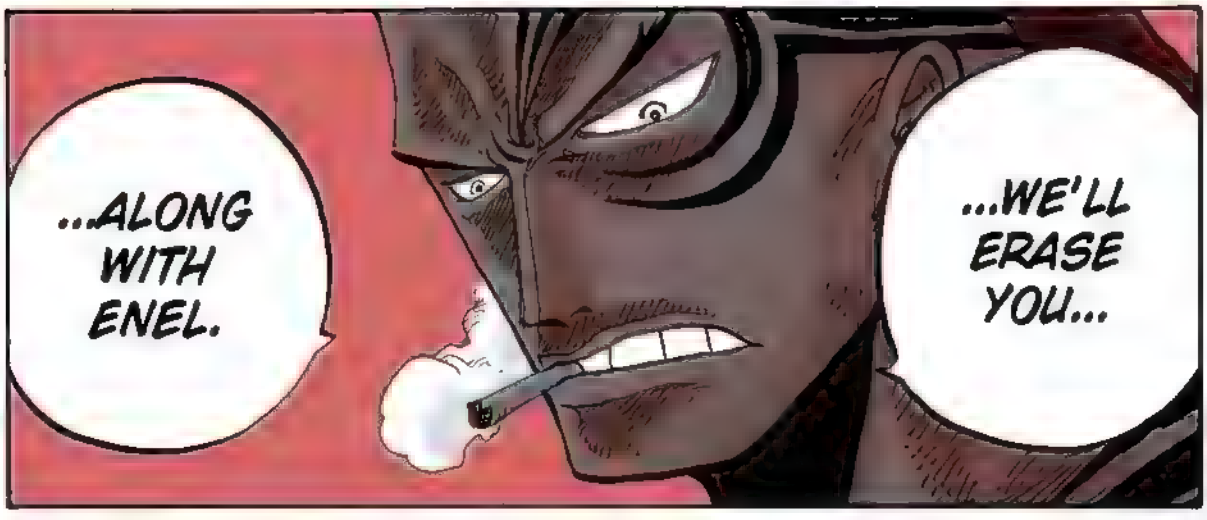
...
...
ヒュン!
くるっ!!
ヒュ
ヒュン!!
...?!!
ドゥン!!
BOLT!
?!!
WHY YOU --!!
GUM-GUM...
ずむっ!!

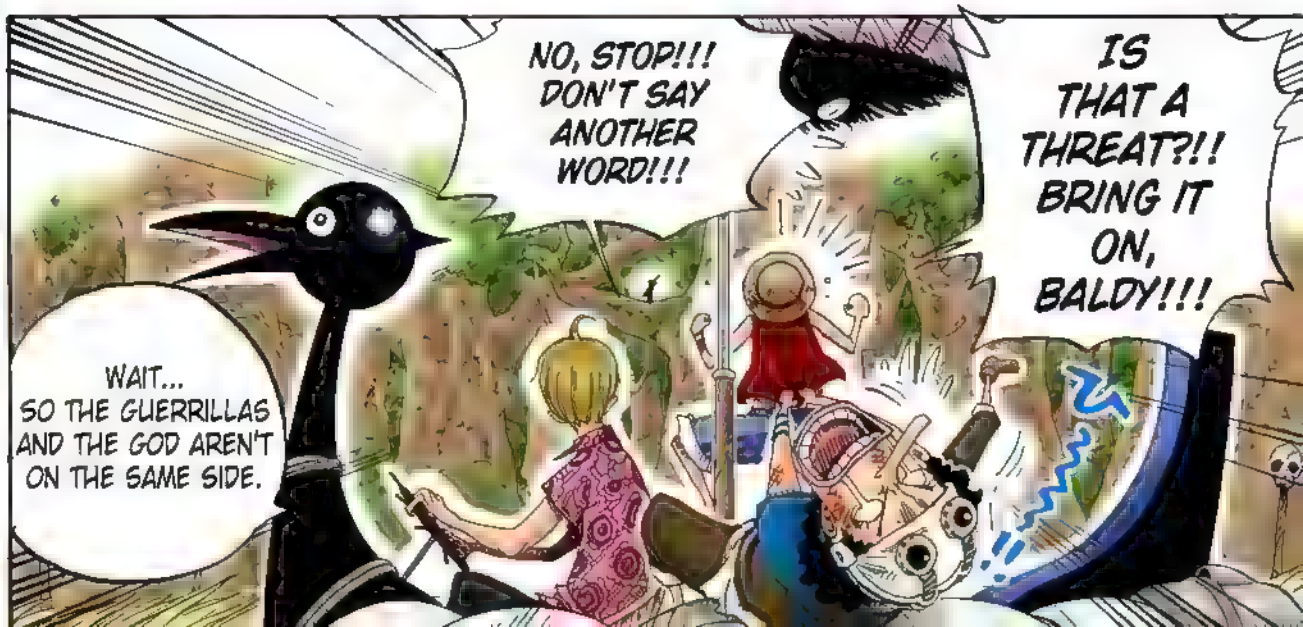
ボフォオ!!!
BALLOON !!!!
!!!
!!
A PARAMECIA USER!

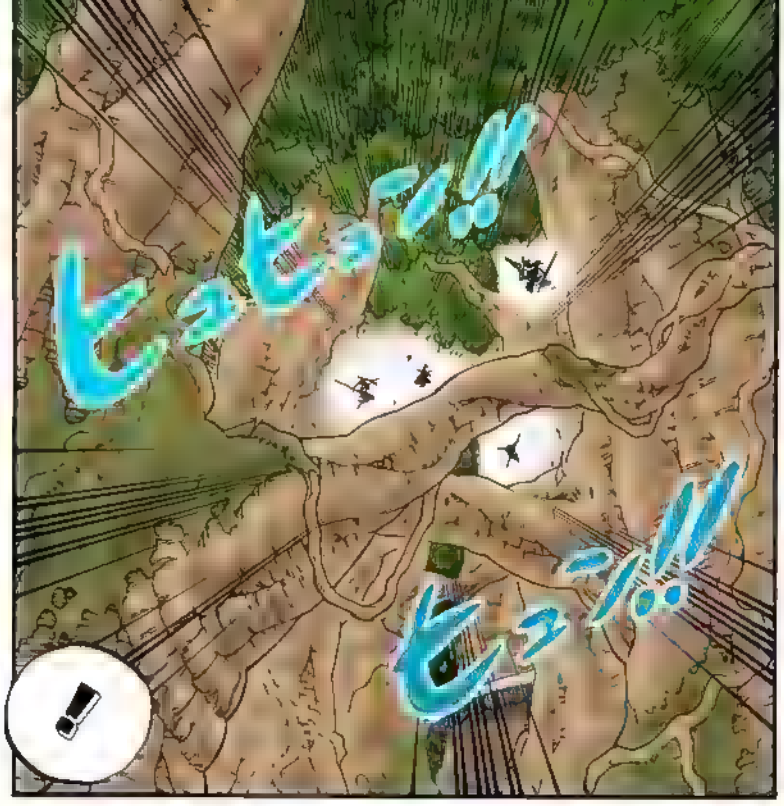
NO. LEAVE THEM.
...!!
WYPER, DO WE GO AFTER THEM?


...
EEEK!!!
HEY, YOU! WHAT'S THE BIG IDEA?!! YOU DON'T WANT TO MESS WITH US!!!
THOSE ARE THE SAME MASKED GUERRILLAS WE SAW ON THE WHITE SEA!!
おぁぁぁ

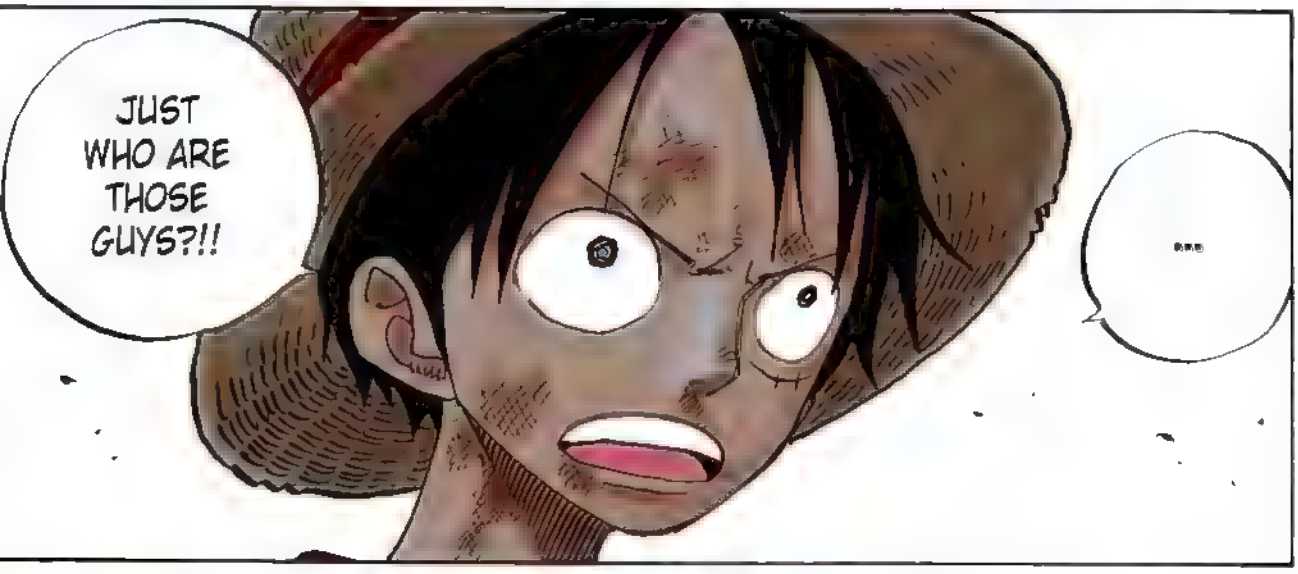
IF YOU VALUE YOUR LIFE, GO BACK TO THE BLUE SEA.
THE BLUE SEA PEOPLE WHO ARE SHAKING THINGS UP IN SKYPIEA.
SO YOU'RE THE ONES...
...
IF YOU INSIST ON INTERFERING ON THIS ISLAND...

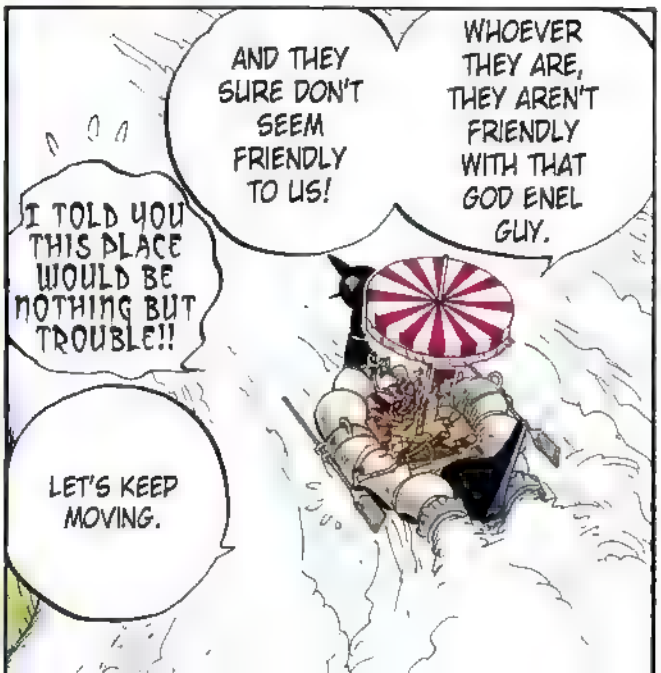

...ALONG WITH ENEL.
...WE'LL ERASE YOU...


NO, STOP!!! DON'T SAY ANOTHER WORD!!!
IS THAT A THREAT?!! BRING IT ON, BALDY!!!
WAIT... SO THE GUERRILLAS AND THE GOD AREN'T ON THE SAME SIDE.

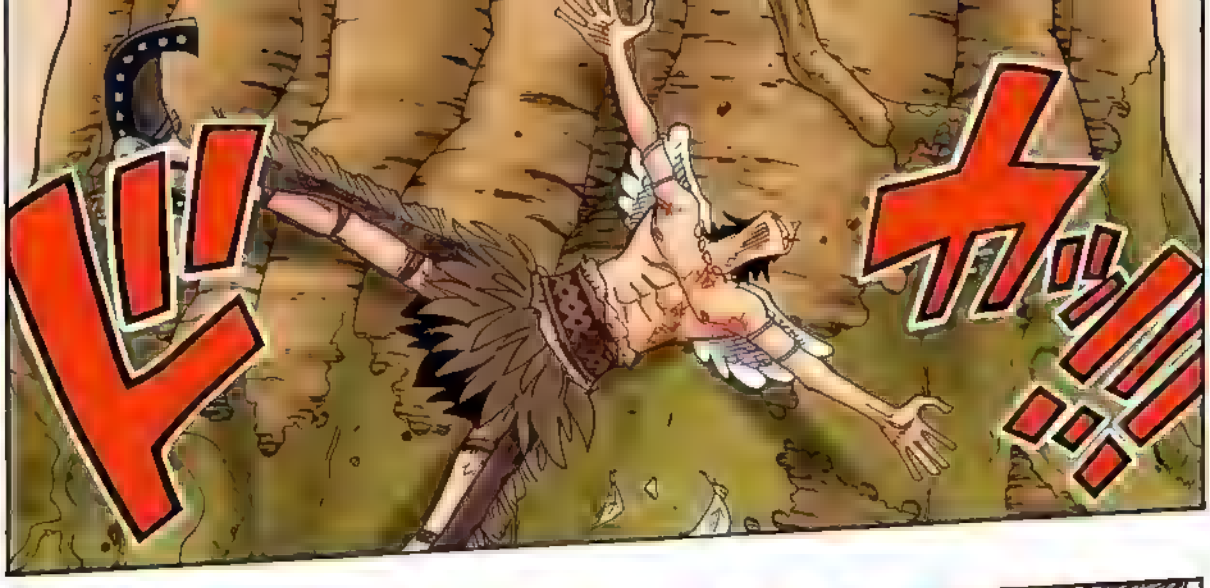

!

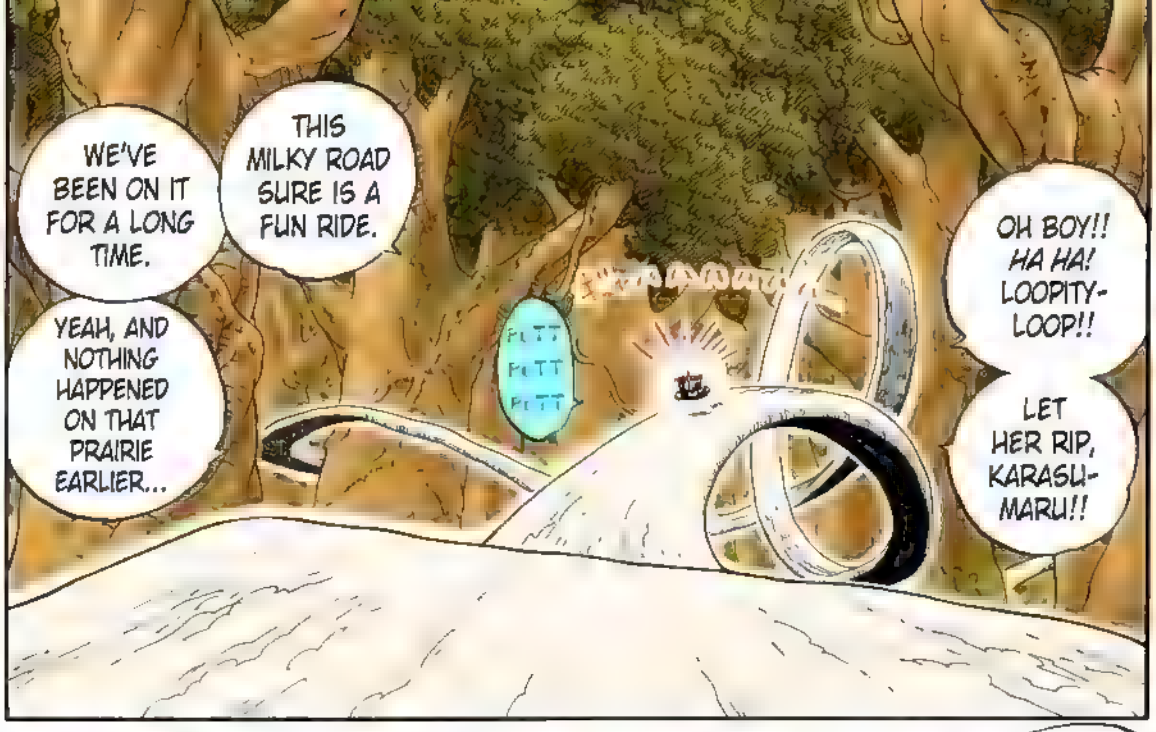
...TO GET OFF THIS ISLAND.
OF COURSE, THAT ASSUMES YOU'RE EVEN STRONG ENOUGH...

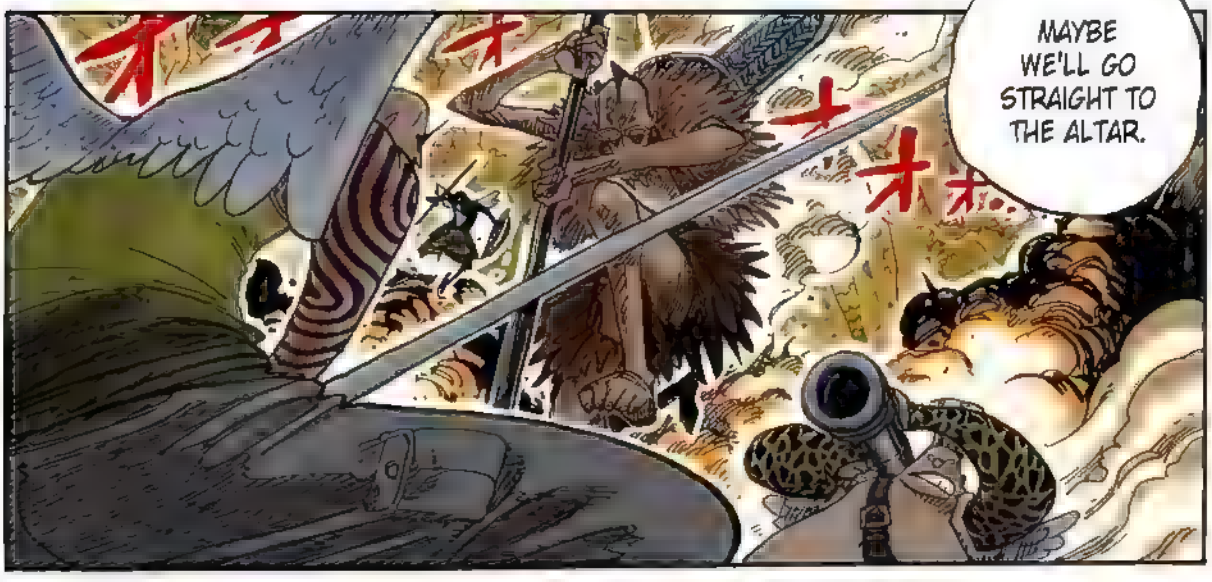

JUST WHO ARE THOSE GUYS?!!
...

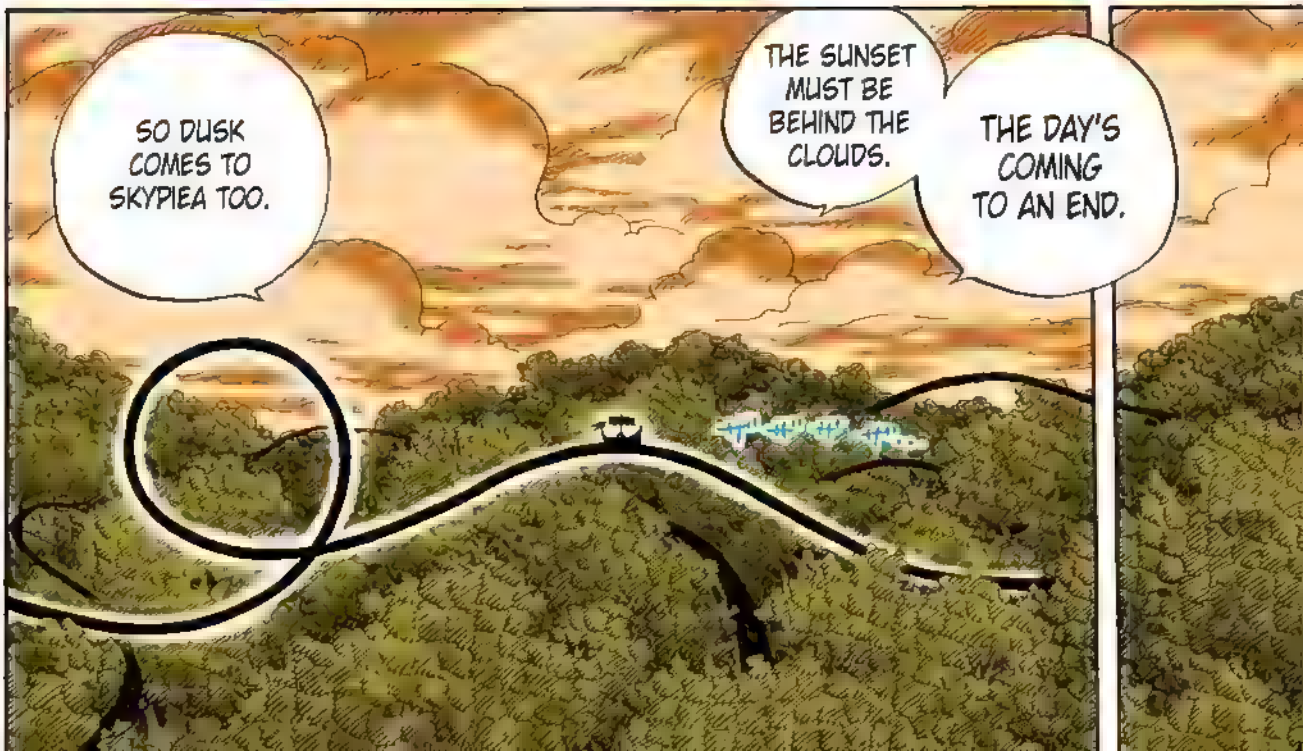

I TOLD YOU THIS PLACE WOULD BE NOTHING BUT TROUBLE!!
AND THEY SURE DON'T SEEM FRIENDLY TO US!
WHOEVER THEY ARE, THEY AREN'T FRIENDLY WITH THAT GOD ENEL GUY.
LET'S KEEP MOVING.

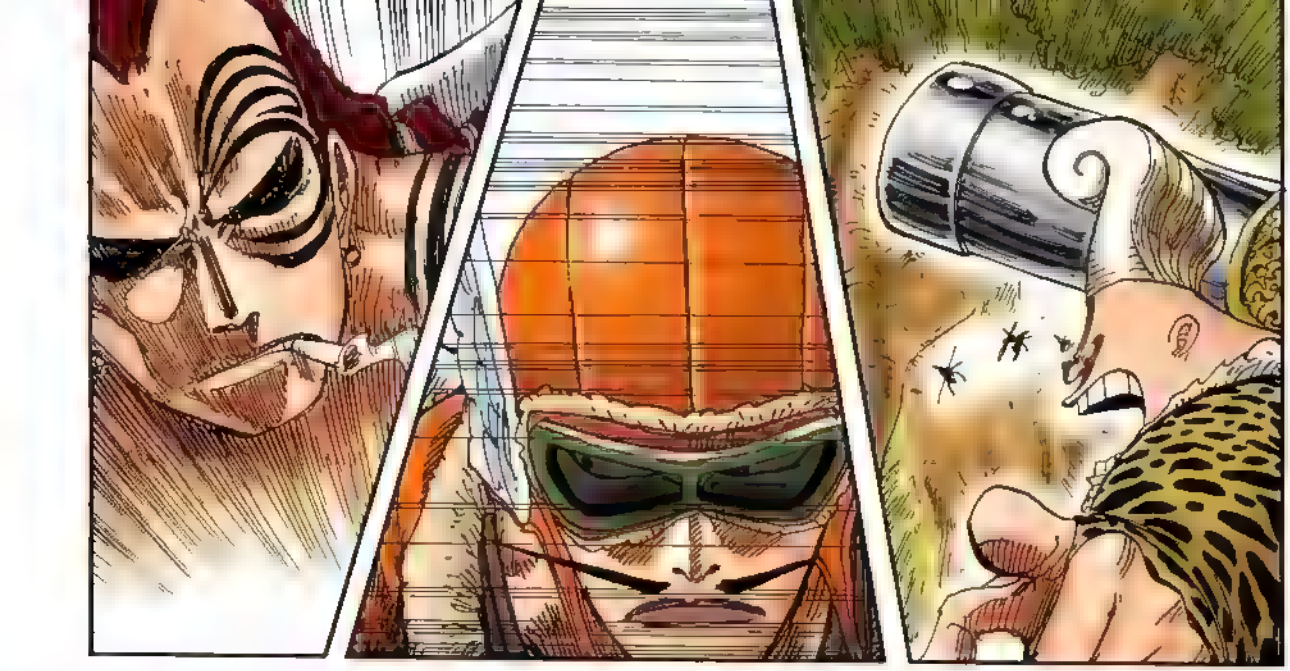
オオオオ
ドドド
ドドォン!!
ドン!!


ドカ!!!

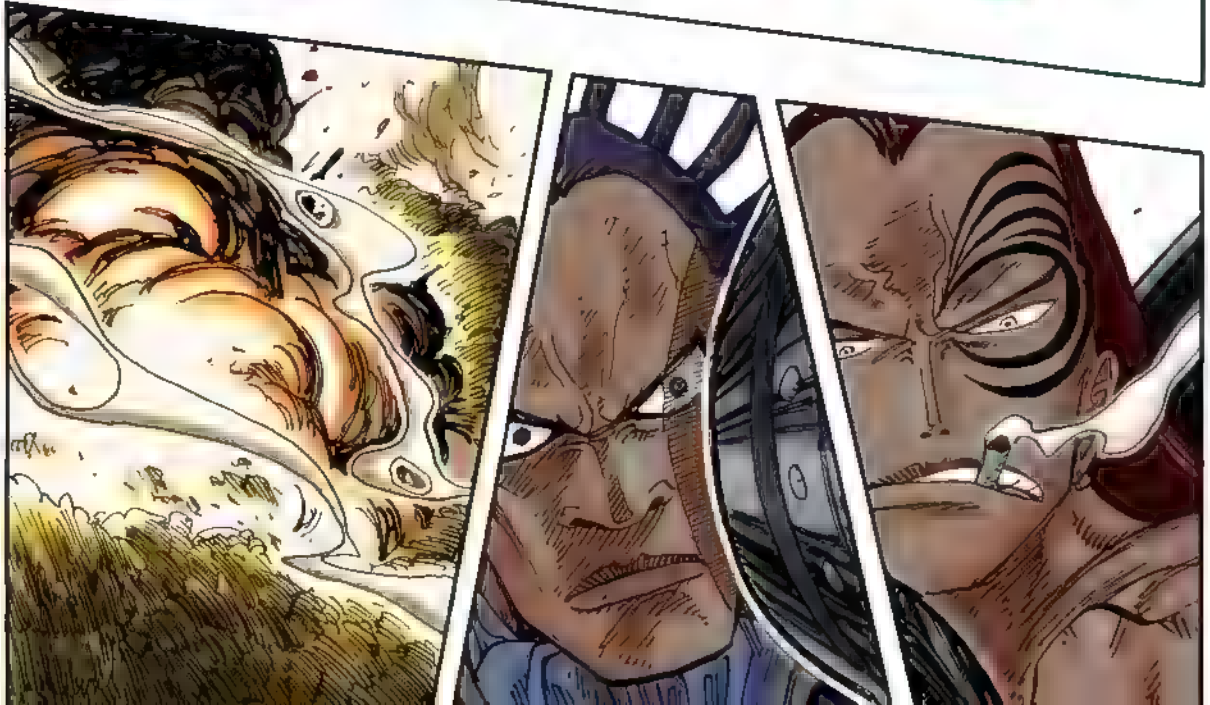

WE'VE BEEN ON IT FOR A LONG TIME.
THIS MILKY ROAD SURE IS A FUN RIDE.
YEAH, AND NOTHING HAPPENED ON THAT PRAIRIE EARLIER...
PLTT PLTT PLTT
OH BOY!! HA HA! LOOPITY-LOOP!!
LET HER RIP, KARASU-MARU!!

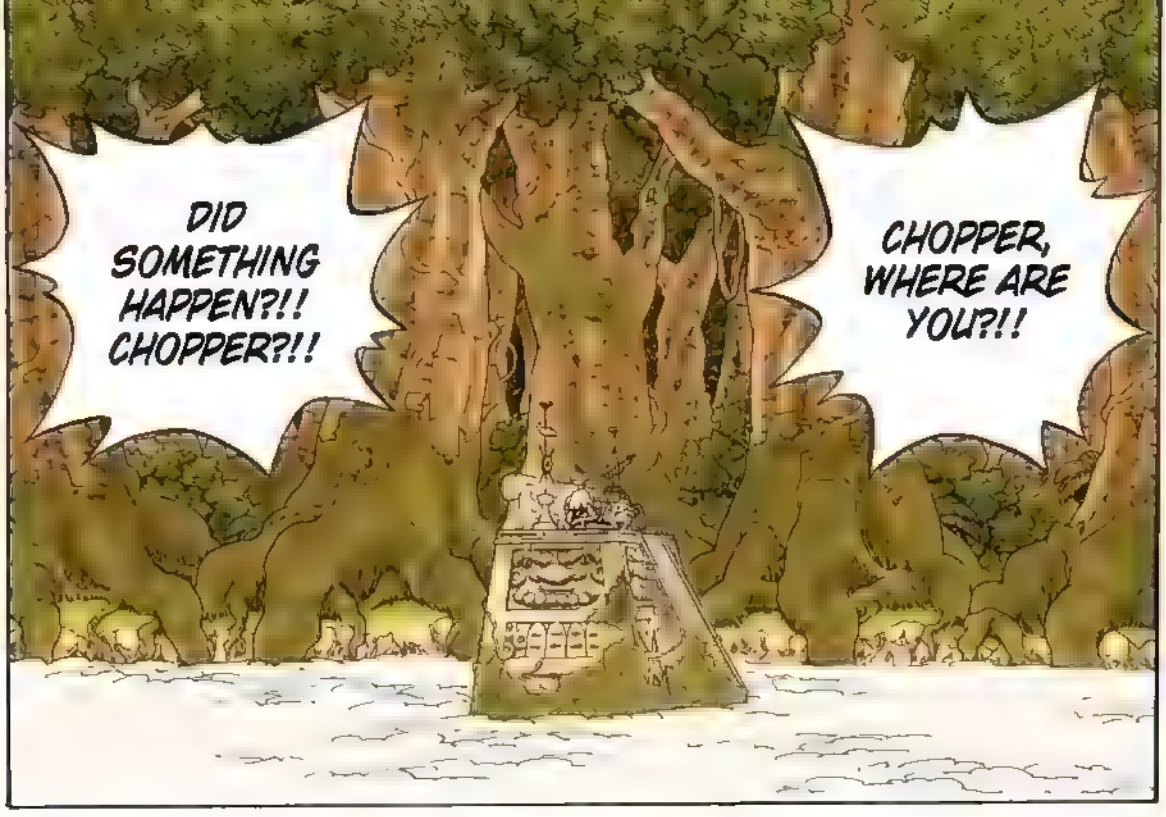

MAYBE WE'LL GO STRAIGHT TO THE ALTAR.

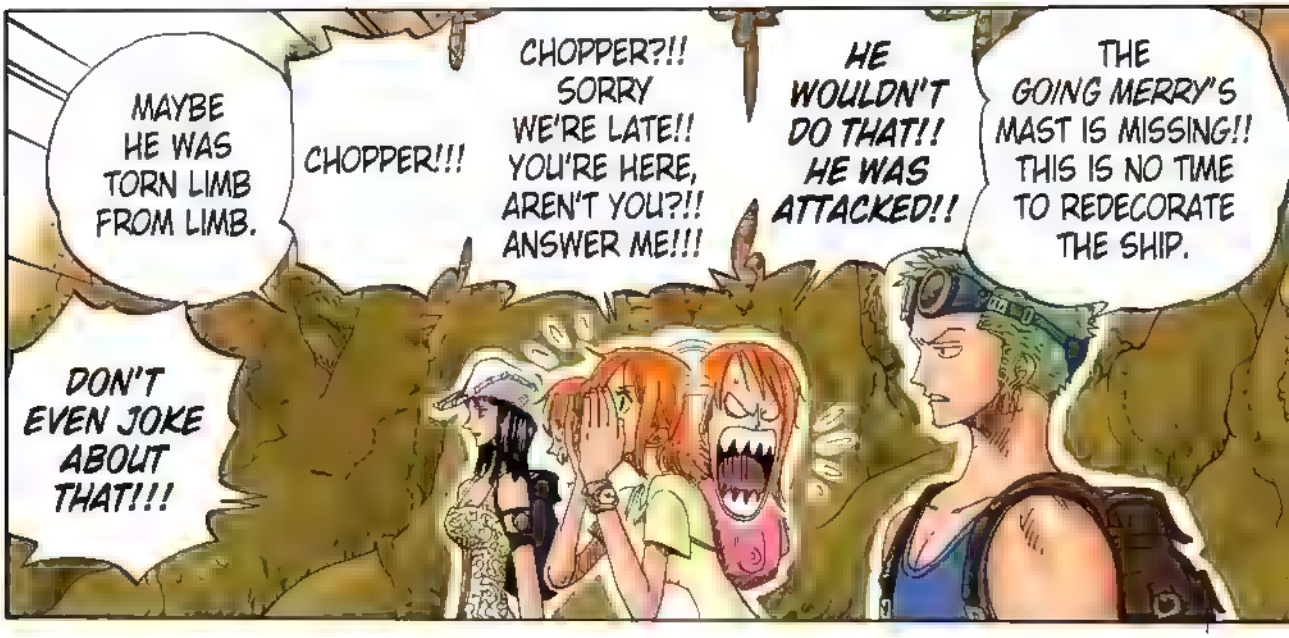

SO DUSK COMES TO SKYPIEA TOO.
THE SUNSET MUST BE BEHIND THE CLOUDS.
THE DAY'S COMING TO AN END.



CHOK!!!

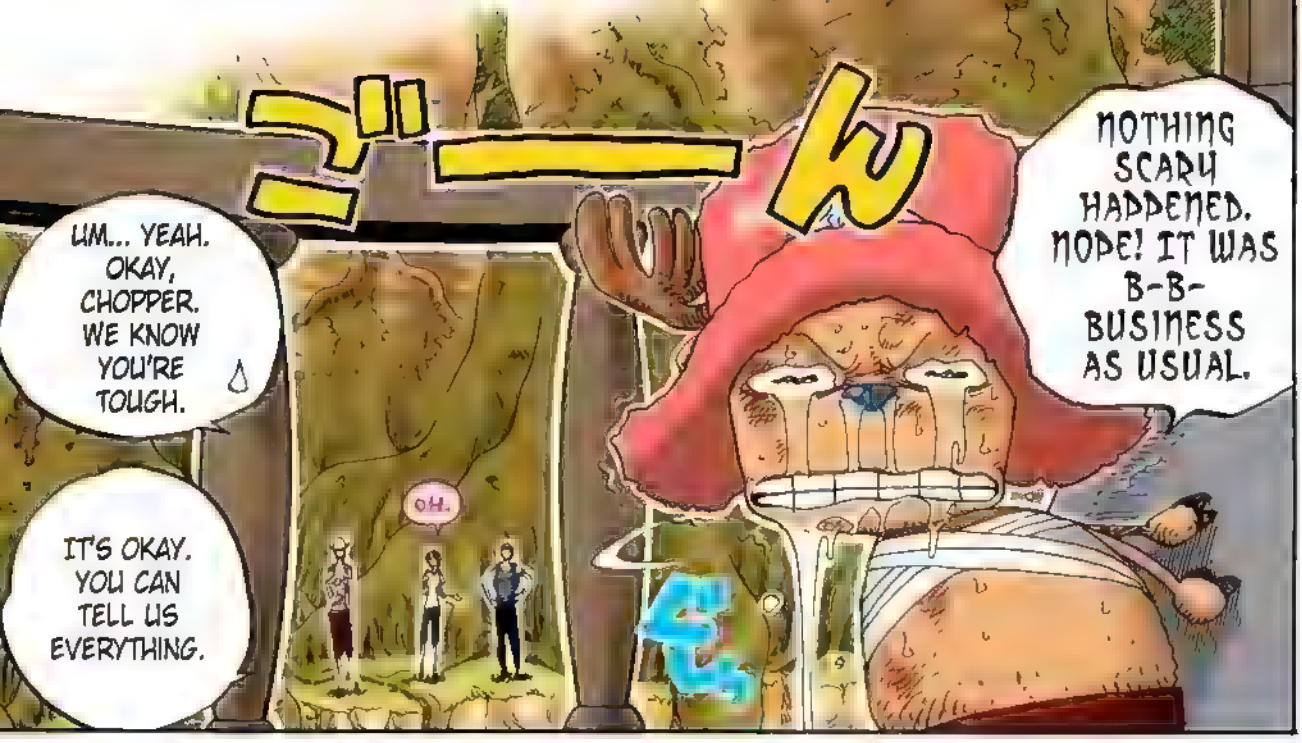


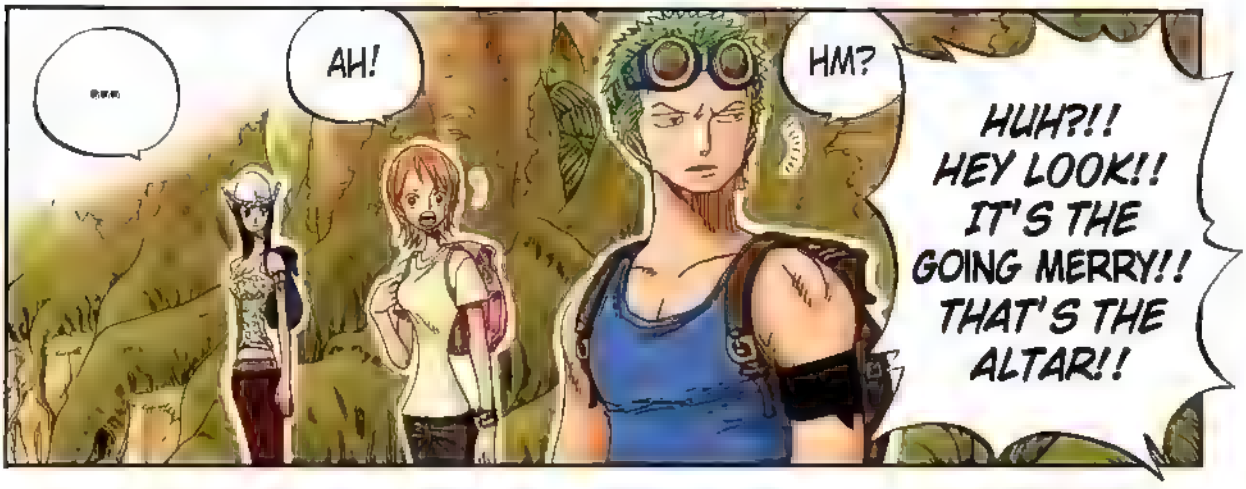

DID SOMETHING HAPPEN?!! CHOPPER?!!
CHOPPER, WHERE ARE YOU?!!

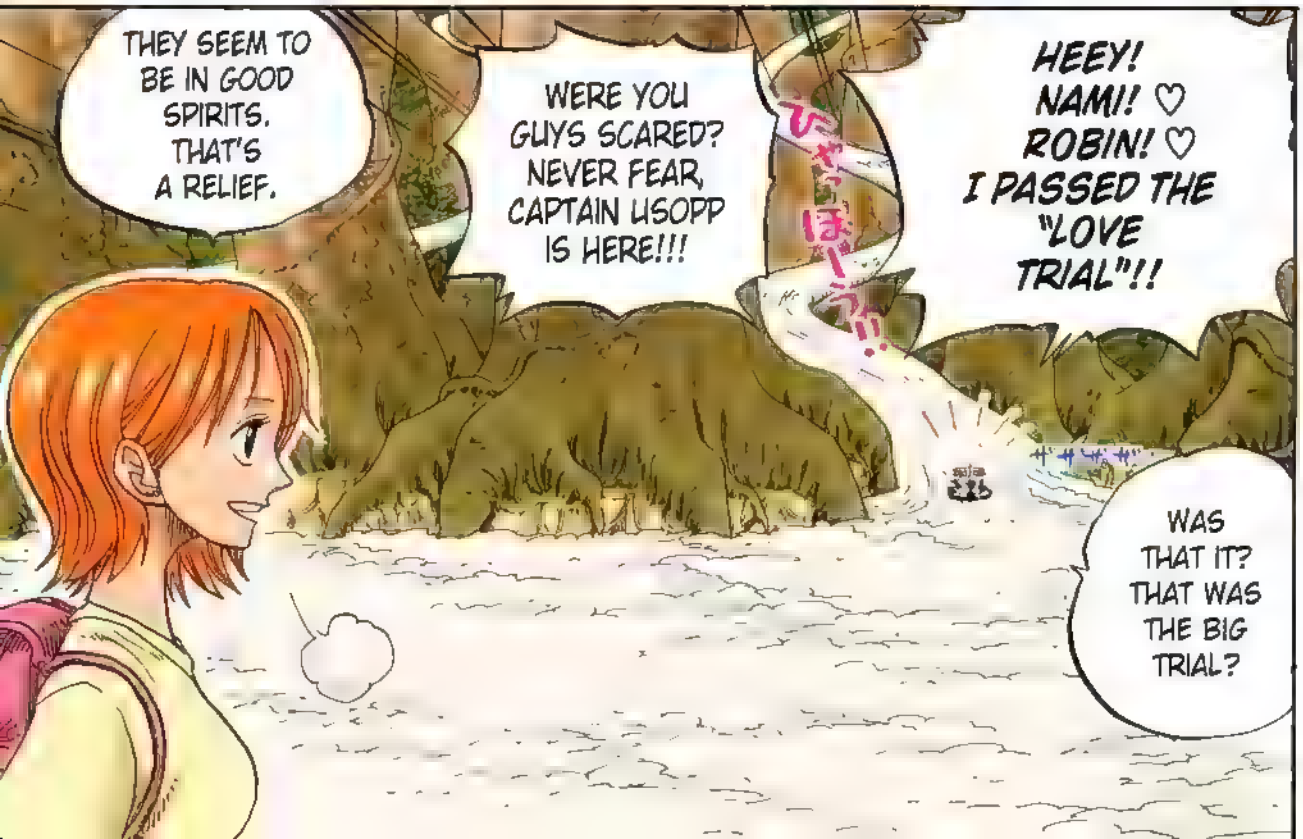

MAYBE HE WAS TORN LIMB FROM LIMB.
CHOPPER!!!
CHOPPER?!! SORRY WE'RE LATE!! YOU'RE HERE, AREN'T YOU?!! ANSWER ME!!!
HE WOULDN'T DO THAT!! HE WAS ATTACKED!!
THE GOING MERRY'S MAST IS MISSING!! THIS IS NO TIME TO REDECORATE THE SHIP.
DON'T EVEN JOKE ABOUT THAT!!!

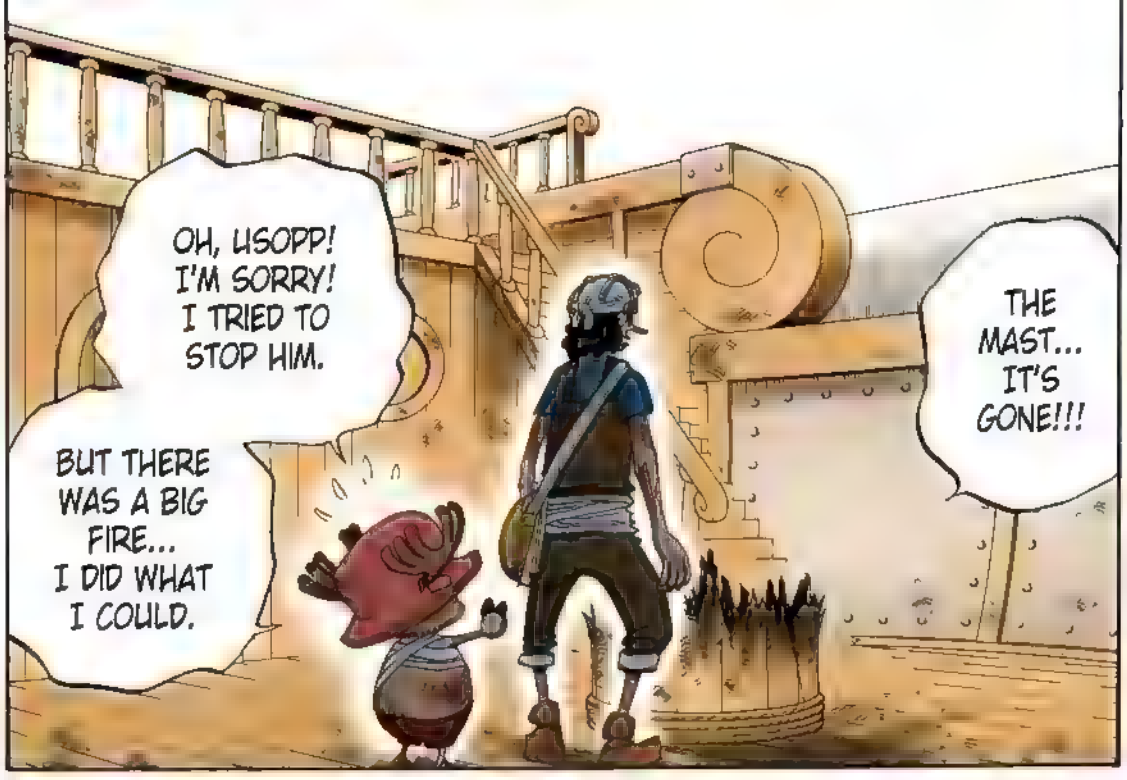
SOB...
?!

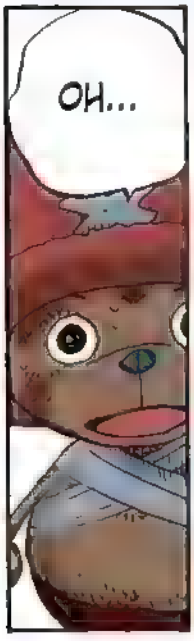
HEY, CHOPPER!!! AREN'T YOU HERE?!! DID SOMETHING HAPPEN?!!


ゴーーーん
NOTHING SCARY HAPPENED. NOPE! IT WAS B-B-BUSINESS AS USUAL.
UM... YEAH. OKAY, CHOPPER. WE KNOW YOU'RE TOUGH.
IT'S OKAY. YOU CAN TELL US EVERYTHING.
OH.


...
AH!
HM?
HUH?!! HEY LOOK!! IT'S THE GOING MERRY!! THAT'S THE ALTAR!!


THEY SEEM TO BE IN GOOD SPIRITS. THAT'S A RELIEF.
WERE YOU GUYS SCARED? NEVER FEAR, CAPTAIN USOPP IS HERE!!!
ひゃっほーっ!!
HEEY! NAMI! ♡ ROBIN! ♡ I PASSED THE "LOVE TRIAL"!!
WAS THAT IT? THAT WAS THE BIG TRIAL?


OH, USOPP! I'M SORRY! I TRIED TO STOP HIM.
BUT THERE WAS A BIG FIRE... I DID WHAT I COULD.
THE MAST... IT'S GONE!!!

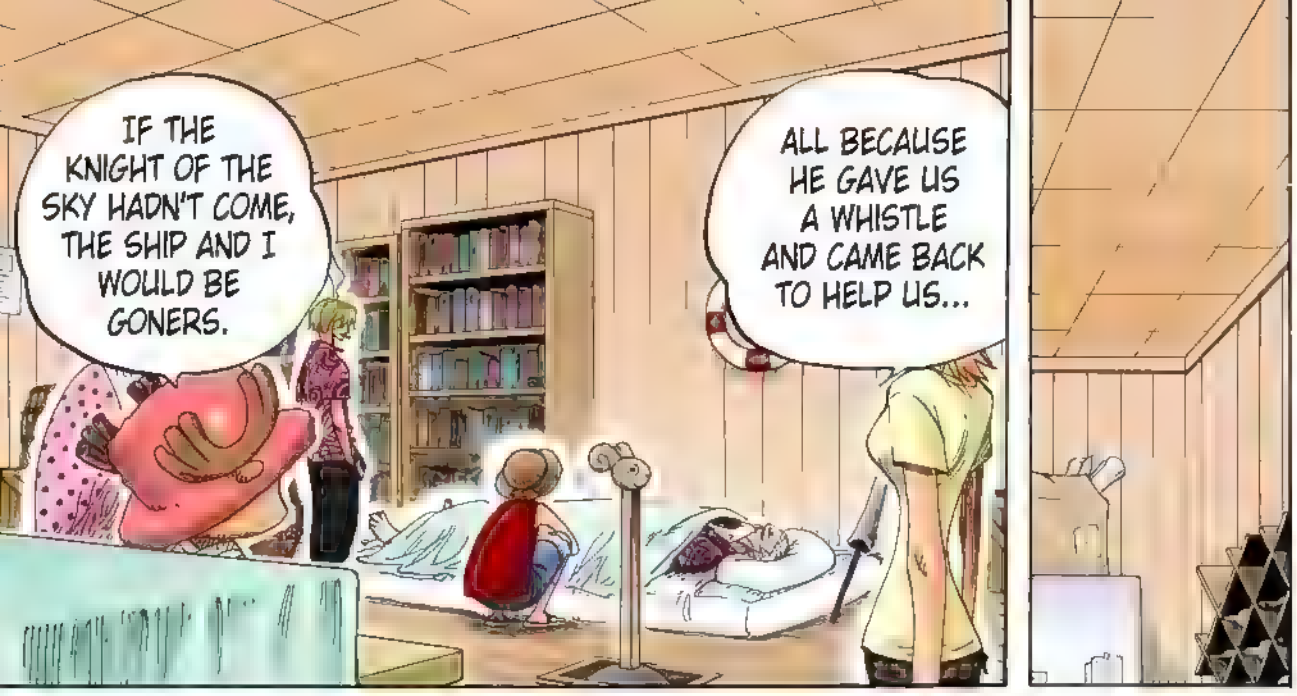

OH...

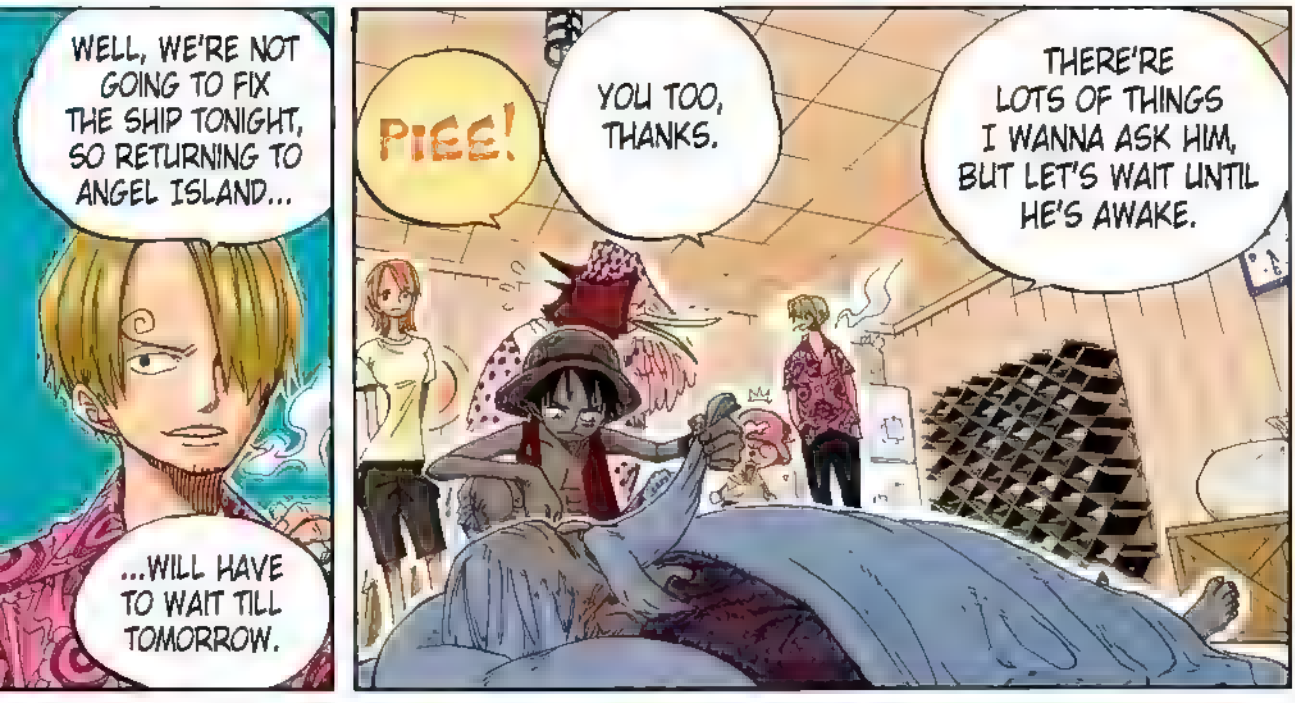
A MAST CAN ALWAYS BE REPLACED, BUT WE CAN'T REPLACE YOU.
I'M JUST GLAD YOU DIDN'T GET BURNED TO A CRISP. DAH HAH HAH!!
A BURNING SPEAR IS SERIOUS BUSINESS!!
...

HUH?!
DID YOU TAKE CARE OF YOUR WOUNDS?
UM... UH-HUH.

YEAH!! THE KNIGHT OF THE SKY!!!

DIDN'T YOU SAY HE WAS BADLY INJURED?
HEY, CHOPPER!! WHERE'S THE WEIRD OLD GUY?
I'M GONNA BECOME A STRONG, RELIABLE MAN!!
メラ
メラ
メラ


IF THE KNIGHT OF THE SKY HADN'T COME, THE SHIP AND I WOULD BE GONERS.
ALL BECAUSE HE GAVE US A WHISTLE AND CAME BACK TO HELP US...

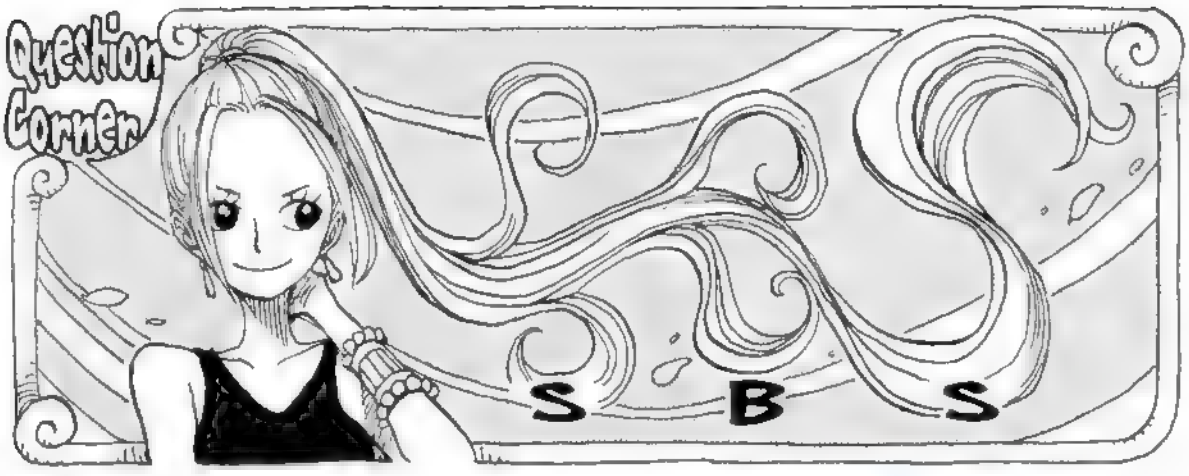

WELL, WE'RE NOT GOING TO FIX THE SHIP TONIGHT, SO RETURNING TO ANGEL ISLAND...
...WILL HAVE TO WAIT TILL TOMORROW.
PIEE!
YOU TOO, THANKS.
THERE'RE LOTS OF THINGS I WANNA ASK HIM, BUT LET'S WAIT UNTIL HE'S AWAKE.

FUN TIMES!!!
YAHOO!! YES!!! WE'RE GOING CAMPING!!!
SHOULD ANYTHING HAPPEN, IT'LL BE EASIER TO FIGHT OUT THERE.
...AND SET UP CAMP BY THE LAKESIDE.
LET'S GO INTO THE FOREST...
NOW WAIT JUST A MINUTE!! CAMPING?! WE'RE IN ENEMY TERRITORY! WE CAN'T JUST--

MANY THINGS ARE BECOMING CLEAR THANKS TO THE DATA.
ATTENTION! EVERYONE, THANK YOU FOR ALL YOUR REPORTS!!
パン!!

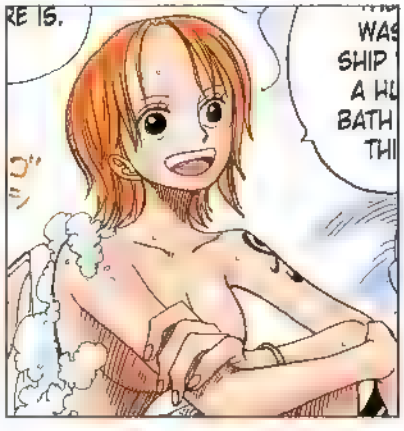
I TOLD YOU EARLIER!!
NO KIDDING?!!
...IS THE VERY "EL DORADO" THAT THE SARUYAMA ALLIANCE WAS SEARCHING FOR!!
IT TURNS OUT THAT THIS ISLAND...
AND WHAT'S THIS MANTRA THING ALL ABOUT?
パッ!!
FSH FSH
I'M NOT SURE, BUT I THINK THEY USE IT TO PREDICT OUR MOVES.
CHOPPER, YOU WANT THIS SMASHED SOME MORE?
YES.
MAKE IT EASY TO SWALLOW.
HIS DIGESTIVE TRACT WAS HURT PRETTY BAD.

WE'RE IN ENEMY TERRITORY AND VASTLY OUTNUMBERED.
THOSE ARE MY KIND OF ODDS!
C'MON, WE'RE PIRATES!!
WE CAN'T JUST IGNORE IT WHEN FATE DROPS A TREASURE TROVE IN OUR PATH.
HEE HEE! IT SOUNDS LIKE FUN!
THE GOD WILL BE ANGRY!!
HEY NOW, LUFFY!! DON'T TELL ME YOU'VE FORGOTTEN...
...THE WARNING THE GUERRILLA GUY GAVE US?!
THAT'S THE SPIRIT!
YOU CATCH ON QUICKLY!!
A CITY OF GOLD, HUH? NOW THIS IS THE KIND OF ADVENTURE I'VE BEEN WAITING FOR!!
うっはっはっは!!
AWRIGHT! LET'S DO IT!!!
LET'S FIND THAT GOLD!!!!

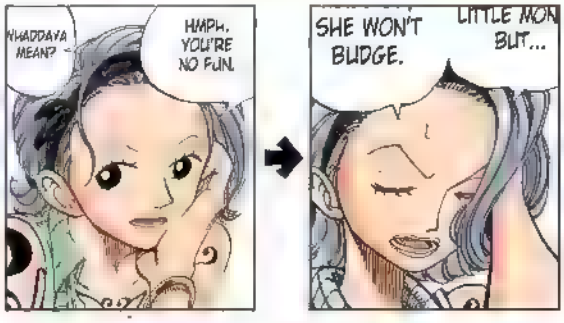


Q: Hello. I'm a great fan of Nami. And here's a question! The bracelet that Nami is wearing in volume 23 must be very valuable since she wears it even when she's bathing!! I checked through the whole volume and she's had it on since she left CocoVillage. And before that, it looks like Nojiko was wearing it! Did Nojiko give it to Nami when she left Coco Village? Surely there's a tearful tale of sisterly love here...? (sob sob) Please tell me the truth behind this!!

--Bon-chan



A: Yes. The bracelet. On the morning of their parting (volume 11), it was no longer on Nojiko's wrist. And on her shoulder are the tattoos that represent her foster parents, tangerines for Belle-Mère and a Pinwheel for Genzo. And on her left wrist is the bracelet from her big sister. Although they aren't related by blood, Nami's family is always close, even across the Great Blue deep.

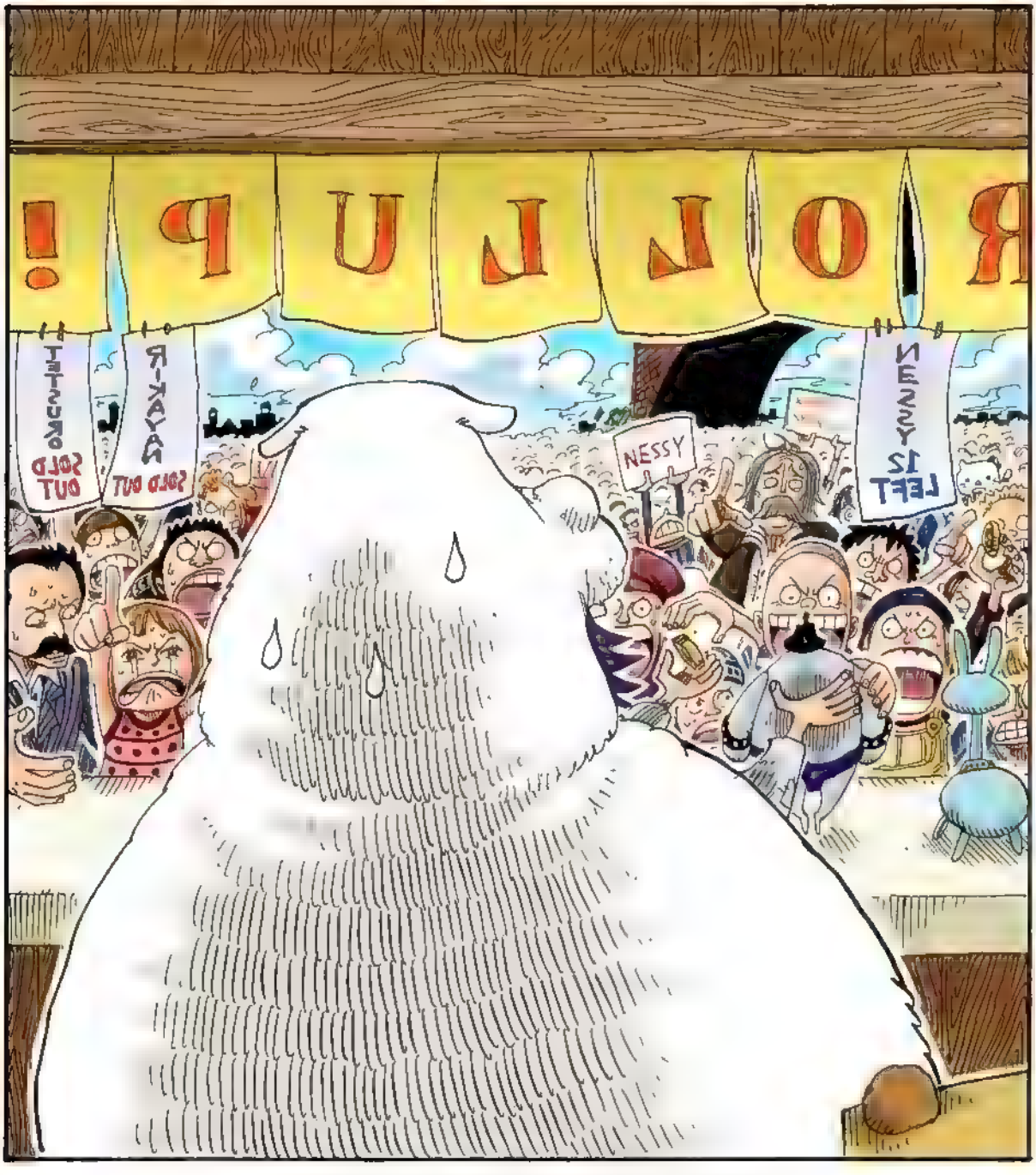


Q: This is out of blue, but I love coloring. Oda Sensei, please do more coloring pages of the seven main characters! (Lots and lots please!)

--Mitchi the sophomore

A: Oh! You like to color? Coloring is fun, isn't it? Speaking of which, we haven't had a coloring page lately. I'll add one--it's on page 166. And about that, the black parts on the image have already been filled in. Sorry but that's just how the file was created. If you have any requests for illustrations, please let me know. Until the next Question Corner

Chapter 253: VEARTH



WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH
VOLUME 16: "MY BUSINESS IS BOOMING"

ドウン…!!

ゴゴゴゴゴ…

ドゴオ…ン!

WYPER! KAMAKIRI'S DOWN!!!

WHAT?!

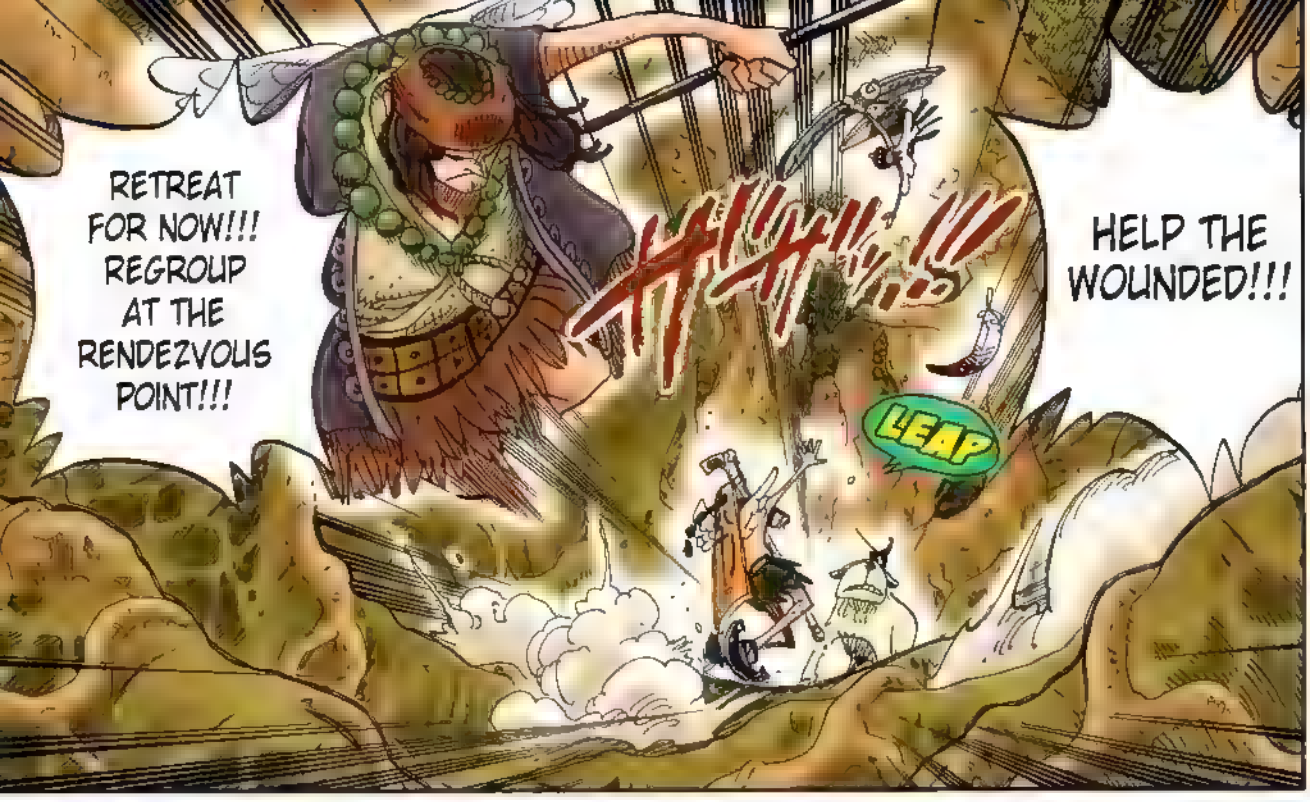
WE JUST NEED ONE LAST PUSH!!!

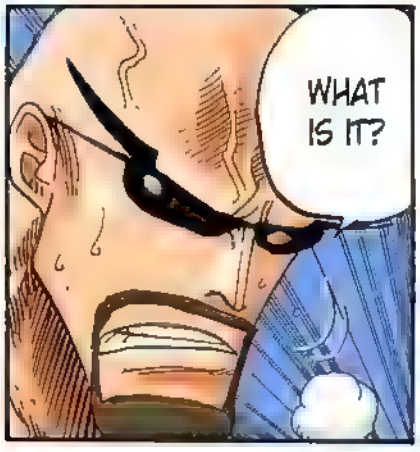
HEH! AS IF ONE MORE PUSH WOULD DO YOU ANY GOOD!!

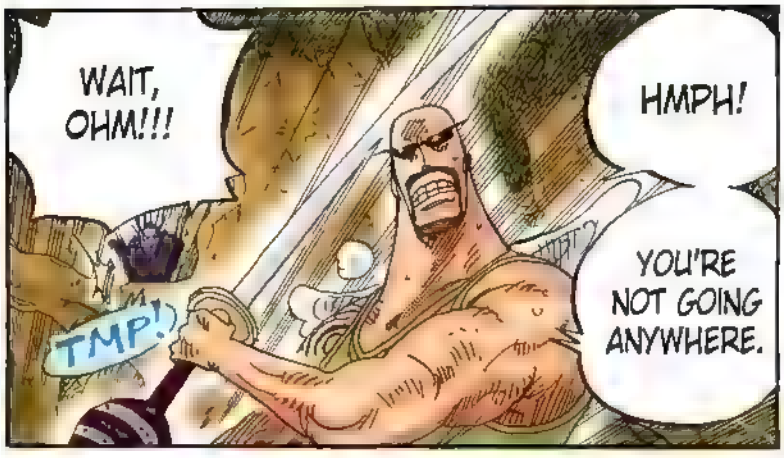
WHEN NIGHT FALLS, WE'LL HAVE AN EVEN BIGGER ADVANTAGE!!!

…

ゴオオオオオ


RETREAT FOR NOW!!! REGROUP AT THE RENDEZVOUS POINT!!!
HELP THE WOUNDED!!!
LEAP

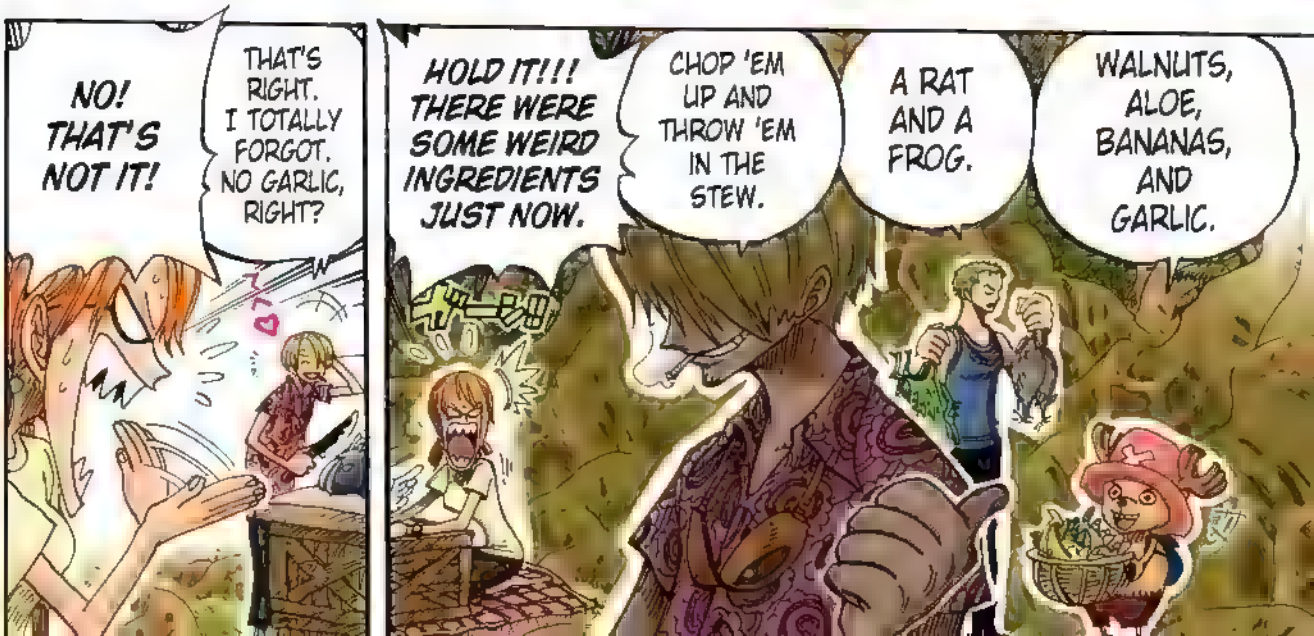

WHAT IS IT?


WAIT, OHM!!!
HMPH!
YOU'RE NOT GOING ANYWHERE.
TMP!

GOD ENEL...
...CALLS.

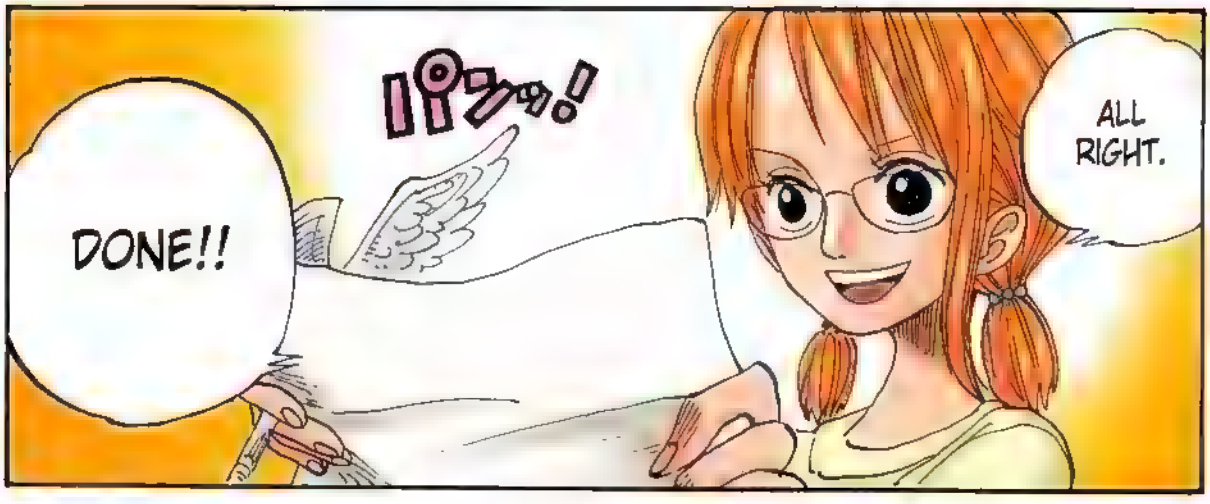
GLUB
...
パチ
パチ
FSSHH...

WE NEED WATER FOR TOMORROW, ENOUGH FOR EACH ONE OF US.
THAT'S ALL YOU HAVE TO DO.
YOU DON'T HAVE TO WATCH THE POT, STUPID. WHEN THERE'S ENOUGH DISTILLED WATER IN THE BOWL, POUR IT INTO THE FLASK.
MAN, THIS IS SO BORING!
SANJI!! WE GOT LOTS OF YUMMY THINGS.
GREAT WORK!
ごろり...


NO! THAT'S NOT IT!
THAT'S RIGHT. I TOTALLY FORGOT. NO GARLIC, RIGHT?
HOLD IT!!! THERE WERE SOME WEIRD INGREDIENTS JUST NOW.
CHOP 'EM UP AND THROW 'EM IN THE STEW.
A RAT AND A FROG.
WALNUTS, ALOE, BANANAS, AND GARLIC.

I FOUND IT ON THE LAKESHORE. I THOUGHT IT MIGHT COME IN HANDY.
OH!! IS THAT ROCK SALT? THAT'S A GOOD FIND.
BUT IT'S NO GEM.
HEE HEE. ISN'T IT PRETTY?
WOW! ♡ WHAT'S THAT BLUE THING, ROBIN?! A GEM?
HEY, ZORO!! DON'T JUST STAND THERE, COME AND GIVE ME A HAND.
...TO TREAT OUR FRIEND, THE KNIGHT OF THE SKY.
I CAN MAKE BURN OINTMENT AND DISINFECTANT WITH THEM...
I'M TAKING HALF OF THE ALOE AND GARLIC.
HMM...
NEED FROG TOO?
NOPE! DON'T NEED ANY FROG!
YOU BET IT WILL! SALT IS ESSENTIAL FOR SURVIVAL.
PLUNK!!
JUST SHUT UP AND DO IT. IF YOU DEFY THE CHEF, YOU'LL STARVE TO DEATH.
GIVE ME A BREAK! MY SWORDS AREN'T MADE FOR THIS!

THE HEAT FROM THE HOT ROCKS COOKS THE STEW.
AS IF! THIS IS "HOT ROCK STEW"!
IS IT TASTY?
HUH?! WE'RE EATING ROCKS TOO?!
WHEN YOU COOK THIS WAY, THE INGREDIENTS KEEP MORE OF THEIR NUTRIENTS.
GLUB

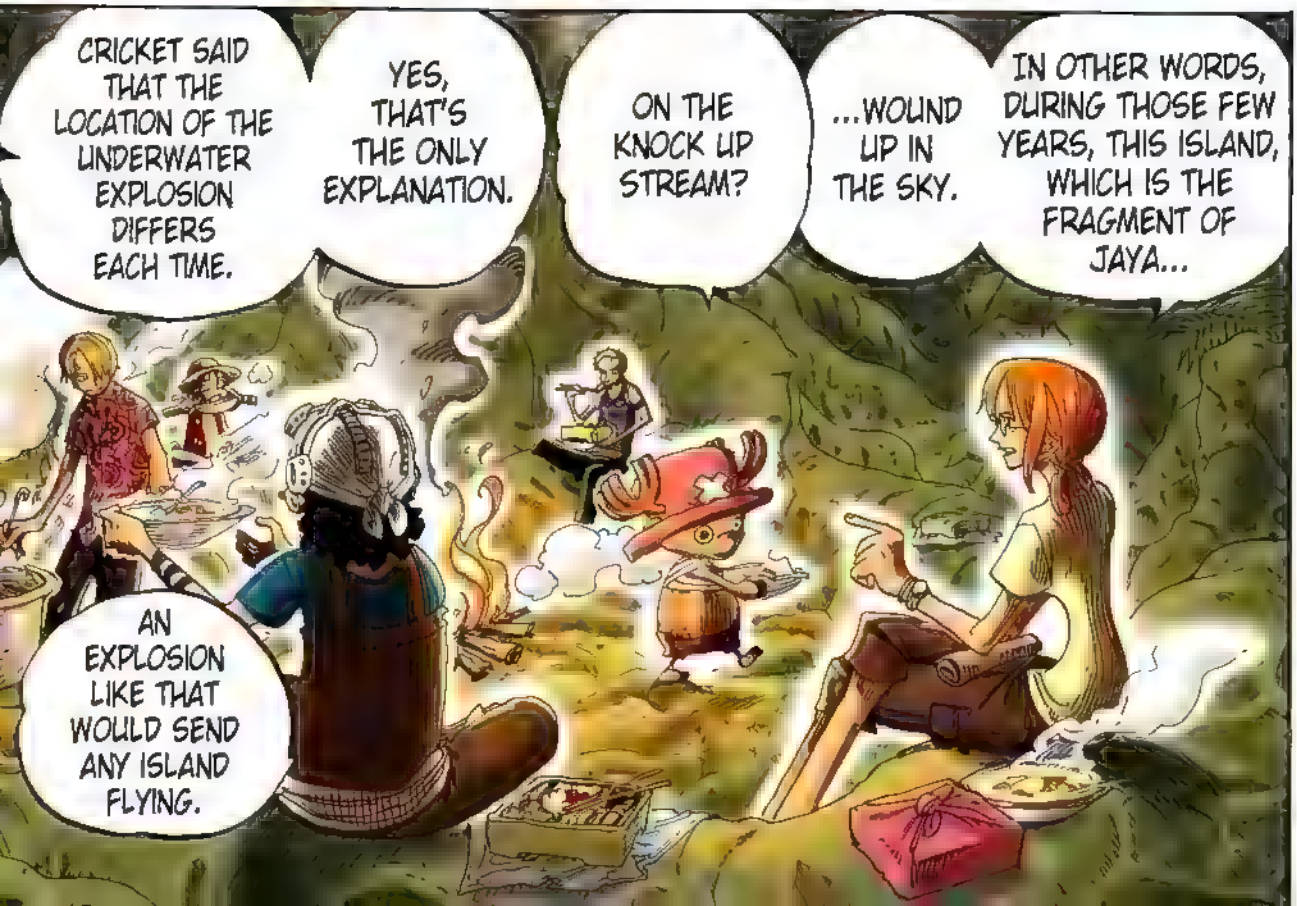

DONE!!
ALL RIGHT.

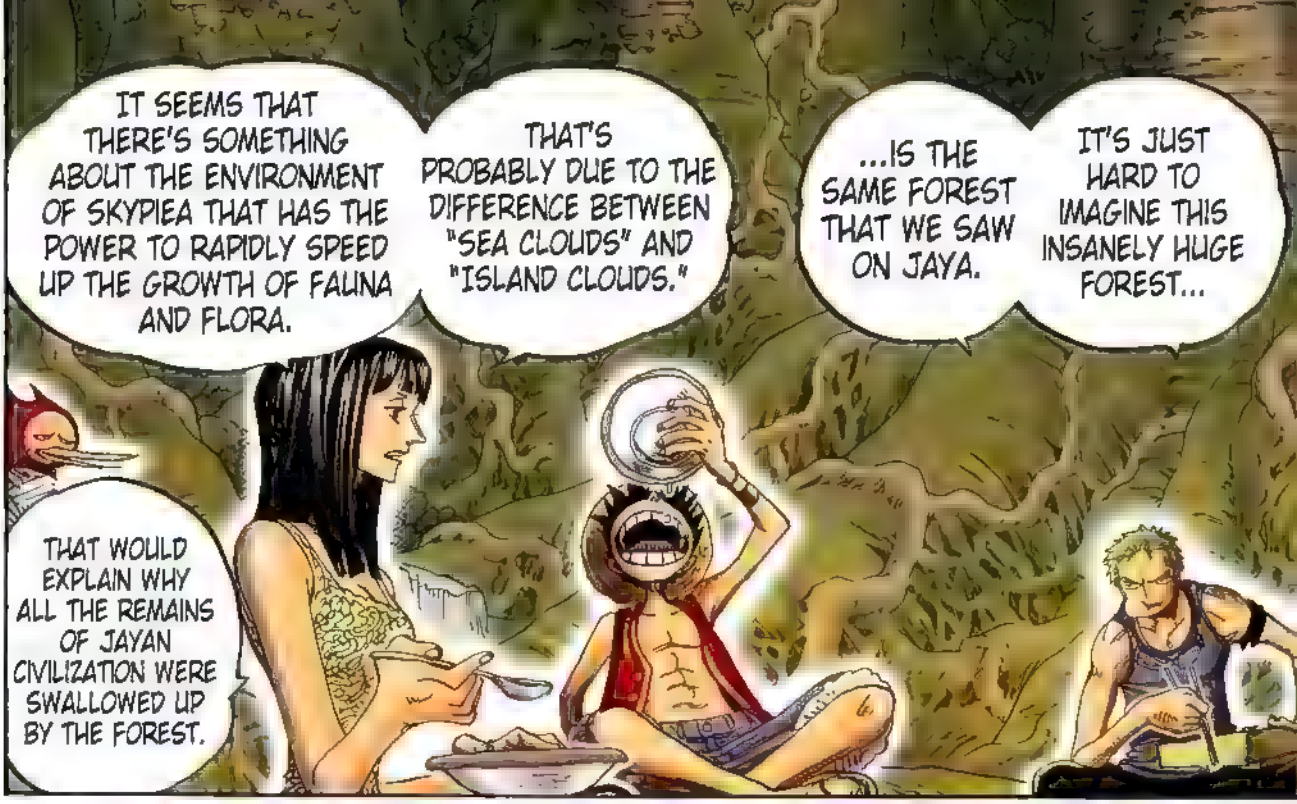
I NOW CALL THE OFFICIAL STRAW HATS "WHAT ARE WE GOING TO DO TOMORROW?" MEETING TO ORDER!!
ALL RIGHT, EVERYONE!
RIGHT!!

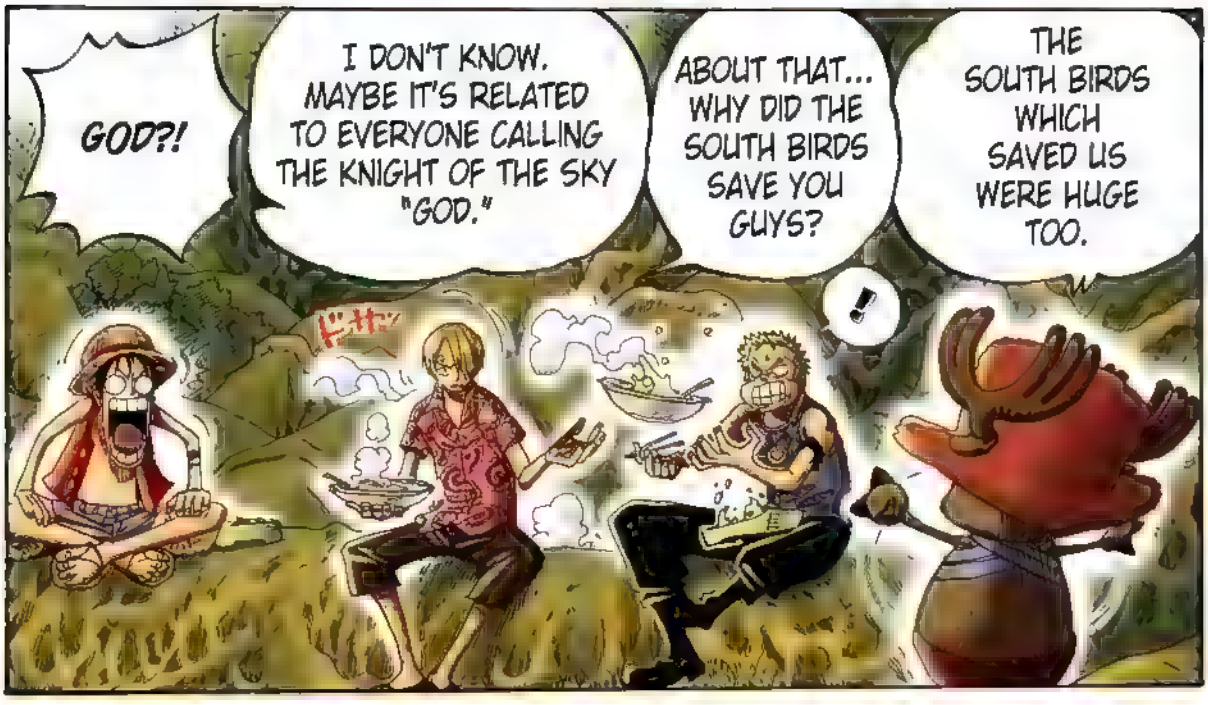
THIS STEW IS DELICIOUS!!
EARLIER, YOU ATE A WHOLE GRILLED SKY SHARK.
THAT WAS JUST A SNACK TO TIDE ME OVER.

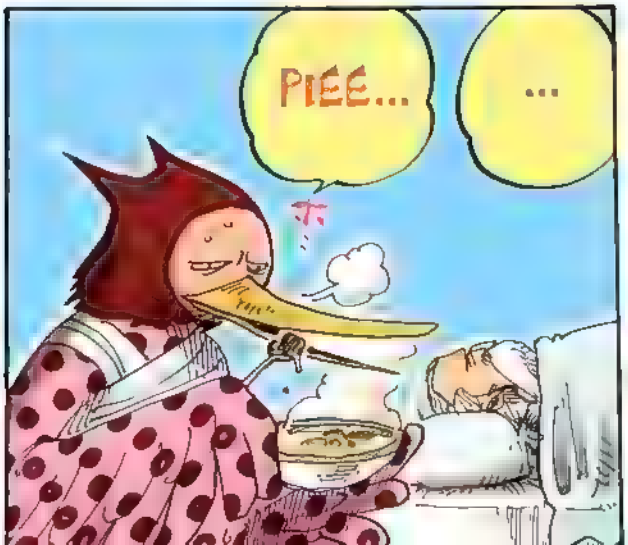
SEVERAL YEARS LATER...
...WHEN HE RETURNED TO JAYA, NOT A TRACE OF GOLD WAS TO BE FOUND.

READY? FIRST...
...A REVIEW OF NOLAND'S PICTURE BOOK.
THE SKYPIEA LUNCH IS REALLY GOOD TOO!
HE FIRST DISCOVERED EL DORADO 400 YEARS AGO.


IN OTHER WORDS, DURING THOSE FEW YEARS, THIS ISLAND, WHICH IS THE FRAGMENT OF JAYA...
...WOUND UP IN THE SKY.
ON THE KNOCK UP STREAM?
YES, THAT'S THE ONLY EXPLANATION.
CRICKET SAID THAT THE LOCATION OF THE UNDERWATER EXPLOSION DIFFERS EACH TIME.
AN EXPLOSION LIKE THAT WOULD SEND ANY ISLAND FLYING.

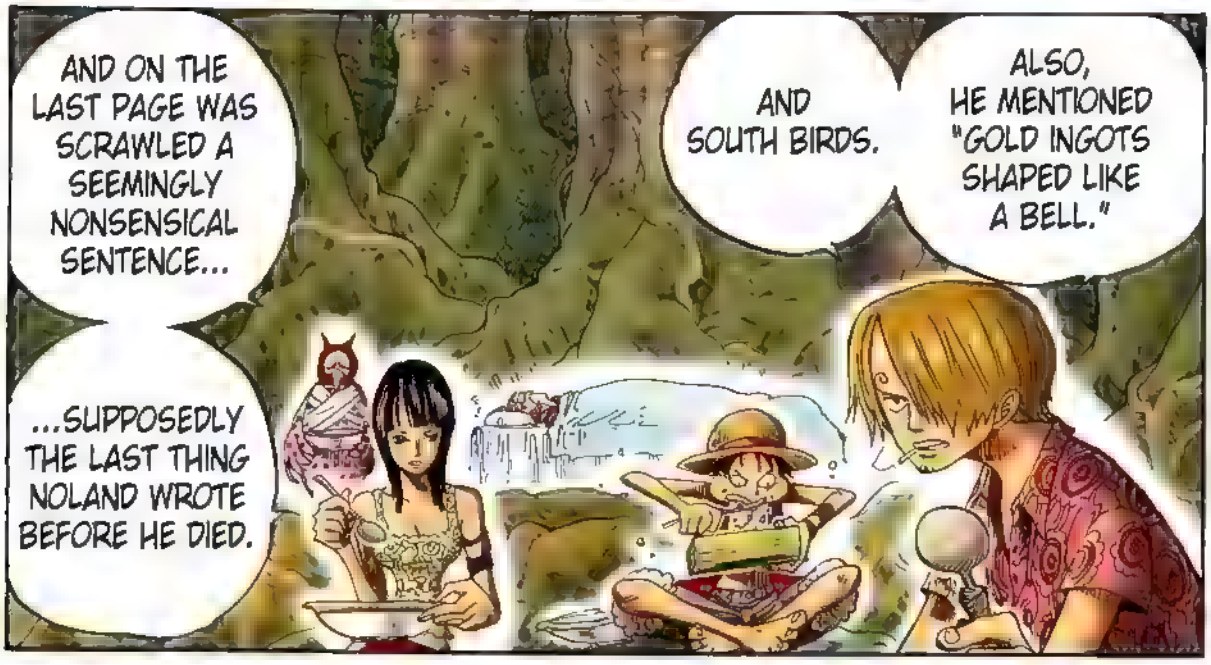

IT SEEMS THAT THERE'S SOMETHING ABOUT THE ENVIRONMENT OF SKYPIEA THAT HAS THE POWER TO RAPIDLY SPEED UP THE GROWTH OF FAUNA AND FLORA.
THAT'S PROBABLY DUE TO THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN "SEA CLOUDS" AND "ISLAND CLOUDS."
...IS THE SAME FOREST THAT WE SAW ON JAYA.
IT'S JUST HARD TO IMAGINE THIS INSANELY HUGE FOREST...
THAT WOULD EXPLAIN WHY ALL THE REMAINS OF JAYAN CIVILIZATION WERE SWALLOWED UP BY THE FOREST.

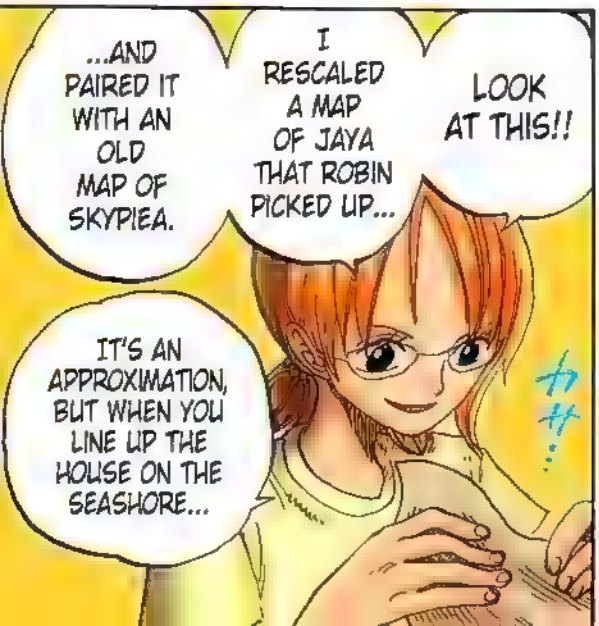

GOD?!
I DON'T KNOW. MAYBE IT'S RELATED TO EVERYONE CALLING THE KNIGHT OF THE SKY "GOD."
ABOUT THAT... WHY DID THE SOUTH BIRDS SAVE YOU GUYS?
THE SOUTH BIRDS WHICH SAVED US WERE HUGE TOO.
!

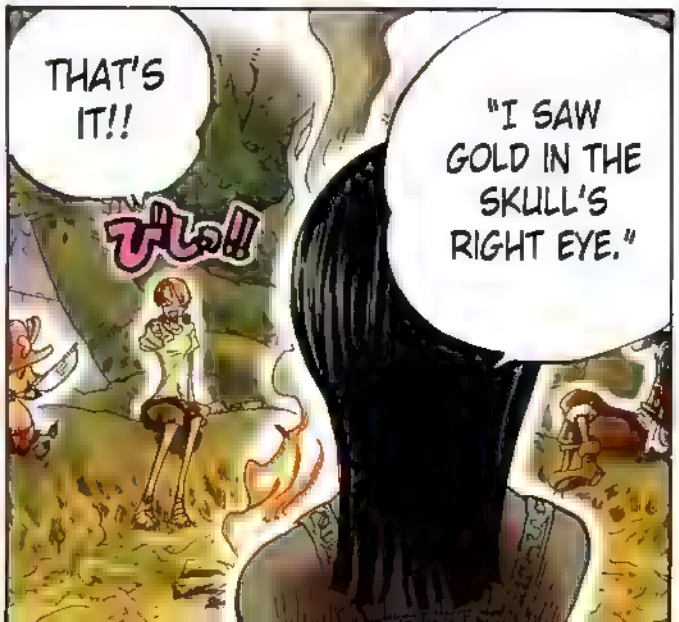

PIEE...
...

OF COURSE NOT, YOU IDIOT!!!
SO WE JUST NEED TO BEAT UP THAT OLD MAN?!

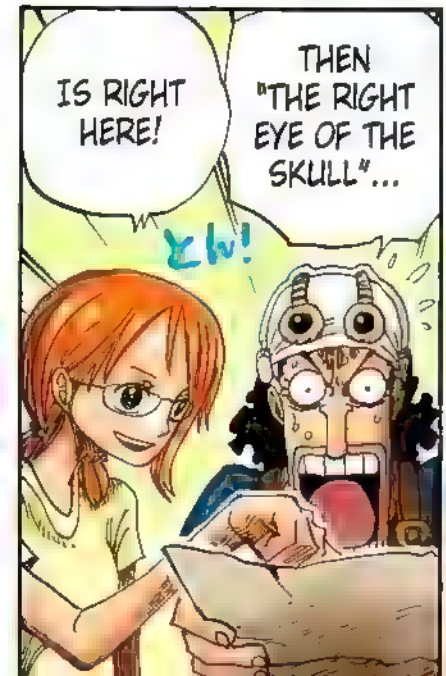
THAT'S OBVIOUS, YOU IDIOT!!!
HE SAID IT WAS FULL OF GOLD.
...ABOUT EL DORADO.
THINK BACK TO WHAT WAS WRITTEN IN NOLAND'S SHIP'S LOG...
ANYWAY...

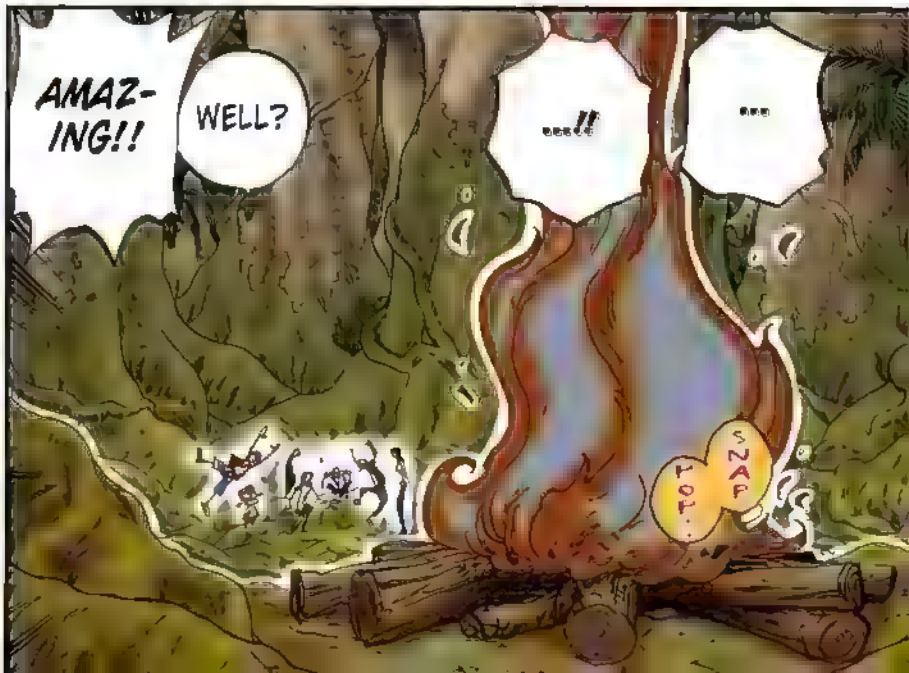

AND ON THE LAST PAGE WAS SCRAWLED A SEEMINGLY NONSENSICAL SENTENCE...
...SUPPOSEDLY THE LAST THING NOLAND WROTE BEFORE HE DIED.
AND SOUTH BIRDS.
ALSO, HE MENTIONED "GOLD INGOTS SHAPED LIKE A BELL."

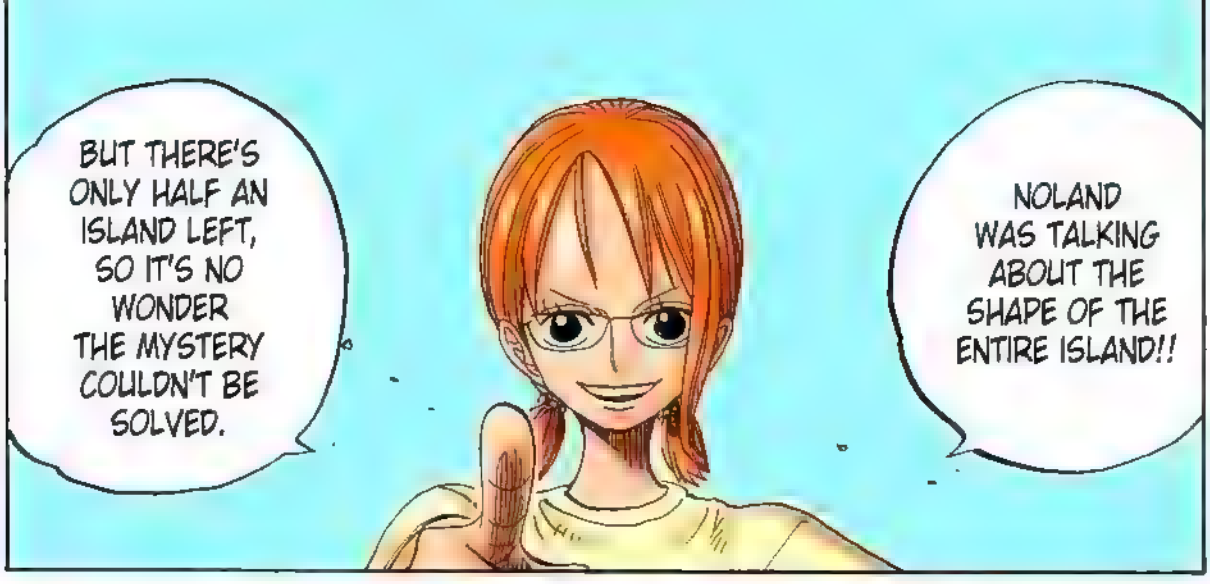

...AND PAIRED IT WITH AN OLD MAP OF SKYPIEA.
I RESCALED A MAP OF JAYA THAT ROBIN PICKED UP...
LOOK AT THIS!!
IT'S AN APPROXIMATION, BUT WHEN YOU LINE UP THE HOUSE ON THE SEASHORE...


THAT'S IT!!
びしっ!!
"I SAW GOLD IN THE SKULL'S RIGHT EYE."

...FOUR HUNDRED YEARS AGO!!!
SEE!! THIS IS THE SHAPE OF JAYA...
WOW!!!
IT LOOKS JUST LIKE A SKULL!!!
JAYA Island
Mock Town


IS RIGHT HERE!
THEN "THE RIGHT EYE OF THE SKULL"...

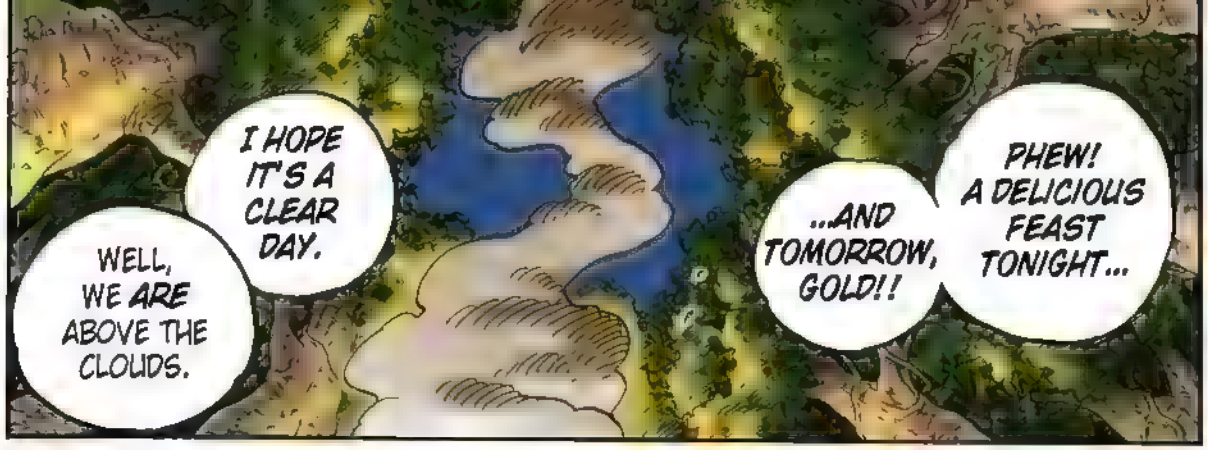

AMAZ-ING!!
WELL?
...!!
...
SNAP

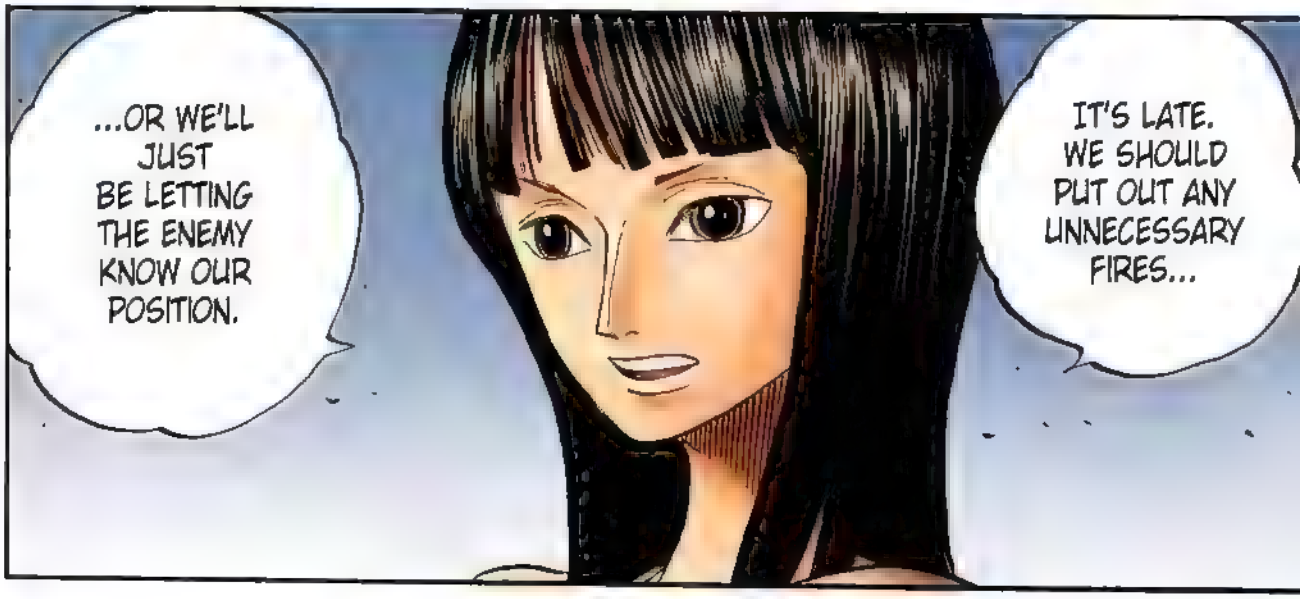

BUT THERE'S ONLY HALF AN ISLAND LEFT, SO IT'S NO WONDER THE MYSTERY COULDN'T BE SOLVED.
NOLAND WAS TALKING ABOUT THE SHAPE OF THE ENTIRE ISLAND!!

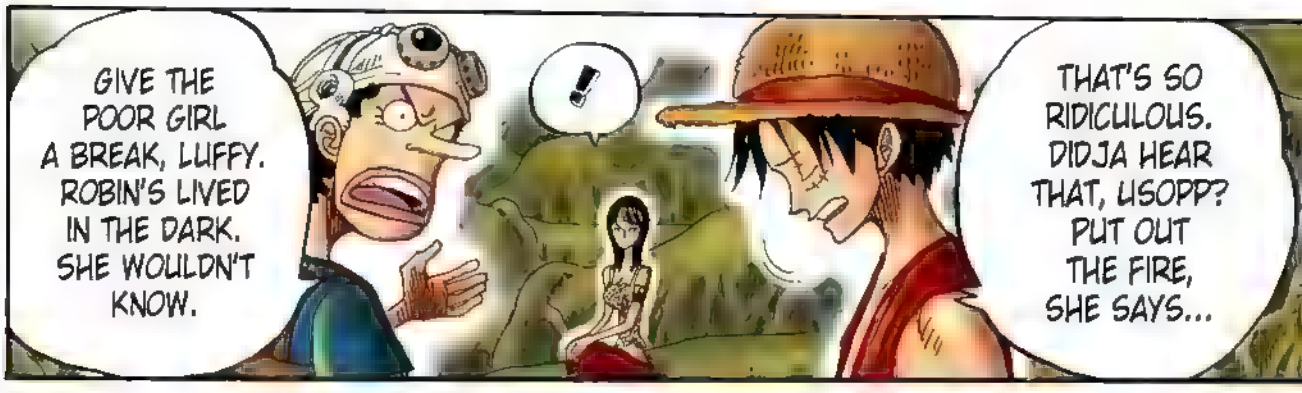
WE CAN'T JUST ABANDON THE SHIP, SO WE SHOULD DIVIDE INTO TWO TEAMS!!
TOMORROW, WE CAN HEAD STRAIGHT FOR THIS POINT.

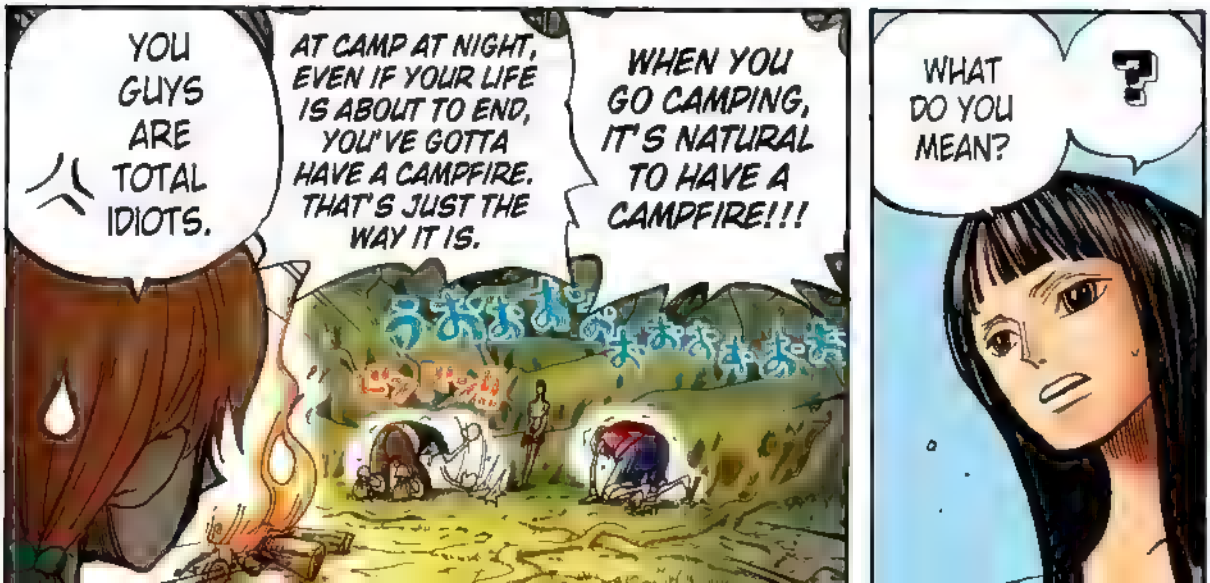
TREASURE !!!
I SEE...
IT ALL MAKES SENSE NOW!!

A VAST TREASURE TROVE OF GOLD AWAITS US AT THIS LOCATION !!!!
チャリーン
MAKE NO MISTAKE!!

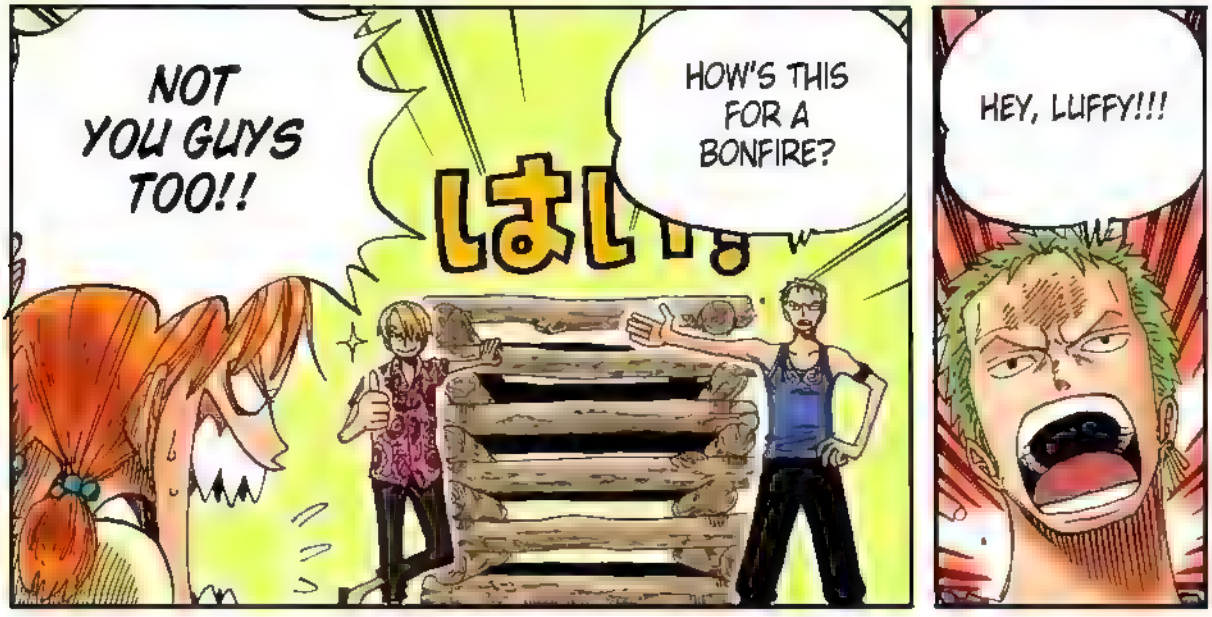

I HOPE IT'S A CLEAR DAY.
WELL, WE ARE ABOVE THE CLOUDS.
PHEW! A DELICIOUS FEAST TONIGHT...
...AND TOMORROW, GOLD!!

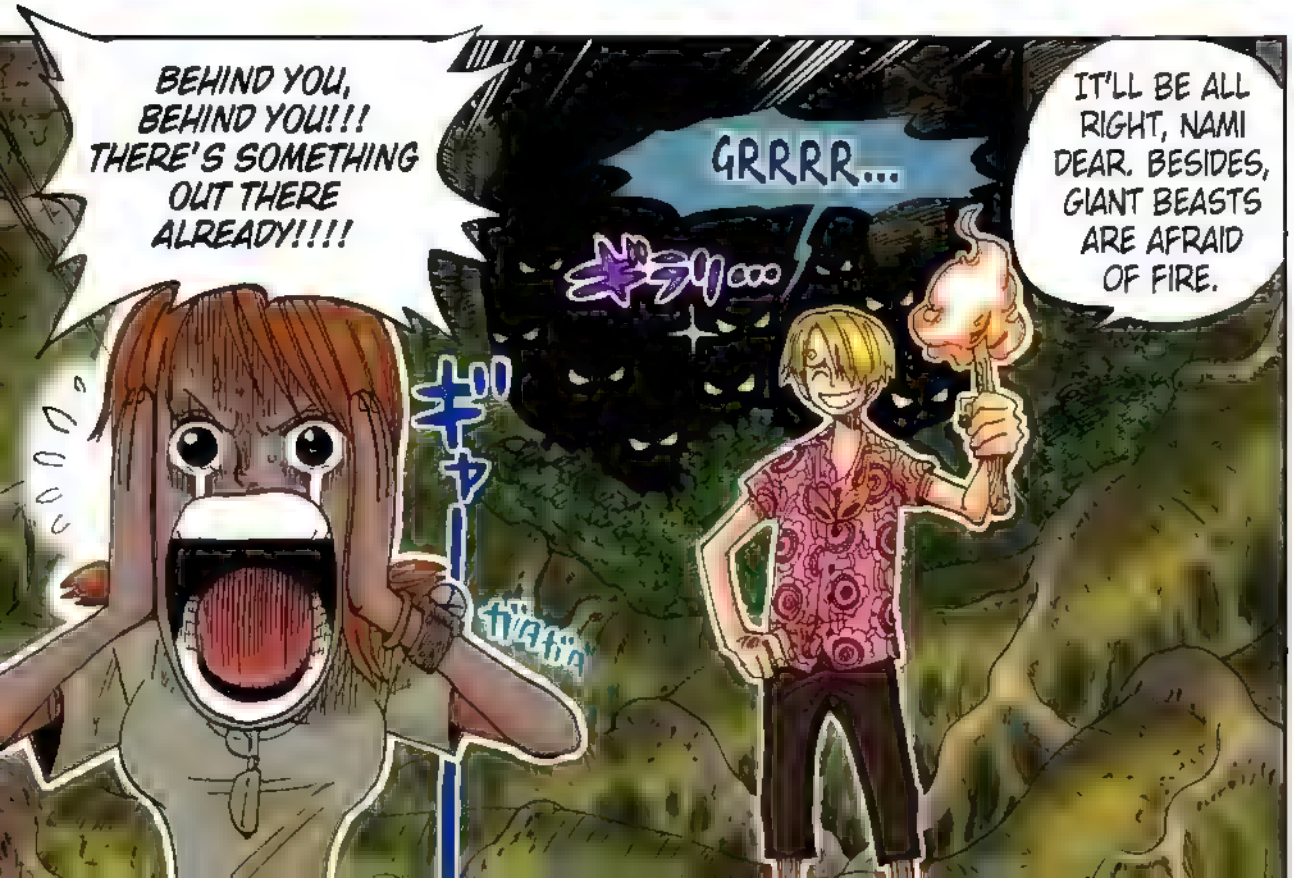

IT'S LATE. WE SHOULD PUT OUT ANY UNNECESSARY FIRES...
...OR WE'LL JUST BE LETTING THE ENEMY KNOW OUR POSITION.


!
GIVE THE POOR GIRL A BREAK, LUFFY. ROBIN'S LIVED IN THE DARK. SHE WOULDN'T KNOW.
THAT'S SO RIDICULOUS. DIDJA HEAR THAT, USOPP? PUT OUT THE FIRE, SHE SAYS...


YOU GUYS ARE TOTAL IDIOTS.
AT CAMP AT NIGHT, EVEN IF YOUR LIFE IS ABOUT TO END, YOU'VE GOTTA HAVE A CAMPFIRE. THAT'S JUST THE WAY IT IS.
WHEN YOU GO CAMPING, IT'S NATURAL TO HAVE A CAMPFIRE!!!
WHAT DO YOU MEAN?
?

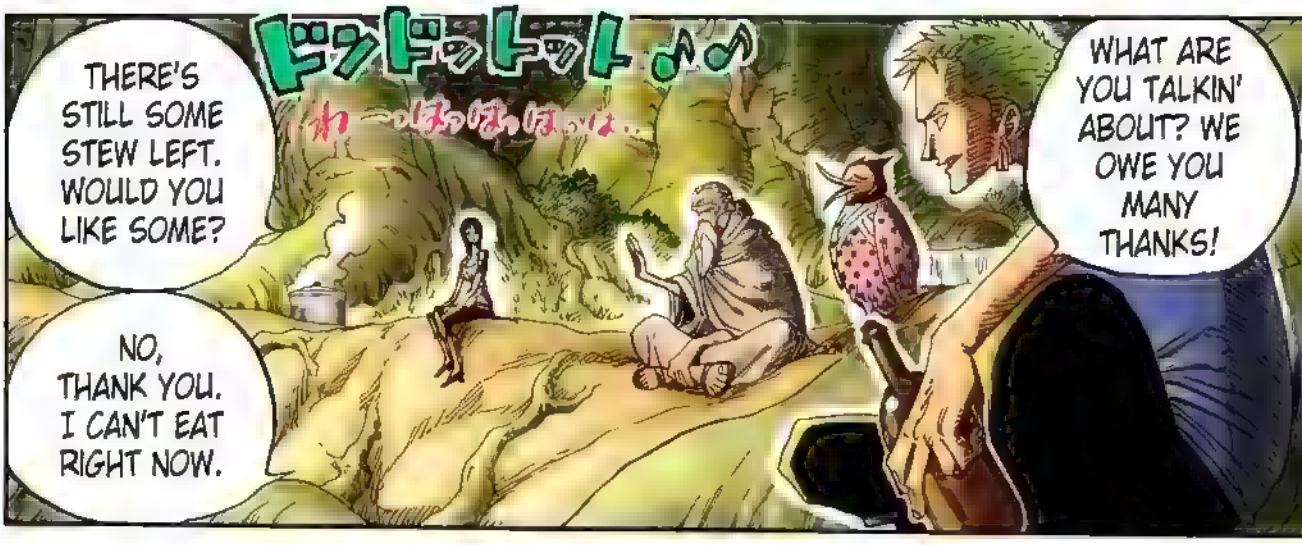
THERE MIGHT BE GIANT BEASTS AND EVEN MONSTERS, FOR ALL WE KNOW!!
PLUS, WE HAVE NO IDEA WHAT ELSE IS LURKING OUT THERE IN THE SHADOWS!
THERE ARE GOD'S PRIESTS AND GUERRILLAS OUT THERE!!
WILL YOU CUT IT OUT?! YOU SHOULD KNOW HOW DANGEROUS THIS FOREST IS!!
MONSTERS ?!!
ガタガタ
DANGER-OUS HOW?

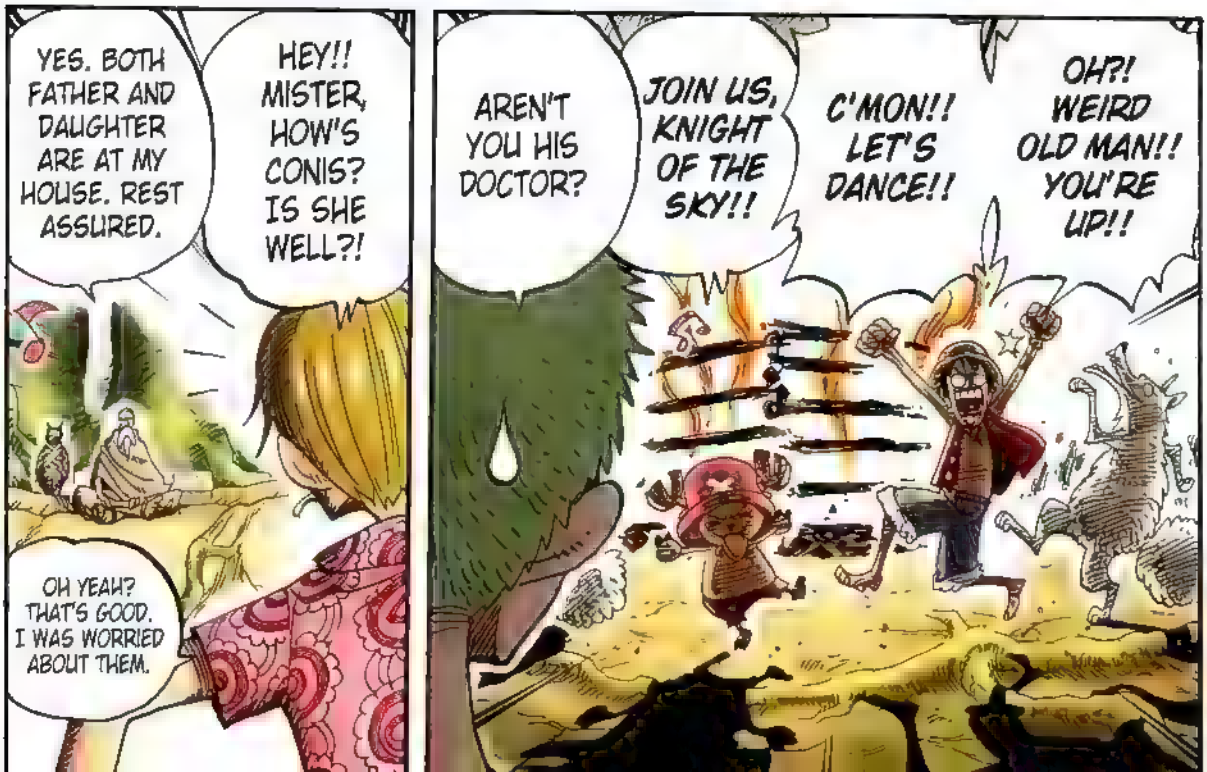

NOT YOU GUYS TOO!!
HOW'S THIS FOR A BONFIRE?
はい!!
HEY, LUFFY!!!


BEHIND YOU, BEHIND YOU!!! THERE'S SOMETHING OUT THERE ALREADY!!!!
GRRRR...
ギラリ…
IT'LL BE ALL RIGHT, NAMI DEAR. BESIDES, GIANT BEASTS ARE AFRAID OF FIRE.
ギャー
ガタガタ

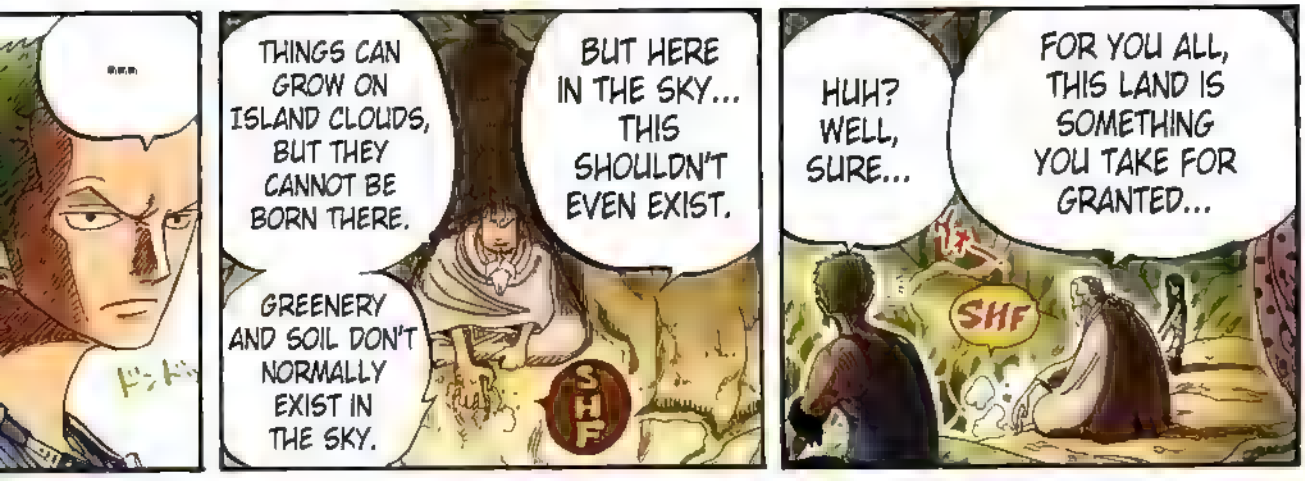
ドンドットット
ドンドットット
ぎゃはははは
はははは..
わっは
はっはっは
HA!!
YOU GUYS ARE SO FUNNY!!!
AWOOO!!
OOU WOO WOO WOO!!
AH HA HA HA HA HA!!
GOLD, HERE I COME!!
THE TREASURE IS AS GOOD AS OURS!!!
C'MON, CUT LOOSE!!
IT'S THE PRE-BOUNTY BASH!!

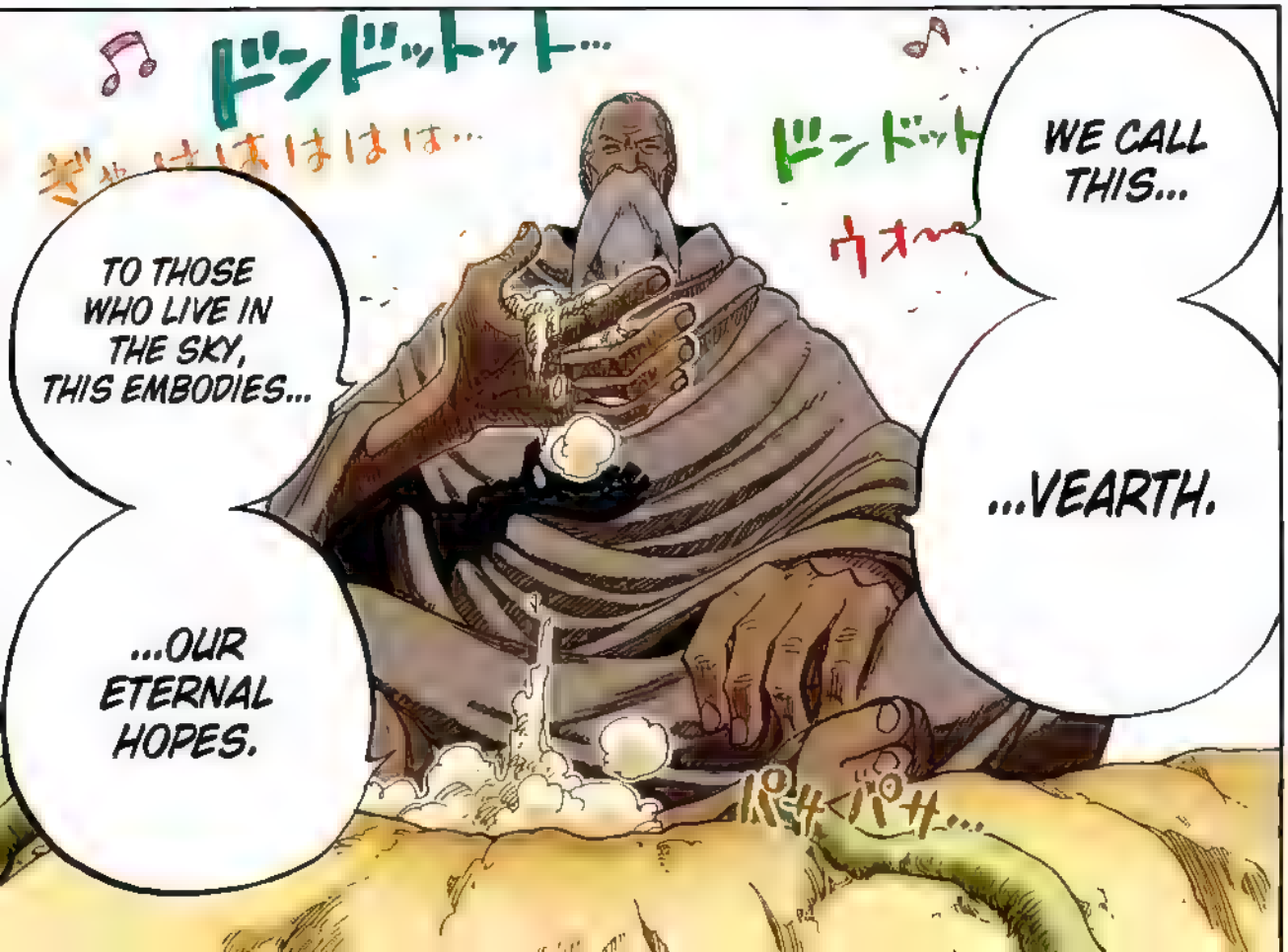
I CAME HERE TO HELP, BUT I ENDED UP A BURDEN...
OH, YOU'RE AWAKE. IS IT OKAY TO BE UP AND ABOUT?
HEH HEH... NO ONE ELSE WOULD DARE TO FROLIC LIKE THIS IN THE LAND OF ENEL.
EVEN THE CLOUD WOLVES ARE JOINING IN!

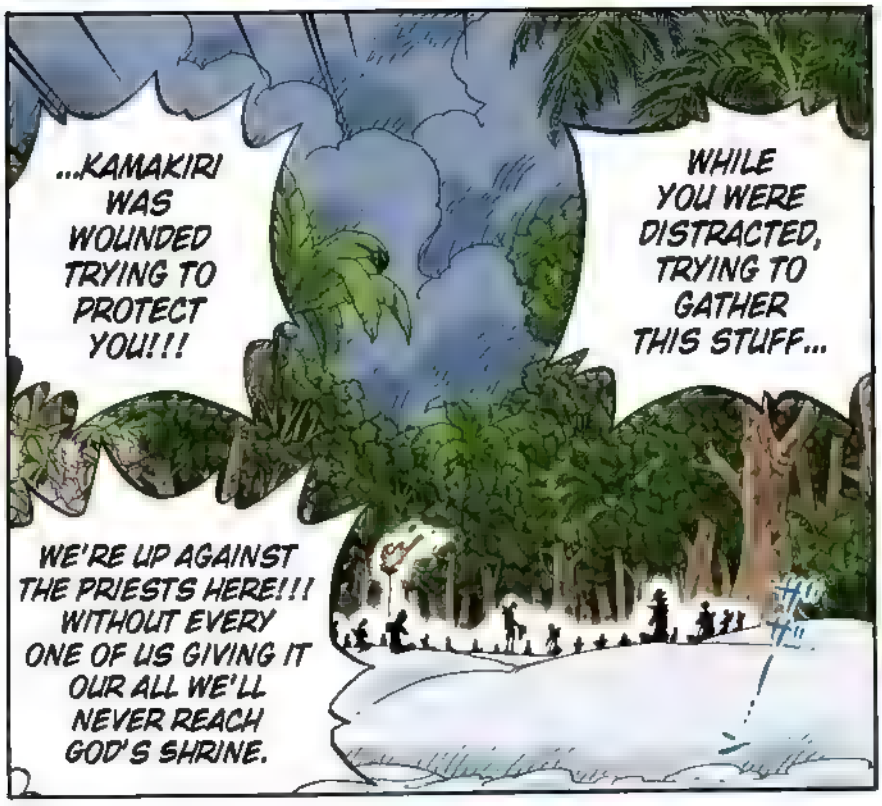

THERE'S STILL SOME STEW LEFT. WOULD YOU LIKE SOME?
NO, THANK YOU. I CAN'T EAT RIGHT NOW.
WHAT ARE YOU TALKIN' ABOUT? WE OWE YOU MANY THANKS!

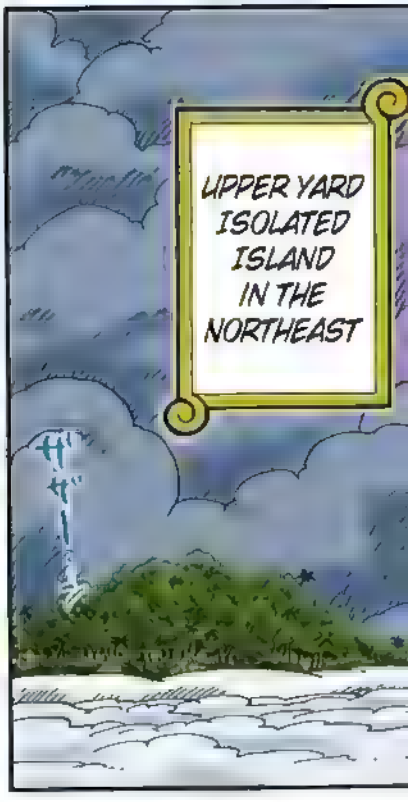

HEY!! MISTER, HOW'S CONIS? IS SHE WELL?!
YES. BOTH FATHER AND DAUGHTER ARE AT MY HOUSE. REST ASSURED.
OH YEAH? THAT'S GOOD. I WAS WORRIED ABOUT THEM.
AREN'T YOU HIS DOCTOR?
JOIN US, KNIGHT OF THE SKY!!
C'MON!! LET'S DANCE!!
OH?! WEIRD OLD MAN!! YOU'RE UP!!

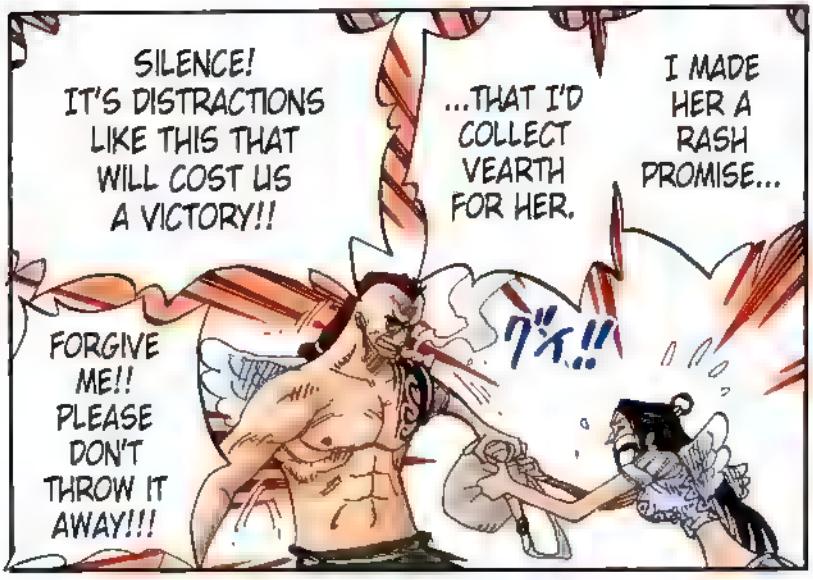
IN SKYPIEA, THIS PLACE IS CALLED "SACRED GROUND." DO YOU KNOW WHY?
?
I UNDERSTAND THIS ISLAND WAS ONCE CALLED JAYA.
I OVERHEARD YOUR MEETING EARLIER.


THINGS CAN GROW ON ISLAND CLOUDS, BUT THEY CANNOT BE BORN THERE.
GREENERY AND SOIL DON'T NORMALLY EXIST IN THE SKY.
BUT HERE IN THE SKY... THIS SHOULDN'T EVEN EXIST.
SHF
HUH? WELL, SURE...
FOR YOU ALL, THIS LAND IS SOMETHING YOU TAKE FOR GRANTED...
SHF


TO THOSE WHO LIVE IN THE SKY, THIS EMBODIES...
...OUR ETERNAL HOPES.
WE CALL THIS...
...VEARTH.

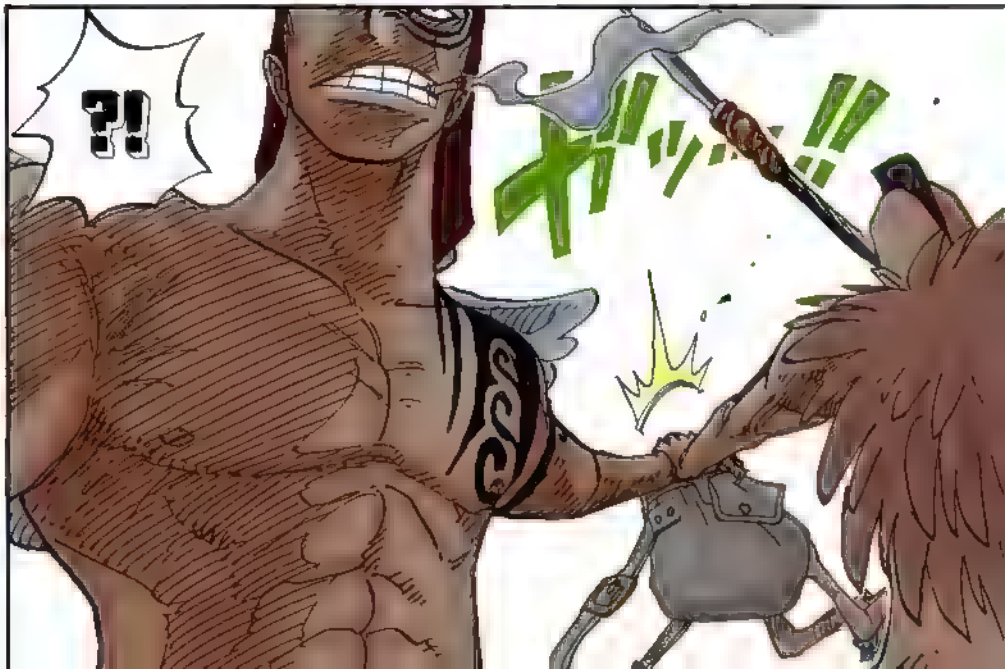

...KAMAKIRI WAS WOUNDED TRYING TO PROTECT YOU!!!
WHILE YOU WERE DISTRACTED, TRYING TO GATHER THIS STUFF...
WE'RE UP AGAINST THE PRIESTS HERE!!! WITHOUT EVERY ONE OF US GIVING IT OUR ALL WE'LL NEVER REACH GOD'S SHRINE.


UPPER YARD ISOLATED ISLAND IN THE NORTHEAST


SILENCE! IT'S DISTRACTIONS LIKE THIS THAT WILL COST US A VICTORY!!
...THAT I'D COLLECT VEARTH FOR HER.
I MADE HER A RASH PROMISE...
FORGIVE ME!! PLEASE DON'T THROW IT AWAY!!!
ｸﾞｽ!!

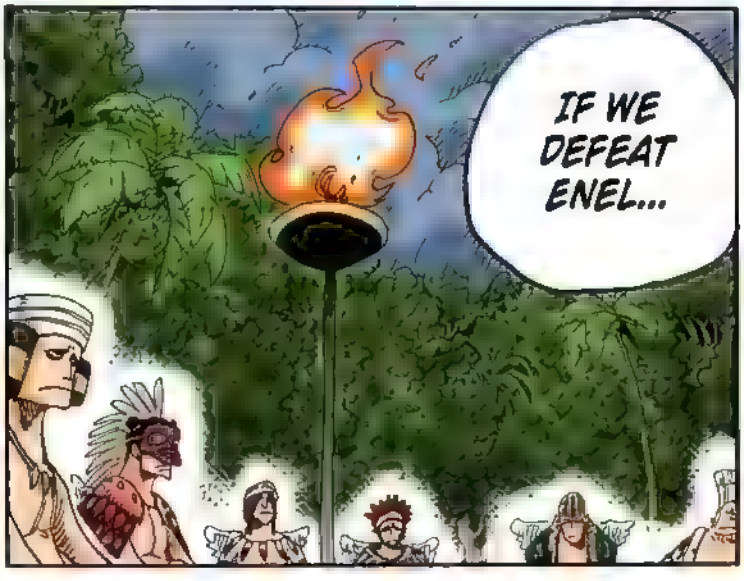
I'M SORRY!!! I ADMIT IT'S MY FAULT. JUST GIVE IT BACK!
THAT'S AISA'S TREASURE!!!

KAMAKIRI!


?!

WITH SATORI GONE, WE DEFINITELY MADE SOME INROADS.
LET US ATTACK THEM TOMORROW, ONCE MORE.
ボトッ…!!
I CAN STILL FIGHT.
LIKE YOU SAID, IF WE ARE TO CONQUER UPPER YARD, NOW IS THE TIME.

...A MERE BAGFUL OF VEARTH WILL BE INSIGNIFICANT!!!
LET US RETURN SHANDIA...


IF WE DEFEAT ENEL...

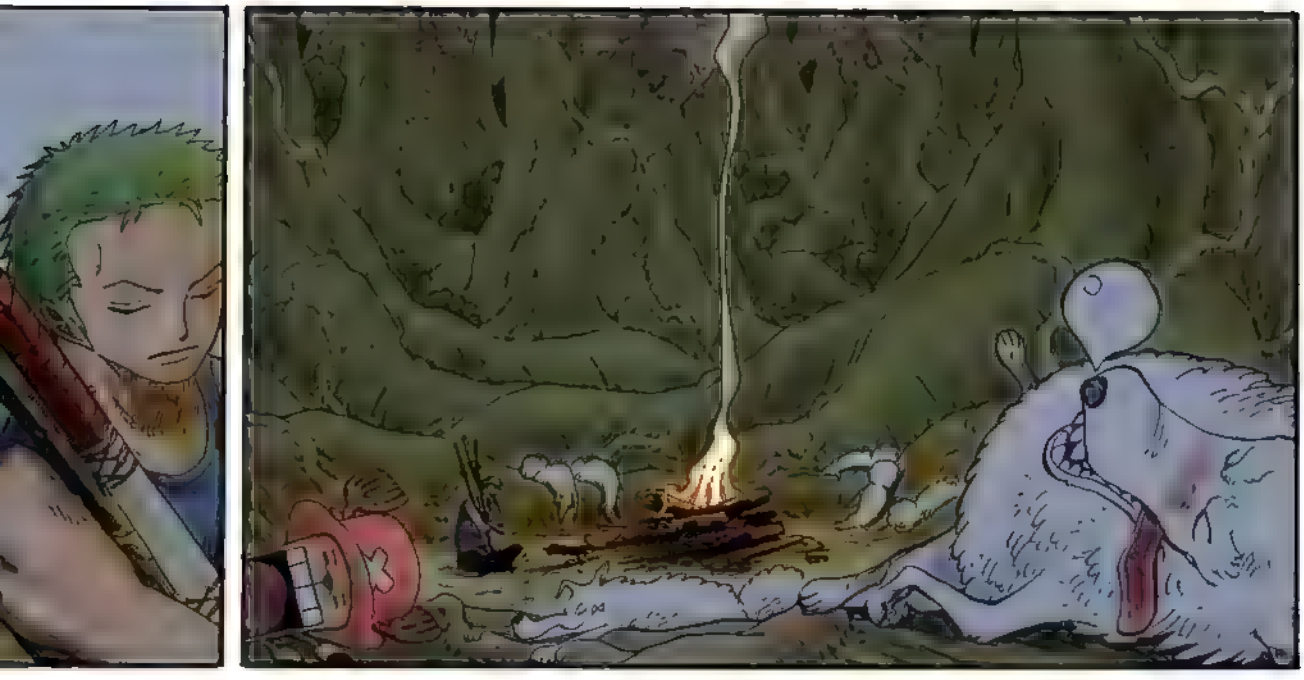
...400 YEARS AGO!!!
...TO THE STATE IT WAS...
ゴォォォォォォ...

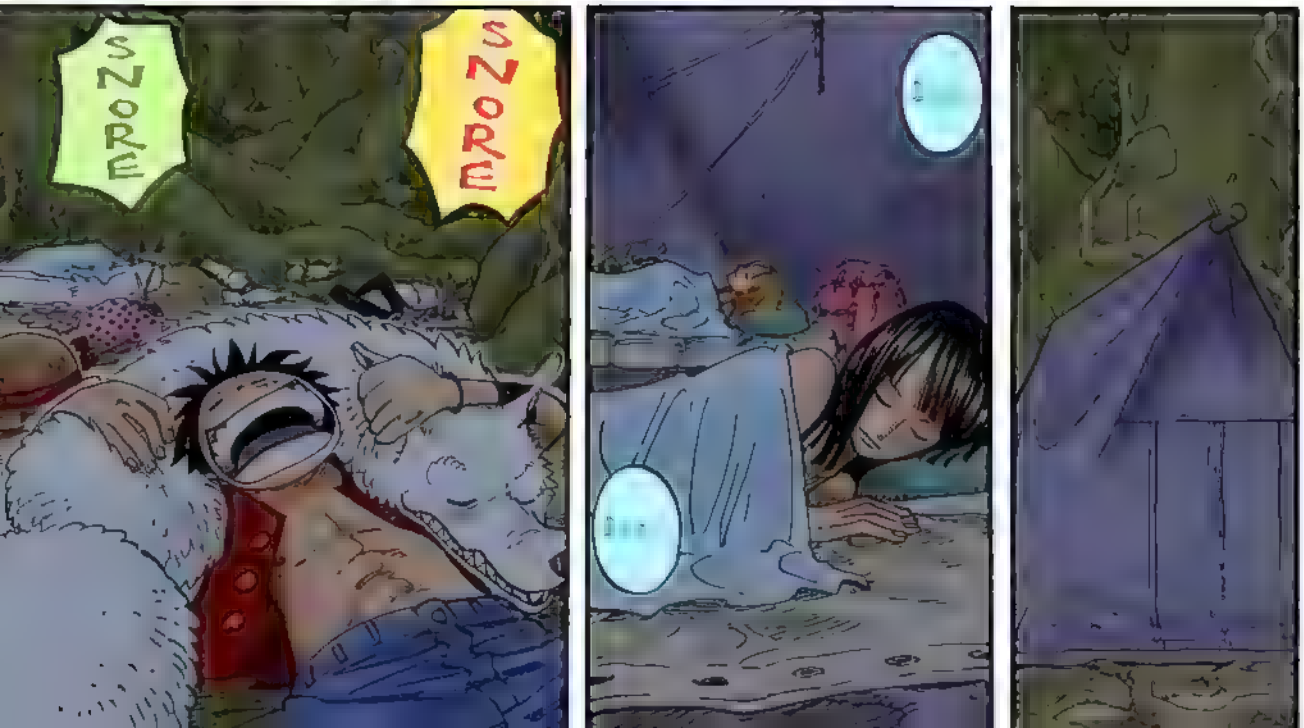
Chapter 254: AUBADE

Excuse me Baby,
No Parking On The Battleground.

ONE PIECE

ゴオオオオオオ
JUST GO...
WHAT? GO WITH YOU?
HOW OLD ARE YOU?

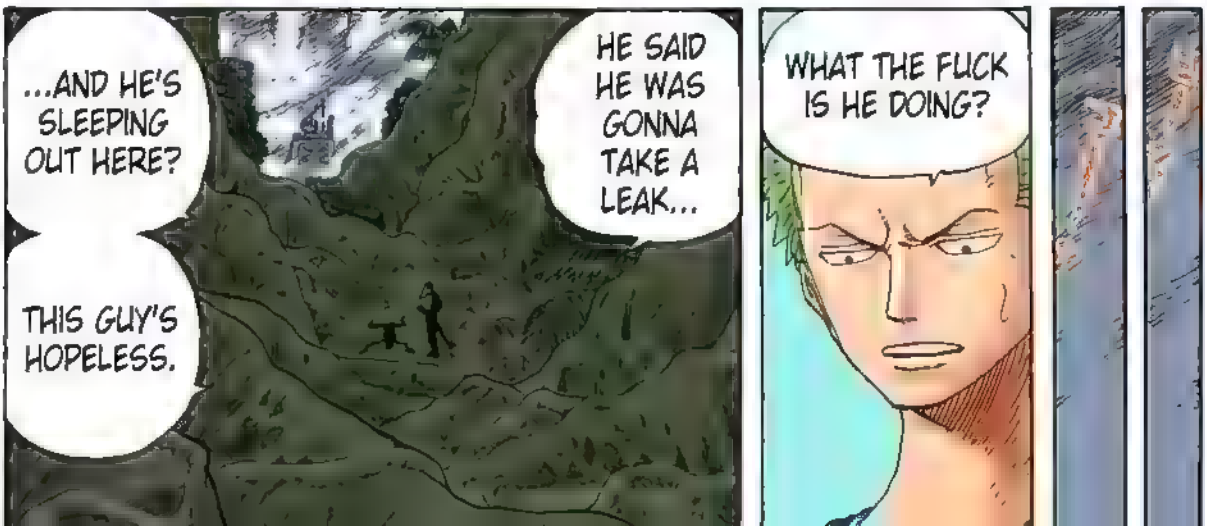



SNORE
SNORE

THE FOG IS SO THICK I CAN'T SEE.
WHAT'S THAT SOUND?
THERE SHOULDN'T BE ANYONE ON BOARD...
...
TUG
オオオオオ・・・
ゴオオオオオオオオ・・・

SMILE...

あ
あ
あ
あ
あ
あ
あ


...AND HE'S SLEEPING OUT HERE?
THIS GUY'S HOPELESS.
HE SAID HE WAS GONNA TAKE A LEAK...
WHAT THE FUCK IS HE DOING?

HEY!
MM MM MMM !!!
WE... MMM MM!!
HEY!!

HE'S TRYING TO SAY THAT ALMIGHTY ENEL SUMMONED US...
うっかり!!
!!!
YOU REALIZE, GEDATSU, WE CAN'T UNDERSTAND A WORD YOU SAY WHEN YOU BITE YOUR LIP LIKE THAT.
...BECAUSE YOU LET WYPER GET AWAY!!

ゴオオオオォ..
YOUR PRIESTS ARE HERE.
ALMIGHTY.
UPPER YARD GOD'S SHRINE
OPEN THE GATES.

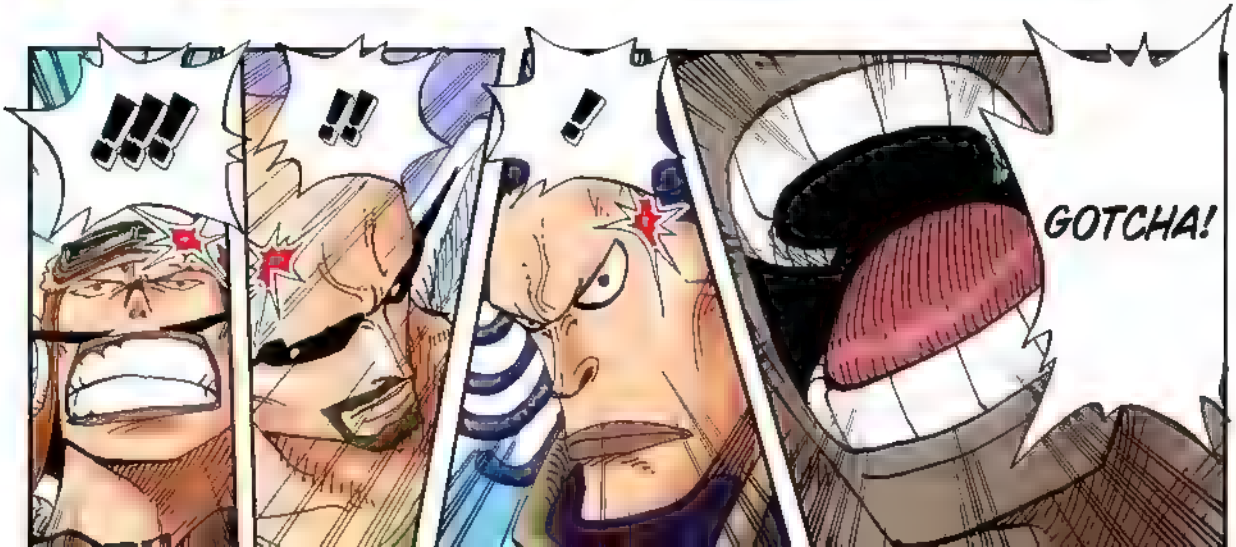
ガキン!!
ガチャ…
WHAT ARE YOU DOING, YOU THREE?!!
NOT AGAIN...
BE QUIET!!!
YOU'RE HOPELESS...

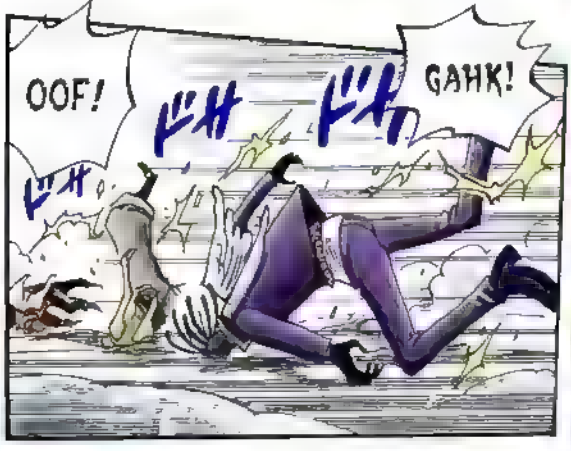
IF YOU LET ME PATROL THE ISLAND ALONE, I COULD DO A MUCH BETTER JOB.
!
...I COULDN'T UNLEASH MY FULL POWER!!
THESE GUYS DRAGGED ME DOWN. THANKS TO THEM...
YOU SURE CAN TALK BIG, SHURA...
...BUT I'D BE HAPPY TO SHOW YOU JUST HOW WORTHLESS YOUR POWERS REALLY ARE...
...AGAINST MY UNBEATABLE ORDEAL OF IRON!!!
SKYPIEA PRIEST "SKY BREEDER" OHM

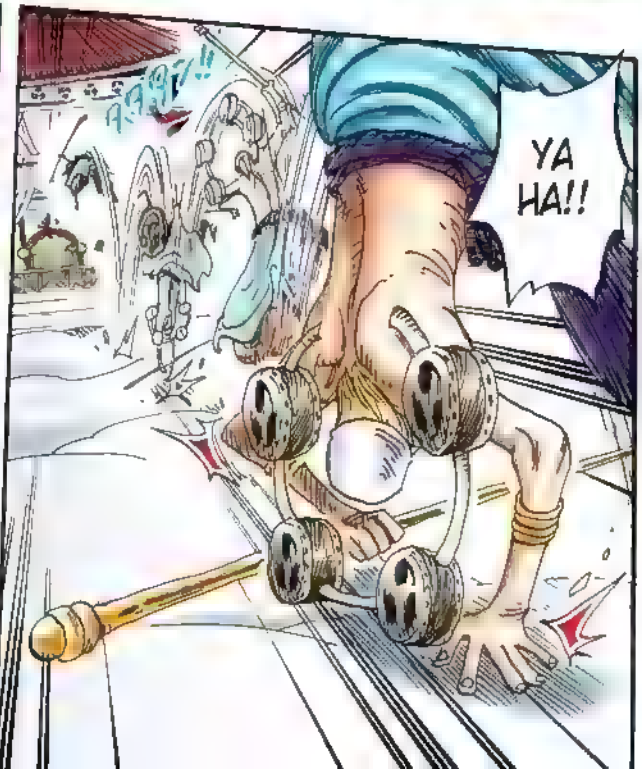
ギョロ…
YOUR LESSER TRIALS LEAVE MUCH TO BE DESIRED!!!
CHILD'S PLAY.
MASTER GEDATSU! YOU'RE NOT DOING IT RIGHT!
TO CROSS YOUR ARMS YOU MUST HAVE YOUR ELBOWS OUT!
CLAMP
MY ORDEAL OF SWAMP IS THE ULTIMATE TRIAL! CARE TO TRY?
SKYPIEA PRIEST "SKY BOSS" GEDATSU
うっかり!!!
!!!

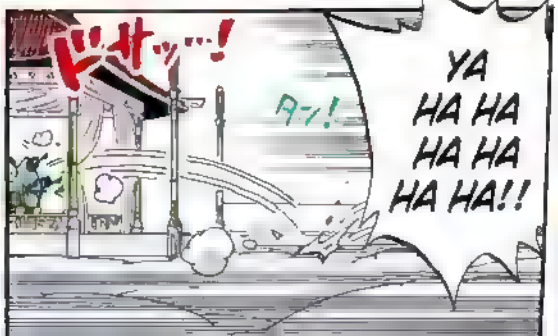
ビーム…
YOU ARE IN THE PRESENCE OF THE ALMIGHTY GOD!!!
SILENCE, ALL OF YOU!!!
SKYPIEA DIVINE SOLDIERS COMMANDER YAMA
TUMP

WHAT ARE YOU PLAYING AT?
HIS THRONE IS EMPTY. WHERE IS MR. HIGH-AND-MIGHTY?


!!!
!!
!
GOTCHA!


OOF!
ドサ
ドサ
GAHK!


YA HA!!


ドサッ…!
YA HA HA HA HA HA!!

...DON'T POKE FUN AT US.

PLEASE...

...

WHAT THE FUCK WAS THAT FOR?!!

YOU SUMMONED US HERE JUST TO TELL US THAT?

...GOD?

DID SOMEONE SAY...

I GET THE IMPRESSION THAT YOU THREE AREN'T TAKING OUR LITTLE BLUE SEA GUESTS VERY SERIOUSLY.

YA HA HA HA HA. I WAS BORED. ANYWAY, SIT DOWN.

THEY'RE AFTER THE GOLD.

ORIGINALLY, THIS WAS AN ISLAND IN THE BLUE SEA.

IT'S ONLY NATURAL THAT BLUE SEA PEOPLE WOULD KNOW ABOUT IT.

GOLD?!!

HOW DID THEY FIND OUT ABOUT IT?!!

YOU THREE NEED SOME SERIOUS TRAINING. PATHETIC.

SURELY, YOU DON'T WANT TO END UP LIKE SATORI?

SKYPIEA'S ONE AND ONLY **GOD ENEL**

I'M RIGHT HERE.

HU!!

HU!!

...

NO RULES, NO LIMITS.

YOU ARE FREE TO USE ANY TRIAL AT ANY LOCATION.

THAT IS WHY, AS OF TOMORROW, I AM OPENING UP *ALL* OF UPPER YARD TO YOU THREE.

MEANWHILE, THE SHANDIANS WILL TRY TO TAKE ADVANTAGE OF THIS TO LAUNCH ANOTHER ATTACK.

TOMORROW THEY WILL NO DOUBT BEGIN THEIR SEARCH.

WHY THIS SUDDEN CHANGE, ALMIGHTY?

...TO THE WORLD OF OUR DREAMS.

LET US SET OUT ON A JOURNEY...

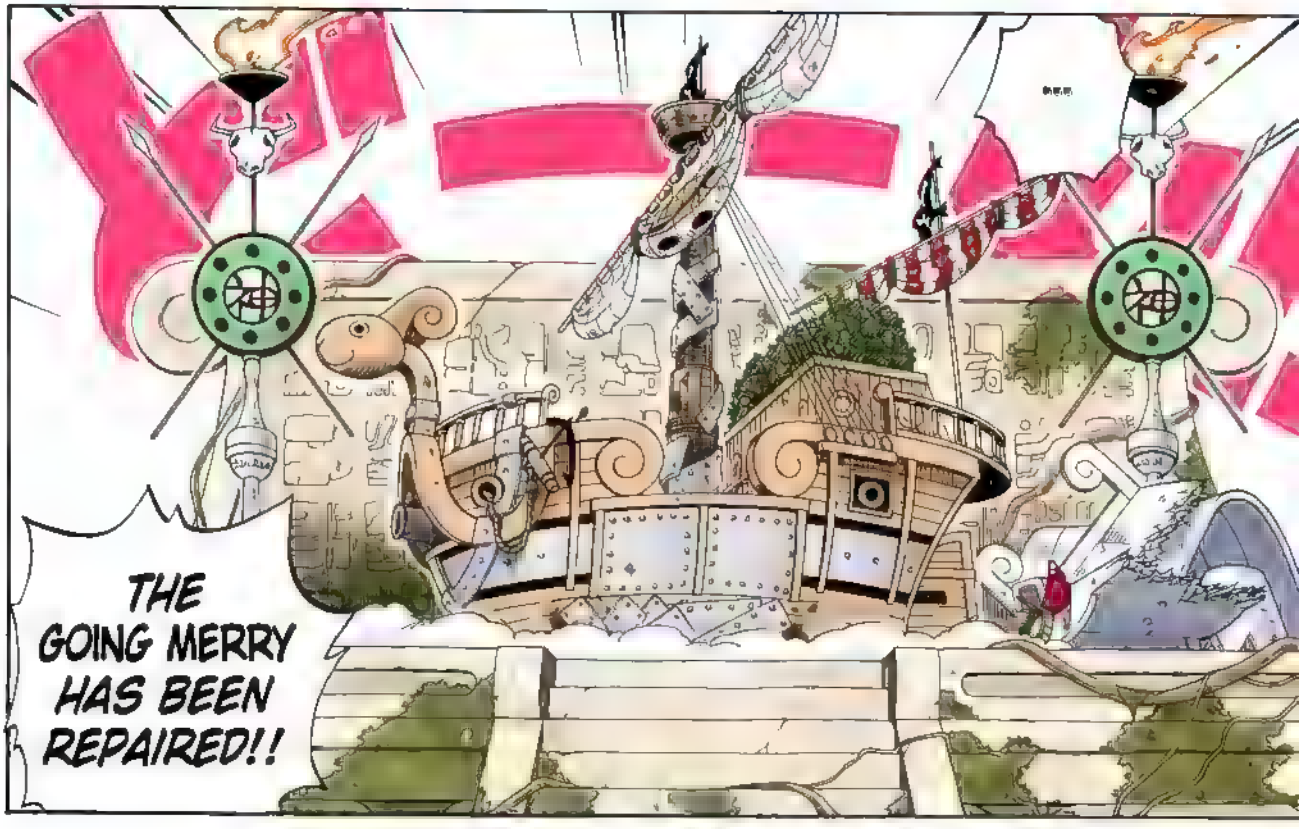
...AND WHEN IT IS, THIS ISLAND WON'T MATTER.

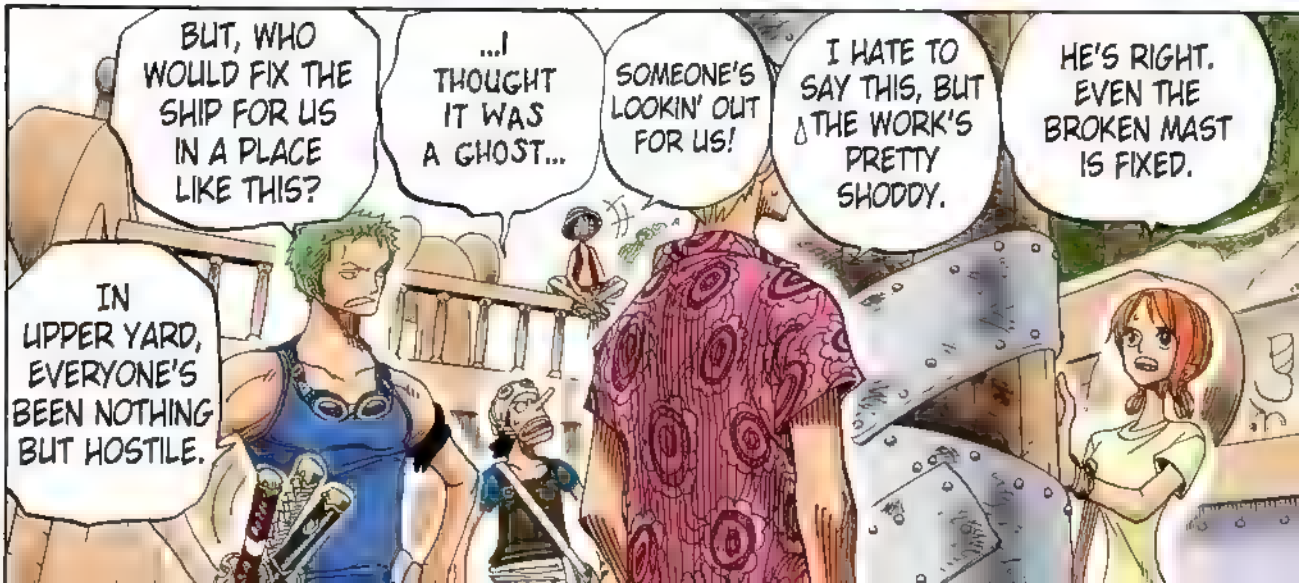
MAXIM IS ALMOST COMPLETE...

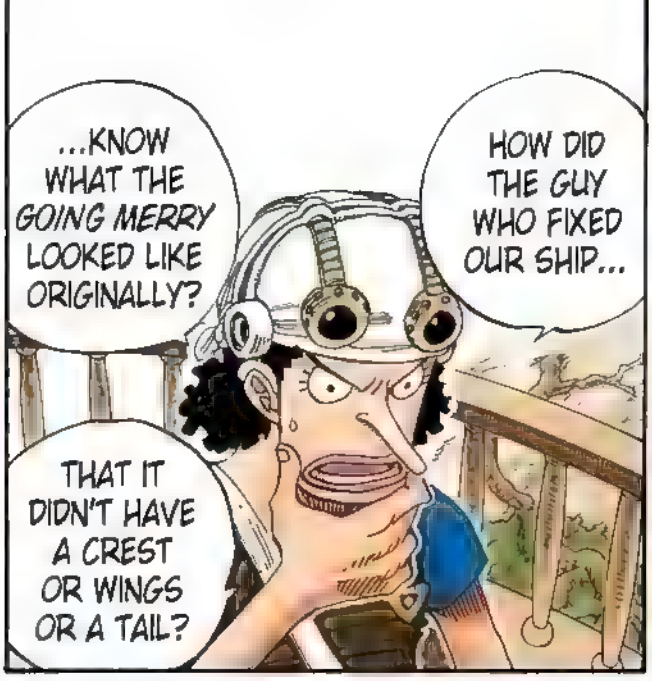
!

WE CANNOT ALLOW ANYTHING TO INTERFERE WITH OUR PLANS.

I SAW HIM! IT WASN'T A DREAM AFTER ALL!!!
LOOK!!! I TOLD YOU, SOMEONE WAS HERE!!!


THE GOING MERRY HAS BEEN REPAIRED!!

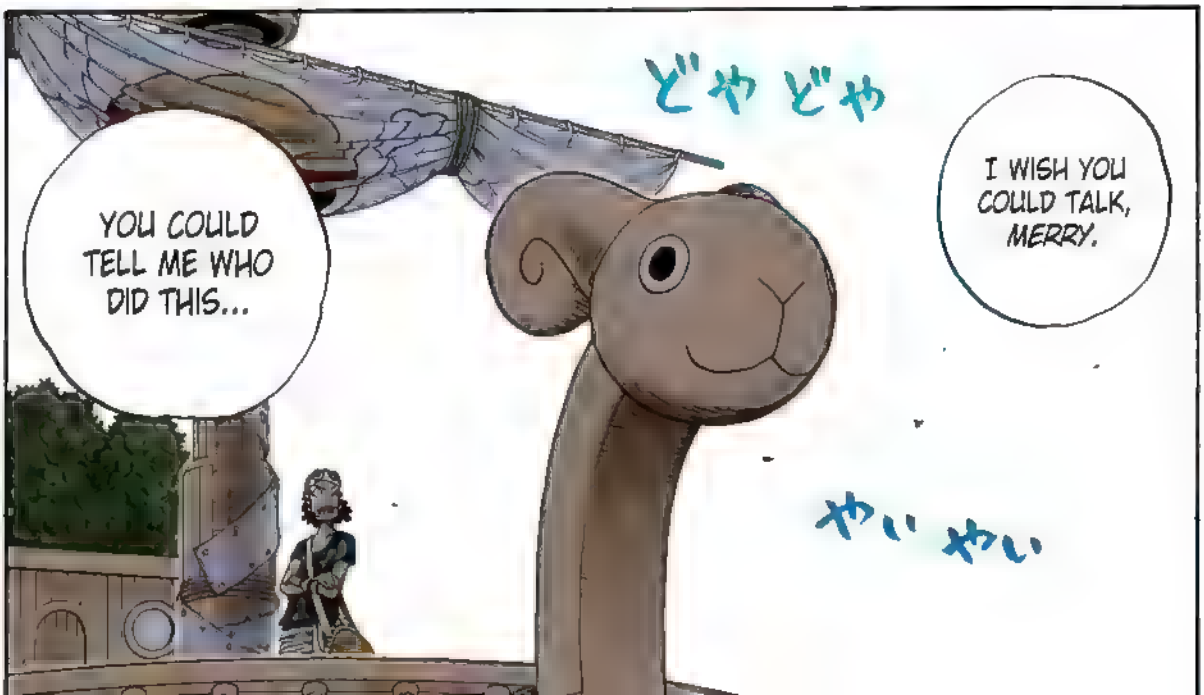

BUT, WHO WOULD FIX THE SHIP FOR US IN A PLACE LIKE THIS?
...I THOUGHT IT WAS A GHOST...
SOMEONE'S LOOKIN' OUT FOR US!
I HATE TO SAY THIS, BUT THE WORK'S PRETTY SHODDY.
HE'S RIGHT. EVEN THE BROKEN MAST IS FIXED.
IN UPPER YARD, EVERYONE'S BEEN NOTHING BUT HOSTILE.

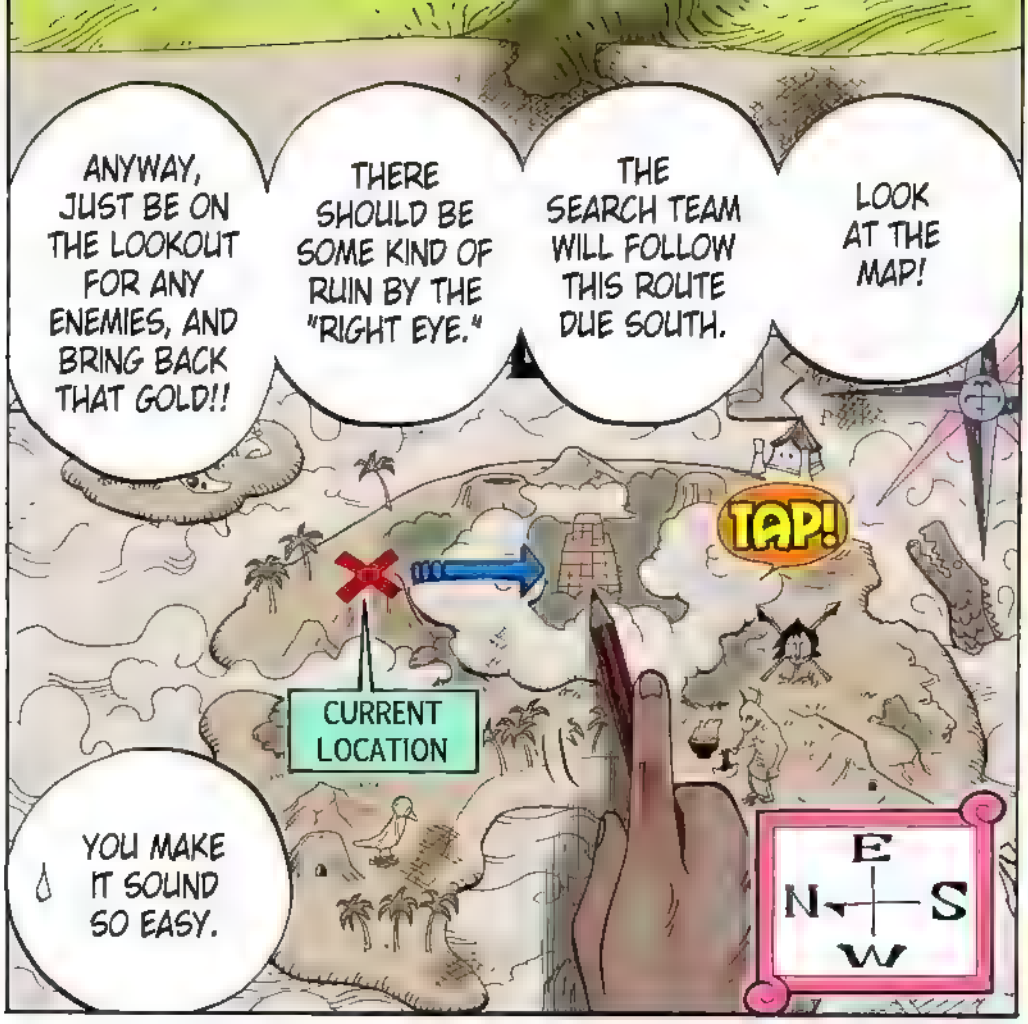

...KNOW WHAT THE GOING MERRY LOOKED LIKE ORIGINALLY?
HOW DID THE GUY WHO FIXED OUR SHIP...
THAT IT DIDN'T HAVE A CREST OR WINGS OR A TAIL?

THAT'S WHAT I'M THINKING ABOUT RIGHT NOW.
BUT IT'S NO LONGER A FLYING SHIP, HUH, USOPP?

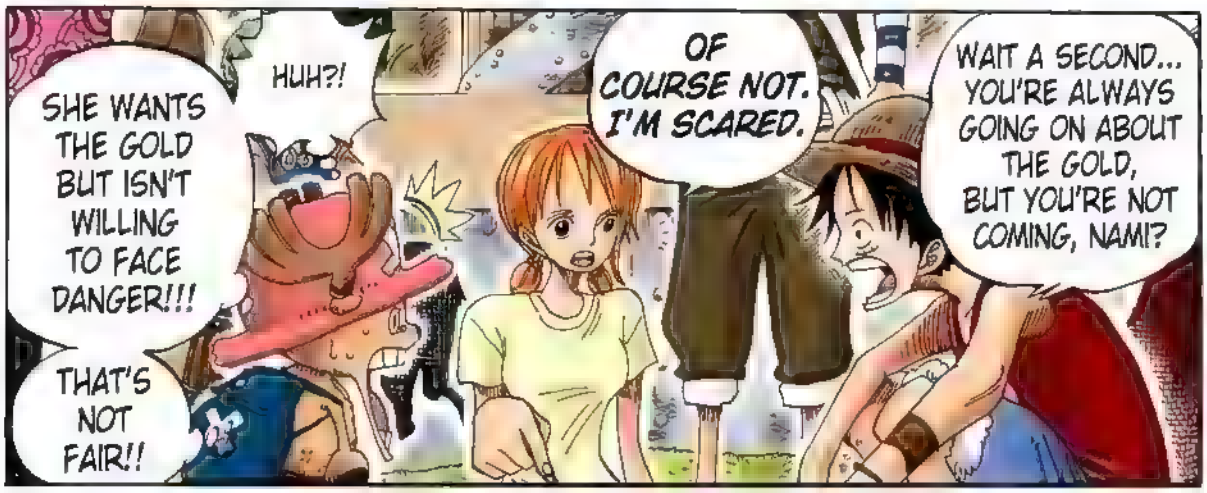
OH YEAH. BRING ME THE ROPE!
BESIDES, WE HAVE TO LOWER THE SHIP!
HOW DID HE KNOW?

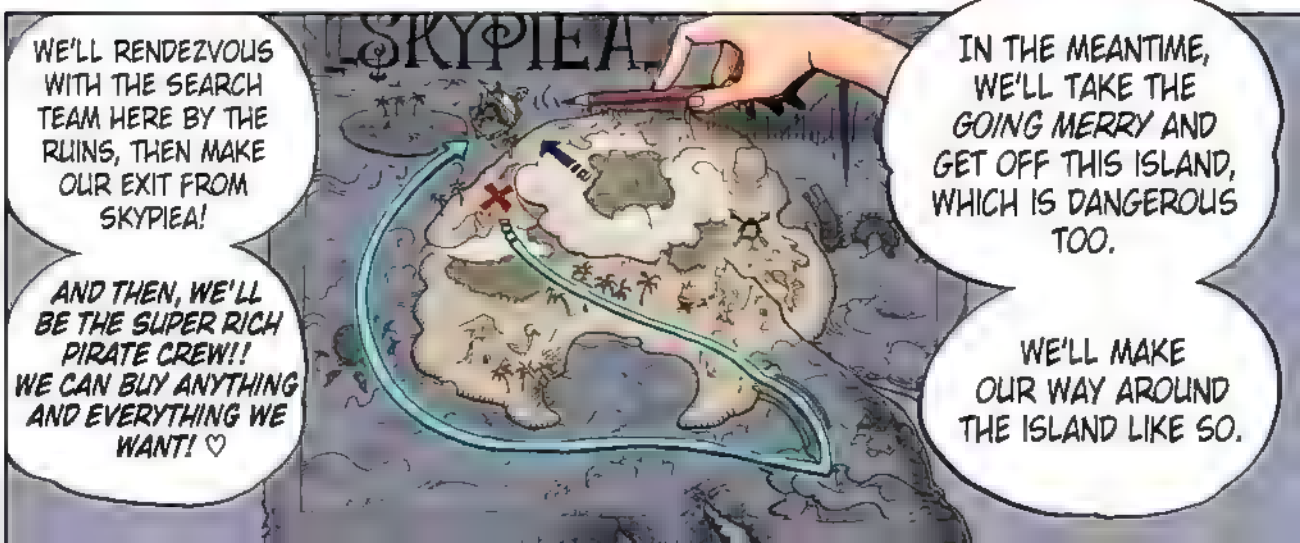
UH, LUFFY. YOU'RE THE LAST PERSON I'D TRUST WITH THAT!
AWRIGHT!! I'M GONNA DIVIDE UP THE FOOD!!
THE ESCAPE TEAM CLEANS UP YESTERDAY'S MESS! THE SEARCH TEAM PREPARES FOR OUR ADVENTURE!
HEY, HEY! GET TO WORK, EVERYONE!!


どや どや
YOU COULD TELL ME WHO DID THIS...
I WISH YOU COULD TALK, MERRY.
やい やい


ANYWAY, JUST BE ON THE LOOKOUT FOR ANY ENEMIES, AND BRING BACK THAT GOLD!!
THERE SHOULD BE SOME KIND OF RUIN BY THE "RIGHT EYE."
THE SEARCH TEAM WILL FOLLOW THIS ROUTE DUE SOUTH.
LOOK AT THE MAP!
TAP!
CURRENT LOCATION
YOU MAKE IT SOUND SO EASY.
E
N
S
W

NOW THEN...


SHE WANTS THE GOLD BUT ISN'T WILLING TO FACE DANGER!!!
HUH?!
OF COURSE NOT. I'M SCARED.
WAIT A SECOND... YOU'RE ALWAYS GOING ON ABOUT THE GOLD, BUT YOU'RE NOT COMING, NAMI?
THAT'S NOT FAIR!!


SKYPIEA
WE'LL RENDEZVOUS WITH THE SEARCH TEAM HERE BY THE RUINS, THEN MAKE OUR EXIT FROM SKYPIEA!
AND THEN, WE'LL BE THE SUPER RICH PIRATE CREW!! WE CAN BUY ANYTHING AND EVERYTHING WE WANT! ♡
IN THE MEANTIME, WE'LL TAKE THE GOING MERRY AND GET OFF THIS ISLAND, WHICH IS DANGEROUS TOO.
WE'LL MAKE OUR WAY AROUND THE ISLAND LIKE SO.

パァア…
LOOK.
ALL RIGHT!!!
IT'S A BEAUTIFUL DAY TODAY.
THAT'S BECAUSE WE'RE ABOVE THE CLOUDS!
WELL THEN LET'S ALL MEET ON THE EAST SEASHORE!!!
ALL RIGHT!!
LET'S DO THIS!!!
YEAH !!!

COLORING PAGE

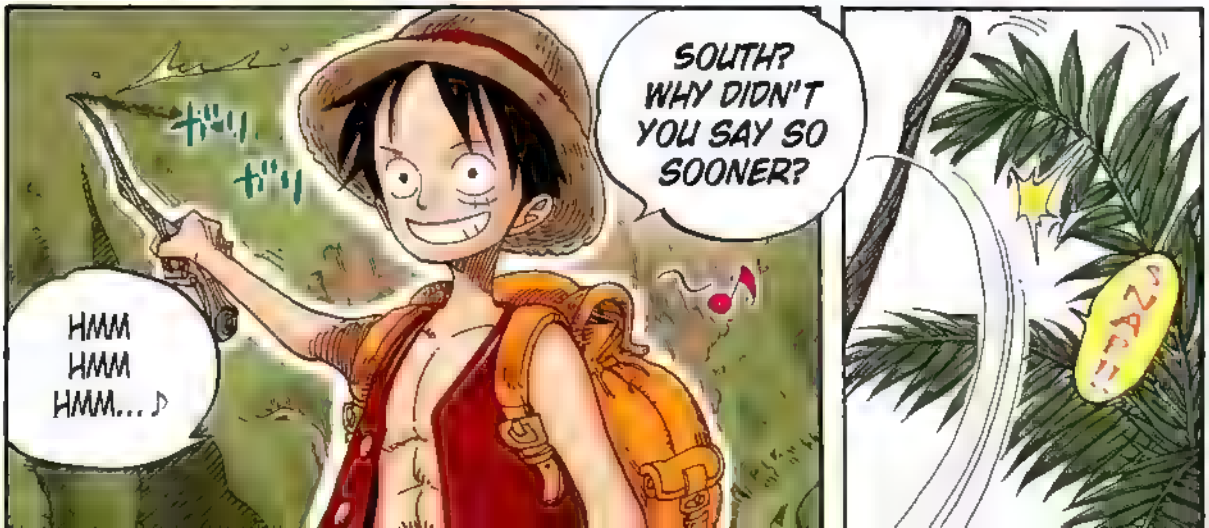
Chapter 255:

THE ANACONDA AND THE SEARCH TEAM

WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH, VOLUME 17: "A LOCAL SCIENTIST DISCOVERS THE SECRET OF WAPOL'S TOYS"

ビヨ〜ん
WEST IS THIS WAY!!!
HEY! WHERE'RE YOU GOING, ZORO?!! THAT'S THE OPPOSITE DIRECTION!!

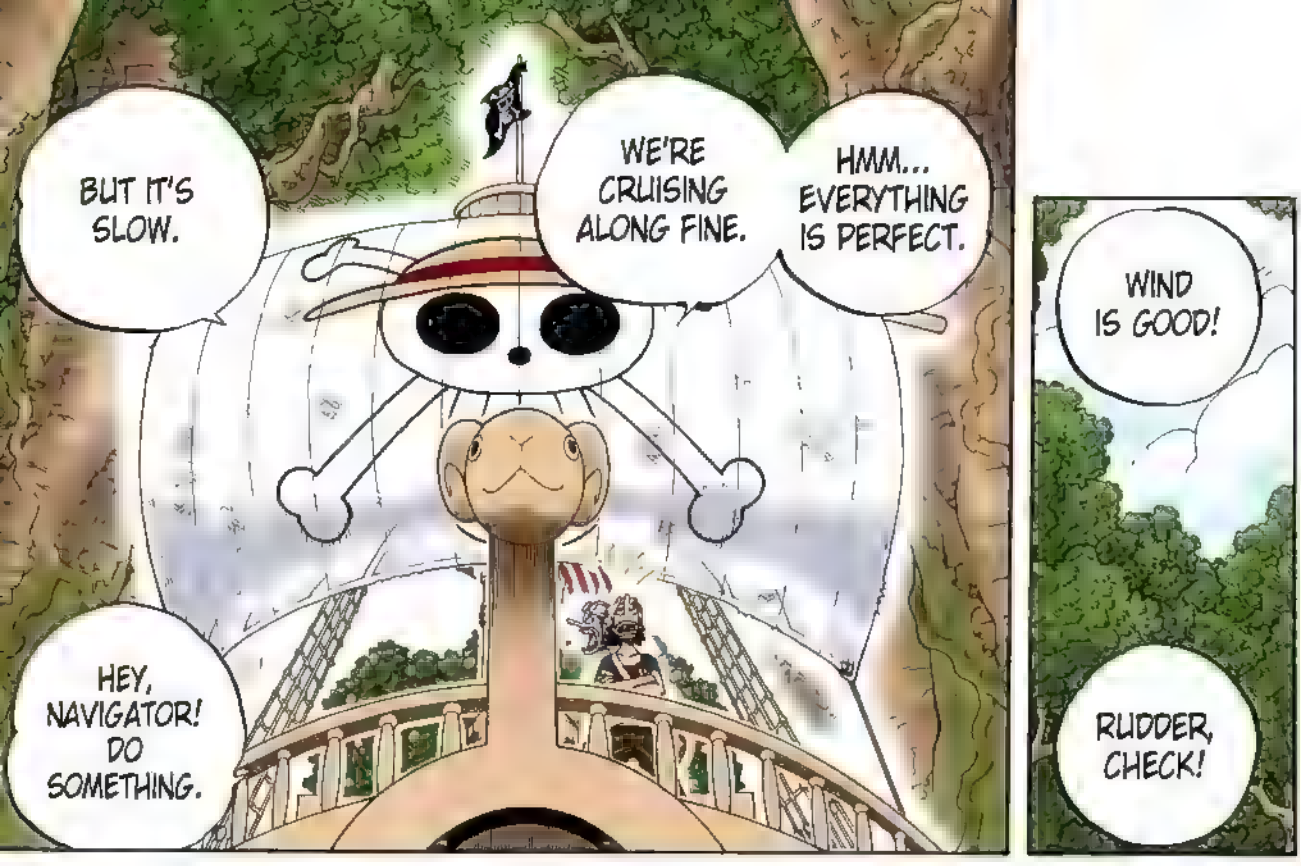
CAN YOU GO AND TELL THEM THAT WE SHOULD BE HEADING SOUTH AND THAT IT'S THIS WAY?
YOU IDIOT!!
HEY LUFFY. DON'T YOU EVER LISTEN TO WHAT PEOPLE SAY? IT'S THE "SKULL'S RIGHT EYE," AND RIGHT IS THIS WAY!!! THIS WAY!!!
SHEESH, YOU HAVE NO SENSE OF DIRECTION AT ALL.
OKAY.
ZORO
EAST


SOUTH? WHY DIDN'T YOU SAY SO SOONER?
HMM HMM HMM... ♪
ZAP!

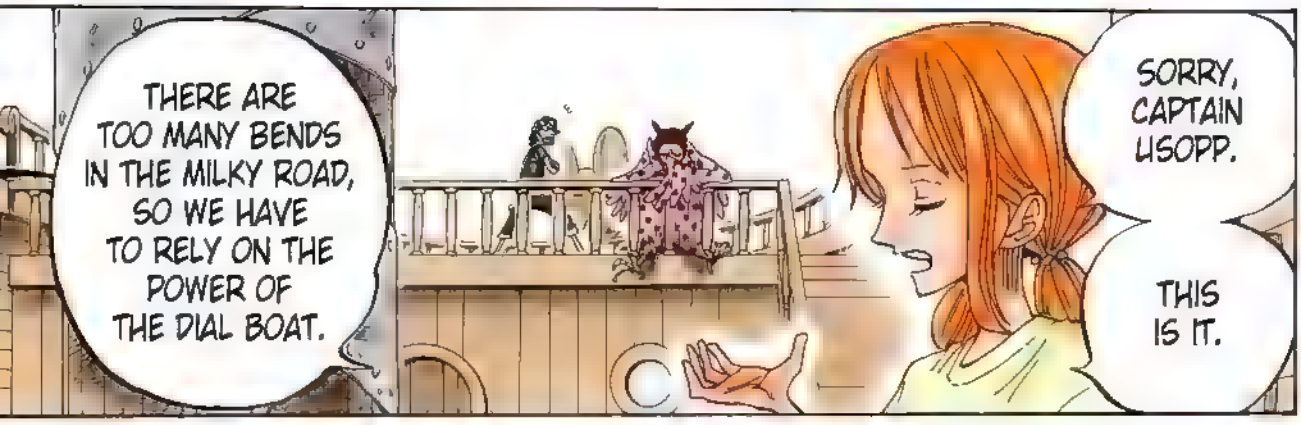
A STICK...
A STICK...
AW... YOU'RE SO LUCKY!
NAH HA HA!! ISN'T IT? BUT YOU CAN'T HAVE IT. I FOUND IT FIRST.
WHAT ABOUT A STICK?
LUFFY, THAT'S A NEAT STICK YOU HAVE!!
YESTERDAY, WHEN WE WENT INTO THE FOREST...
THIS WHOLE ISLAND HAS REALLY BEEN A LETDOWN.
I THINK SO. GA HA HA!
HEH HEH... FEELIN' BRAVE TODAY, CHOPPER?
I THOUGHT THIS FOREST WAS GOING TO BE SCARIER...
...WE DIDN'T EVEN MEET UP WITH ONE OF GOD'S PRIESTS.
...BUT IT'S NOT THAT BAD AT ALL. GA HA HA!
WITH THESE THREE, I'M NOT WORRIED.
YEAH! WAIT, YOU DO? GA HA HA.
I KNOW HOW YOU FEEL, CHOPPER.
ARE YOU THAT EAGER FOR DANGER?
YOU'RE SO FUNNY, LUFFY.

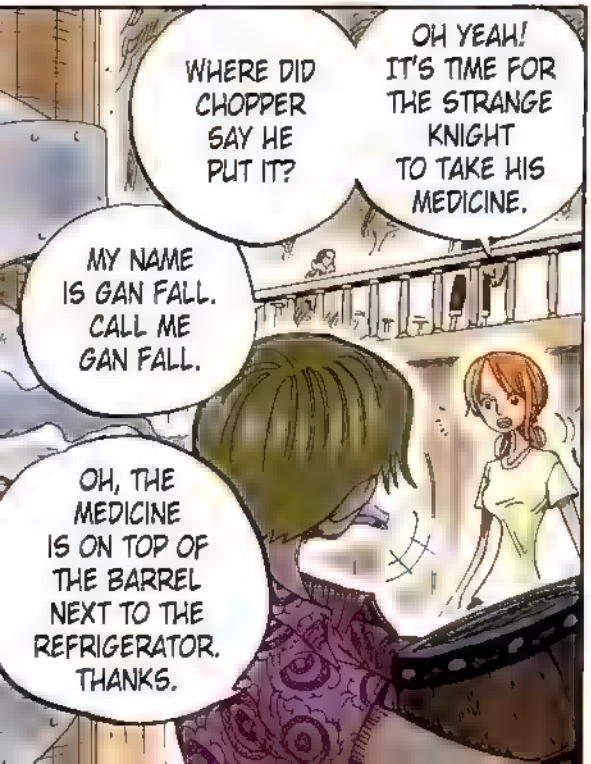
KAW
KAW

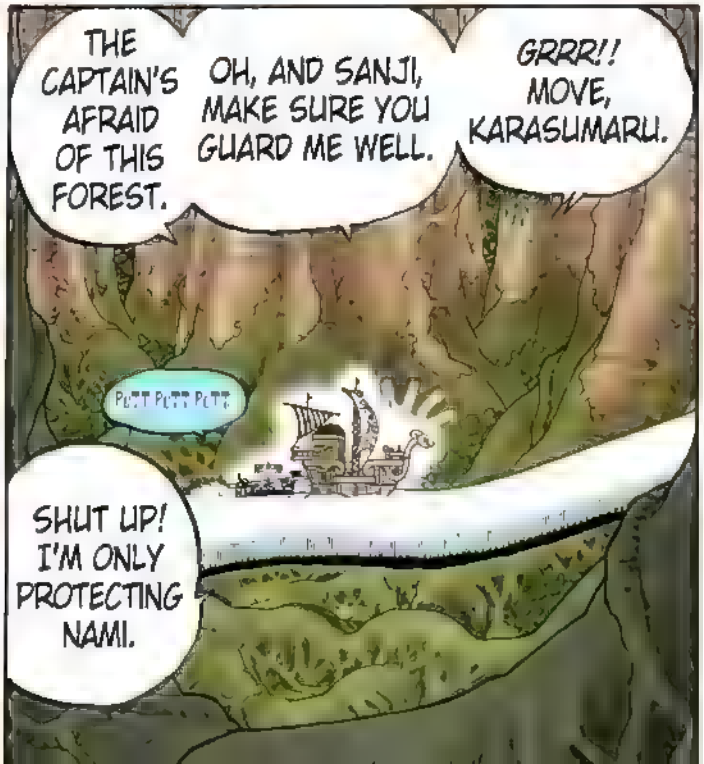
JURARA!
KRAK
KRIK
KRAK...
KRAK
KRIK
SLITHER
SLITHER

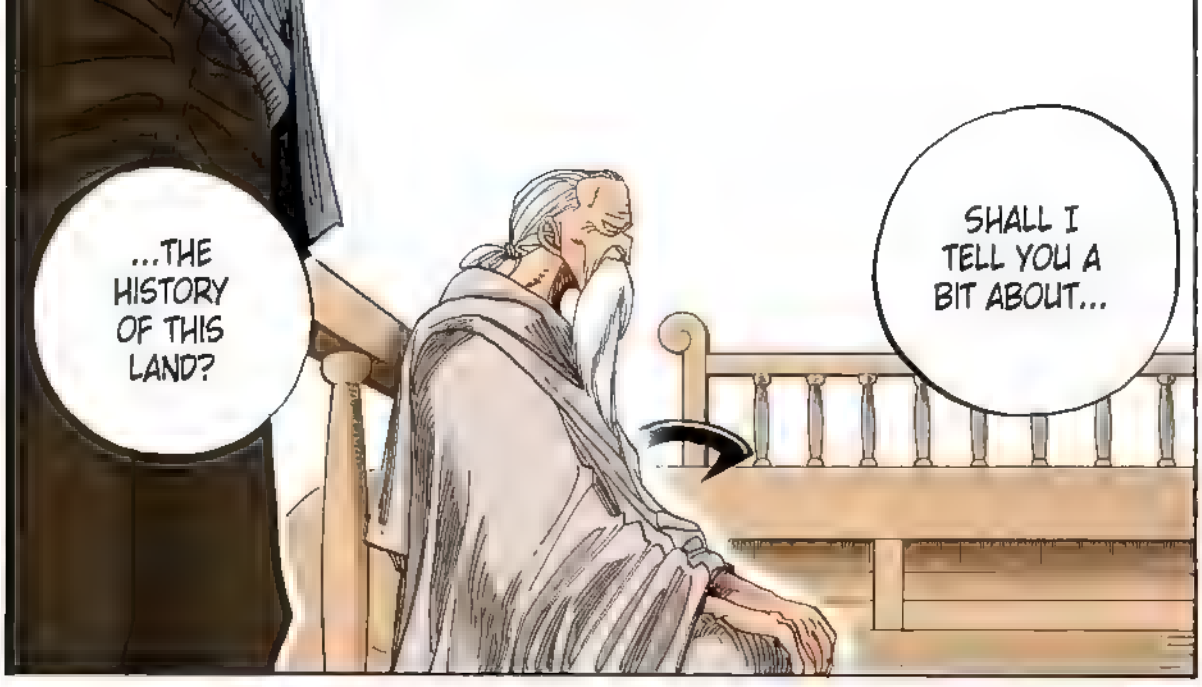

BUT IT'S SLOW.
WE'RE CRUISING ALONG FINE.
HMM... EVERYTHING IS PERFECT.
HEY, NAVIGATOR! DO SOMETHING.

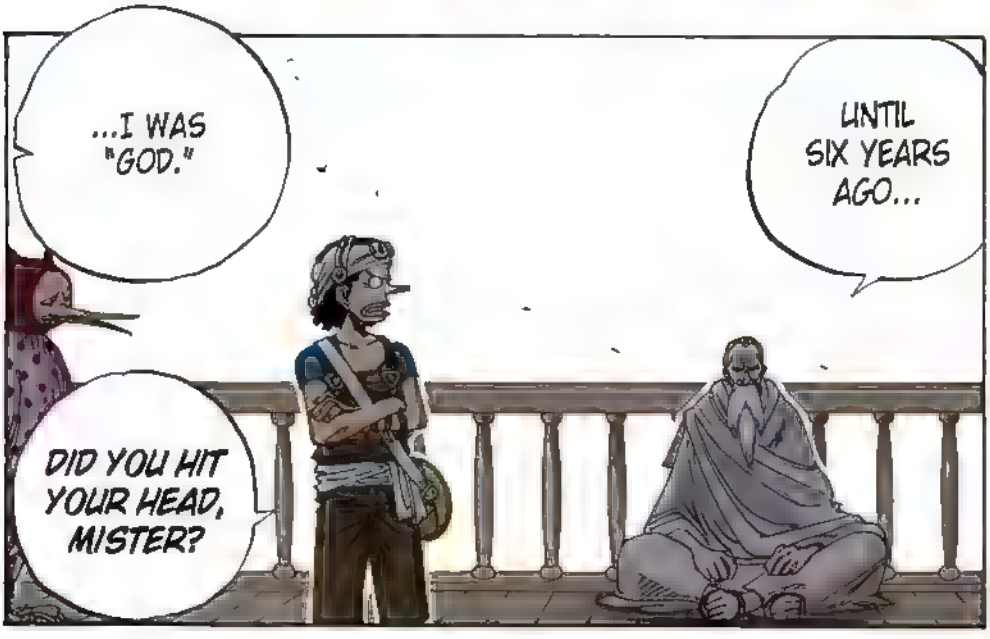
WIND IS GOOD!
RUDDER, CHECK!


THERE ARE TOO MANY BENDS IN THE MILKY ROAD, SO WE HAVE TO RELY ON THE POWER OF THE DIAL BOAT.
SORRY, CAPTAIN USOPP.
THIS IS IT.

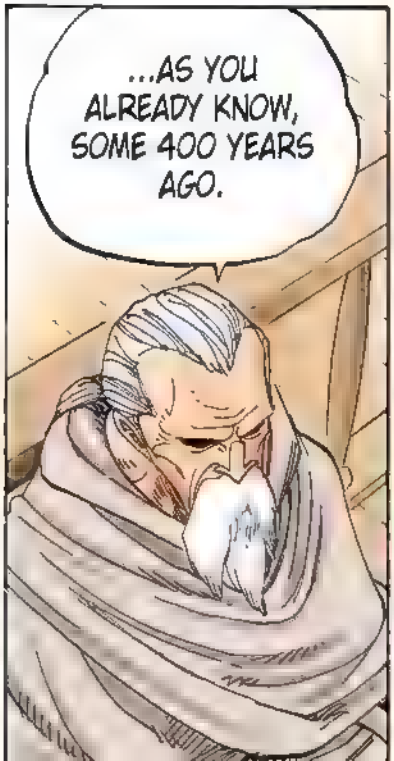

WHERE DID CHOPPER SAY HE PUT IT?
OH YEAH! IT'S TIME FOR THE STRANGE KNIGHT TO TAKE HIS MEDICINE.
MY NAME IS GAN FALL. CALL ME GAN FALL.
OH, THE MEDICINE IS ON TOP OF THE BARREL NEXT TO THE REFRIGERATOR. THANKS.


THE CAPTAIN'S AFRAID OF THIS FOREST.
OH, AND SANJI, MAKE SURE YOU GUARD ME WELL.
GRRR!! MOVE, KARASUMARU.
PUTT PUTT PUTT
SHUT UP! I'M ONLY PROTECTING NAMI.

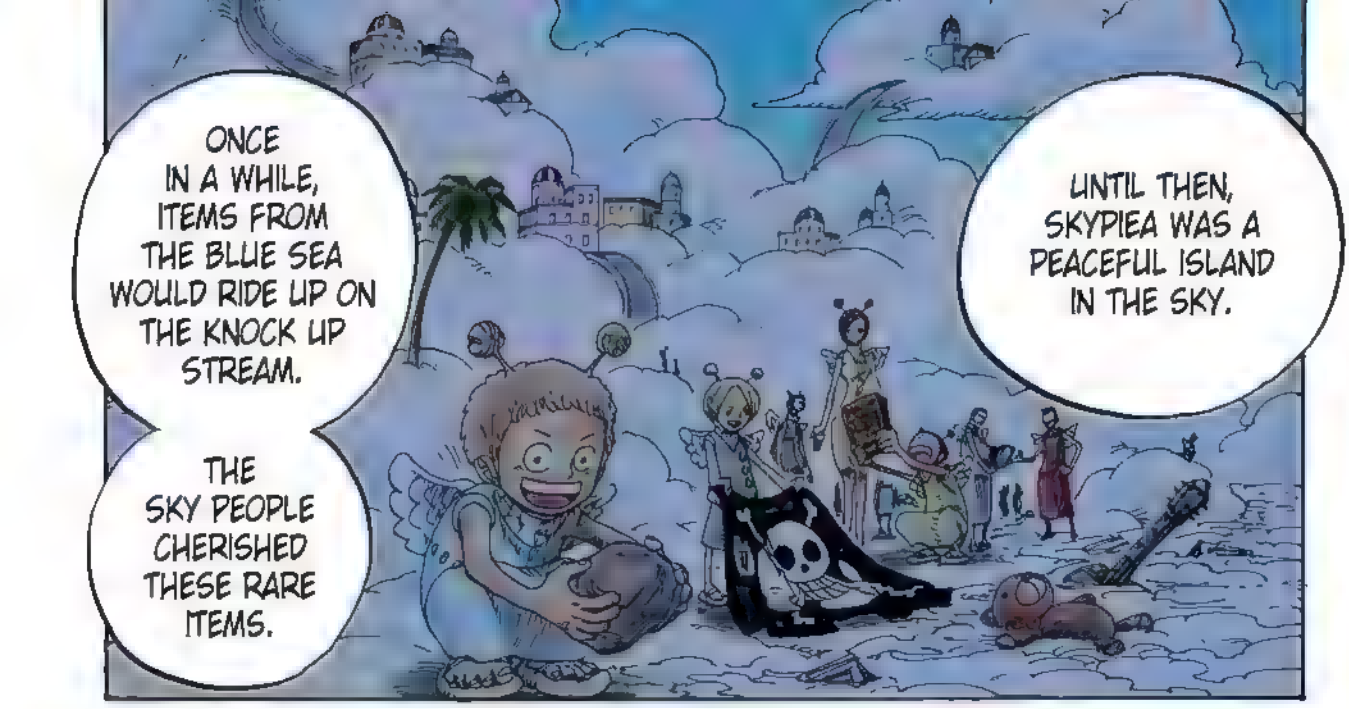

...THE HISTORY OF THIS LAND?
SHALL I TELL YOU A BIT ABOUT...

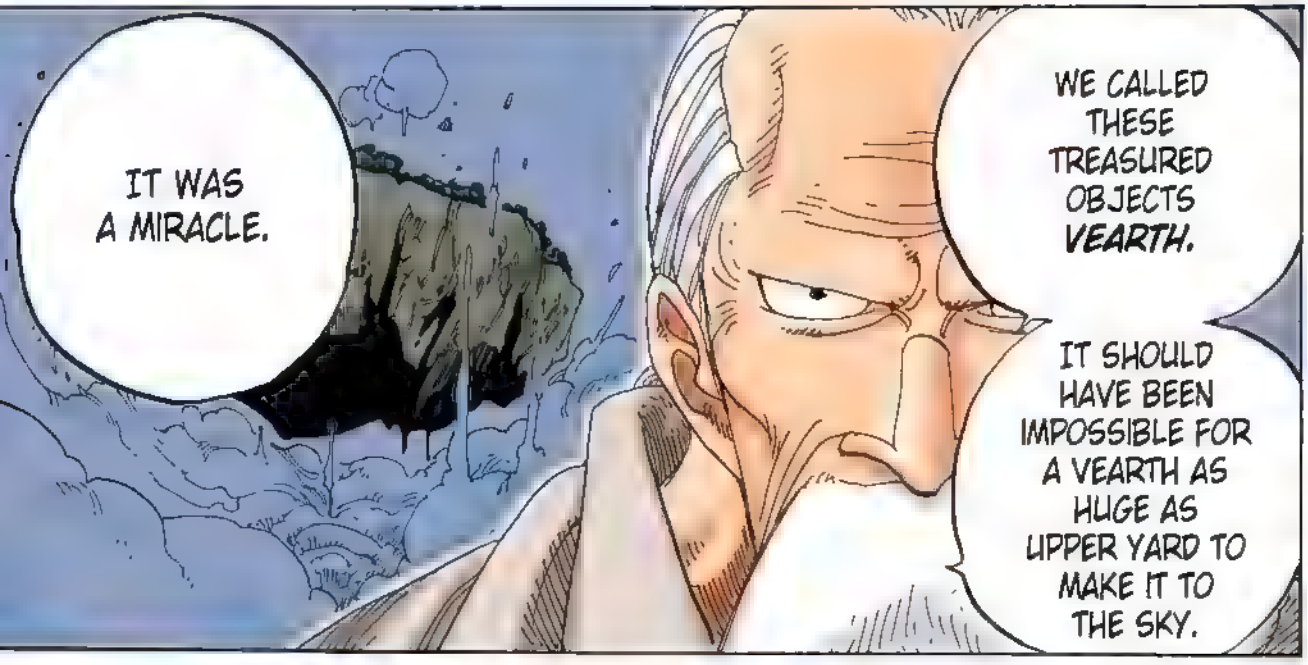

...I WAS "GOD."
UNTIL SIX YEARS AGO...
DID YOU HIT YOUR HEAD, MISTER?

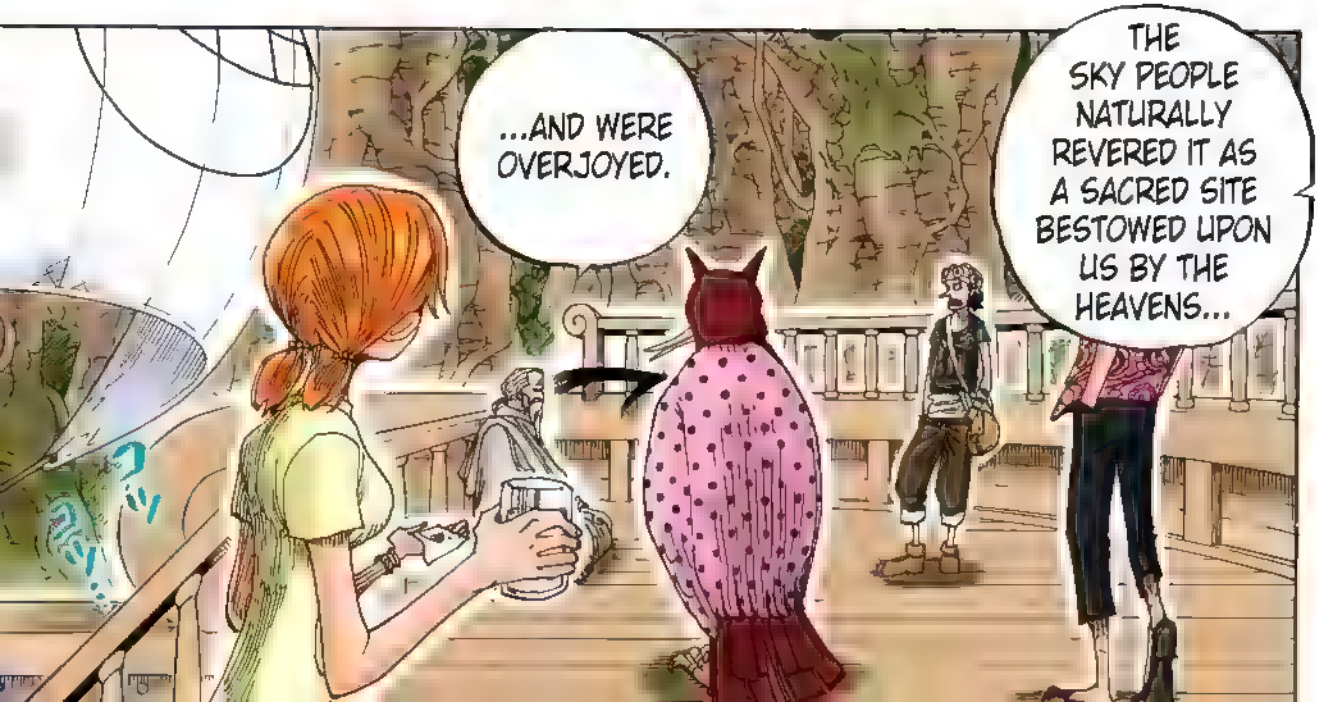
...!!

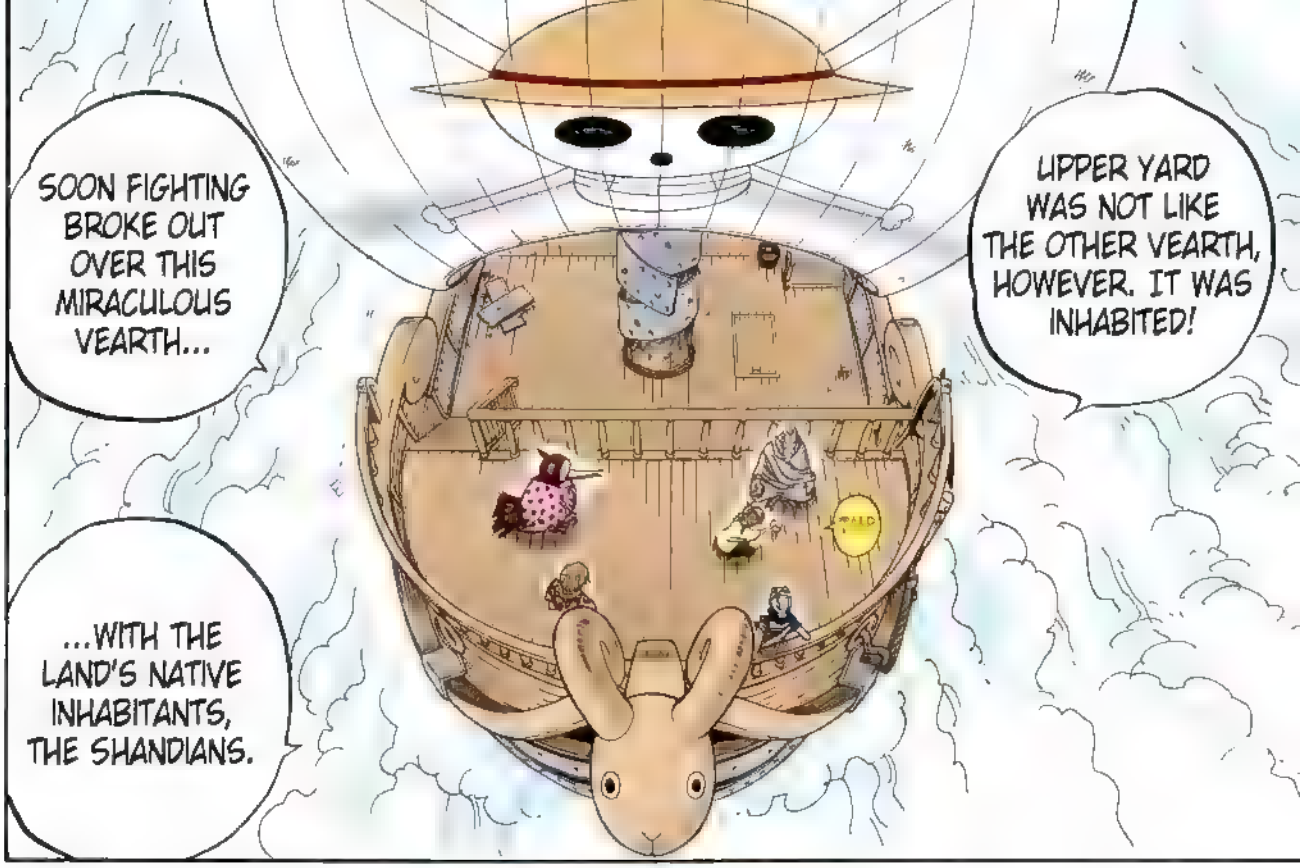

...AS YOU ALREADY KNOW, SOME 400 YEARS AGO.

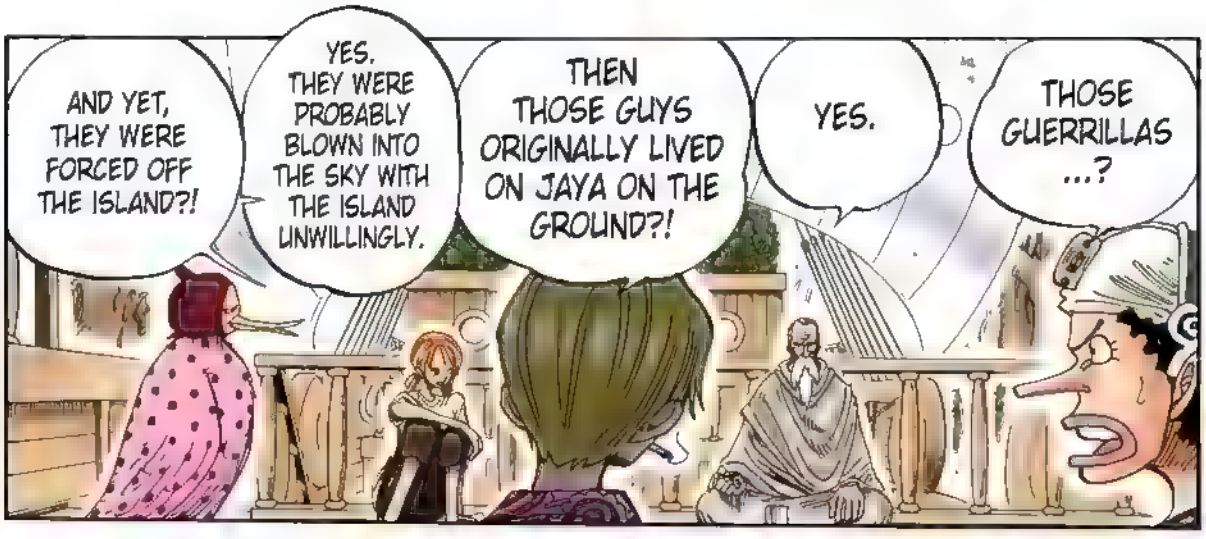
PPPPP
IT'S BEEN SAID THAT UPPER YARD APPEARED IN SKYPIEA...


ONCE IN A WHILE, ITEMS FROM THE BLUE SEA WOULD RIDE UP ON THE KNOCK UP STREAM.
THE SKY PEOPLE CHERISHED THESE RARE ITEMS.
UNTIL THEN, SKYPIEA WAS A PEACEFUL ISLAND IN THE SKY.

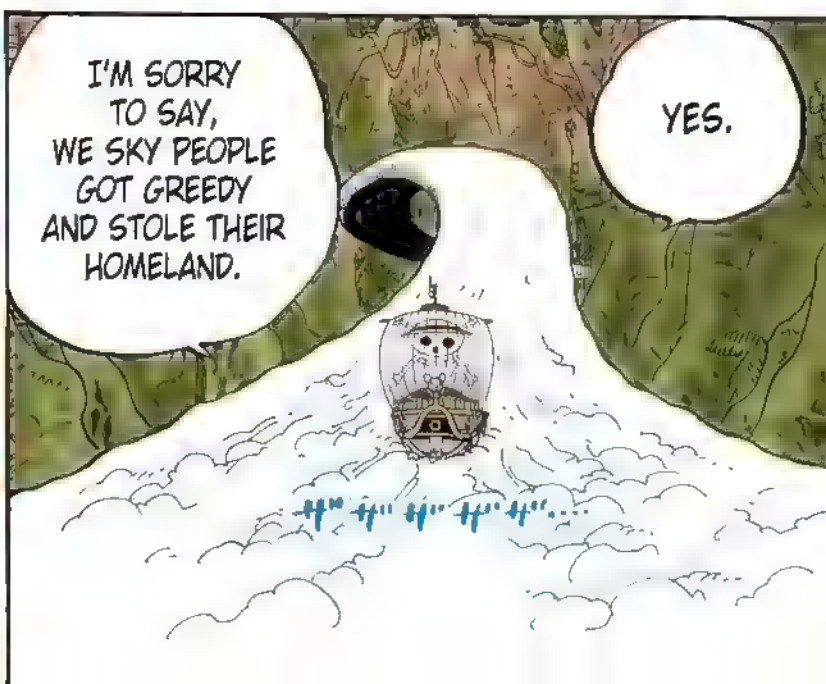

IT WAS A MIRACLE.
WE CALLED THESE TREASURED OBJECTS *VEARTH.*
IT SHOULD HAVE BEEN IMPOSSIBLE FOR A VEARTH AS HUGE AS UPPER YARD TO MAKE IT TO THE SKY.

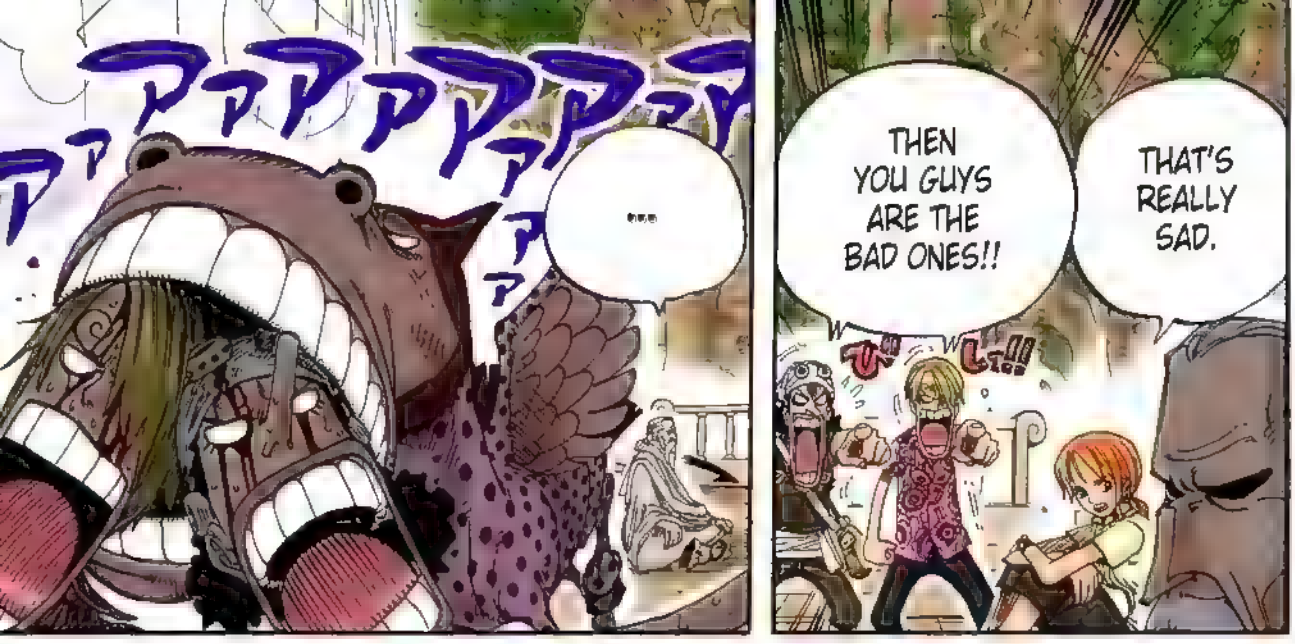

...AND WERE OVERJOYED.
THE SKY PEOPLE NATURALLY REVERED IT AS A SACRED SITE BESTOWED UPON US BY THE HEAVENS...

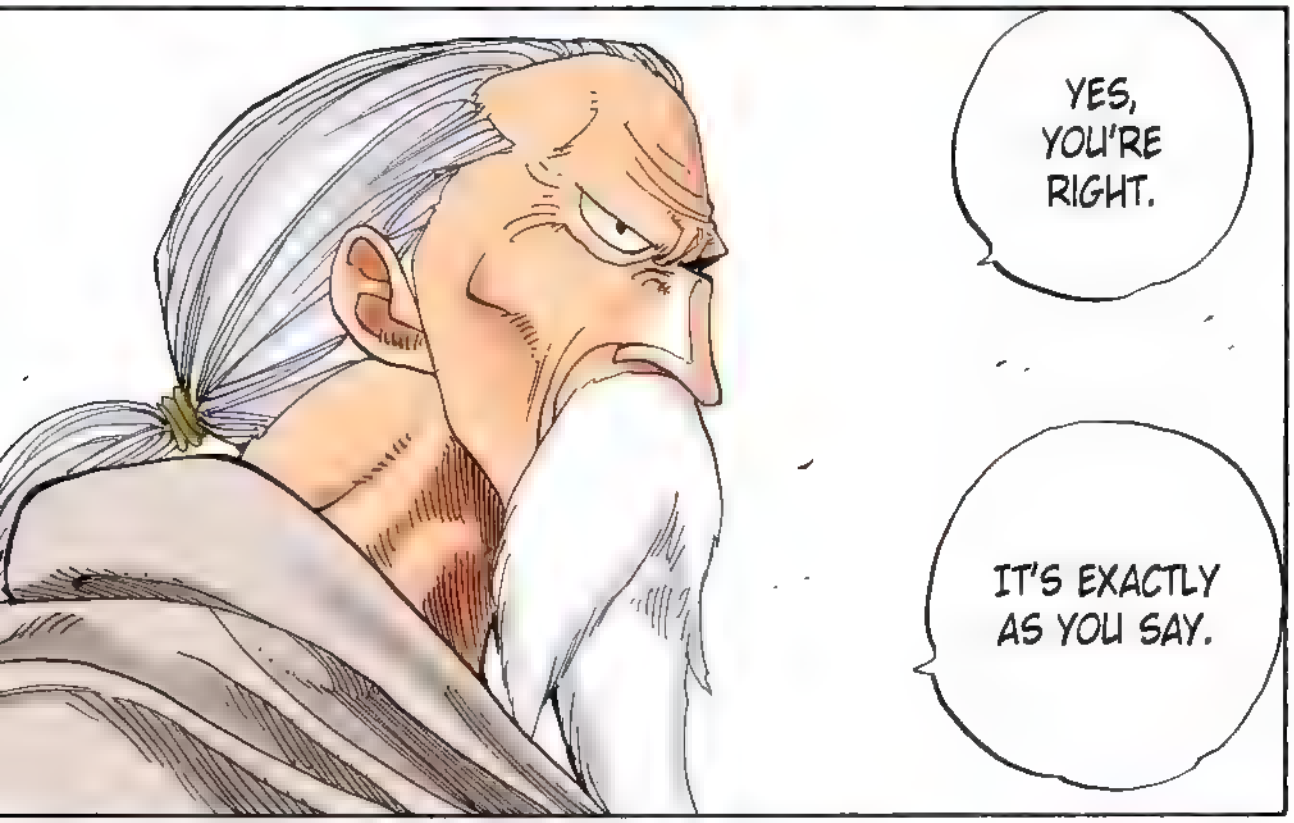

SOON FIGHTING BROKE OUT OVER THIS MIRACULOUS VEARTH...
UPPER YARD WAS NOT LIKE THE OTHER VEARTH, HOWEVER. IT WAS INHABITED!
...WITH THE LAND'S NATIVE INHABITANTS, THE SHANDIANS.

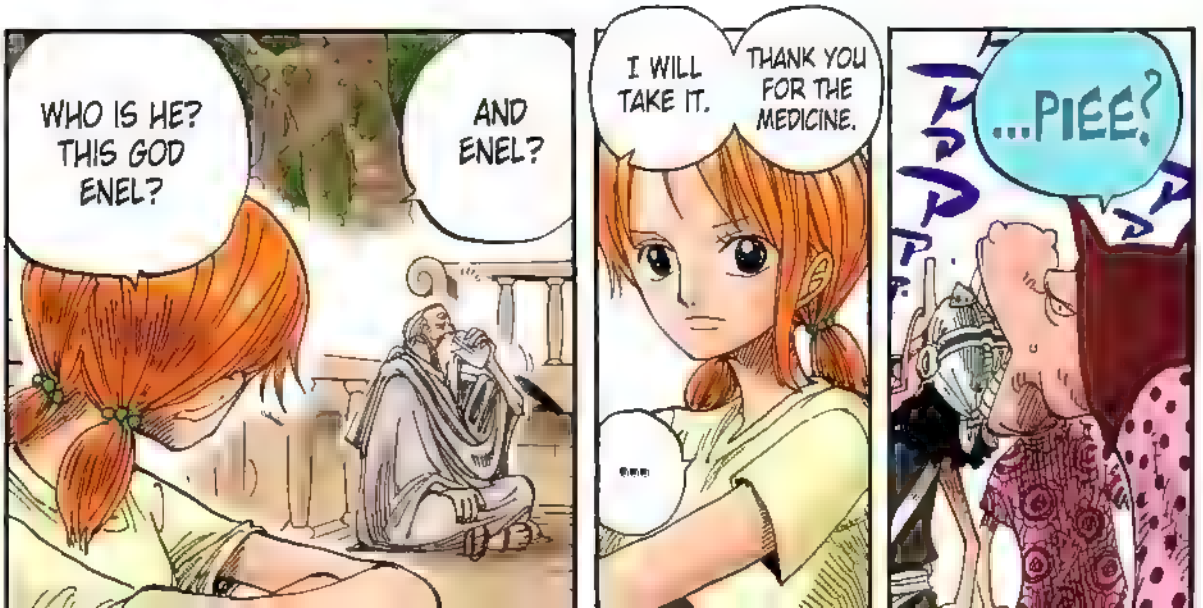

AND YET, THEY WERE FORCED OFF THE ISLAND?!
YES. THEY WERE PROBABLY BLOWN INTO THE SKY WITH THE ISLAND UNWILLINGLY.
THEN THOSE GUYS ORIGINALLY LIVED ON JAYA ON THE GROUND?!
YES.
THOSE GUERRILLAS ...?

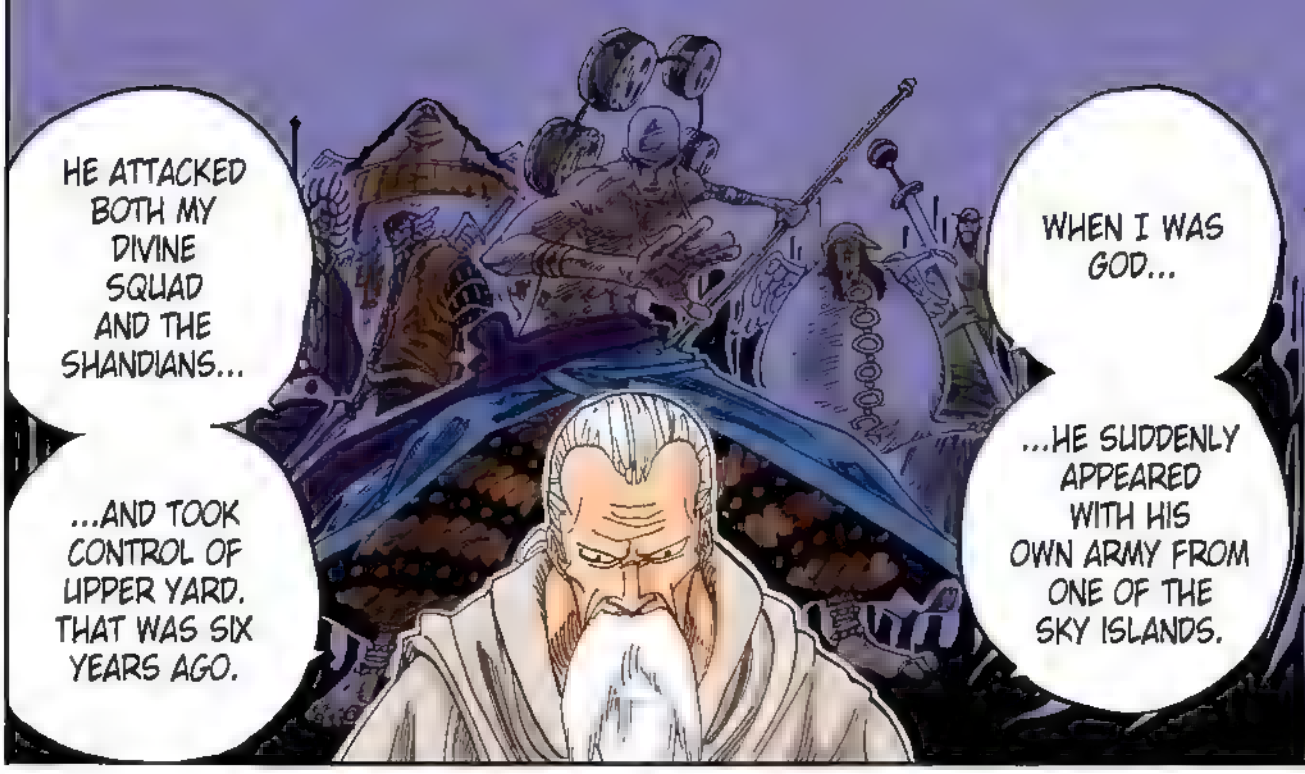
IN THE 400 YEARS SINCE, THE FIGHTING BETWEEN OUR PEOPLES HAS RAGED ON.
ALL THAT THE SHANDIANS WANT IS TO TAKE BACK THEIR MOTHERLAND.

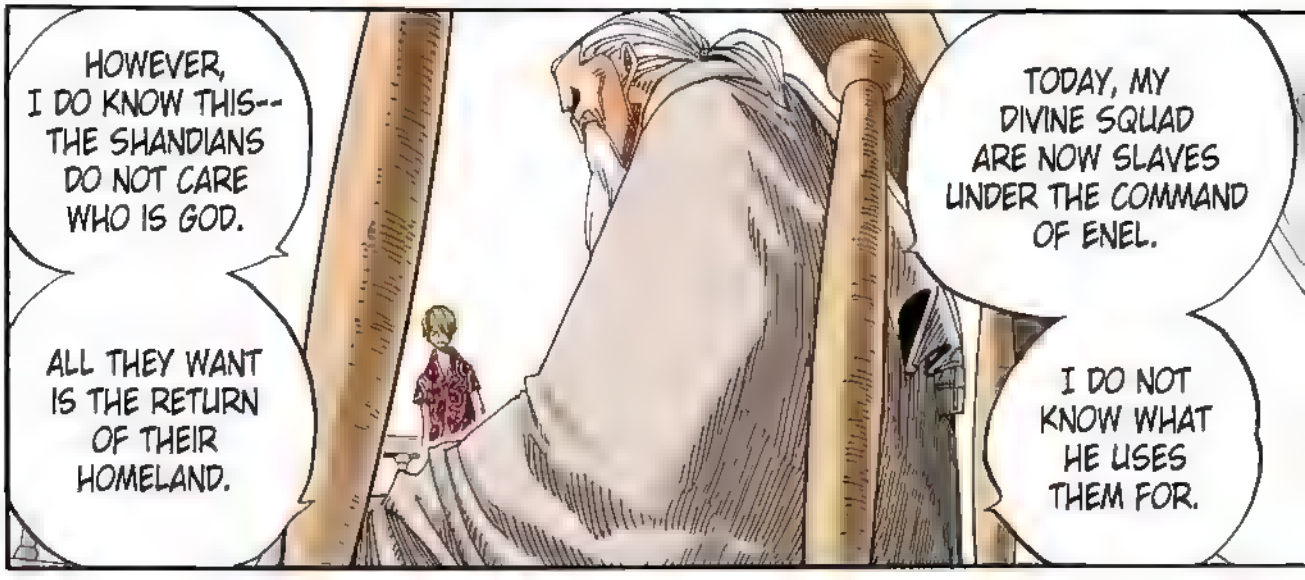

I'M SORRY TO SAY, WE SKY PEOPLE GOT GREEDY AND STOLE THEIR HOMELAND.
YES.

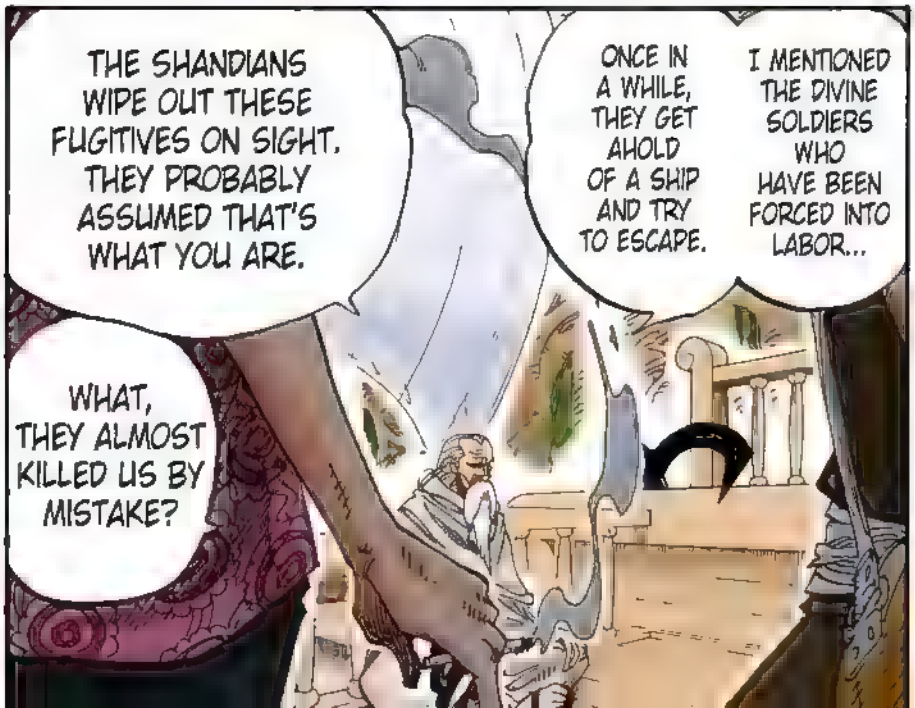

アアアアアアアアア
...
THEN YOU GUYS ARE THE BAD ONES!!
THAT'S REALLY SAD.


YES, YOU'RE RIGHT.
IT'S EXACTLY AS YOU SAY.

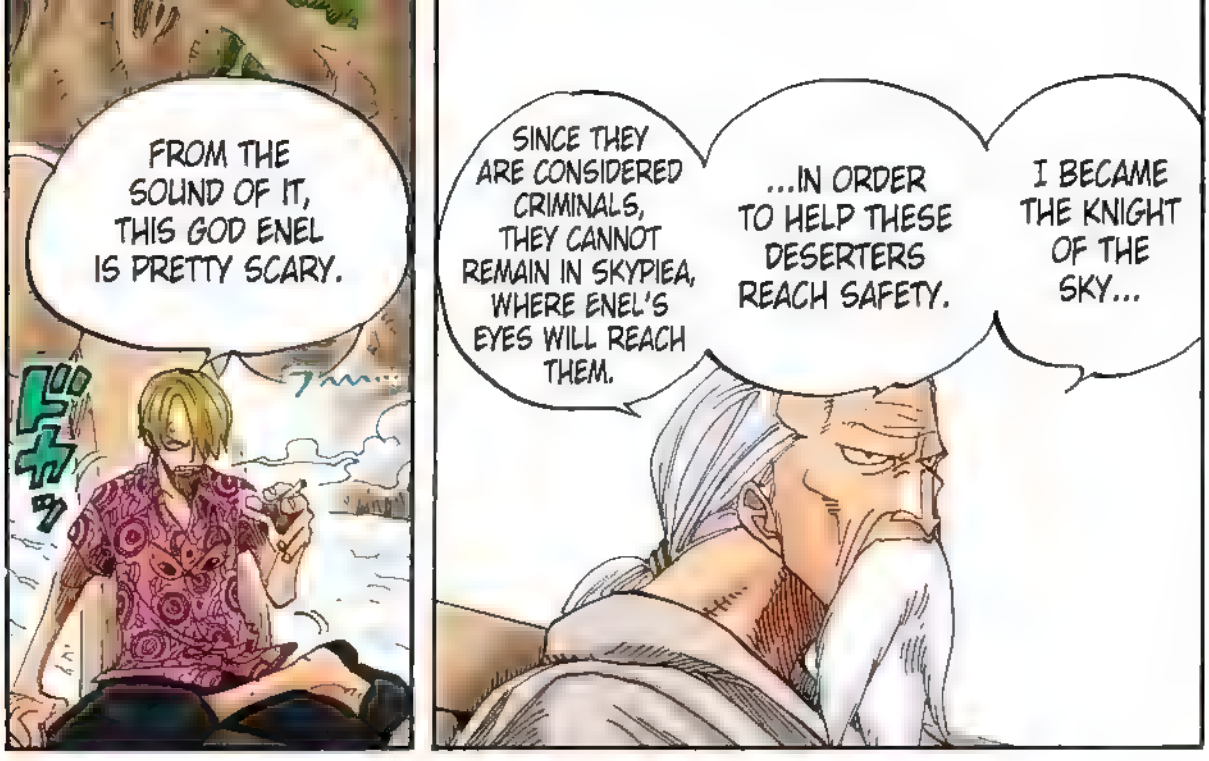

WHO IS HE? THIS GOD ENEL?
AND ENEL?
I WILL TAKE IT.
THANK YOU FOR THE MEDICINE.
...
...PIEE?

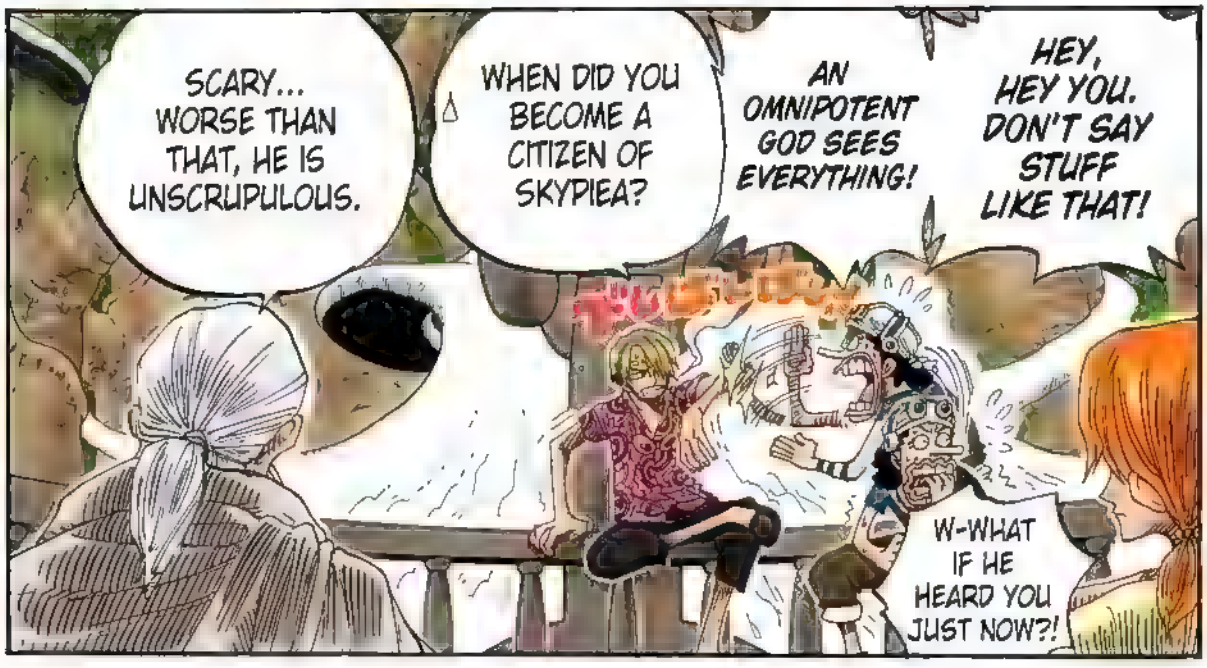

HE ATTACKED BOTH MY DIVINE SQUAD AND THE SHANDIANS...
...AND TOOK CONTROL OF UPPER YARD. THAT WAS SIX YEARS AGO.
WHEN I WAS GOD...
...HE SUDDENLY APPEARED WITH HIS OWN ARMY FROM ONE OF THE SKY ISLANDS.

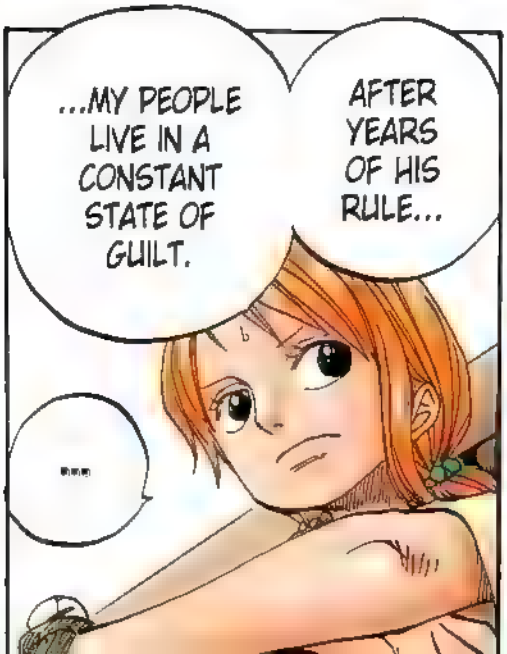

HOWEVER, I DO KNOW THIS-- THE SHANDIANS DO NOT CARE WHO IS GOD.
ALL THEY WANT IS THE RETURN OF THEIR HOMELAND.
TODAY, MY DIVINE SQUAD ARE NOW SLAVES UNDER THE COMMAND OF ENEL.
I DO NOT KNOW WHAT HE USES THEM FOR.

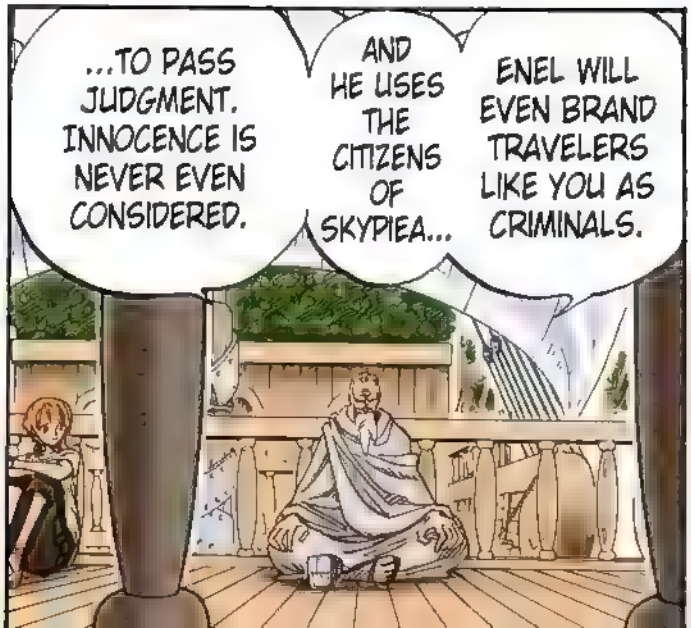

THE SHANDIANS WIPE OUT THESE FUGITIVES ON SIGHT. THEY PROBABLY ASSUMED THAT'S WHAT YOU ARE.
WHAT, THEY ALMOST KILLED US BY MISTAKE?
ONCE IN A WHILE, THEY GET AHOLD OF A SHIP AND TRY TO ESCAPE.
I MENTIONED THE DIVINE SOLDIERS WHO HAVE BEEN FORCED INTO LABOR...

SO IF THESE SHANDIANS ONLY CARE ABOUT GETTING BACK THEIR HOMELAND, WHY HAVE THEY BEEN ATTACKING US...
...FROM THE MOMENT WE ARRIVED IN THE SKY?


FROM THE SOUND OF IT, THIS GOD ENEL IS PRETTY SCARY.
ドカッ
SINCE THEY ARE CONSIDERED CRIMINALS, THEY CANNOT REMAIN IN SKYPIEA, WHERE ENEL'S EYES WILL REACH THEM.
...IN ORDER TO HELP THESE DESERTERS REACH SAFETY.
I BECAME THE KNIGHT OF THE SKY...

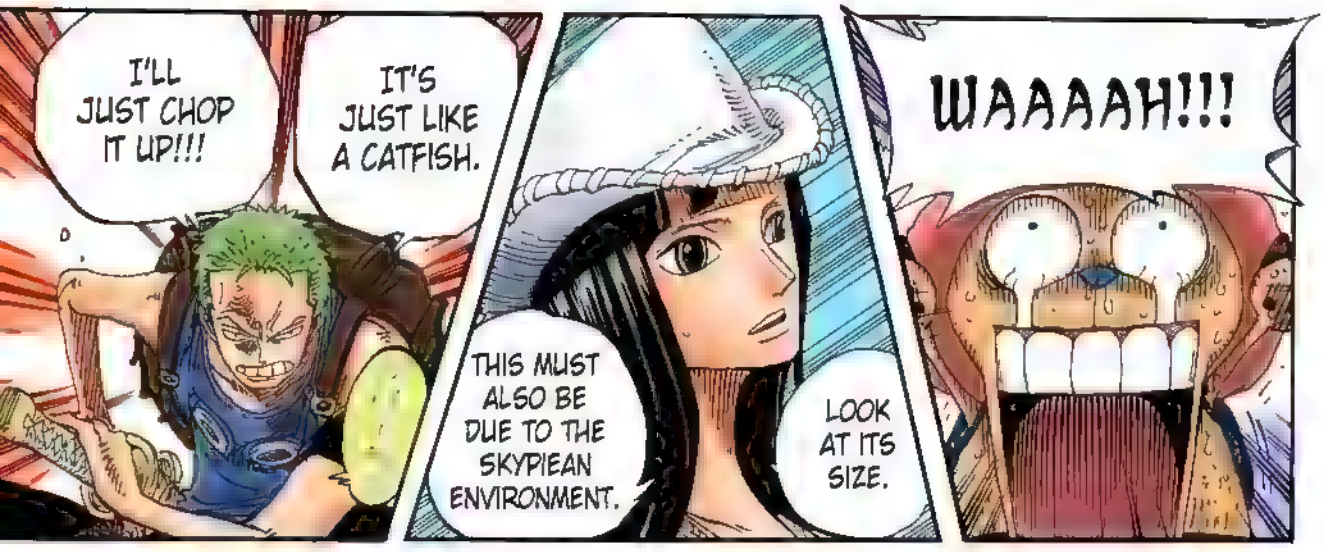

SCARY... WORSE THAN THAT, HE IS UNSCRUPULOUS.
WHEN DID YOU BECOME A CITIZEN OF SKYPIEA?
AN OMNIPOTENT GOD SEES EVERYTHING!
HEY, HEY YOU. DON'T SAY STUFF LIKE THAT!
W-WHAT IF HE HEARD YOU JUST NOW?!


...MY PEOPLE LIVE IN A CONSTANT STATE OF GUILT.
AFTER YEARS OF HIS RULE...


...TO PASS JUDGMENT. INNOCENCE IS NEVER EVEN CONSIDERED.
AND HE USES THE CITIZENS OF SKYPIEA...
ENEL WILL EVEN BRAND TRAVELERS LIKE YOU AS CRIMINALS.

TO HIM, THE TITLE OF GOD ISN'T ENOUGH-- HE TRULY PLAYS AT BEING "GOD."
HE IS A TYRANT.
WHEN A PERSON CANNOT ACT WITHOUT FEELING GUILT, HE IS AT HIS WEAKEST.
ENEL IS WELL AWARE OF THAT. HE TURNS OUR PEOPLE INTO "WAYWARD LAMBS" AND THEN CONTROLS THEM.
OF ALL THE PLACES EL DORADO COULD HAVE LANDED...
...BUT IT'S ANYTHING BUT.
WHEN WE REACHED ANGEL BEACH, I THOUGHT IT WAS A PARADISE...
THIS PLACE CALLED EL DORADO-- WHAT IS IT?
YOU MEAN YOU DON'T KNOW??
OH, BY THE WAY.
THIS PLACE YOU HAVE ALL BEEN TALKING ABOUT SINCE LAST NIGHT...

ゾーロ
IT'S A GIANT SNAKE !!!
RUN!!!
だっはっはっはっは!!

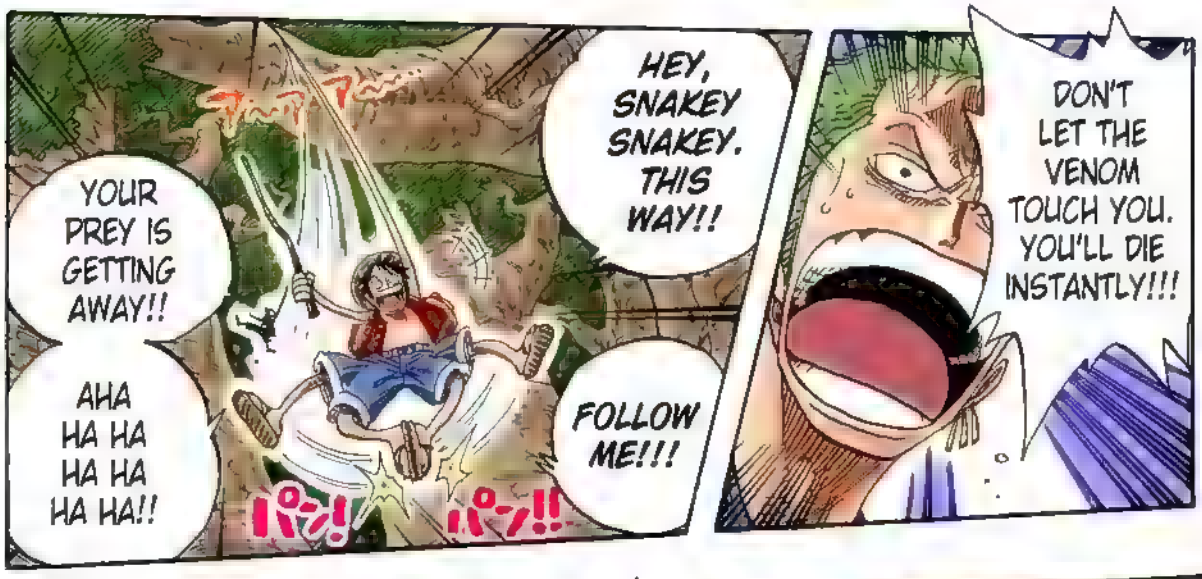

I'LL JUST CHOP IT UP!!!
IT'S JUST LIKE A CATFISH.
THIS MUST ALSO BE DUE TO THE SKYPIEAN ENVIRONMENT.
LOOK AT ITS SIZE.
WAAAAH!!!

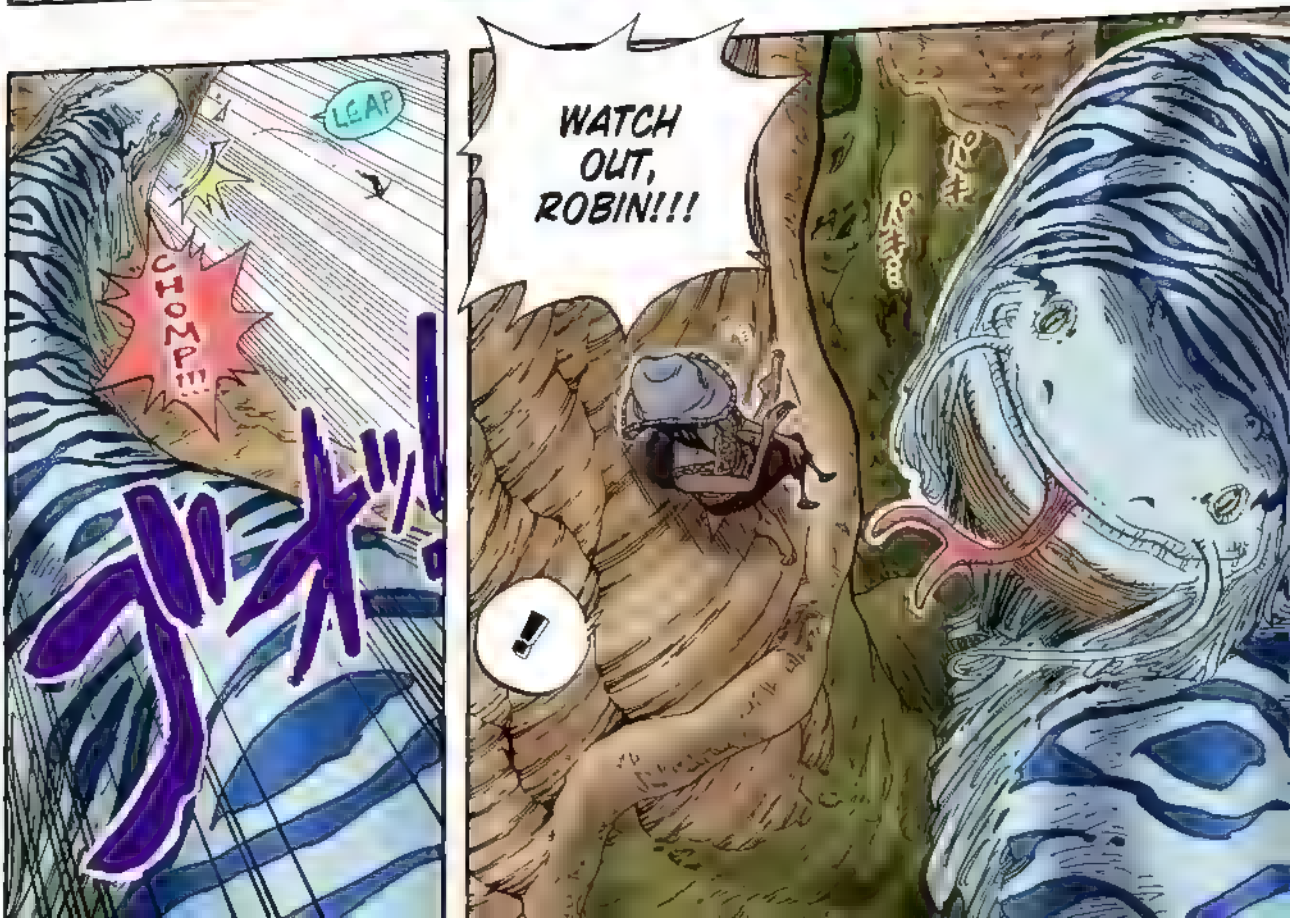
うねり うねり
バキ
バキ
バキ
バキ

JU RA RA RA RA!!
HIYAA!!!
WAAAH !!!
CHOMP!

ドゴォ
OH...
DESPITE ITS SIZE...
LEAP
...IT MOVES SO FAST.
SIZZLE!!!
SIZZLE!!!
OH...
?!!
SCARY!!
うはははは
...A STRATEGIC RETREAT.
I THINK IT'S TIME FOR...
VENOM?!
AGREED.

JURARA...
SIZZLE

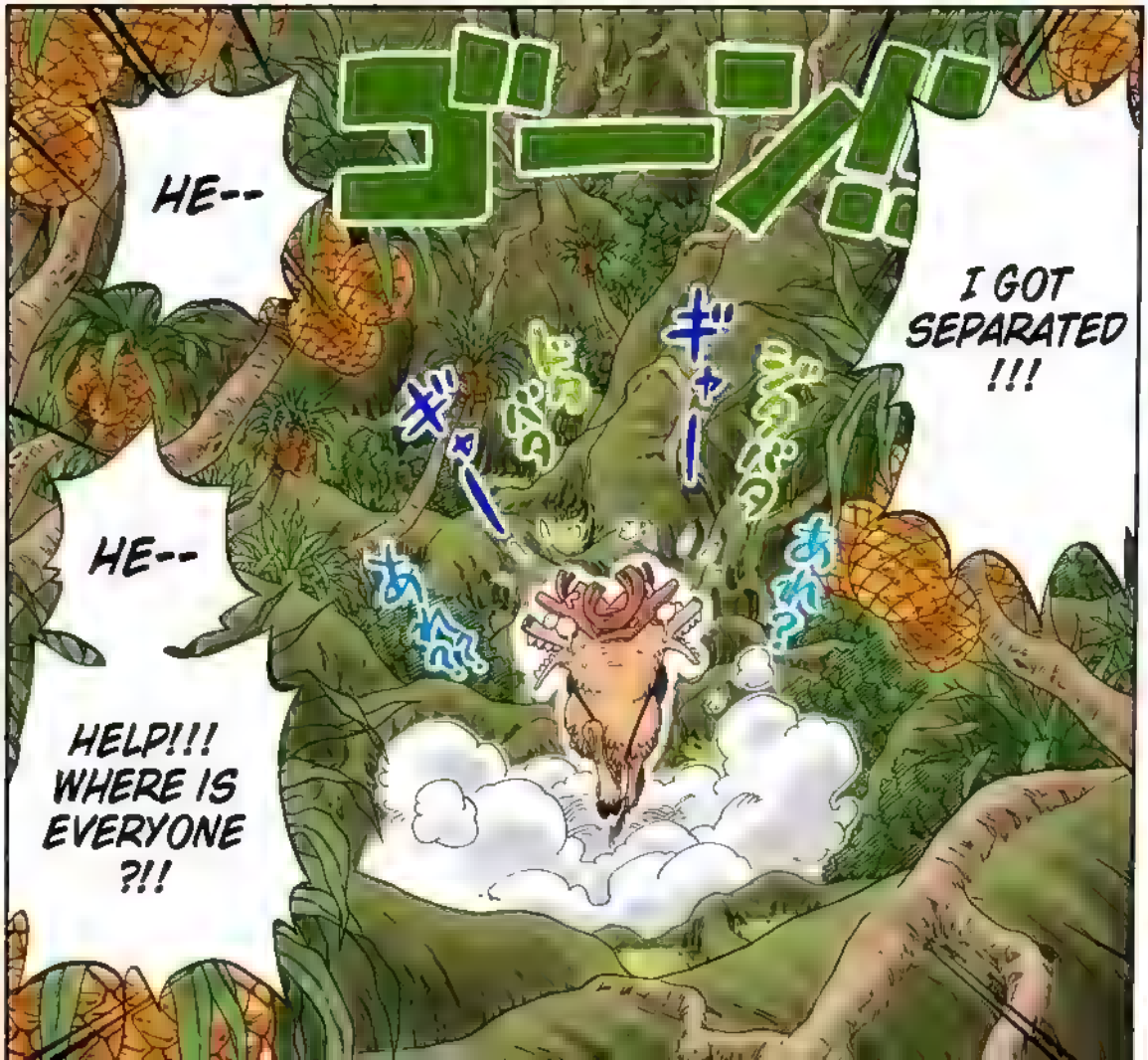

DON'T LET THE VENOM TOUCH YOU. YOU'LL DIE INSTANTLY!!!
HEY, SNAKEY SNAKEY. THIS WAY!!
FOLLOW ME!!!
YOUR PREY IS GETTING AWAY!!
AHA HA HA HA HA HA!!


WATCH OUT, ROBIN!!!
!
LEAP
CHOMP!!!

TEE HEE!
TOO BAD.
CINCO FLEUR!
SWOOM
THWIP
AAA-AAA-AAA!!!
WHOA-AAA!!
YIKES!!
JU RA RA RA !!
GLARE
UH-OH...

ドーン
I'M BACK ON THE COURSE, BUT NO ONE'S COMING.
I WONDER IF THEY GOT LOST.
MAYBE I SHOULD GO ON AHEAD AND WAIT FOR THEM...

THIS ISN'T GOOD.


ゴーン
HE--
I GOT SEPARATED !!!
ギャー
ぶるぶる
ギャー
あれ?
あれ?
HE--
HELP!!! WHERE IS EVERYONE ?!!

OH NO !!!

ボカーン!!
OH WELL. THEY CAN MANAGE ON THEIR OWN.
I HAVE THE MAP PRETTY MUCH MEMORIZED.
I GO RIGHT.
WHERE ARE THEY?
I TAKE MY EYES OFF THEM FOR A SECOND, AND LOOK WHAT HAPPENS.
HMM?

チーン!
THEY'RE LOST. OH WELL.
I'LL JUST GO ON AHEAD AND WAIT AT THE RUINS.
"DUE SOUTH" MEANS I GO IN THE WARMER DIRECTION.
THOSE GUYS...
GEEZ...
IN THE JUNGLE, ONLY THE FIT SURVIVE...
TO BE CONTINUED IN ONE PIECE, VOL. 28!

ONE PIECE

(神奈川県 白パンダ♡さん)
カルガモ部隊に入れたか?

(栃木県 ネムリキさん)
みんなで行くぜ
海って荒野へ!

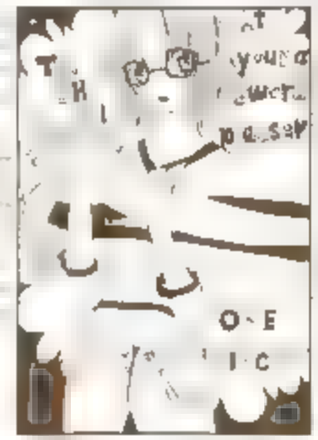
(宮城県 ふたばサン)
買い出し大量。大変です。

(新潟県 サッサさん)

(埼玉県 秋野もみじサン)
ルフィとおもちゃ!?
でも仲間!!

これが大賞(たいしょう)だァ!!!
サイン色紙贈呈(しきしぞうてい)!!

(宮城県 柳田戒[illegible]さん)
仲良く行くぜ!



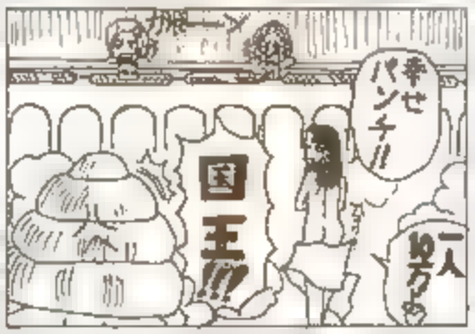
(神奈川県 ナミの夏みかんサン)
刀大好き海軍曹長。

(東京都 美化係さん)
おれ様くつろぎ空間。

(埼玉県 田村有沙美さん)
夢の為の闇の旅。

(広島県 もり子さん)
ジャングルを行く
剣豪と鳥。

(東京都 E忘れ甘月遊さん)
へそ〜〜♡



(千葉県 コビーのハトコさん)
おっさん…。

(東京都 掌さん)
燃える男登場!!

ONE PIECE

応募されました文章、イラスト等は、一定期間保管されたあと破棄されます。保存しておきたい場合は、あらかじめコピーをとってからご応募ください。また、掲載時に、名前や住所を秘匿したい場合は、その旨を明記してください。ご応募いただきました文面の著作権は、集英社に帰属します。

（兵庫県　うりサン）

（青森県　一ノ瀬正人さん）

アート。

パンダマンがいるぞ～～!!!

（新潟県　すするめ～るサン）

うお～!!　飛べそ～!!

（東京都　こばやしだいやサン）

いつか行けるさ夢の海～!!

（大阪府　菊池知子さん）

航海探しか？　チョッパー！

（和歌山県　マヨうチポンちゃんサン）

も一勘弁してくれ。

（愛知県　超絶☆戦隊さん）

そんなにあるんすか(汗)？

（山口県　キューピーさん）

さびしいな～オイ!!

（千葉県　金斗雲子さん）

たまにゃあ
お姫様のように。

（岩手県　さんさんサン）

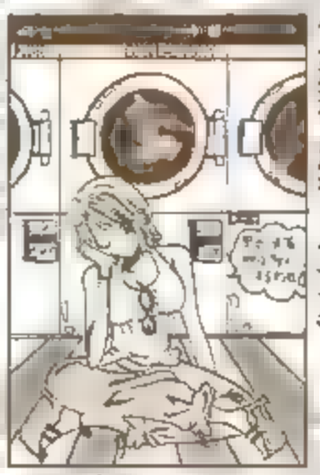
おれ達は名コンビ!!

（岩手県　超班長さん）

ひっっとらえろ～～!!

（岡山県　まるまるサン）

サンジ兄やん、
おやつまだ？



（北海道　あやつべサン）

洗濯当番ナミ姉さん。

（愛知県　ミス・サンフラワーさん）

果てしない海へ!!!

ONE PIECE

（広島県　桜井かおりサン）

ロックして～♡

（神奈川県　カツオさん）

さ～今日も宴会!!

（福島県　ラブリーマロさん）

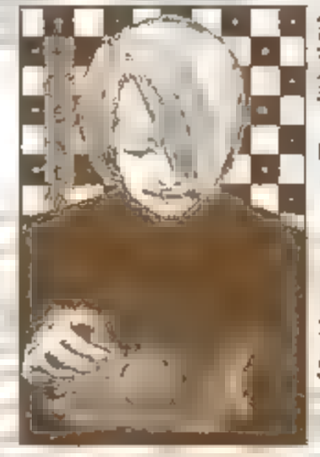
拝むロビンの美しきかな。

（福井県　あんこ♡さん）

いや～～!!　地獄の使い!?

（福岡県　アゲハさん）

ギロッ!!
目えつけられるとヤバイぜ。



（東京都　meico さん）

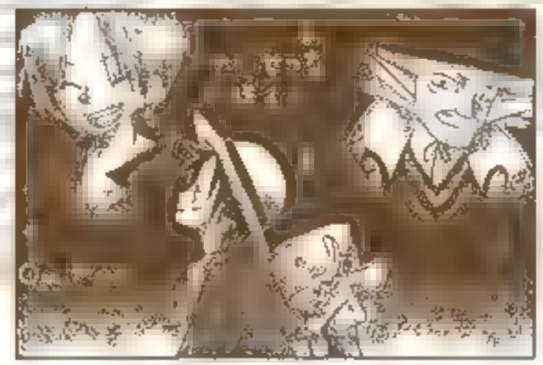
ナミの宝はサンジの宝。

（福井県　生焼け星人さん）

こわいです。

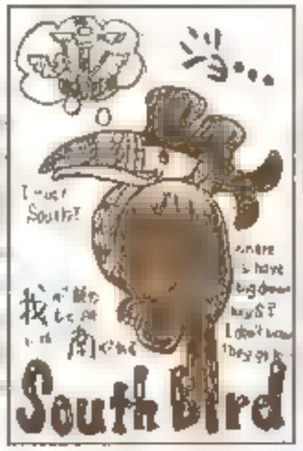
（三重県　おつサン）

マンガ関係
何でもこっち!!!



（高知県　りんご小町さん）

大事にしてるよな！



（鹿児島県　Ms.くれいじぃさん）

おーい、
南はどっちだぁ!?

（新潟県　叔吉さん）

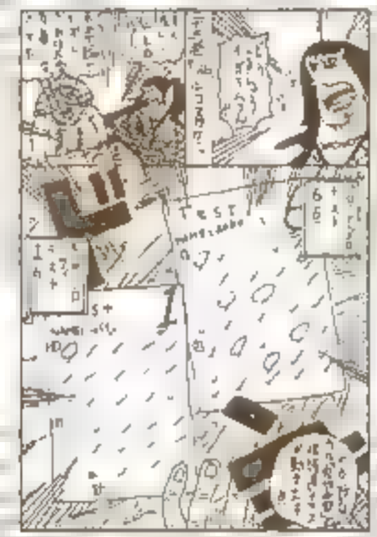
決まっちゃってる大眼!!!

（神奈川県　アズマさん）

アートしますよ、たまにはソロも。

（福島県　楓禾さん）

アニメ関係
何でもこっちだ!!!



（大阪府　東輝彦さん）

保護者本部が
動き出すぜ!!

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
27巻

尾田栄一郎

©尾田栄一郎 2003, 2012

初版発行　　2003年
デジタル版発行　2012年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

EXTRA PAGES

ONE PIECE ワンピース 十七

尾田栄一郎

集英社

尾田栄一郎

変なタイトル（爆笑）

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものとなります。

本体・表紙

※表紙はコミックス発売時のものになります。

EXTRA PAGES

ジャンプ・コミックス

集英社

本体・裏表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

JUMP COMICS

ワンピース

ONE PIECE

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA

If I were to liken creating a manga to a game, I would say it's like *Tetris*. I take all the ideas that are scattered inside my head like pieces of a puzzle and put them together into a story. And whenever I'm having trouble making the pieces fit, I take a break from manga and play some actual *Tetris!* When I envision the blocks building up one after another in my head, I think to myself, ***"Tetris is so much fun! Yippee!"***

-Eiichiro Oda, 2003

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

ONE PIECE VOL. 28
SKYPIEA PART 5

SHONEN JUMP Manga Edition

STORY AND ART BY EIICHIRO ODA

English Adaptation/Jake Forbes
Translation/JN Productions
Touch-up Art & Lettering/John Hunt
Design/Sean Lee
Supervising Editor/Yuki Murashige
Editor/Yuki Takagaki

ONE PIECE © 1997 by Eiichiro Oda. All rights reserved.
First published in Japan in 1997 by SHUEISHA Inc., Tokyo.
English translation rights arranged by SHUEISHA Inc.

The stories, characters and incidents mentioned in this publication are entirely fictional.

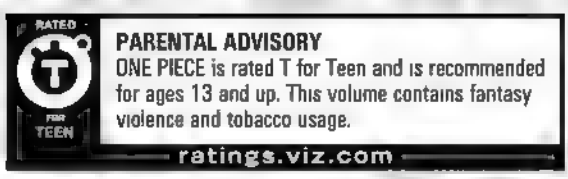
No portion of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means without written permission from the copyright holders.

Printed in the U.S.A.

Published by VIZ Media, LLC
P.O. Box 77010
San Francisco, CA 94107

10 9 8
First printing, January 2010
Eighth printing, August 2016

www.viz.com



www.shonenjump.com

JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE

Vol. 28
WYPER
THE BERSERKER

EIICHIRO ODA
尾田栄一郎
（おだえいいちろう）

THE STORY OF ONE PIECE

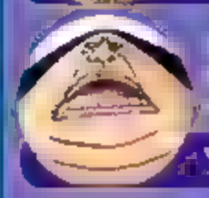
Volume 28

Monkey D. Luffy started out as just a kid with a dream: to become the greatest pirate in history! Stirred by the tale of pirate "Red-Haired" Shanks, Luffy vowed to become a pirate himself. That was before the enchanted Devil Fruit gave Luffy the power to stretch like rubber, at the cost of being unable to swim—a serious handicap to an aspiring sea dog. Undeterred, Luffy set out to sea and recruited some crewmates—master swordsman Zoro, treasure-hunting thief Nami, lying sharpshooter Usopp, the high-kicking chef Sanji, Chopper the walkin' talkin' reindeer doctor, and Robin, the cool and crafty archaeologist.

When Robin tell them that there is an island in the sky, Luffy decides to make a detour for this new realm, Skypiea! After surviving a few less-than-warm welcomes, the crew makes an amazing discovery: it turns out Upper Yard, the only place among the sky islands made of soil, is actually the other half of Jaya, the island back on the ground! Which means it's also the location of the fabled city of gold, El Dorado! The search for treasure begins! But Upper Yard is under attack from Shandian guerrilla fighters who seek to reclaim the land from the Skypieans and their tyrant leader Enel. Worse still, Luffy's crew has been separated!

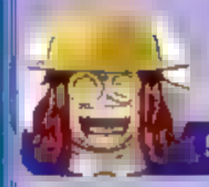
God's Army

God Enel



Yama

Skypiea Priests



Satori of the Forest

"Sky Rider" Shura

"Sky Boss" Gedatsu

"Sky Breeder" Ohm

A pirate that Luffy idolizes; thanks gave Luffy his trademark straw hat.

Red-Haired Shanks

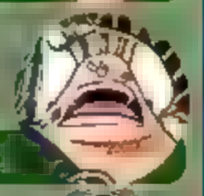
The Shandians

was lifted up into the clouds and

Wyper

Kamakiri

Braham

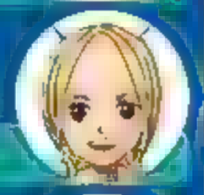


Genbo

Raki

Aisa

The Former God Knight of the Sky



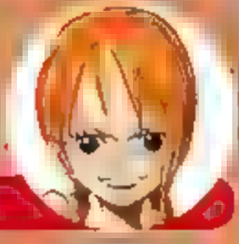
Pagaya

The Straw Hats

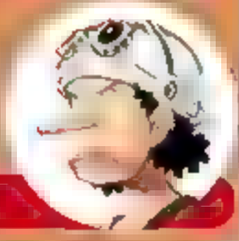
...is determined to become King of the Pirates!

Monkey D. Luffy

Roronoa Zoro



Nami



Usopp

The big-hearted cook (and ladies' man) whose dream is to find the legendary sea, the All Blue.

Sanji

Tony Tony Chopper

A mysterious woman in search of the Poneglyph on which true history is recorded.

Nico Robin

ーワンピースー

ONE PIECE

vol.28

Wyper the Berserker

CONTENTS

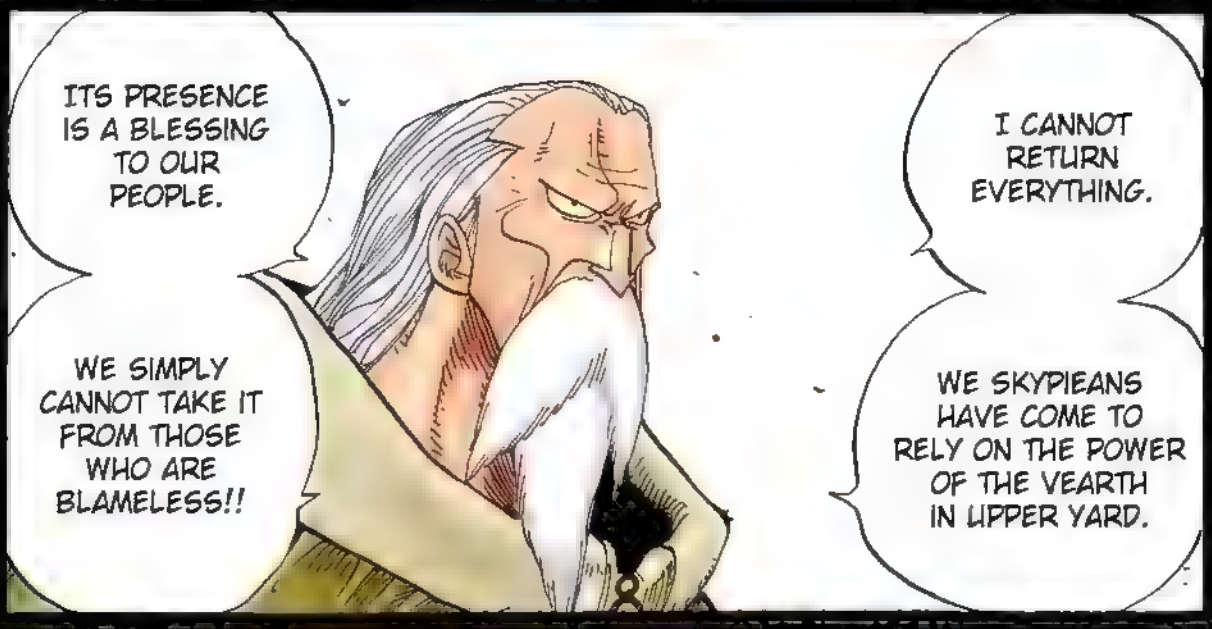
Chapter 256: Wyper the Berserker	7
Chapter 257: Dial Battle	27
Chapter 258: The Many Souths	47
Chapter 259: Pirate Zoro vs. Warrior Braham	67
Chapter 260: Pirate Luffy vs. Berserker Wyper	86
Chapter 261: Warrior Genbo vs. Divine Soldiers Commander Yama	105
Chapter 262: Pirate Chopper vs. Priest Gedatsu	125
Chapter 263: Pirate Nami and the Weird Knight vs. Divine Soldiers Lieutenants Hotori and Kotori	145
Chapter 264: Warrior Kamakiri vs. God Enel	165

Chapter 256: WYPER THE BERSERKER

WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH
VOLUME 18: "DISCOVERY!! THE NEW ALLOY, WAPOLIUM"

HE'S APPEARED AGAIN?!
STOP IT, WYPER! GAN FALL IS HERE TO NEGOTIATE!!
GO HOME, OLD MAN!!
WHAP!!
HE CAN STUFF HIS NEGOTIA-TIONS!!
AS IF TWO OLD MEN LOOKING TO FIND COMMON GROUND WILL SATISFY US!!
STEP ASIDE, CHIEF.
NOW LISTEN CLOSELY, GAN FALL. WE WON'T BUDGE AN INCH!!

DON'T TELL ME YOU'VE FORGOTTEN WHAT YOUR PEOPLE HAVE DONE TO THE SHANDIANS OVER THE GENERATIONS?!!
IT'S TOO LATE FOR COEXISTENCE!!
IF YOU REALLY WANT THE FIGHTING TO END, THEN RETURN EVERYTHING TO US!!


ITS PRESENCE IS A BLESSING TO OUR PEOPLE.
WE SIMPLY CANNOT TAKE IT FROM THOSE WHO ARE BLAMELESS!!
I CANNOT RETURN EVERYTHING.
WE SKYPIEANS HAVE COME TO RELY ON THE POWER OF THE VEARTH IN UPPER YARD.

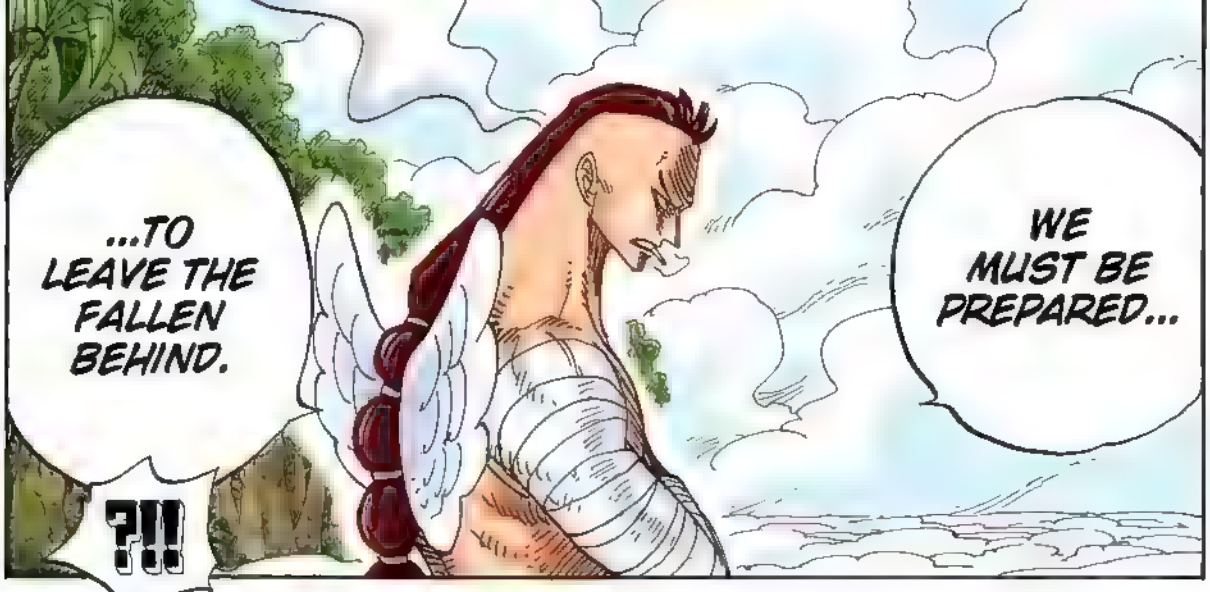
SO LET'S BRING THEM INTO THE FIGHT ALONG WITH YOUR DIVINE SQUAD!!
SOME MIGHT SEE IT THAT WAY, LIVING IN PEACE, NOT KNOWING WAR...
SKY PEOPLE... BLAMELESS?!
WHAT?! YOU'RE MAD!!

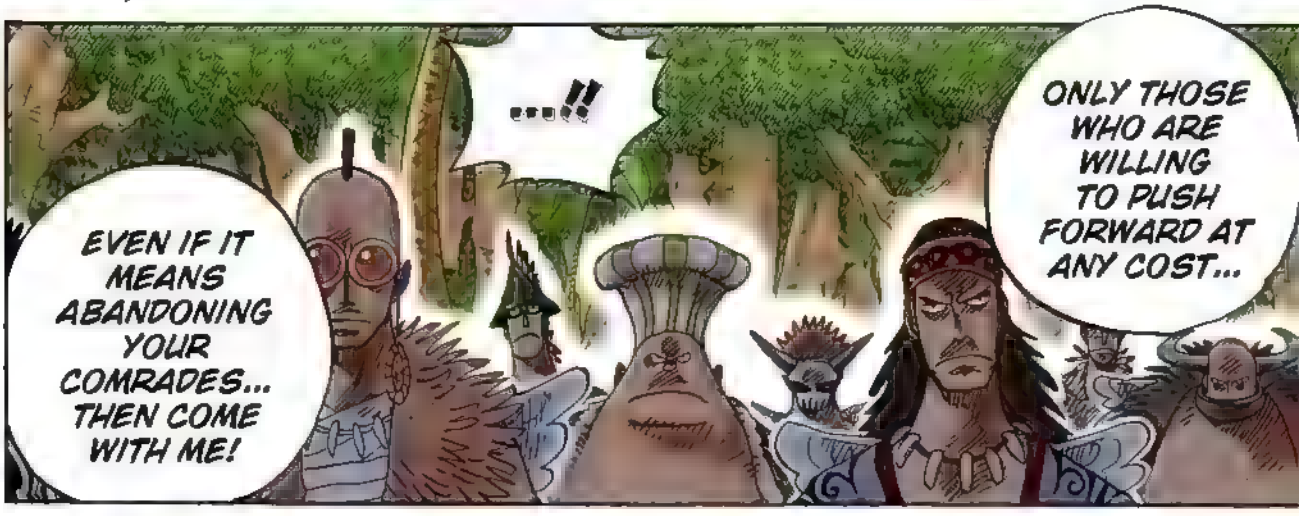
I CANNOT DO THAT!!
IF YOU WANT TO ERASE YOUR GUILT, TAKE SOME RESPONSIBILITY!!
FIND A HUNDRED PEOPLE WHO DON'T WANT TO DIE AND BRING US THEIR HEADS AS SACRIFICIAL OFFERINGS!!
LEAVE! OR I SWEAR I'LL CUT OFF YOUR HEAD RIGHT HERE!
オオォ…
THEN NEGOTIATIONS ARE OFF!!
THERE IS...
DON'T TALK TO ME LIKE YOU KNOW ME.
WAIT, WYPER!!

...!!!
...THAN PUMPKIN JUICE!!
...NOTHING I LOVE MORE...
KAMA-KIRI!
YOU LOT, RESTRAIN WYPER! WHAT ARE YOU DOING?!!
BRAHAM!
WAIT, WYPER!!
I WILL KILL YOU!
YES, WHENEVER THERE IS TENSION IN THE VILLAGE...
...THE POOR DEAR BURSTS INTO TEARS.
SHE SURE CRIES A LOT, THAT AISA.
ALINTY ...
WAH!

WELL... I DO WONDER ABOUT THAT. WHENEVER THERE'S TROUBLE, HE'S ALWAYS IN THE THICK OF IT.
ALL THIS FIGHTING... IS IT WYPER'S FAULT?
...
WHY DO YOU ASK?
I MEAN...
...HE'S JUST LIKE A DEMON.
BECAUSE HE SCARES ME.
HUH?
...

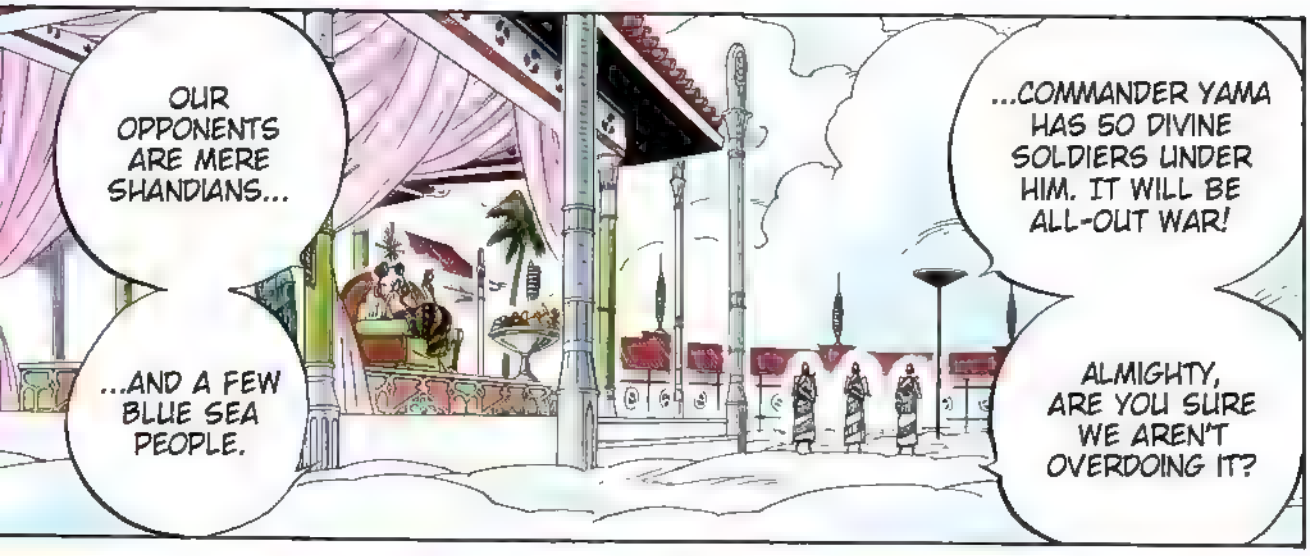
...!!
WYPER!!
THE VEARTH!!
!!!
I'M NOT GOING TO WASTE THIS OPPORTUNITY!!
THIS MAY BE OUR ONLY CHANCE!
...
STOP.
!!
THAT'S AISA'S TREASURE...
BRAHAM!
COME ON, WYPER. WE'VE ALWAYS BEEN READY TO...
THOSE WHO ARE NOT WILLING TO RISK IT ALL, STAY BEHIND.
I BEAR NO GRUDGE.


WE MUST BE PREPARED...
...TO LEAVE THE FALLEN BEHIND.
?!!

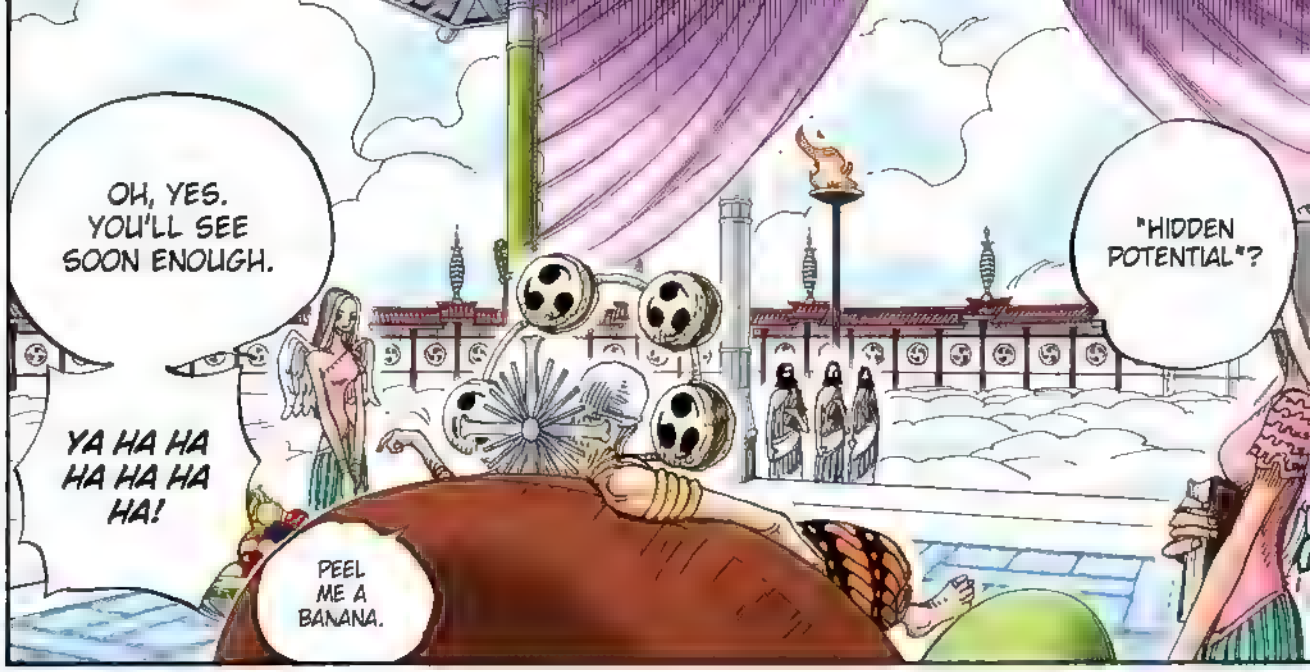

ONLY THOSE WHO ARE WILLING TO PUSH FORWARD AT ANY COST...
...!!
EVEN IF IT MEANS ABANDONING YOUR COMRADES... THEN COME WITH ME!

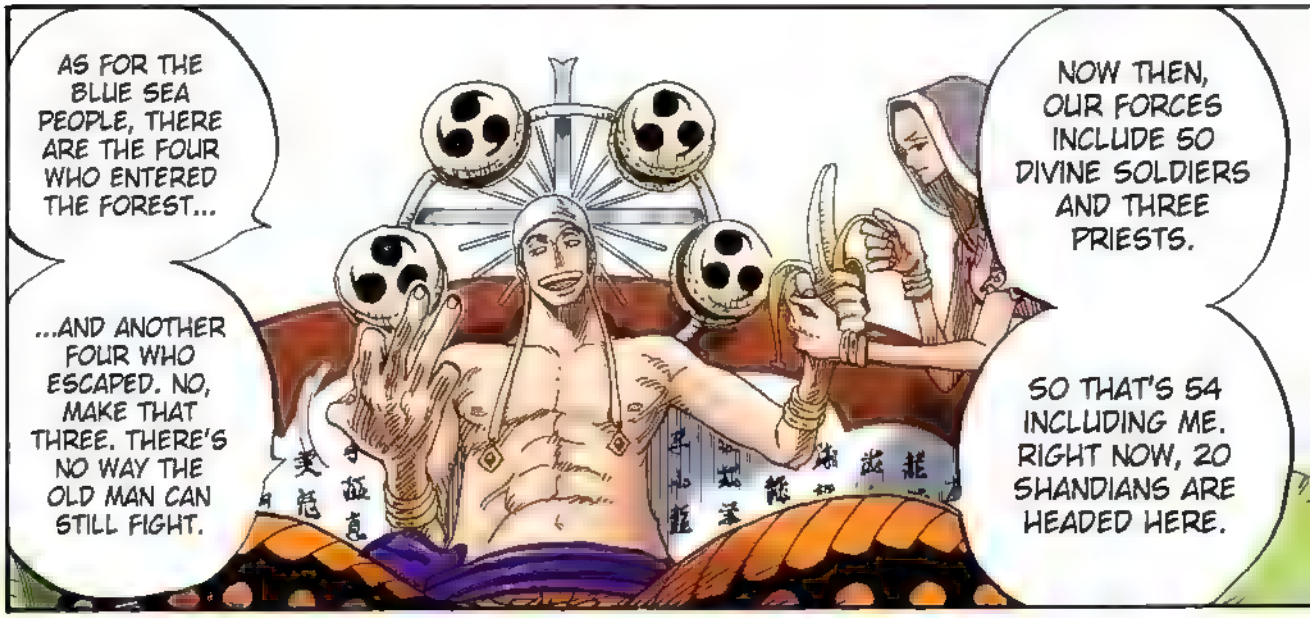
TODAY...
ENEL'S HEAD WILL ROLL.

EVERYONE IS IN POSITION, ALMIGHTY.
HAVE THEY ALL GONE DOWN?
GOD'S SHRINE
IN ADDITION TO THE THREE PRIESTS' TRIALS...

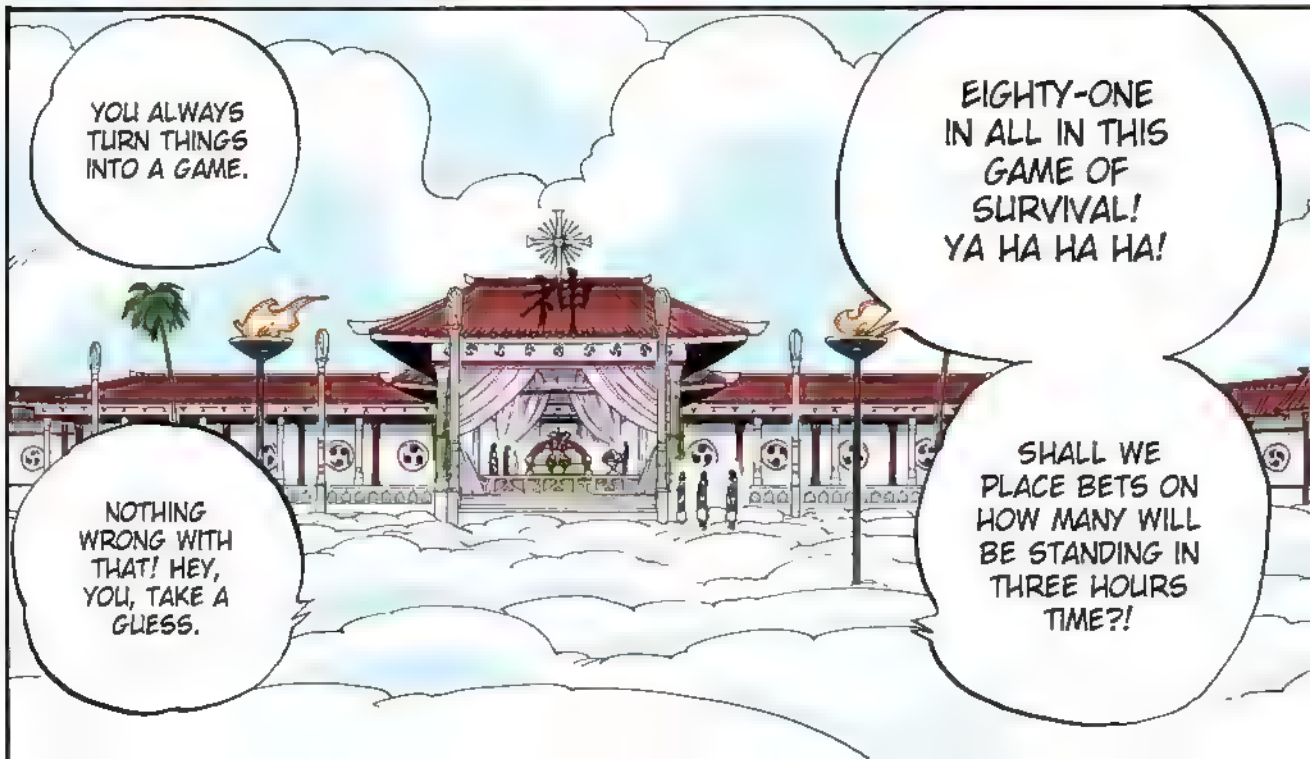

OUR OPPONENTS ARE MERE SHANDIANS...
...COMMANDER YAMA HAS 50 DIVINE SOLDIERS UNDER HIM. IT WILL BE ALL-OUT WAR!
...AND A FEW BLUE SEA PEOPLE.
ALMIGHTY, ARE YOU SURE WE AREN'T OVERDOING IT?

YOU'RE OVERLOOKING THE HIDDEN POTENTIAL OF THE PLAYERS...
YA HA HA HA HA! THE MORE THE MERRIER!
...IN THIS BATTLE FOR THE SKY!!
AND BESIDES...





THE TEXT ON THE ROOF READS "KAMI." – ED.

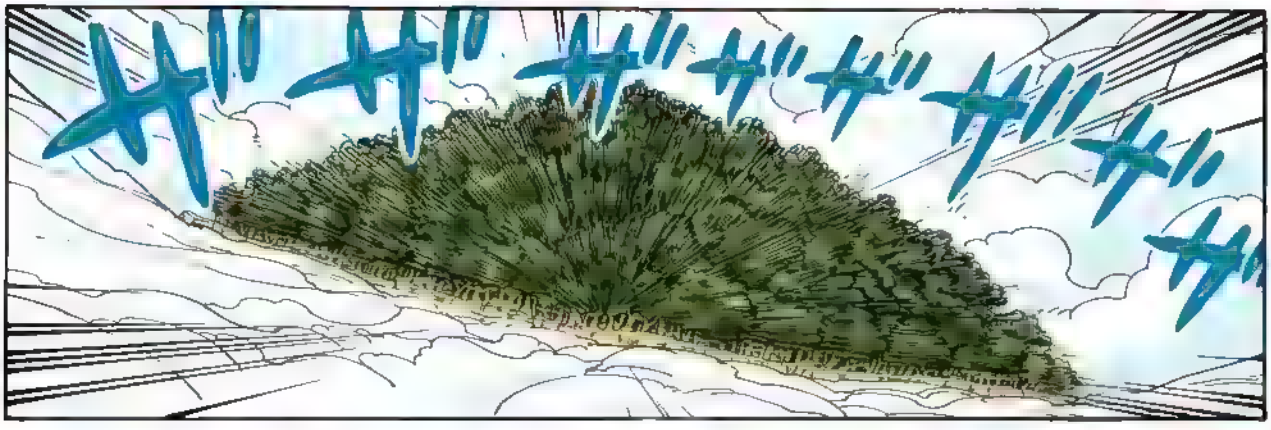


Y-YES, ALMIGHTY.
NO? THEN YOU! TAKE A GUESS.
FWIP
HUH? WHAT'S WITH YOU?
DON'T BE SUCH A SPOIL-SPORT.
JUST GUESS. TAKE A GUESS.
HUH? M-ME? OH NO...
...I KNOW NOTHING ABOUT SUCH THINGS.

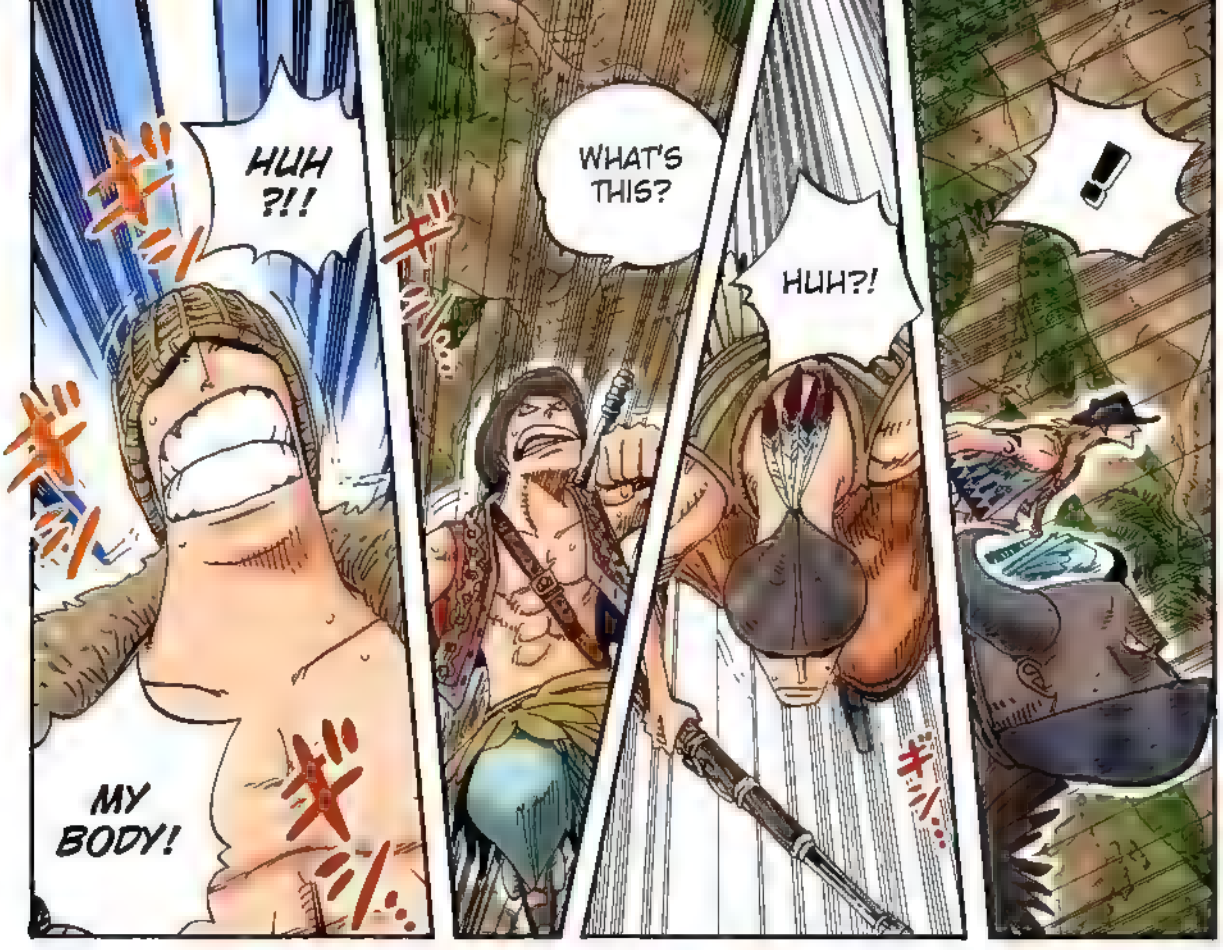
I SEE. FIFTY, EH?
YA HA HA HA HA!
BUT THE ENEMY IS STRONG ENOUGH TO GO HEAD-TO-HEAD WITH THE PRIESTS. IN THREE HOURS...
...I ESTIMATE 30 OF THEM WILL FALL. SO I WOULD SAY 50 WILL REMAIN STANDING.
WELL, THE THREE PRIESTS WILL OBVIOUSLY REMAIN.
AND THE 50 DIVINE SOLDIERS ARE QUITE FORMIDABLE. THEY WON'T FALL SO EASILY.

ALL RIGHT, I SHALL ANSWER THAT.
THEN WHAT DO YOU PREDICT, ALMIGHTY GOD?
RATHER NAIVE, WOULDN'T YOU SAY?
YOU AREN'T TAKING THIS BATTLE SERIOUSLY.
IN THREE HOURS' TIME, OF THE ORIGINAL 81...

...FIVE WILL BE LEFT STANDING.

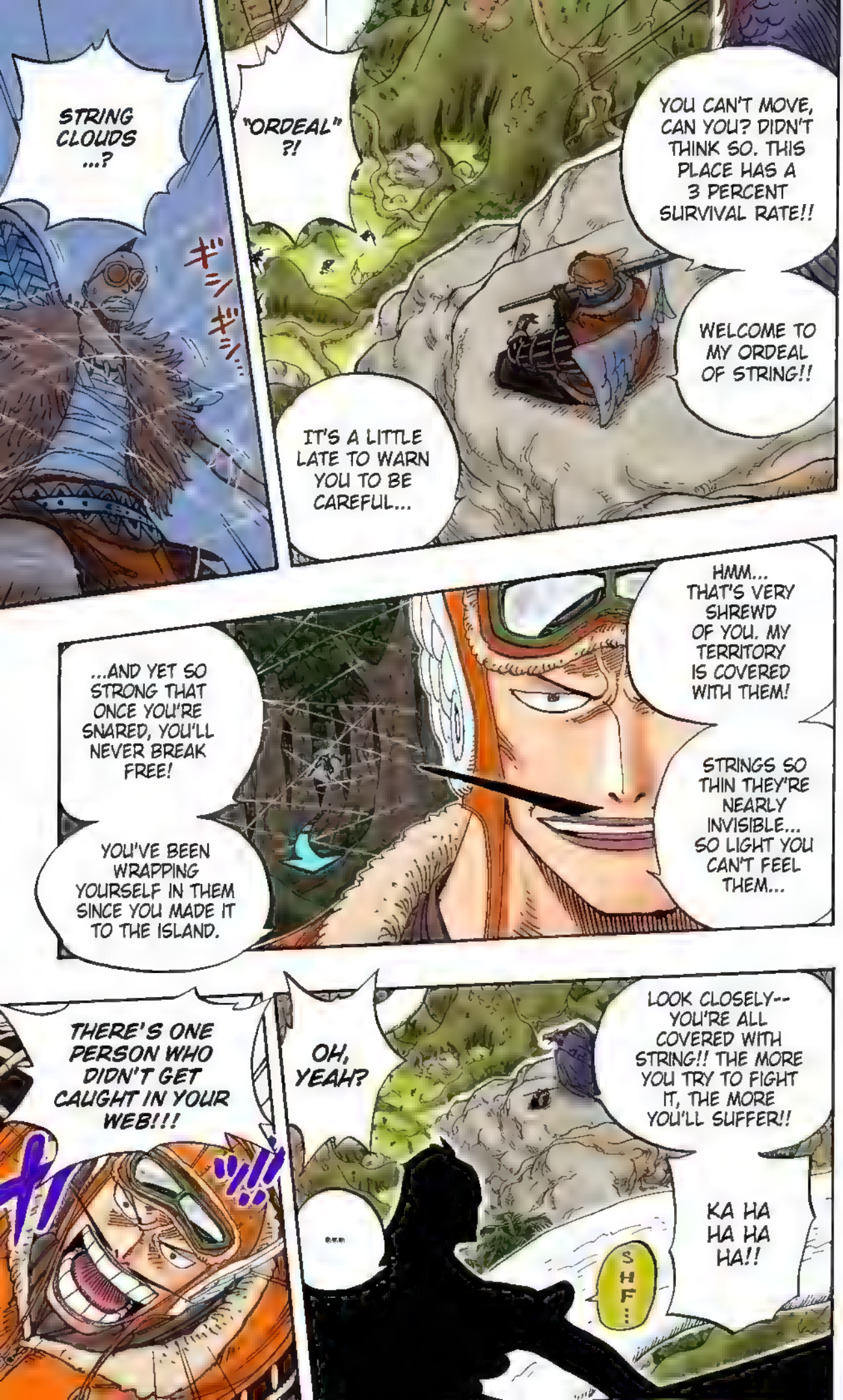


WHOOSH!!
WHOOSH!!

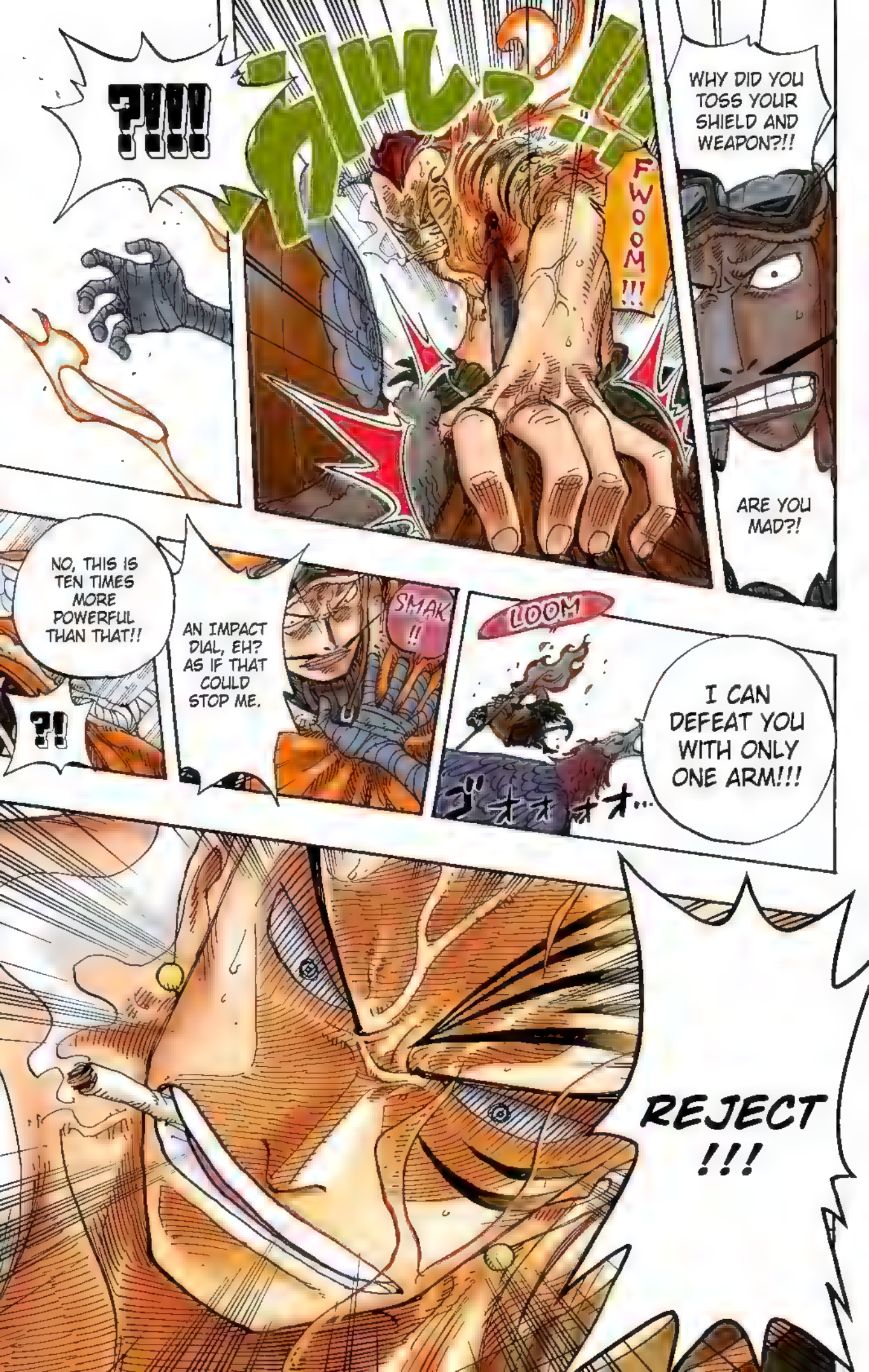

HUH ?!!
MY BODY!
WHAT'S THIS?
HUH?!
!

ピタ...!!!...
?!!

YOU'LL HAVE TO FORGIVE THE ROUGH WELCOME.
KUKA KAW KAW KAW!!
WELL, MY SHANDIAN FOES, SERVES YOU RIGHT.
!!!!
SHURA!
YOU SHOULD KNOW THAT UPPER YARD UNDERWENT SOME CHANGES IN THE NIGHT.
THIS ISN'T THE SAME FOREST IT ONCE WAS!
SILLY SHANDIANS. I KNOW MY OWN NAME WITHOUT YOU REMINDING ME.
KA HA HA HA HA HA HA!


STRING CLOUDS ...?
ギシギシ...
"ORDEAL" ?!
YOU CAN'T MOVE, CAN YOU? DIDN'T THINK SO. THIS PLACE HAS A 3 PERCENT SURVIVAL RATE!!
WELCOME TO MY ORDEAL OF STRING!!
IT'S A LITTLE LATE TO WARN YOU TO BE CAREFUL...
HMM... THAT'S VERY SHREWD OF YOU. MY TERRITORY IS COVERED WITH THEM!
STRINGS SO THIN THEY'RE NEARLY INVISIBLE... SO LIGHT YOU CAN'T FEEL THEM...
...AND YET SO STRONG THAT ONCE YOU'RE SNARED, YOU'LL NEVER BREAK FREE!
YOU'VE BEEN WRAPPING YOURSELF IN THEM SINCE YOU MADE IT TO THE ISLAND.
THERE'S ONE PERSON WHO DIDN'T GET CAUGHT IN YOUR WEB!!!
OH, YEAH?
LOOK CLOSELY-- YOU'RE ALL COVERED WITH STRING!! THE MORE YOU TRY TO FIGHT IT, THE MORE YOU'LL SUFFER!!
KA HA HA HA HA!!
SHF...

ドカーン!!
WYPER!!
KUKA KAW KAW KAW!!
TMP
LET'S GO, FUZA!!
WATCH OUT!! HE'S USING HIS HEAT JAVELIN!!
ドゴオオ!!
WHOOSH!!
DON'T THINK FOR AN INSTANT YOU CAN BEAT ME IN AN AERIAL BATTLE !!!
ト!!!
?!!
ス!!!


?!!!
クルッ?!!
FWOOM !!!
WHY DID YOU TOSS YOUR SHIELD AND WEAPON?!!
ARE YOU MAD?!
NO, THIS IS TEN TIMES MORE POWERFUL THAN THAT!!
?!
AN IMPACT DIAL, EH? AS IF THAT COULD STOP ME.
SMAK !!
LOOM
ゴォォォォ...
I CAN DEFEAT YOU WITH ONLY ONE ARM!!!
REJECT !!!

UPPER YARD SURVIVAL GAME: ONE DOWN...
...80 REMAINING.

Reader: Hello, Oda Sensei. Let me tell you about my dream!
One Piece has inspired me to become an animator. And so it would mean a lot to me if you would let me say it, just this once! Please!!
And now… "For all you *One Piece* readers, let's begin the Question Corner!!"
Ahh, I said it. Thank you very much.

-- Octopus Girl

Oda: Choke!! Gasp!! Dah!! Huff Huff...
Whoa, that was close. I nearly couldn't pull my finger out of my nose. Everyone, when picking your nose, be careful not to stick your finger too far up!
Anyway, it seems like we've begun the Question Corner!

Q: O great and wise Oda Sensei, May I ask one- JUST ONE question? Can I? Huh?! Okay?! Yes!! Well then, I humbly ask you this one question:
WHAT SPECIES ARE YOU?!

A: I'm human, you idiot! Okay, next!!

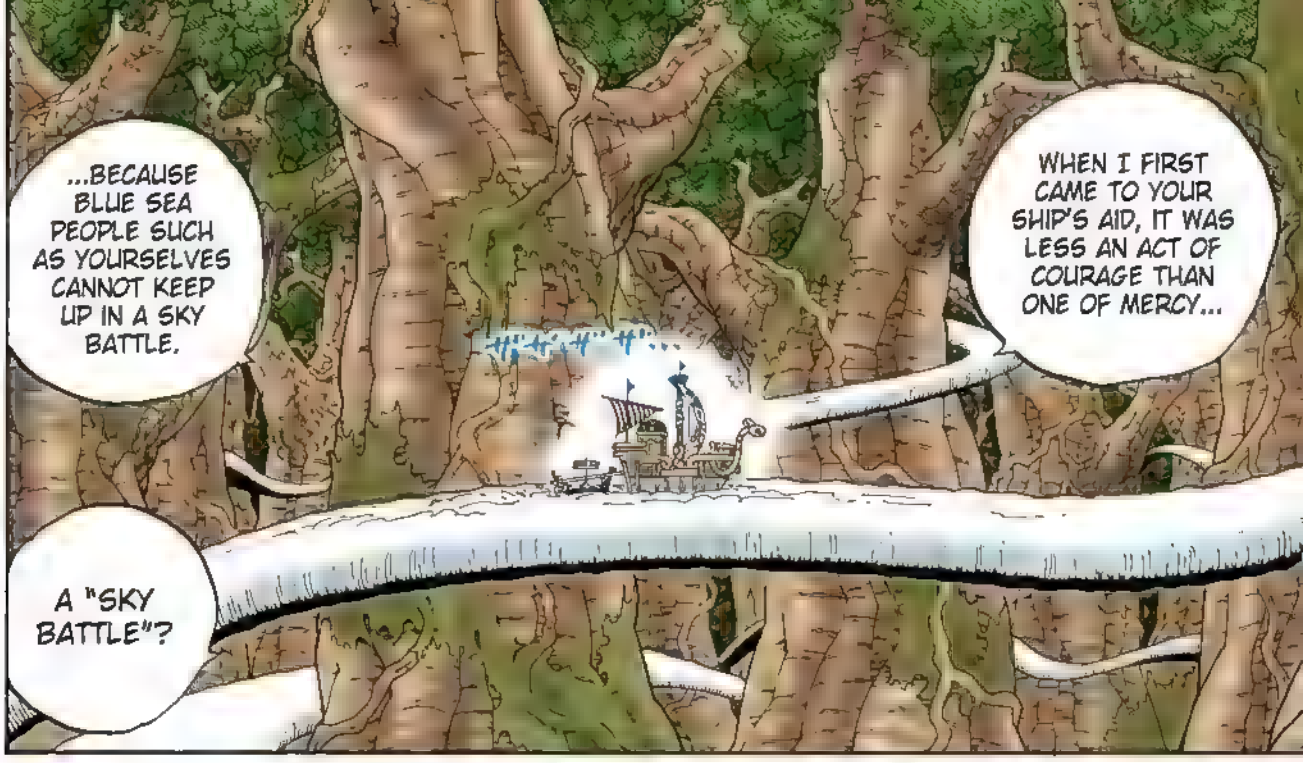
Q: Hello!! I know it's sudden, but I came up with a new technique for Luffy. I'm gonna try it out on you, Odacchi, so counter it.
Gum-Gum GUM!! How was that?

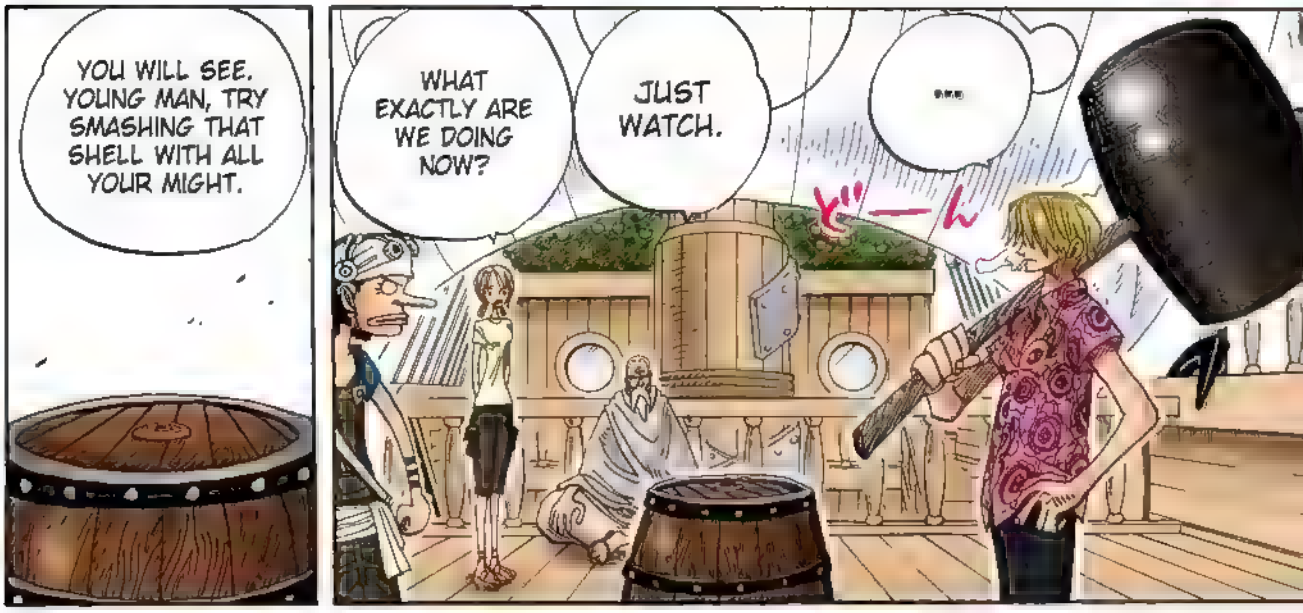
-- Gramps

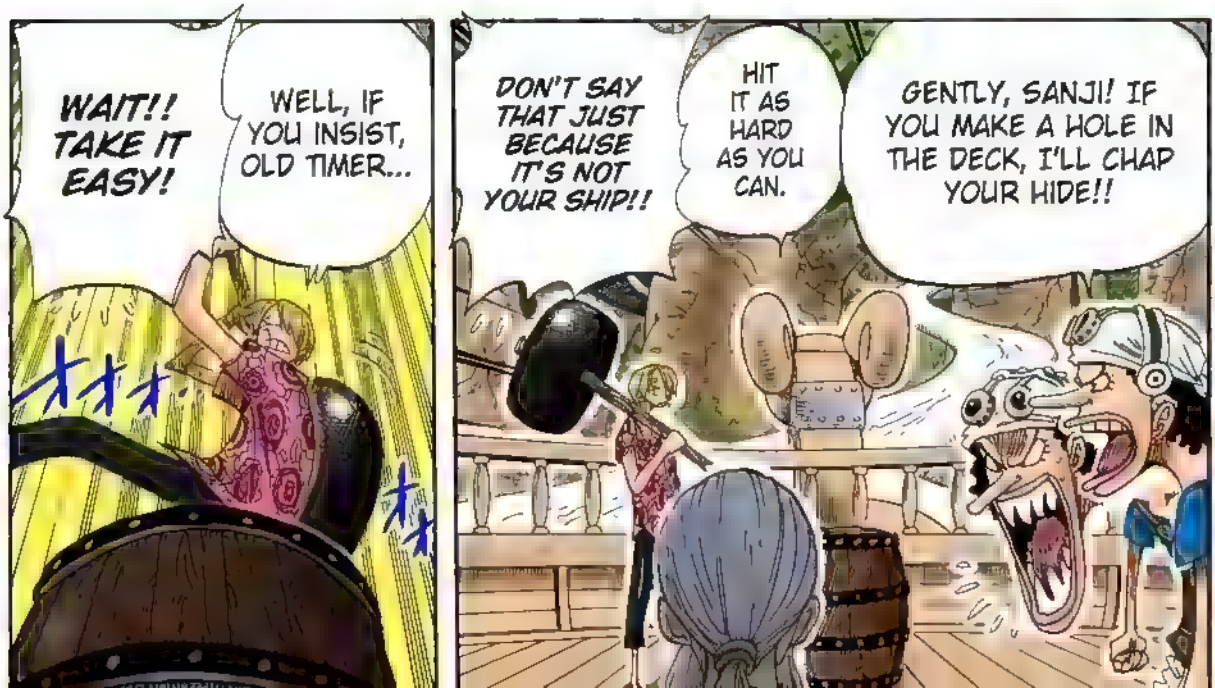
A: Agh! I got hit! It's a bit...gummy!
Hmm. How was that? Okay? Anyway, moving on...

Chapter 257:
DIAL BATTLE

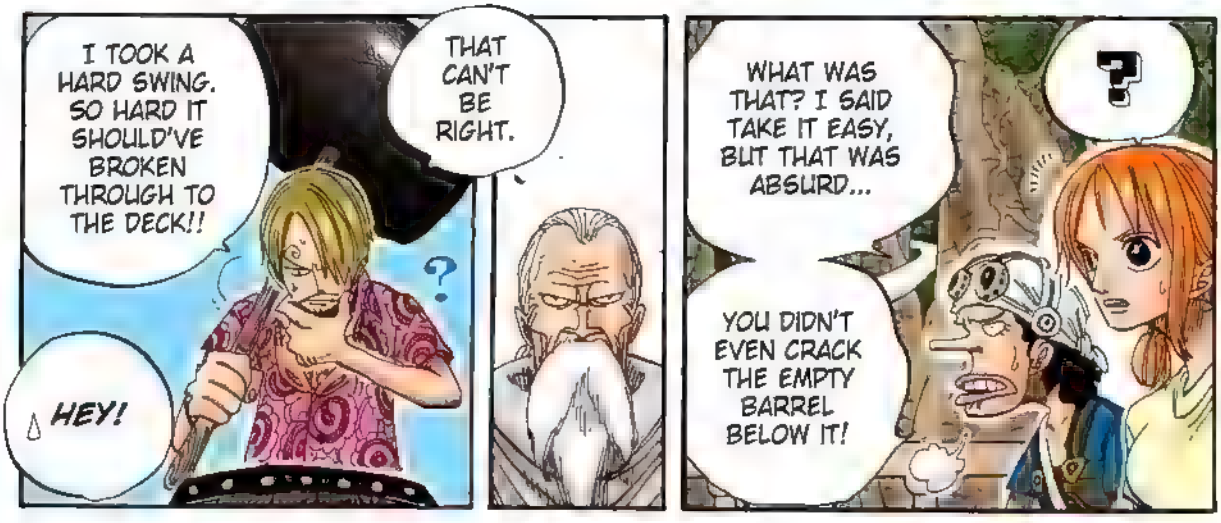
WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH
VOLUME 19: "BIGGER AND BETTER! TOY SHOP WAPOL"


...BECAUSE BLUE SEA PEOPLE SUCH AS YOURSELVES CANNOT KEEP UP IN A SKY BATTLE.
WHEN I FIRST CAME TO YOUR SHIP'S AID, IT WAS LESS AN ACT OF COURAGE THAN ONE OF MERCY...
A "SKY BATTLE"?


YOU WILL SEE. YOUNG MAN, TRY SMASHING THAT SHELL WITH ALL YOUR MIGHT.
WHAT EXACTLY ARE WE DOING NOW?
JUST WATCH.
...
ど――ん

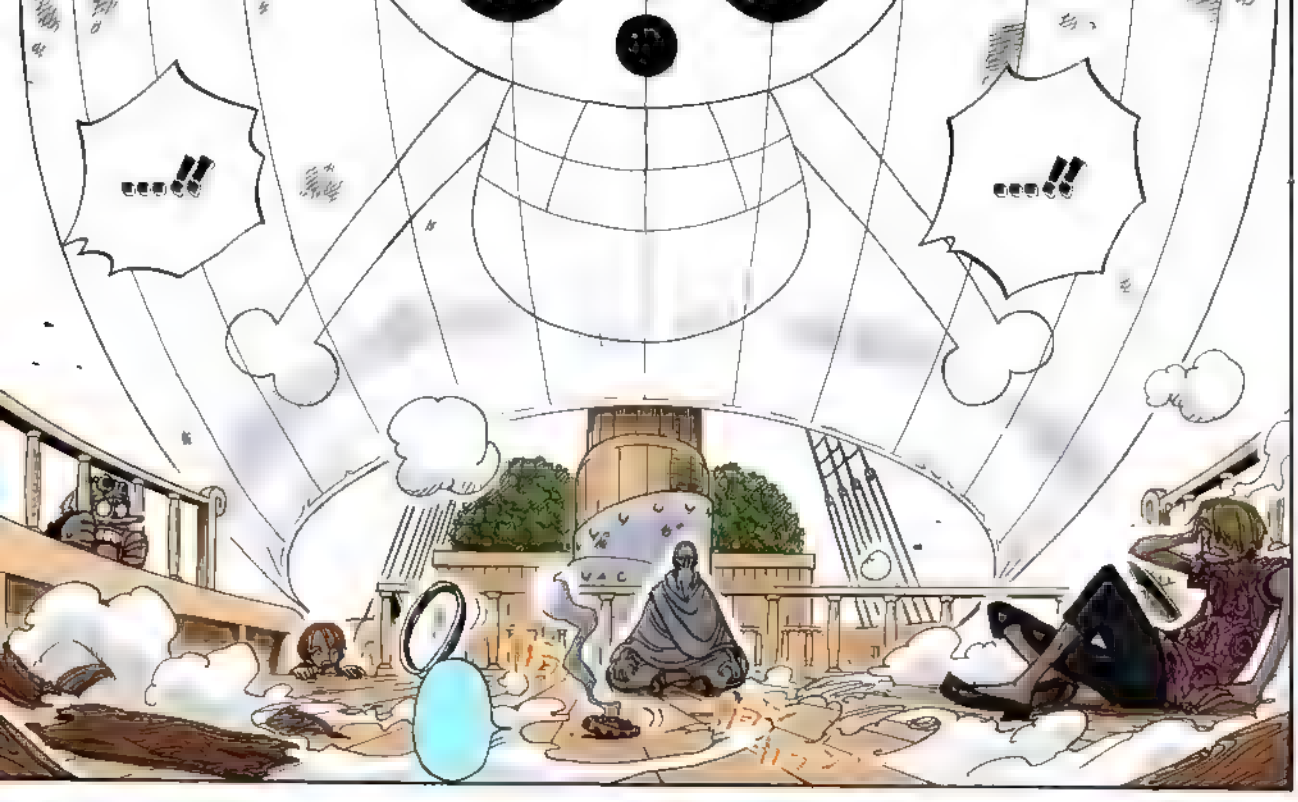

WAIT!! TAKE IT EASY!
WELL, IF YOU INSIST, OLD TIMER...
オオオ
オオ
DON'T SAY THAT JUST BECAUSE IT'S NOT YOUR SHIP!!
HIT IT AS HARD AS YOU CAN.
GENTLY, SANJI! IF YOU MAKE A HOLE IN THE DECK, I'LL CHAP YOUR HIDE!!

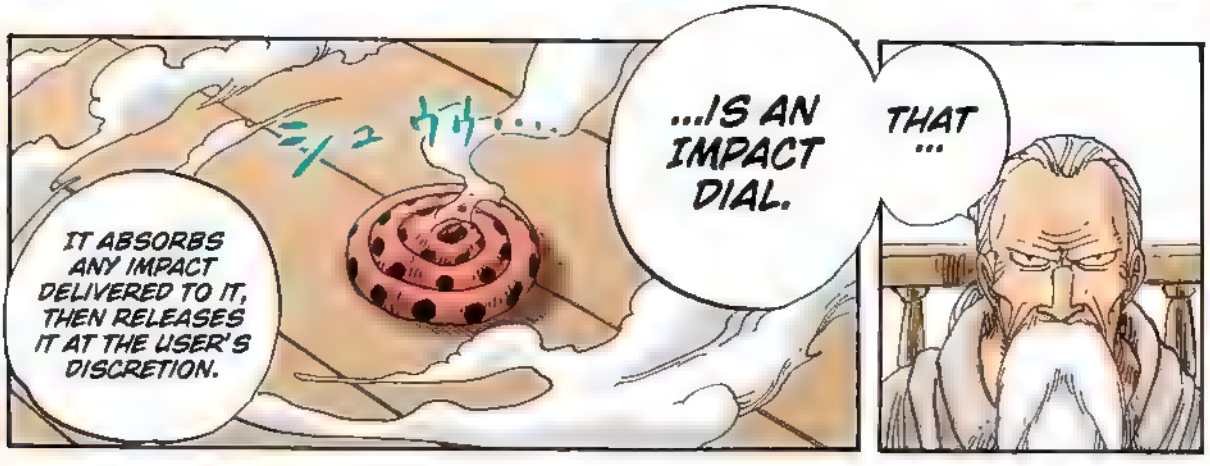
ヒュ
?!!

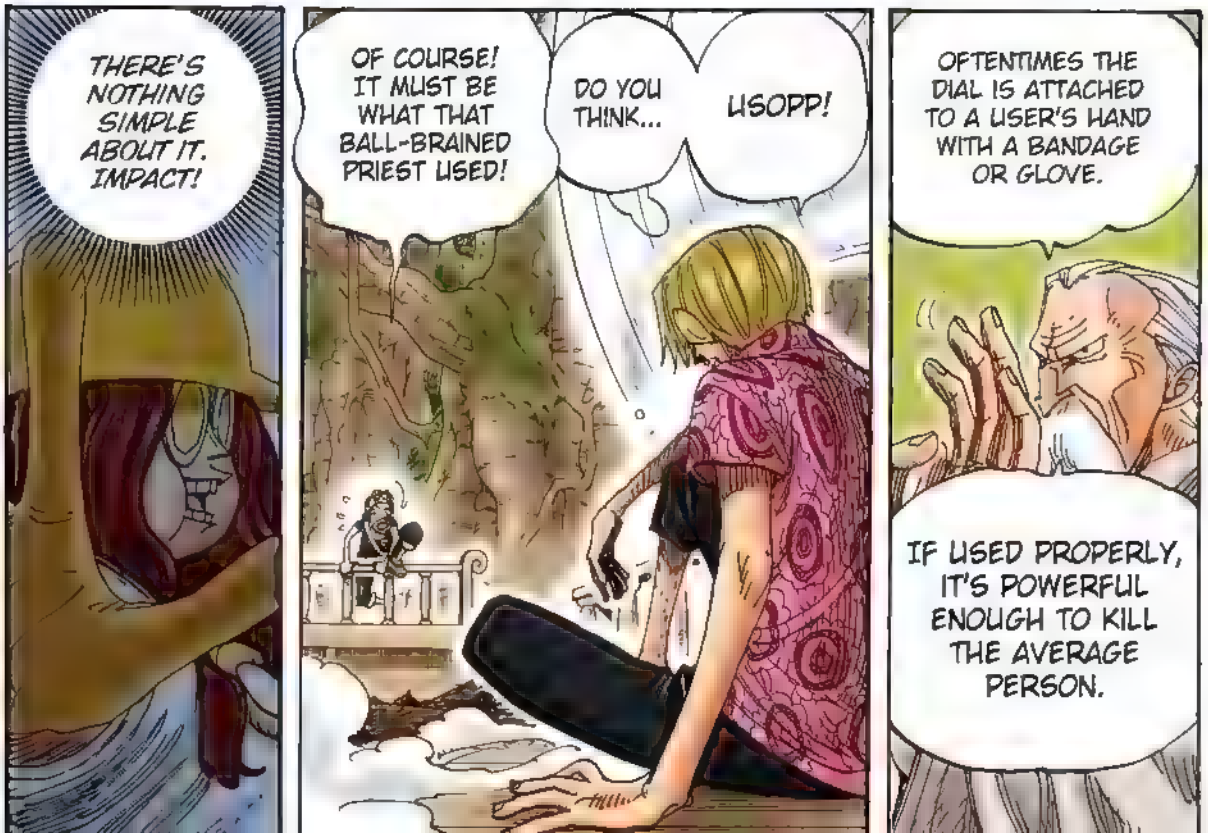

I TOOK A HARD SWING. SO HARD IT SHOULD'VE BROKEN THROUGH TO THE DECK!!
THAT CAN'T BE RIGHT.
HEY!
?
WHAT WAS THAT? I SAID TAKE IT EASY, BUT THAT WAS ABSURD...
YOU DIDN'T EVEN CRACK THE EMPTY BARREL BELOW IT!
?

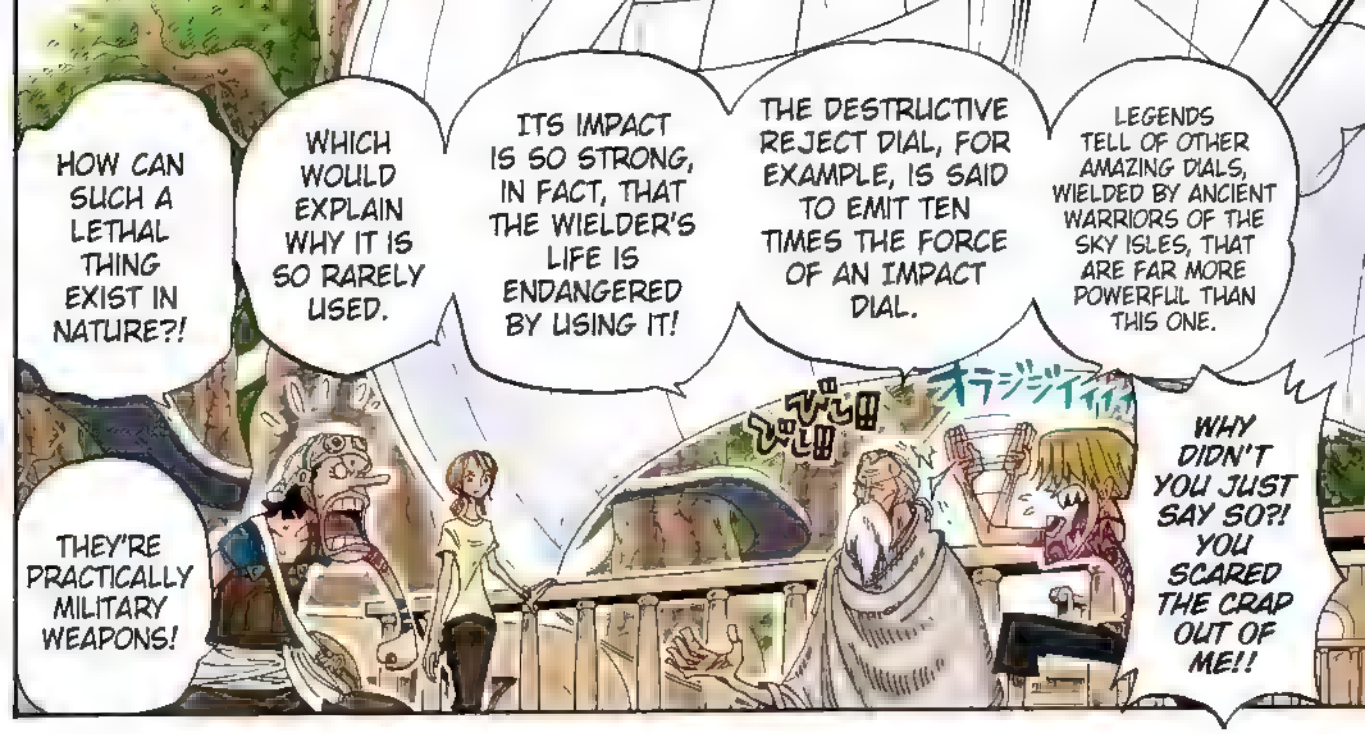
...ABSORBED THE BRUNT OF THE IMPACT.
IT'S AS IF THE SHELL...

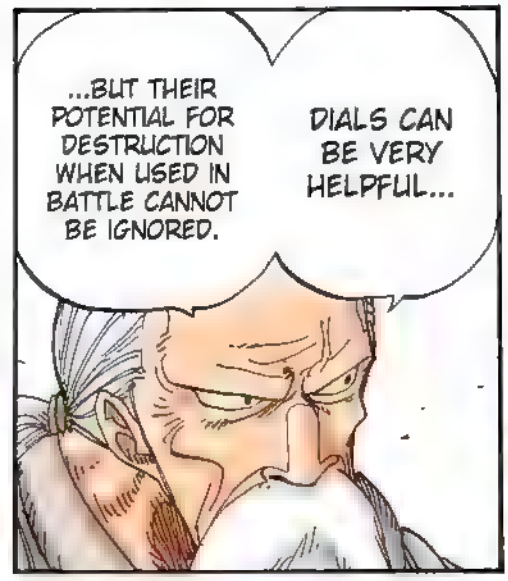
...AND PRESS ON THE UMBO.
NOW PLACE THE SHELL FACE DOWN ON THE EMPTY BARREL...
?
HUH?!!
?!!
!!!
WHOA!
AIIEEEE!!!
EEEK!!

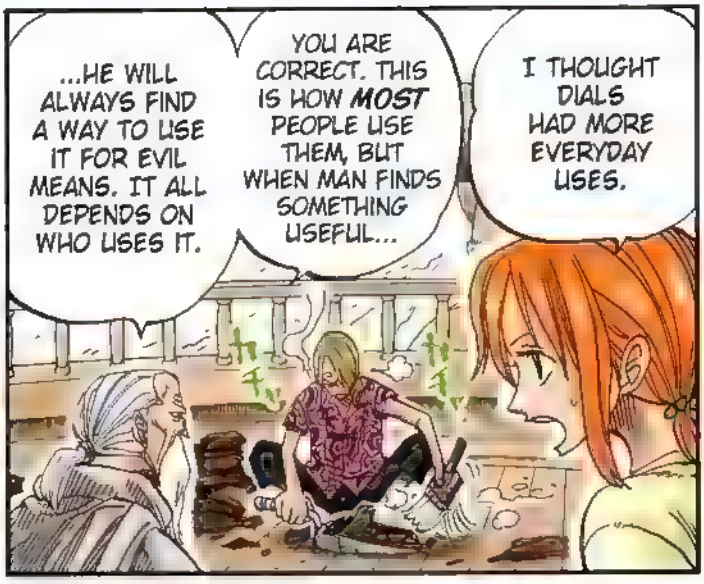

...!!
...!!

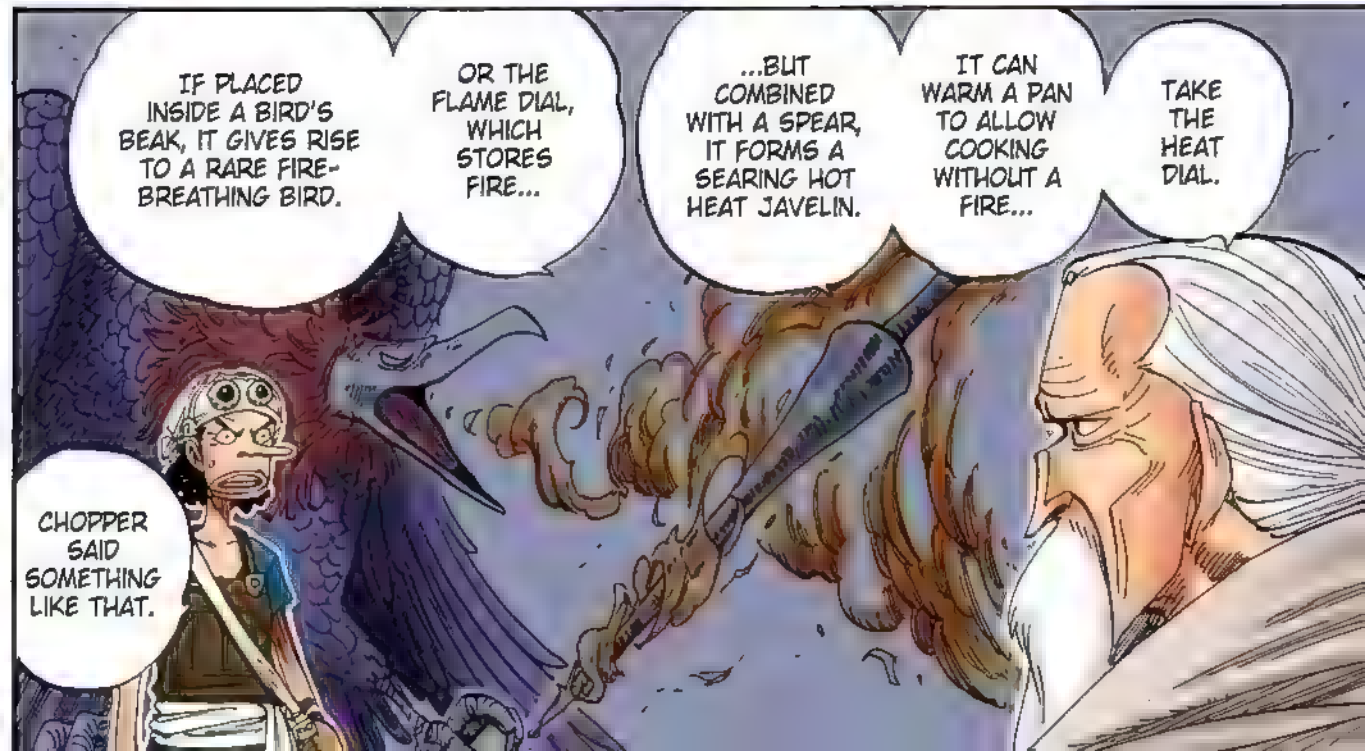

IT ABSORBS ANY IMPACT DELIVERED TO IT, THEN RELEASES IT AT THE USER'S DISCRETION.
...IS AN IMPACT DIAL.
THAT ...

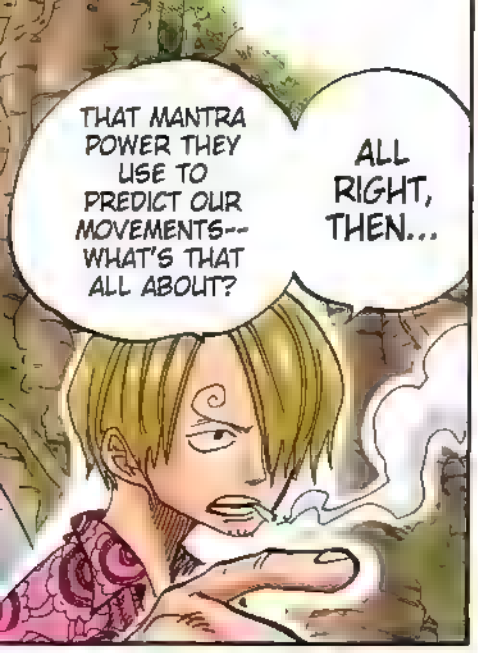

THERE'S NOTHING SIMPLE ABOUT IT. IMPACT!
OF COURSE! IT MUST BE WHAT THAT BALL-BRAINED PRIEST USED!
DO YOU THINK...
USOPP!
OFTENTIMES THE DIAL IS ATTACHED TO A USER'S HAND WITH A BANDAGE OR GLOVE.
IF USED PROPERLY, IT'S POWERFUL ENOUGH TO KILL THE AVERAGE PERSON.

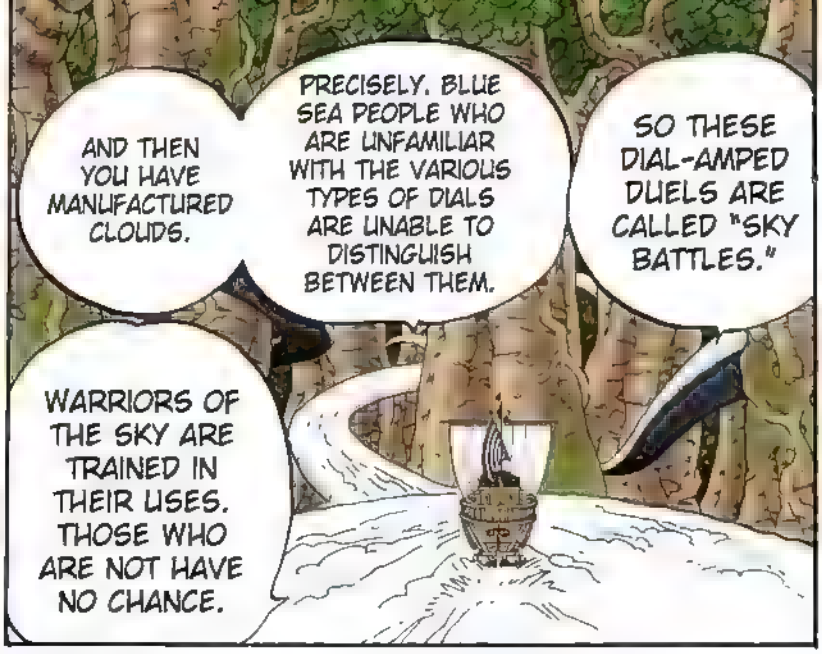

HOW CAN SUCH A LETHAL THING EXIST IN NATURE?!
WHICH WOULD EXPLAIN WHY IT IS SO RARELY USED.
ITS IMPACT IS SO STRONG, IN FACT, THAT THE WIELDER'S LIFE IS ENDANGERED BY USING IT!
THE DESTRUCTIVE REJECT DIAL, FOR EXAMPLE, IS SAID TO EMIT TEN TIMES THE FORCE OF AN IMPACT DIAL.
LEGENDS TELL OF OTHER AMAZING DIALS, WIELDED BY ANCIENT WARRIORS OF THE SKY ISLES, THAT ARE FAR MORE POWERFUL THAN THIS ONE.
THEY'RE PRACTICALLY MILITARY WEAPONS!
WHY DIDN'T YOU JUST SAY SO?! YOU SCARED THE CRAP OUT OF ME!!


...BUT THEIR POTENTIAL FOR DESTRUCTION WHEN USED IN BATTLE CANNOT BE IGNORED.
DIALS CAN BE VERY HELPFUL...


...HE WILL ALWAYS FIND A WAY TO USE IT FOR EVIL MEANS. IT ALL DEPENDS ON WHO USES IT.
YOU ARE CORRECT. THIS IS HOW MOST PEOPLE USE THEM, BUT WHEN MAN FINDS SOMETHING USEFUL...
I THOUGHT DIALS HAD MORE EVERYDAY USES.

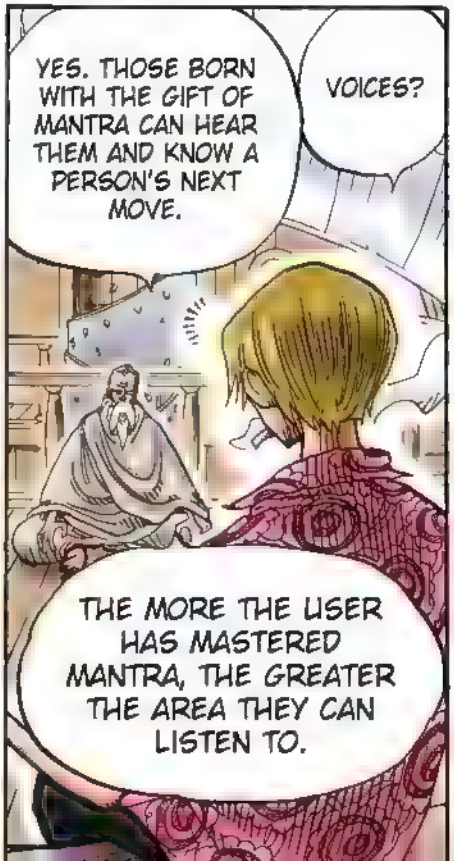

IF PLACED INSIDE A BIRD'S BEAK, IT GIVES RISE TO A RARE FIRE-BREATHING BIRD.
OR THE FLAME DIAL, WHICH STORES FIRE...
...BUT COMBINED WITH A SPEAR, IT FORMS A SEARING HOT HEAT JAVELIN.
IT CAN WARM A PAN TO ALLOW COOKING WITHOUT A FIRE...
TAKE THE HEAT DIAL.
CHOPPER SAID SOMETHING LIKE THAT.

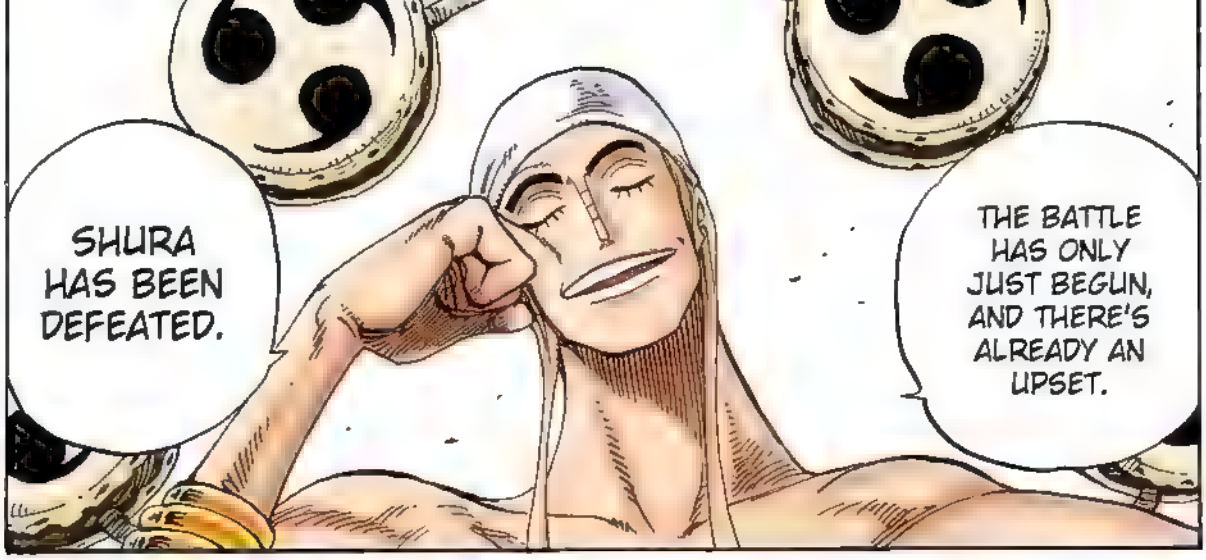

ALL RIGHT, THEN...
THAT MANTRA POWER THEY USE TO PREDICT OUR MOVEMENTS-- WHAT'S THAT ALL ABOUT?


SO THESE DIAL-AMPED DUELS ARE CALLED "SKY BATTLES."
PRECISELY. BLUE SEA PEOPLE WHO ARE UNFAMILIAR WITH THE VARIOUS TYPES OF DIALS ARE UNABLE TO DISTINGUISH BETWEEN THEM.
AND THEN YOU HAVE MANUFACTURED CLOUDS.
WARRIORS OF THE SKY ARE TRAINED IN THEIR USES. THOSE WHO ARE NOT HAVE NO CHANCE.

AH, YES. MANTRA. I DO NOT COMMAND THE POWER MYSELF, SO IT'S A BIT DIFFICULT TO EXPLAIN...
YOU COULD SAY THAT MANTRA IS THE POWER TO LISTEN.
...BUT I'LL TRY.
JUST BY BEING ALIVE, HUMANS EMIT VOICES FROM THEIR BODIES.

FOR THE PRIESTS, THAT MEANS ALL OF UPPER YARD.
FOR ENEL, IT IS THE ENTIRE COUNTRY.
THAT IS HOW FAR HIS POWER EXTENDS.
IT IS THE ONE POWER THAT NO ONE TRULY UNDERSTANDS.


VOICES?
YES. THOSE BORN WITH THE GIFT OF MANTRA CAN HEAR THEM AND KNOW A PERSON'S NEXT MOVE.
THE MORE THE USER HAS MASTERED MANTRA, THE GREATER THE AREA THEY CAN LISTEN TO.

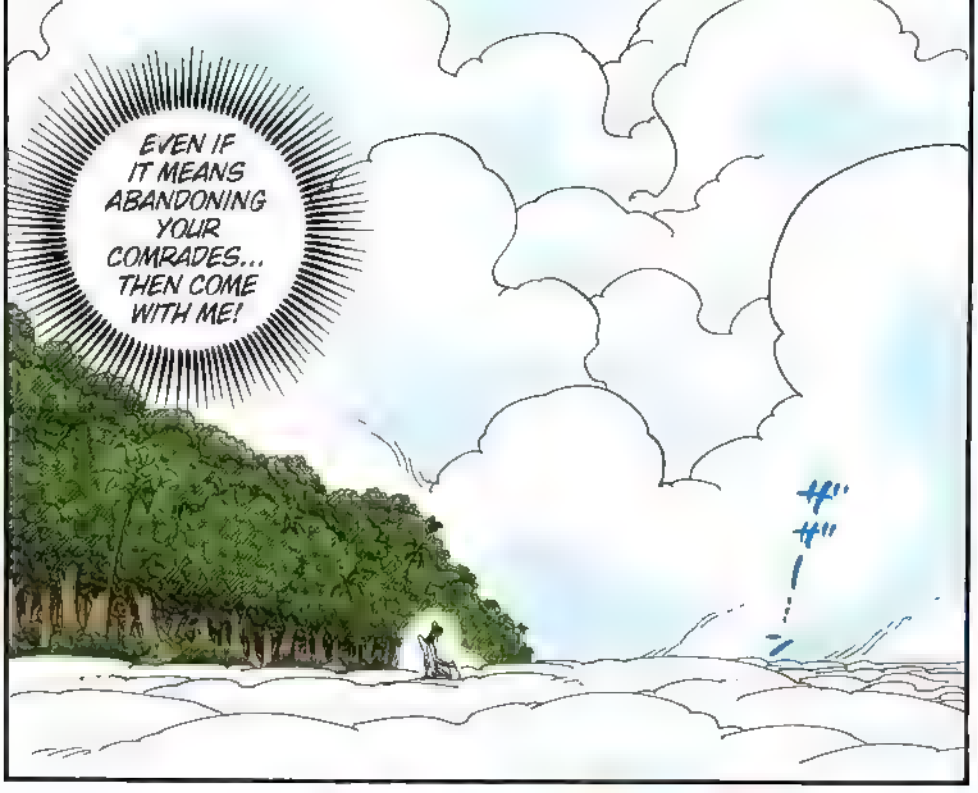

SHURA HAS BEEN DEFEATED.
THE BATTLE HAS ONLY JUST BEGUN, AND THERE'S ALREADY AN UPSET.

SHURA TOOK THE SKY BATTLE LIGHTLY. WHAT A FOOL!
W-WHAT?! SHURA DEFEATED ?!
YA HA HA HA HA HA HA!

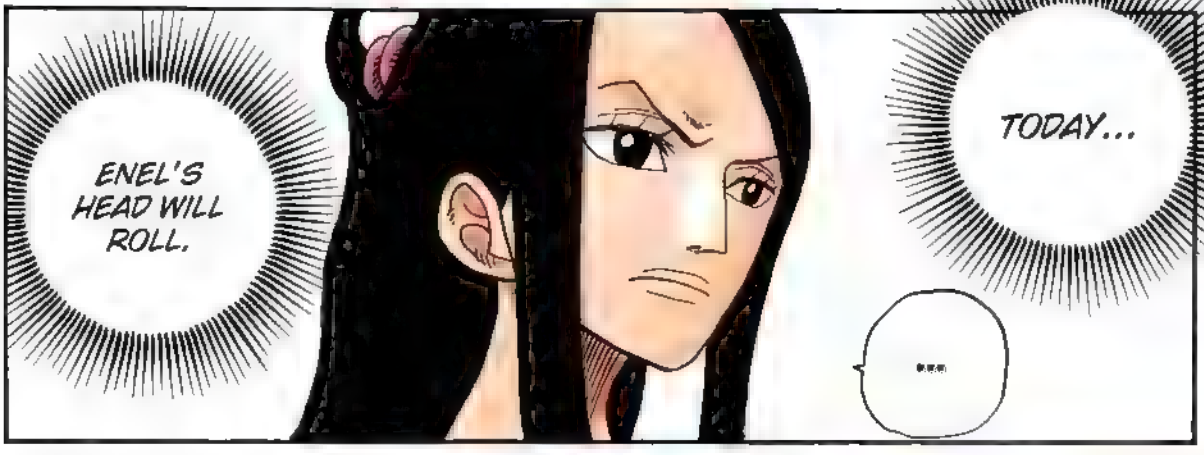
...DIVINE PROTECTION FROM GOD!
THEY DIDN'T HAVE...
AH, WELL. THEY LOST AND THAT'S ALL THERE IS TO IT.
YA HA HA HA HA HA HA!!

THIS IS NO LAUGHING MATTER, ALMIGHTY! THE PRIESTS HAVE GONE UNCHALLENGED FOR SIX YEARS!
TO LOSE TWO IN TWO DAYS...!!

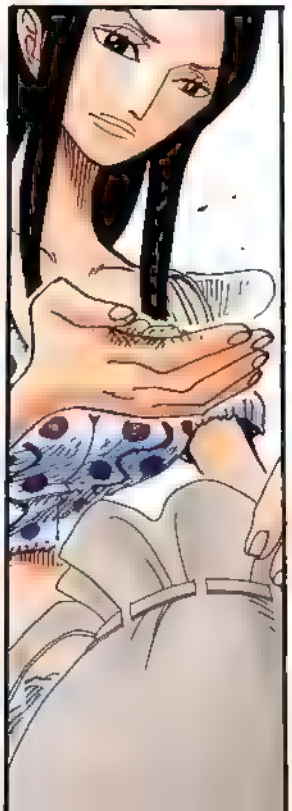
EVERYONE, LISTEN UP !!!
OUR ENEMIES INCLUDE 20 SHANDIANS AND 7 BLUE SEA PEOPLE!!
THERE SHOULD BE NO NEED TO TROUBLE THE PRIESTS.
GO, AND RAISE A RIOT!!
BAA !!!
THE 50 DIVINE SOLDIERS OF SKYPIEA

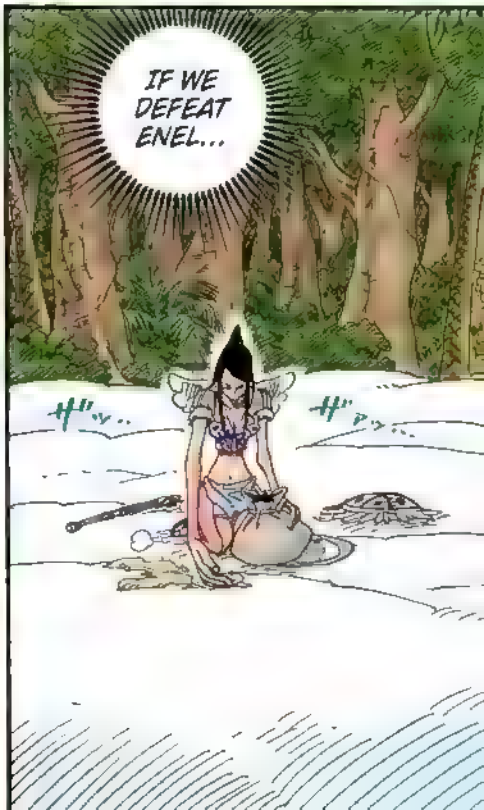

EVEN IF IT MEANS ABANDONING YOUR COMRADES... THEN COME WITH ME!

ONLY THOSE WHO ARE WILLING TO PUSH FORWARD AT ANY COST...


ENEL'S HEAD WILL ROLL.
TODAY...

A MERE BAGFUL OF VEARTH...
...WILL BE INSIGNIFICANT!!

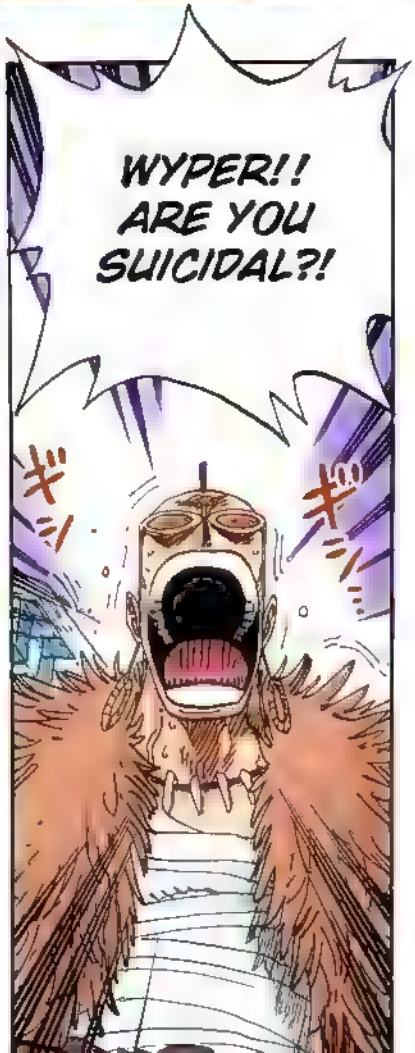



IF WE DEFEAT ENEL...

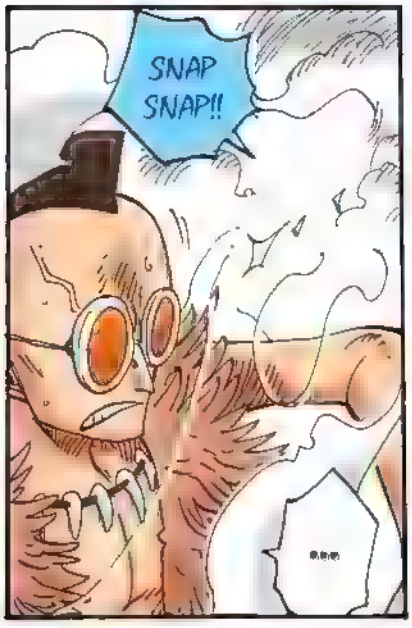
KUKA KAW KAW KAW !!!

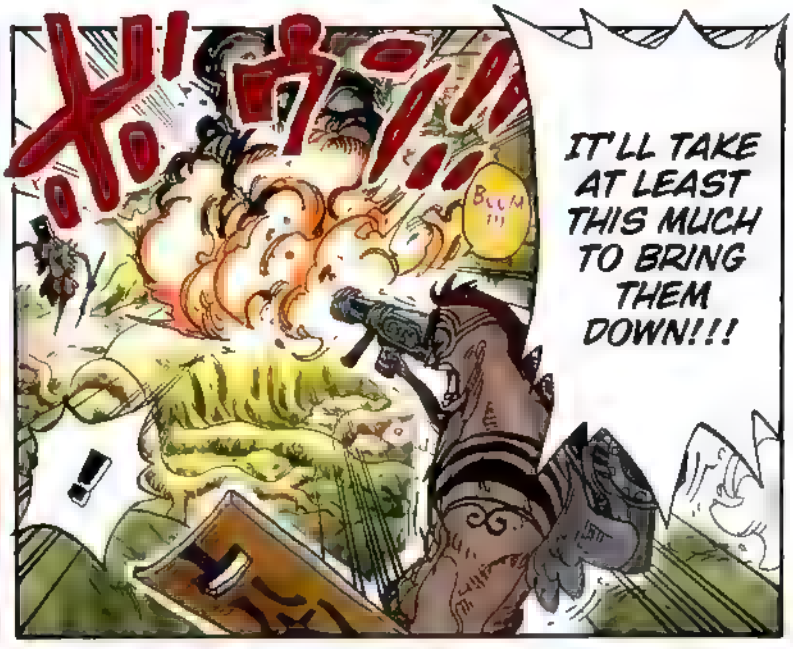
ば
ッ!!

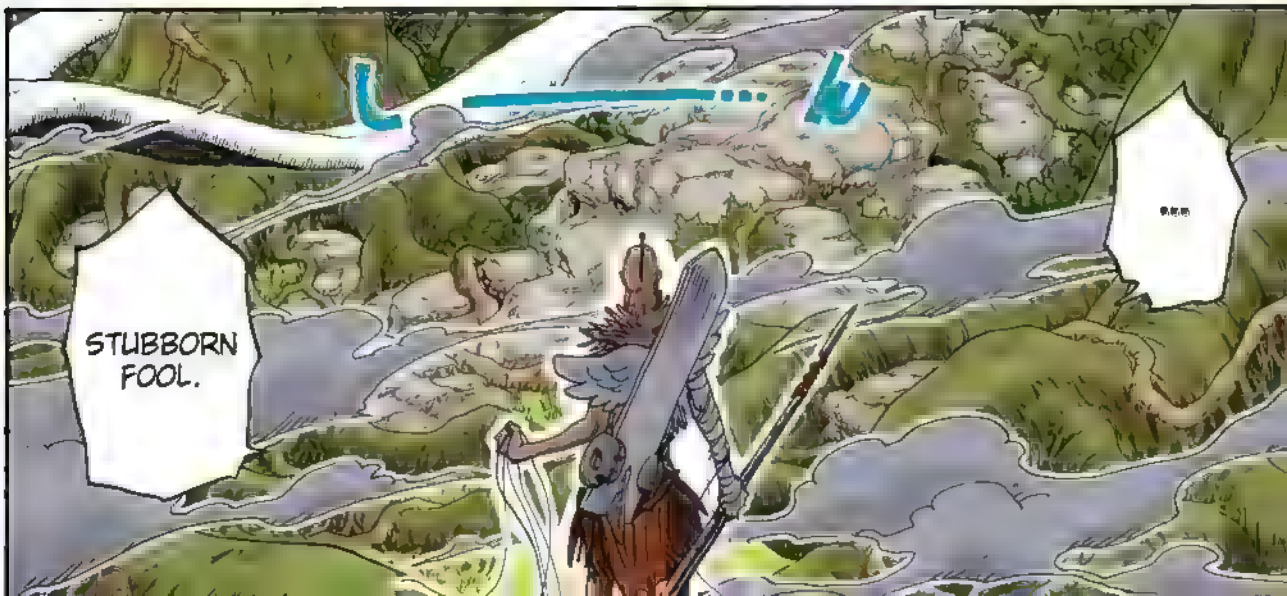
...YOU'LL BLOW YOUR-SELF TO BITS!!
THAT'S A REJECT DIAL! IF YOU USE IT AGAIN...
ZING
ZING

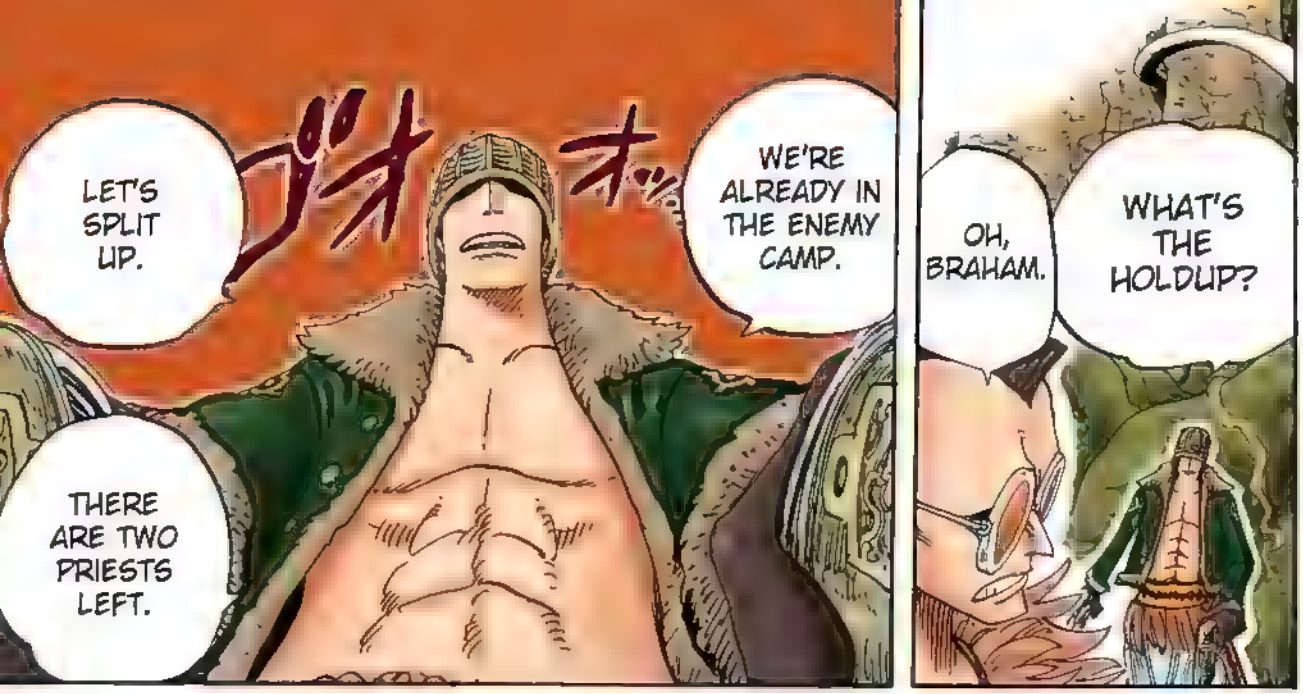

WYPER!! ARE YOU SUICIDAL?!

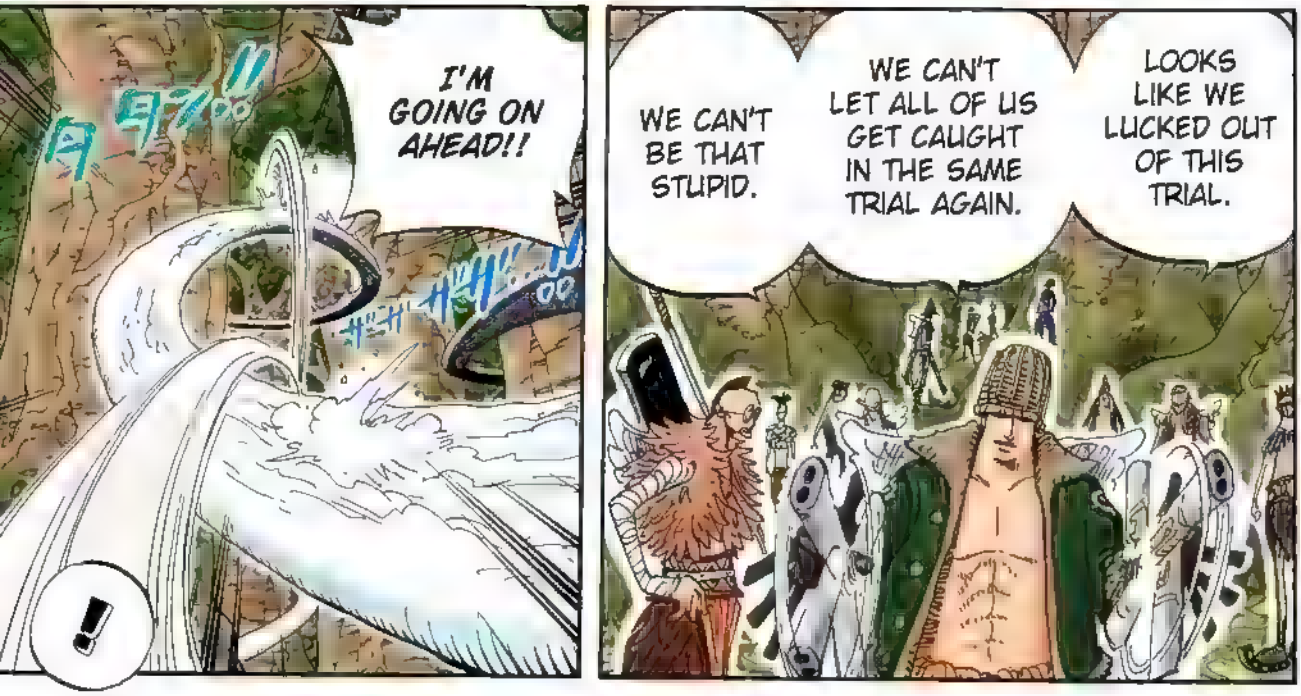
ズチャ…!!
ISN'T THAT WHAT YOU'D CALL COMMITMENT?

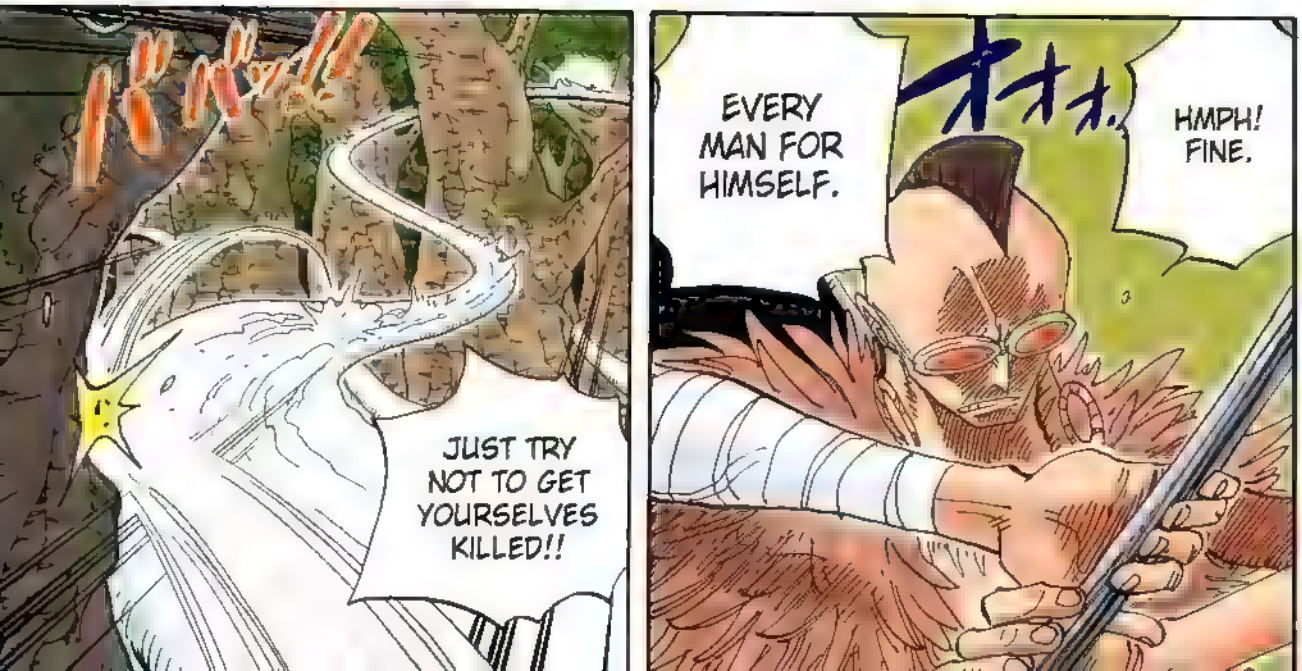

SNAP SNAP!!


ボカ!!!
IT'LL TAKE AT LEAST THIS MUCH TO BRING THEM DOWN!!!


STUBBORN FOOL.

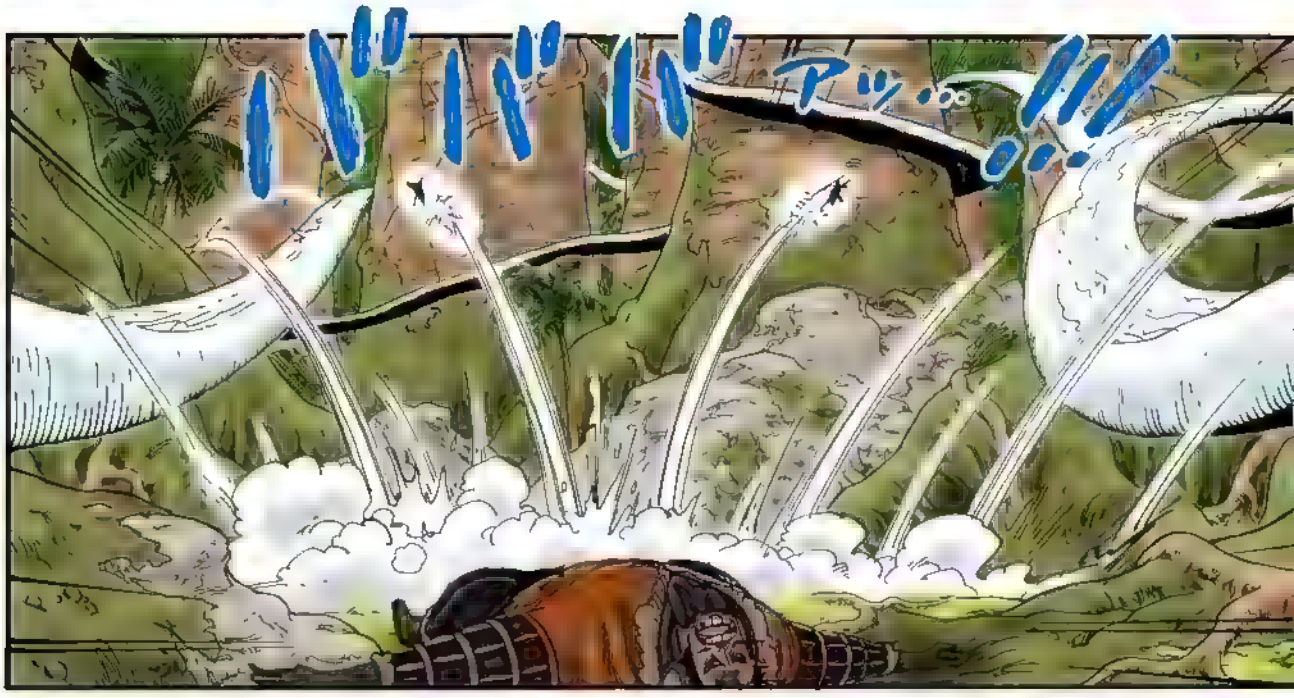

LET'S SPLIT UP.
WE'RE ALREADY IN THE ENEMY CAMP.
THERE ARE TWO PRIESTS LEFT.
OH, BRAHAM.
WHAT'S THE HOLDUP?


I'M GOING ON AHEAD!!
!
WE CAN'T BE THAT STUPID.
WE CAN'T LET ALL OF US GET CAUGHT IN THE SAME TRIAL AGAIN.
LOOKS LIKE WE LUCKED OUT OF THIS TRIAL.


JUST TRY NOT TO GET YOURSELVES KILLED!!
EVERY MAN FOR HIMSELF.
HMPH! FINE.

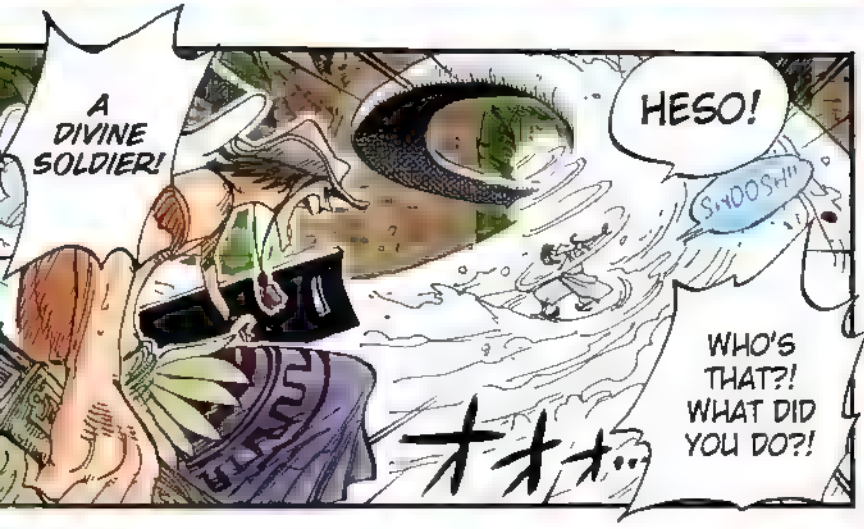
WE'LL MEET UP AT GOD'S TEMPLE!!

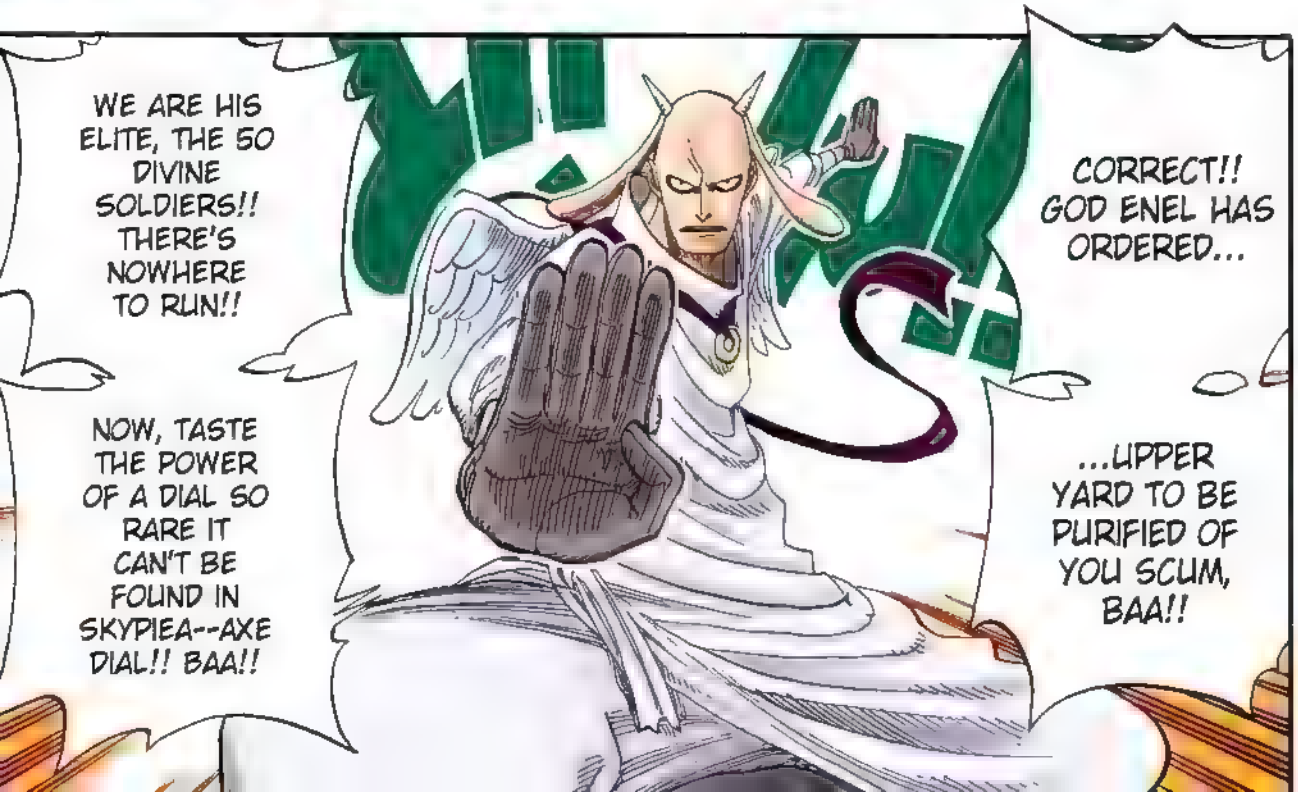
WELL, EVERY-ONE.
BE CAREFUL.



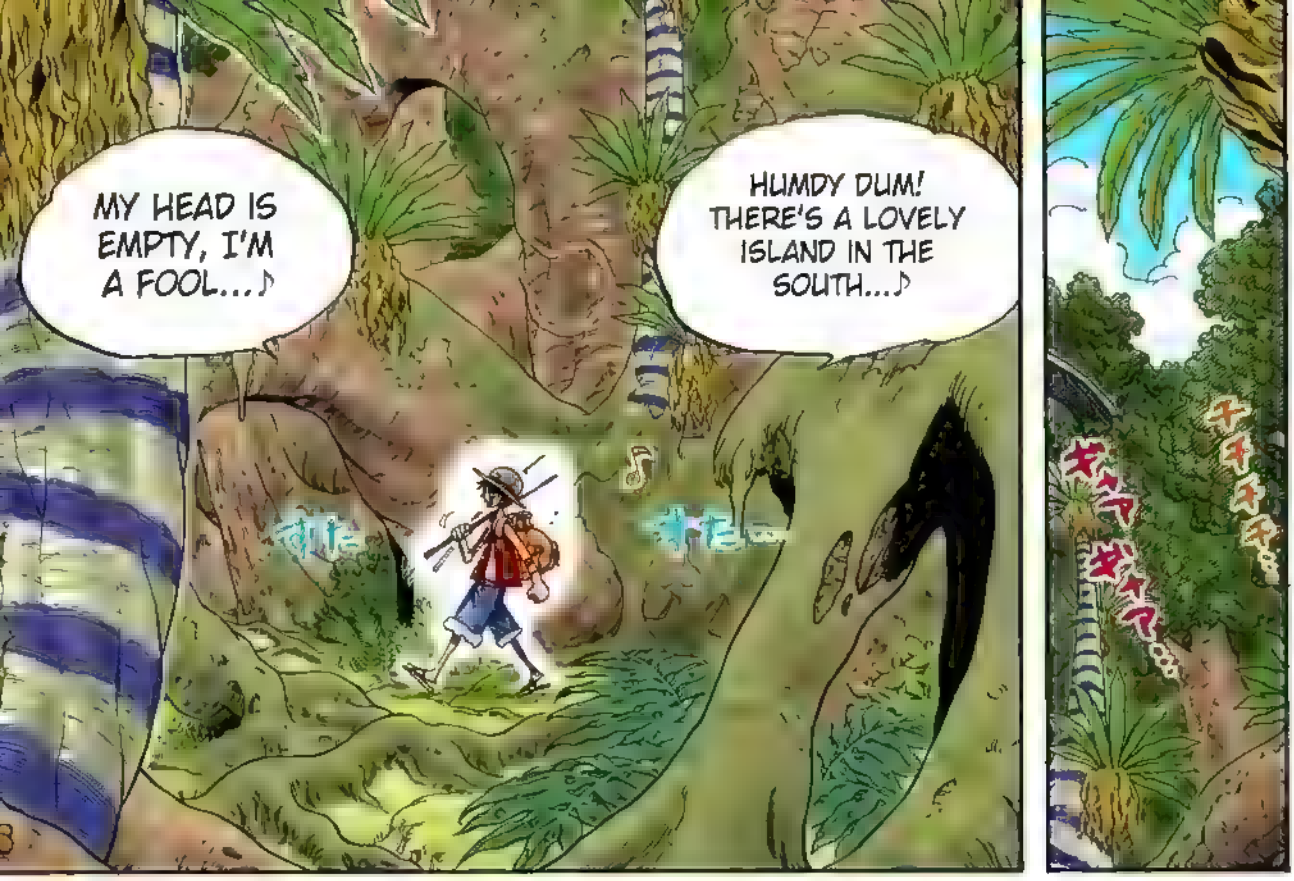
BAA...
HM?

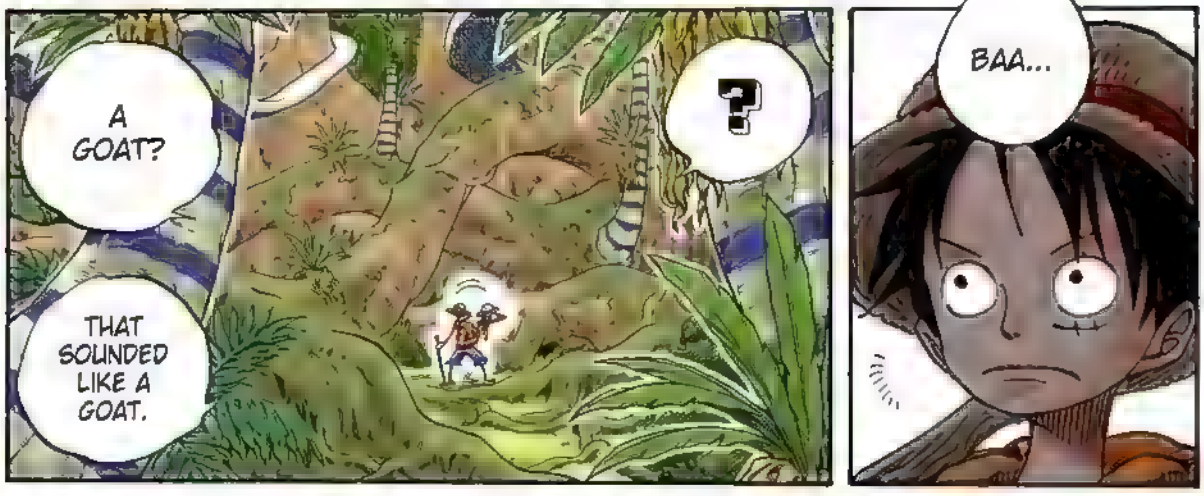
?!!
WAAH !!!


A DIVINE SOLDIER!
HESO!
SYNDOSH!!
WHO'S THAT?! WHAT DID YOU DO?!
オオオ…


WE ARE HIS ELITE, THE 50 DIVINE SOLDIERS!! THERE'S NOWHERE TO RUN!!
NOW, TASTE THE POWER OF A DIAL SO RARE IT CAN'T BE FOUND IN SKYPIEA--AXE DIAL!! BAA!!
CORRECT!! GOD ENEL HAS ORDERED...
...UPPER YARD TO BE PURIFIED OF YOU SCUM, BAA!!

FAR DEEPER!! FAR SHARPER!! BAA!!!
HAH!!
AXE DIAL!!
HMPH!!
YOU'RE IN MY WAY!!
TCH!!
YOUR SHIELD IS USE-LESS!!
?!!
オオ
オオ


MY HEAD IS EMPTY, I'M A FOOL...♪
HUMDY DUM! THERE'S A LOVELY ISLAND IN THE SOUTH...♪
ナナナ…
ギャギャ…


A GOAT?
THAT SOUNDED LIKE A GOAT.
?
BAA...

A GOAT?
A GOAT IN THE JUNGLE?
BAA !!!!

HYAH!!
?!!!
AW, MAN! I WAS ALL EXCITED ABOUT SEEING A GOAT!!
?
WHAT A LETDOWN.

!
MY HEAD'S EMPTY AND I'M A FOOL...♪
THE ISLAND IN THE NORTH IS OH SO COOL...♪
HUH?
WHAT THE FUCK ARE YOU DOING HERE?
IT'S YOU!
HEY...

Q: Hello! Oda Sensei! In volume 25, you said that "manga is about people's dreams." Your words really made an impression on me. However, there's one strange thing. In my dreams, Nami only appears in bikinis, but in the manga, she's usually fully dressed. Why is that?

A: A super-skimpy Nami, eh? Well, if you'll remember, we did see her in the Bath. That's even more skimpy than a Bikini! And come to think of it, Vivi was shown in nothing But a towel. How skimpy do you want her to Be?! I'll try harder next time.

Q: If Nico Robin were to spout limbs all over her body, how many would that be? 200 Flower-Flower?

-- Tomoya

A: Hmm... Yes. About that.

Q: Oda Sensei!!! Recently, my father said, "*One Piece* is a really weird manga." I almost ended up correcting him by saying, "Wrong!! *One Piece* is a really **great** manga!!" (seriously).

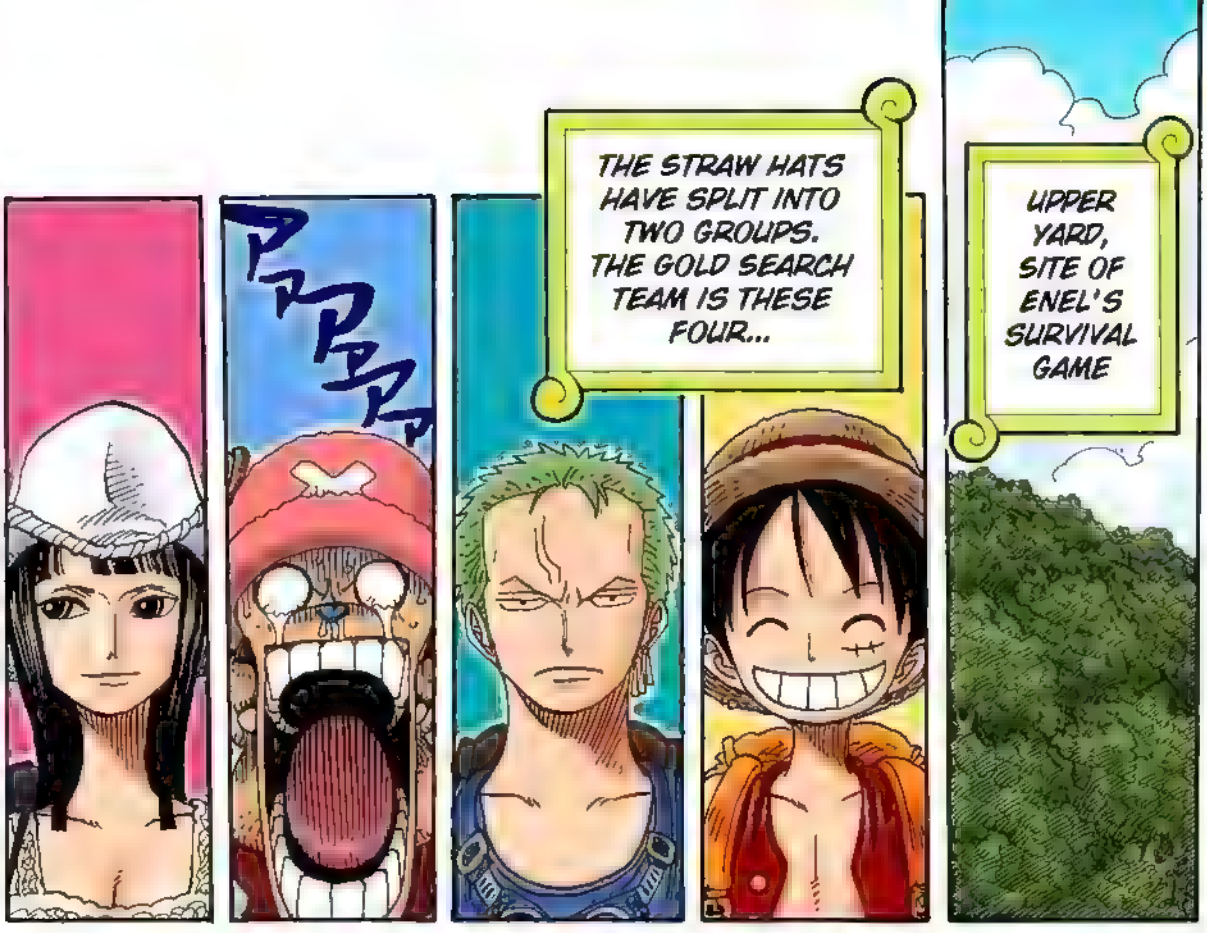
A: Oh, so you only thought it?! Say it out loud! Let's say it all together now!! "One Piece is a really weird manga!!" Yahoo! It's springtime.

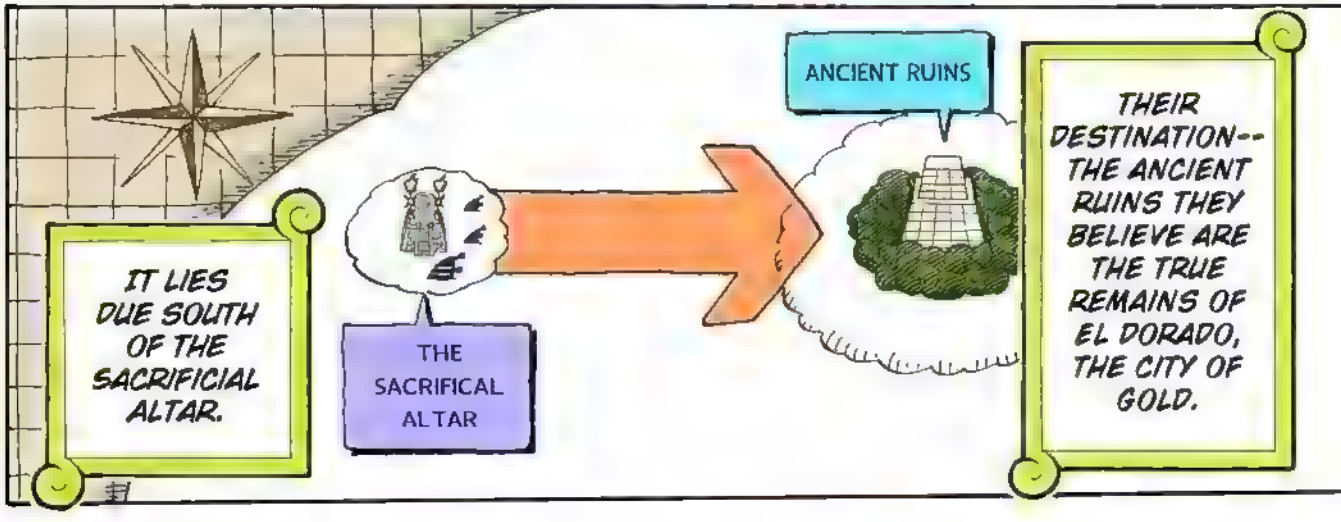
Q: Oda Sensei, in *One Piece*, the characters often talk about "will." I never hear "will" used that way outside of manga. What does it mean? Do your other readers know what it means? Please tell me!

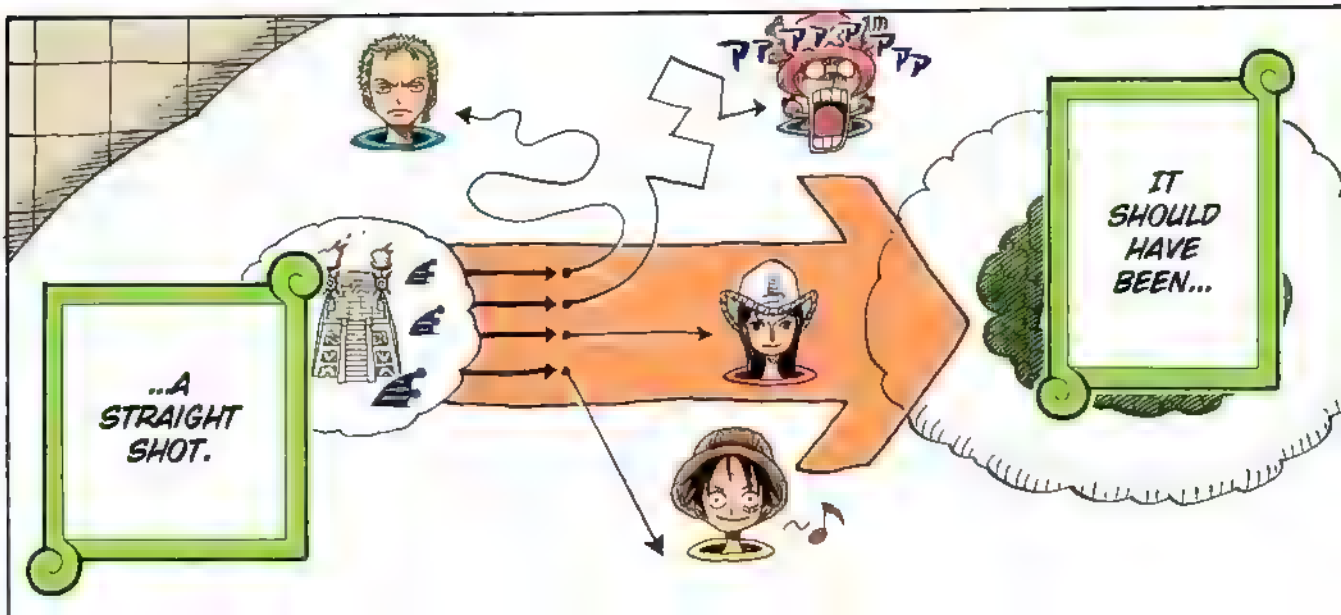
A: "Will," like "willpower," means having a strong heart. When a person has an intense desire, his will is strong. Strong-willed people are quite fascinating, don't you think?

Chapter 258:
THE MANY SOUTHS

WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH, VOLUME 20:
"MUNCH MUNCH FACTORY, THE GIANT CORPORATION"


THE STRAW HATS HAVE SPLIT INTO TWO GROUPS. THE GOLD SEARCH TEAM IS THESE FOUR...
UPPER YARD, SITE OF ENEL'S SURVIVAL GAME

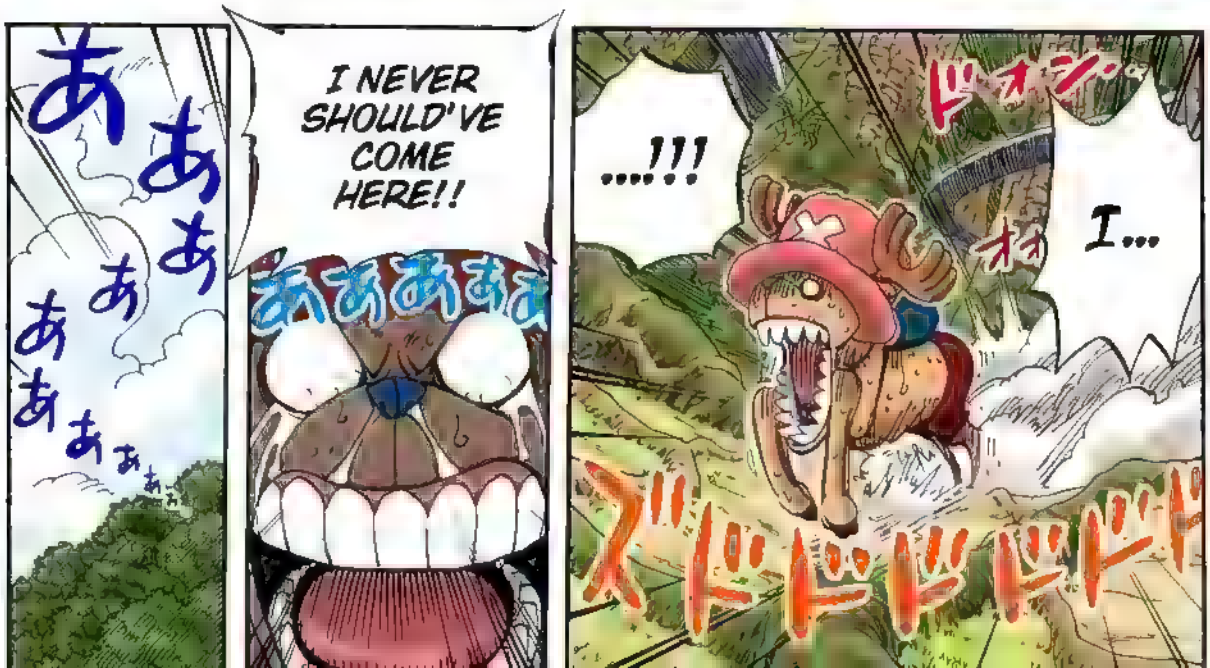

IT LIES DUE SOUTH OF THE SACRIFICIAL ALTAR.
THE SACRIFICAL ALTAR
ANCIENT RUINS
THEIR DESTINATION-- THE ANCIENT RUINS THEY BELIEVE ARE THE TRUE REMAINS OF EL DORADO, THE CITY OF GOLD.

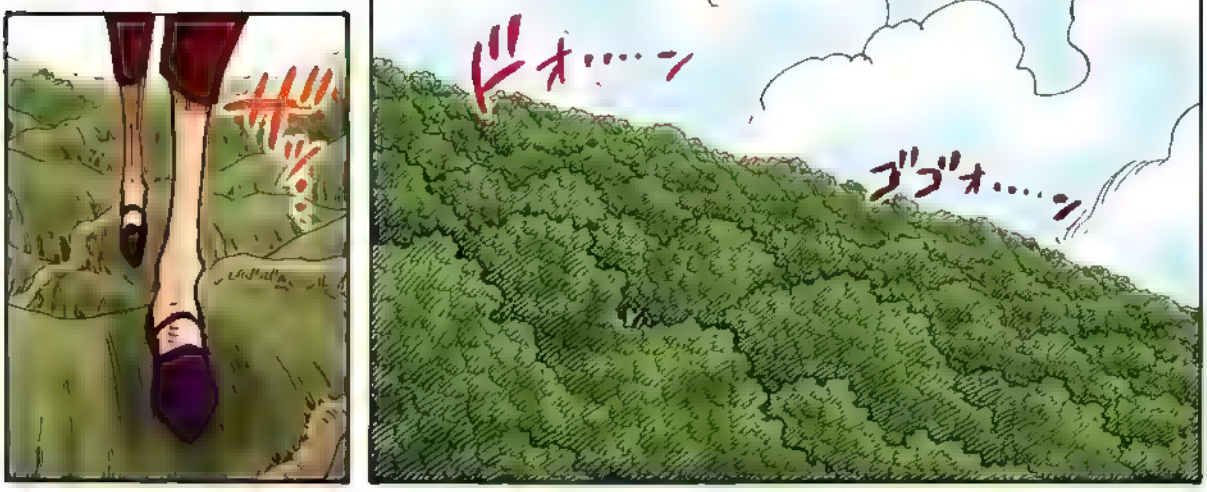

...A STRAIGHT SHOT.
IT SHOULD HAVE BEEN...

BAA!!
BAA!!
シャラシャアッ
ドドドガドドド
WAH!!! G-G-GET ME OUT OF HERE!!
BAA!
HUFF
HUFF
??
GAH!! GET ME OUT OF HERE NOW!!
BAA!!
??
AIEEE !!
BAA!
BAA!
ドドドドド
ドドドドドドドド

LEAP!
LEAP!
...
WEEZ
HUFF
PANT !!
?
YAAAAAH!!

BAA!!
KILL THE SHANDIANS!!!
IT'S THE DIVINE SOLDIERS!!!
ゴゴオ…!!
ドゴオオ…ン
WAAAAAAAH!!!
ズドオオ…ン!!

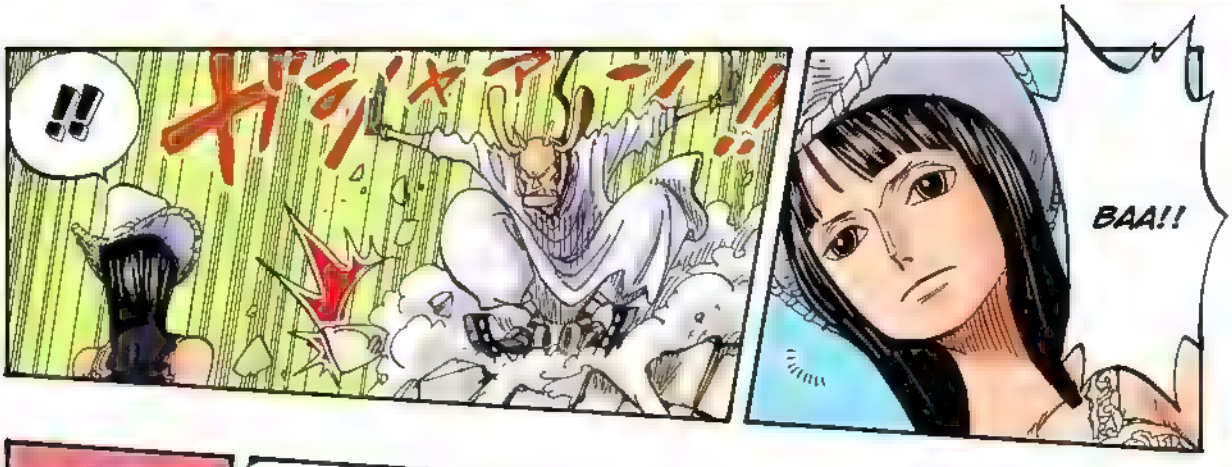

ドォン
...!!!
I...
ズドドドドド
I NEVER SHOULD'VE COME HERE!!
あああああ
あああああ


ビョ……ン
ゴゴォ……ン

HMM...
HUFF...
...

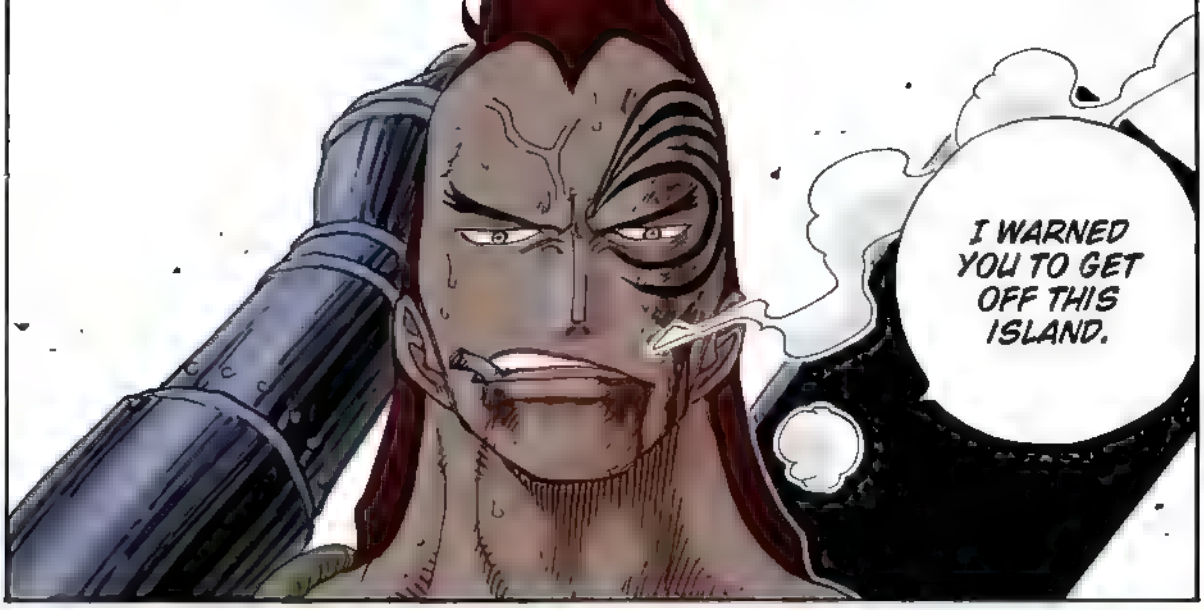
...PRETTY LIVELY IN THE FOREST.
THINGS SEEM TO HAVE GOTTEN...
ハァ…

IT'S BEEN SWALLOWED UP BY THE FOREST. I WONDER IF THE RUINS OF THE MAIN CITY FARED BETTER.
...
IT'S THE RUINS OF AN OLD HUT.


!!
BAA!!

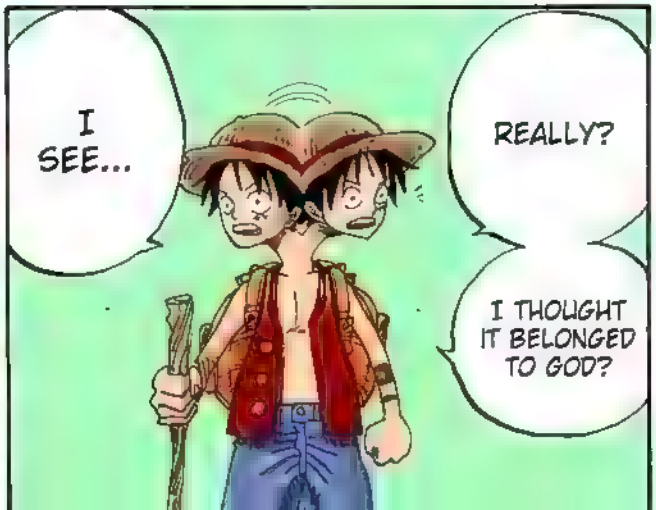
HUH?!
YOU DON'T SEEM TO UNDERSTAND THE HISTORICAL SIGNIFICANCE OF THESE RUINS.
GET DOWN FROM THERE!
THIS ROUTE LEADS TO GOD'S SHRINE!
A WOMAN ?!
IT IS SACRILEGE TO GO ANY FURTHER, BAA!
...

SEIS FLEUR...
HUH?!
I WILL TELL YOU!! BY THE ORDER OF GOD, THE SHANDIANS AND YOU BLUE SEA PEOPLE SHALL FEEL MY AXE DIAL AND---!!!
WHAT DO YOU WANT WITH ME?
INSOLENT WENCH!
TWIST !!!
GACK !!!
NG NG NG.
WHAT A TERRIBLE THING TO DO.

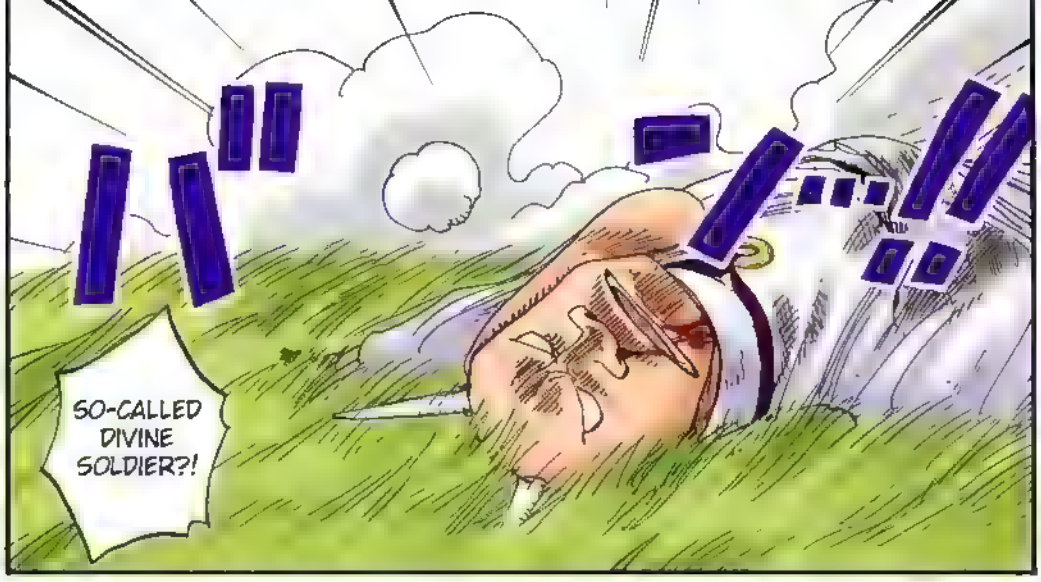

I WARNED YOU TO GET OFF THIS ISLAND.

IT IS OUR BUSINESS. THIS ISLAND...
...BELONGS TO THE SHANDIANS!!
SHUT UP! WHAT ME AND MY CREW DO IS NONE OF YOUR BUSINESS!

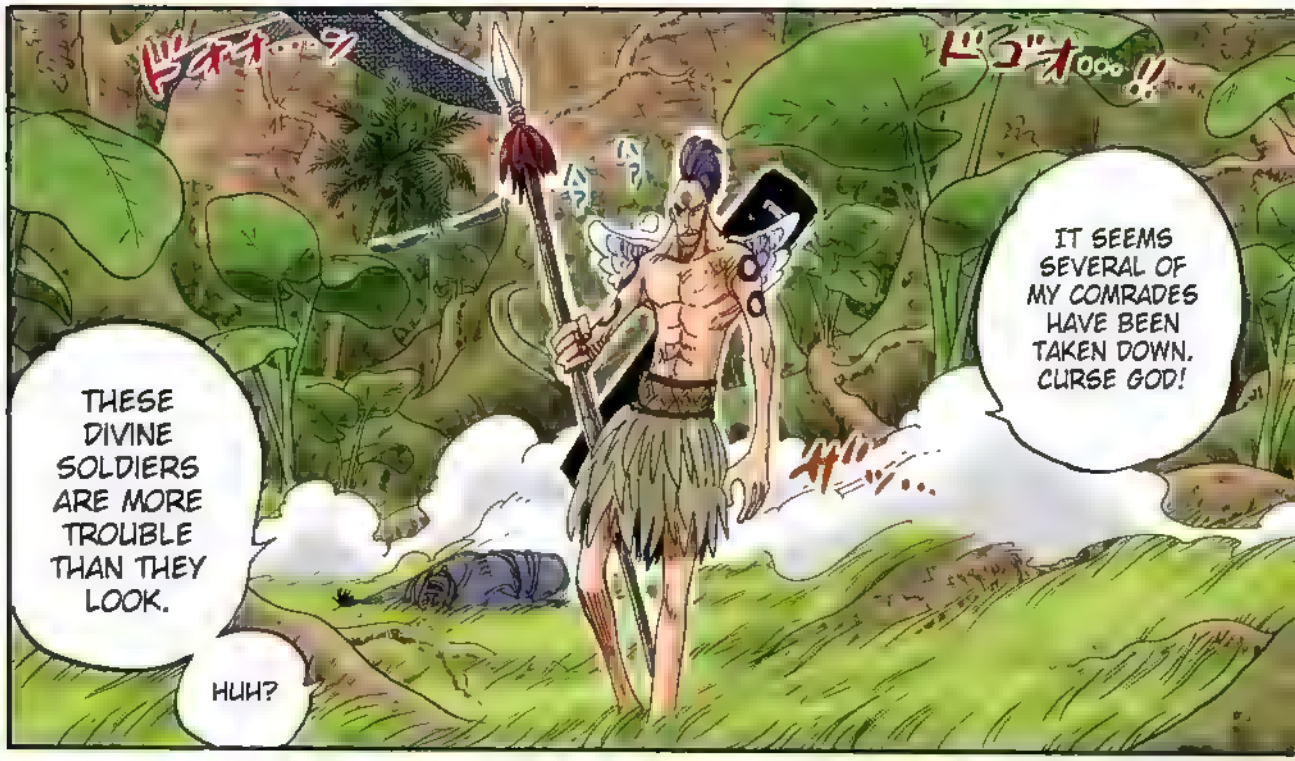
EXCUSE ME.


I SEE...
REALLY?
I THOUGHT IT BELONGED TO GOD?

WHAT?!
WAIT!!
THERE'S NO POINT IN DISCUSSING THIS FURTHER.
I'LL JUST TAKE YOU DOWN!!
NO. I HAVE NOTHING TO SAY TO YOU.
NOW YOU'RE SPEAKING MY LANGUAGE !!!
SO THAT'S HOW YOU WANT TO PLAY IT?

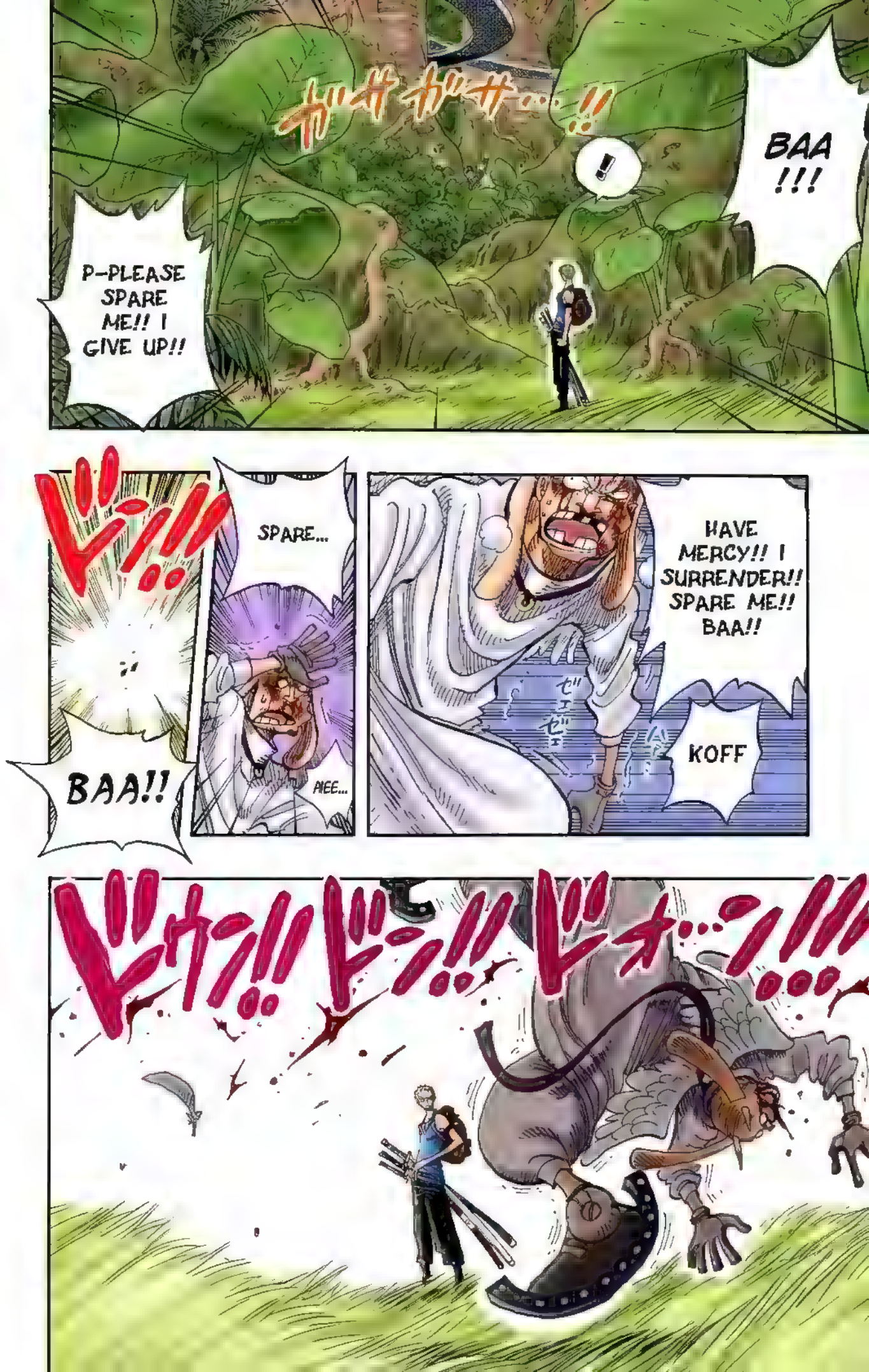

SO-CALLED DIVINE SOLDIER?!

HAVE YOU LEARNED YOUR LESSON...


THESE DIVINE SOLDIERS ARE MORE TROUBLE THAN THEY LOOK.
HUH?
IT SEEMS SEVERAL OF MY COMRADES HAVE BEEN TAKEN DOWN. CURSE GOD!

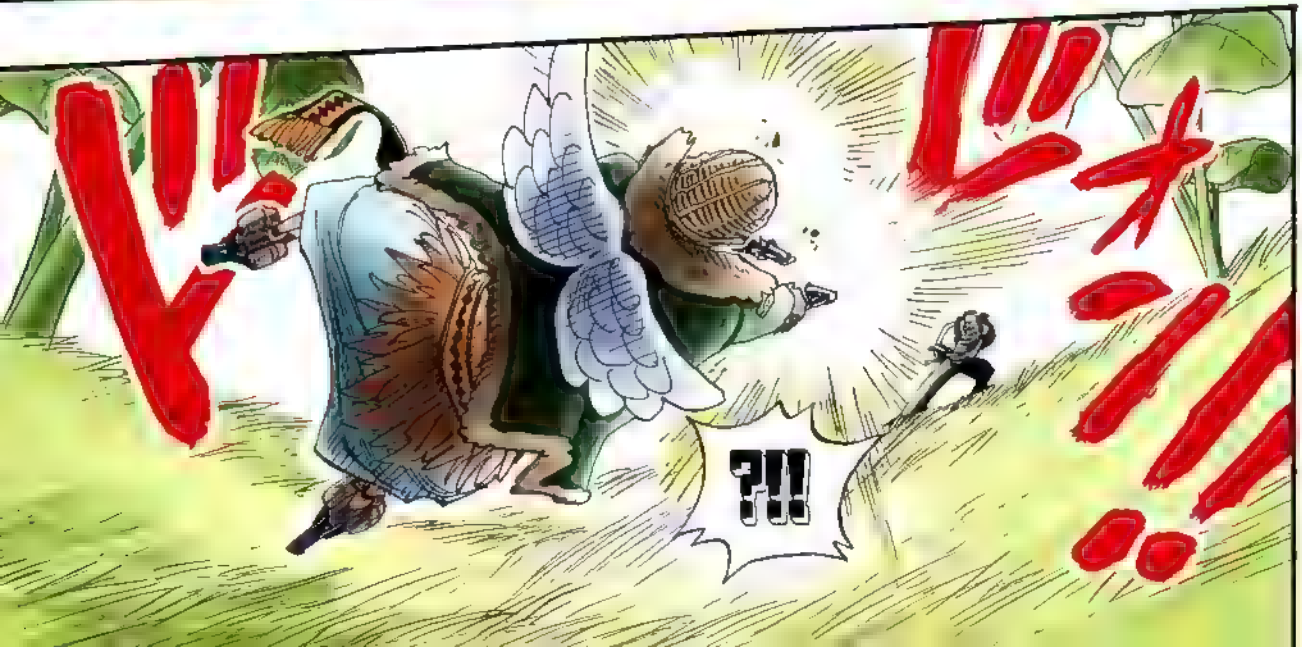
IT'S A GUERRILLA!!
I WILL DESTROY YOU!!
HUH?
THAT'S--!! THAT'S ONE OF THE BLUE SEA PEOPLE THAT WYPER MENTIONED!!
RIGHT, RIGHT, RIGHT...

CLENCH..
WANNA FIGHT, HUH?
DUNNO WHAT YOU'RE AFTER, BUT...
ガキィーン!!!
DIE !!!
GRAAH!!
ガキィ!!!
RAAH !!!
WHO ARE YOU GUYS, ANYWAY?!
ドサ...!!


P-PLEASE SPARE ME!! I GIVE UP!!
ガサガサ…!!
!
BAA !!!
SPARE...
PIEE...
BAA!!
HAVE MERCY!! I SURRENDER!! SPARE ME!! BAA!!
KOFF

FWUMP!!

NOT AGAIN... HEY, IF YOU'RE NOT GOD OR ONE OF HIS PRIESTS...
...THEN DON'T TRY ANYTHING! I'M IN A HURRY HERE.
...!!!

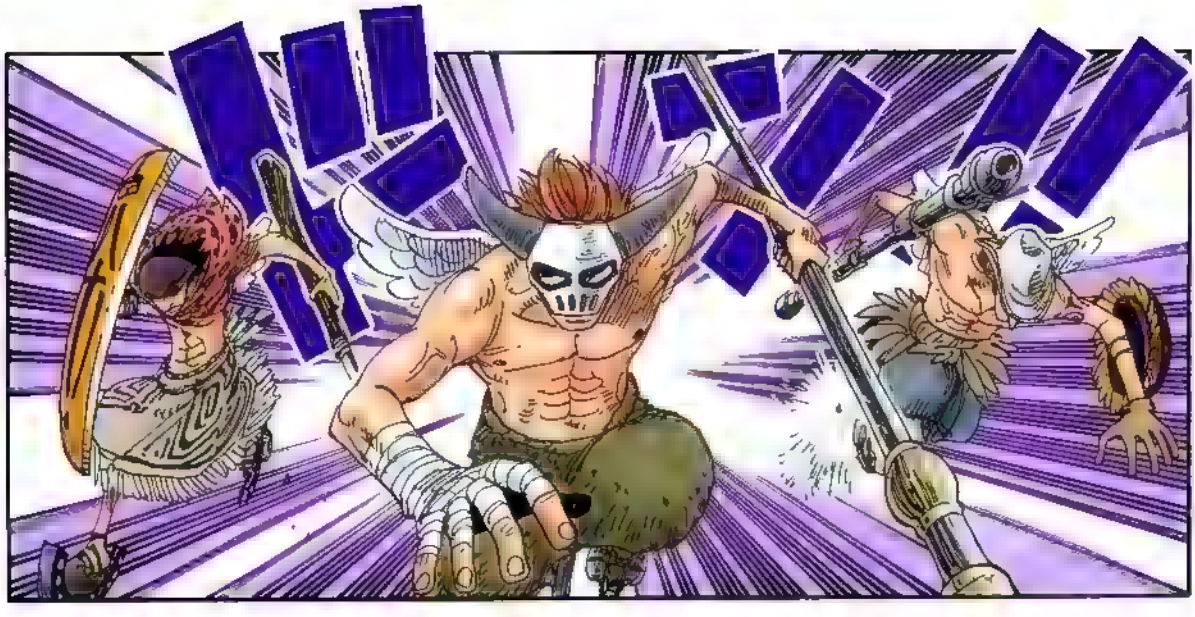

?!!

GAH!!!
KEH!!
FOOM !!!
WHAT...?!

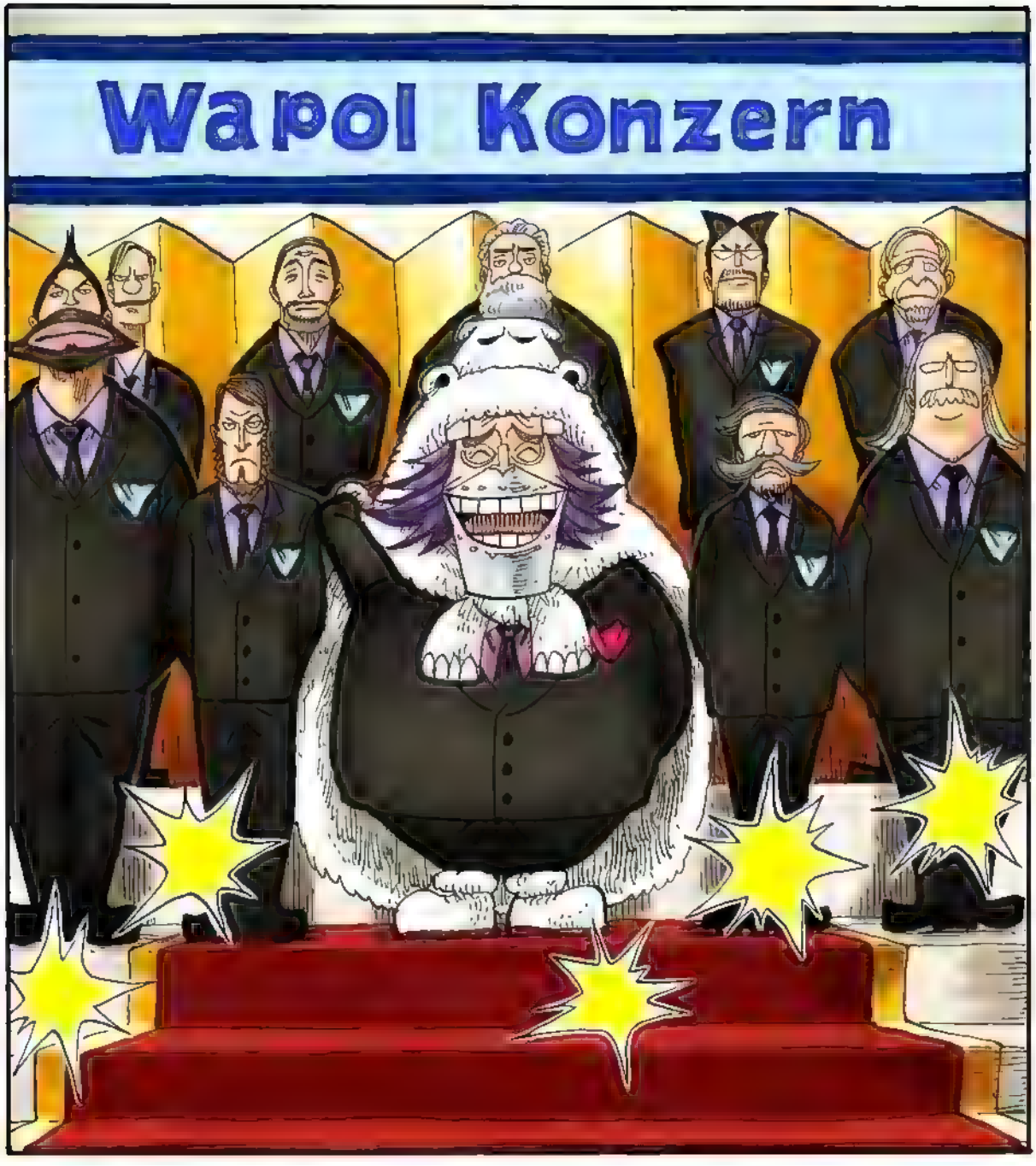
HUP!!
WHOA!!
WHAT'S WITH THE FLASHING PISTOL?
WHY YOU LITTLE ...!!
CHAK!!
ヒュ!!
WHERE'D HE GO?!!

FWIP!!
!!!
ドゴォ
BOOM!!!
KOFF

I'M SORRY I WENT SO EASY ON YOU...
...BLUE SEA GUY.
YOU'RE PRETTY TOUGH.
I'M SORRY TOO.
LICK...
DON'T MENTION IT.
I THOUGHT YOU WERE JUST A SMALL FRY.



Chapter 259:
PIRATE ZORO
VS.
WARRIOR BRAHAM



WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH
VOLUME 21: "THE UPSTART 'WAPOL CONGLOMERATE'"

ドォ…ン
ドゴォォン!!

ズブォ…!
ドォ!

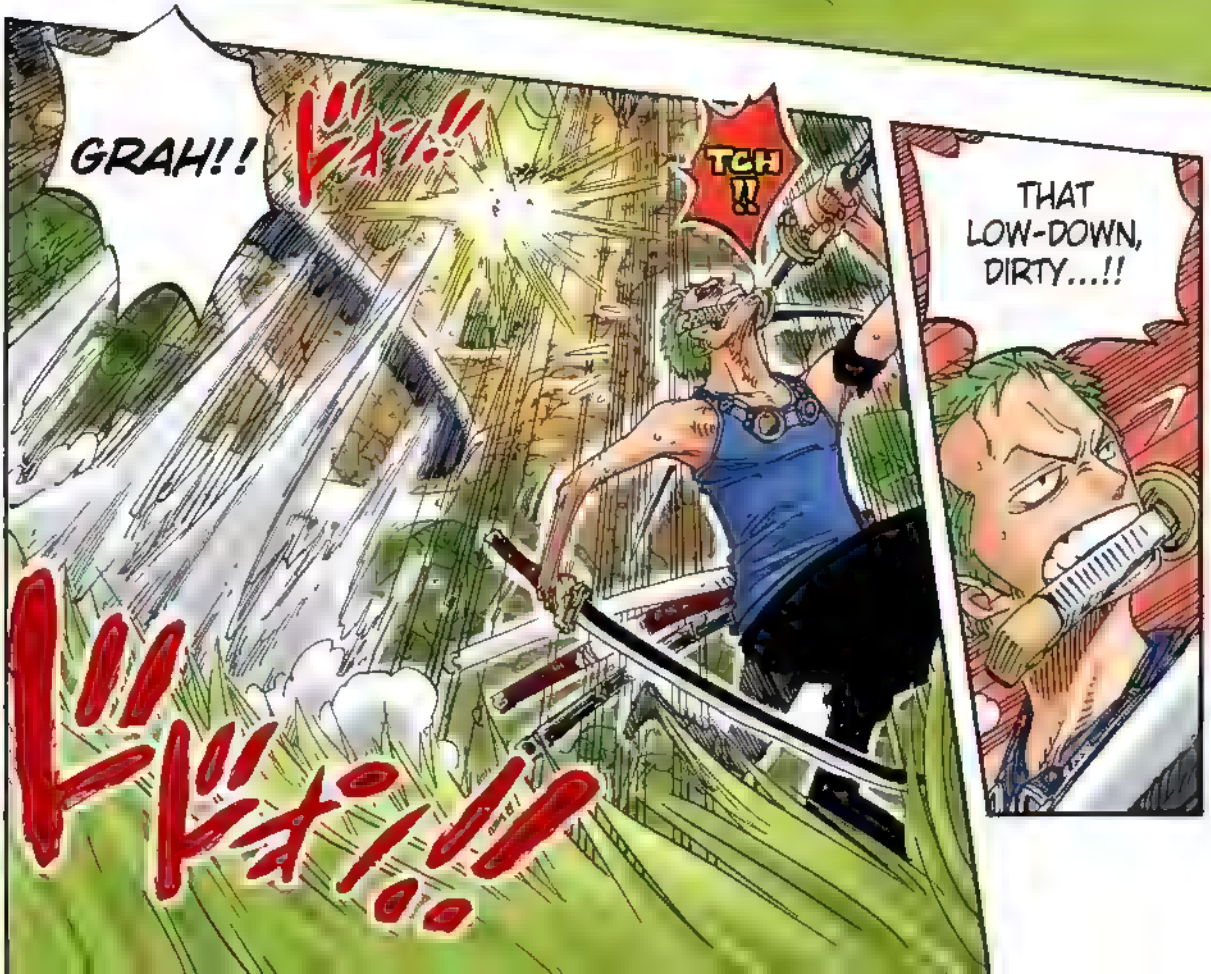
ズ!
ナ…!!!

!!!
KA-CHAK!!

パパァ…!!
HOW'S HE MOVING SO FAST WITHOUT RUNNING ?!
ドン!
TCH!!
LEAP!
ドドドン!!!
THEY GIVE OFF A FLASH EACH TIME HE FIRES!! BECAUSE OF THAT, I END UP LOSING SIGHT OF HIM!!
AND THOSE PISTOLS...
WHERE'D HE GO?!
...BE THE "WAVERS" I'VE HEARD ABOUT?
COULD THOSE SHOES OF HIS...
I SEE. HE USES THE FORCE OF THE BLAST TO FLOAT!

WHOA !!
SWISH!!
!!
THREE SWORDS ?!
TIGER...

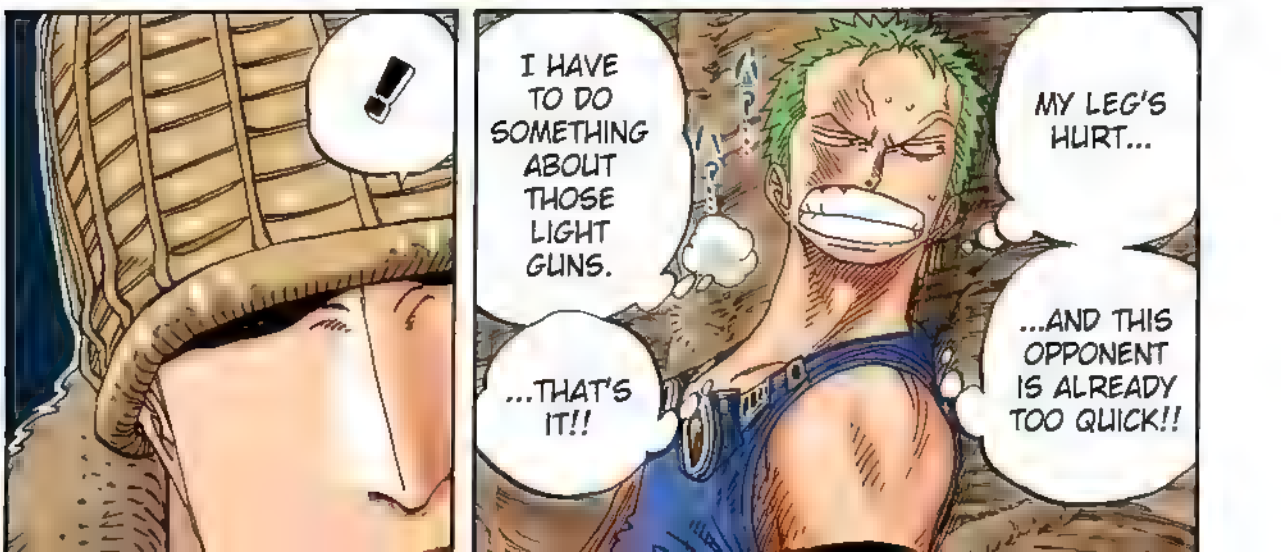
TRAP !!!
BOOM!!


GRAH!!
TCH !!
THAT LOW-DOWN, DIRTY...!!

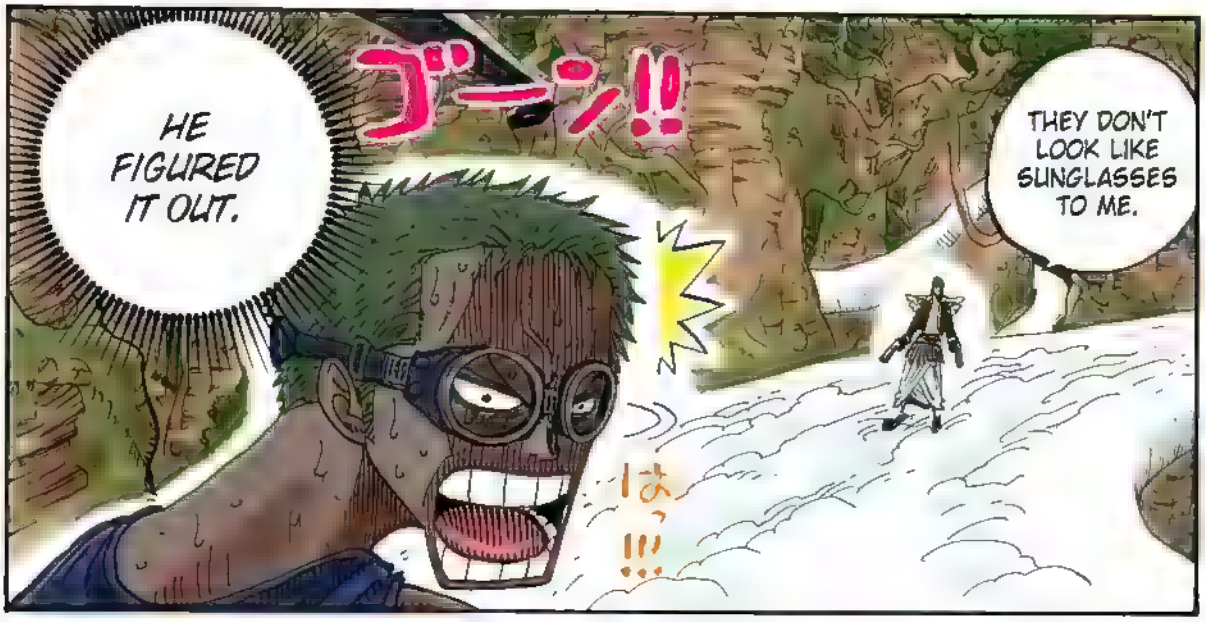
!
NNG!!
!
MY WAVER AND STANDARD DIAL AREN'T HAVING AN EFFECT ON...
...THIS BLUE SEA SWORDS-MAN...
TOSS
NOTHING WORKS ON HIM.
ARE YOU FAMILIAR WITH THIS?!
WHAT ?!
MILKY DIAL!
HUH?!

WHA--?
SPLISH
THERE'S MORE TO A SKY BATTLE THAN JUST JUMPING AROUND IN THE CLOUDS.
AN EEL ?!
GRILL 'EM WITH A LITTLE BARBEQUE SAUCE...
...AND MAYBE THEY'LL BE EDIBLE.
TAP!!

...!!!
UGH!!
...!!
SHUUU!!!
AM I CRAZY ?!!
HUFF HUFF
MY MISTAKE !!!


!
I HAVE TO DO SOMETHING ABOUT THOSE LIGHT GUNS.
...THAT'S IT!!
MY LEG'S HURT...
...AND THIS OPPONENT IS ALREADY TOO QUICK!!

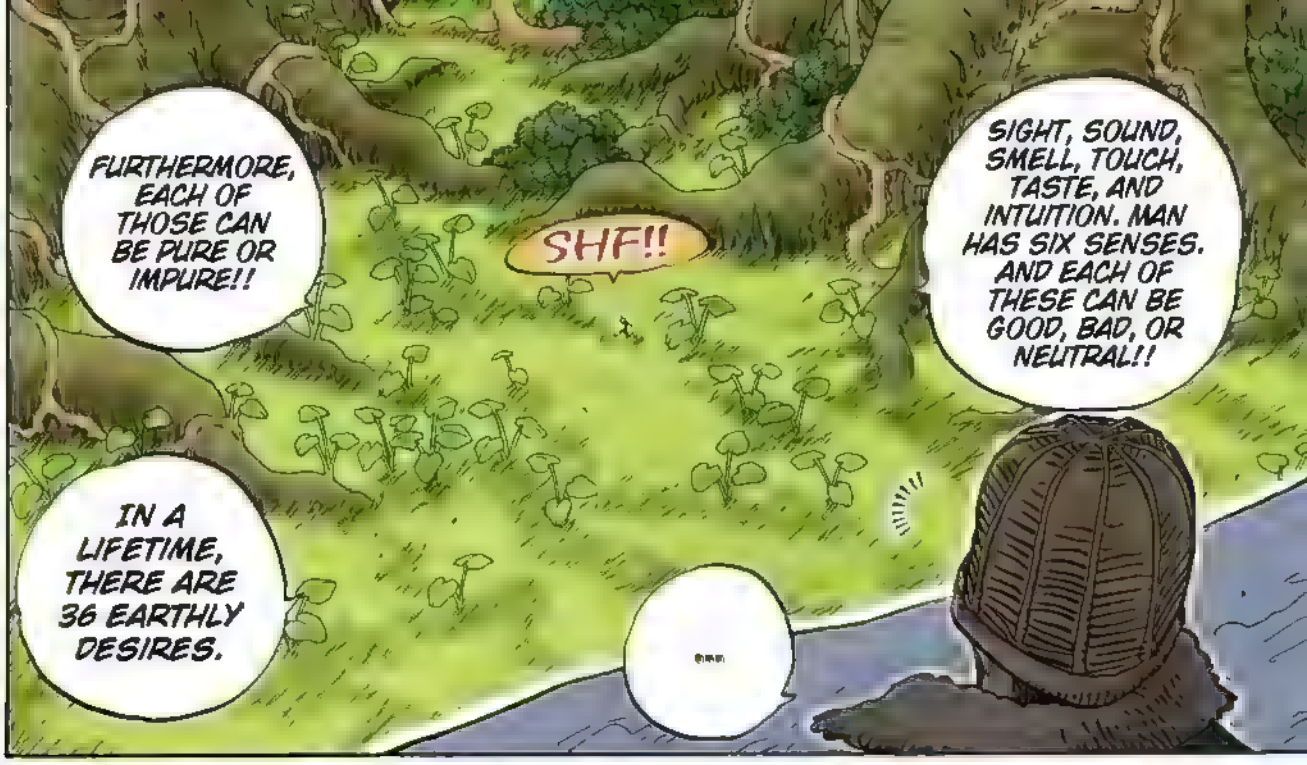
YOUR LIGHT GUNS...
...WON'T WORK ON ME ANYMORE!!!
SO JUST GIVE IT UP.
LOOK AT THESE GOGGLES!
SNAP


HE FIGURED IT OUT.
THEY DON'T LOOK LIKE SUNGLASSES TO ME.

NOT LIKE IT'S ANY OF YOUR BUSINESS.
IT'S JUST A GRAZE.
I GOT DISTRACTED BY THE EEL AND ENDED UP GETTING SHOT. JUST GOES TO SHOW I LACK CONCENTRATION.

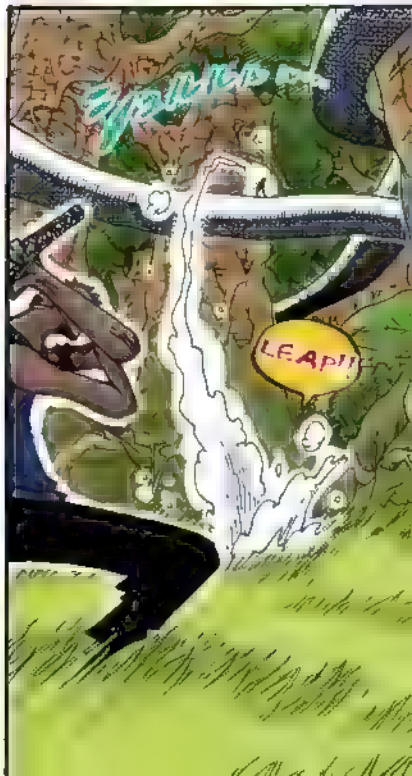
CHAK
I BET YOU DON'T CARE FOR THIS FLASH GUN.
I'VE ALREADY SHOT ONE LEG. GIVE UP WHILE YOU CAN STILL LIMP AWAY.
AS A SWORDSMAN, YOU NEED PERFECT TIMING, AND WITH THESE FLASHES, YOU'RE OUTTA LUCK.

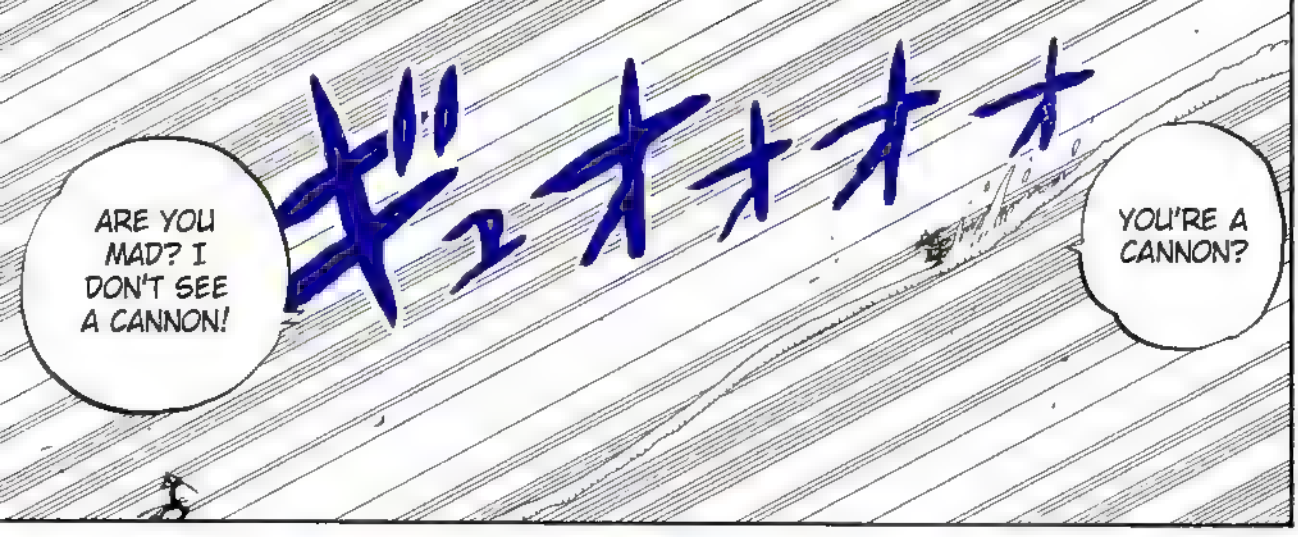
TUP!
TUP!
TUP!
URK!!
GUSH!!
UGH!!
RUNNING AWAY?

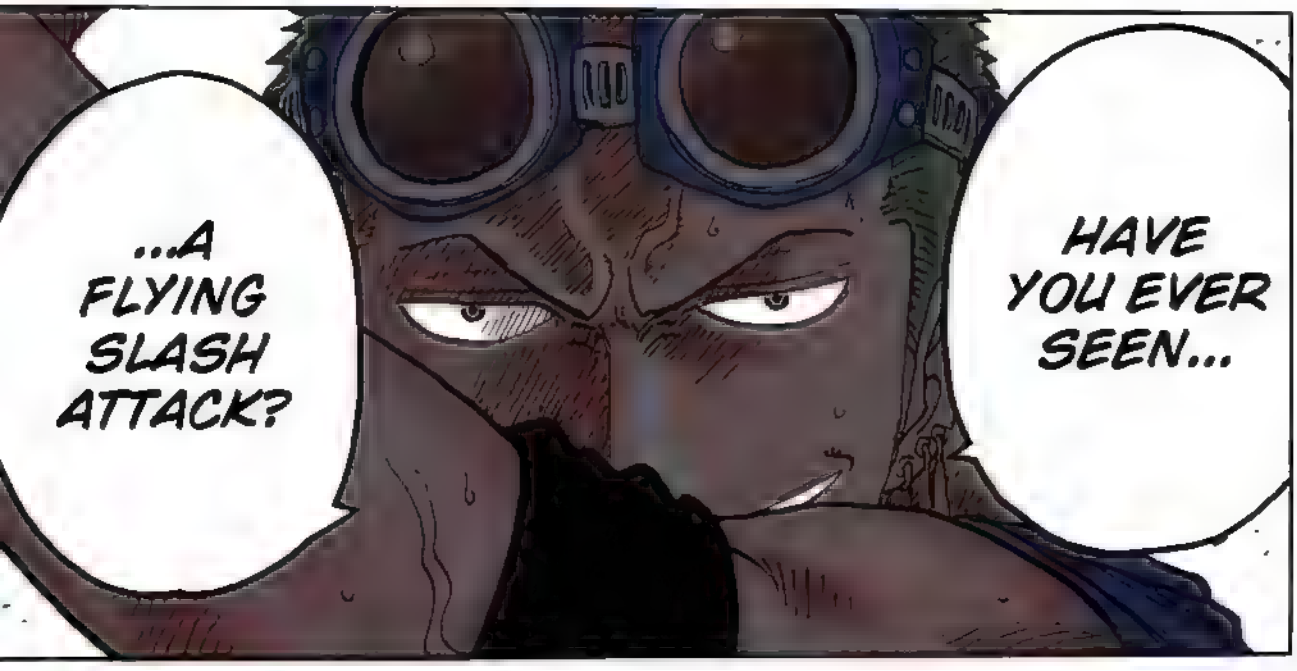

FURTHERMORE, EACH OF THOSE CAN BE PURE OR IMPURE!!
SHF!!
SIGHT, SOUND, SMELL, TOUCH, TASTE, AND INTUITION. MAN HAS SIX SENSES. AND EACH OF THESE CAN BE GOOD, BAD, OR NEUTRAL!!
IN A LIFETIME, THERE ARE 36 EARTHLY DESIRES.
...

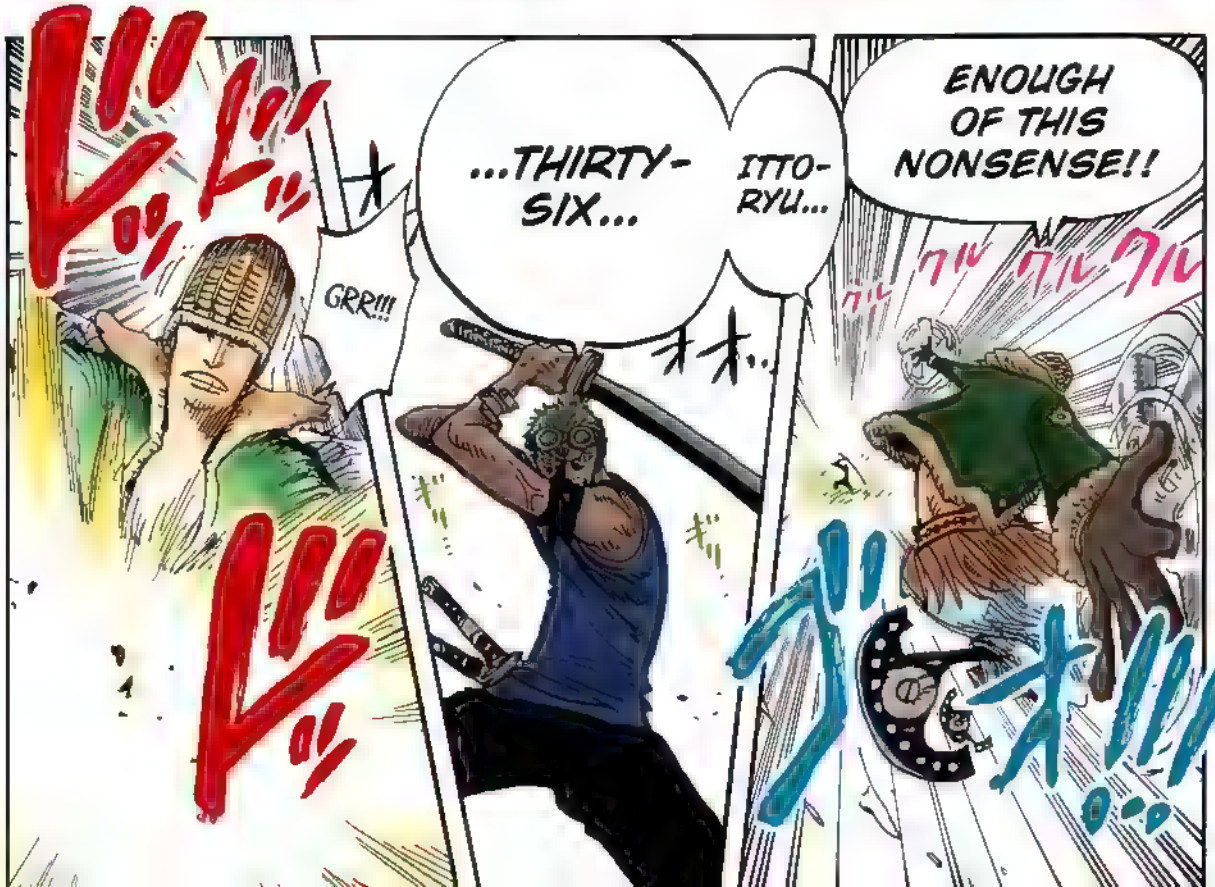
...
IN TIMING AND POWER, MY WEAPON WILL WIN.
YOU DID WELL, BUT NOW YOU DIE.
RIGHT NOW, I HAVE A CANNON AIMED RIGHT AT YOU.
YOU ARE A PISTOL. I AM A CANNON.

CHAK!!
CHAK!!


LEAP!!

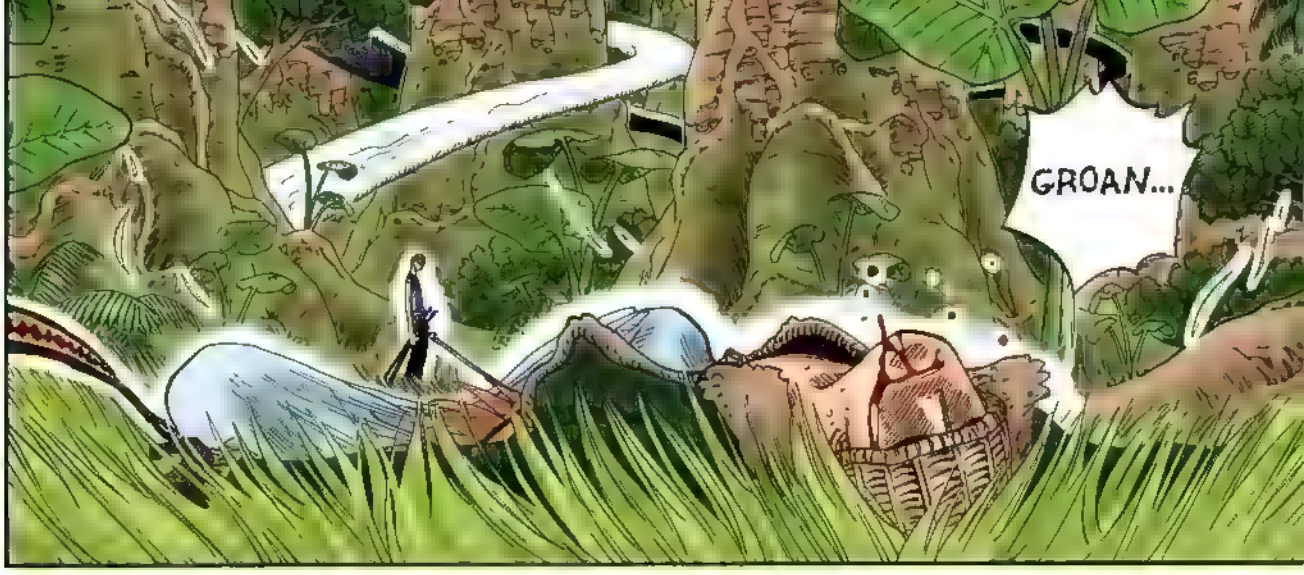

ARE YOU MAD? I DON'T SEE A CANNON!
ドォォォォ
YOU'RE A CANNON?

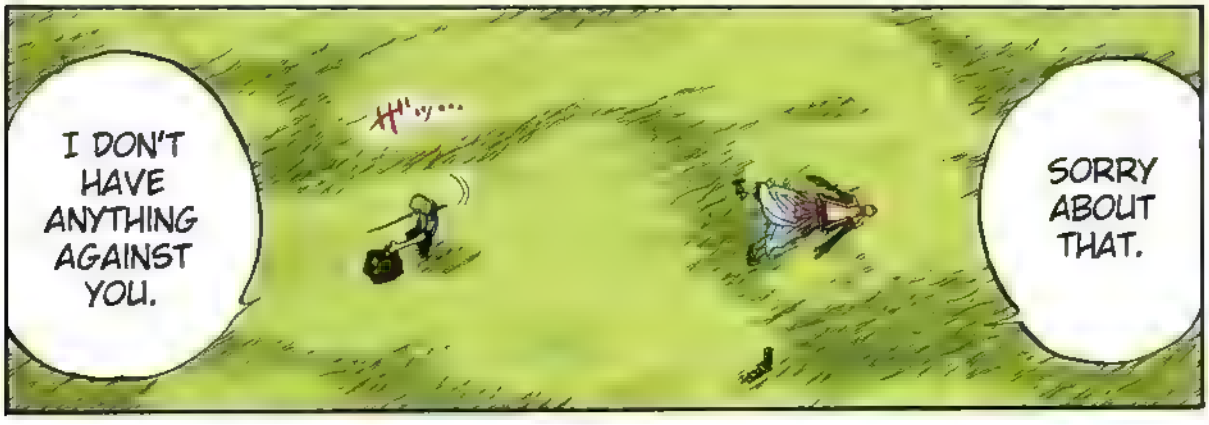

...A FLYING SLASH ATTACK?
HAVE YOU EVER SEEN...

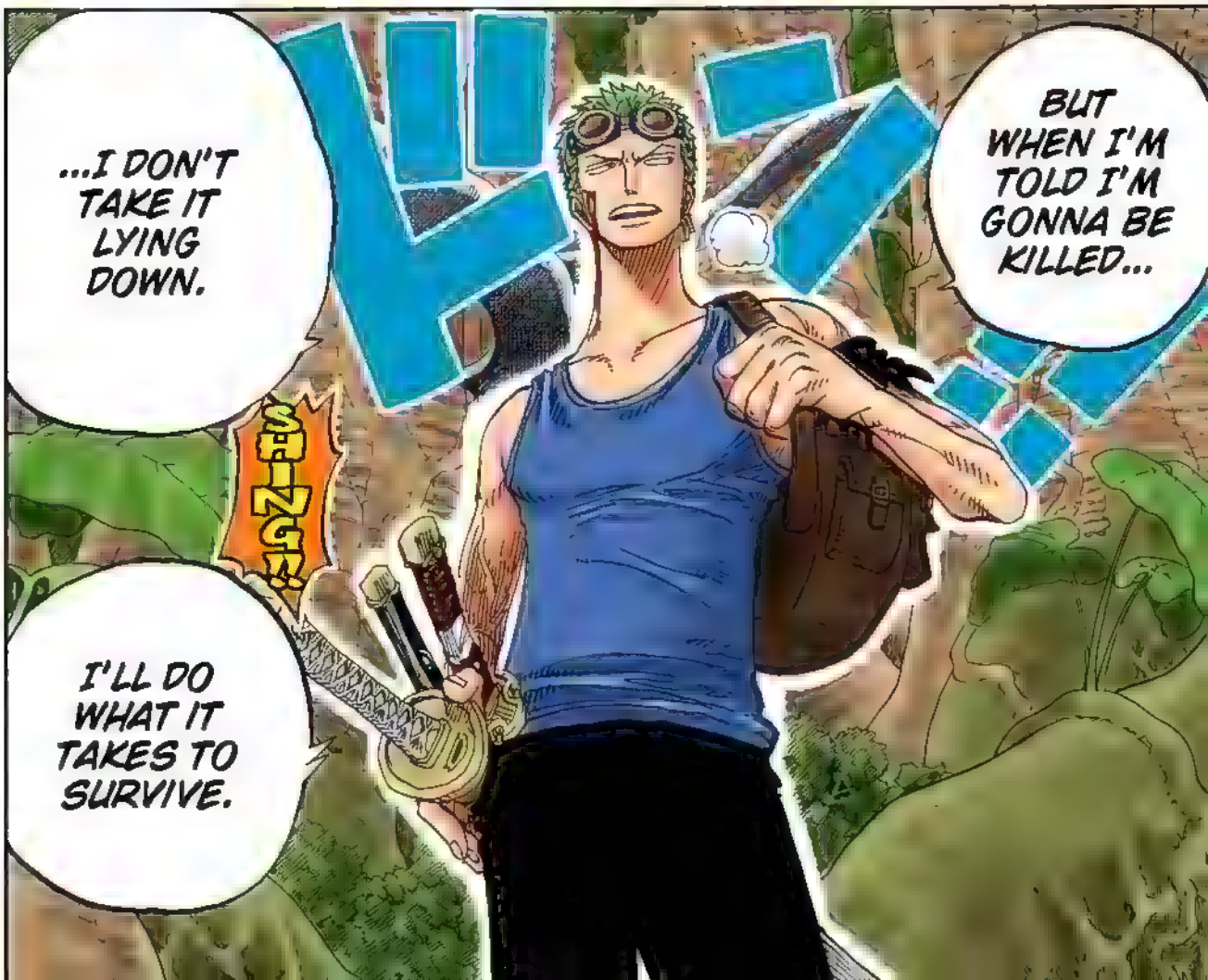

ドドド
GRR!!!
...THIRTY-SIX...
ITTO-RYU...
ENOUGH OF THIS NONSENSE!!
クルクルクル
ドォ!!

POUND PHOENIX !!!!

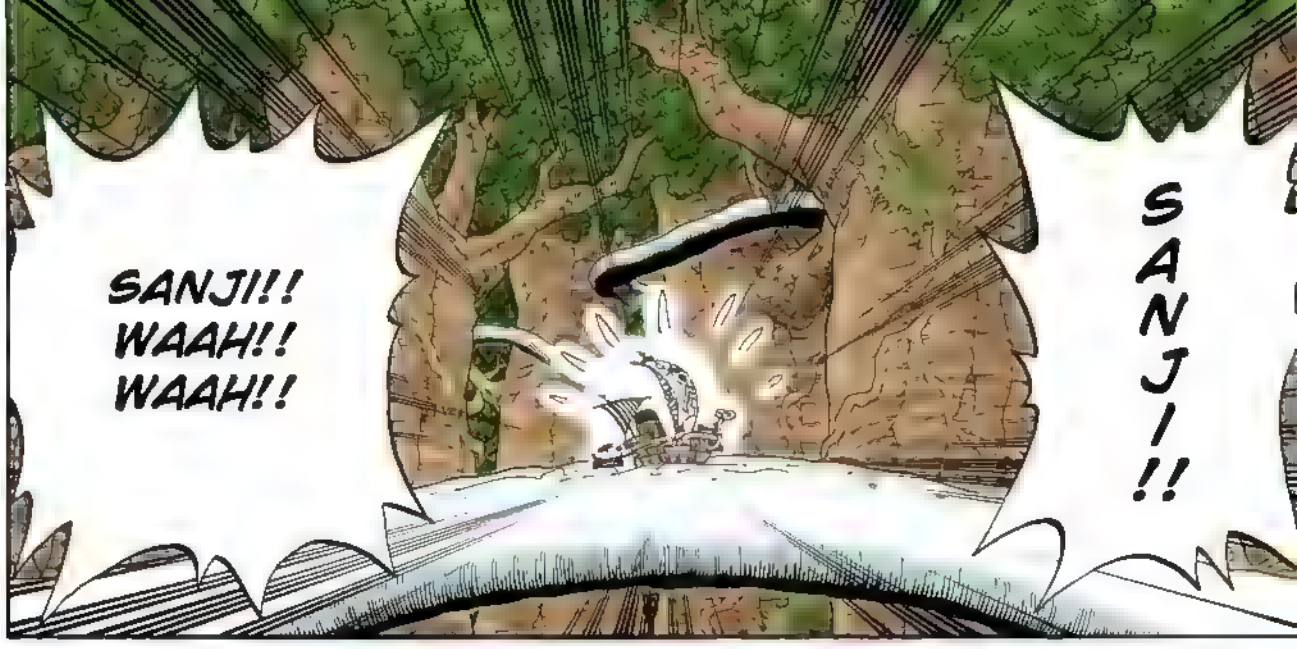
?!!!

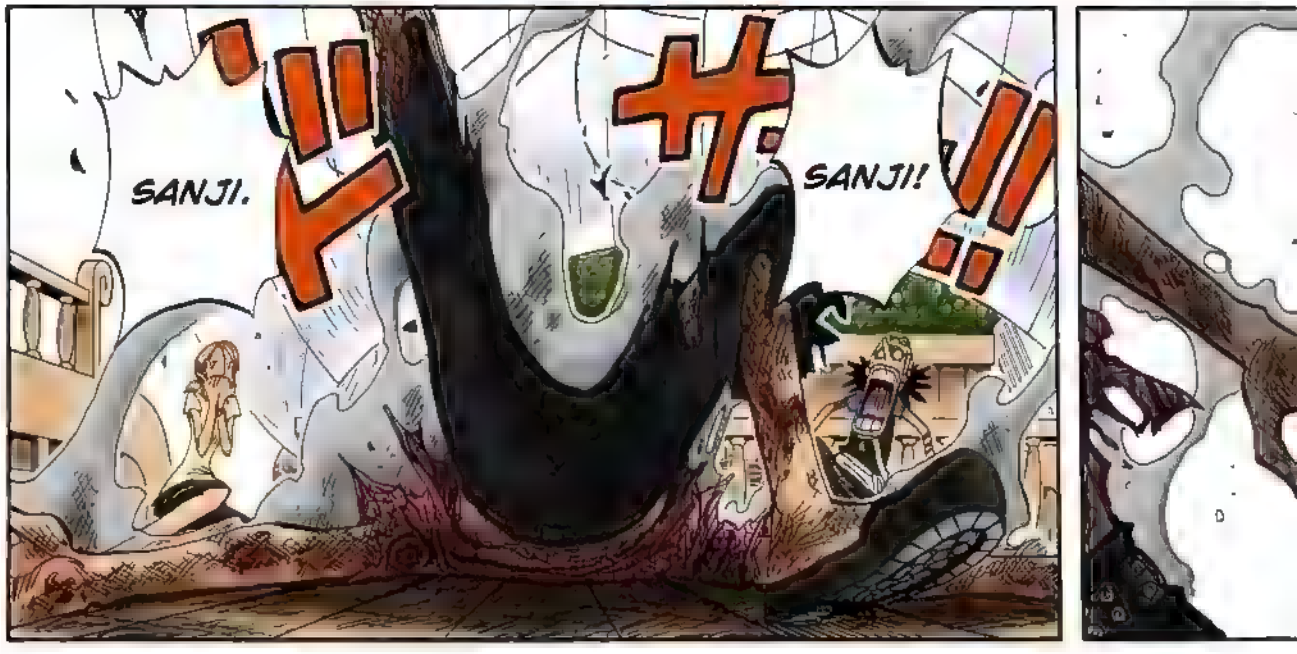

GROAN...


I DON'T HAVE ANYTHING AGAINST YOU.
SORRY ABOUT THAT.

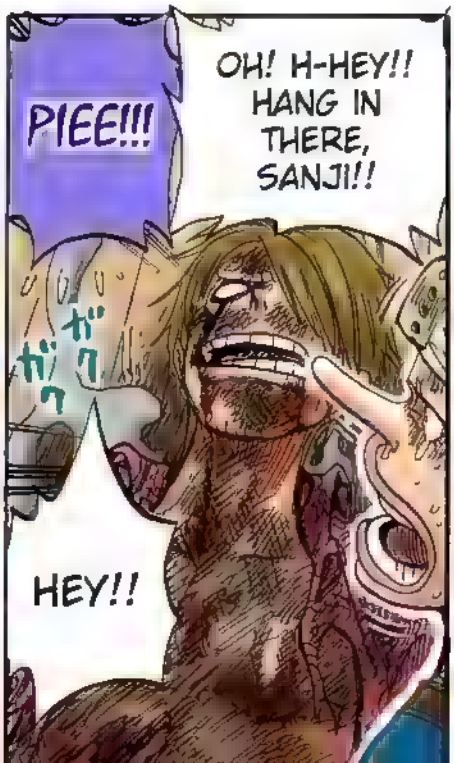

...I DON'T TAKE IT LYING DOWN.
BUT WHEN I'M TOLD I'M GONNA BE KILLED...
SHIZU!!
I'LL DO WHAT IT TAKES TO SURVIVE.

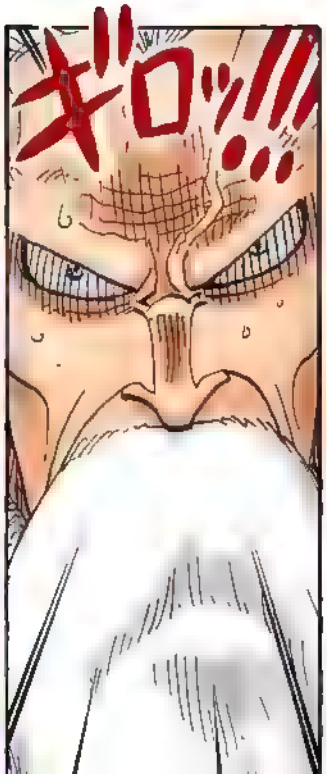
ドゴォ…ン!!
ゴオオオオォ…
HMPH...
MMMMMM !!!!
NOT GOOD.
I'VE LOST MY SENSE OF DIRECTION!
EVERYONE...
はあ〜…
とぼとぼ
LUFFY... ZORO... ROBIN...
OH NO... AM I GOING TO BE LEFT BEHIND TO DIE?
...
I WONDER IF I'LL GO TO HEAVEN WHEN I DIE...
WAIT A SECOND--IS THIS HEAVEN?
HUH ?!
HEY, DOESN'T THIS LOOK LIKE A RUIN?
...A RACCOON ?
HURRAY!! MAYBE THEY'RE ALREADY HERE.


SANJI!!
WAAH!!
WAAH!!
SANJI!!

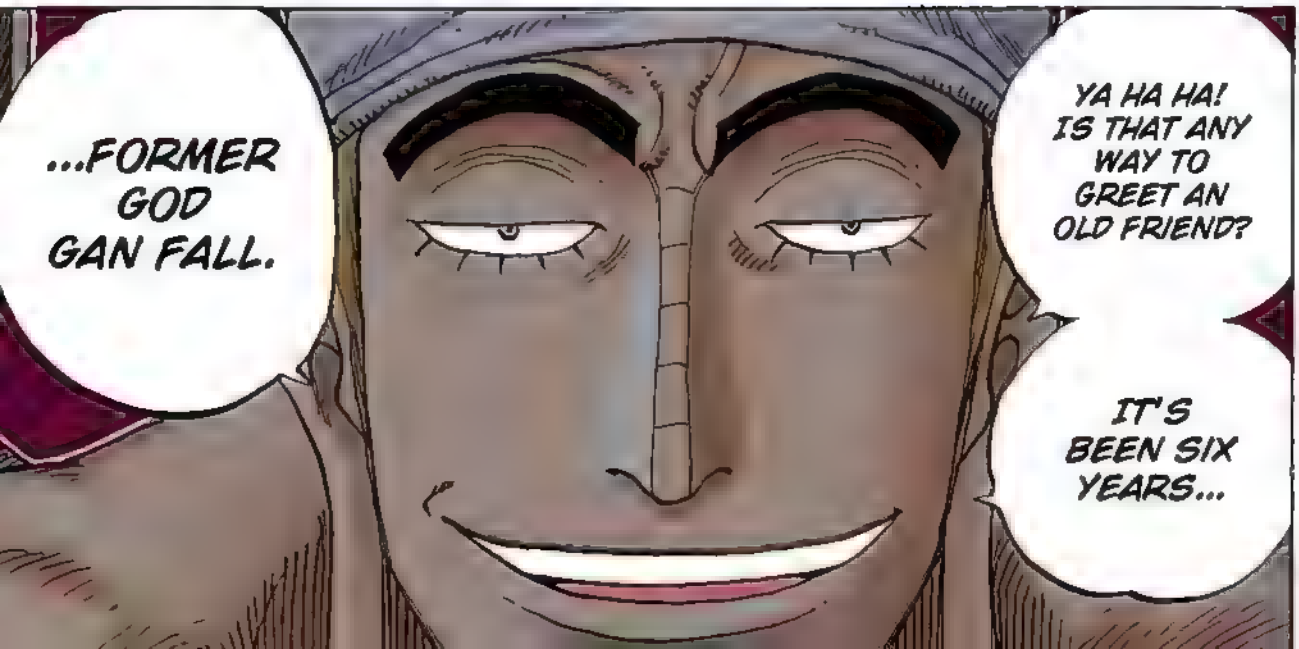

SANJI.
SANJI!

OH NO!! I DON'T HEAR A HEARTBEAT!!
NO WAY...
YA HA HA HA HA HA!


PIEE!!!
OH! H-HEY!! HANG IN THERE, SANJI!!
HEY!!


ゼロッ!!!

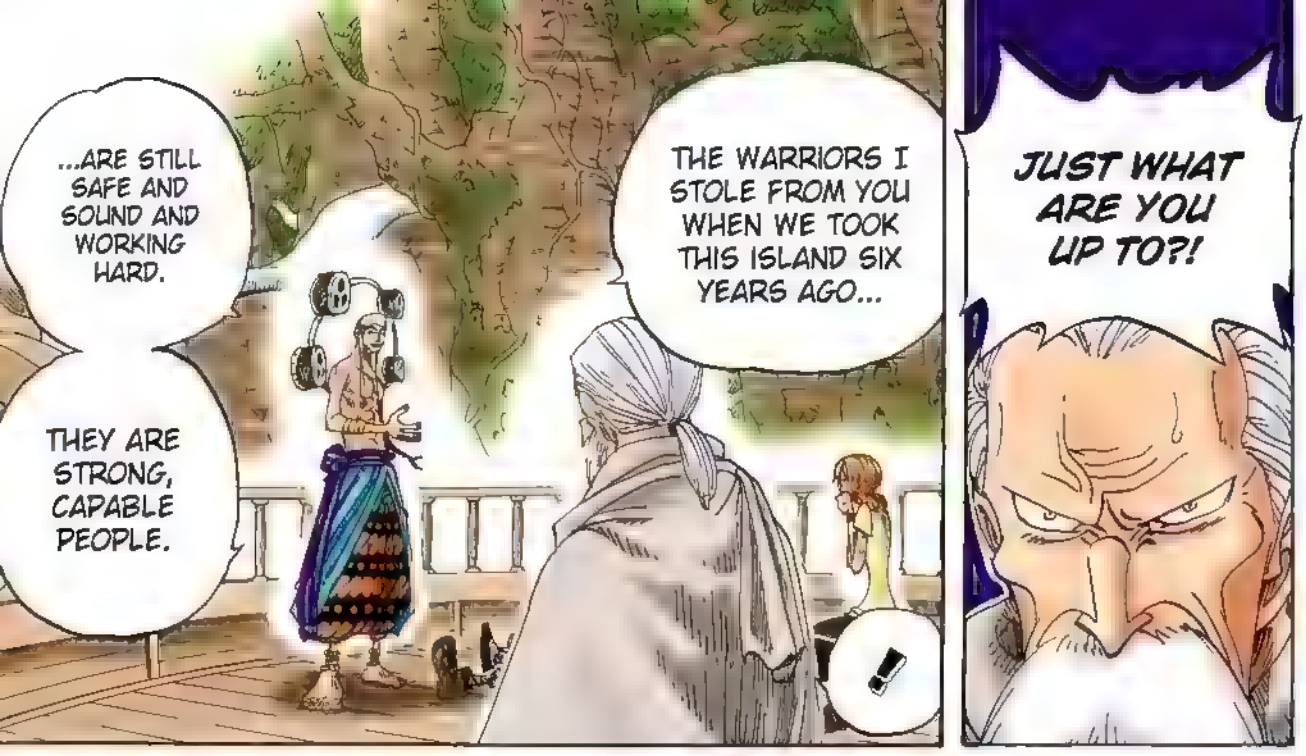
...I DIDN'T COME HERE TO TROUBLE YOU.
YA HA HA HA... FOOLISH YOUNG MAN...
THEN WHY ARE YOU HERE?!

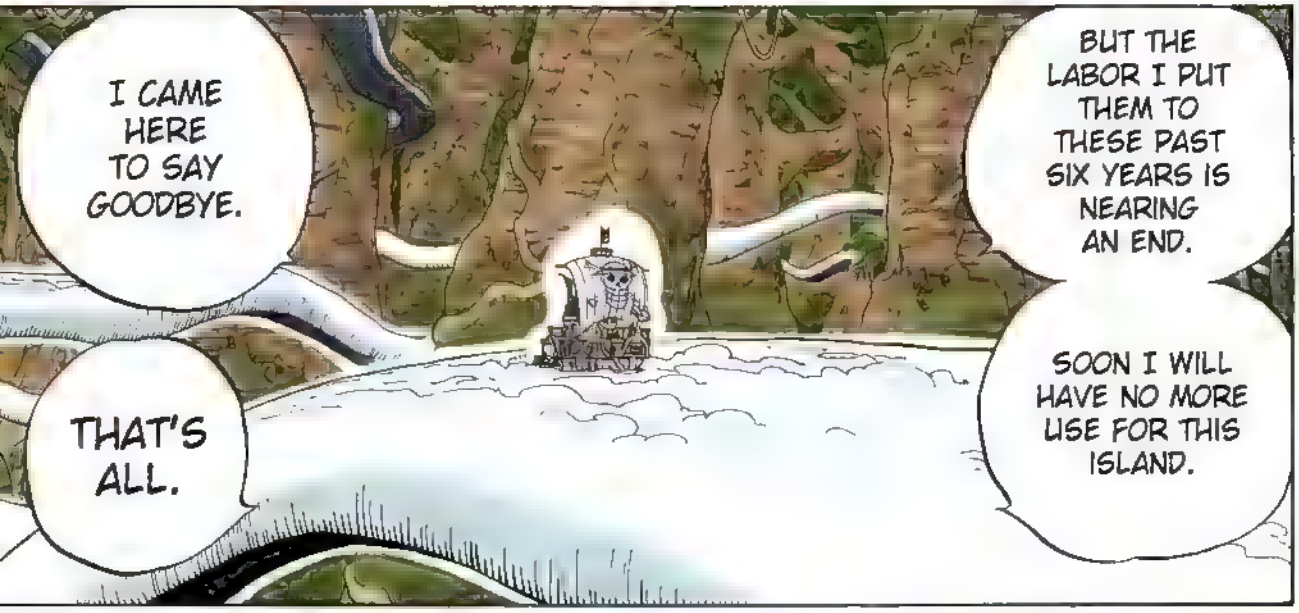

...FORMER GOD GAN FALL.
YA HA HA! IS THAT ANY WAY TO GREET AN OLD FRIEND?
IT'S BEEN SIX YEARS...

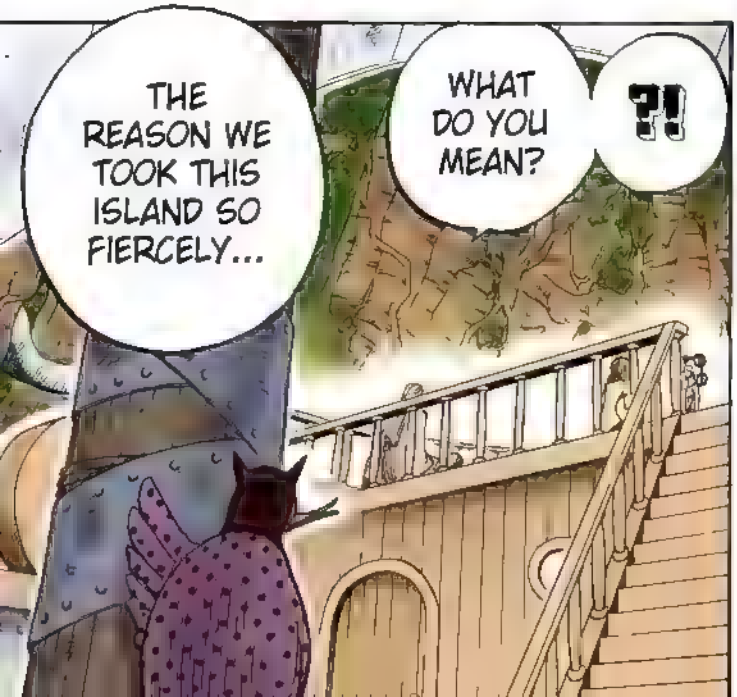
Chapter 260: PIRATE LUFFY VS. BERSERKER WYPER

うわぁぁぁ
YOU KILLED SANJI !!!
HOW COULD YOU?! YOU KILLED HIM!!
YOU'RE LISTENING TO THE WRONG SIDE!!
HOLD ON, USOPP!!
うわぁ
ARGH! IF ONLY CHOPPER WERE HERE!!
SANJI! SANJI ...!!
C'MON, SANJI !!
NOT EVEN A PEEP!!
I DON'T HEAR ANYTHING !!
WHAT?! OH NO!! THIS IS TERRIBLE !!!
HE'S STILL BADLY HURT!! HE MAY STILL DIE!!
THANK GOODNESS HE'S OKAY!!
うおおおおおお
HUH?!! HIS HEART IS BEATING !!!

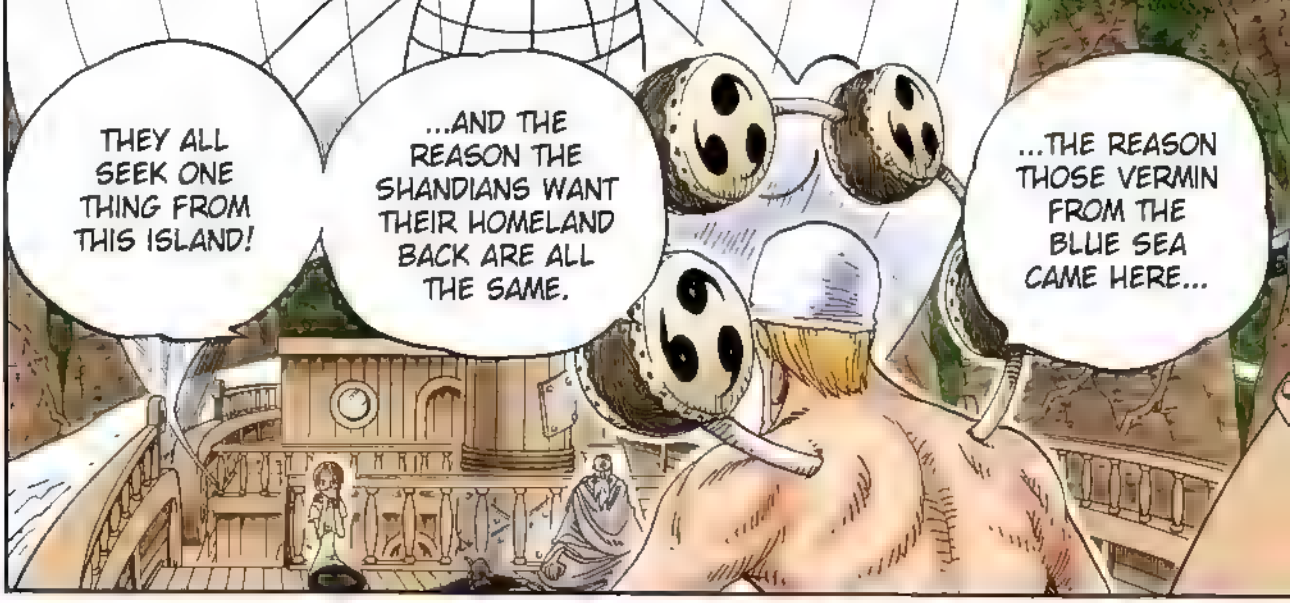
OH!!
ドン…
!!!
GOT THAT?
...AND I WON'T HARM YOU.
ゴゴゴ…
DZZT
KEEP YOUR MOUTH SHUT, GIRL...
YOU MON-STER...
ギョロ…
WHAT DID HE JUST DO?!
WHAT IS THIS GUY?
SHAKE
FINE.

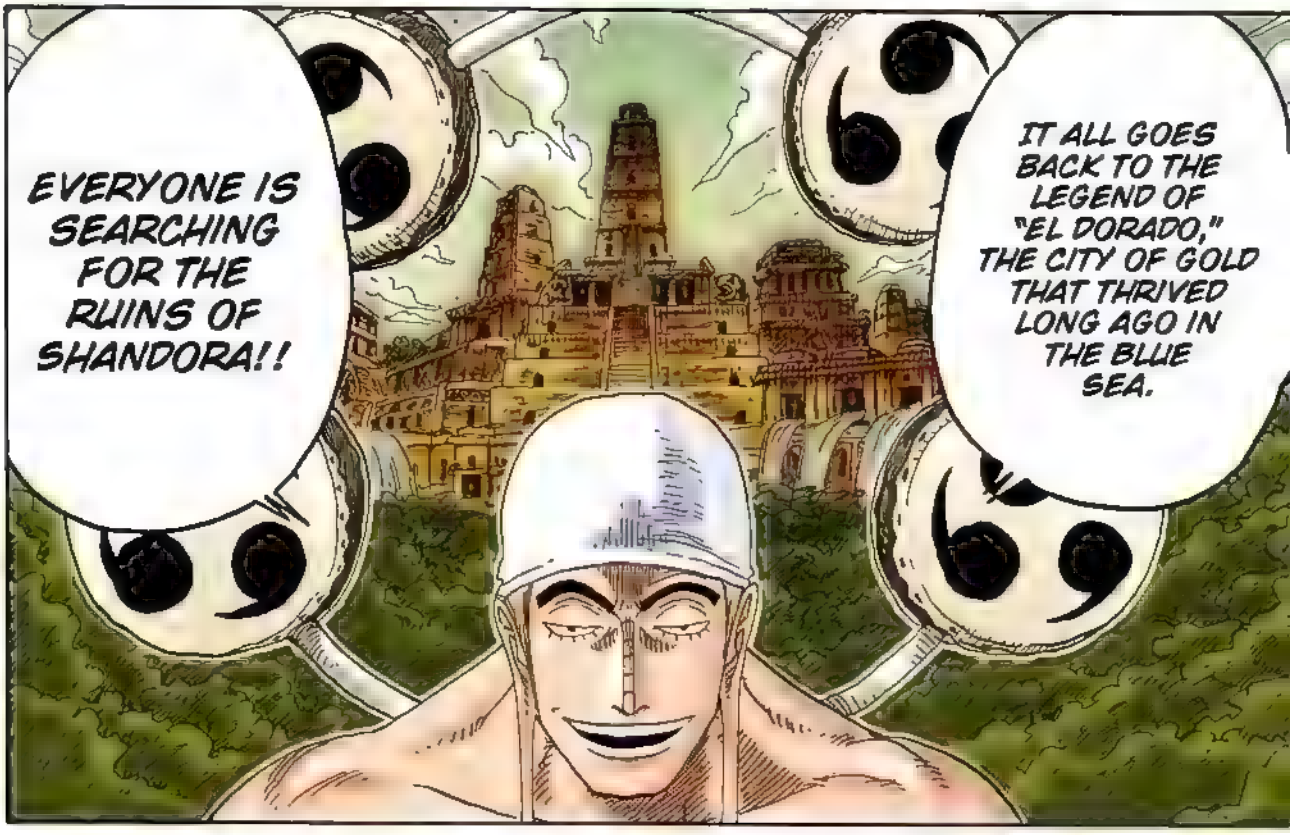

...ARE STILL SAFE AND SOUND AND WORKING HARD.
THEY ARE STRONG, CAPABLE PEOPLE.
THE WARRIORS I STOLE FROM YOU WHEN WE TOOK THIS ISLAND SIX YEARS AGO...
!
JUST WHAT ARE YOU UP TO?!


I CAME HERE TO SAY GOODBYE.
THAT'S ALL.
BUT THE LABOR I PUT THEM TO THESE PAST SIX YEARS IS NEARING AN END.
SOON I WILL HAVE NO MORE USE FOR THIS ISLAND.


THE REASON WE TOOK THIS ISLAND SO FIERCELY...
WHAT DO YOU MEAN?
?!

...SEING THIS ISLAND ONLY AS A CLUMP OF VEARTH.
OH, GAN FALL. YOU AND YOUR PEOPLE ARE SO NAIVE...


THEY ALL SEEK ONE THING FROM THIS ISLAND!
...AND THE REASON THE SHANDIANS WANT THEIR HOMELAND BACK ARE ALL THE SAME.
...THE REASON THOSE VERMIN FROM THE BLUE SEA CAME HERE...

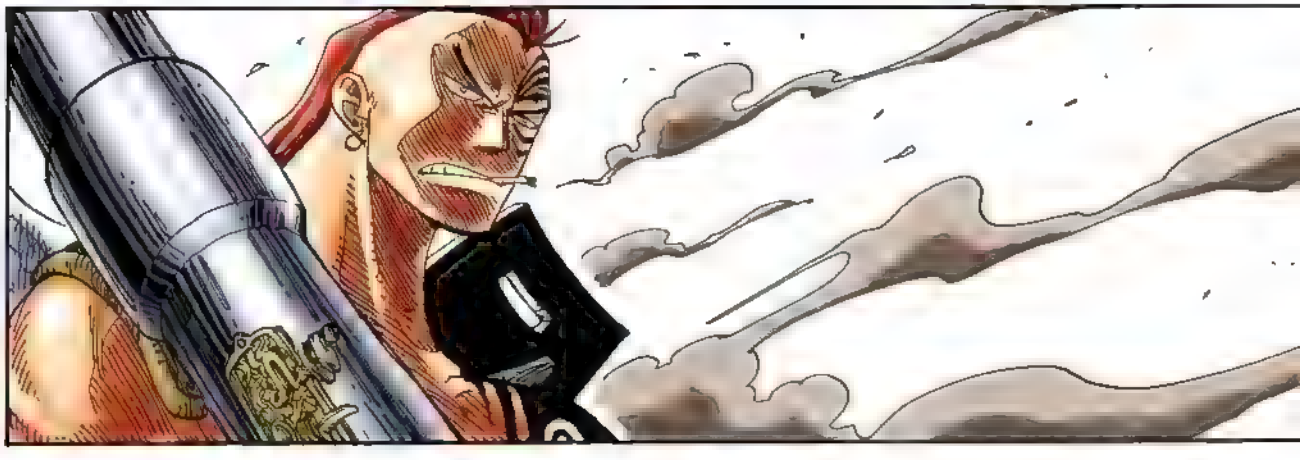

EVERYONE IS SEARCHING FOR THE RUINS OF SHANDORA!!
IT ALL GOES BACK TO THE LEGEND OF "EL DORADO," THE CITY OF GOLD THAT THRIVED LONG AGO IN THE BLUE SEA.

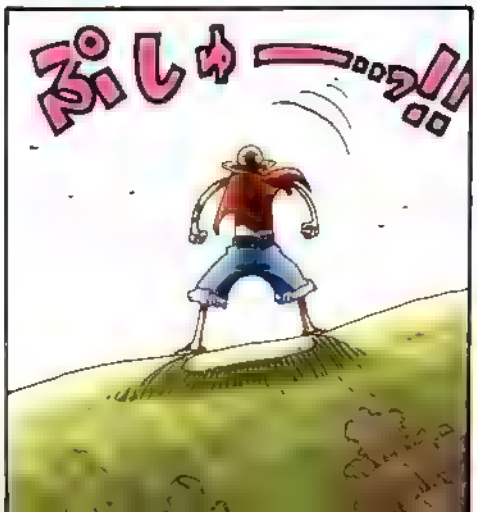
THE ONLY ONES WHO DON'T KNOW OF IT LIVE HERE IN THIS LAND!
THE EXISTENCE OF GOLD, ITS VALUE...
YA HA HA! THAT'S WHAT I MEAN BY NAIVE.

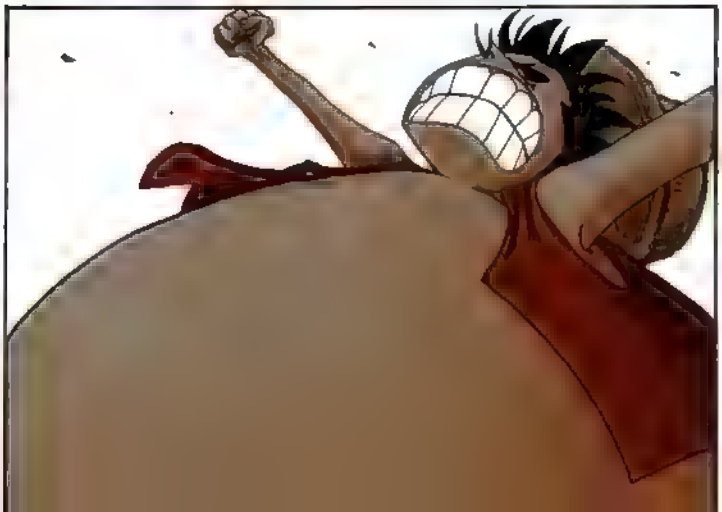
WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT?!
GOLD?

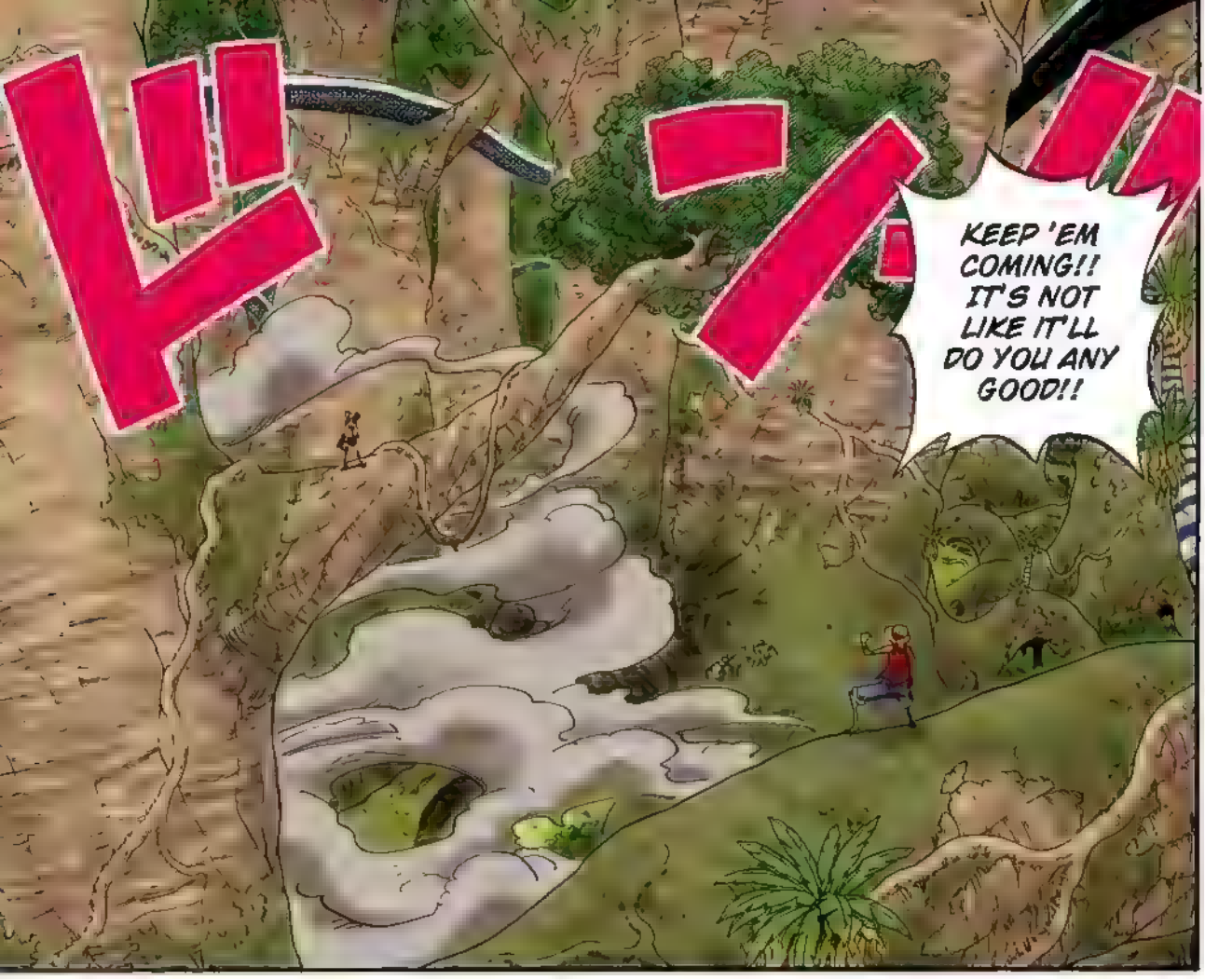
THAT IS ONLY FOR GOD TO KNOW.
WAIT! WILL YOU FREE MY MEN?!
YA HA HA HA HA! CAN YOU HEAR THE EXPLOSIONS ALL AROUND US? THE FESTIVE SOUND OF CELEBRATION!
NOW ALL THAT GOLD WILL GO TO WHOEVER WINS MY SURVIVAL GAME.
I WON'T HIDE IT--I'M ALSO IN THE GAME. BUT FOR NOW, I MUST BID YOU ADIEU.
HE'S GONE.
ENEL, WAIT!!
OH...
?!!
HO HO HO!!
HO HO!!

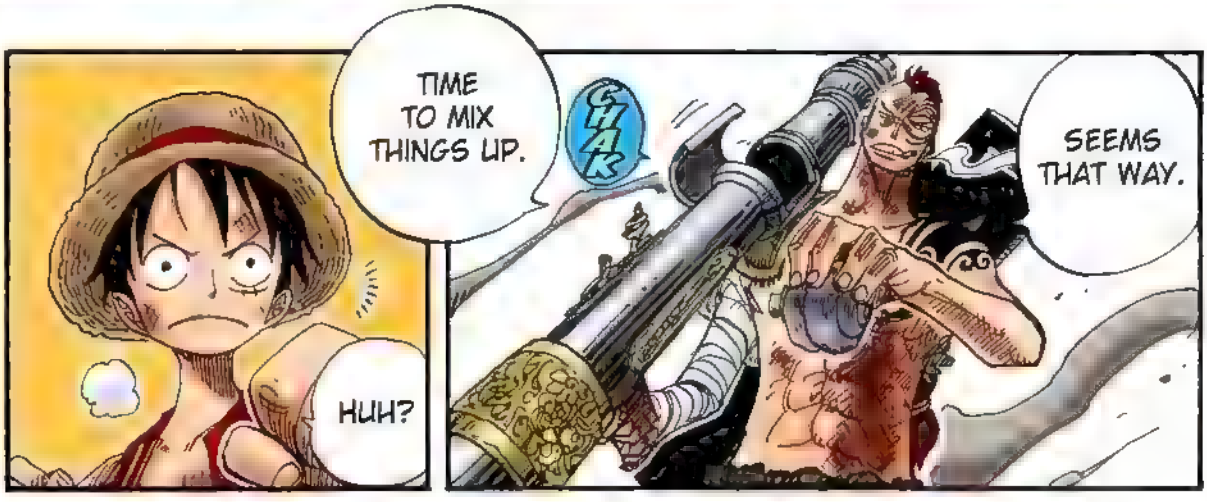
ドッゴオオ…ン!!

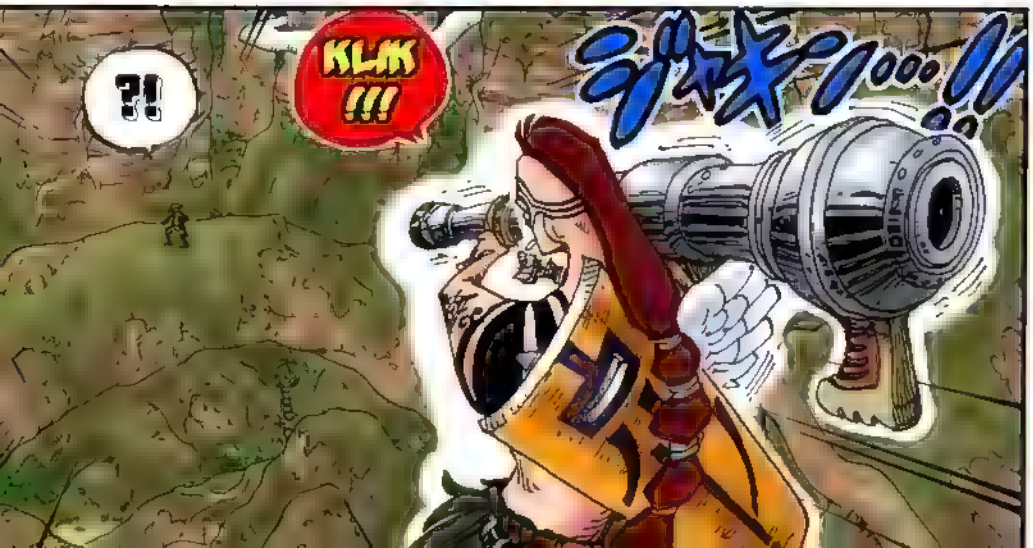



ぷしゅーーー?!!



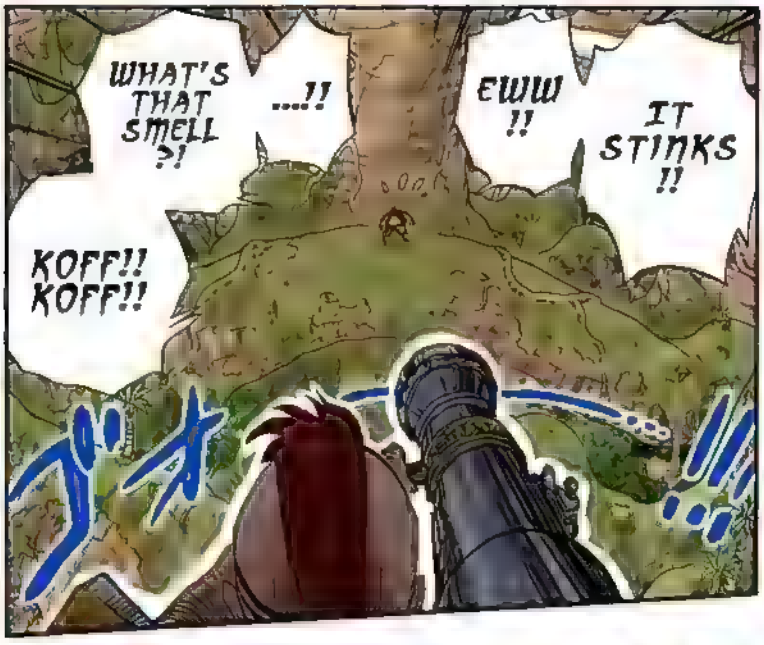

KEEP 'EM COMING!! IT'S NOT LIKE IT'LL DO YOU ANY GOOD!!

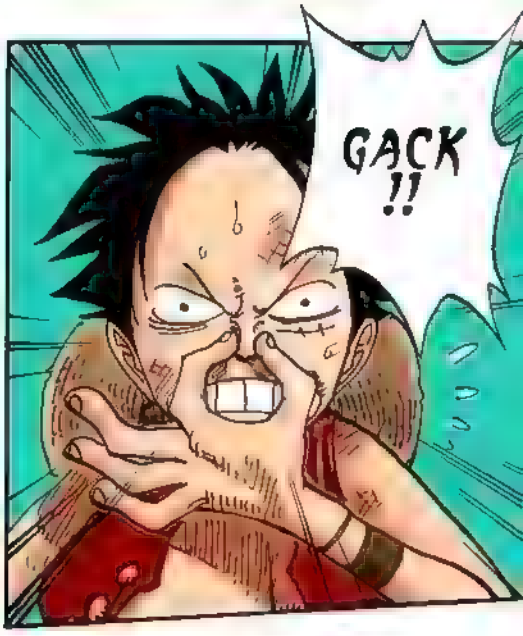

TIME TO MIX THINGS UP.
HUH?
CHAK
SEEMS THAT WAY.


?!
KLIK !!!

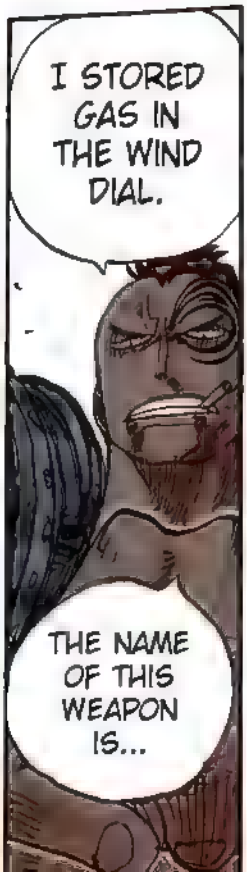
SHUNK!!!

?


WHAT'S THAT SMELL ?!
...!!
EWW !!
IT STINKS !!
KOFF!! KOFF!!


GACK !!

?!!!
...BURNING EVERYTHING IN ITS PATH TO A CRISP!!
ALONG WITH THE GAS IT SPEWS OUT A BLUISH-WHITE FLAME...
...BURN BAZOOKA.

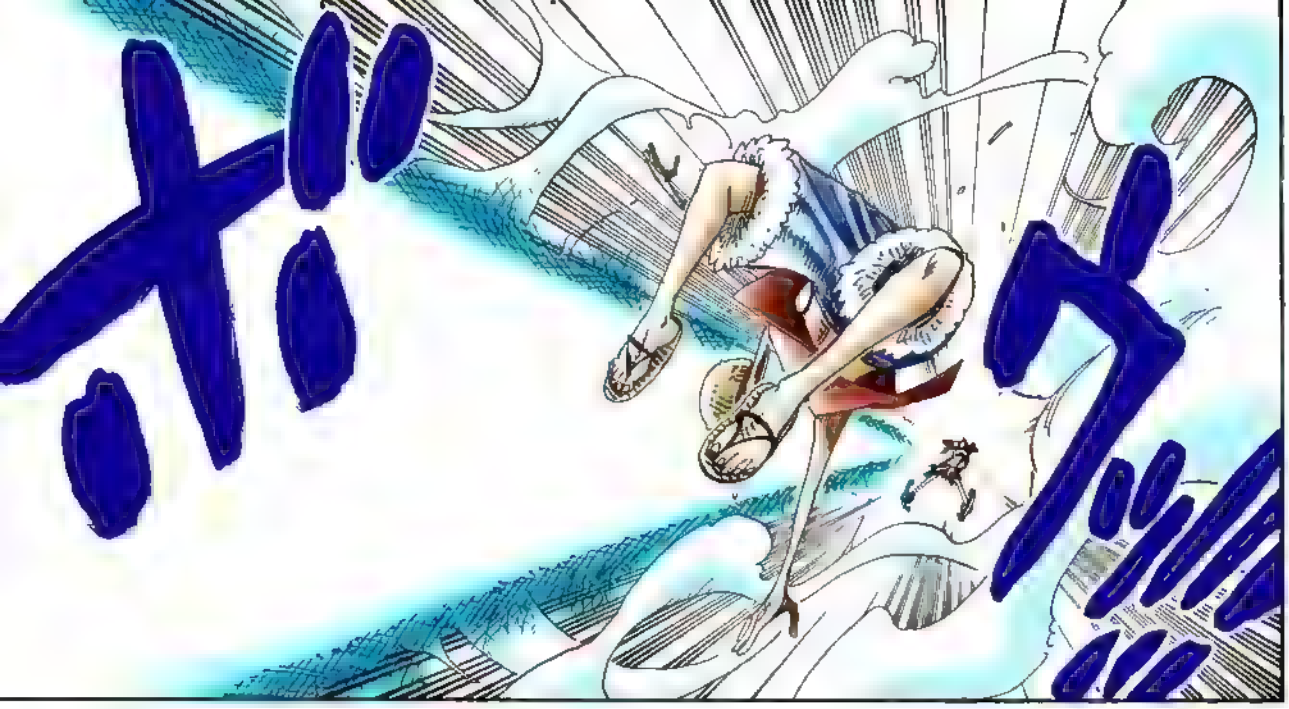

I STORED GAS IN THE WIND DIAL.
THE NAME OF THIS WEAPON IS...

YIKES !!!
WHAT THE --?!
IT RIPPED THROUGH THAT HUGE TREE!!!
...!!!

!
HUH?! HE DISAP-PEARED!!
!!!
!!!
GUM-GUM...

PISTOL !!!
CHAK!!
!!
GUM-GUM...

WHACK!!!
STAMP !!!
?!!
ギリリ…
!
SNIFF..
STAMP!!
STAMP!!



BOING!!
MY BAZOOKA WON'T LOSE!!
WHAP

BURN...
GUM-GUM...

BAZOOKA !!!
?!!!
FWUP...!!
FWUP...!!

Q: Yo! Odacchi! I can't even do my homework when I think about this, so please hear me out! I don't remember in which volume's Question Corner, but you mentioned that as you draw *One Piece* your face makes the same expressions as the characters'. If that's true, Odacchi, then you must be able to pop your eyeballs out.

A: Yes, I am able to. I mean, of course. When I'm surprised, it's much more dramatic than my drawings. My personal best for eye-popping is 18 shockers. The world record is 84 shockers. Everyone, please do your best too.

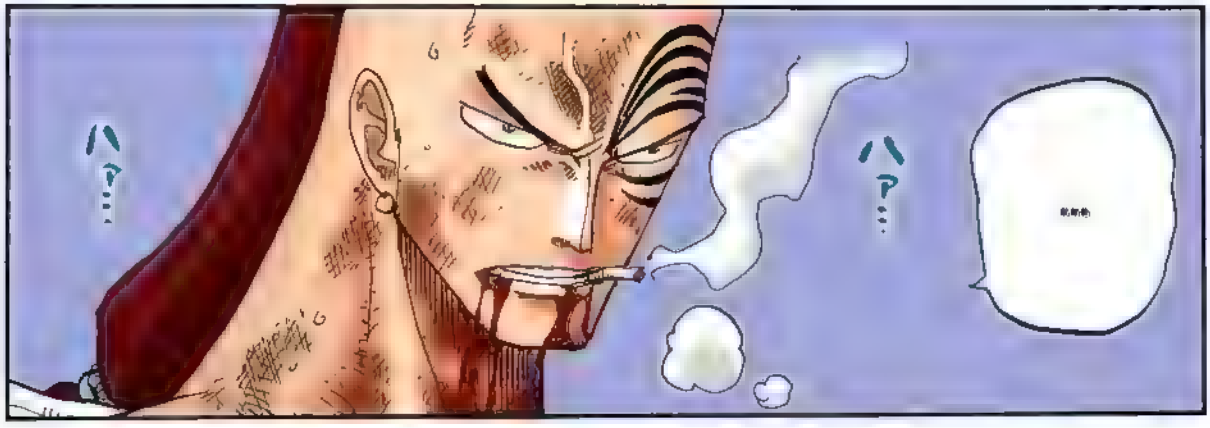
Q: Were the Seven Warlords of the Sea inspired by the "privateers" employed by England and France as desperate measures against Spain, whose navy then ruled the seas? I read that these privateers were allowed by their governments to pillage and plunder Spanish ships and towns in exchange for a portion of their take.

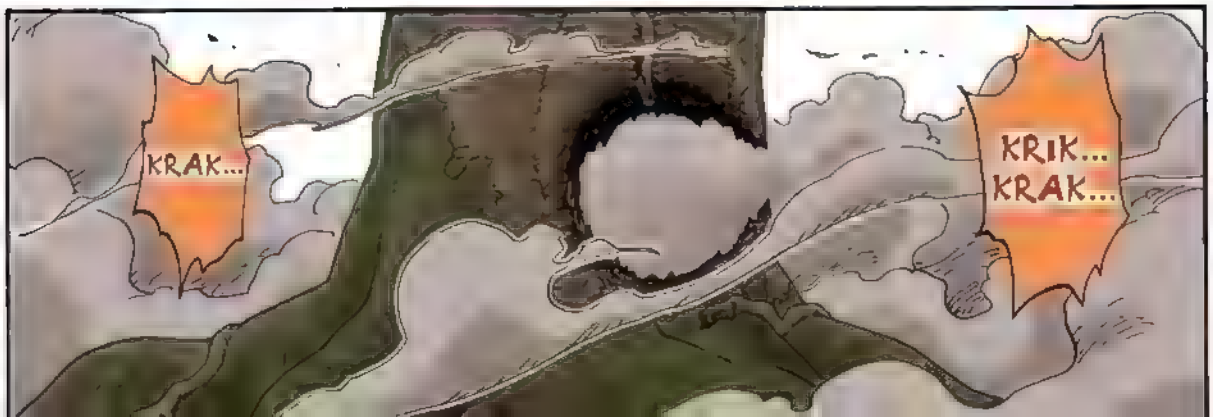
A: Oh, boy, a serious question (SOB). Yes! Privateers! Simply put, they are pirates that were legalized by their nations.
Long ago, such people did exist. They were considered heroes in their own lands and vile plunderers by others.
If one looks at history, pirates were not always labeled as criminals. At times, they were considered useful. Now whether or not this is a good thing is another matter. Pirates are pirates, after all.
Sometimes, even the most dastardly of crimes can sometimes be mistaken for justice.

Chapter 261:
WARRIOR GENBO VS. DIVINE SOLDIERS COMMANDER YAMA

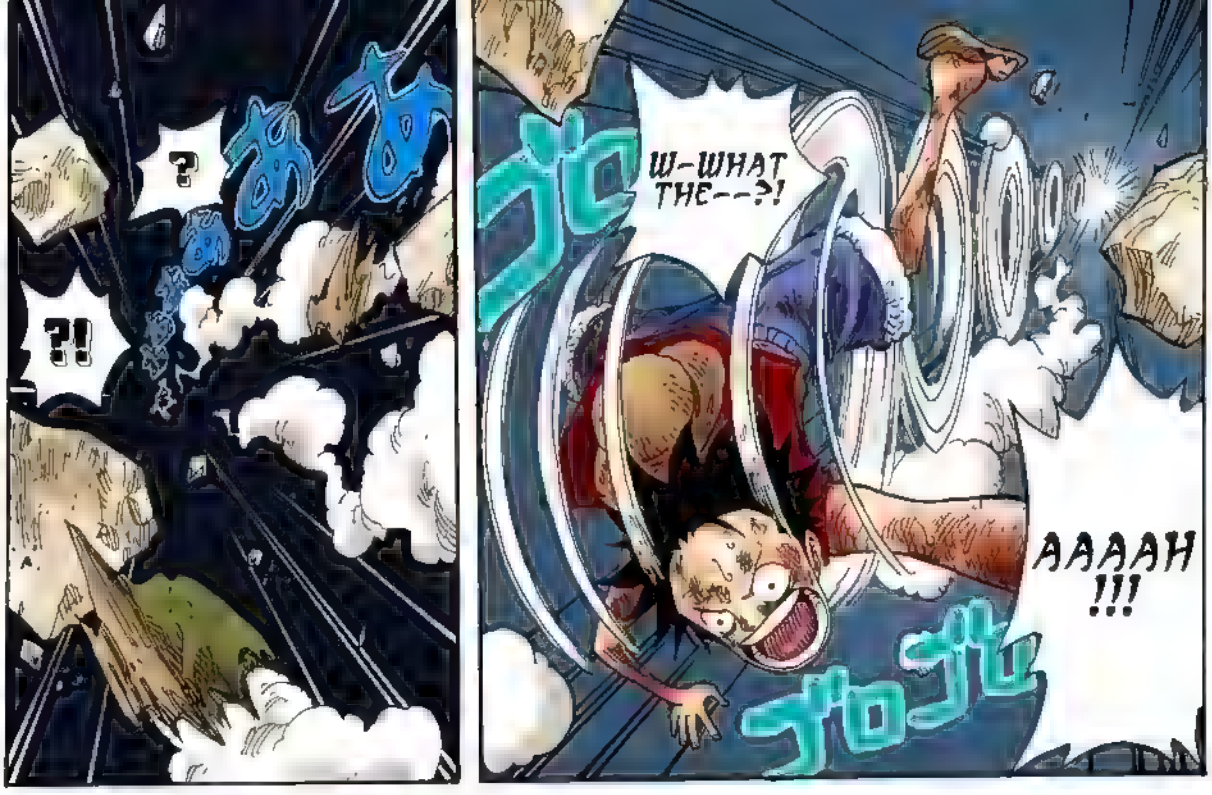
WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH
VOLUME 22: "I MARRY MISS UNIVERSE"

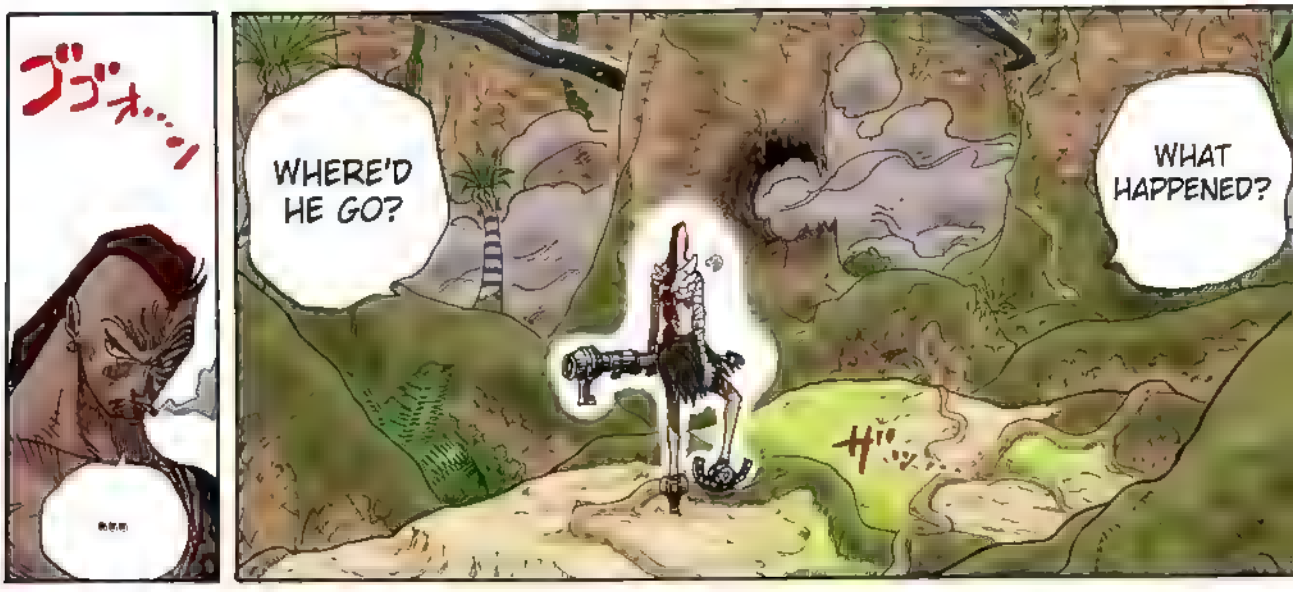
ゴォォォォ…
HUFF...
HUFF...
SHF

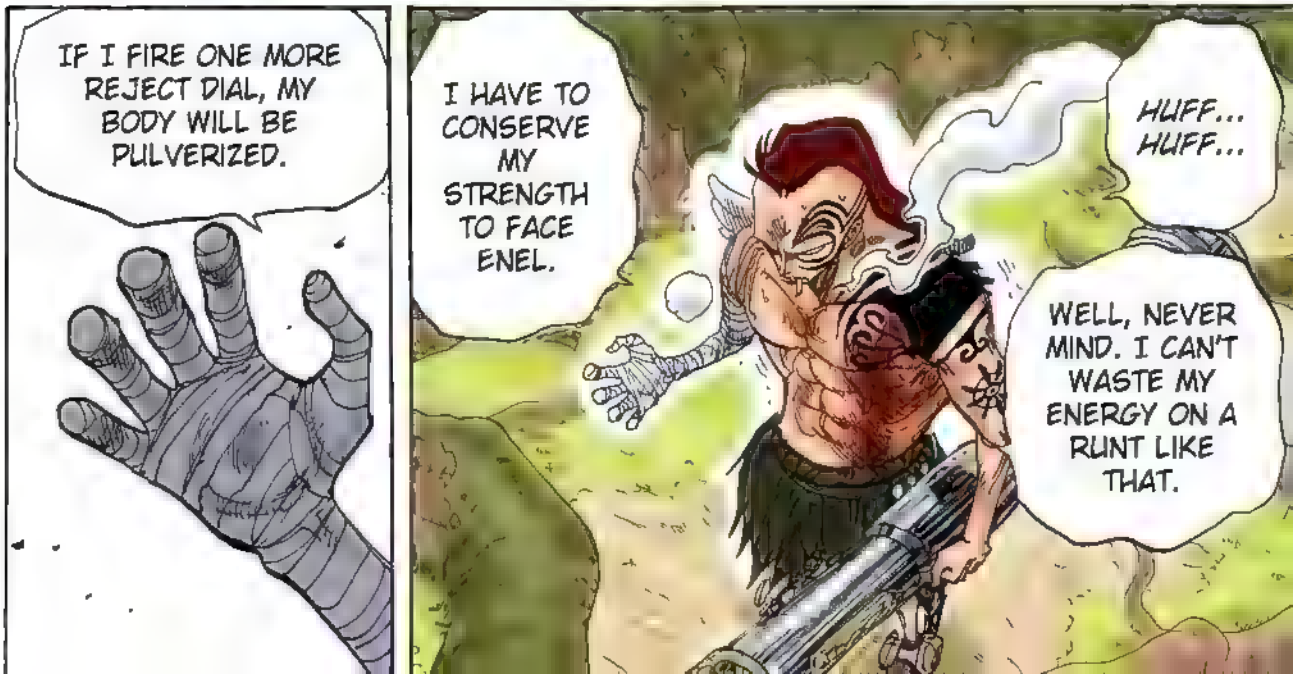

ハ?..
ハ?..


KRAK...
KRIK...
KRAK...

DON'T YOU WORRY ABOUT THAT!
DON'T TELL ME YOU'RE GIVING UP ALREADY?
WHAT'S THE MATTER, STRAW HAT?!
?!!
ドカアアアーン!!
AAAAAAH!!!
AAAAAAH!!!


?
?!
W-WHAT THE--?!
AAAAH !!!


WHERE'D HE GO?
WHAT HAPPENED?


IF I FIRE ONE MORE REJECT DIAL, MY BODY WILL BE PULVERIZED.
I HAVE TO CONSERVE MY STRENGTH TO FACE ENEL.
HUFF... HUFF...
WELL, NEVER MIND. I CAN'T WASTE MY ENERGY ON A RUNT LIKE THAT.

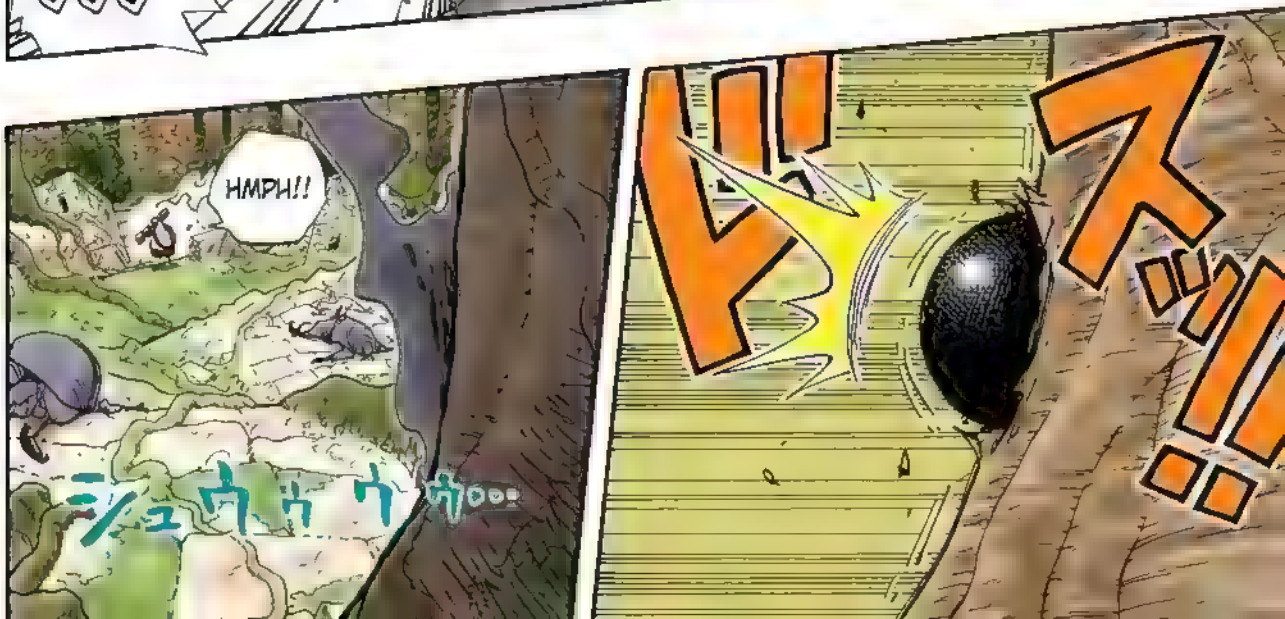
...ENEL!!
I'M COMING FOR YOU...

I FINALLY STOPPED FALLING.
HUFF
HUFF

ドド
?
...?
WHERE AM I?

YOU'RE IN THE WAY!!

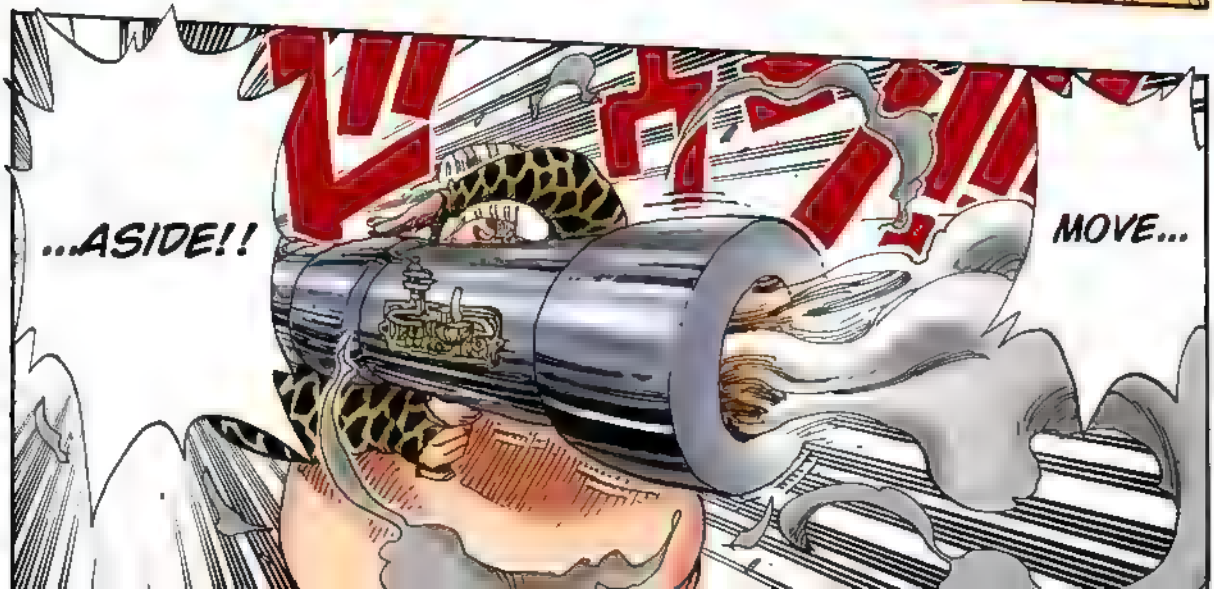
!!!
HE'S BACK!!


HMPH!!

SUCH HEAVY MINERALS DON'T EXIST IN THE CLOUDS!
IT SEEMS YOU'VE TAKEN DOWN MANY OF MY MEN.
!!
WHAT AN UNUSUAL BULLET. IS THAT THE VEARTH MINERAL KNOWN AS "IRON"?

COMMANDER OF THE DIVINE SOLDIERS, YAMA!!
CHAK

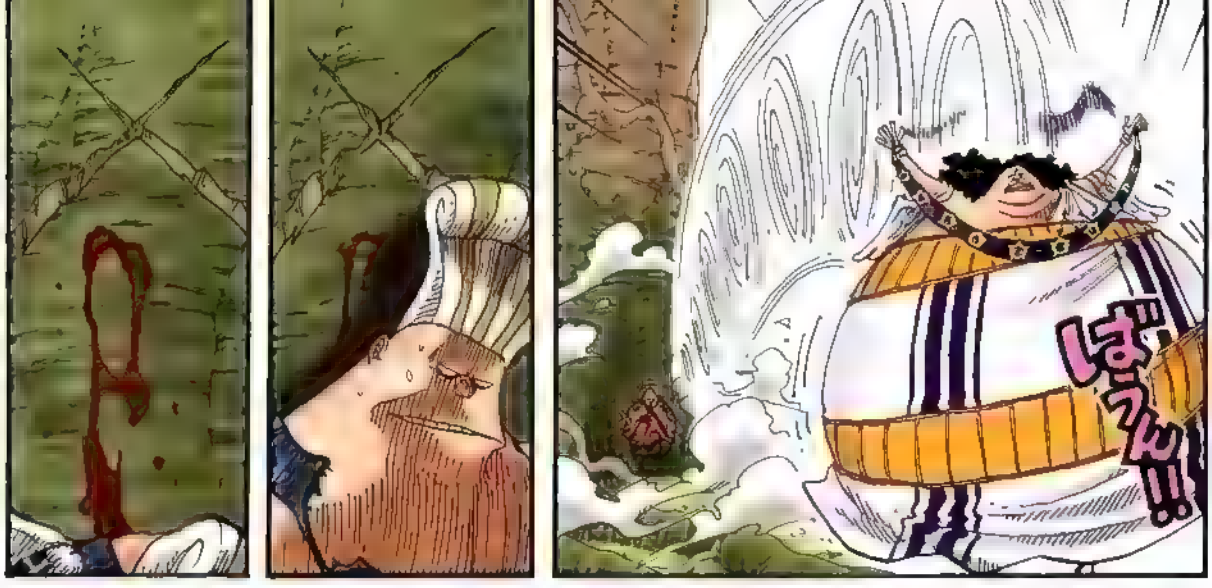
...GENBO.
YOU MUST BE ONE OF THE SHANDIANS' STRONG MEN...


...ASIDE!!
MOVE...

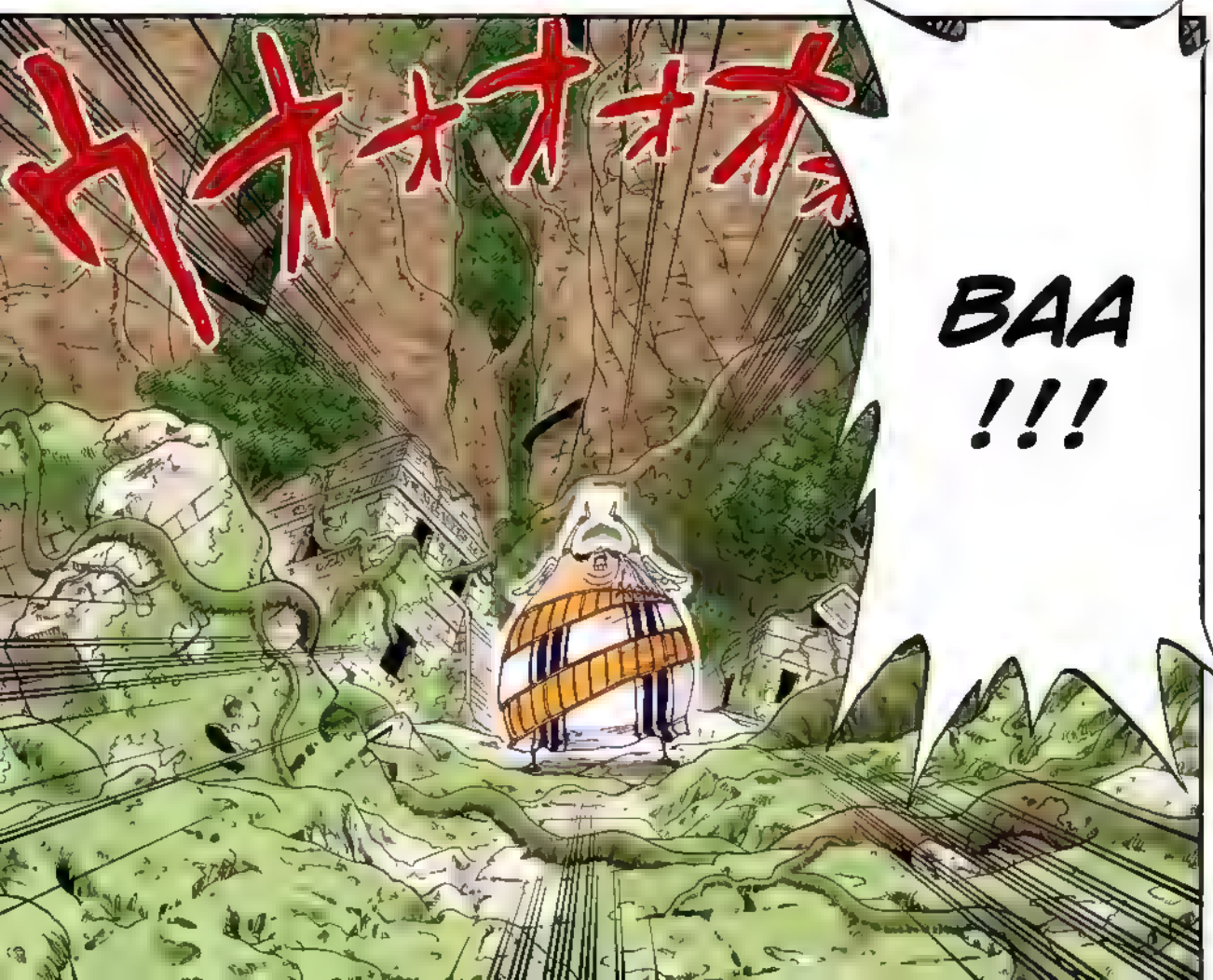
ブオッ…
!
たん…
MERIYA!!
?!!

GASP! WHY YOU--!!
THERE'S NO WAY I'M DYING AT YOUR HANDS!!
TMP!!
TEN-FOLD AXE!!
BRING IT, YAMA !!!

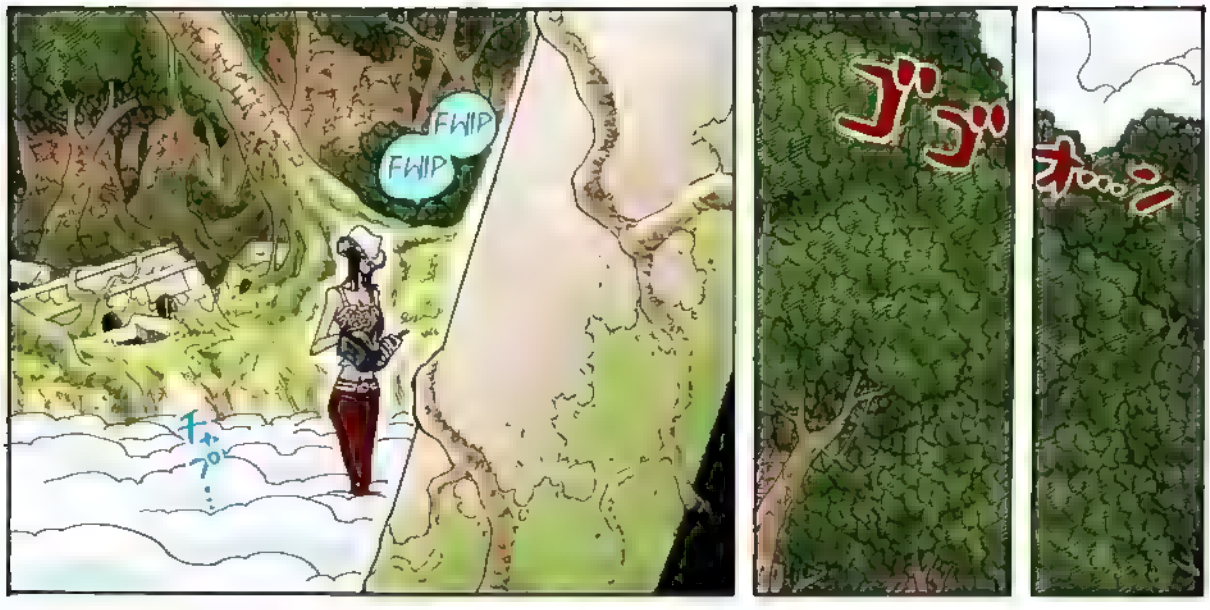
AXE
MOUNTAIN
!!!

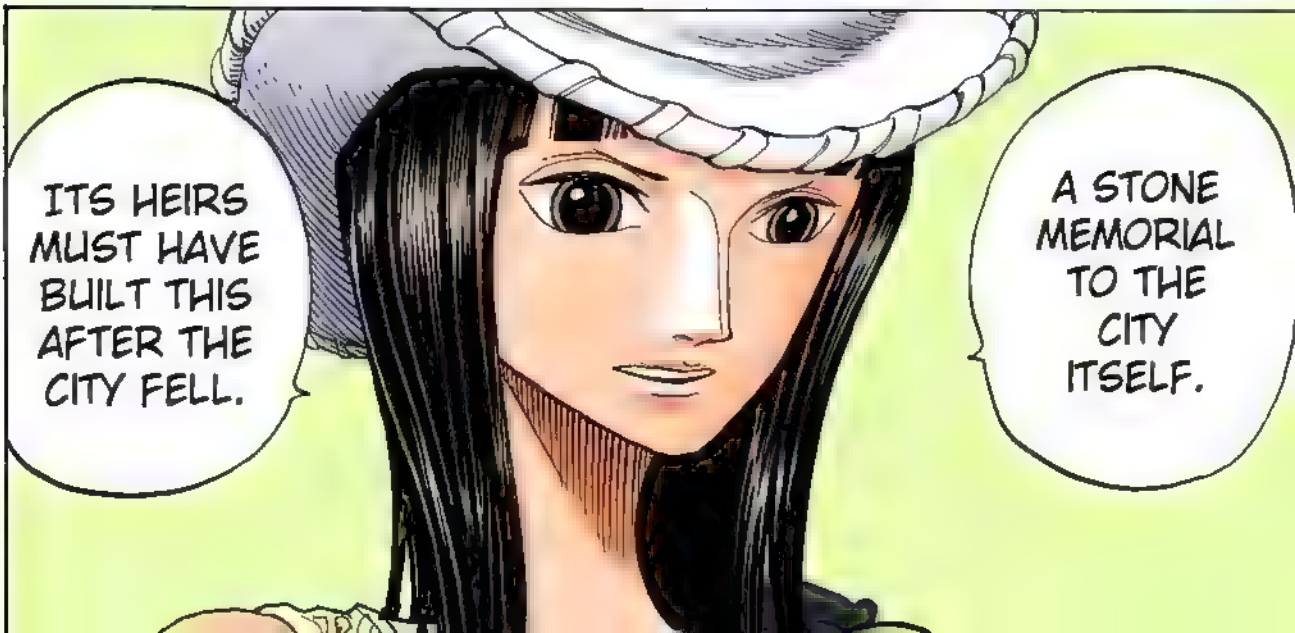

ばぅん!!

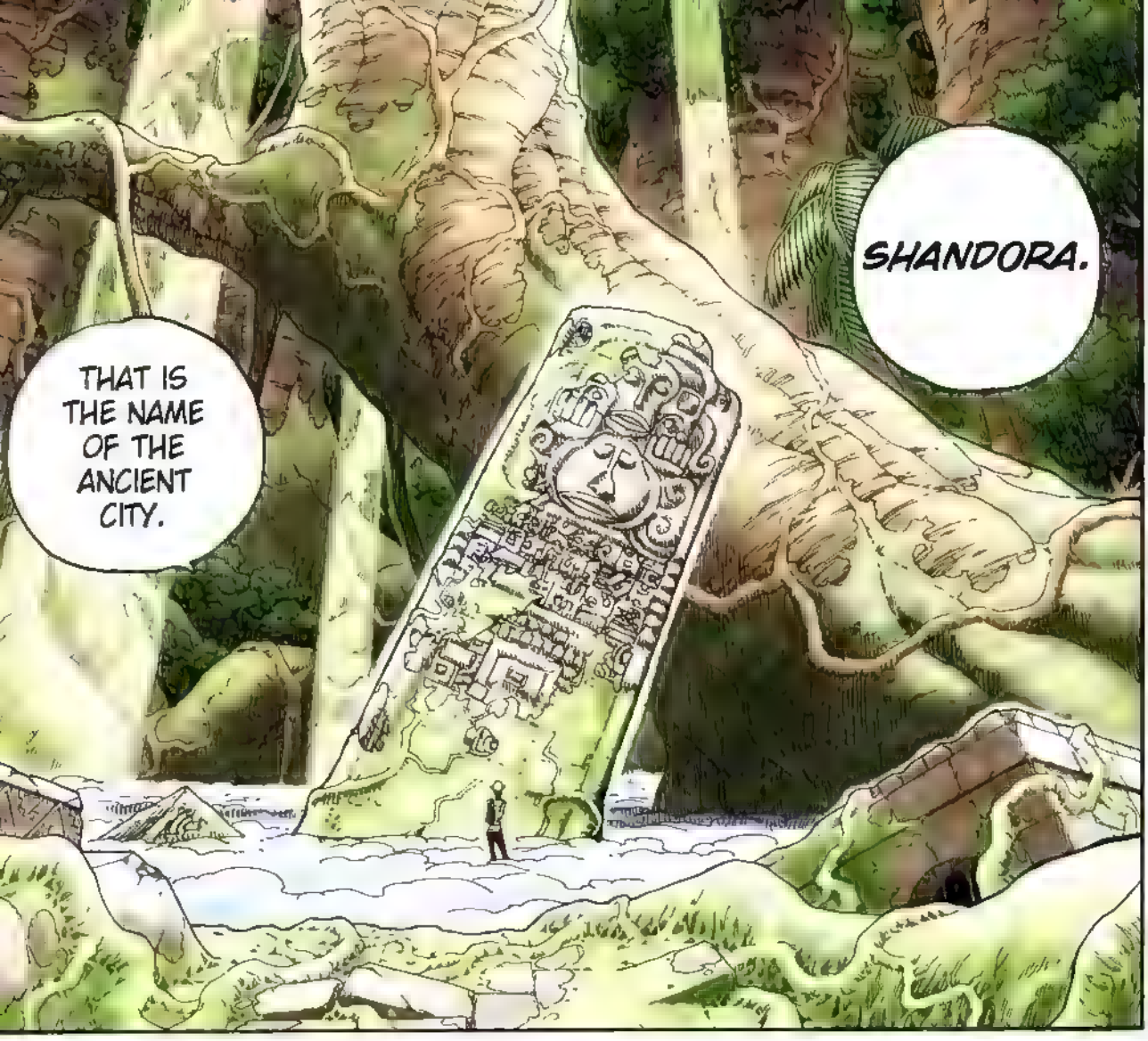
ドゴ!!
AFTER COMING ALL THAT WAY.
WHAT A PITY.


カオオオオ
BAA !!!

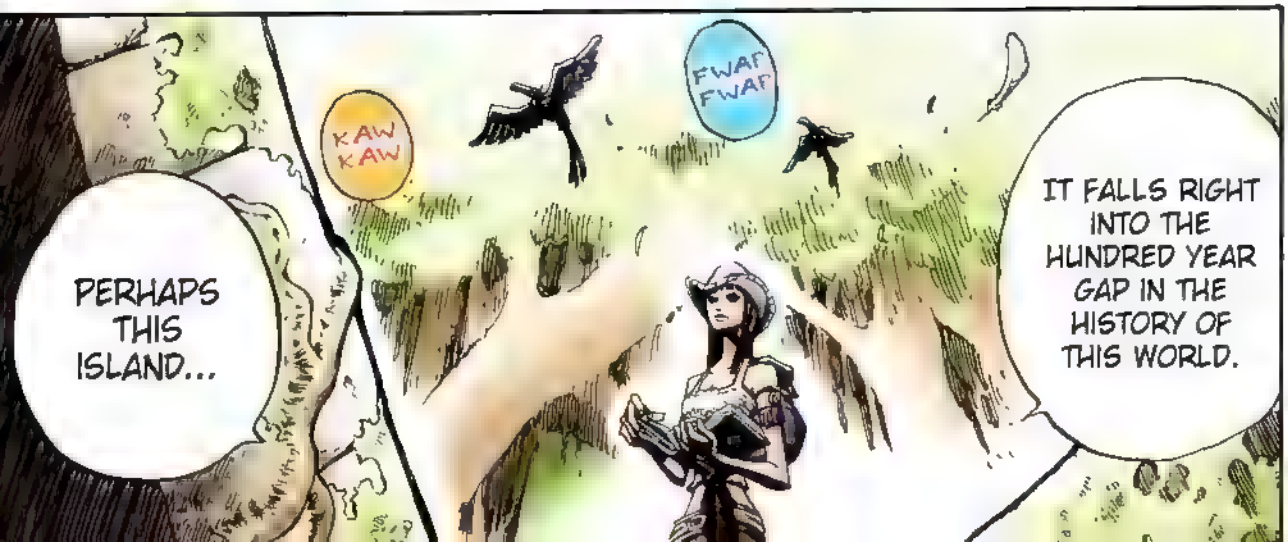
ドゴォォ…
ドォ


FWIP
FWIP
ゴゴ
オ…ン


ITS HEIRS MUST HAVE BUILT THIS AFTER THE CITY FELL.
A STONE MEMORIAL TO THE CITY ITSELF.


SHANDORA.
THAT IS THE NAME OF THE ANCIENT CITY.

AND IT WAS DESTROYED... 800 YEARS AGO!!
THE YEAR 402 OF KAIEN... THE CITY THRIVED OVER 1,100 YEARS AGO.

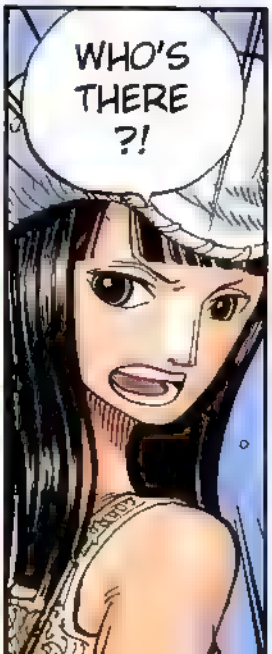

PERHAPS THIS ISLAND...
KAW KAW
FWAP FWAP
IT FALLS RIGHT INTO THE HUNDRED YEAR GAP IN THE HISTORY OF THIS WORLD.

...THAT THE LAND BELOW HAS CEASED TO TALK ABOUT.
ドキ
ドキ…
...HOLDS THE SECRETS OF THE UNSPOKEN HISTORY...

MAYBE I'LL FIND OUT MORE IF I GO TOWARD THE CENTER OF THE CITY.
PERHAPS EVEN CLUES TO THE UNSPOKEN HISTORY!
SKRITCH SKRITCH
THIS IS THE COMPLETE MAP OF SHANDORA.
KRAK !!

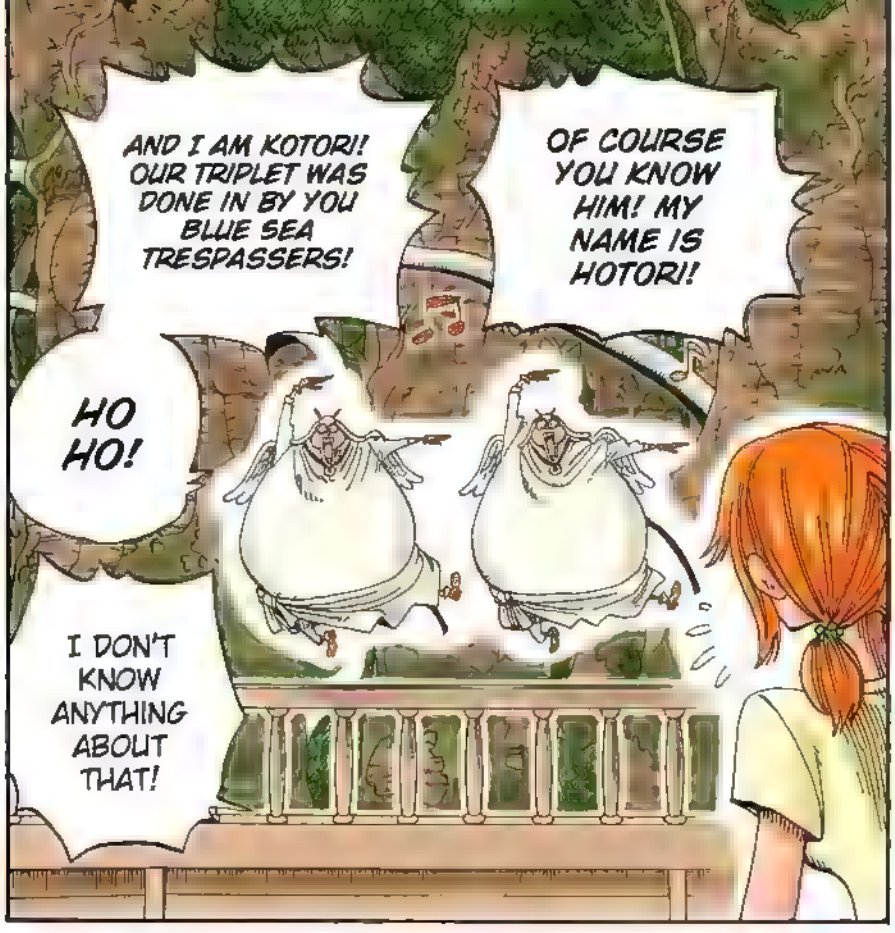
BAA!!
KAW KAW

...YOUNG LADY!
OH, WHAT A PRETTY...

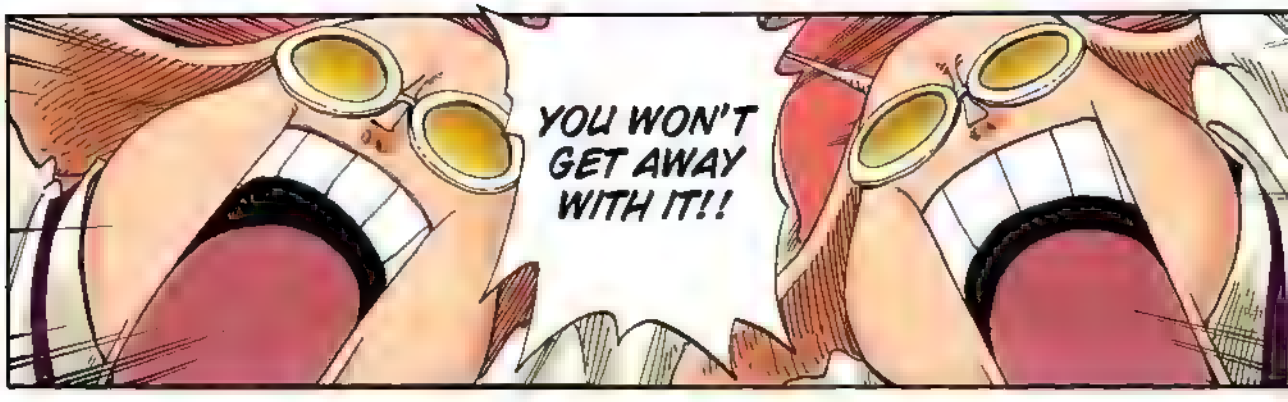

WHO'S THERE ?!

...!!
HO HO!!
HUH? WHO ARE YOU PEOPLE?!
HO HO HO!

HO HO HO!
YOU'LL PAY FOR WHAT YOU DID TO OUR BROTHER SATORI!
WE ARE THE LIEUTENANTS OF THE DIVINE SOLDIERS!
"YOU PEOPLE"?! HOW DARE YOU BRING DOWN OUR BRO!!
ビビーム!!


I DON'T KNOW ANYTHING ABOUT THAT!
HO HO!
AND I AM KOTORI! OUR TRIPLET WAS DONE IN BY YOU BLUE SEA TRESPASSERS!
OF COURSE YOU KNOW HIM! MY NAME IS HOTORI!

WHAT ARE YOU TALKING ABOUT? I'VE NEVER MET YOUR BROTHER!

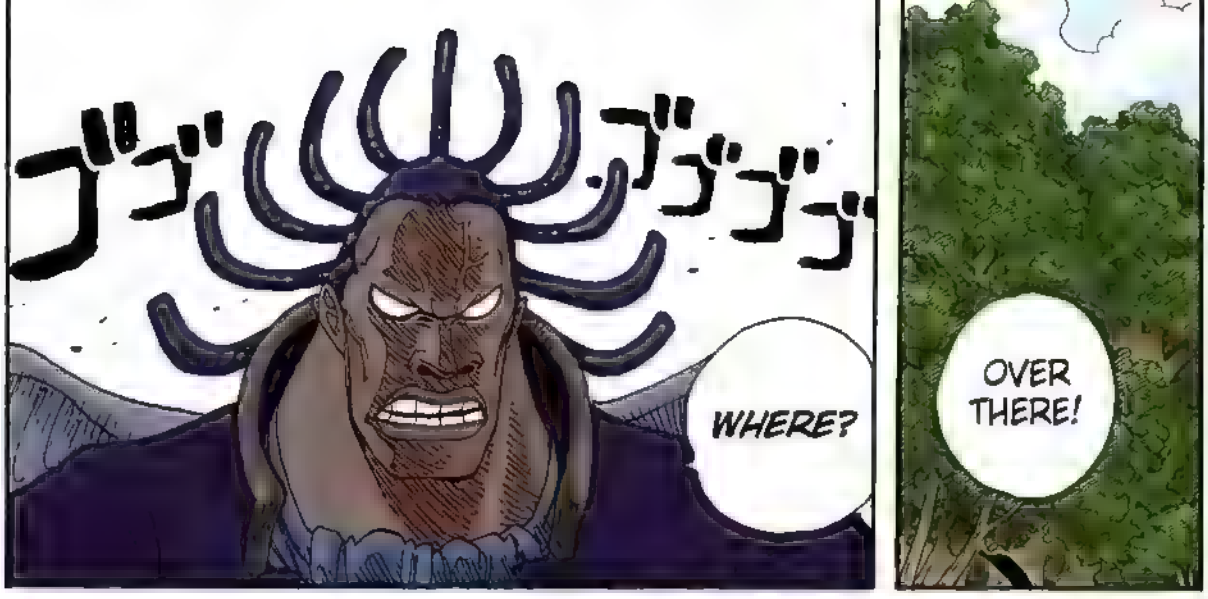

YOU WON'T GET AWAY WITH IT!!

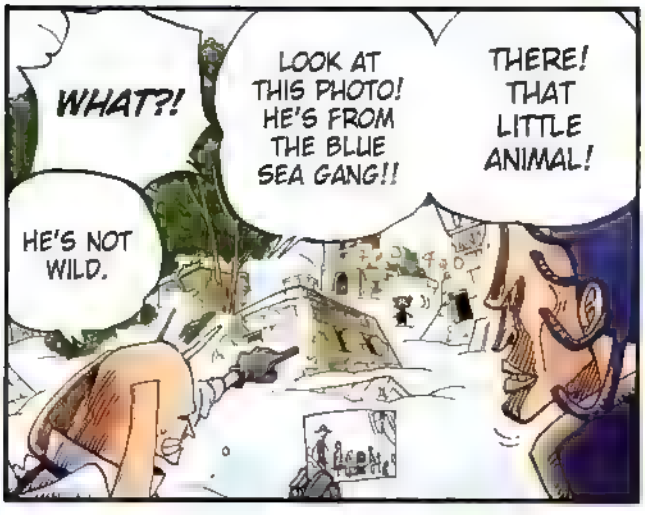
PIEE!!
PIERRE !!
FWIP!!

...I HAVE TO...
NO WAY!! ONCE IN A WHILE...
STAY BACK, YOUNG LADY!
I MAY BE INJURED, BUT THOSE TWO ARE NO MATCH FOR ME!
KNOWING HIM, HE'LL KILL MY PEOPLE AS WELL.
I MUST GET RID OF THEM QUICKLY AND GO AFTER ENEL!
はっ!!

...DO THE PROTECTING TOO!!

RIGHT!
FINE! FIRST WE MUST ASCERTAIN THEIR DIALS.
HO HO HO!!


ゴゴゴゴゴ
WHERE?
OVER THERE!

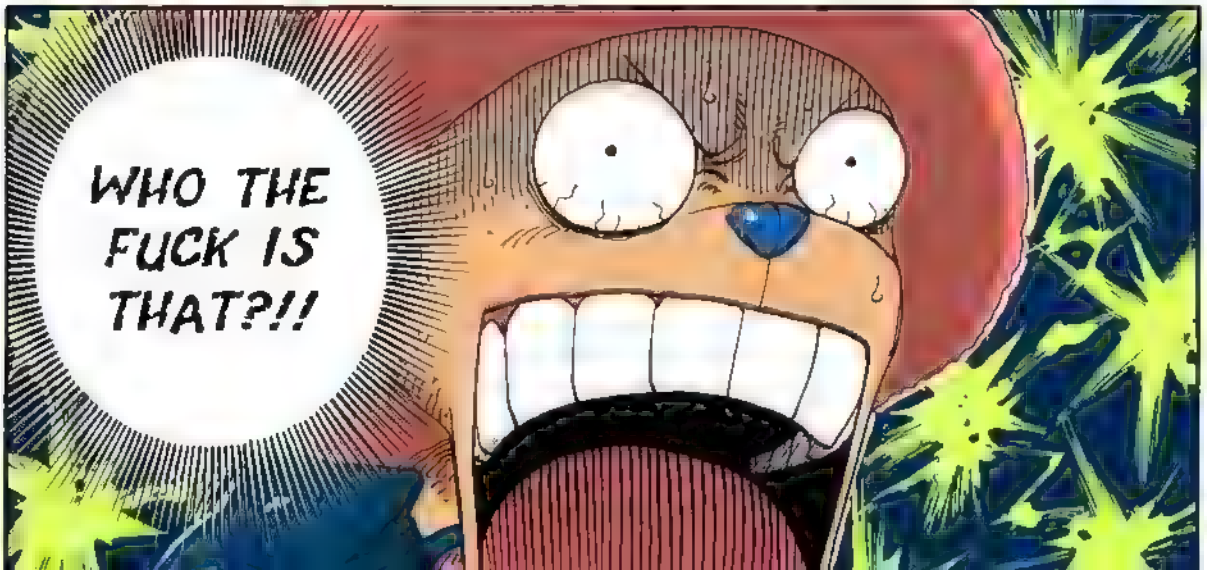

WHAT?!
LOOK AT THIS PHOTO! HE'S FROM THE BLUE SEA GANG!!
THERE! THAT LITTLE ANIMAL!
HE'S NOT WILD.

!!
THAT'S WHY YOU CAN'T SEE!
MASTER GEDATSU, ONLY THE WHITES OF YOUR EYES ARE VISIBLE.
ﾌｯｶﾂ!!

ARE YOU HERE?!
ROBIN!
ZORO!
LUFFY!
HEY!

ドーン!!
HEY, GUYS, IT'S ME!
HUH?

ゴオオオオ
HUH?
WHERE DID YOU GO?!


WHO THE FUCK IS THAT?!!

Q: Hello, Mr. Oda! I have something I'd like to ask you. In volume 25, there's a scene with Whitebeard on pages 158–159. What I'd like to ask is why are all the nurses around him wearing leopard print tights? Was it just coincidence? Or is it that the world's strongest man, the great pirate "Whitebeard" Edward Newgate, likes leopards prints?♡
Please tell me the secret, Mr. Oda!
Leopard prints! ♡

A: Leopard prints have the feel of...wildness, y' know? They're great. Speaking of which, it seems there's an increase in nurses wearing pants at hospitals lately. Isn't that sad? Makes me wanna cry. I mean, that's what Whitebeard said. Yeah, Whitebeard! "I highly recommended that all nurses wear such uniforms!" said Whitebeard. Whitebeard. That selfish old fart!

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei! I want to become a manga artist, and I'm thinking of submitting my work to *Weekly Shonen Jump* magazine, but there's something I don't quite understand. Does the manga that I submit need to have special features like screen tones? Also, where would I get such things? I'm serious, so please tell me!

– A passionate, amateur manga-making guy

A: Sure thing. I receive LOTS of questions along these lines. Maybe sometime soon, I'll do a page that explains the basics of drawing manga. For manga-drawing materials, you can't just go to any old stationary shop. Go to an art store. The shop clerks there can help you out.

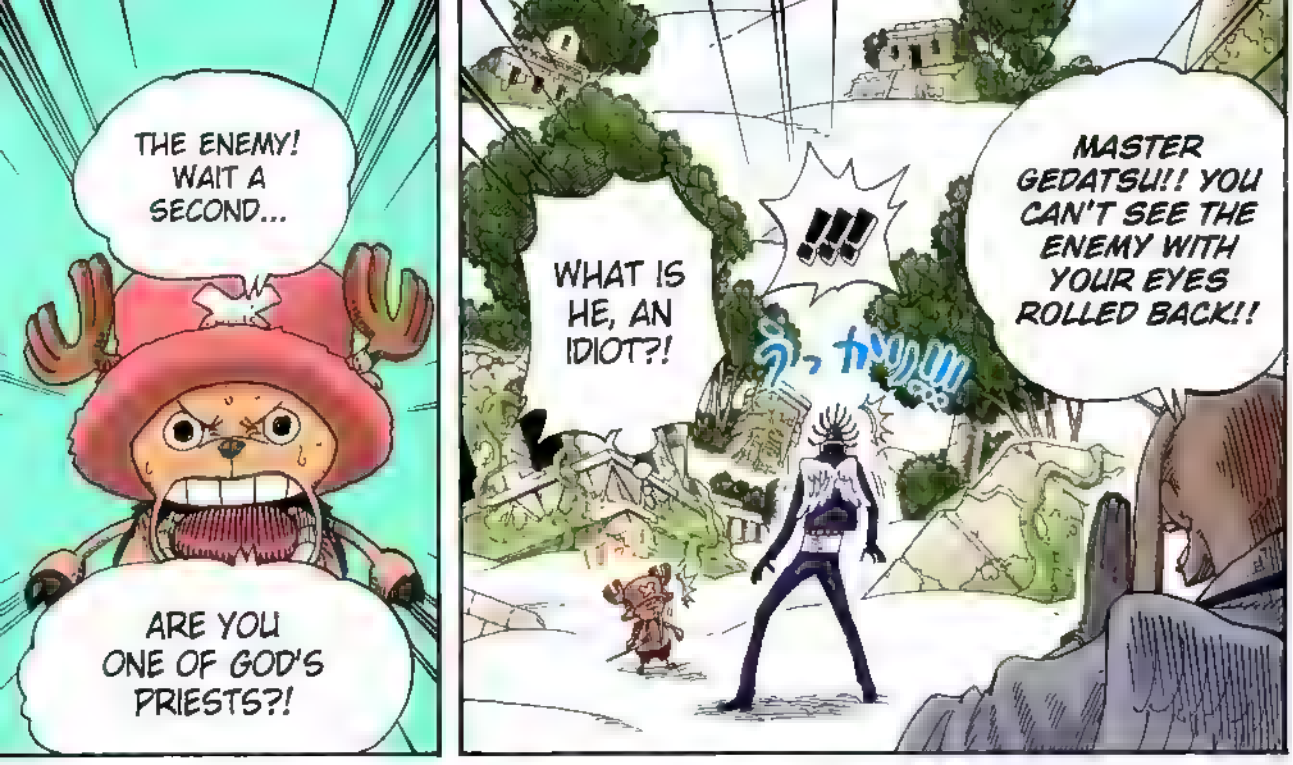
Chapter 262:
PIRATE CHOPPER VS. PRIEST GEDATSU

WAPOL'S OMNIVOROUS HURRAH
FINAL VOLUME: "THE REBIRTH OF TERRIBLE POWER!!
WAPOL'S INSIGNIA STRETCHES TO ALL CORNERS OF THE WORLD"

HUH?!
ビル
WHERE DID YOU GO?!
ビク!!

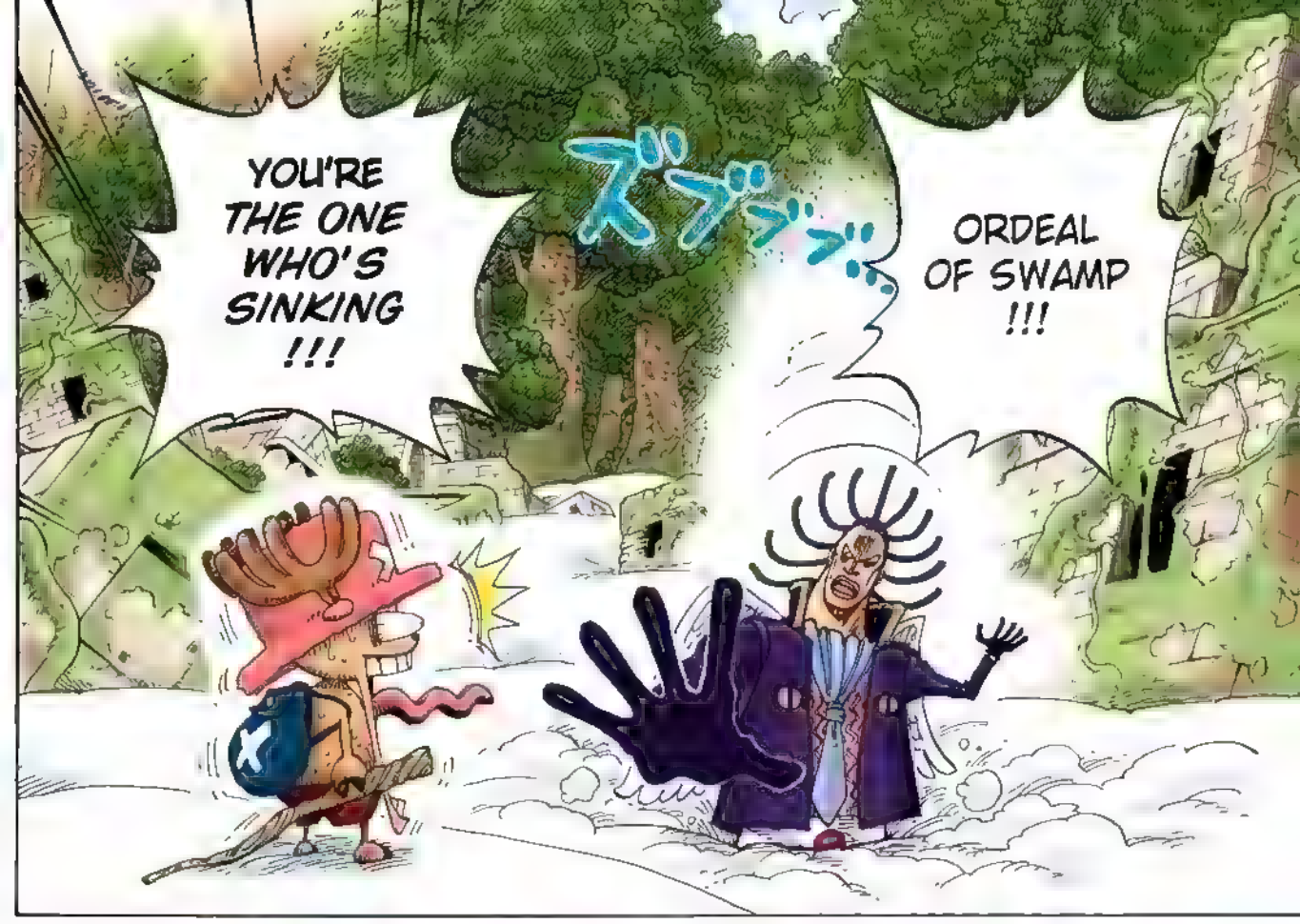
WAIT!
WHITES OF HIS EYES!! SCARY!!
HE'S SHOWING THE WHITES OF HIS EYES!!

ゴゴゴゴゴ...
DOES HE HAVE THE POWER TO MAKE HIMSELF INVISIBLE?!

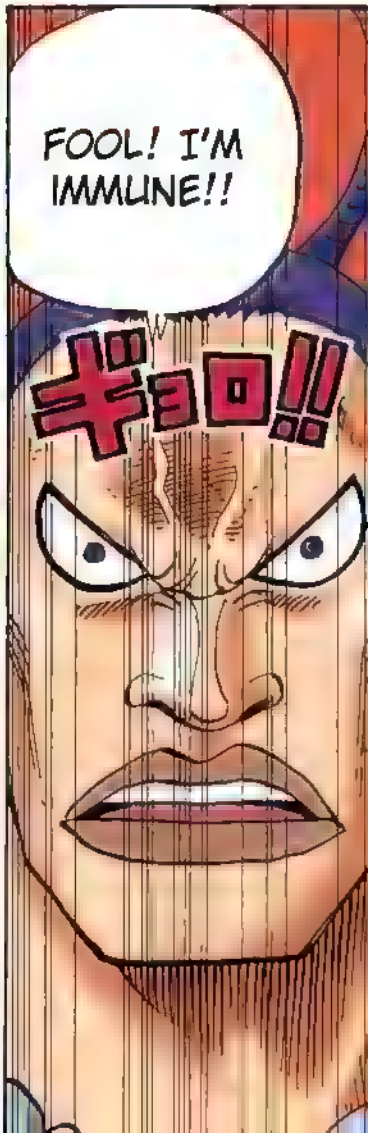

THE ENEMY! WAIT A SECOND...
ARE YOU ONE OF GOD'S PRIESTS?!
WHAT IS HE, AN IDIOT?!
!!!
MASTER GEDATSU!! YOU CAN'T SEE THE ENEMY WITH YOUR EYES ROLLED BACK!!

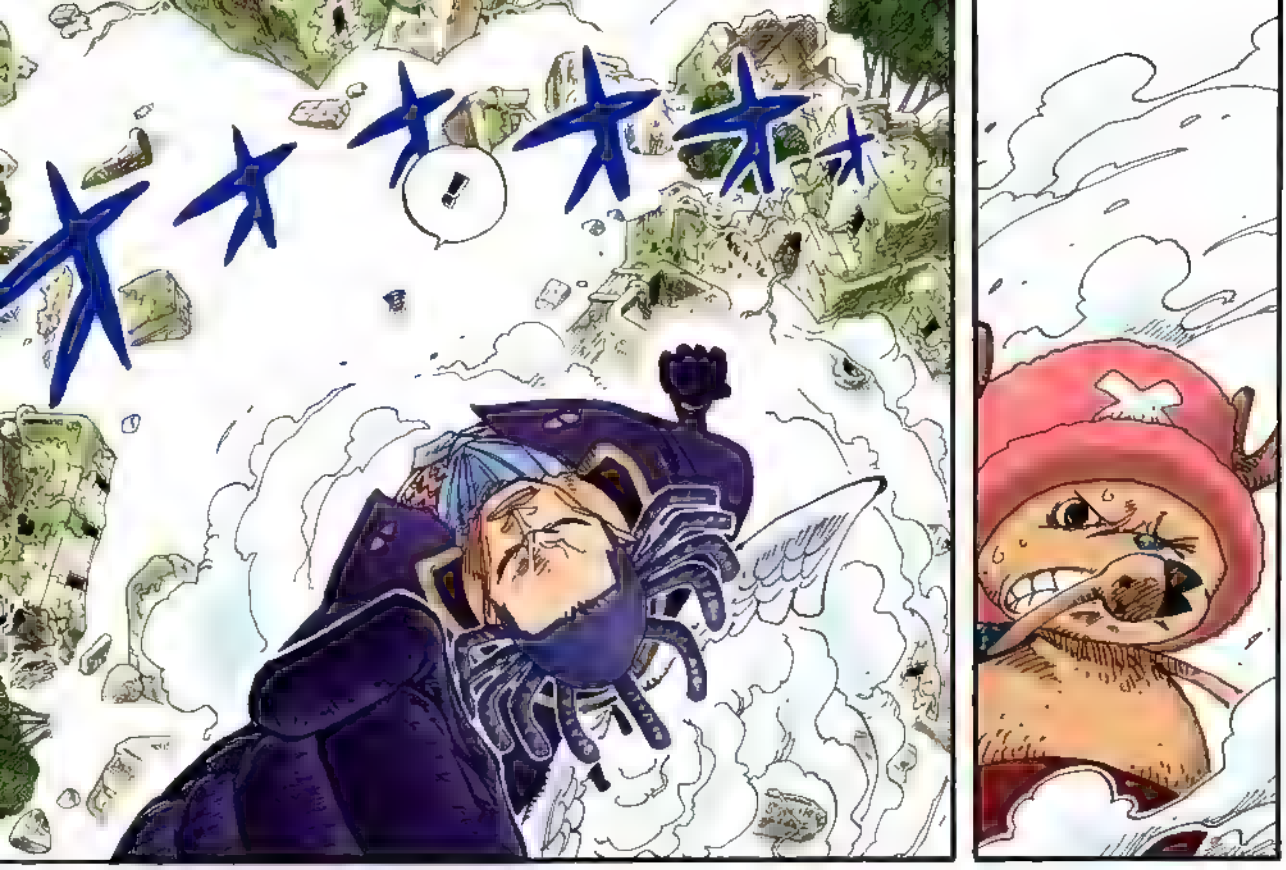
MASTER GEDATSU, SAY IT OUT LOUD!!
I AM A PRIEST WHO SERVES GOD ENEL!!
YOU ARE CORRECT!! HESO!! I AM "SKY BOSS" GEDATSU!!
...?

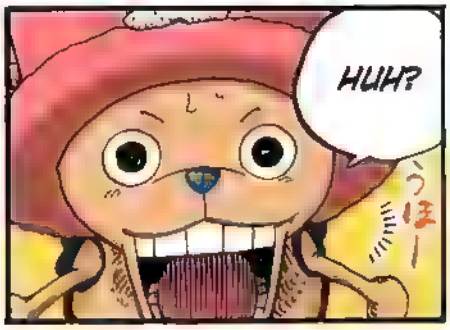
OH, AND THE SURVIVAL RATE IS 50 PERCENT. (OOPS, I FORGOT.)
BOG?!
SWAMP CLOUDS ARE EVERYWHERE. GET STUCK IN THE BOG, AND YOU WON'T GET OUT ON YOUR OWN!!
HAH! BE VERY CAREFUL WHERE YOU STEP!! THIS HAS LONG BEEN MY TERRITORY!


YOU'RE THE ONE WHO'S SINKING !!!
ズブブ…
ORDEAL OF SWAMP !!!

オオオオ!!!
?!!
EFFECTIVE ON SWAMP CLOUDS... MILKY DIAL!!


FOOL! I'M IMMUNE!!
ギョロ!!

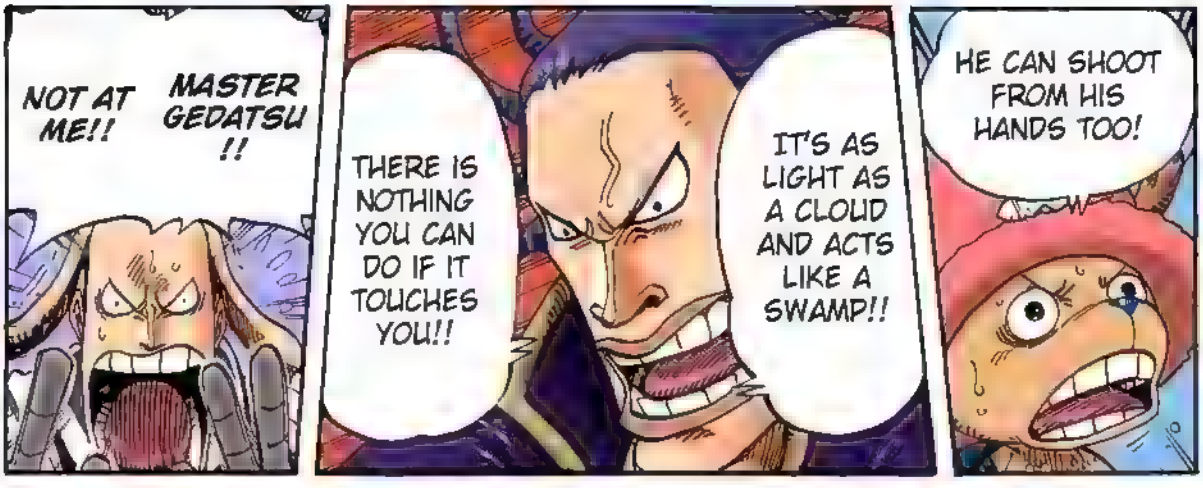

オオオオ!

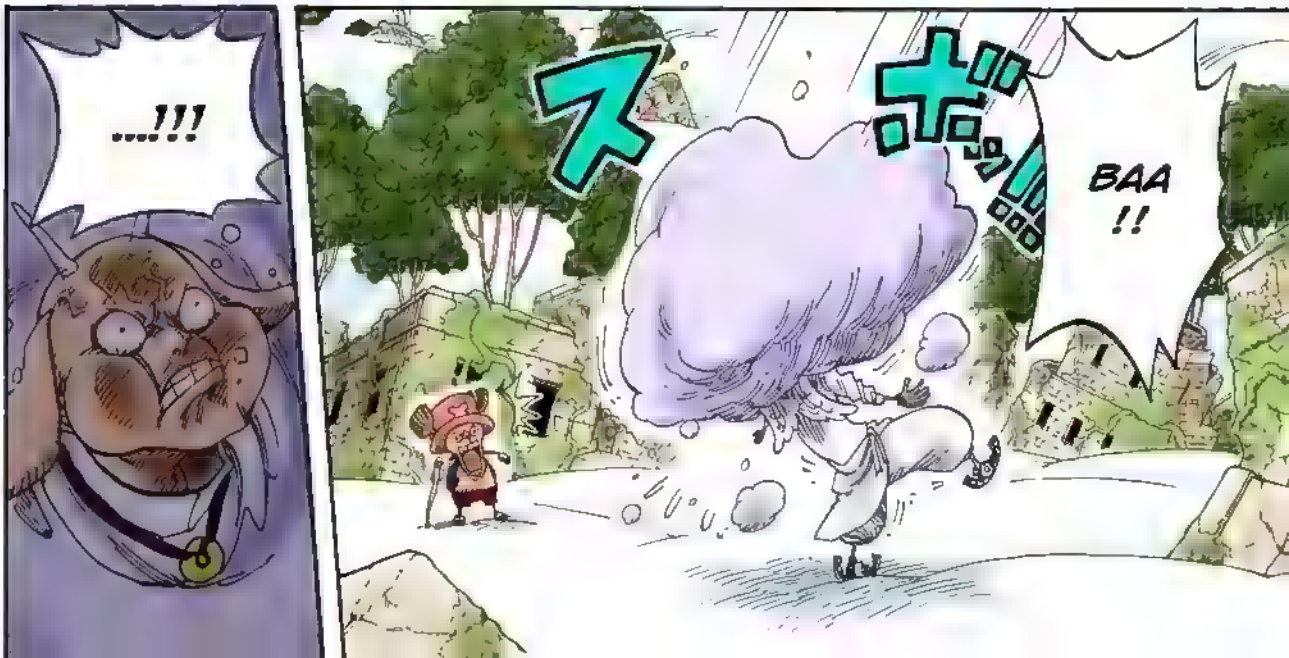

HUH?
うほー

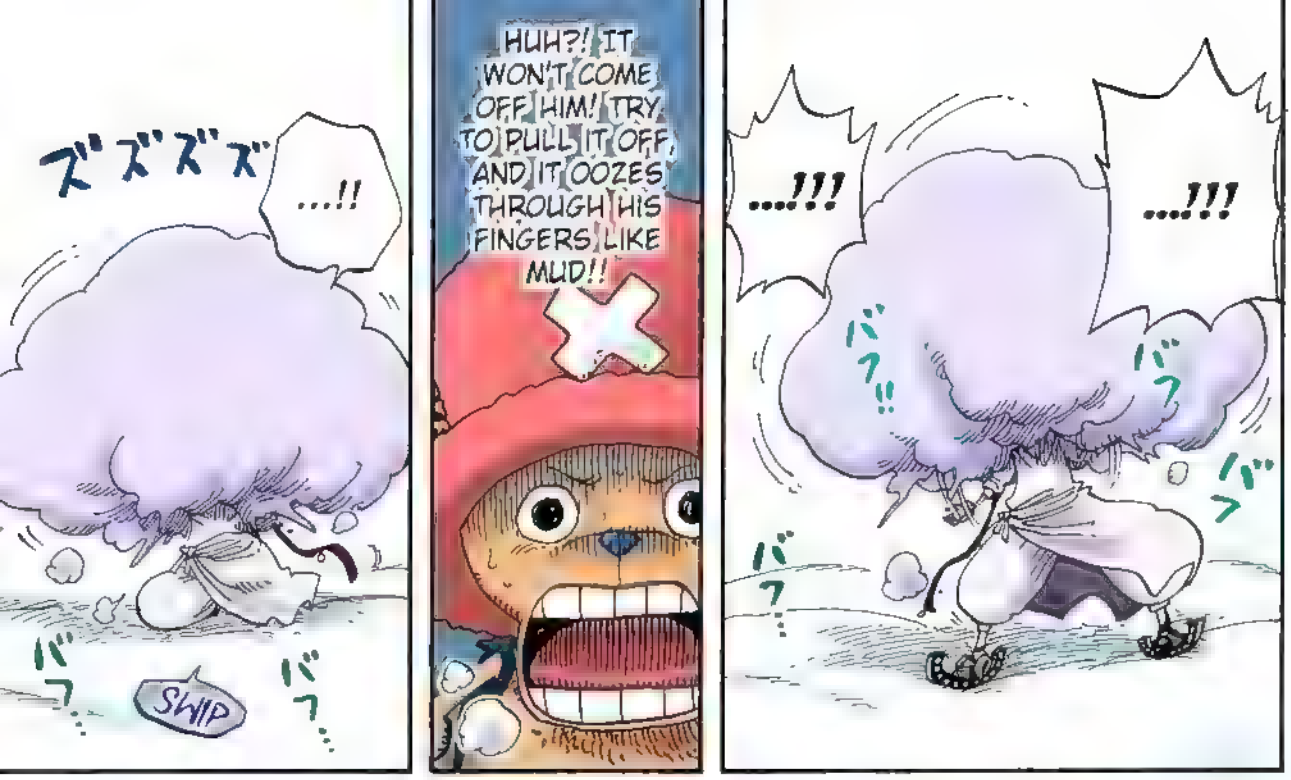
WOW!! HE CAN FLY BY SHOOTING SOMETHING FROM HIS SHOES!!
ゴォオオオ
WHOA!

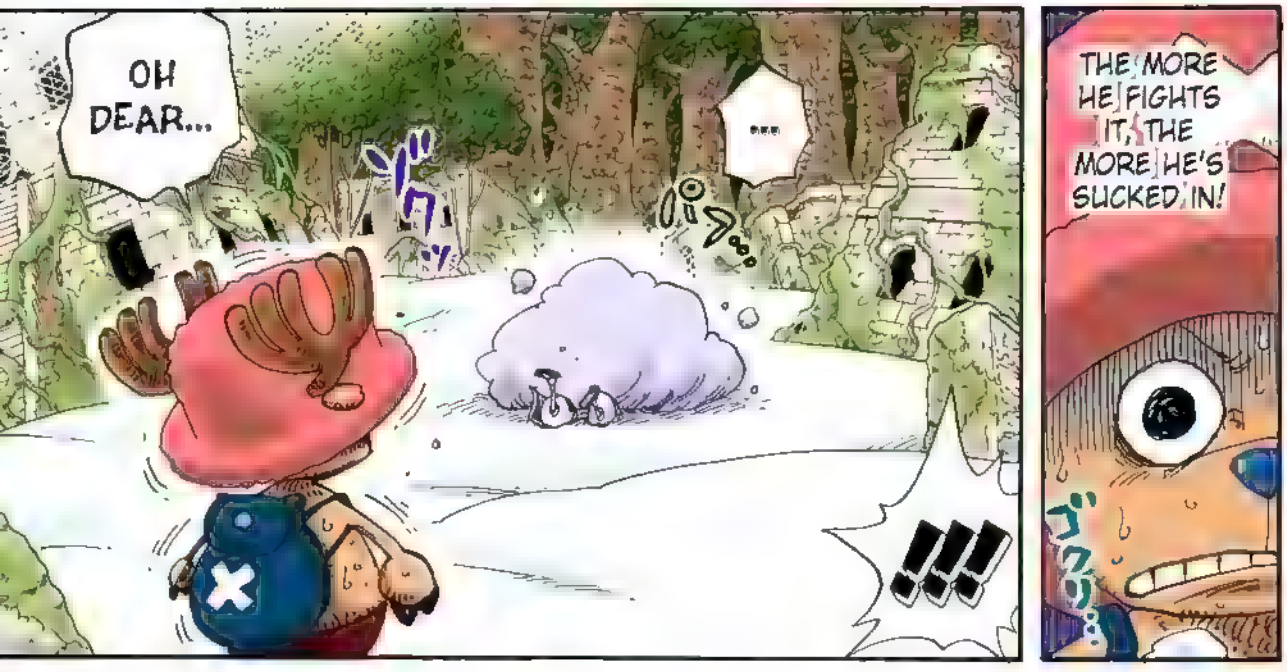
LOOK
LOOK
モフ
モフ
...IS NO MATCH FOR ME!!
A LONE RAC-COON...

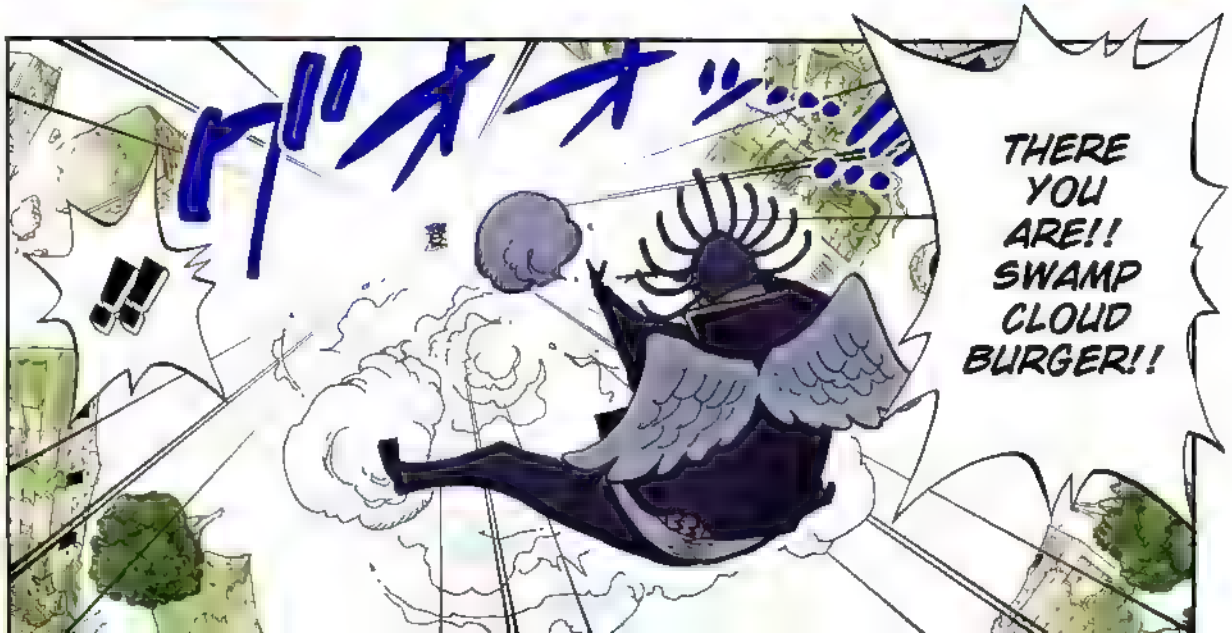
SWAMP CLOUD BURGER !!!


NOT AT ME!!
MASTER GEDATSU !!
THERE IS NOTHING YOU CAN DO IF IT TOUCHES YOU!!
IT'S AS LIGHT AS A CLOUD AND ACTS LIKE A SWAMP!!
HE CAN SHOOT FROM HIS HANDS TOO!


...!!!
ズ
ボッ
BAA !!

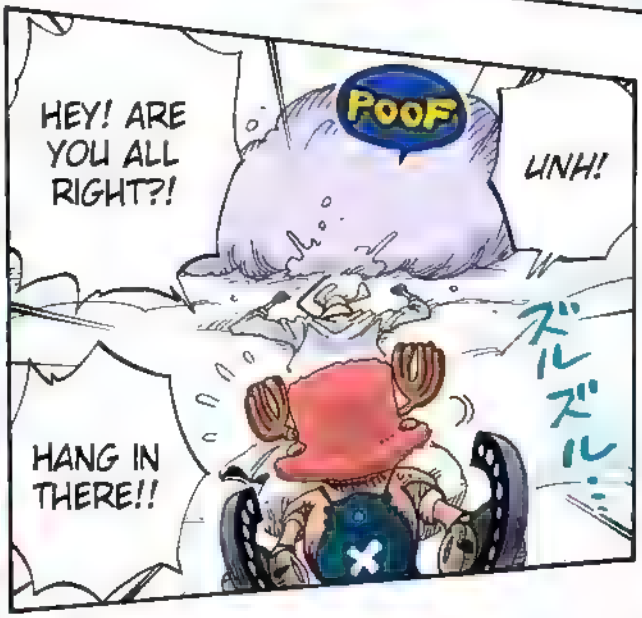

ズズズズ
...!!
SWIP
HUH?! IT WON'T COME OFF HIM! TRY TO PULL IT OFF, AND IT OOZES THROUGH HIS FINGERS LIKE MUD!!
...!!!
...!!!


OH DEAR...
...
THE MORE HE FIGHTS IT, THE MORE HE'S SUCKED IN!

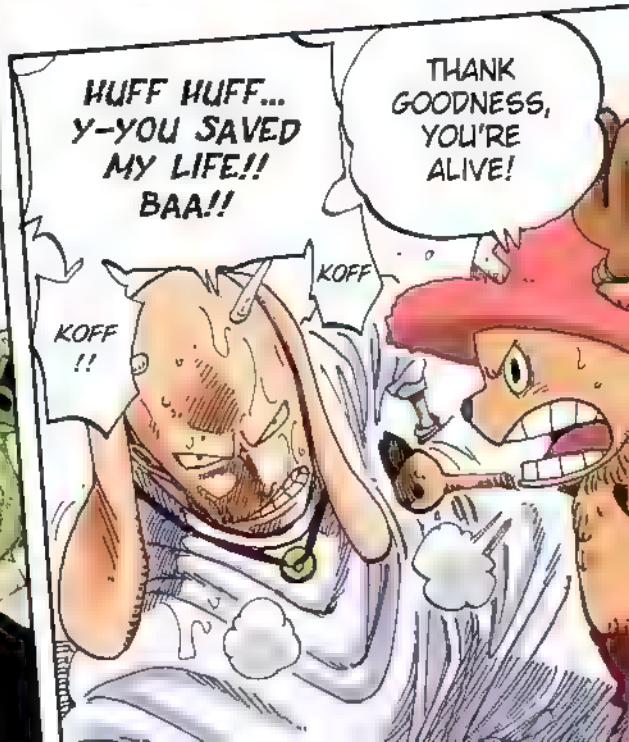

THERE YOU ARE!! SWAMP CLOUD BURGER!!

IF IT GETS ME, I'M DEAD!!
ダッ!!!
AAAAH! I'M SCARED !!!

SPLURT !!!
BREATHE !!!
ドゴォーン!!


HEY! ARE YOU ALL RIGHT?!
POOF
UNH!
ズルズル
HANG IN THERE!!

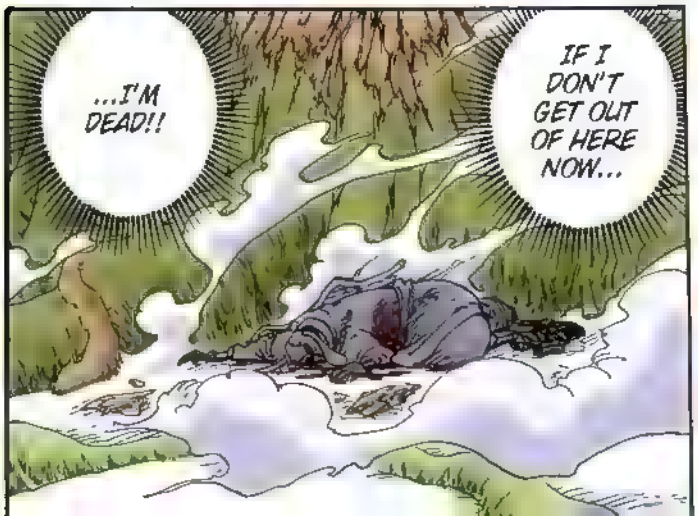
HOW PITIFUL TO HAVE YOUR LIFE SAVED BY THE ENEMY!!
!!
ACK! THERE HE IS!!


HUFF HUFF... Y-YOU SAVED MY LIFE!! BAA!!
KOFF !!
KOFF
THANK GOODNESS, YOU'RE ALIVE!

SO BE IT.
ヒュッ
JET...
I'LL MAKE YOU FODDER FOR MY AXE DIAL! BAA!!
PERFECT! LET'S DO IT! WE'LL TEAM UP AND BEAT THIS SCARY GUY!
うおおお!!
コラ!!!
I FIND YOUR REMARKS... UNFORGIVABLE !!!
I REFUSE TO FOLLOW YOU ANYMORE!!
PUNCH !!!
FWIP

FSSH...
...?!!

LETHAL TYPE JET DIAL!!
THE SPEED OF THIS PUNCH IS SO SWIFT, THE ENEMY WON'T KNOW WHAT HIT HIM.
THE ONLY DRAWBACK IS THAT MY CLOTHES GET TORN UP.


...I'M DEAD!!
IF I DON'T GET OUT OF HERE NOW...

...GOD'S PRIESTS !!!
HE'S ONE OF...

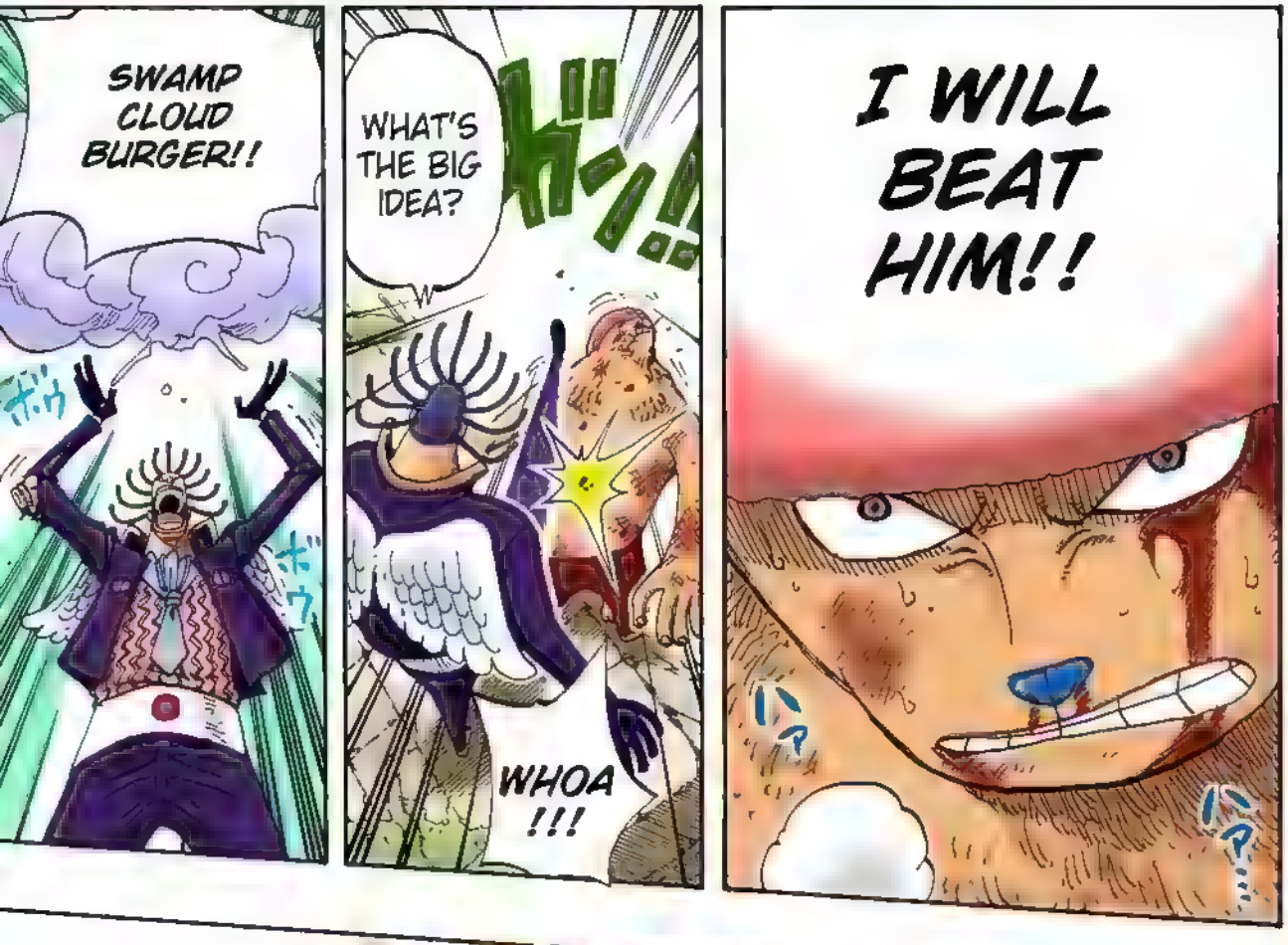
B-BUT I HAVE TO STAY OFF THE CLOUDS BECAUSE OF THE SWAMP CLOUD TRAPS!!
I'LL RUN ALONG THE RUINS UNTIL I'M SAFE IN THE FOREST!!
AH HH HH HH !!!
SWIP SWIP
JET...
RUMBLE...
GRR!
PUNCH !!!
JUMPING POINT!!

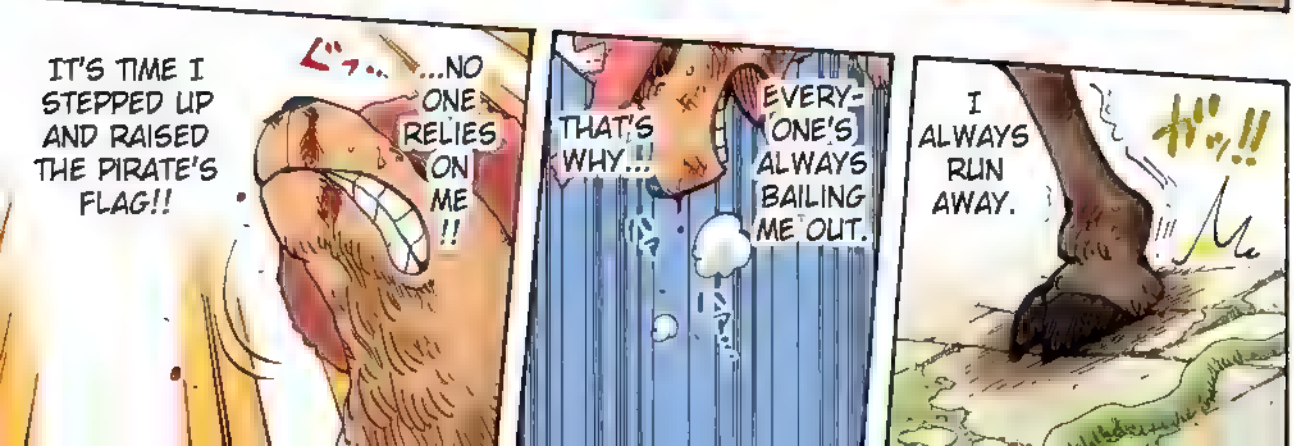
!
WHOA !!
IT'S USELESS TO RESIST.
SWAMP CLOUD BURGER!!
OH NO!! NOT THAT!!
HEAVY POINT !!!
JET PUNCH !!!
ポヨーン!!
GUARD POINT !!!

SCOPE !!!
BRAIN POINT !!!
FIND A WEAK POINT!!
JET...
ANYTHING WILL DO!! JUST DON'T LET HIM KILL ME!!
PUNCH !!!

ゴォォ…
…!!
SO MUCH FOR HAVING MY GUARD UP.
HIS FEET…
ザッ…
シュウウ…
I SAW HIS WEAK POINT.
ハァ…
KLAK
ハァ…
EVERYTHING'S BLURRY. MY LEGS ARE SHAKING. WILL I MAKE IT?
フラ…
フラ…
ポタ
ポタ…
WALK…

GRIP
NO MORE RUNNING!!
...!!! THAT'S IT!!


SWAMP CLOUD BURGER!!
WHAT'S THE BIG IDEA?
WHOA !!!
I WILL BEAT HIM!!

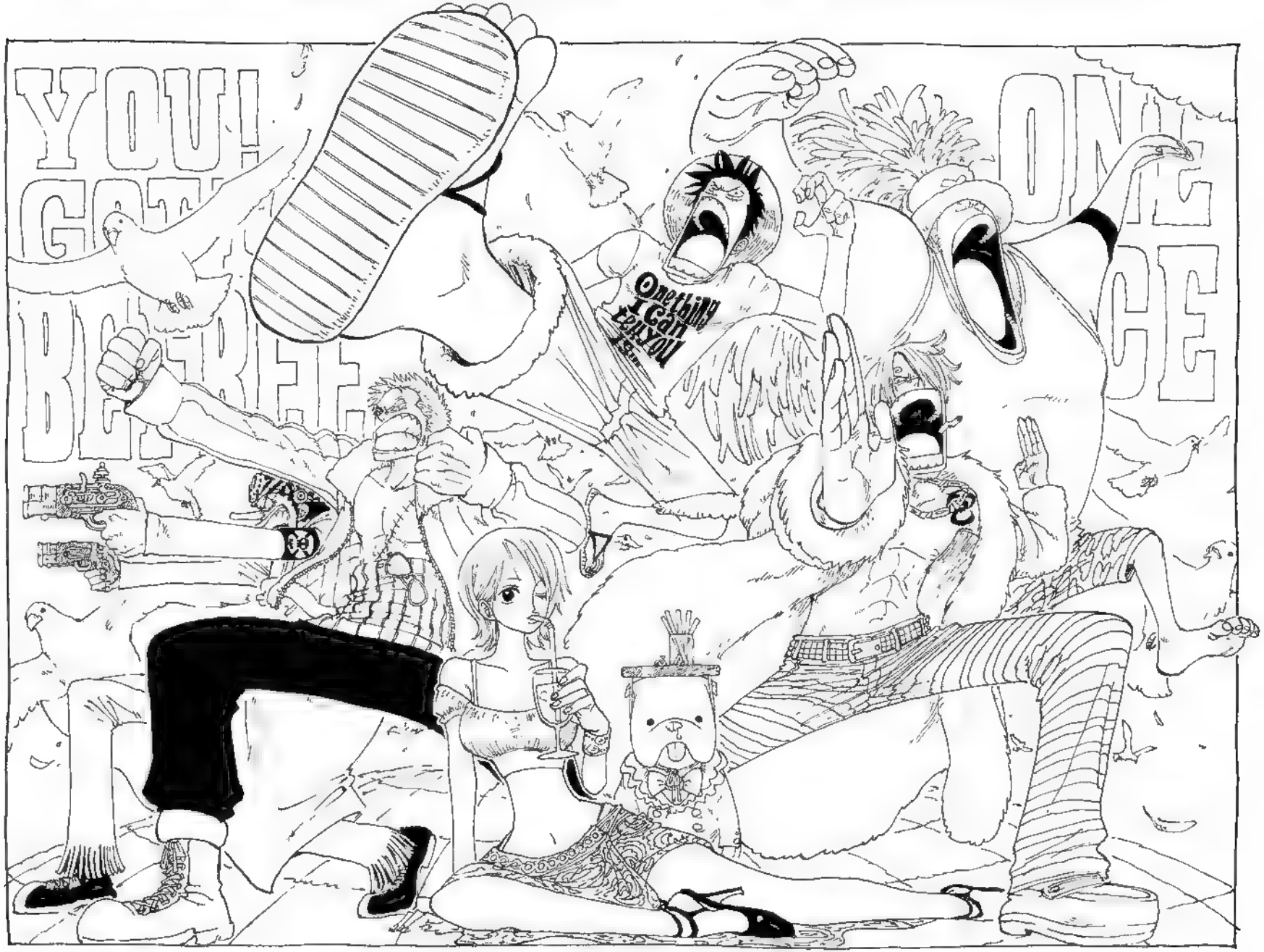

IT'S TIME I STEPPED UP AND RAISED THE PIRATE'S FLAG!!
...NO ONE RELIES ON ME !!
THAT'S WHY...!!
EVERY-ONE'S ALWAYS BAILING ME OUT.
I ALWAYS RUN AWAY.

JUMPING POINT !!!
!
YOU DON'T KNOW WHEN TO GIVE UP!!
WHEN WILL YOU LEARN?! THE SKY IS MY TERRITORY!!
COME ON!!
?!!
WOOSH!!
WHA --?!!
HUH?!
MY SHOE'S GONE!!
I SEE! HE TOOK IT OFF WHEN HE GRABBED ME!

I'M A MONSTER!!! I'M STRONG !!!
STUPID RACCOON !!!
...
AGH! I GOT DISTRACTED AND LET DOWN MY MANTRA!!!
!!!
JET PUNCH !!!
THE WEAKER THE MONSTER, THE BIGGER THE ROAR!
UHN !!!
CLOVEN...
HE NICKED ME!! CLOSE CALL!!
HE'S STILL ALIVE!
ARM POINT!

CROSS
!!!
!!!!!
KRAK!!
バン!!

COLORING PAGE!! (REQUESTED BY "WORLD CHAMPION MIKA" AND "CRICKET VISITS THE SHOP")

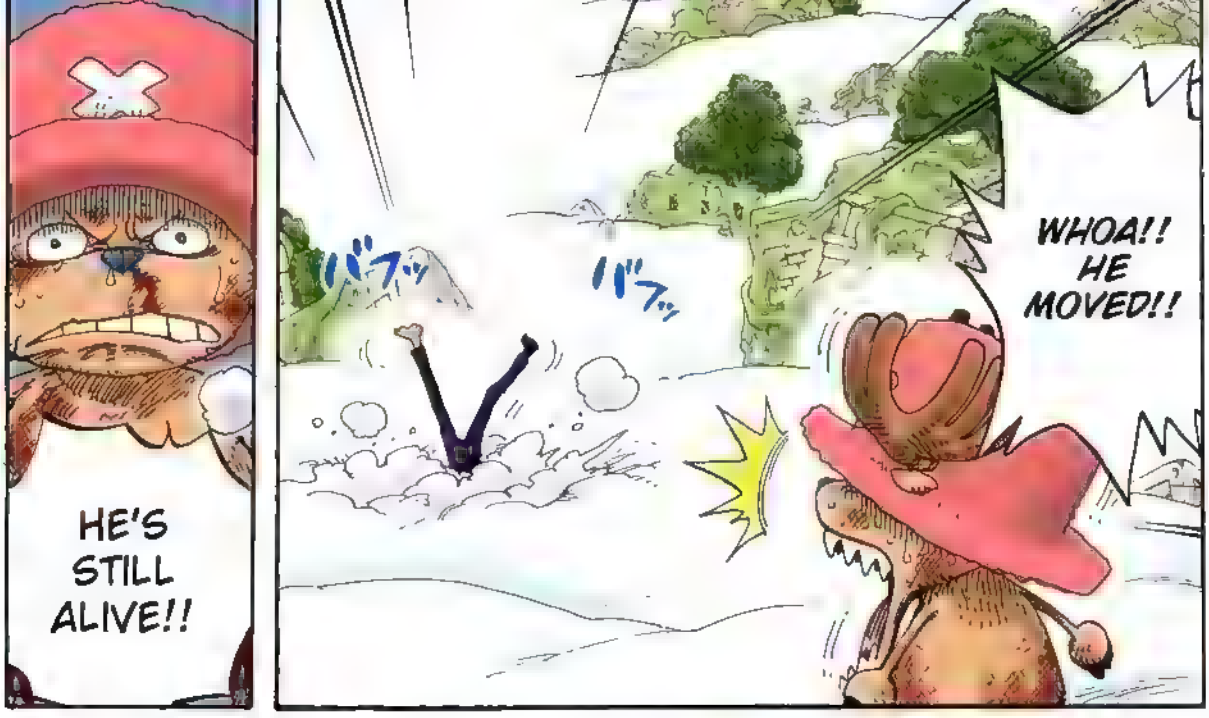


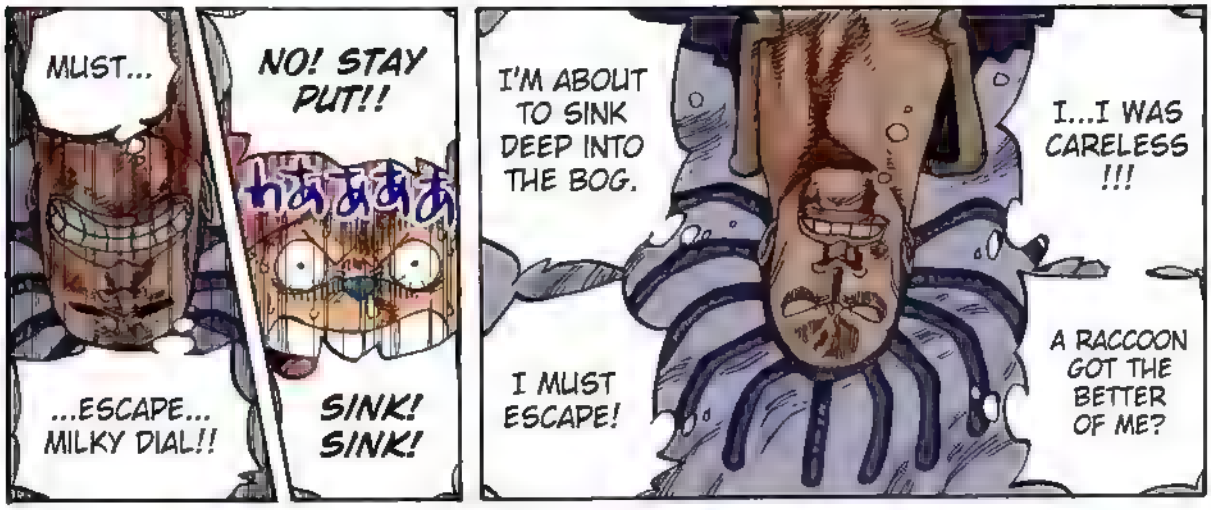
Chapter 263:
PIRATE NAMI AND THE WEIRD KNIGHT VS. DIVINE SOLDIERS LIEUTENANTS HOTORI AND KOTORI

NOW I'M A REAL PIRATE!!
ドーン
AT LAST !!!
うぉ・おおおおお…

HUH?!

STAY LIKE THAT AND SINK!
DON'T BOTHER COMING OUT!!
HUFF HUFF... LOOKS LIKE HE FELL RIGHT INTO HIS OWN BOG!
ズブ ズブ…

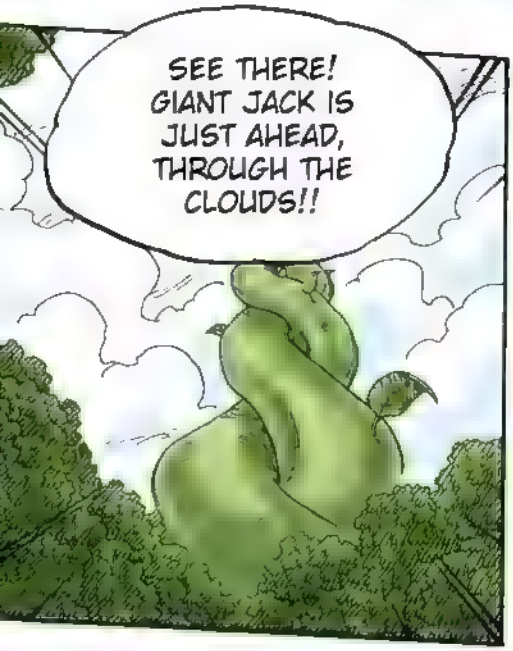

HE'S STILL ALIVE!!
バフッ
バフッ
WHOA!! HE MOVED!!

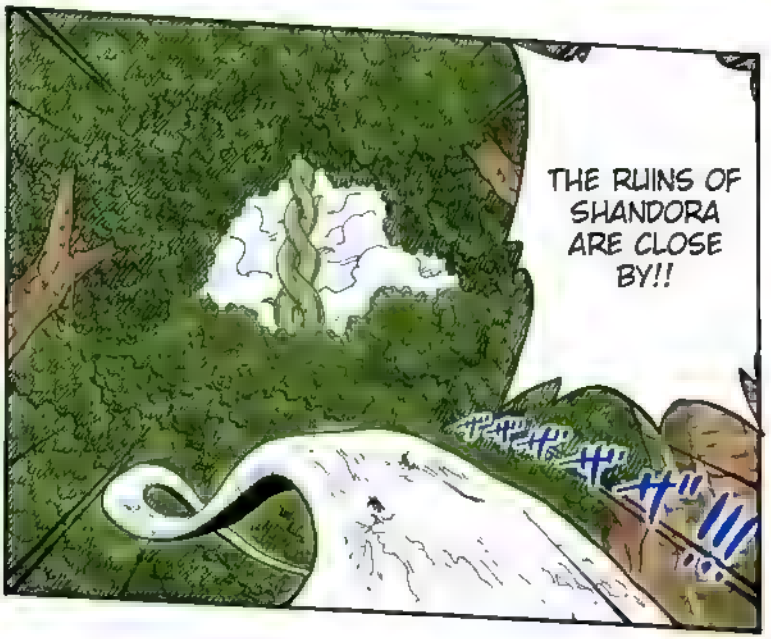

MUST...
...ESCAPE... MILKY DIAL!!
NO! STAY PUT!!
わあああ
SINK! SINK!
I'M ABOUT TO SINK DEEP INTO THE BOG.
I MUST ESCAPE!
I...I WAS CARELESS !!!
A RACCOON GOT THE BETTER OF ME?

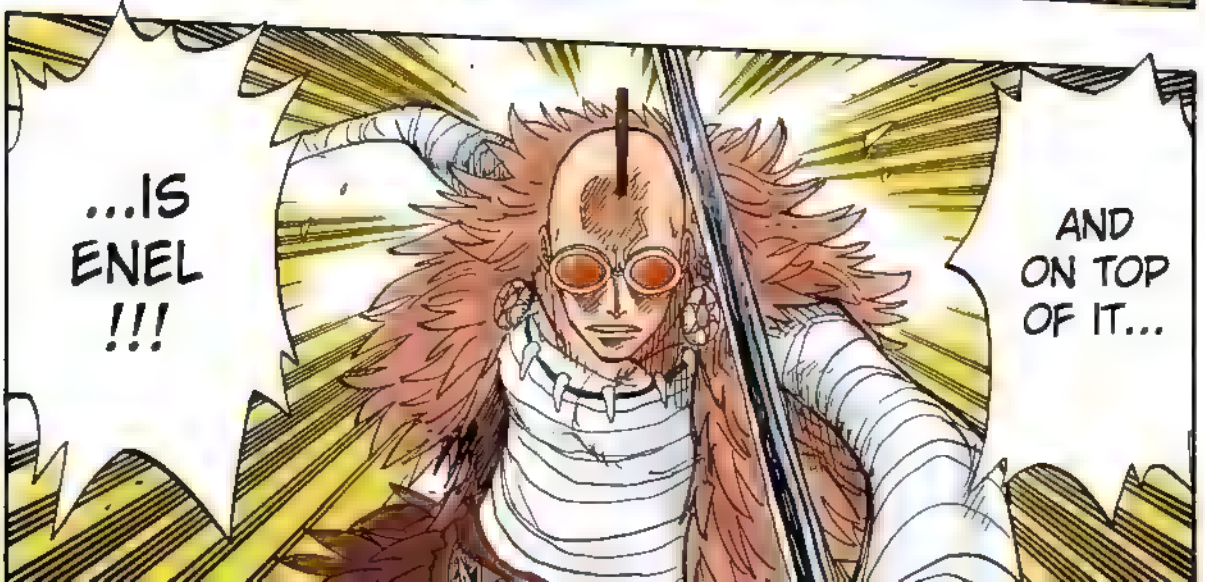
...UM...
ALL RIGHT! I BEAT HIM!!
WHOA! HE SUNK HIM-SELF!!
ズボォ!!!

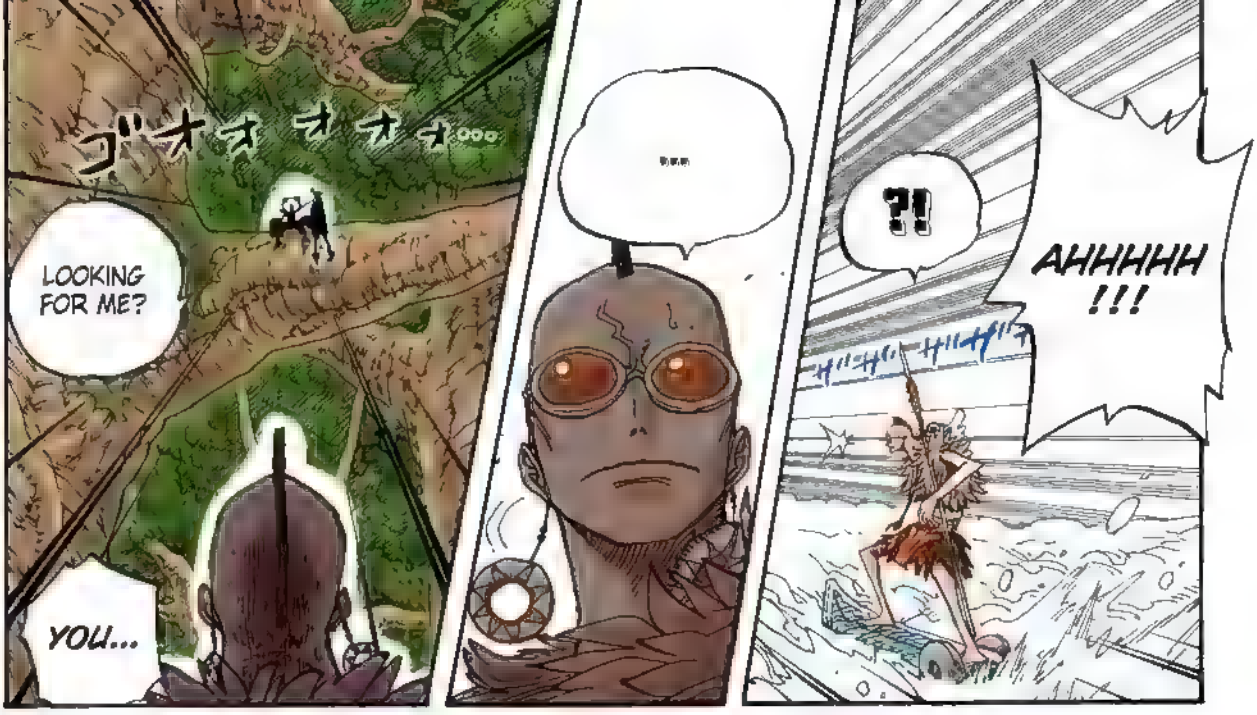
BURP
INSTEAD OF LOOKING FOR EVERY-ONE, I'LL FIND THE GOLD AND SURPRISE THEM!!
YUP! I'M A REAL PIRATE AT LAST!
ゴク
ゴク
ゴオオオ...
I'VE GOT A HUNCH...
...ABOUT THAT PLACE.
MAYBE I'LL FIND EVERY-ONE THERE.

HUFF
HUFF


SEE THERE! GIANT JACK IS JUST AHEAD, THROUGH THE CLOUDS!!


THE RUINS OF SHANDORA ARE CLOSE BY!!


...IS ENEL !!!
AND ON TOP OF IT...

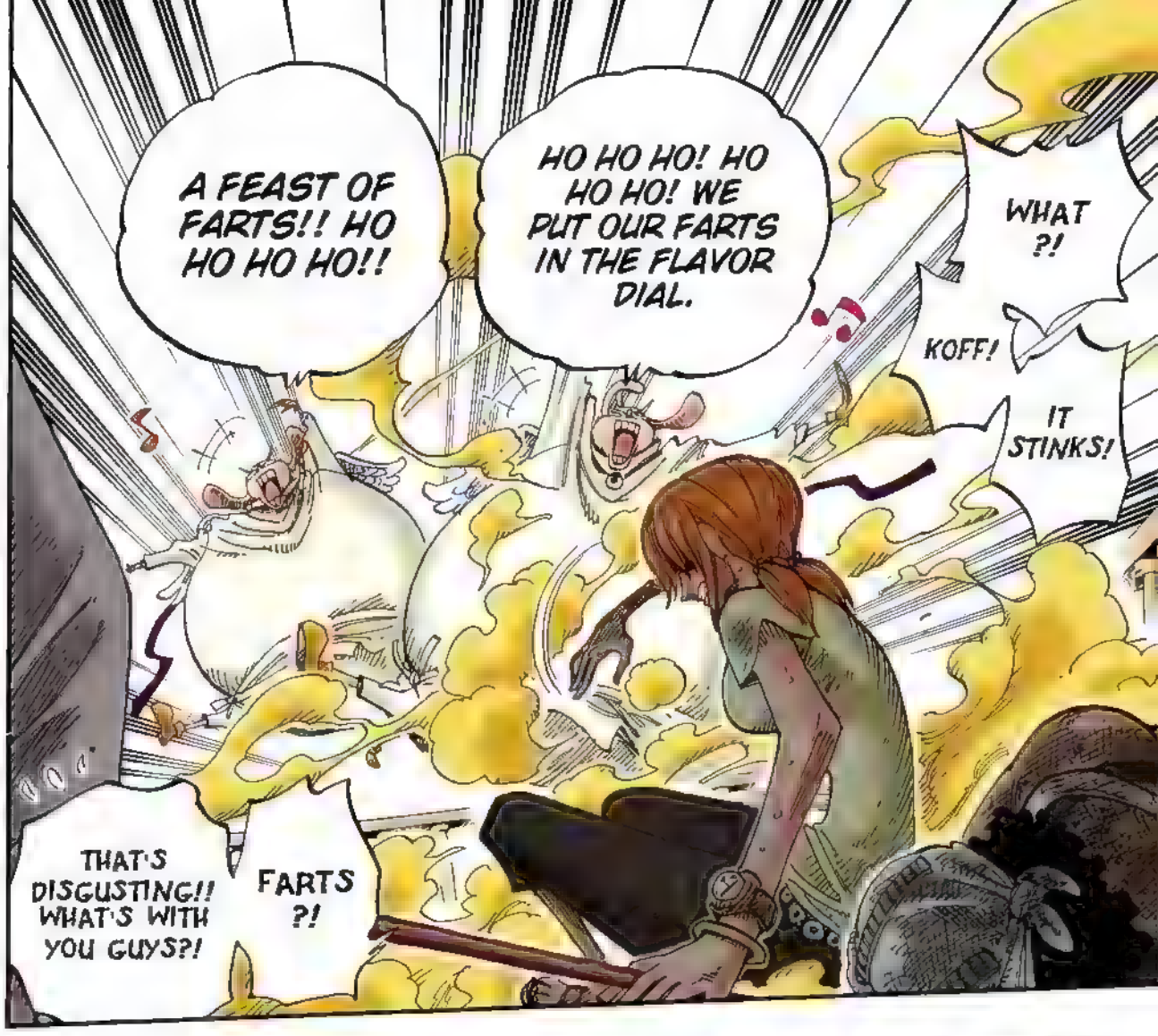

ゴオオオオ
LOOKING FOR ME?
YOU...
...
?!
AHHHHH !!!

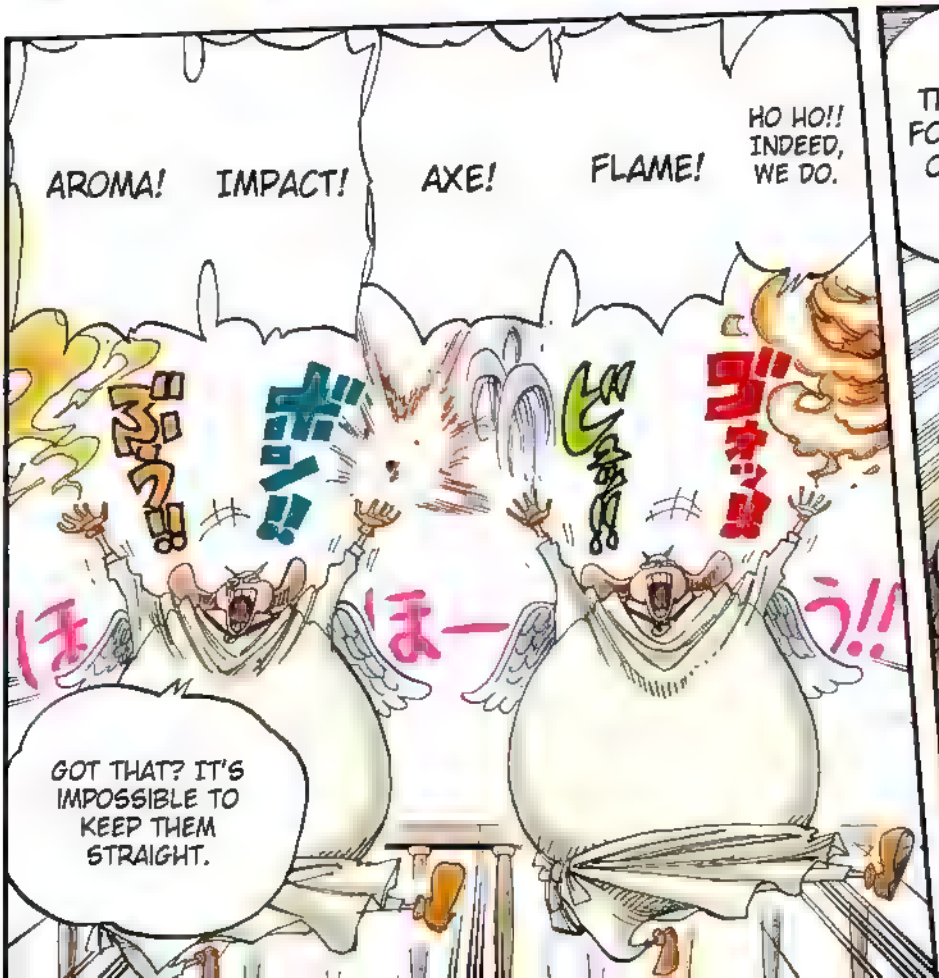
ドオー
WHAT DO YOU WANT...
...SHANDIAN WARRIOR KAMAKIRI?!
I'M RIGHT HERE.

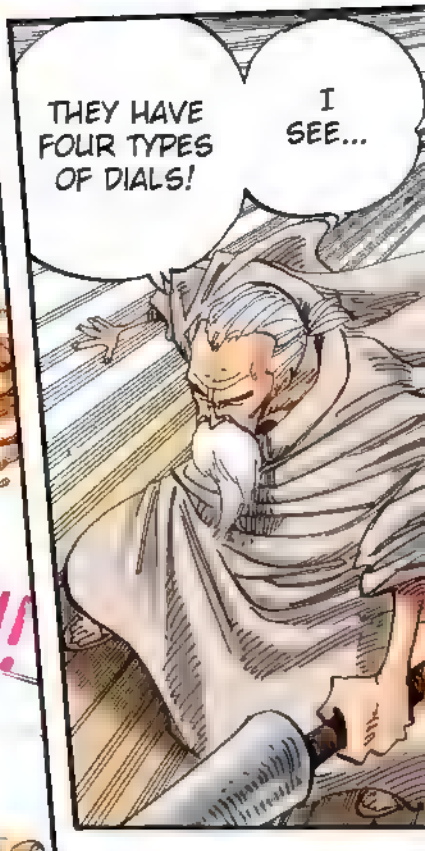
YOU FORGET YOUR PLACE. YOU SHALL ADDRESS ME AS ALMIGHTY GOD.
ENEL !!!
FINE, TRY IT. FOR THE NEXT FIVE MINUTES, I WON'T MOVE AN INCH.
YA HA HA HA HA. YOU WANT TO KILL ME, EH?!
WHAT?
I WON'T COUNTER YOUR ATTACK. I WON'T LIFT A FINGER.
...
YOU WILL LEARN HOW FUTILE IT IS TO DEFY A GOD.
GIVE IT YOUR BEST SHOT. WHATEVER.

UGH!
STOP IT!!
YOU MISSED !!!
HO HO!
QUITE SO, QUITE SO! HO HO HO!!!
HO HO!! WE WON'T STOP!!
...!!
THEY'VE PASSED OUT!!
I SAID, STOP!!

NO MERCY !!!
THESE TWO BEAT BROTHER SATORI!! WE'LL SHOW NO MERCY!!
GOT YOUR IMPACT!
WAP...
!!!
WHY YOU--!!
EAT THIS !!!
NO!!
!!!
AN IMPACT DIAL?!!





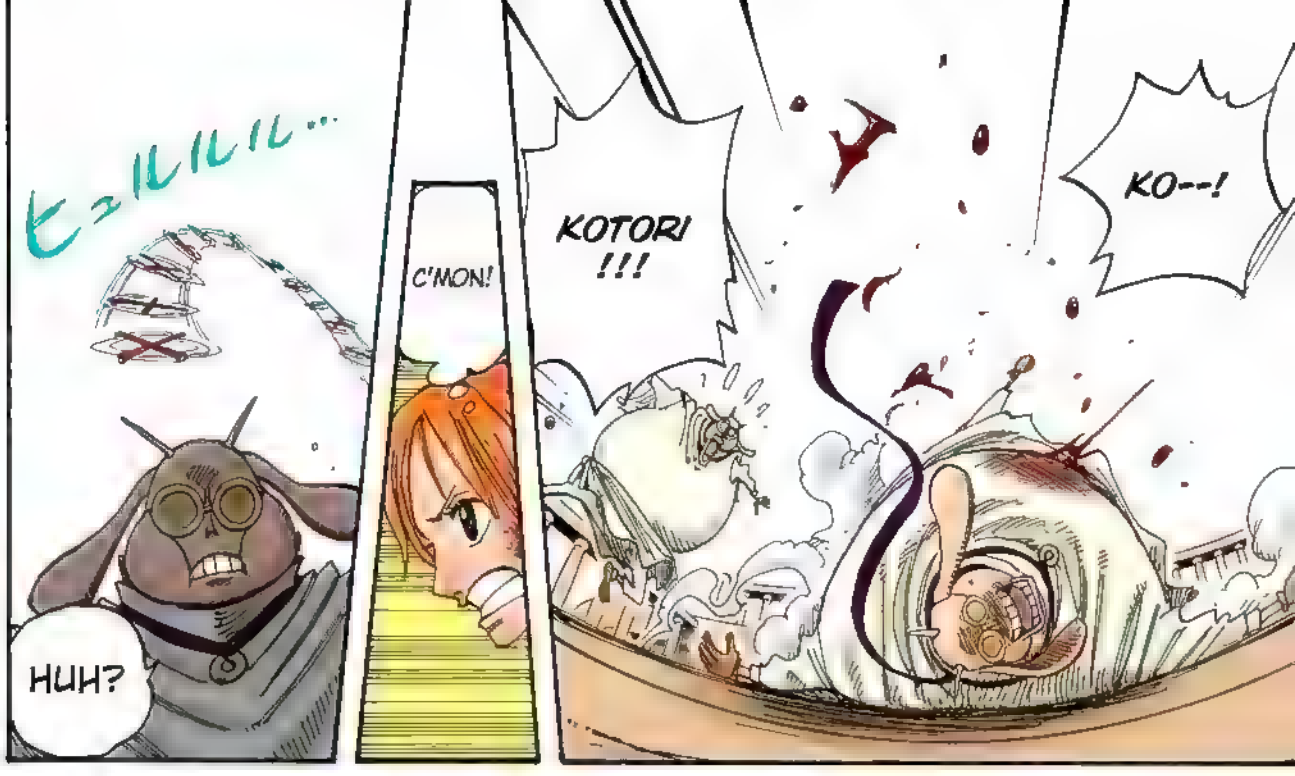


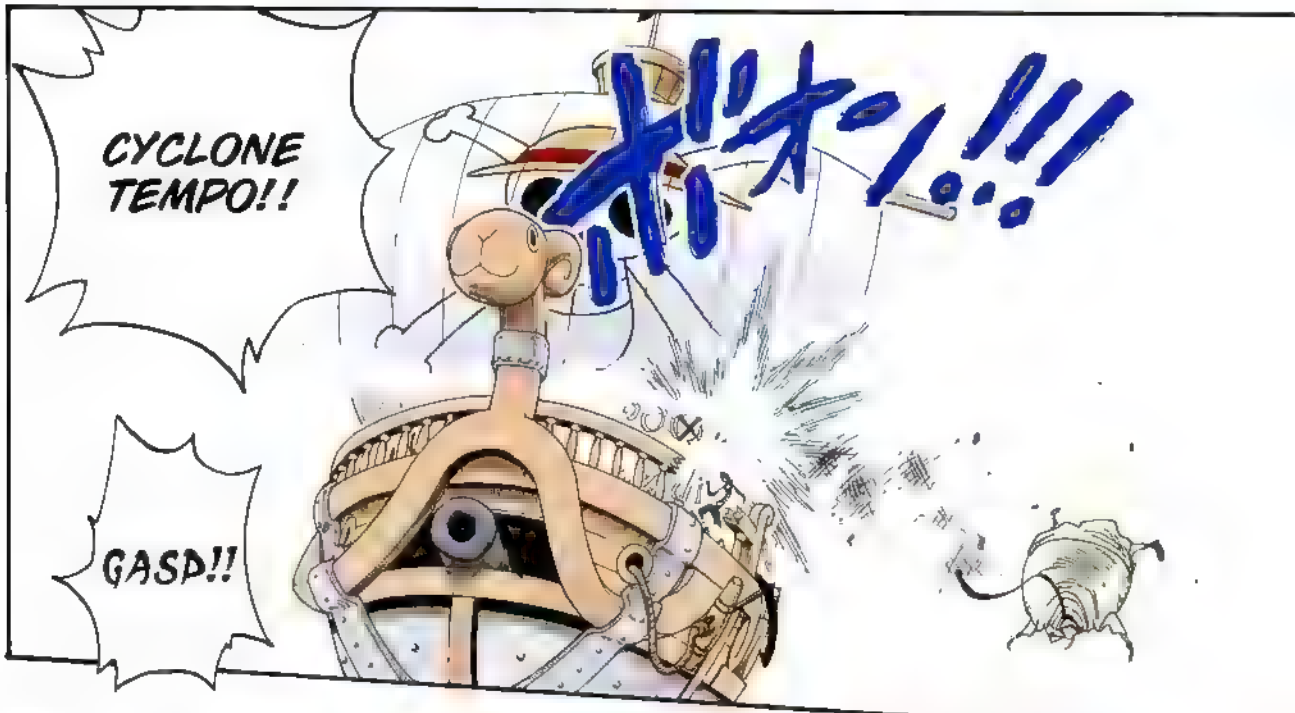
WHAT ?!
KOFF!
IT STINKS!
HO HO HO! HO HO HO! WE PUT OUR FARTS IN THE FLAVOR DIAL.
A FEAST OF FARTS!! HO HO HO HO!!
FARTS ?!
THAT'S DISGUSTING!! WHAT'S WITH YOU GUYS?!
I SEE...
THEY HAVE FOUR TYPES OF DIALS!
HO HO!! INDEED, WE DO.
FLAME!
AXE!
IMPACT!
AROMA!
ゴォッ!!
ビュッ!!
ボン!!
ぶっ!!
ほーう!!
GOT THAT? IT'S IMPOSSIBLE TO KEEP THEM STRAIGHT.

WHAT'S IN WHICH HAND?! WON'T IT BE FUN TO SEE WHAT COMES OUT?!
GRIP
NOW! WHO IS HOTORI AND WHO IS KOTORI?
SURPRISE DIAL ILLUSION !!!
!!
I'VE NEVER CARED WHICH IS WHICH ANYWAY!
SWUP
I'M NOT AFRAID OF YOUR TRICKS! I WON'T STAND BY ANY LONGER!
HO HO! MISSED ME TOO!!
HO! MISSED ME!
TYPHOON !!!
THE CLIMATE IS...

!!
FWAP
NOW!! WHAT DIAL IS IN MY RIGHT HAND?!
ANOTHER FART!! YOU FOOL! DID YOU THINK IT WOULD BE A FLAME ?!
HO HO HO HO!!!
ぽっぽ～～う♪
ぶぅ～～っ!!!
!!!
ボボボ!!!
HO HO!!
WATCH OUT! THE GAS WILL IGNITE!
I'VE GOT YOUR FLAME RIGHT HERE! I'LL GIVE YOU A TASTE!! HO HO!

!
...!!!
...
THE OLD FOOL BURNED TO A CRISP!!
HO HO!!
HUH ?
!!!!
YOU ARE THE FOOL...
...FOR UNDER-ESTIMATING YOUR ENEMY!


ヒュルルル…
HUH?
C'MON!
KOTORI !!!
KO--!


CYCLONE TEMPO!!
GASP!!

UH, WEIRD KNIGHT, DON'T TELL ME YOU'RE HURT!
GRIP!!
NEVER MIND ME. THEY'LL BE BACK ANY MINUTE!!
YOUNG LADY!!
FETCH MY GAUNTLET AND DELIVER THE FINAL BLOW!

!!!

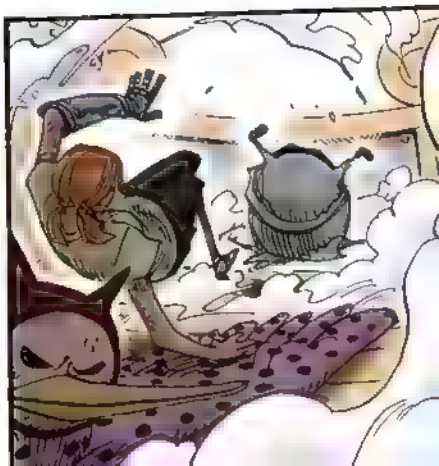
THERE IS AN IMPACT DIAL IN THE PALM. USE IT THE WAY I SHOWED YOU.
IT'S HEAVY.
IT'S MADE OF IRON FROM THE BLUE SEA.
PIEE!!
WHAT'S A GAUNTLET ?!
GAUNTLET... GAUNTLET...
...!!
GAUNTLET ??
PIEE!!!
YOU'LL PAY FOR THAT!!
I THINK I REMEMBER, BUT IT'S TOO HEAVY FOR ME TO HANDLE.
NO FORGIVE-NESS, NO MERCY !!!
FIRST BIG BROTHER SATORI, NOW KID BROTHER KOTORI!!
BUT THIS IS NO TIME TO BE COMPLAINING.

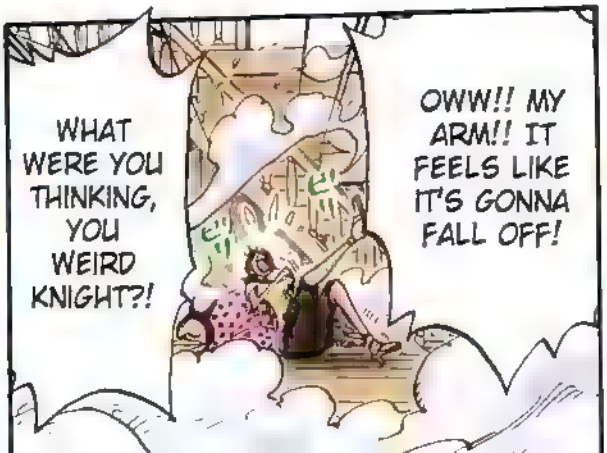
ポポポポ
COOL BALL !!!
?!
HE USES FIRE. HIS BODY IS SOAKING WET AND THE AIR'S PRETTY HUMID.
...!!
YES! I MEAN, YOU USE FIRE, RIGHT?
YOU MADE IT CHILLY!
IS THAT ALL?!
ひんやり…
WHAT THE--?!
ボウ
DON'T TAKE ME LIGHTLY !!!
I'LL SET YOU AFLAME !!!
WHOA!
YOU INTEND TO COUNTER MY FLAME DIAL WITH THAT?!

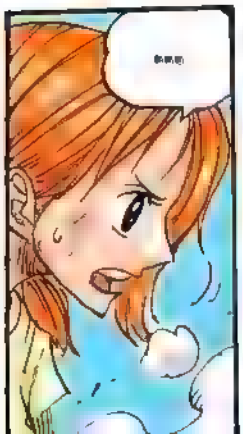
THE HOT AIR FLOWING OVER THE COOL AIR SHOULD CAUSE CONDENSATION.
TURN INTO FOG!
HUH?
FOG TEMPO !!!
OH?! WHAT'S THIS?!
WHERE'D ALL THIS FOG COME FROM?!
SHF
HUH?!
MMPH!
...?!!
THIS MIGHT HURT A LITTLE. ♡
WHY YOU...

IMPACT!!!

!!!!




OWW!! MY ARM!! IT FEELS LIKE IT'S GONNA FALL OFF!
WHAT WERE YOU THINKING, YOU WEIRD KNIGHT?!


...

AT LEAST I PROTECTED THE SHIP AND THE CREW!
HUFF
YEAH...
ALL RIGHT!
HUFF
HUFF...
HUFF...
NOT SO TOUGH, ARE YOU?
WELL, WELL, YOUNG LADY...
ゴオオオオオ...
GASP!

Q: Am I an ape or a prime ape?

-- Masira the Odd Jobs Pirate

A: You're a prime ape. All One Piece readers are prime apes! Wait, wait, everyone, don't run away. "Prime ape" is a compliment! Even if it doesn't really make sense...

Q: Hi!! Eicchi! Eicchi, in volume 27, you had the nerve to say that the Jaya arc was about "a man's dreams." Well, I'll have you know that for 18 years I've lived my life as a woman! So what do you make of my "passionate love for adventure" and my "infinite dreams"?! Sheesh! Every page, every panel of your manga makes my blood boil!!! Take responsibility!! Please.♡ It's time to step up and take responsibility! Start putting "woman" in there instead!

-- Her new eye co.

A: A "woman's dreams"?! No, no, you're taking me too literally! I often use the word "manly" as an adjective. Even the most feminine woman has manly sides to her. In days past, such a woman has been called a "true woman." So let me shout it out--for both men and women, it's a "man's dreams"!! That includes women!

Q: How do you do, Oda Sensei.♡ I'll get right to the question. For my high school admissions interview, when asked the question, "Who do you respect?" I was going to answer, "Luffy," but my parents said that I'll make a fool of myself. But I really do admire and respect Luffy! Oda Sensei, please say something to my parents!

-- Usagi Ko♡

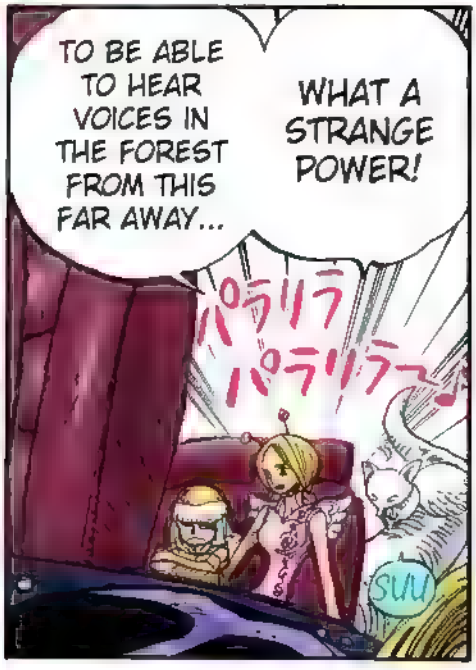
A: Hey now, Mom and Dad!! You sure don't mince words. You think admiring my Luffy makes someone a fool?!! That may be...

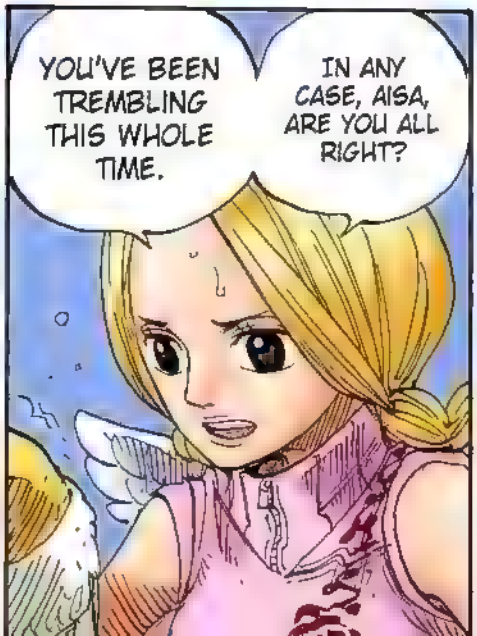
Anyway, see you in the next volume.

Chapter 264:
WARRIOR KAMAKIRI VS. GOD ENEL

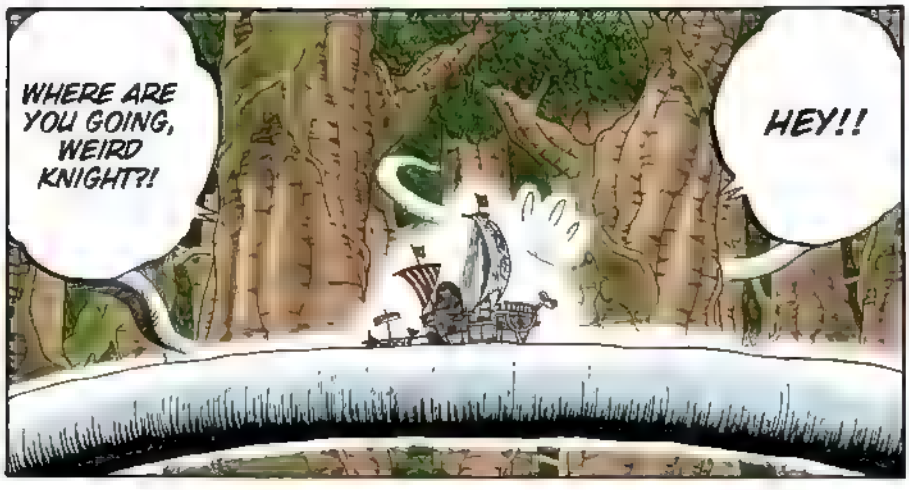
パラパパ♪
ER... YOUNG LADY...
MAY I CALL YOU AISA?
CAN YOU REALLY SENSE THE MOVEMENTS OF THE BLUE SEA PEOPLE?
YES.

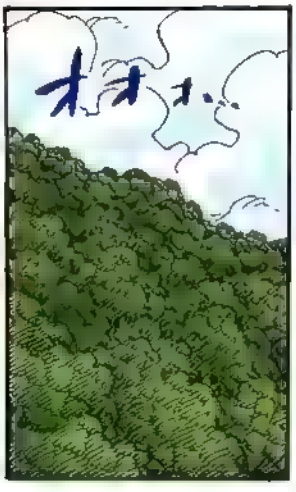
I...I'VE NEVER BEEN SO AFRAID IN MY LIFE!!
SO MANY VOICES...
...ARE FADING AWAY!!

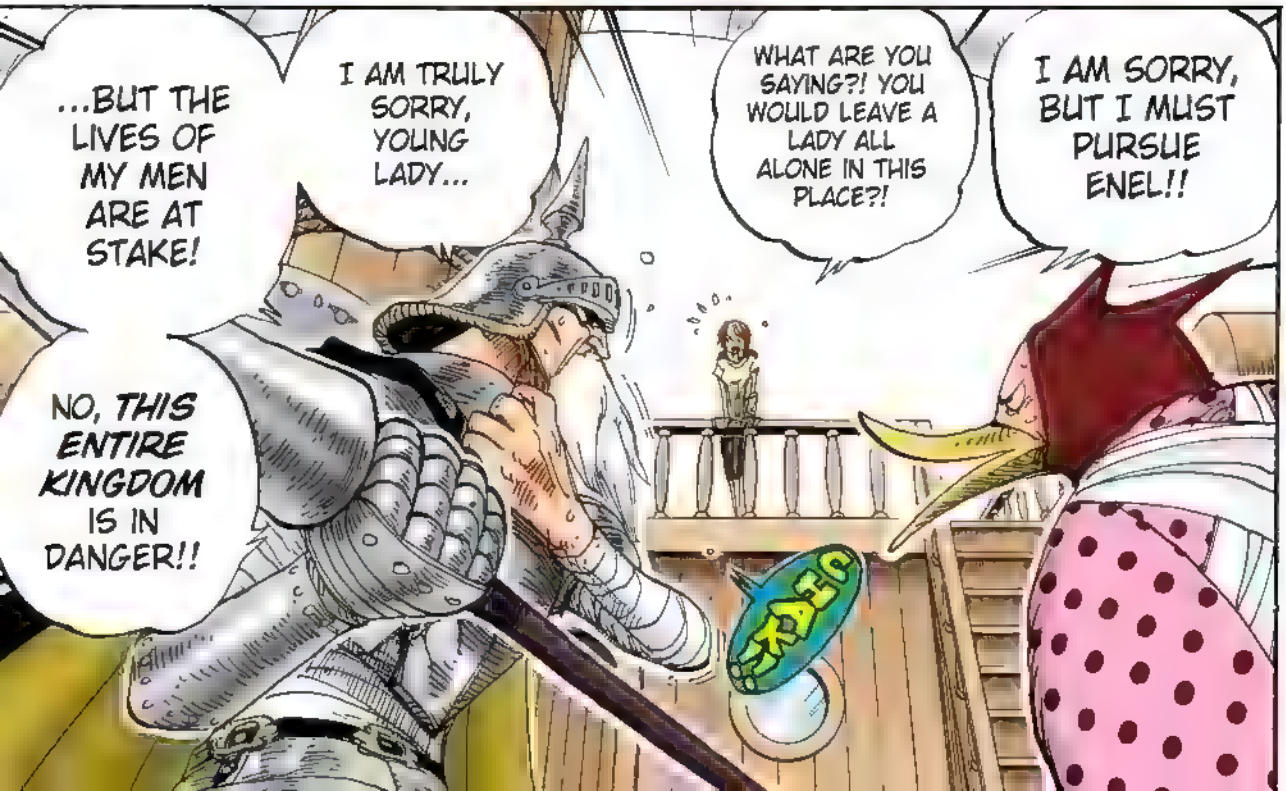

WHAT A STRANGE POWER!
TO BE ABLE TO HEAR VOICES IN THE FOREST FROM THIS FAR AWAY...
パラリラ パラリラ
SUU


IN ANY CASE, AISA, ARE YOU ALL RIGHT?
YOU'VE BEEN TREMBLING THIS WHOLE TIME.

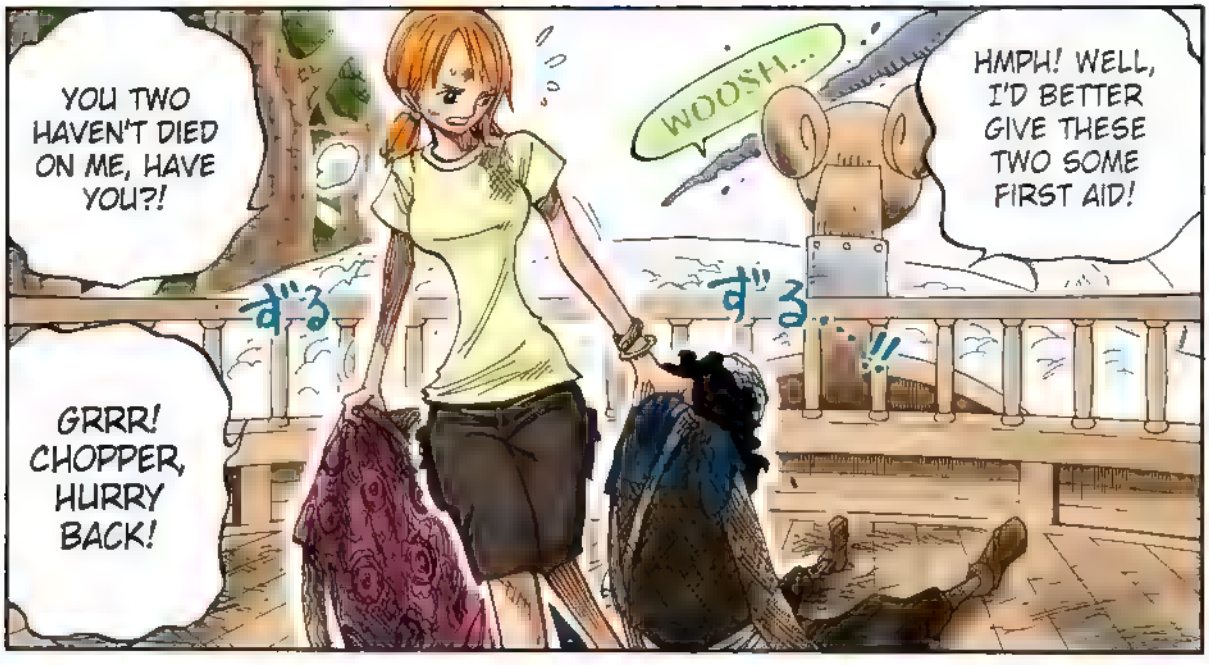
パラリラ パラリラ
YES, FATHER !!!
THEN WE'VE NO TIME TO LOSE! FULL SPEED AHEAD, CONIS!

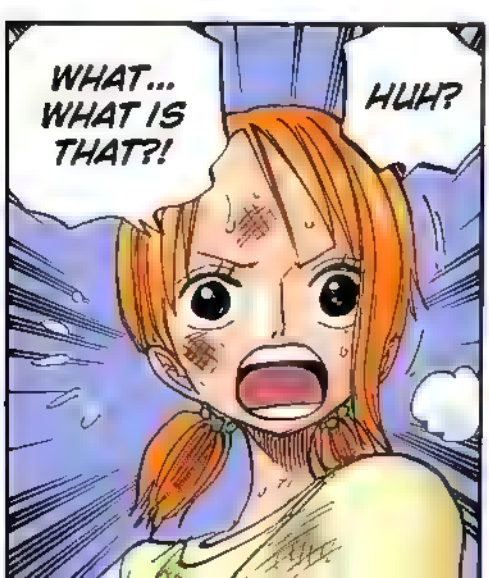

WHERE ARE YOU GOING, WEIRD KNIGHT?!
HEY!!




...BUT THE LIVES OF MY MEN ARE AT STAKE!
I AM TRULY SORRY, YOUNG LADY...
WHAT ARE YOU SAYING?! YOU WOULD LEAVE A LADY ALL ALONE IN THIS PLACE?!
I AM SORRY, BUT I MUST PURSUE ENEL!!
NO, THIS ENTIRE KINGDOM IS IN DANGER!!
スタン

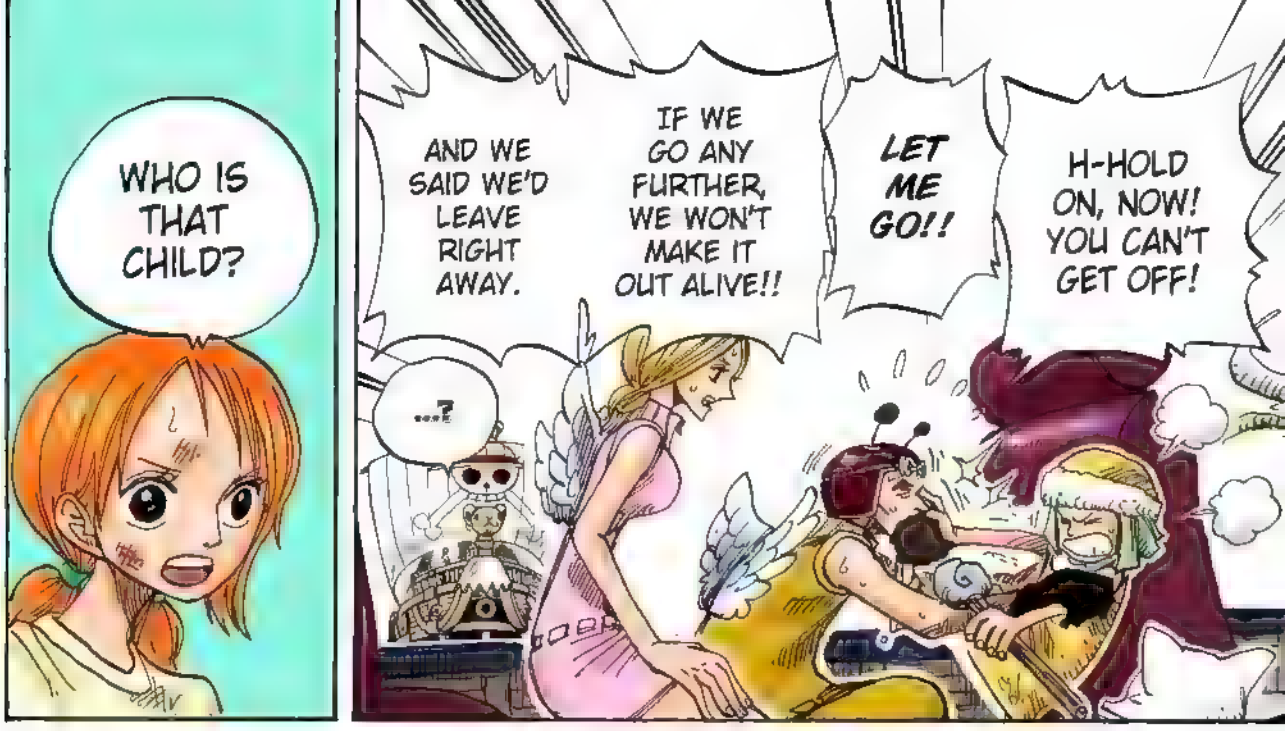
HEY WAIT, YOU SELFISH OLD...!!
PIEE!!
CAN YOU FLY, PIERRE ?!

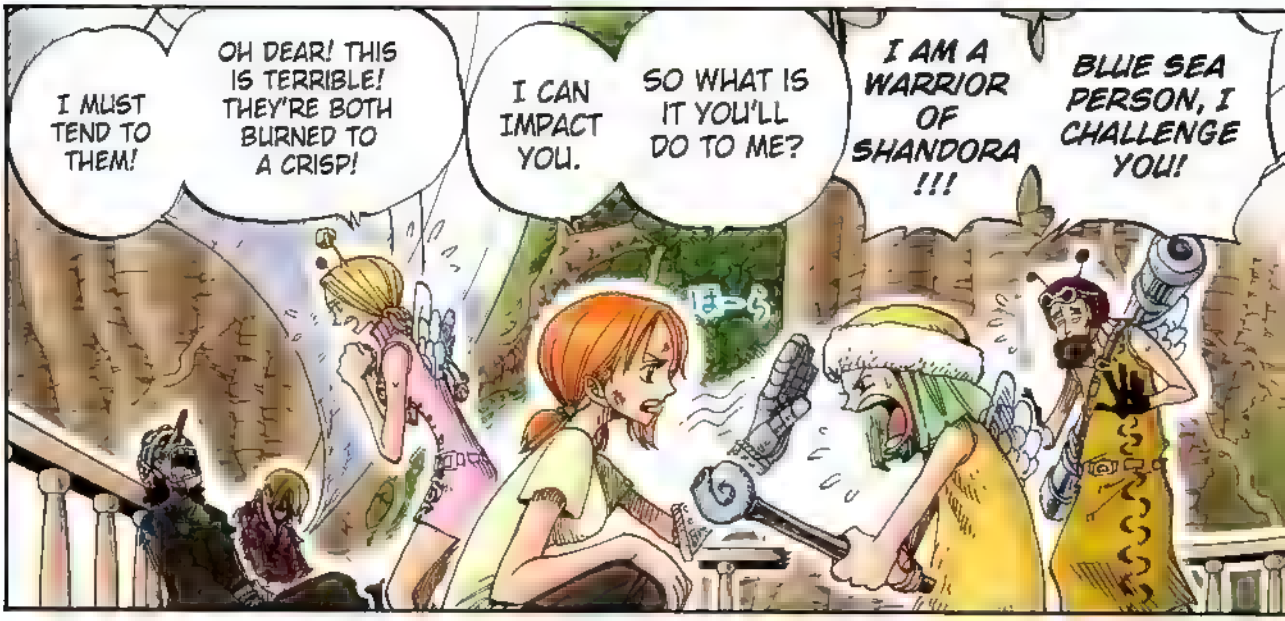

YOU TWO HAVEN'T DIED ON ME, HAVE YOU?!
WOOSH...
HMPH! WELL, I'D BETTER GIVE THESE TWO SOME FIRST AID!
GRRR! CHOPPER, HURRY BACK!


WHAT... WHAT IS THAT?!
HUH?

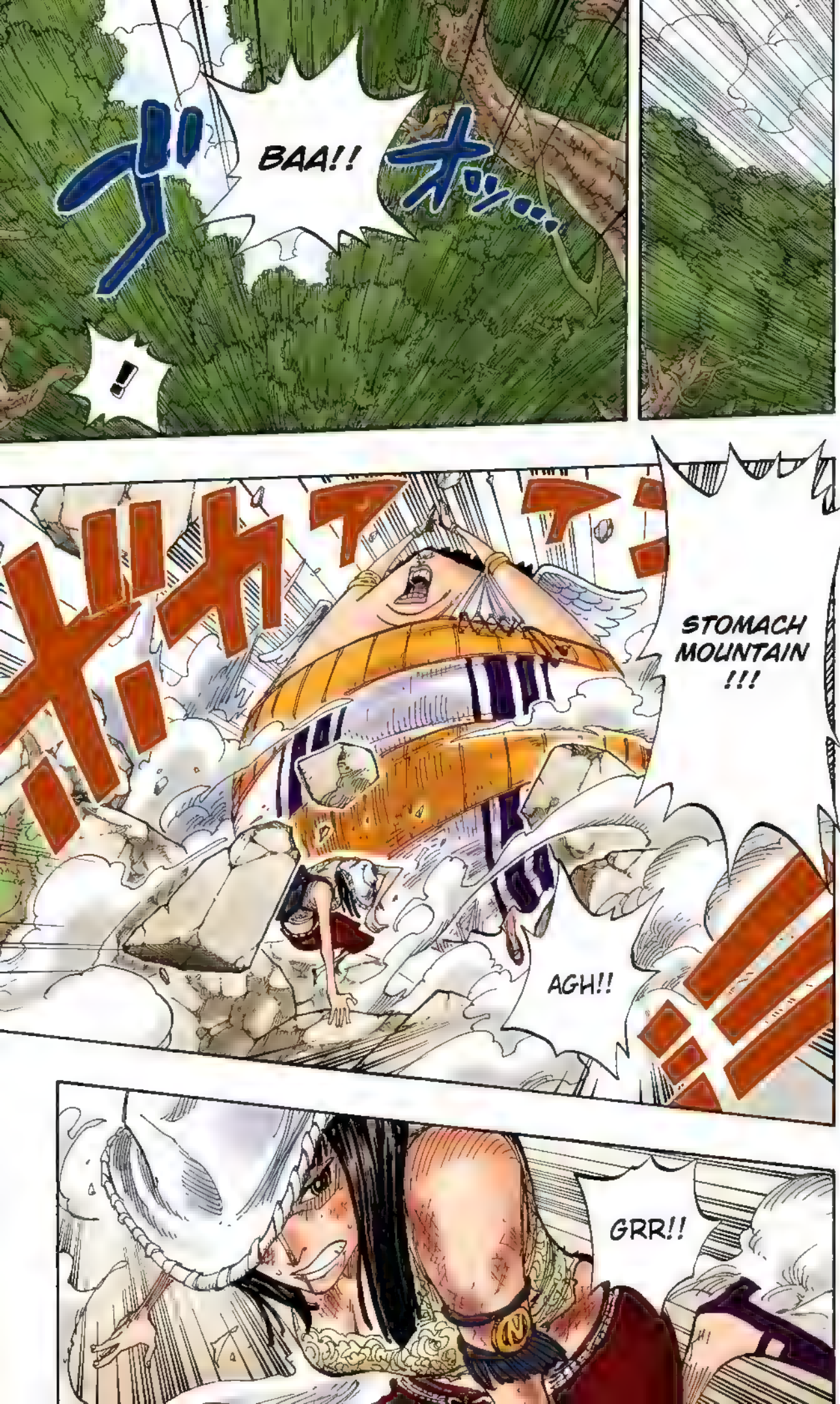
!!!

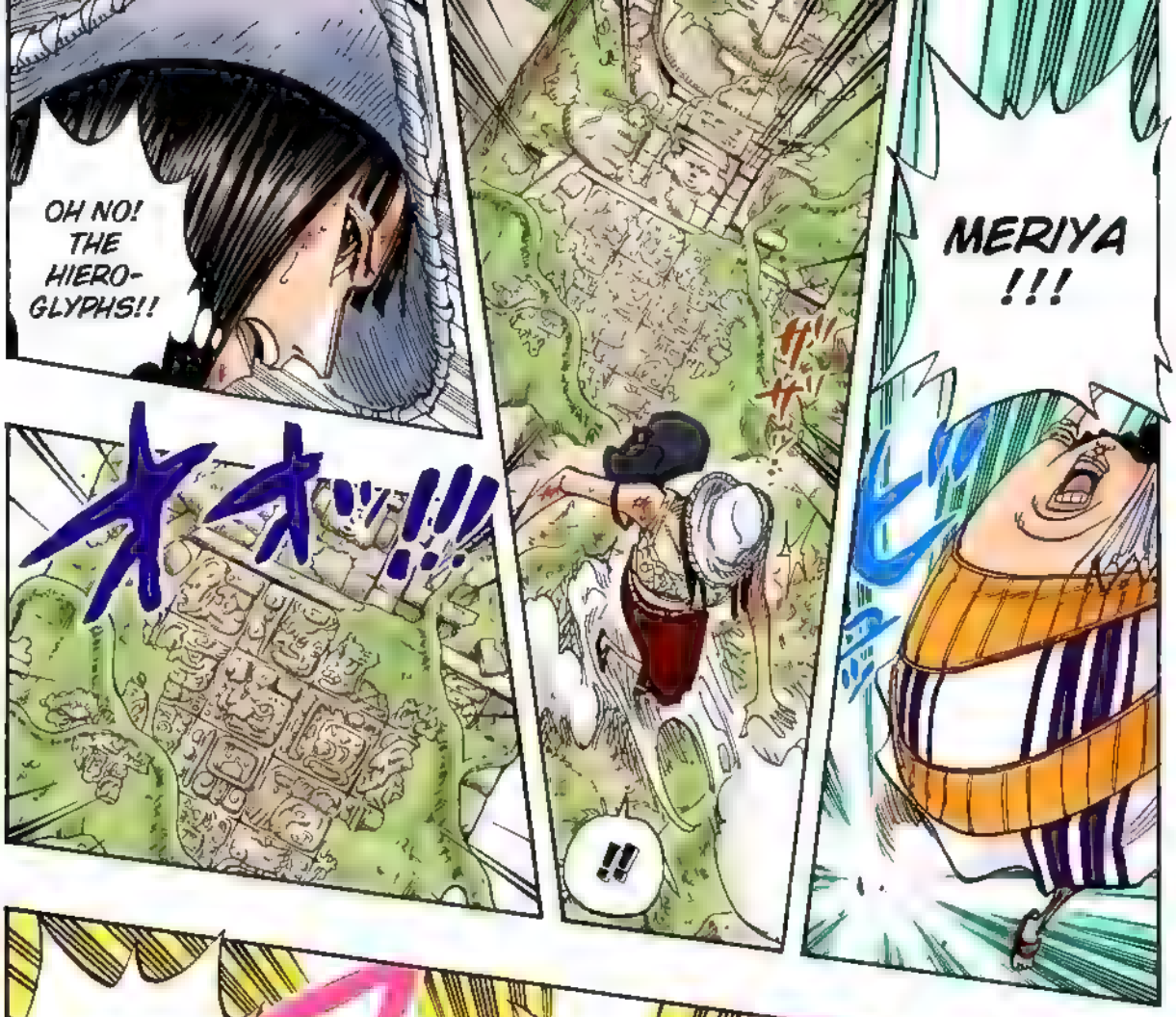
パラパパ パラパパ〜♪
!
OH! HEY!
NAMI!!
パラリラ〜♪
HUH?
CONIS!
パラパパ〜♪
PAGAYA!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING HERE?!
AND TURN DOWN THE SPEAKER!
ZZZ
どーん!!


WHO IS THAT CHILD?
AND WE SAID WE'D LEAVE RIGHT AWAY.
IF WE GO ANY FURTHER, WE WON'T MAKE IT OUT ALIVE!!
LET ME GO!!
H-HOLD ON, NOW! YOU CAN'T GET OFF!
...?

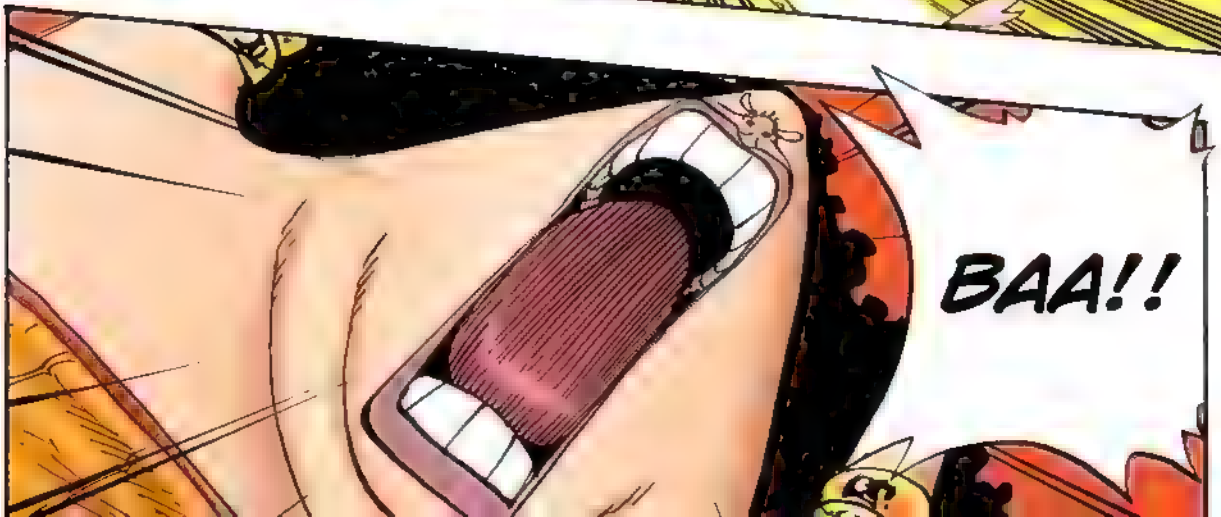

I MUST TEND TO THEM!
OH DEAR! THIS IS TERRIBLE! THEY'RE BOTH BURNED TO A CRISP!
I CAN IMPACT YOU.
SO WHAT IS IT YOU'LL DO TO ME?
I AM A WARRIOR OF SHANDORA !!!
BLUE SEA PERSON, I CHALLENGE YOU!

OH, I HAVE SOMETHING FOR YOU!
HURRY, BEFORE THE ENEMY SPOTS YOU!
WE CREATED A NEW RIVER WITH THE MILKY DIAL. IT WILL TAKE YOU DIRECTLY TO THE WHITE-WHITE SEA.
SORRY TO INTERRUPT, BUT YOU SHOULD STEER YOUR SHIP THIS WAY!
IF YOUR MUSIC DOESN'T GIVE US AWAY FIRST!

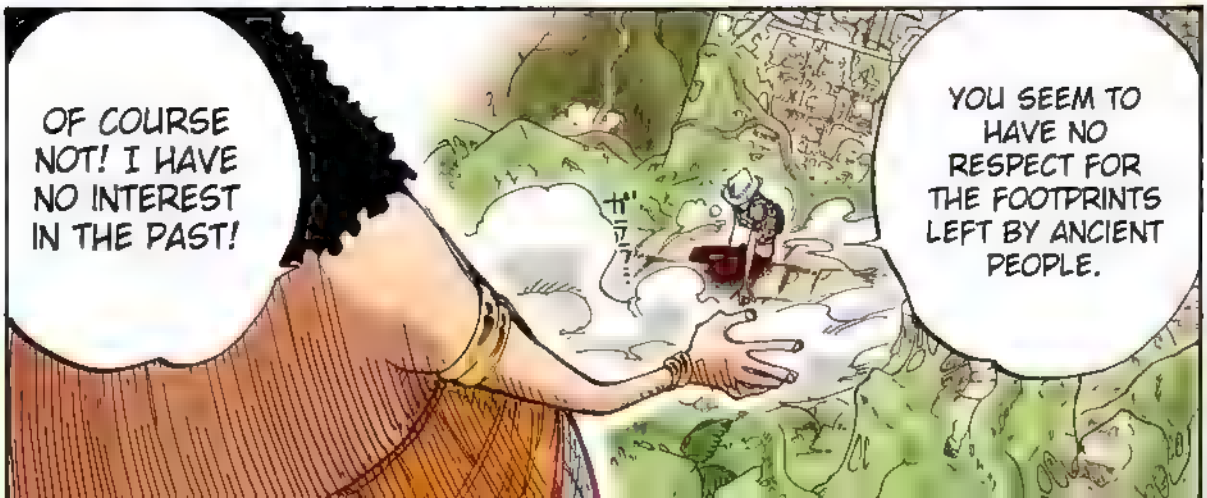

BAA!!
!
STOMACH MOUNTAIN !!!
AGH!!
GRR!!

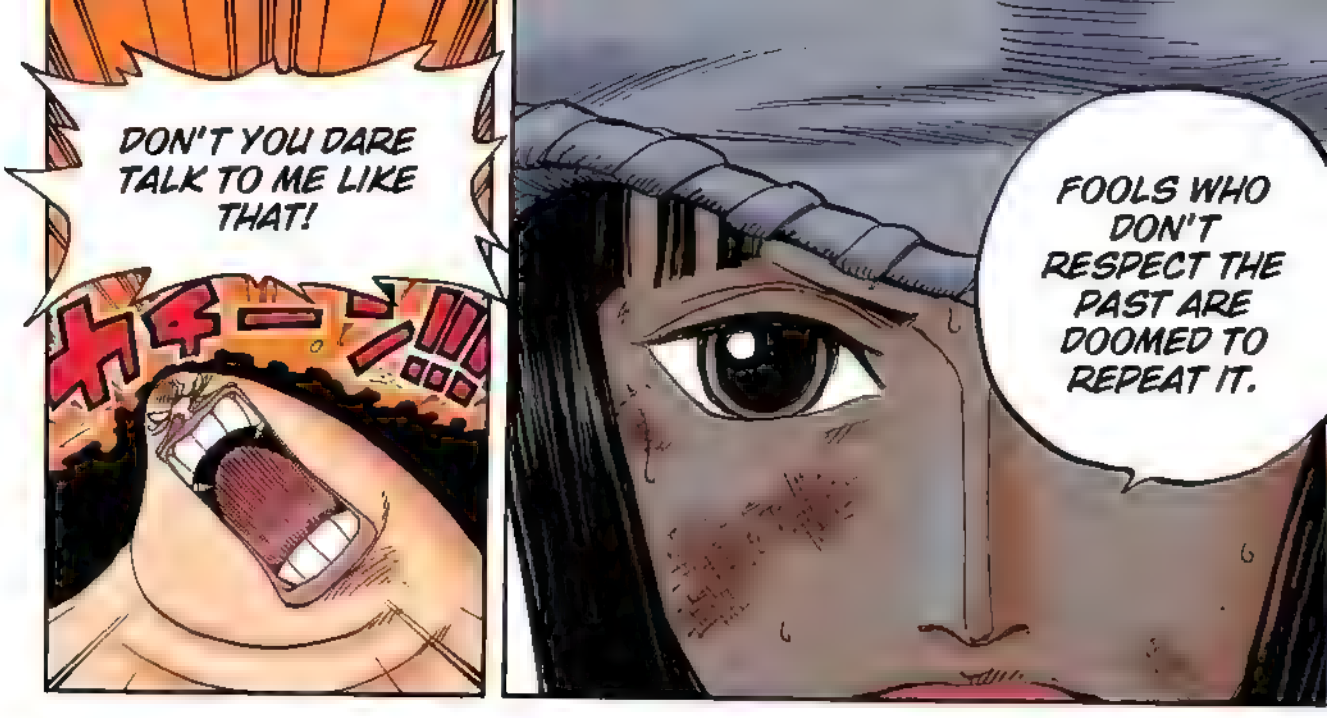

OH NO! THE HIERO-GLYPHS!!
オオッ!!!
!!
MERIYA !!!

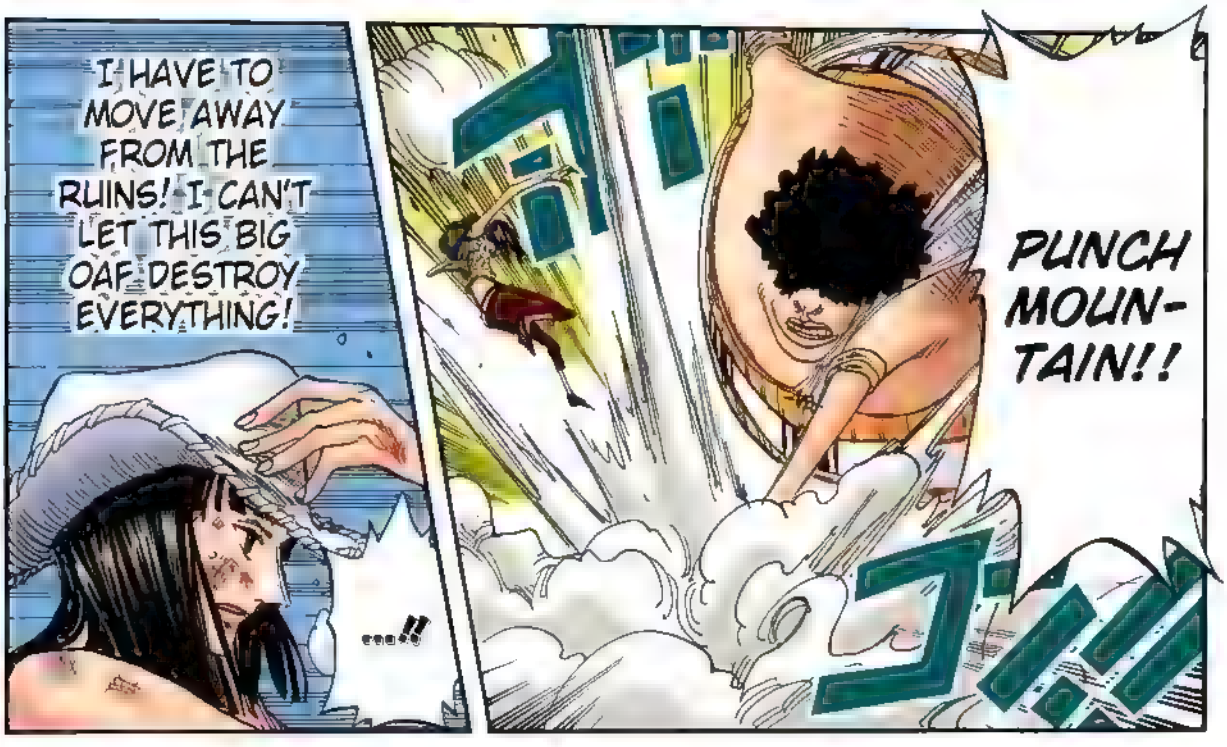
CALENDULA !!!
VEINTE FLEUR !!!

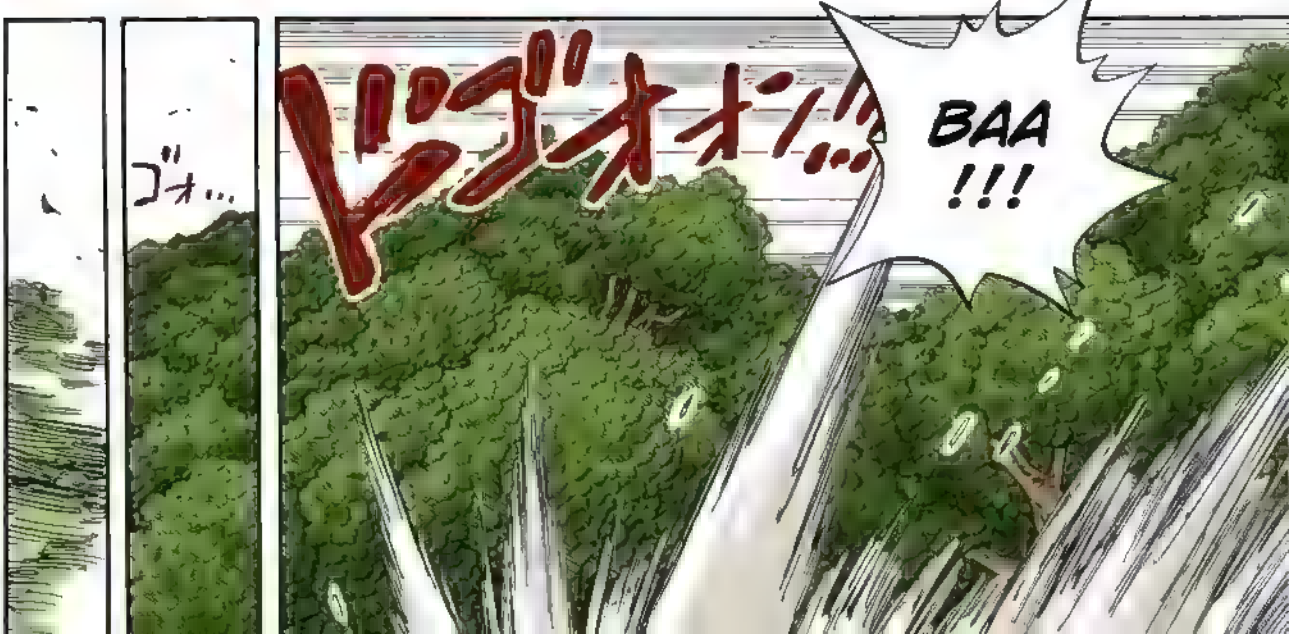

BAA!!

UGH!!
ドゴーン...
ガッ
!!!
ナミ!!!
HOW LONG DO YOU INTEND TO CLING TO THIS DRIED-UP CITY?
オオオオ...
NUEH HEH HEH...
ガラ...
...!!!
HUFF...

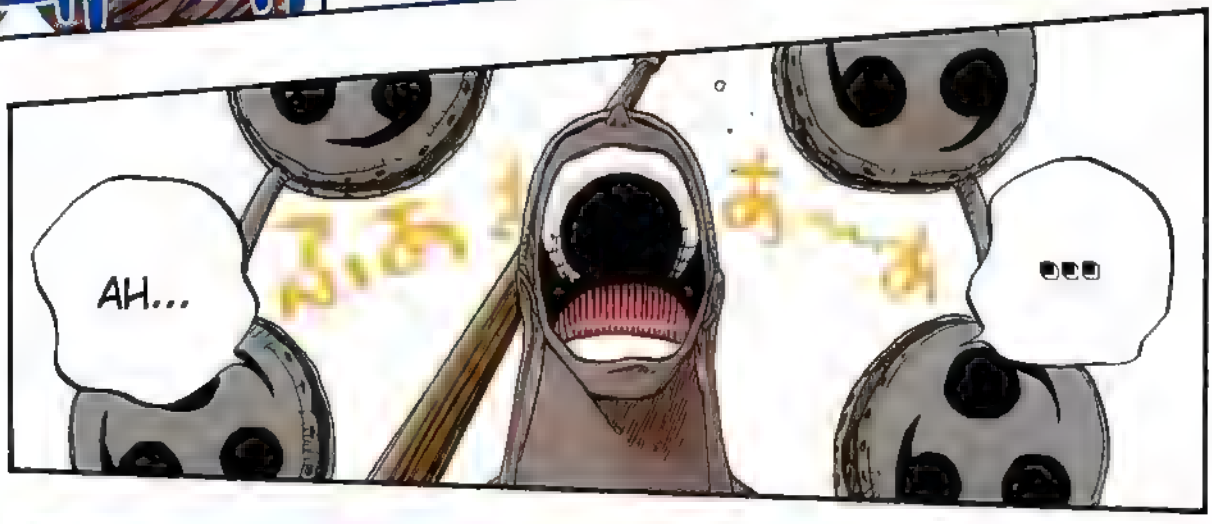

OF COURSE NOT! I HAVE NO INTEREST IN THE PAST!
YOU SEEM TO HAVE NO RESPECT FOR THE FOOTPRINTS LEFT BY ANCIENT PEOPLE.
ガラ...

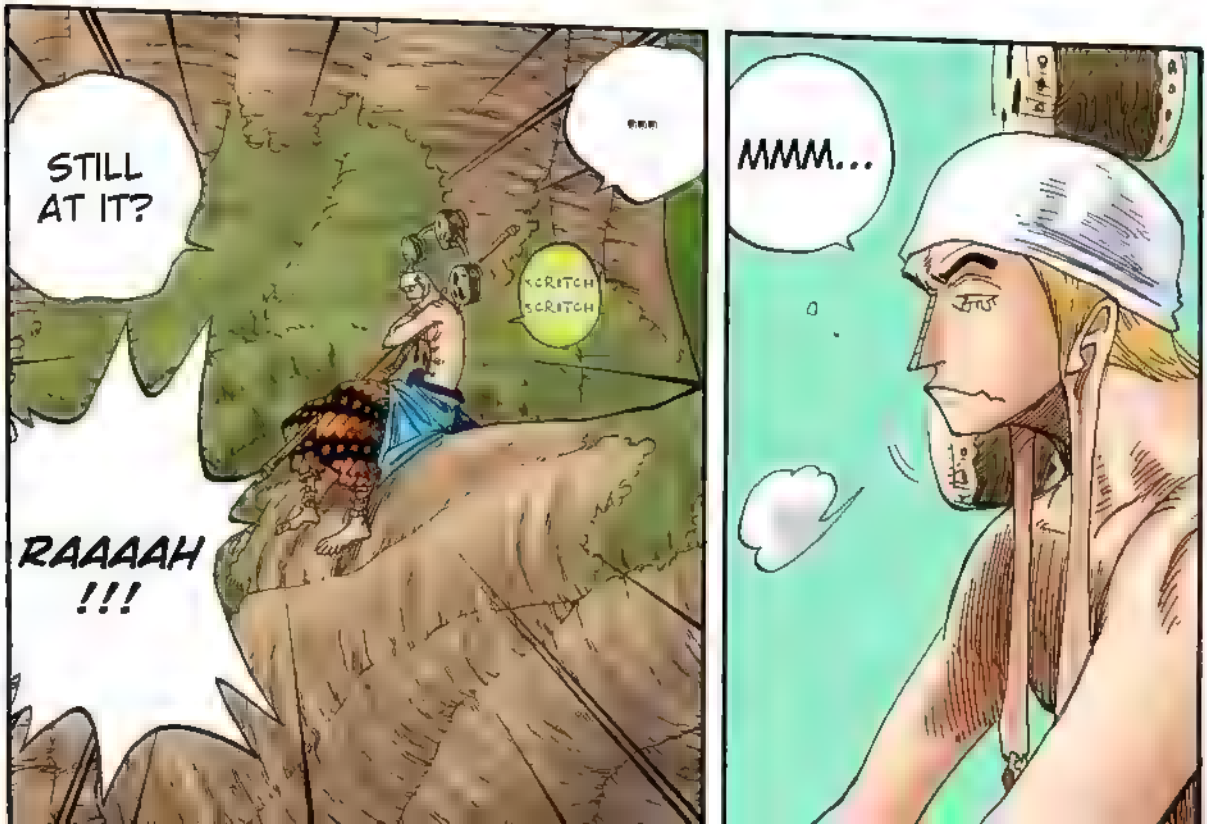

DON'T YOU DARE TALK TO ME LIKE THAT!
ｶﾁｰﾝ!!!
FOOLS WHO DON'T RESPECT THE PAST ARE DOOMED TO REPEAT IT.

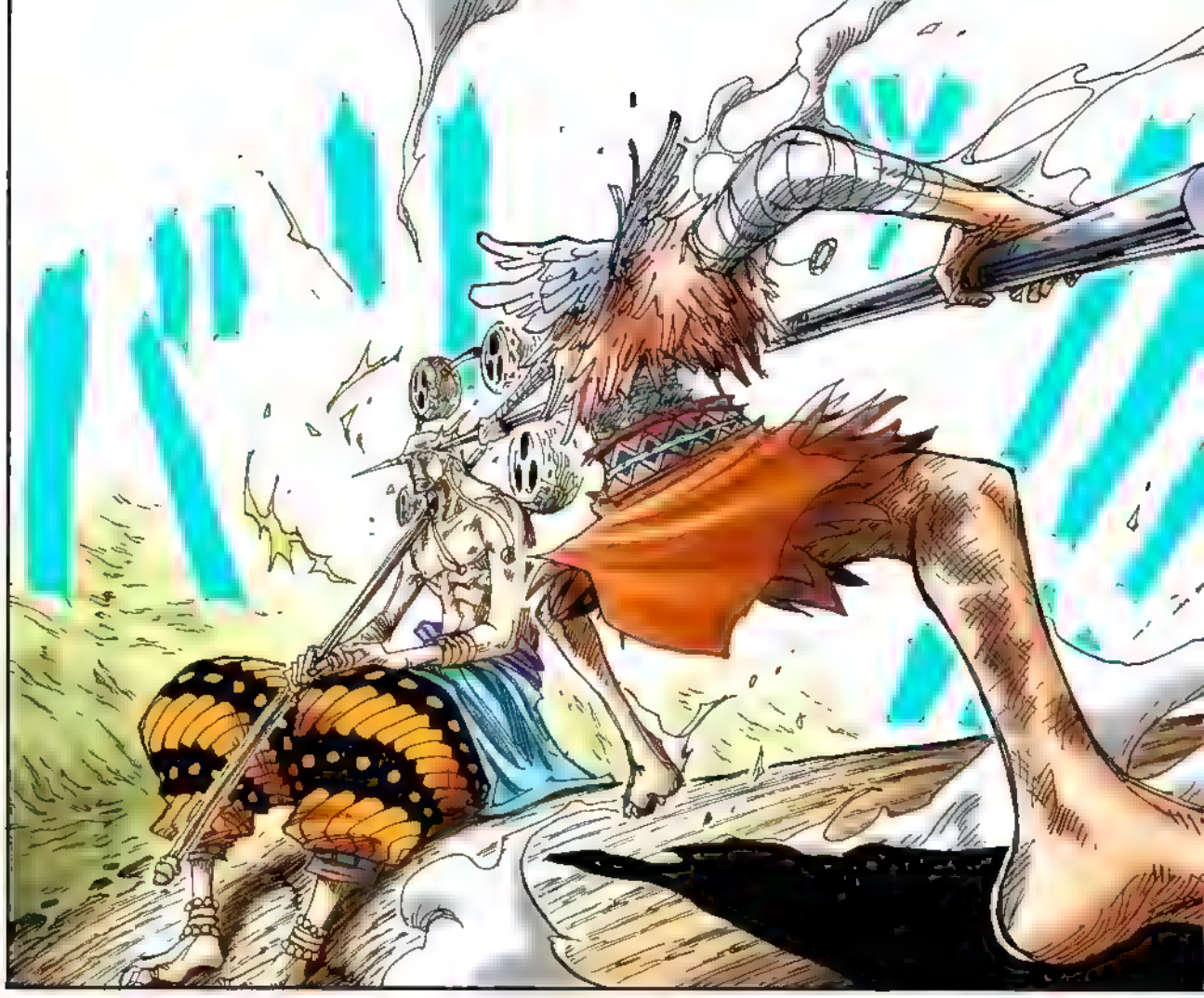

I HAVE TO MOVE AWAY FROM THE RUINS! I CAN'T LET THIS BIG OAF DESTROY EVERYTHING!
...!!
PUNCH MOUN-TAIN!!
ゴ!!!

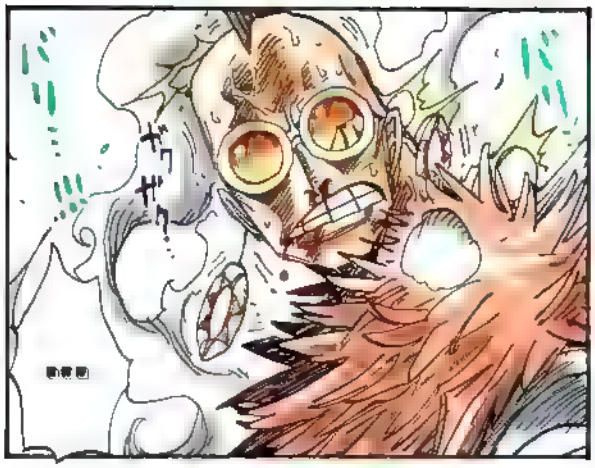

ゴォ...
ドゴオオ!!!
BAA !!!

ドオオ…
ゴゴォ…

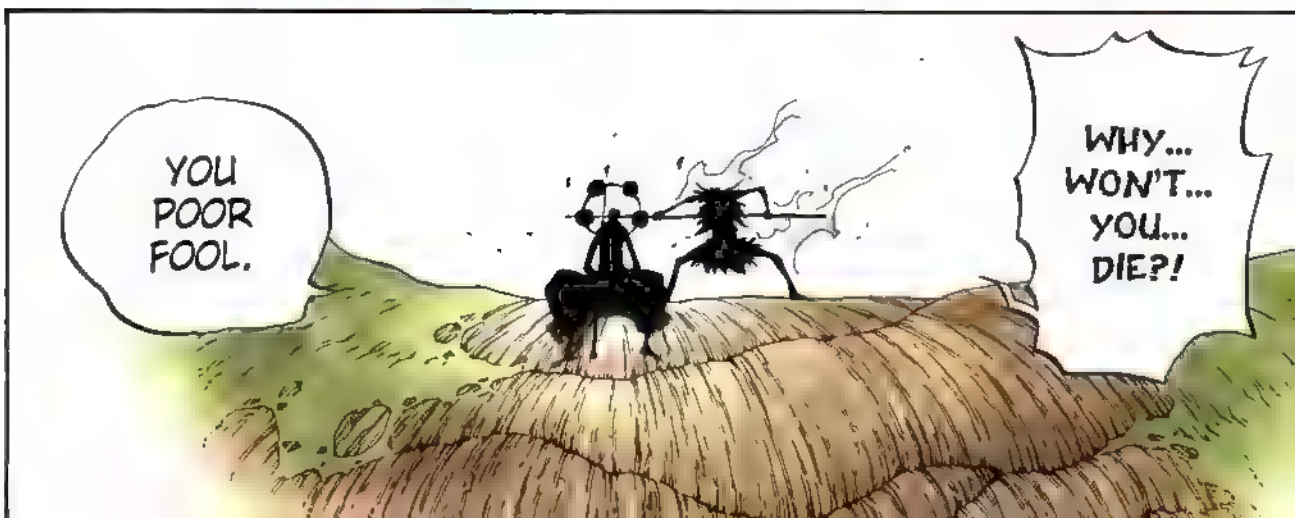

AH…
…

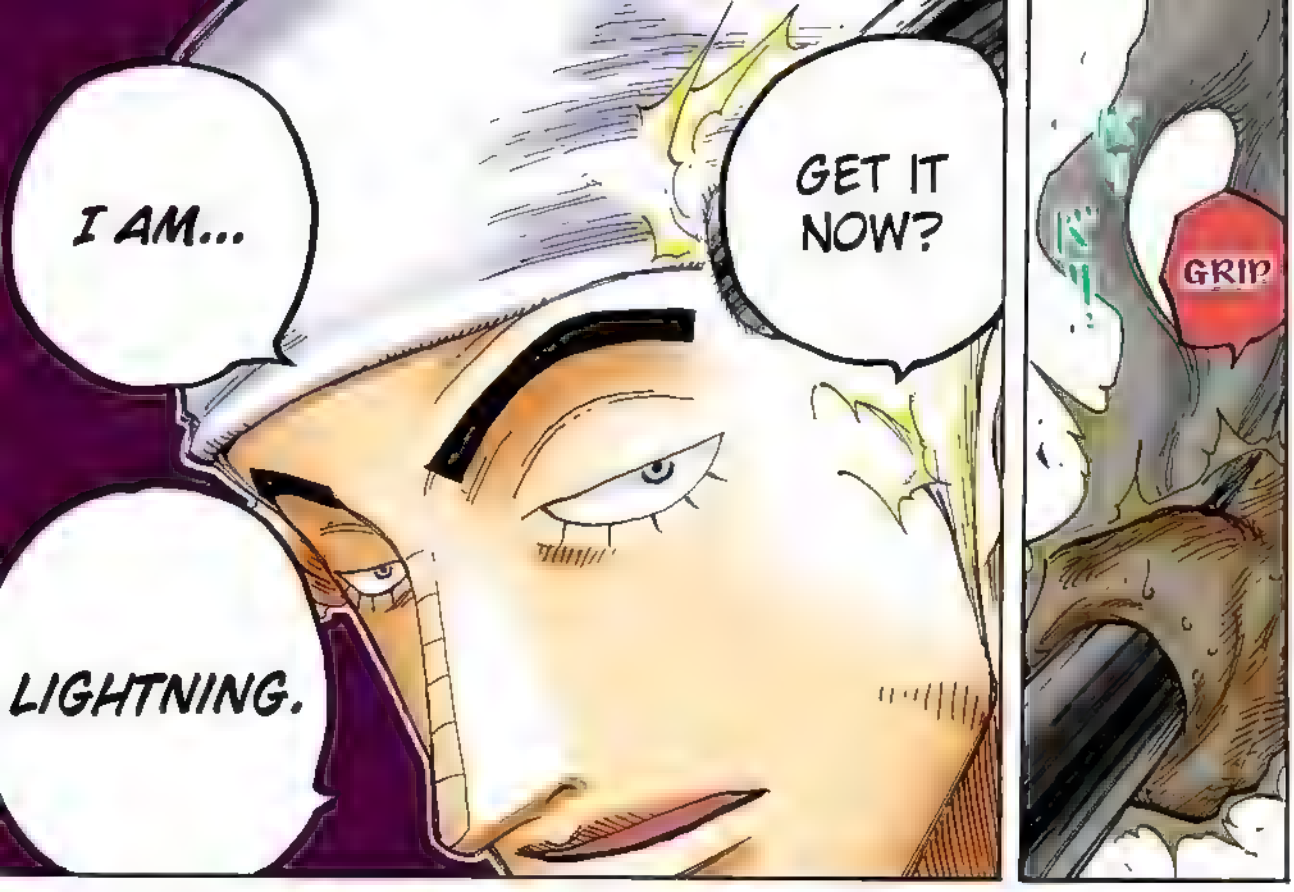

STILL AT IT?
…
SCRITCH SCRITCH
RAAAAH !!!
MMM…

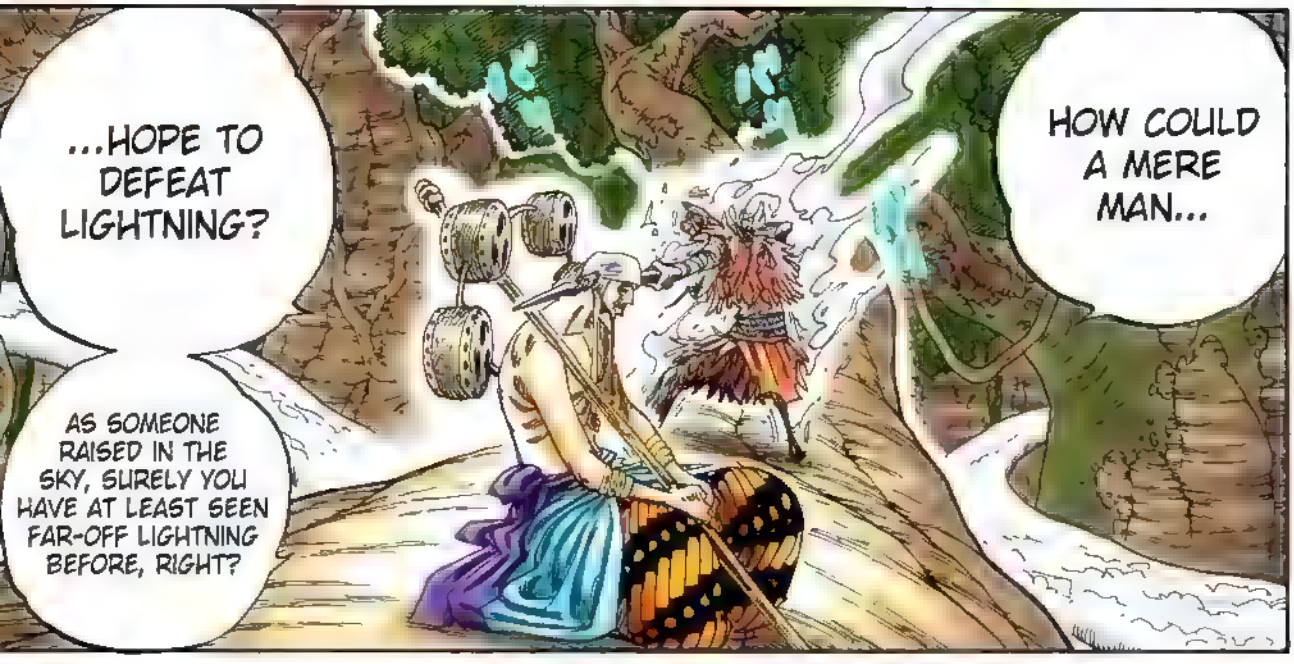


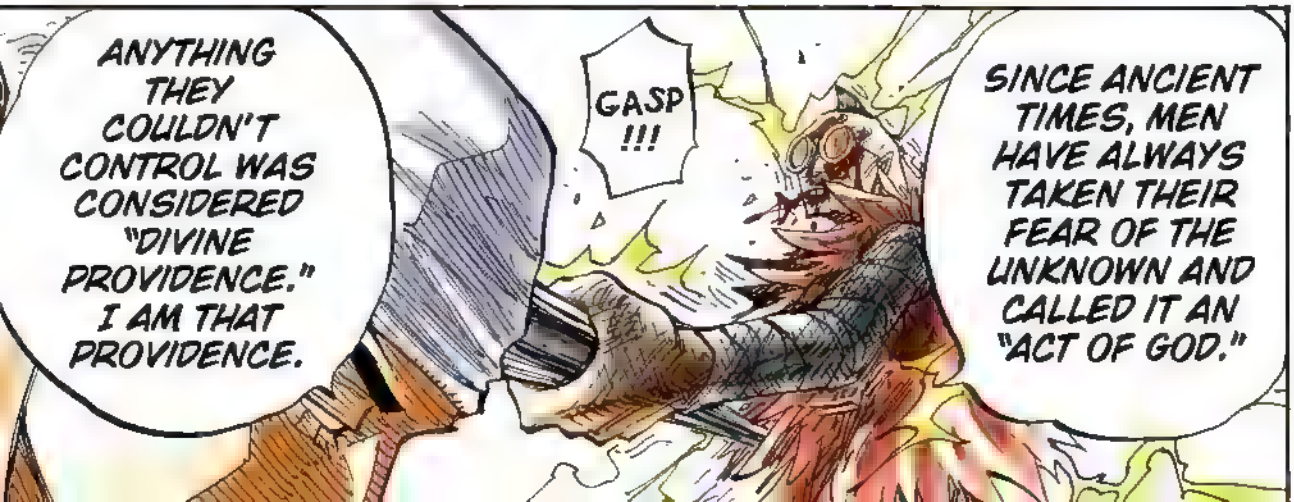

ガクガク
...

SORRY, I DOZED OFF.
YOU LOOK BEAT.

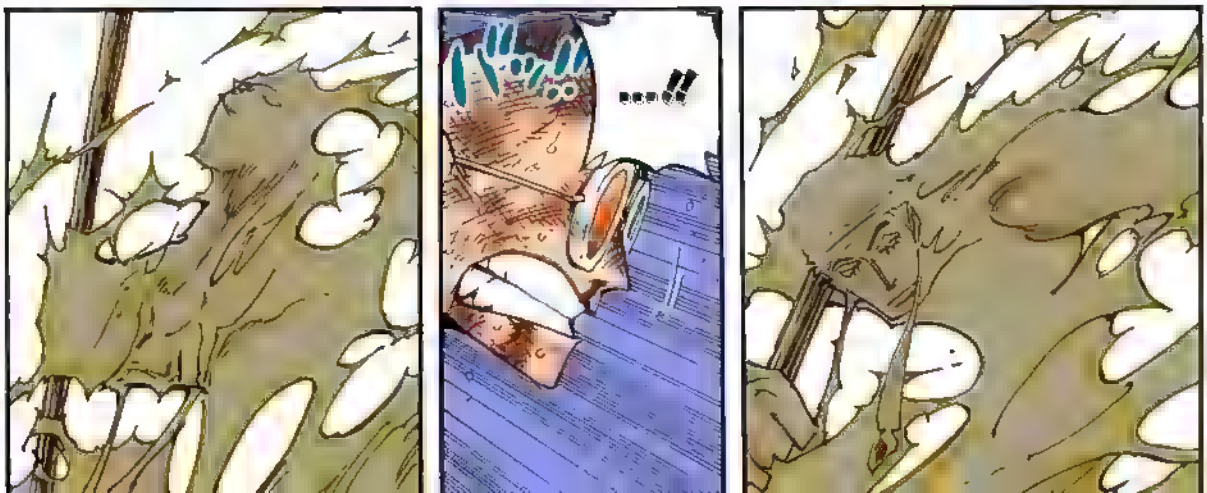

YOU POOR FOOL.
WHY... WON'T... YOU... DIE?!


I AM...
LIGHTNING.
GET IT NOW?
GRIP


...HOPE TO DEFEAT LIGHTNING?
AS SOMEONE RAISED IN THE SKY, SURELY YOU HAVE AT LEAST SEEN FAR-OFF LIGHTNING BEFORE, RIGHT?
HOW COULD A MERE MAN...


ANYTHING THEY COULDN'T CONTROL WAS CONSIDERED "DIVINE PROVIDENCE." I AM THAT PROVIDENCE.
GASP !!!
SINCE ANCIENT TIMES, MEN HAVE ALWAYS TAKEN THEIR FEAR OF THE UNKNOWN AND CALLED IT AN "ACT OF GOD."

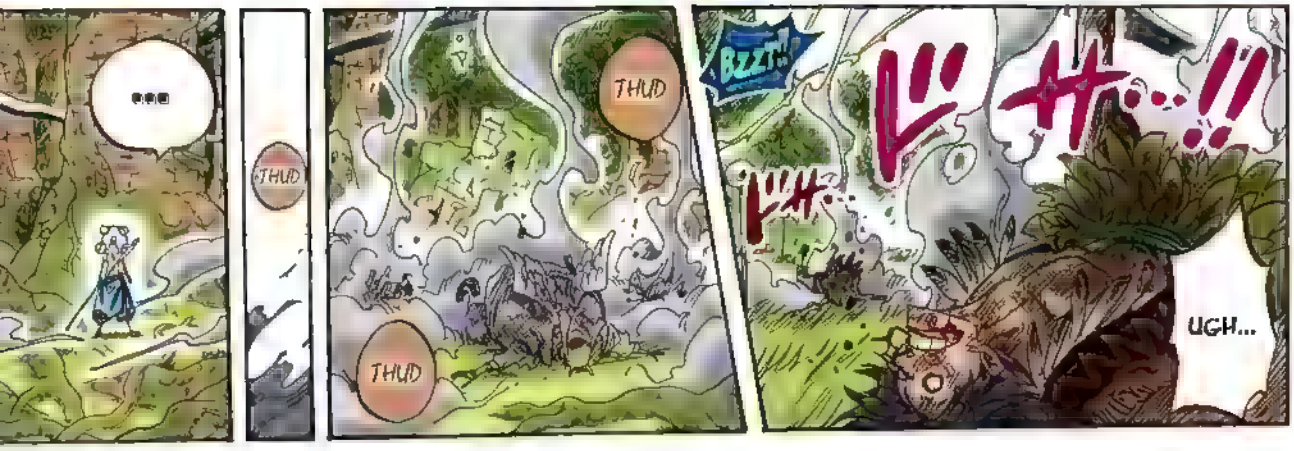
UGH!!
KRAKLE!!
ばっ!!
?
BURN BLADE !!!
!

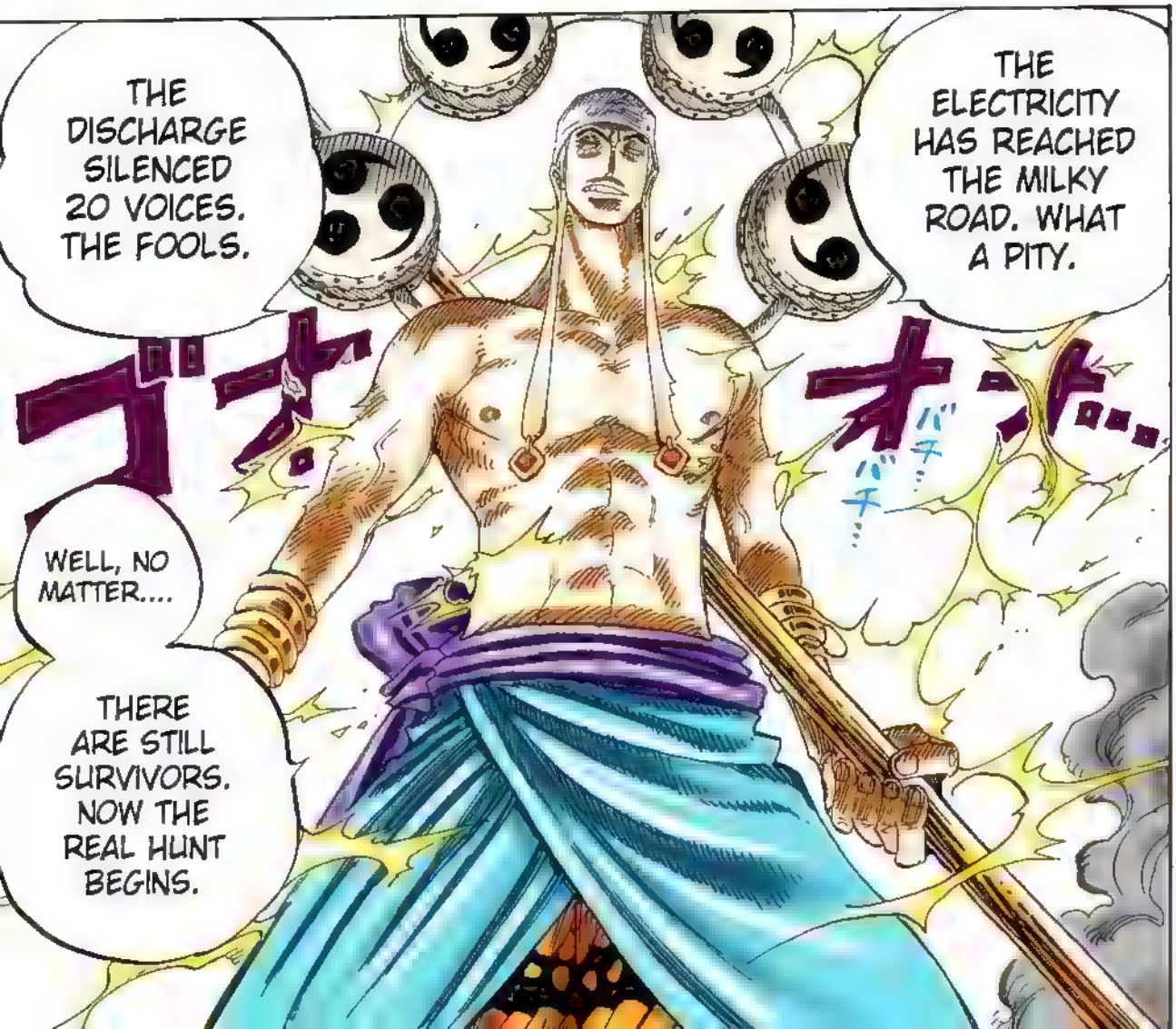

...!!

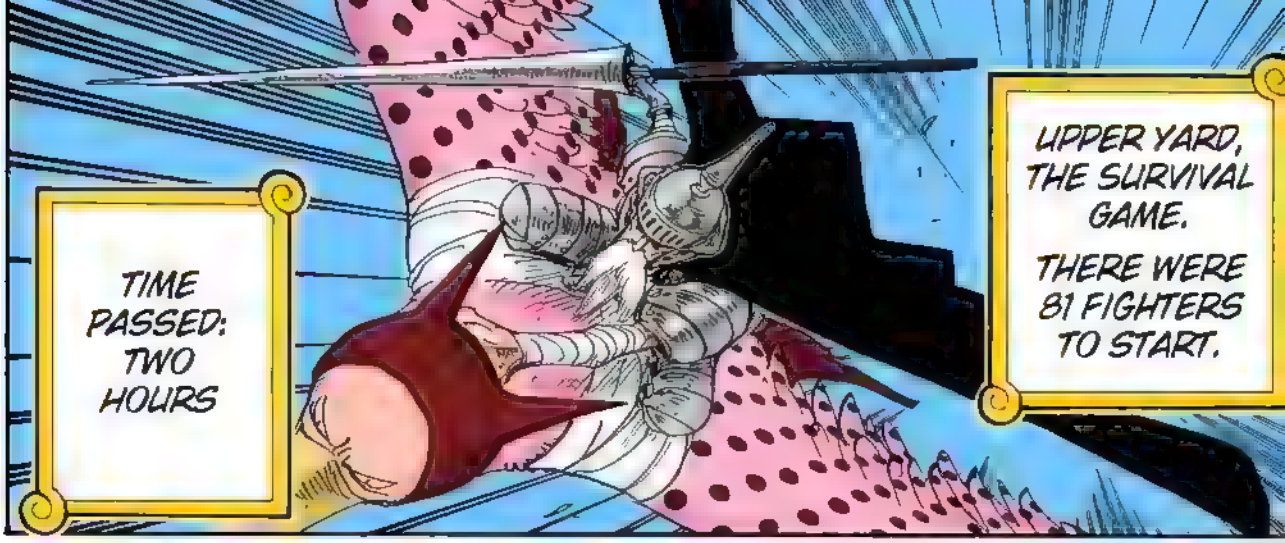
オオッ…
YOU REALLY SHOULD START RUNNING.
YOUR FIVE MINUTES ARE UP.
I'LL DEFEND MYSELF NOW!!
YA HA HA!
YOU THINK YOU'RE FASTER THAN LIGHTNING ???
!!
WYPER! I'M GETTING KILLED HERE! YOUR REJECT DIAL WILL HAVE NO EFFECT ON HIM!
...!!!
1,000,000 VOLT...
RUN, WYPER !!!

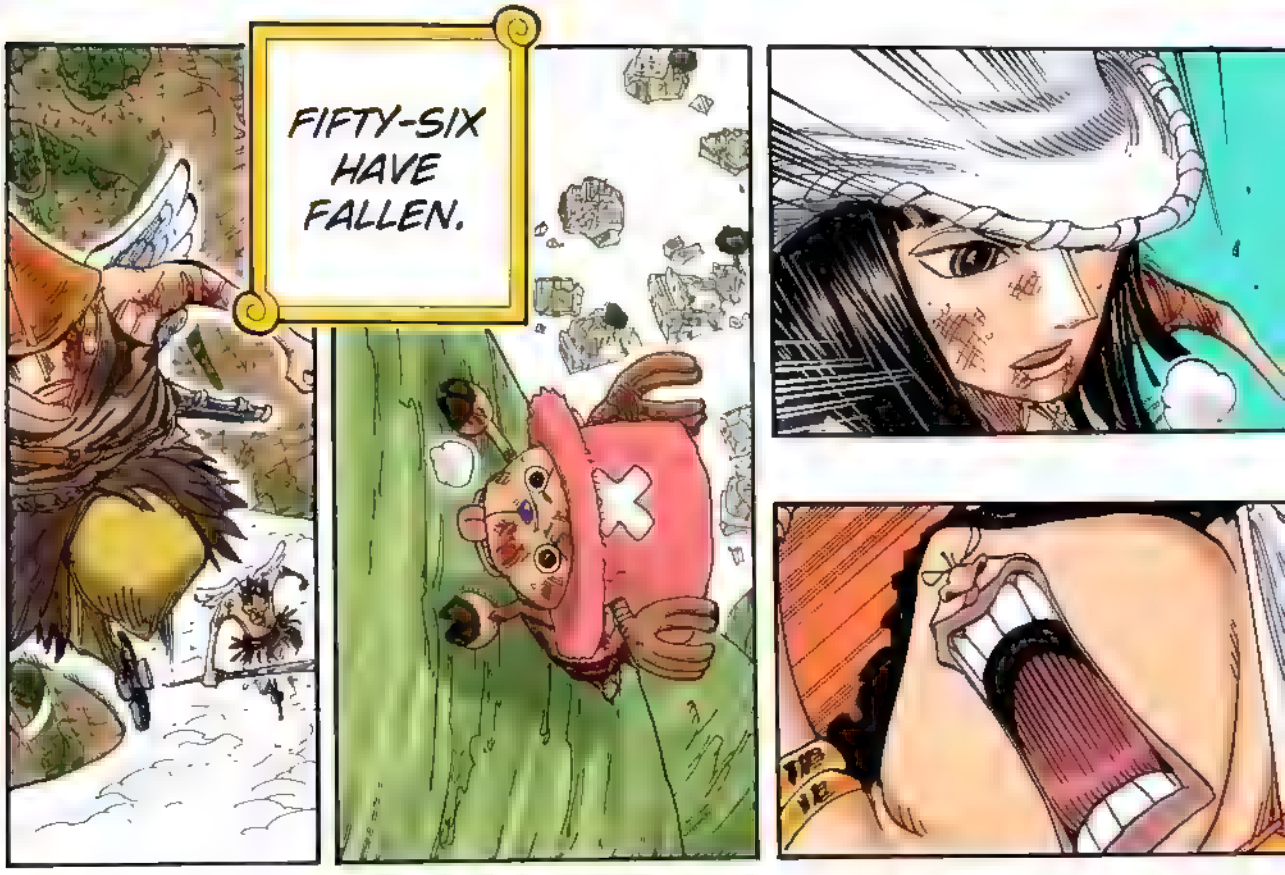
VARI
!!!
!!!!

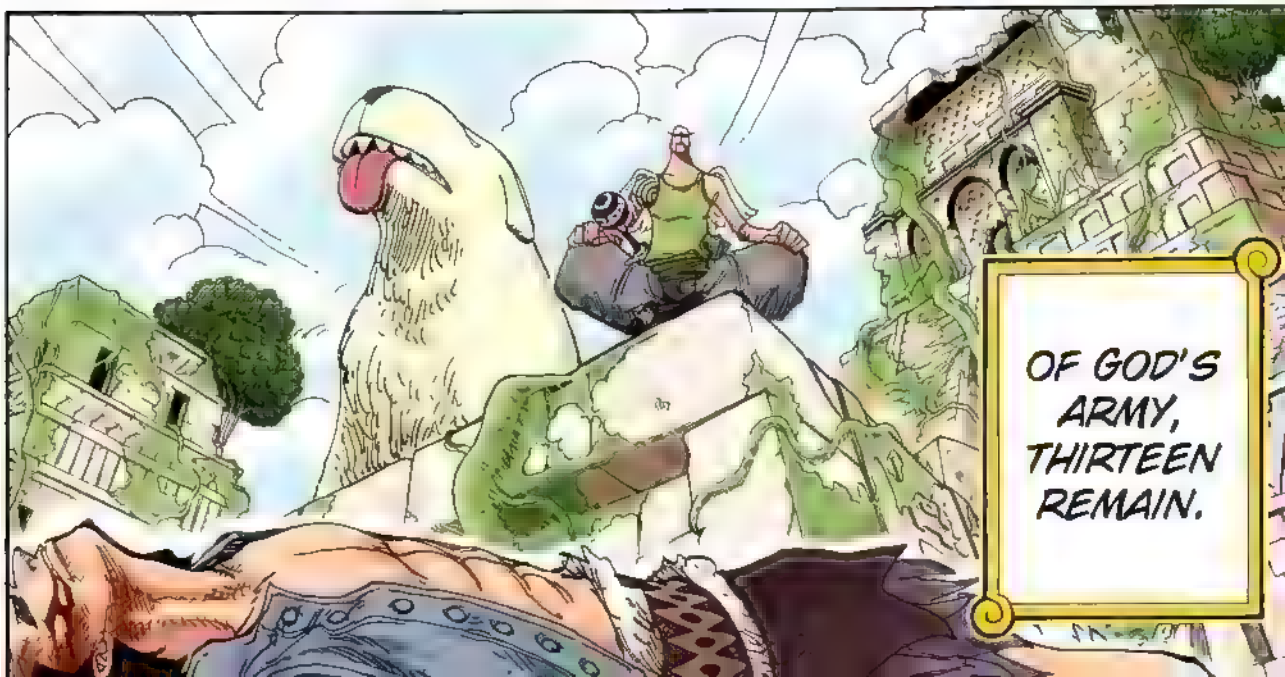
BAA...
HEY! MY BODY'S NUMB...
HMM?


...
THUD
THUD
THUD
BZZT...
UGH...


THE DISCHARGE SILENCED 20 VOICES. THE FOOLS.
THE ELECTRICITY HAS REACHED THE MILKY ROAD. WHAT A PITY.
WELL, NO MATTER....
THERE ARE STILL SURVIVORS. NOW THE REAL HUNT BEGINS.


TIME PASSED: TWO HOURS
UPPER YARD, THE SURVIVAL GAME.
THERE WERE 81 FIGHTERS TO START.


FIFTY-SIX HAVE FALLEN.


OF GOD'S ARMY, THIRTEEN REMAIN.

OF THE SHANDIANS, SEVEN STILL STAND.
ドン…!!
AND OF THE STRAW HAT CREW, FIVE ARE LEFT.
TOTAL NUMBER LEFT STANDING: TWENTY-FIVE.
TO BE CONTINUED IN ONE PIECE, VOL. 29!

COMING NEXT VOLUME:

A series of unlikely events throws the Straw Hats together in the worst possible place—smack dab in the middle of a battle between Enel and the Shandians! With only one hour left in the diabolical Survival Game, who will be the last one left standing?!

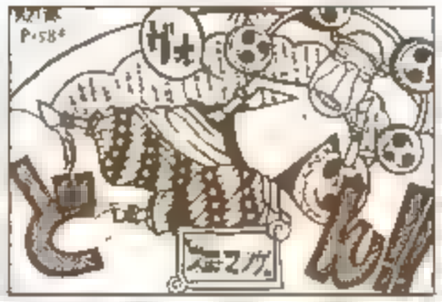
ON SALE NOW!

ONE PIECE

（北海道　フッキー20さん）

行けーっ！ チョッパー!!

（沖縄県　ちのサン）



出世ラクダ。出世しすぎだ!!

（福岡県　ウメさん）

（石川県　便乗世代さん）

だれも便乗して来てねえよ、今回は。

（広島県　大志さん）

何を描く？

（福島県　はらいたサン）

色っぽナミさん♡

（佐賀県　平山麗覚さん）

ヒゲそったら
そんなんか!!

（広島県　つっちゃんサン）

イヨ〜〜オ!!

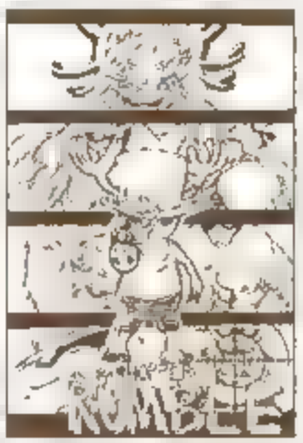
（岡山県　山本剛士さん）

手強いぜ!!

（山口県　アオバさん）

女戦士ラキは戦う！

（広島県　中久保歩さん）



ランブーボー
ランブーボー。

（静岡県　あきつく♡さん）

いらない。

（埼玉県　おやじ。サン）

太陽と２人づれ！

（栃木県　小吉さん）

みんなでギロリ。

ONE PIECE

（石川県　トレシーさん）

ロマン探しの旅に出ろ！

（千葉県　HIROさん）

どんなかけ声たよ。

（茨城県　あやサン）

イエイ。

（奈良県　ベキラさん）

ごめんたー!!

（新潟県　?さん）

そんなバカな。

（東京都　まりもサン）

頑張るたしぎ！

（宮城県　赤間信一さん）

対立!! ワイパーとガン・フォール!!!

（鹿児島県　カリメロさん）

それがおれ様の生きる道。

（神奈川県　しをサン）

みんなで暴れた海！ 備えてるか？

（長野県　ビショップさん）

大頭～～!!

（東京都　梨左さん）

おしとやかに…。

（岐阜県　アフロマンさん）

"新時代"の若頭！

（千葉県　栗源さん）

いいね～。ボロ電車！
いい!!

（埼玉県　二年一組八番さん）

死を呼ぶ男。

（埼玉県　海牛飛鳥さん）

翼は自由を求めてるのだ。

ONE PIECE

（岩手県　藤本いちおサン）

刺すわよ♡

（福岡県　T.Tさん）

元神様、戦いの時!!

（鹿児島県　果汁100%さん）

ワポルの店の人気商品！

（北海道　鎌鹿彩子さん）

（宮城県　ウソップビームさん）

まさにカマキリ。

（広島県　KOさん）

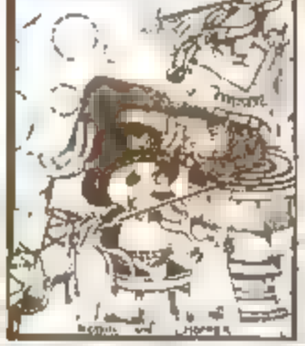
最強タッグ!?
ナミとロビン！

（長野県　もずくサン）

いつでもみんなに元気をプレゼント♪

（秋田県　いやらし勃発さん）

おれも宝払いで～!!



（岩手県　いつもどこからサン）

バイオリンの練習中～。

（北海道　Mr.マリモくんさん）

玉の試練？

（茨城県　瀬尾浩由さん）

ギャー!! 恐い～!!

（福岡県／匿名希望さん）

離れて見ると「ONE PIECE」!!

決まった！　愛ちからの一味!!

（鹿児島県　中山加奈子さん）

ONE PIECE

応募されました文章、イラスト等は、一定期間経過されたあと破棄されます。保存しておきたい場合は、あらかじめコピーをとってからご応募ください。また、掲載時に、名前や住所を秘匿したい場合は、その旨を明記してください。ご応募いただきました文面の著作権は、集英社に帰属します。

（北海道　ナミタさん）

ガキーン!!

（東京都　森田葉子さん）

妙にカワイイ
メリーメット。

（熊本県　JETさん）

挑発する大人のロビン♡

（東京都　掌さん）

良き兄キ、サンジ。

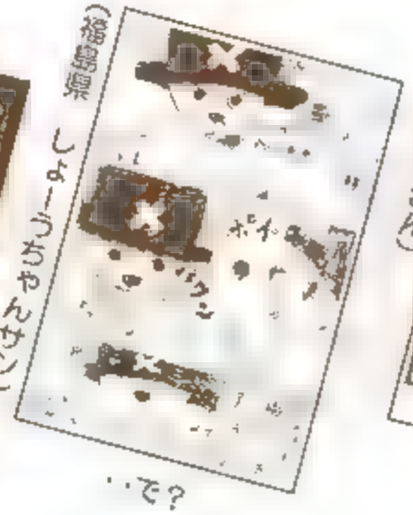
（沖縄県　marーyoさん）

ナミ、ヘアメイク中。

（石川県　大江奈緒子さん）

借金は返してもらう!!

（福島県　しょーうちゃんサン）



‥で?

（鳥取県　松田さん）

花とナミ。

（リトルガーデン3丁目　緑鬼のゴヨロヒーさん）

届かねーよ!!

（和歌山県　小西玲さん）

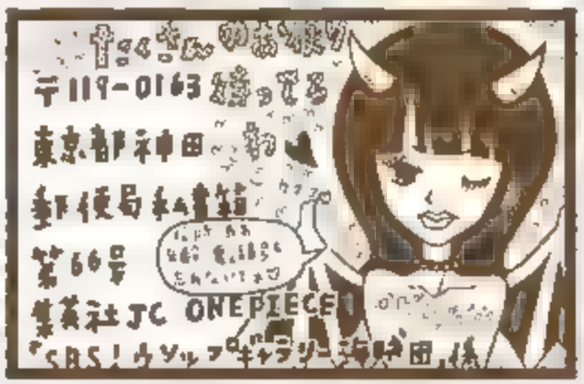
冒険のあいまにな。

アニメに関するあて先こちら。

〒119-8567
東京都練馬区東大泉2丁目10番5号
東映アニメーション企画営業部
「ONE PIECE」係

漫画に関するあて先こちら。

（大阪府　鉄郎さん）



（愛知県　ケタツさん）

うっかりまた次巻!!

（茨城県　ベンジーさん）

楽しい天国になるといいな!

（千葉県　アイ アム・しばーんサン）

スペースワンピース。

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
28巻

尾田栄一郎

©尾田栄一郎 2003, 2012

初版発行　　2003年
デジタル版発行　2012年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

ONE PIECE
ワンピース
巻二十八

尾田栄一郎

集英社

尾田栄一郎

「テトリス楽しいなあ。うひょー」

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

本体・表紙

ジャンプ・コミックス

集英社

本体・裏表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

JUMP COMICS

ワンピース

ONE PIECE

巻二十九 "聖職曲"

尾田栄一郎

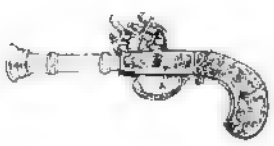
EIICHIRO ODA

尾田栄一郎

Some people think that hot things have to be eaten while they're hot, or they'll lose their delicious flavor. But surely there are more people who cool down their food before eating it. So shouldn't we have a special name for people who can eat piping hot food? How about calling them *"racy tongues"*? I envy people like that, so I picked an embarrassing name.

-Eiichiro Oda, 2003

In Japan, people who can't eat hot foods are said to have a *neko jita*, a cat's tongue. --Editor



Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

ONE PIECE VOL. 29
SKYPIEA PART 6

SHONEN JUMP Manga Edition

STORY AND ART BY EIICHIRO ODA

English Adaptation/Megan Bates
Translation/Masumi Matsumoto, HC Language Solutions Inc.
Touch-up Art & Lettering/John Hunt
Design/Sean Lee
Supervising Editor/Yuki Murashige
Editor/Yuki Takagaki

ONE PIECE © 1997 by Eiichiro Oda. All rights reserved.
First published in Japan in 1997 by SHUEISHA Inc., Tokyo.
English translation rights arranged by SHUEISHA Inc.

The stories, characters and incidents mentioned in this publication are entirely fictional.

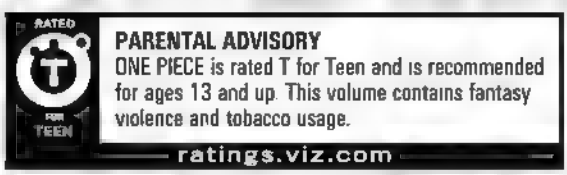
No portion of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means without written permission from the copyright holders.

Printed in the U.S.A.

Published by VIZ Media, LLC
P.O. Box 77010
San Francisco, CA 94107

10 9 8 7 6 5
First printing, February 2010
Fifth printing, August 2016

www.viz.com



www.shonenjump.com

JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE

Vol. 29

ORATORIO

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA

THE STORY OF ONE PIECE

Volume 29

Monkey D. Luffy started out as just a kid with a dream: to become the greatest pirate in history. Stirred by the tales of pirate "Red-Haired" Shanks, Luffy vowed to become a pirate himself. That was before the enchanted Devil Fruit gave Luffy the power to stretch like rubber—at the cost of being unable to swim—a serious handicap for an aspiring sea dog. Undeterred, Luffy set out to sea and recruited some crewmates: master swordsman Zoro, treasure-hunting thief Nami, lying sharpshooter Usopp, the high-kicking chef Sanji, chopper the walkin' talkin' reindeer doctor, and the mysterious archaeologist Robin.

The crew's next destination is Skypiea, an island in the clouds ruled over by the powerful God Enel. As soon as they arrive, they get arrested for trespassing and are put on trial, after which Nami and half the crew are led away to be sacrificed! While the gang faces some fearful challenges put up by the locals, Nami makes an amazing discovery—Upper Yard, the only place among the sky islands made of soil, is actually the other half of Jaya, the island back on the ground! Which means it's also the location of the fabled city of gold, El Dorado! Having freed themselves, the crew begins the search for treasure. But they soon find themselves caught in a battle between Enel's army and the Shandian natives fighting to reclaim the island. Enel predicts that in three hours, only five people will remain alive. What will happen in this "Survival Game"?

God's Army

God Enel

Yama

Skypiea Priests

Satori of the Forest

"Sky Rider" Shura

"Sky Boss" Gedatsu

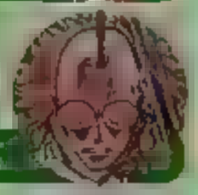
"Sky Breeder" Ohm

A pirate that Luffy idolizes. Shanks gave Luffy his trademark straw hat.

"Red-Haired" Shanks

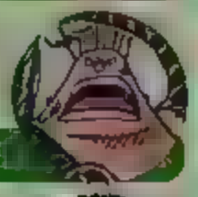
The Shandians

Wyper



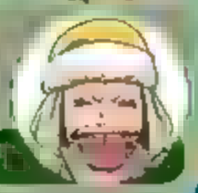
Kamakiri

Braham



Genbo

Raki



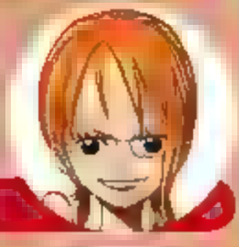
Aisa

The Former God Knight of the Sky

The Straw Hats

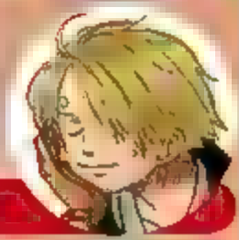
Monkey D. Luffy

Roronoa Zoro



Nami

Usopp



Sanji

Tony Tony Chopper

Nico Robin

—ワンピース—

ONE PIECE

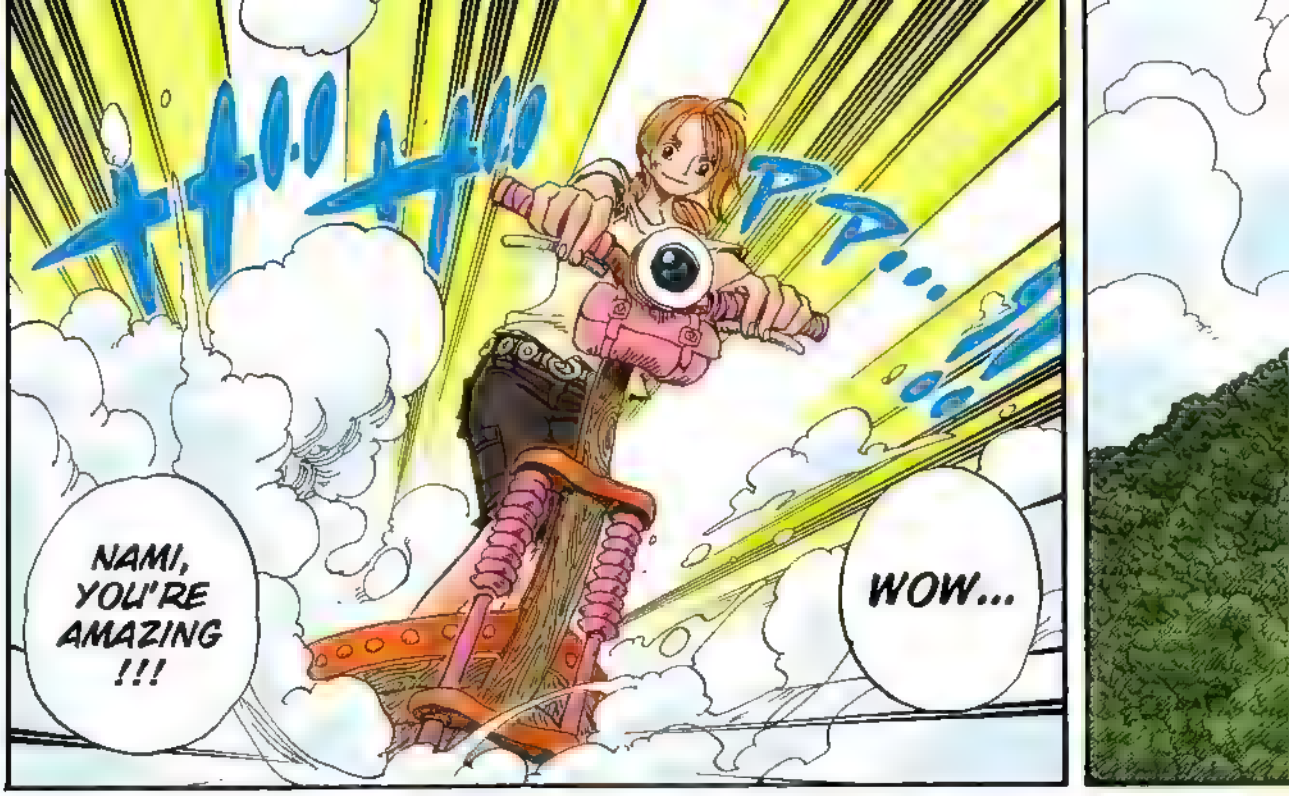
vol.29

Oratorio

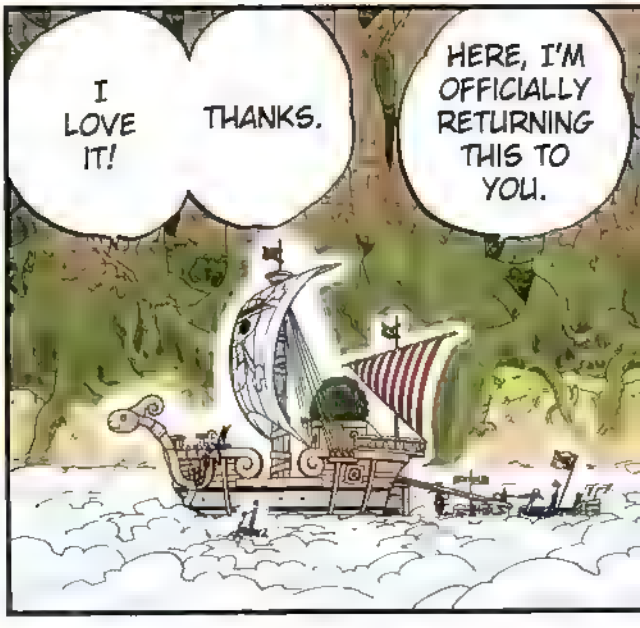
CONTENTS

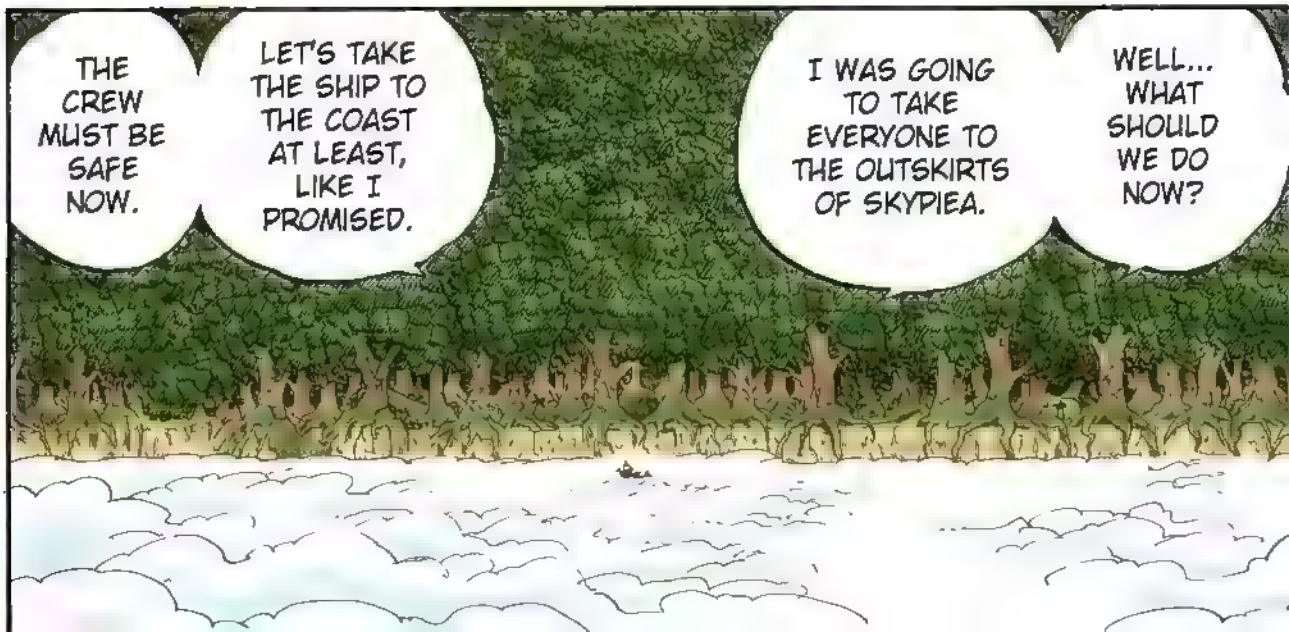
Chapter 265: Pirate Robin vs. Divine Soldiers Commander Yama	7
Chapter 266: Pirate Chopper vs. Priest Ohm	27
Chapter 267: March	47
Chapter 268: Suite	67
Chapter 269: Concerto	86
Chapter 270: Serenade	109
Chapter 271: Pirate Zoro vs. Priest Ohm	129
Chapter 272: Play	149
Chapter 273: Quintet	169
Chapter 274: Oratorio	188
Chapter 275: Divina Commedia	211

Chapter 265:
PIRATE ROBIN VS. DIVINE SOLDIERS COMMANDER YAMA


NAMI, YOU'RE AMAZING !!!
WOW...

YES, IT SURPRISED ME TOO. THE JET DIAL BECAME EXTINCT SOME CENTURIES AGO.
IT'S A LEVEL FASTER!
I DIDN'T EXPECT TO SEE ONE LOADED ON YOUR WAVER.

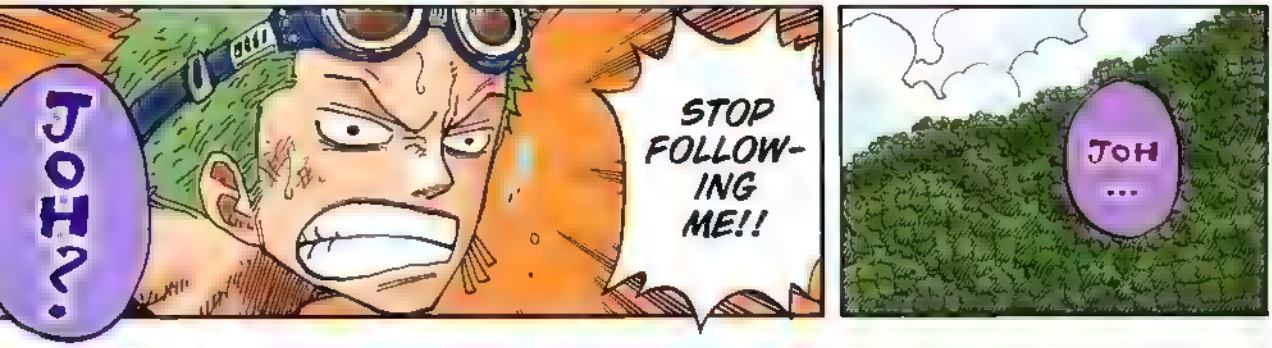

I LOVE IT!
THANKS.
HERE, I'M OFFICIALLY RETURNING THIS TO YOU.


THE CREW MUST BE SAFE NOW.
LET'S TAKE THE SHIP TO THE COAST AT LEAST, LIKE I PROMISED.
I WAS GOING TO TAKE EVERYONE TO THE OUTSKIRTS OF SKYPIEA.
WELL... WHAT SHOULD WE DO NOW?

TWO'S THE MOST. IF THERE WERE A GROUP OF FOUR, I'D KNOW!
WHAT?
THERE AREN'T ANY GROUPS OF FOUR ON THIS ISLAND.
THE FOUR OF THEM ARE UNBEATABLE WHEN THEY'RE TOGETHER.
I'M NOT CRYING...
YOU CRYING AGAIN?
...JERK!
THAT'S WHY I'M SCARED.
I WAS BORN WITH IT!
...THE POWER THEY SAY GOD AND HIS PRIESTS HAVE.
MANTRA...
I'M SCARED THE VOICES WILL DISAPPEAR...
YOU DON'T KNOW WHAT IT'S LIKE!!
I DON'T KNOW! BUT I CAN'T JUST SIT HERE!
WHAT WERE YOU UP TO?
WE WERE PASSING BY AND SAW HER BEING ATTACKED BY A SKY FISH.
AISA'S WAVER BROKE DOWN...

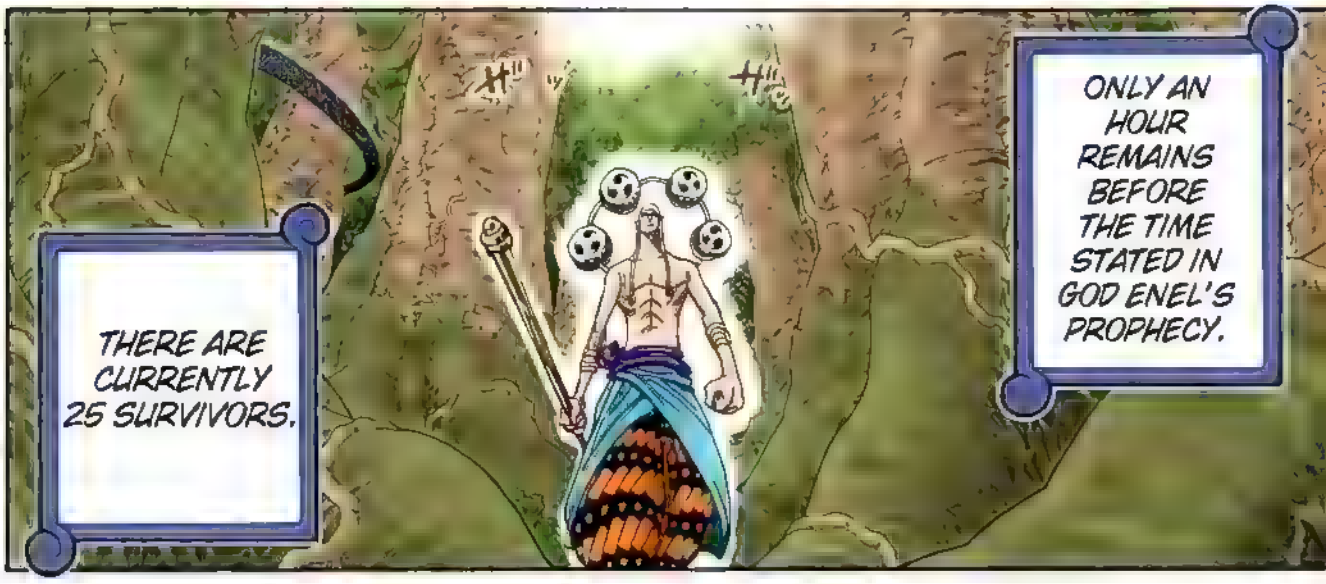
RAKI...
EVERYONE...
...
ゴゴオ……ン
I HOPE THEY'RE ALL OKAY.
PHEW... NOW WHAT?
MY BACKPACK'S OUTSIDE...
...AND THE TREES ARE ROTTING, SO THERE'S NO FRUIT.
SPLUSH
SPLASH

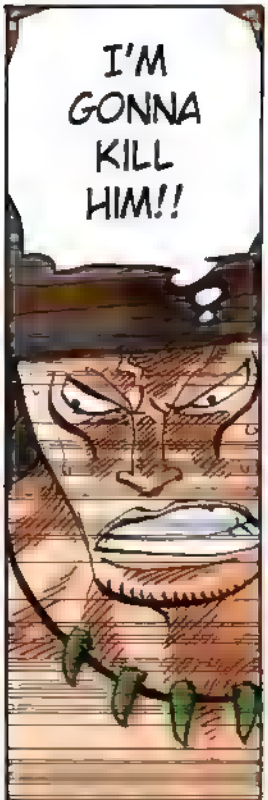
WONDER IF EVERYONE'S IN EL DORADO NOW.
KRAK...
THEY SAY STEW MADE FROM PURE GOLD IS REALLY TASTY...
MUST BE PRETTY. I BET IT'S COVERED IN GOLD.
I WAS LOOKING FORWARD TO BREAKFAST.
NOW I'M LOST IN A WEIRD CAVE...
...WITH NO SIGN OF A WAY OUT.
TAP TAP...


JOH?
STOP FOLLOW-ING ME!!
JOH ...

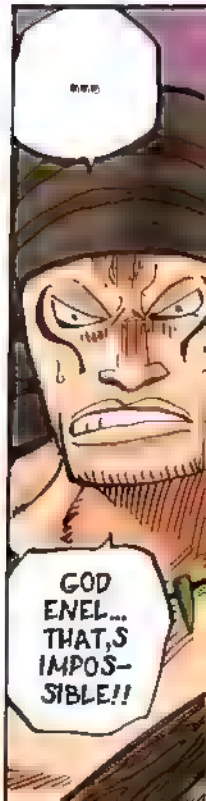
JOH?
YOU WANNA FIGHT ME?! EH?!
DON'T YOU GET IT?! GET LOST!
I DON'T HAVE ANY MORE! EVEN IF I DID, I WOULDN'T GIVE IT TO YOU!
LOOK, I ATE MY LUNCH. THERE'S NOTHING LEFT.
SWIP SWIP...
YOU'VE GOT A WEIRD WALK. WHY'S YOUR NECK LIKE THAT?
JOH ...

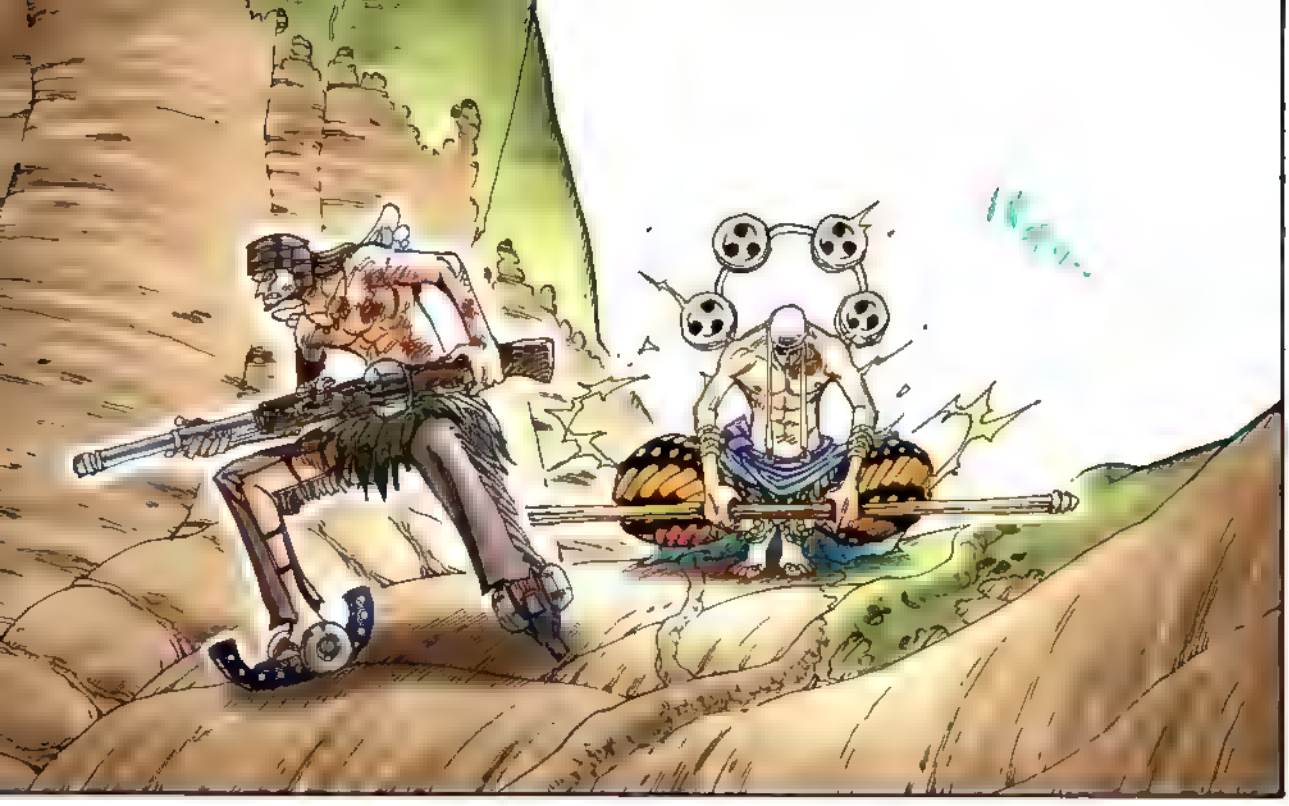
IN THREE HOURS' TIME, OF THE ORIGINAL 81...
...FIVE WILL BE LEFT STANDING.

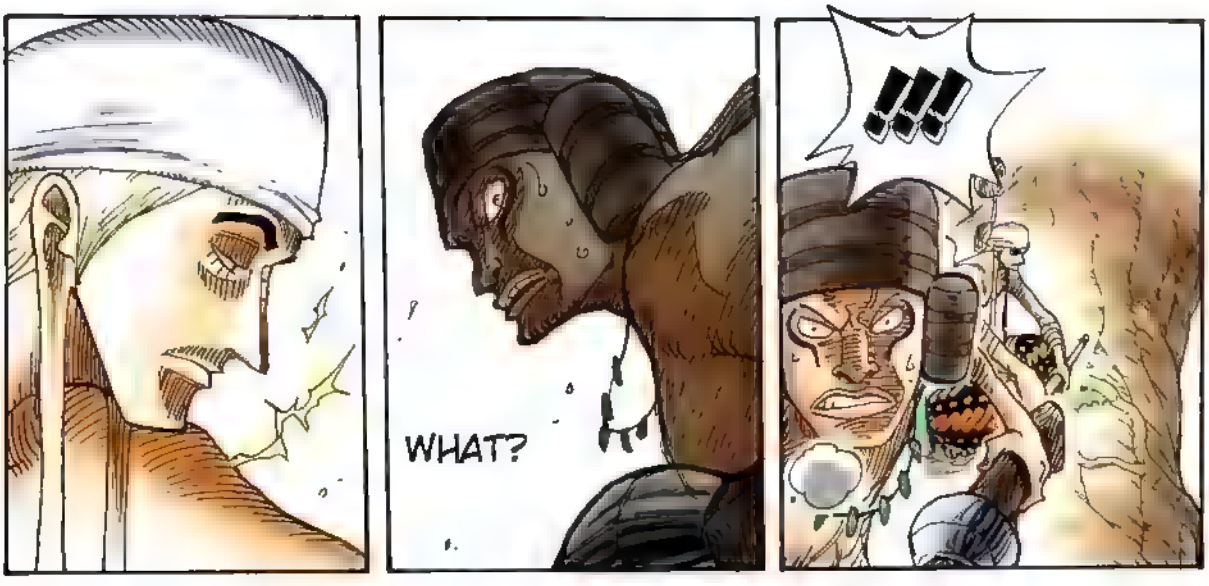

THERE ARE CURRENTLY 25 SURVIVORS.
ONLY AN HOUR REMAINS BEFORE THE TIME STATED IN GOD ENEL'S PROPHECY.


I'M GONNA KILL HIM!!

WHY'S HE HERE ?!

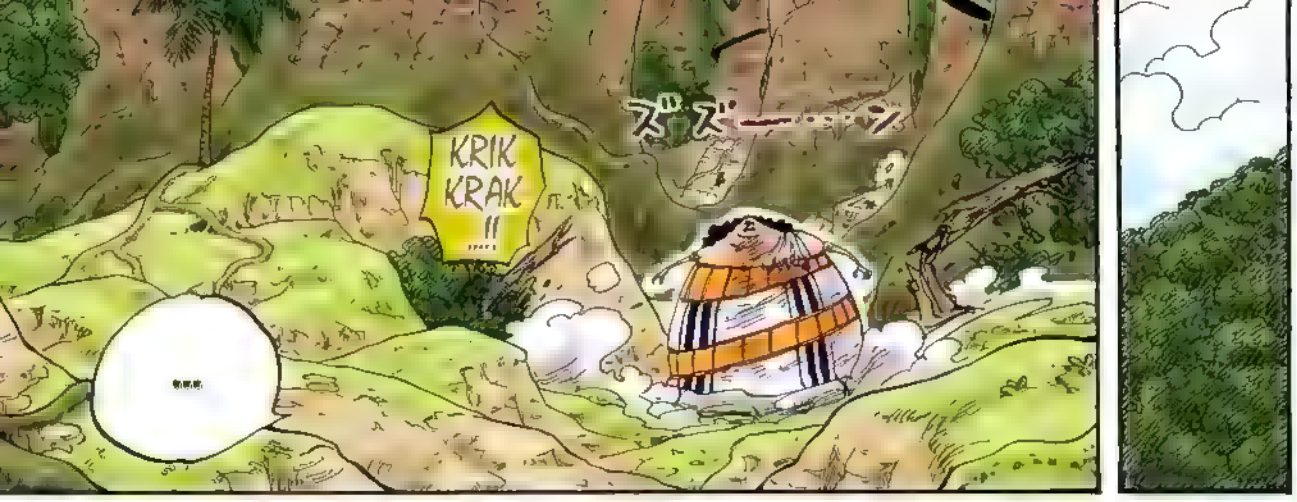

...
GOD ENEL... THAT,S IMPOS-SIBLE!!




WHAT?
!!!

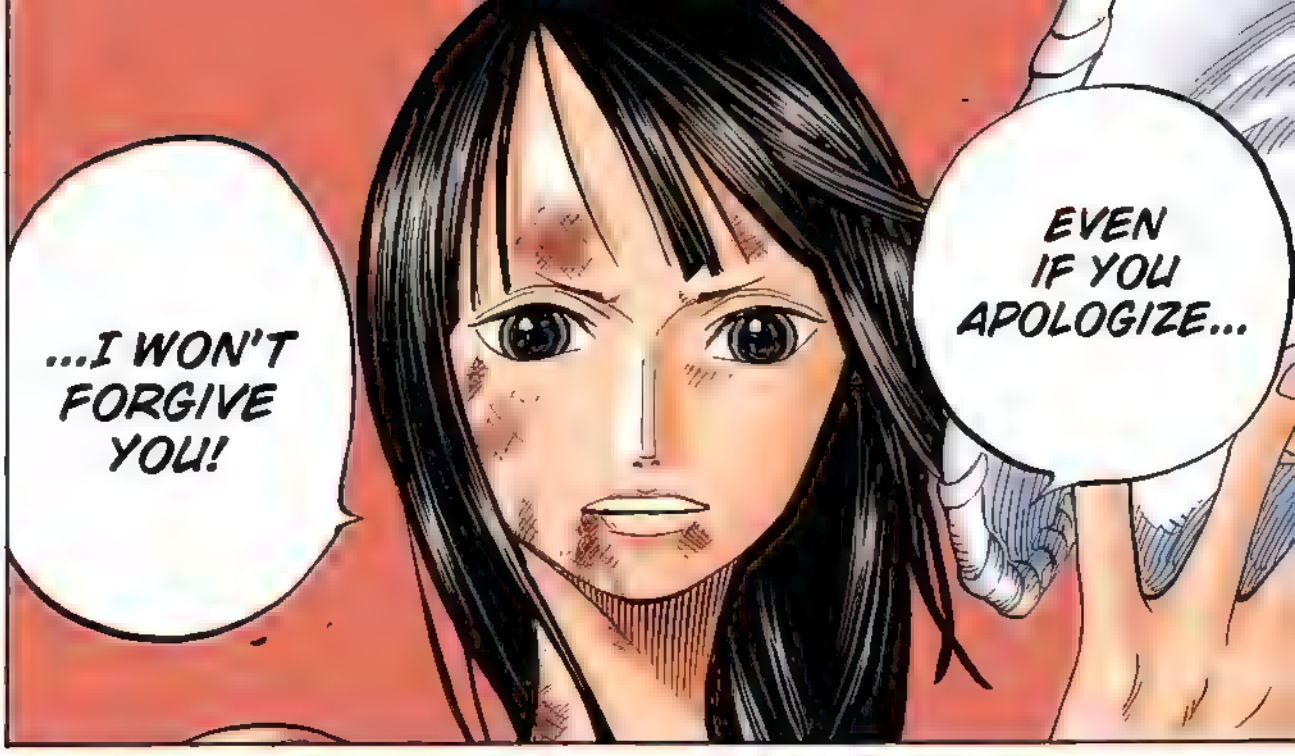
!!!
TWENTY-FOUR REMAIN.

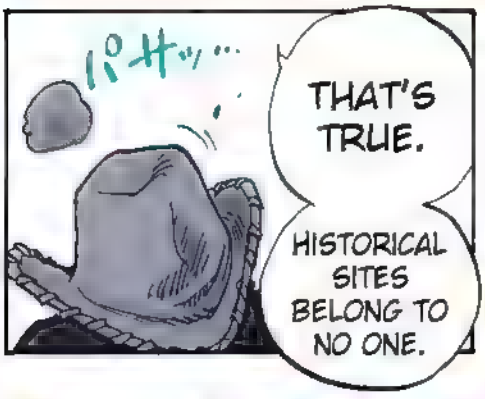
ドゴォ…ン!!
BAA!!
ボコォ…!!!
ズズウーーーン!!
HOW FAR DO YOU PLAN TO RUN?
HUFF...
HUFF...
ボコォン!!!
HUFF...
...!!!
ドカァン…!!
ゴゴォ…ン!!
ガラガラ…
ズズーーン…
ガシャアン…!!

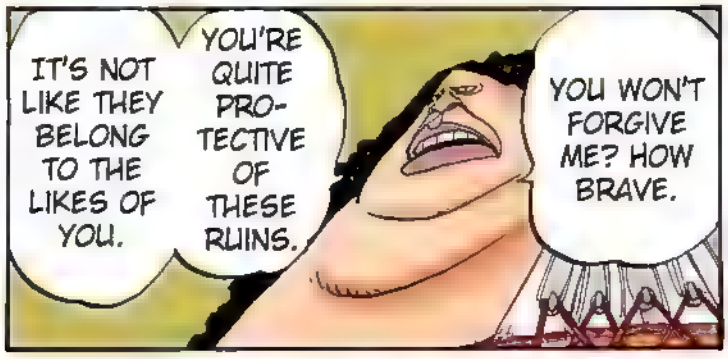

KRIK KRAK !!

...WHERE YOU STOP RUNNING?
IS THIS...

IT'S NO USE.
YES.
THUD
NO USE?


EVEN IF YOU APOLOGIZE...
...I WON'T FORGIVE YOU!


THAT'S TRUE.
HISTORICAL SITES BELONG TO NO ONE.


YOU WON'T FORGIVE ME? HOW BRAVE.
YOU'RE QUITE PRO-TECTIVE OF THESE RUINS.
IT'S NOT LIKE THEY BELONG TO THE LIKES OF YOU.

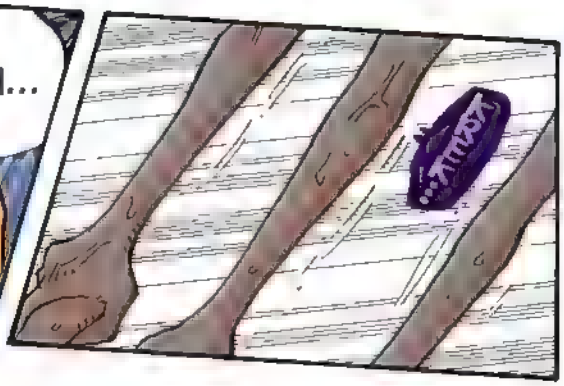
I'D LIKE TO END OUR TALK HERE.
WELL... HEH HEH... NOT TO WORRY.
SOON YOU WON'T BE ABLE TO TALK EVEN IF YOU WANTED TO.

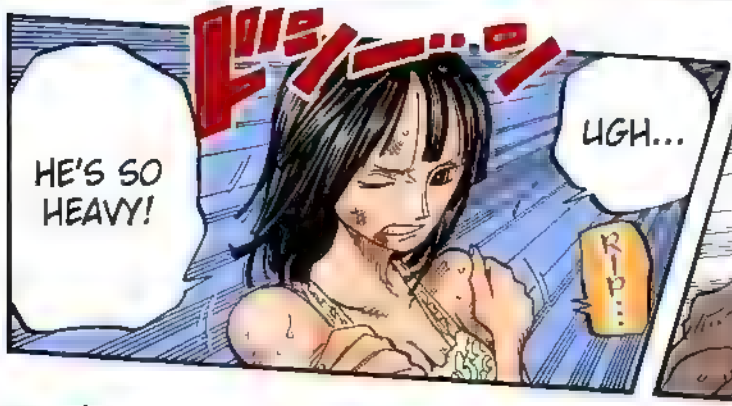
DROP MOUNTAIN !!!
BECAUSE YOU'LL BE DEAD AFTER I CRUSH YOU!!
IT'S TIME YOU FELT THE BURDEN OF THE HISTORY YOU DESTROYED.
YOU JUST CHARGE AROUND LIKE A BULL.
KREEK
!
WHAT?!
にょき
にょき
にょき
UP HERE, ONE CAN BE AS DESTRUCTIVE AS ONE LIKES.
TREINTA FLEUR !!!

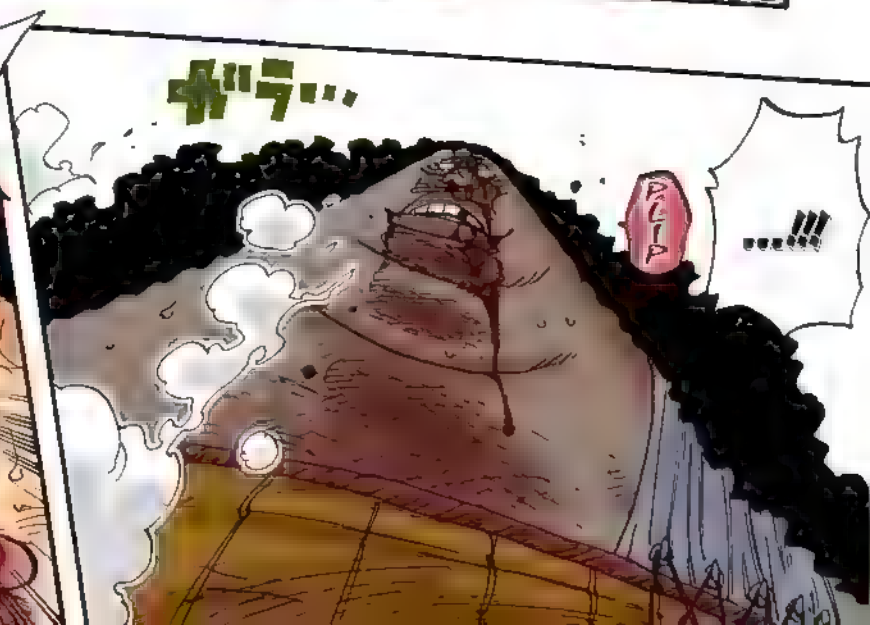
ゴオー

HANG !!!

AGH!!

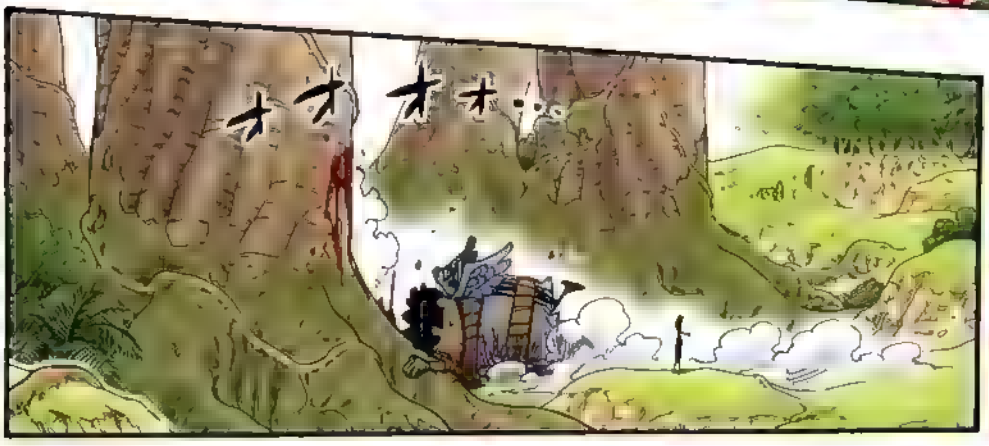




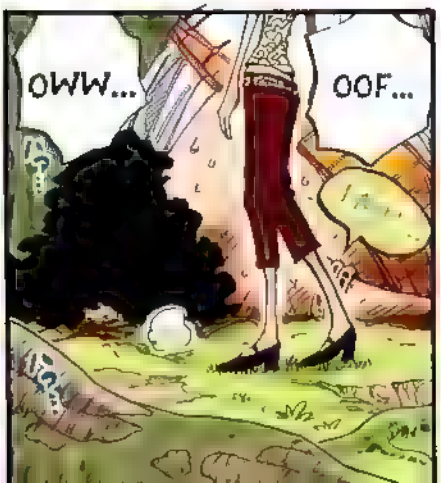


TEN-FOLD AXE!
BAA !!!
YAH!
YAH!
YAH!
YAH!
YAH!
YAH!
TMP!!
HUH?
ARGH!! MY EYES!
SWIP...
THE DIALS...
OH NO!
...ARE REVERSED !!!
AXE MOUNTAIN !!!
FWIP...

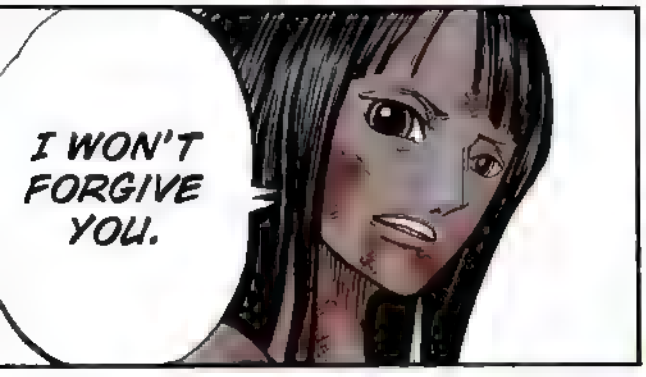
ズバッ…
BAAA!
アン!!!

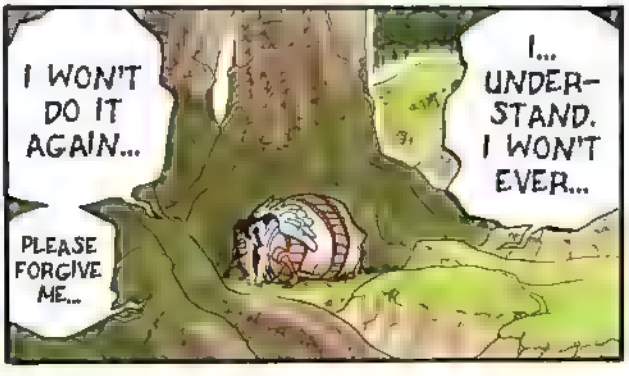

オオオオ…

!!!

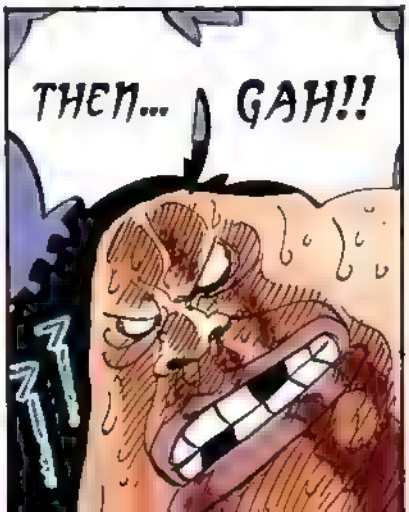

OWW...
OOF...

グハ...!!
...!!!
THE SITE YOU DESTROYED WAS A PRICELESS TREASURE. HISTORY ALWAYS REPEATS ITSELF...
...BUT WE CAN NEVER RETURN TO THE PAST. YOU DON'T SEEM TO UNDERSTAND THAT.

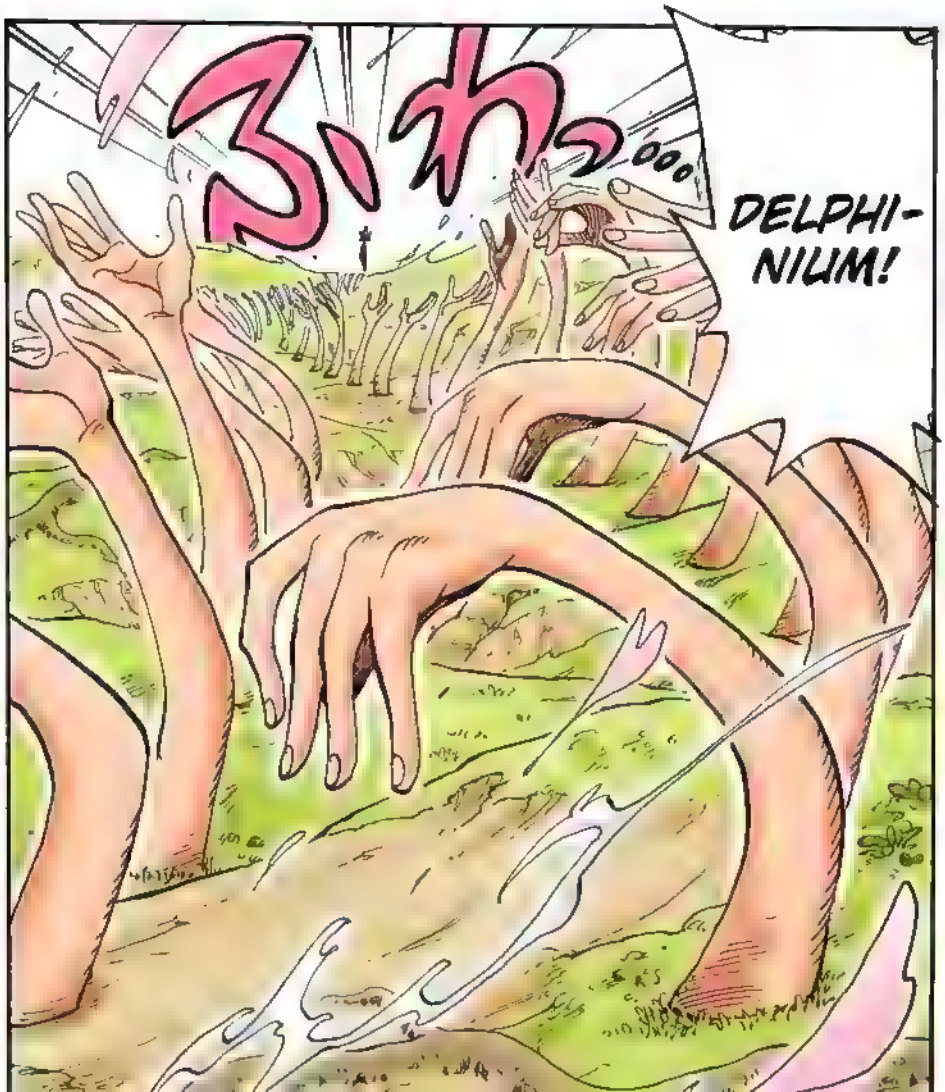

I WON'T FORGIVE YOU.

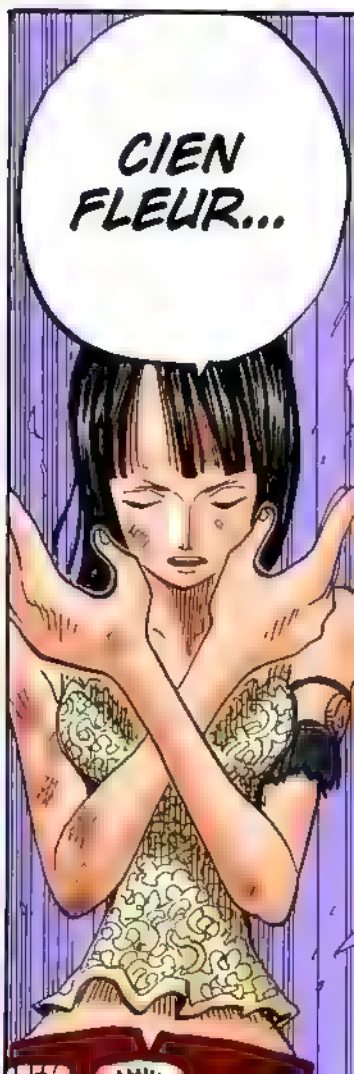

I WON'T DO IT AGAIN...
PLEASE FORGIVE ME...
I... UNDER-STAND. I WON'T EVER...

HA HA HA HA!!
ガバッ!!
I'LL JUST HAVE TO KILL YOU.
!


THEN...
GAH!!

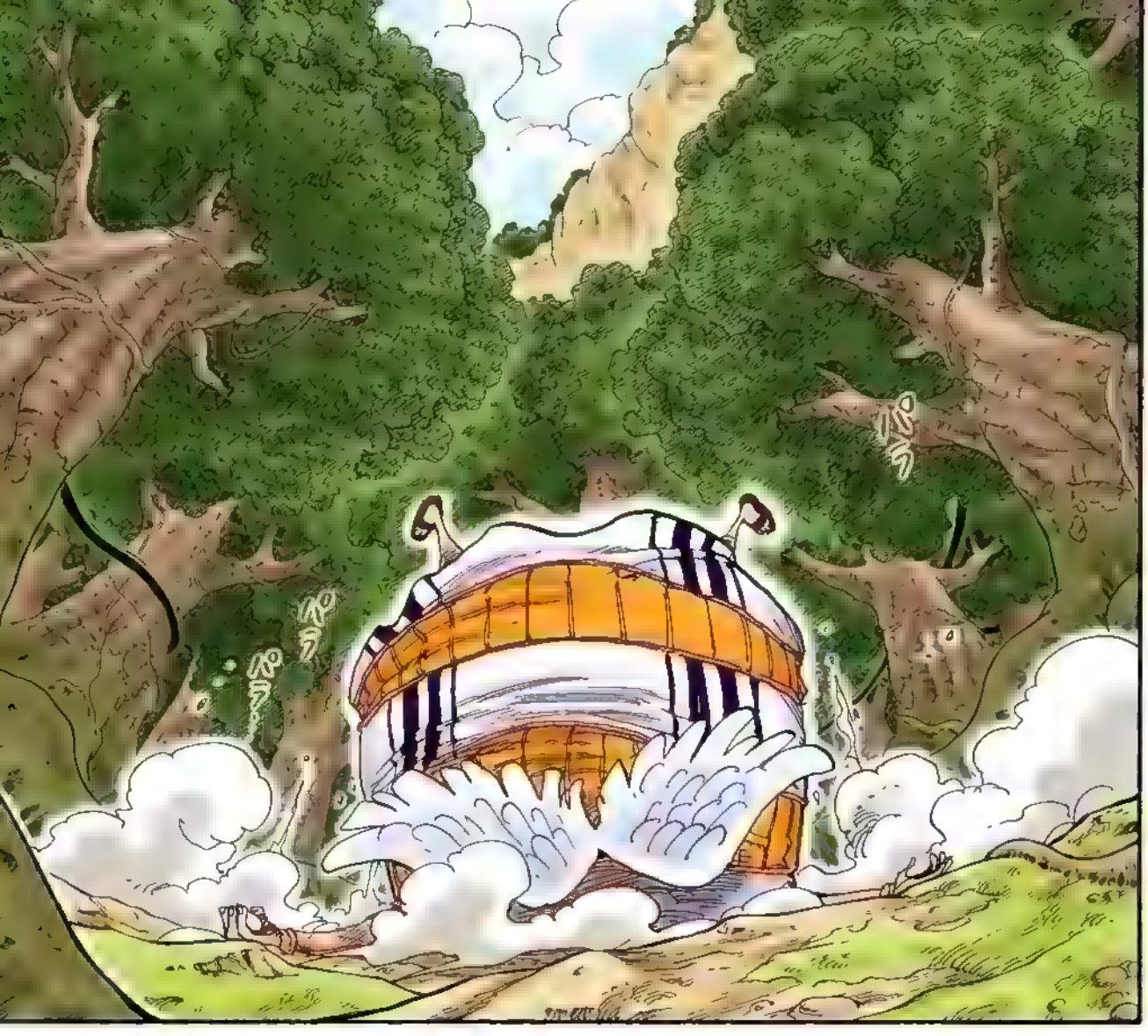
ボキ ボキ
ARGH!!!
MY...MY FINGERS !!!


ふわっ
DELPHI-NIUM!

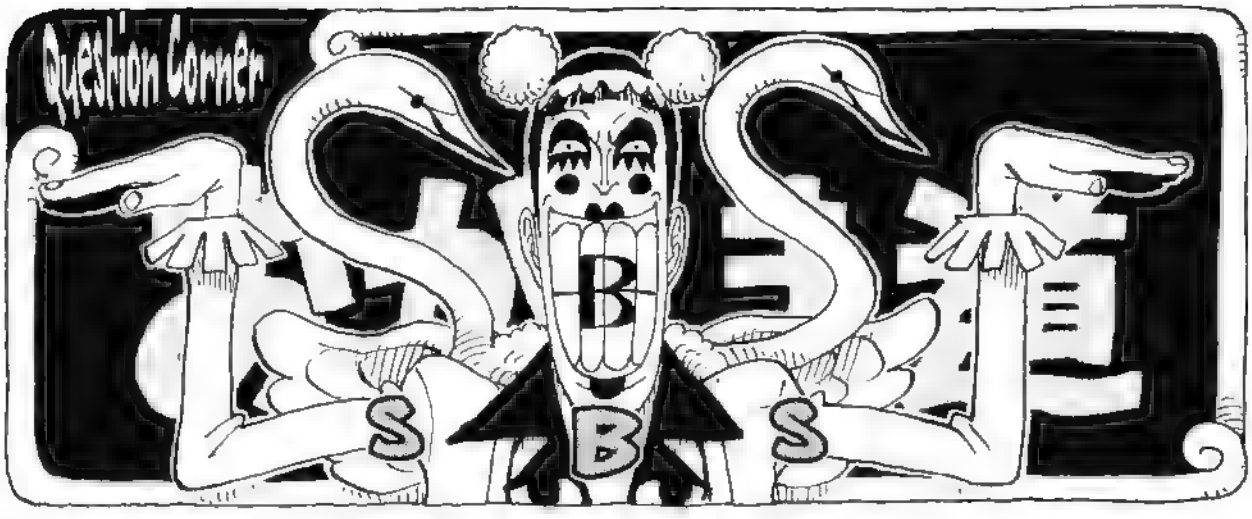

CIEN FLEUR...

ゴロ
STOP!
ゴロ…
ぐい ぐい
WHAT'S THIS?
AGH...
ぐい…
ARGHH!!!
ゴロゴロゴロ
ゴロ
WHERE ARE YOU TAKING ME?!!
...STOP...
NO...
フッ…
...!!!

!!!
IT'S TOO LATE.
KRAK!!
!!!
ARGH... CAN'T BREATHE ...
ボキッ…!!!
ドゴォ…ン…
ああああああ
CLUTCH.


パラパラ
パラ

YOU DO SUCH HORRIBLE THINGS.
パサ…
ド!!!



Reader: At Jump Festa 2003, when someone asked "Why is Zoro so awesome?" you answered, **"Because he's just like me,"** putting the Japanese voice actor for Zoro, Kazuya Nakai, on the spot.

You need to get out of the picture immediately.

Okay, now that Eiichiro Oda is gone, we can begin the Question Corner without further ado.

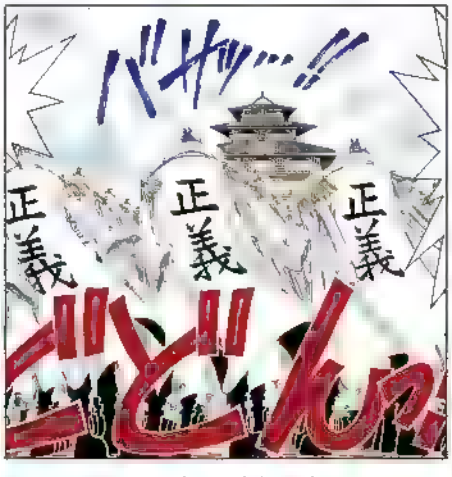
Let's begin the Question Corner!!

Oda: I had totally forgotten about that moment. Jump Festa is an annual event in Japan held at the end of the year. It's huge and lots of fun. I hear that more than 100,000 people attend the two-day event. There's even a remarkable One Piece musical. It's amazing. Now, let's begin the Question Corner.

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei!
I've been wondering this for some time: Is there a difference between the captains in the Marine Headquarters and the Auxiliary Marines? Is one stronger than the other? Do they train differently?

--The Big Brother in the Room

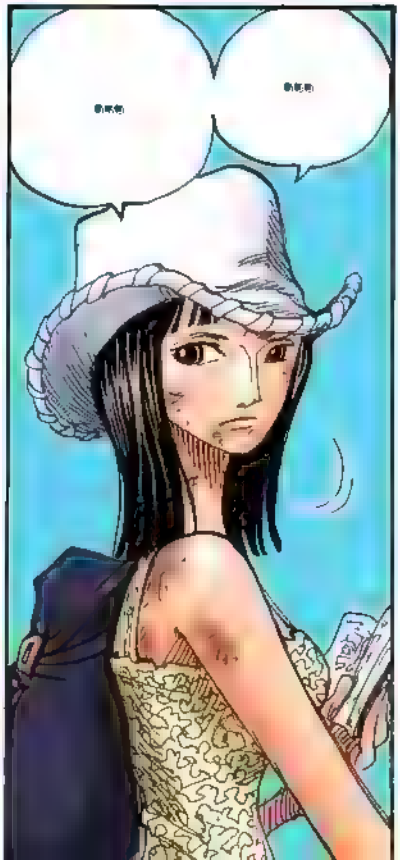
A: Yes, there is a difference. The Marine Headquarters are a super elite group within the Marines. The Marine representatives who appear in → plaza in volume 11 are lieutenants, sub-lieutenants and ensigns. If former Captain "Axe-Hand" Morgan and Captain Nezumi from Nami's village had been at Marine Headquarters, they might have been in that battle. A good rule of thumb is to keep in mind that there is a three-rank difference between the Marine Headquarters and the Auxiliary. Captains in the Auxiliary would be lieutenants, and sub-captains would be sub-lieutenants, etc.

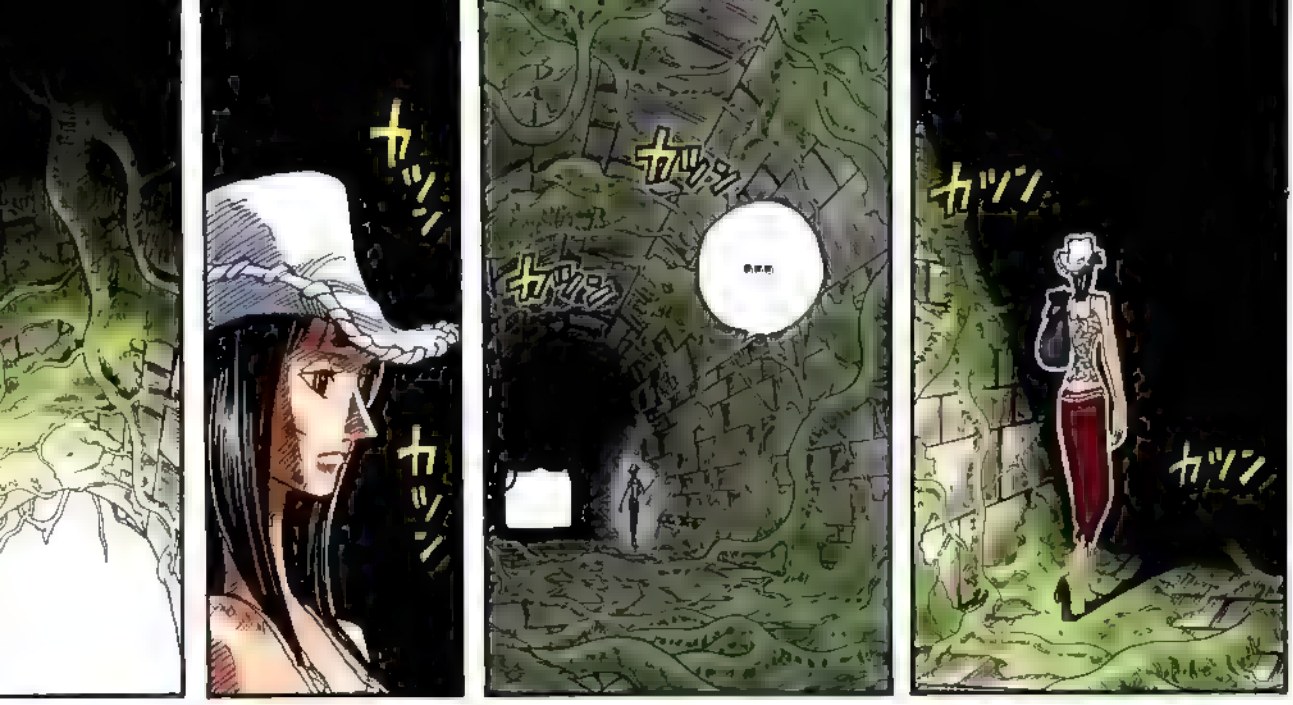


Chapter 266:
PIRATE CHOPPER VS. PRIEST OHM

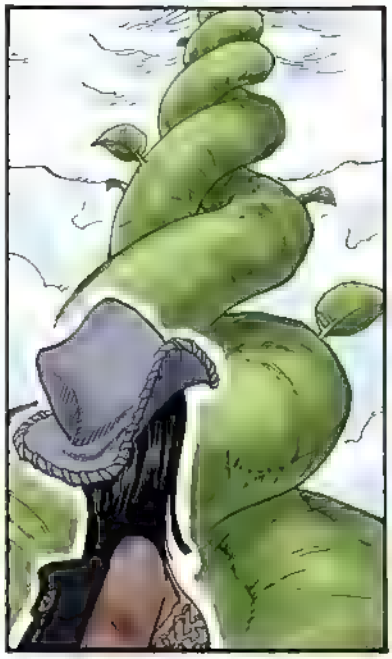
SHF
SHF..

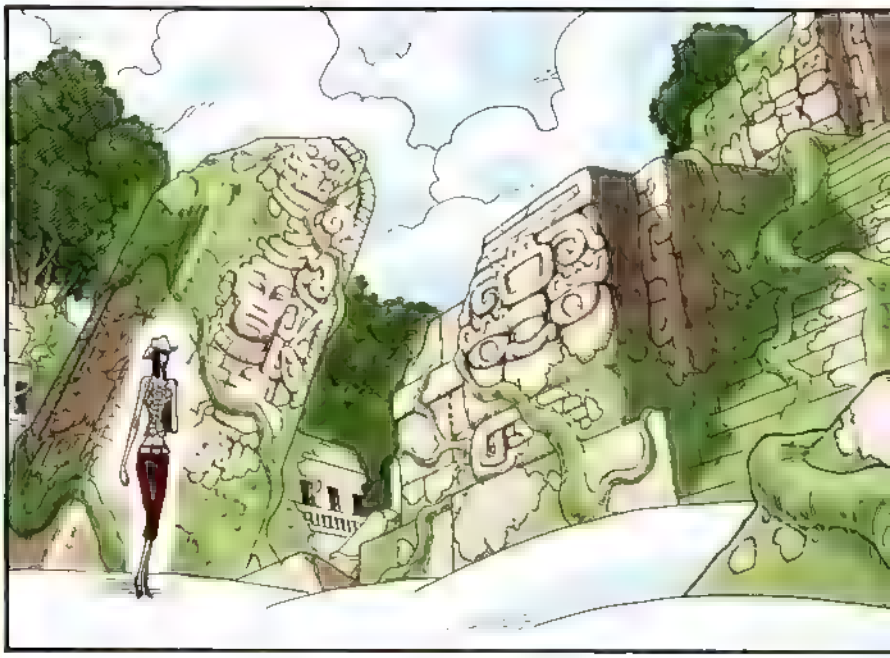
...BUT IT DOESN'T MATCH UP WITH THE CENOTAPH MAP.
THAT'S ODD. THIS SHOULD BE THE CITY CENTER...
WAS IT BLOWN TO BITS WHEN WE LANDED IN THE SKY?

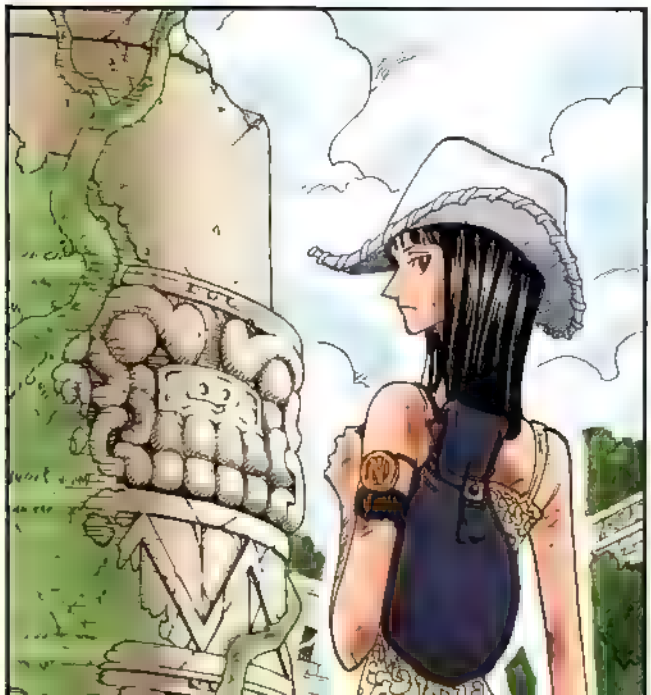



カツン
カツン
カツン
カツン
カツン
カツン

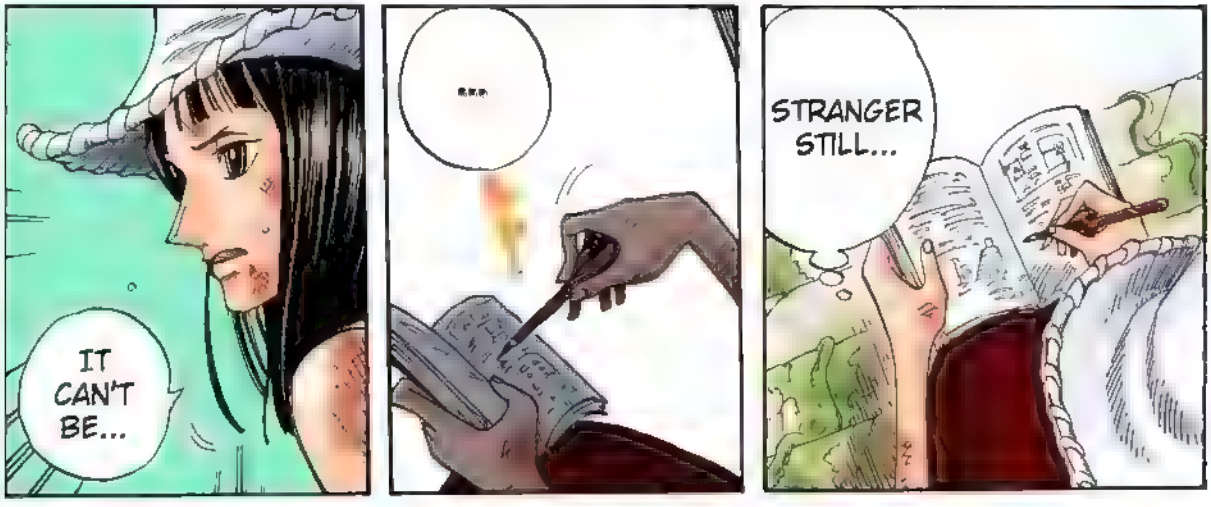
ど
ん!!
SHF..
SHF..

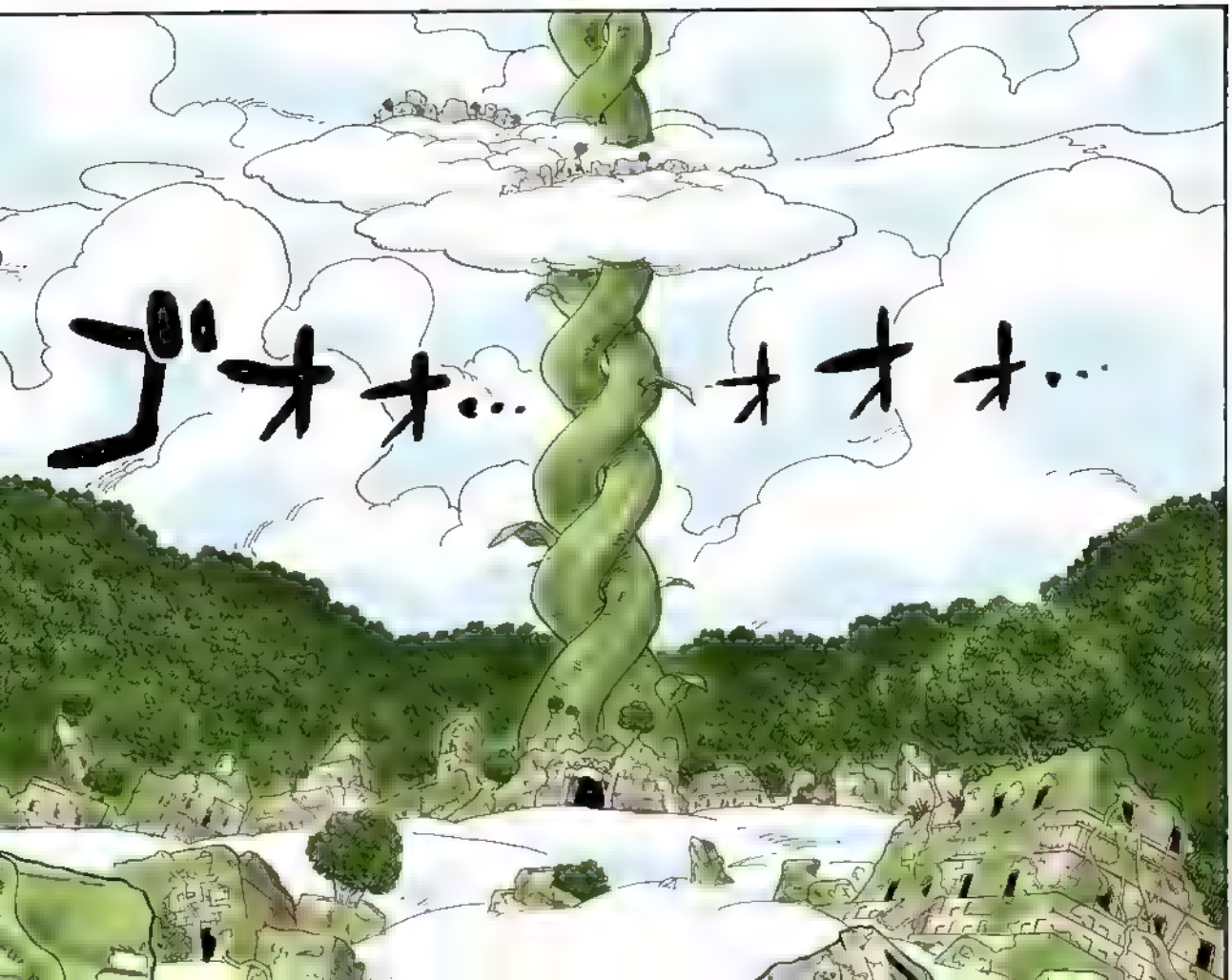


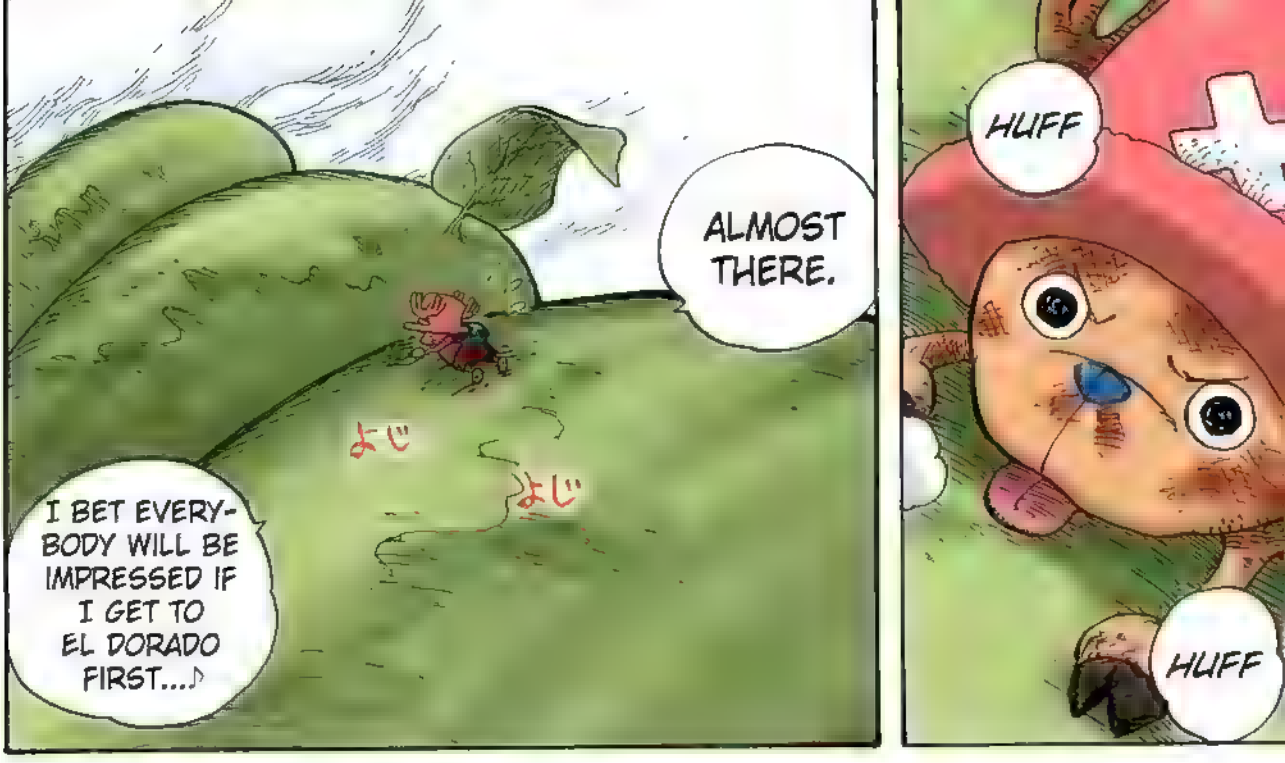


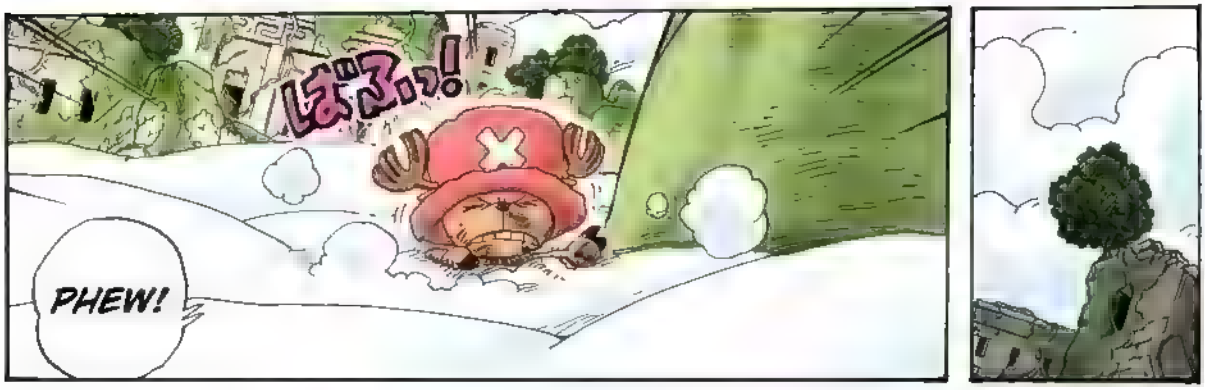


THE SIZE AND TOPOGRAPHY ARE TOTALLY OFF.
SOMETHING'S NOT RIGHT. IS THIS EL DORADO?!


IT CAN'T BE...
...
STRANGER STILL...

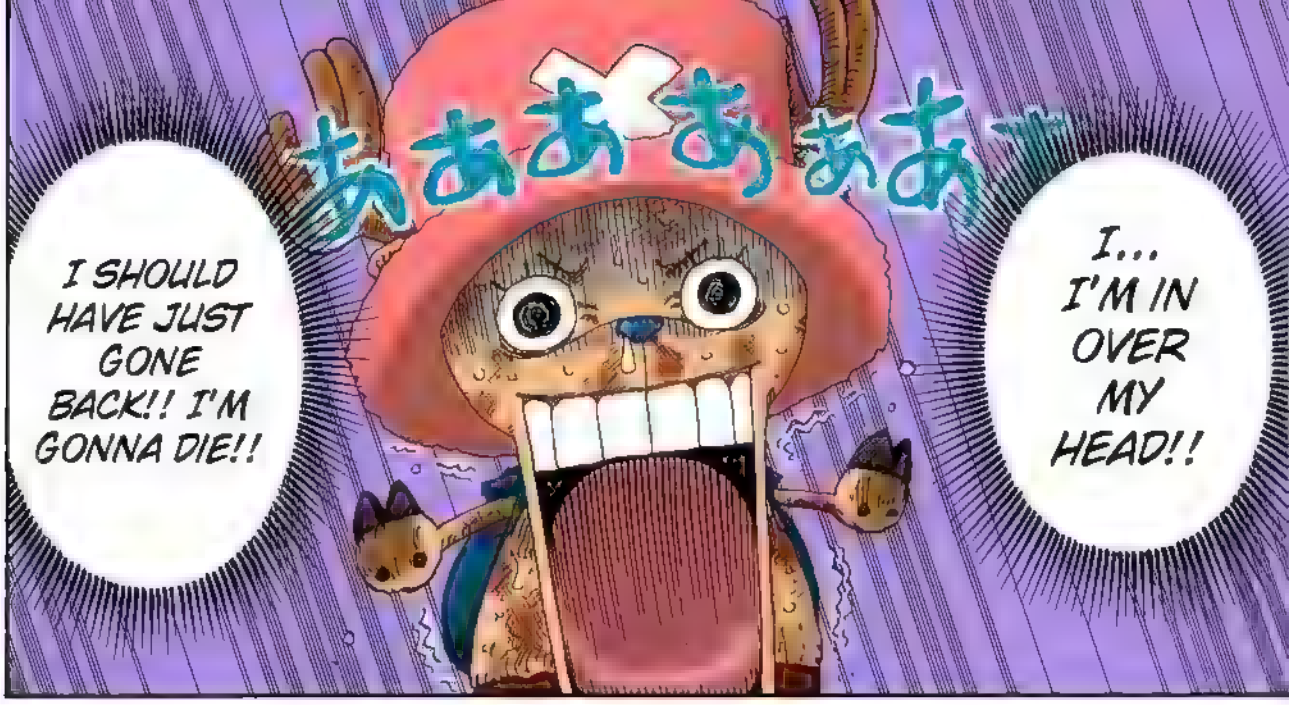

ゴオオ…
オオオ…

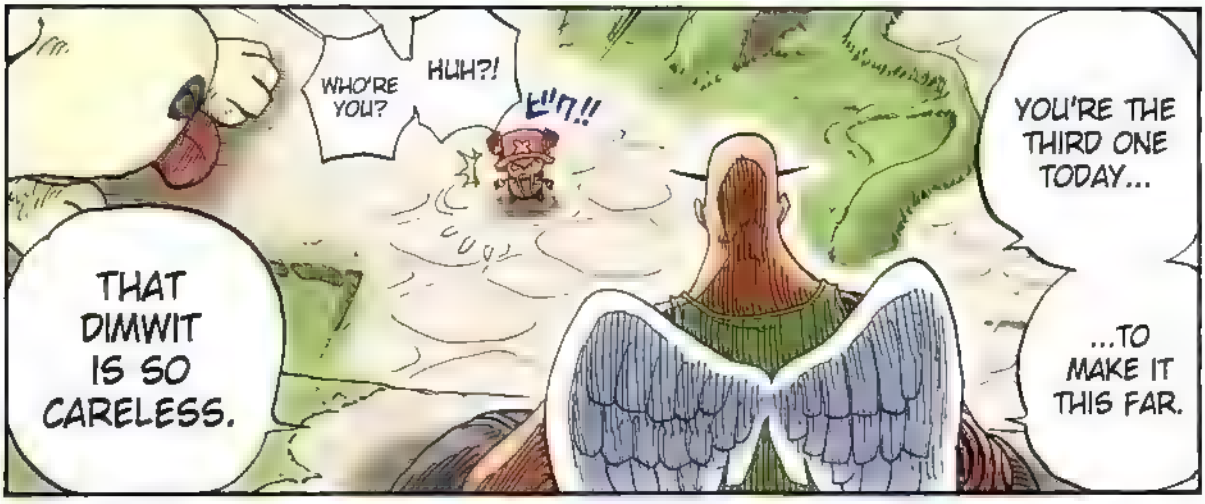

I BET EVERY-BODY WILL BE IMPRESSED IF I GET TO EL DORADO FIRST...♪
よじ
よじ
ALMOST THERE.
HUFF
HUFF

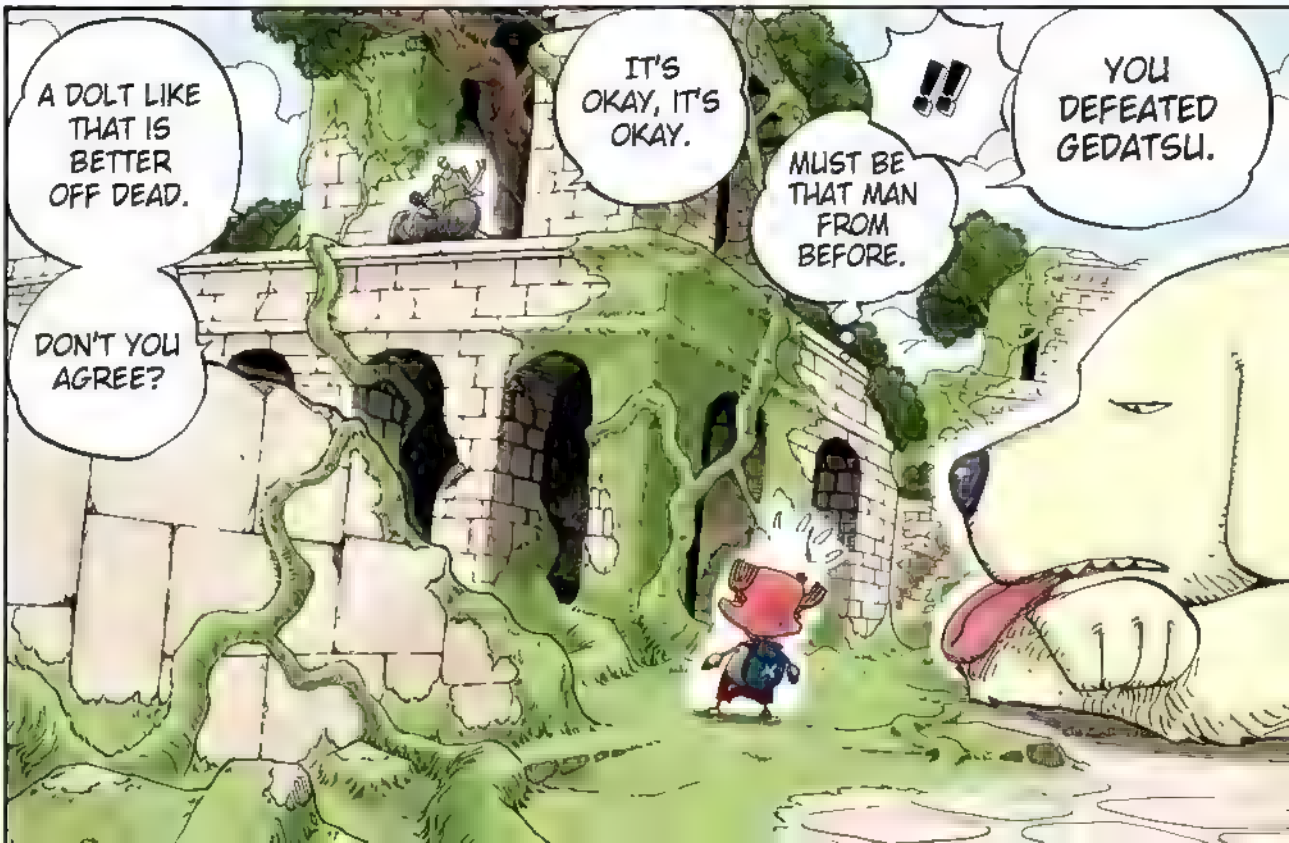

ばふっ!
PHEW!

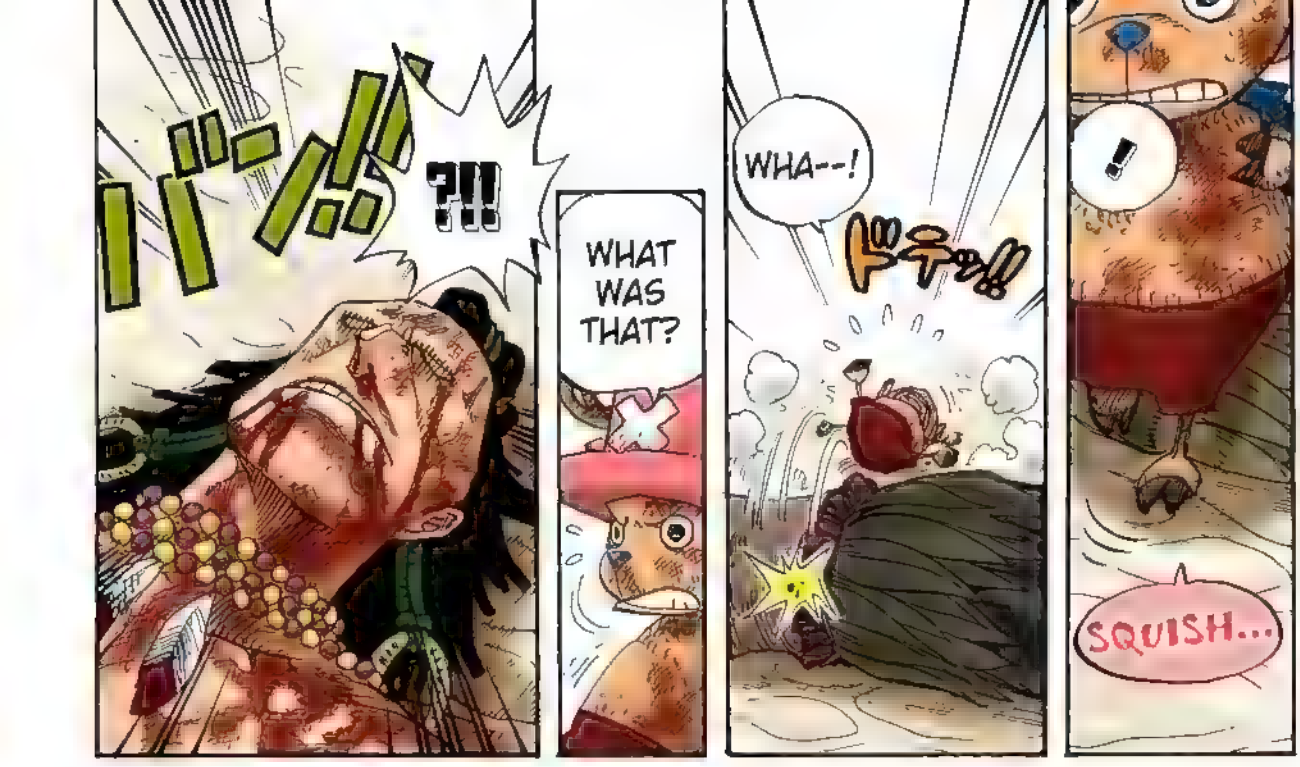
WHAT IS THIS PLACE?
THE GROUND'S SLANTED A LITTLE.
WOW! SO THERE ARE RUINS HERE, TOO!!
WHOA...

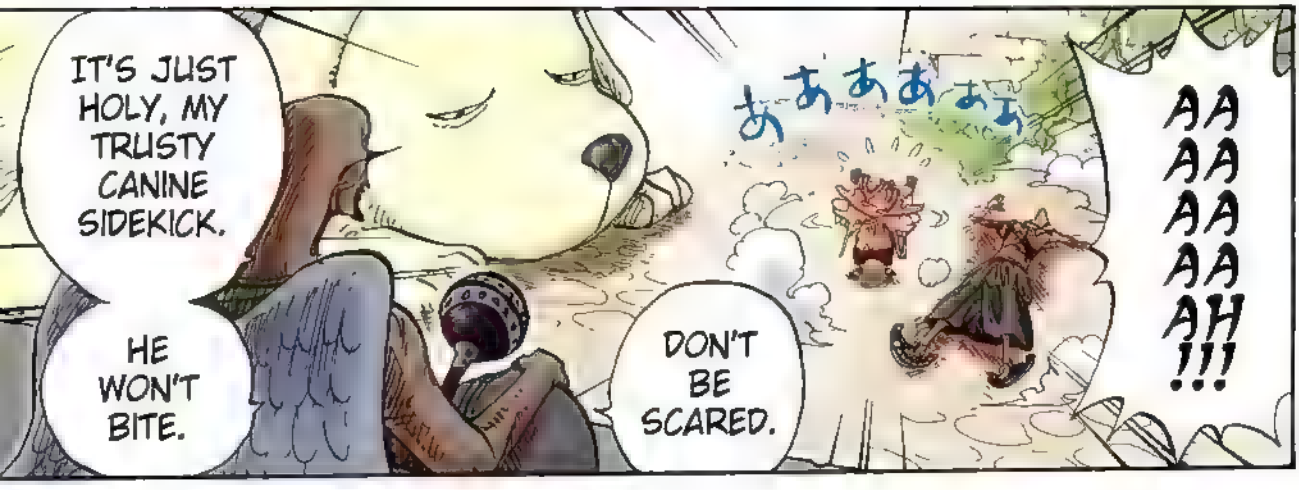
HOLY, STAY!!
I SAID STAY, HOLY.
...
FWOOO...
STAY.
!
DOOM!!
AAAAAAAAH!!!
AAAAAAAH !!!!

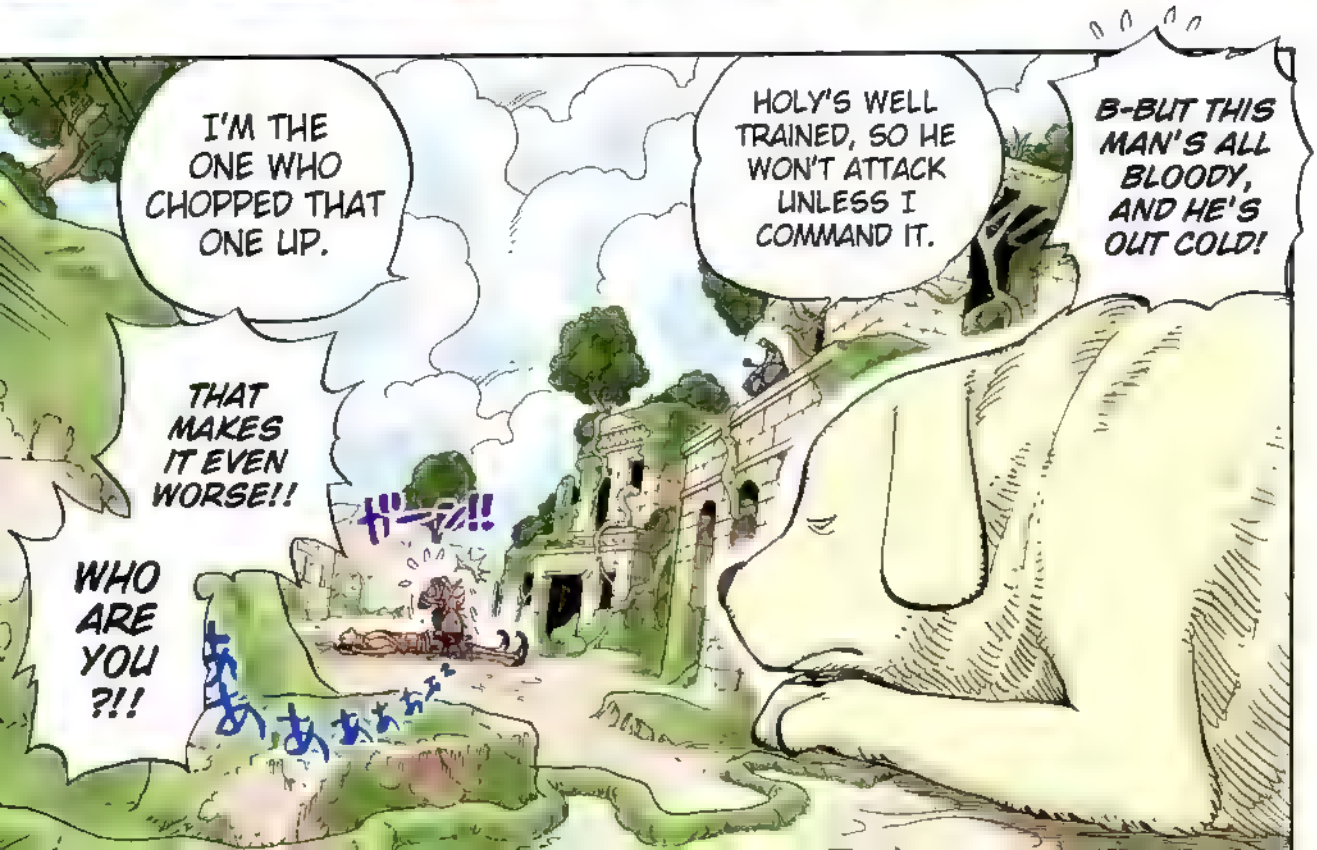

あああああ
I SHOULD HAVE JUST GONE BACK!! I'M GONNA DIE!!
I... I'M IN OVER MY HEAD!!


WHO'RE YOU?
HUH?!
ビク!!
YOU'RE THE THIRD ONE TODAY...
...TO MAKE IT THIS FAR.
THAT DIMWIT IS SO CARELESS.

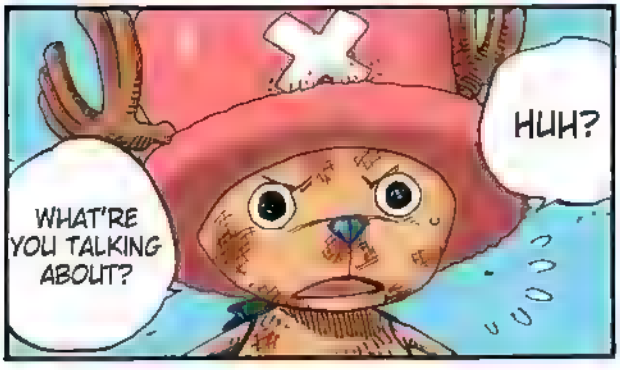

A DOLT LIKE THAT IS BETTER OFF DEAD.
DON'T YOU AGREE?
IT'S OKAY, IT'S OKAY.
!!
MUST BE THAT MAN FROM BEFORE.
YOU DEFEATED GEDATSU.

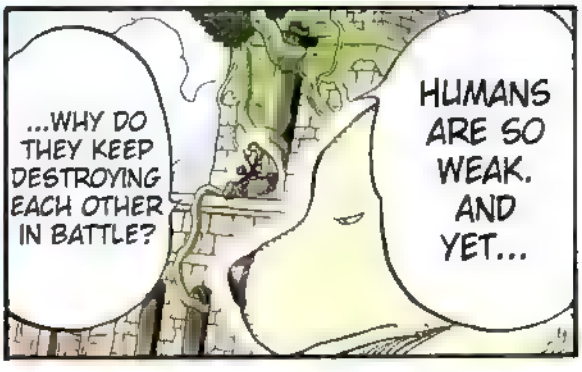

バー!!
?!!
WHAT WAS THAT?
WHA--!
ドテッ!!
!
SQUISH...


IT'S JUST HOLY, MY TRUSTY CANINE SIDEKICK.
HE WON'T BITE.
DON'T BE SCARED.
あああああ
AAAAAAAAH!!!


I'M THE ONE WHO CHOPPED THAT ONE UP.
HOLY'S WELL TRAINED, SO HE WON'T ATTACK UNLESS I COMMAND IT.
B-BUT THIS MAN'S ALL BLOODY, AND HE'S OUT COLD!
THAT MAKES IT EVEN WORSE!!
WHO ARE YOU ?!!
ガーン!!
あああああ

I'M...
QUIET. MY NAME IS OHM.
...MOURNING HUMAN FRAILTY.

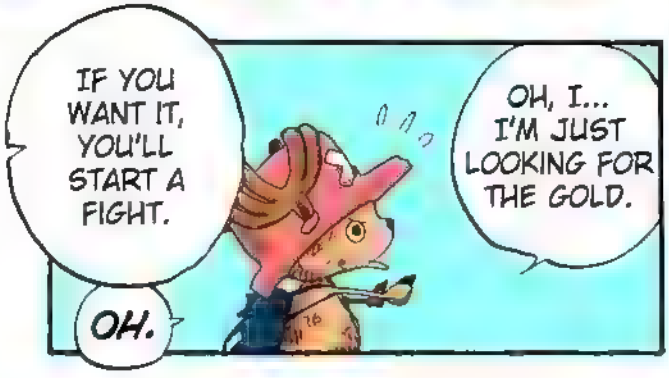

HUH?
WHAT'RE YOU TALKING ABOUT?

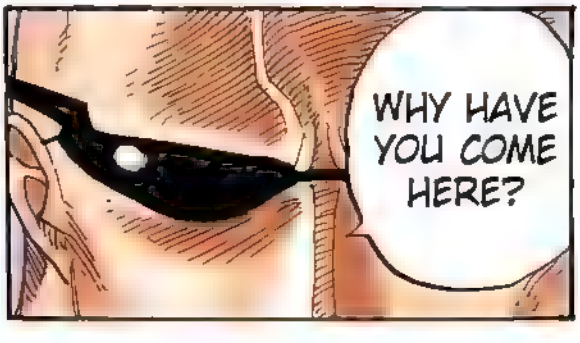

...WHY DO THEY KEEP DESTROYING EACH OTHER IN BATTLE?
HUMANS ARE SO WEAK. AND YET...

?

ONE CAN'T ESCAPE HUMAN NATURE. PITY.
BUT THERE IS ONE PATH TO SALVATION.
ｸﾞｲｯ
THEY WERE BORN HOPING FOR HAPPINESS AND DESTROY EACH OTHER IN THEIR PURSUIT OF IT.
BUT IF THAT'S TRUE, THEY WOULD BE BETTER OFF NOT FIGHTING.

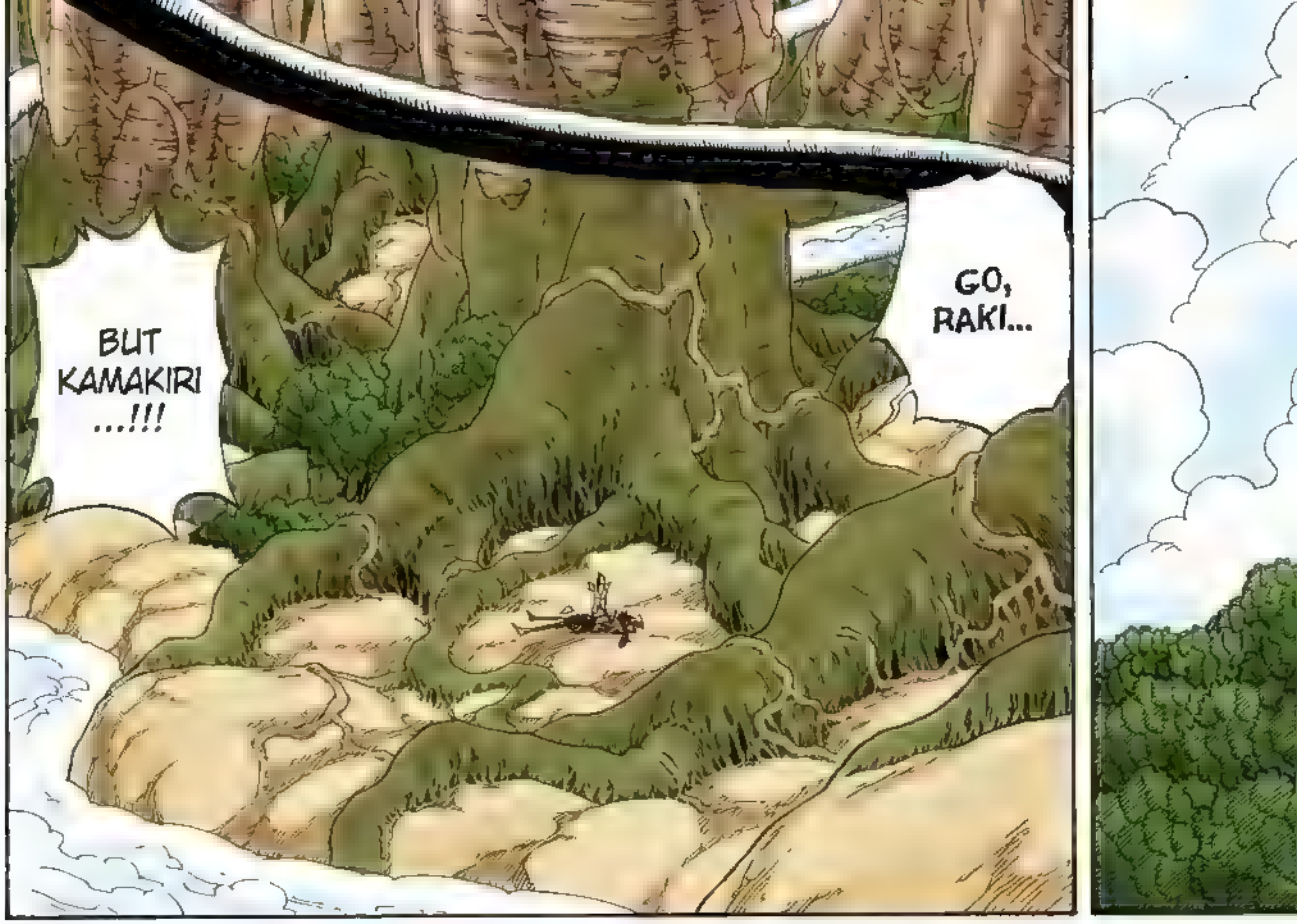
THEY MUST ALL DIE.
WHAT A SCARY SOLUTION !!!

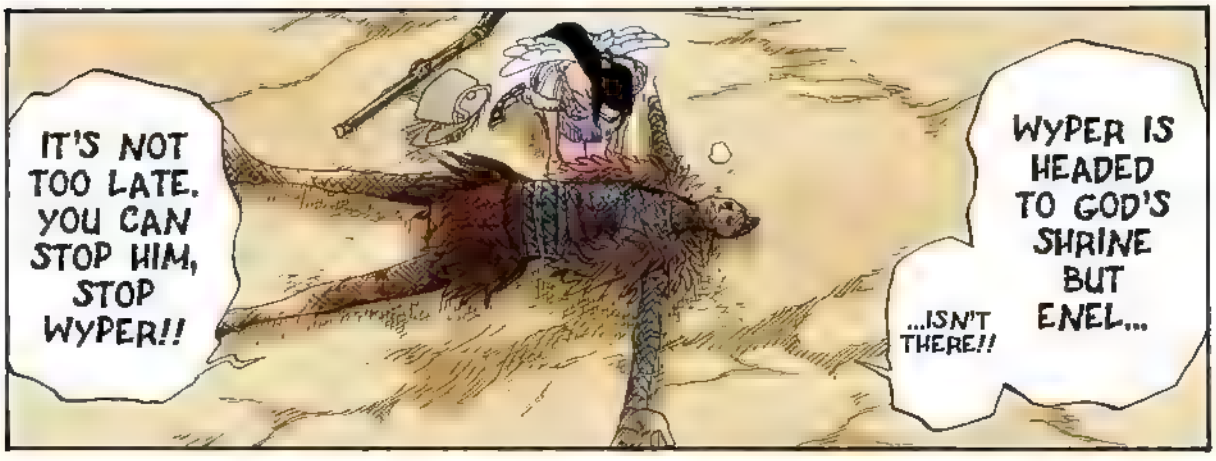

IF YOU WANT IT, YOU'LL START A FIGHT.
OH, I... I'M JUST LOOKING FOR THE GOLD.
OH.


WHY HAVE YOU COME HERE?

!!!
ボビーン!!!
SAVING ME IS THE LAST THING ON HIS MIND!!

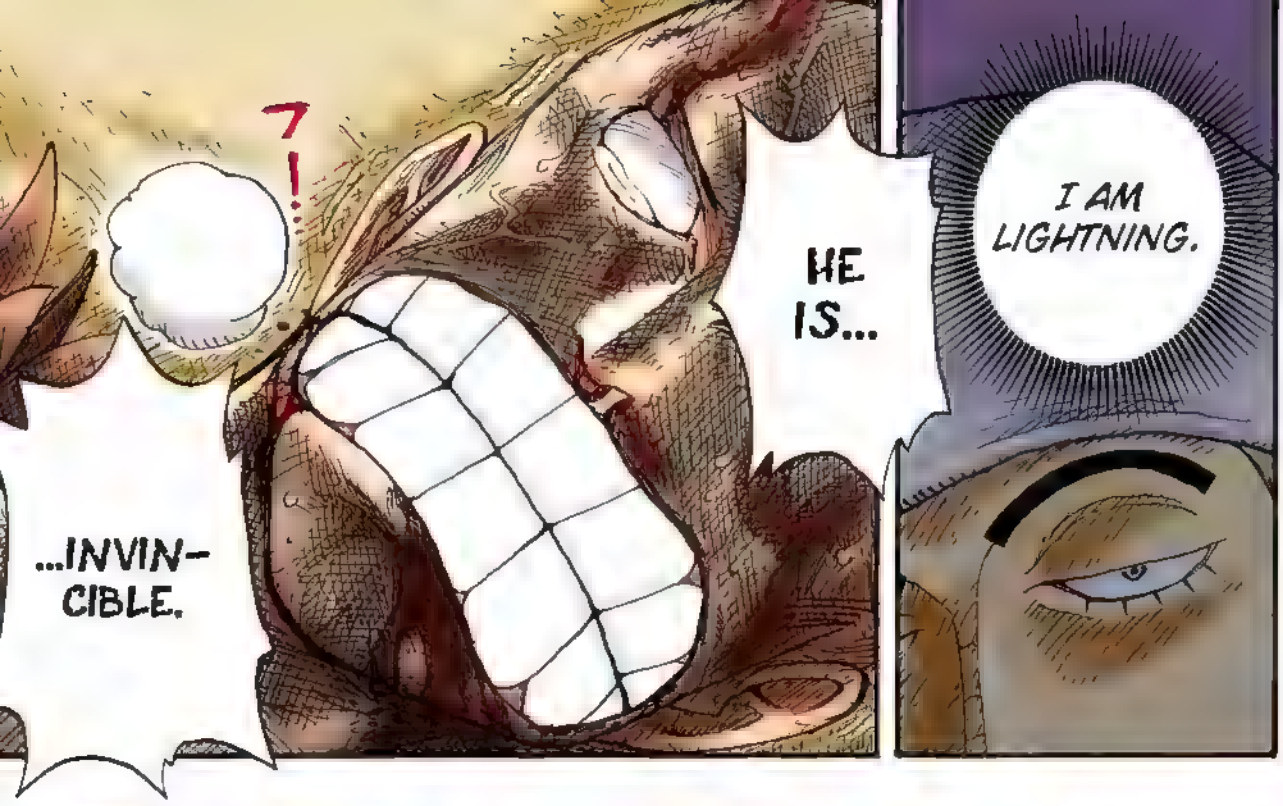
I'LL SAVE YOU!!

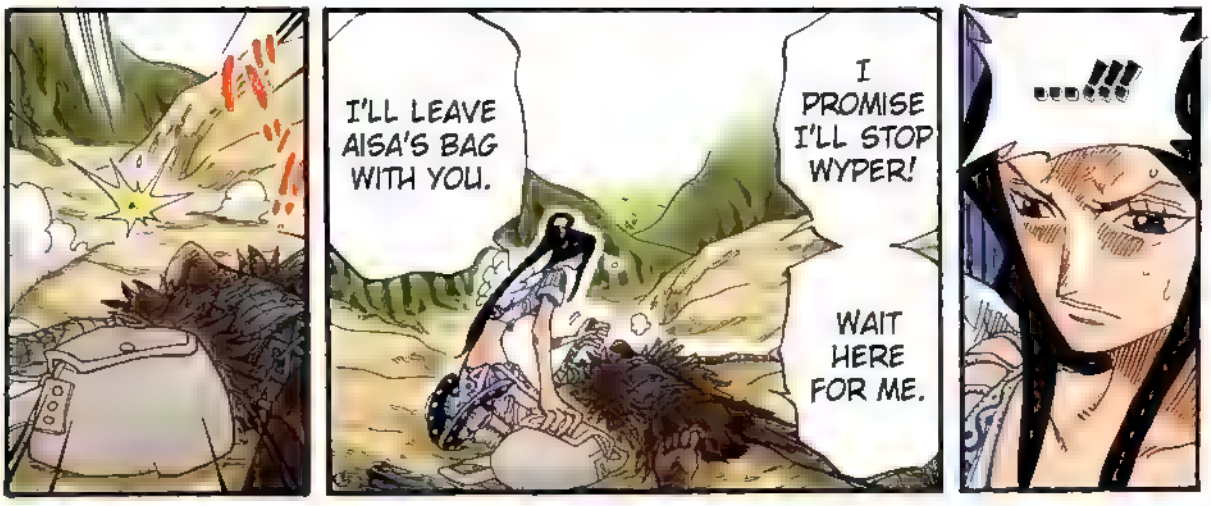

BUT KAMAKIRI ...!!!
GO, RAKI...


IT'S NOT TOO LATE. YOU CAN STOP HIM, STOP WYPER!!
...ISN'T THERE!!
WYPER IS HEADED TO GOD'S SHRINE BUT ENEL...

...CAN BEAT HIM.
NO ONE...

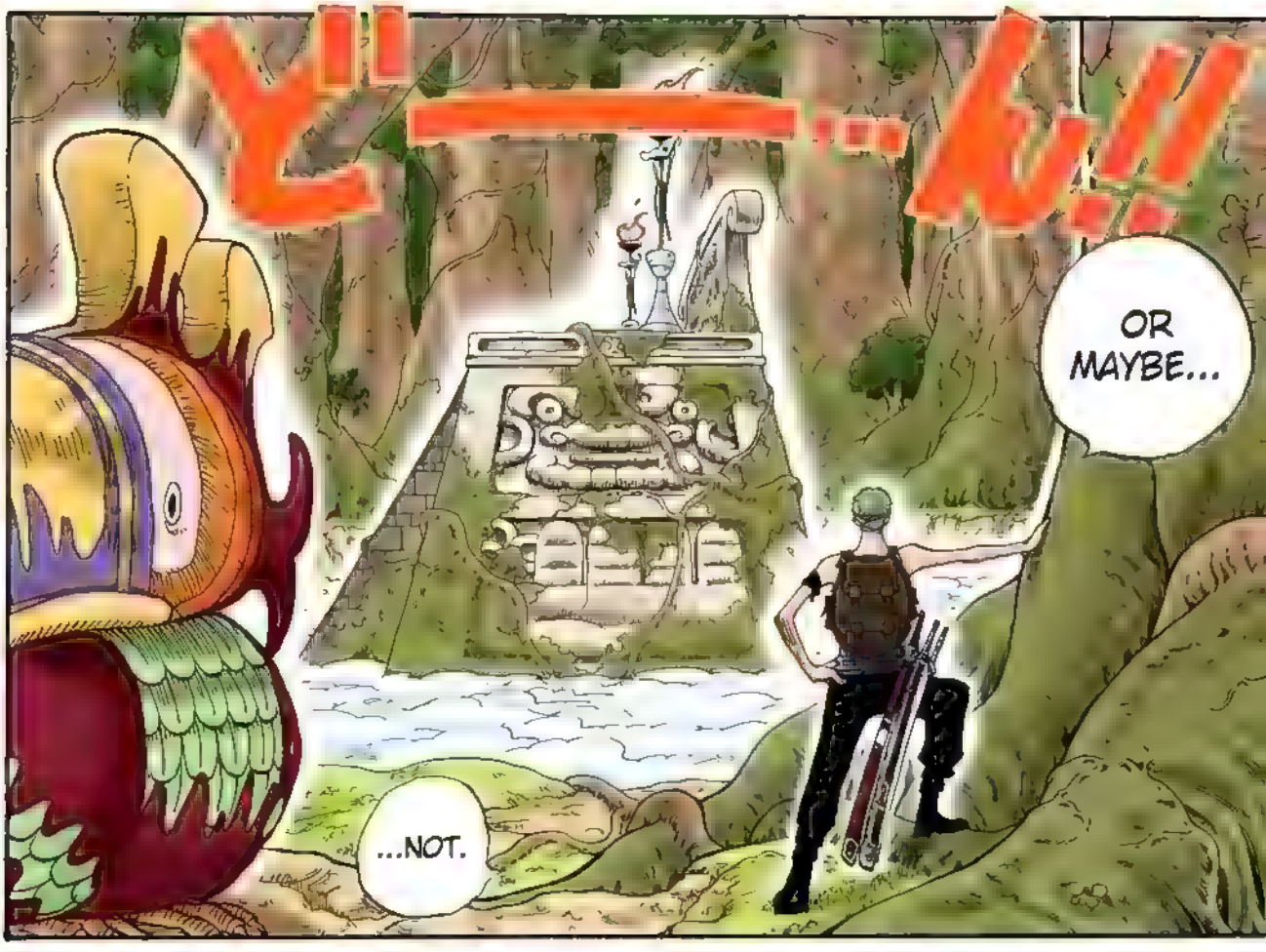
SO PLEASE... HUSH!
I KNOW...

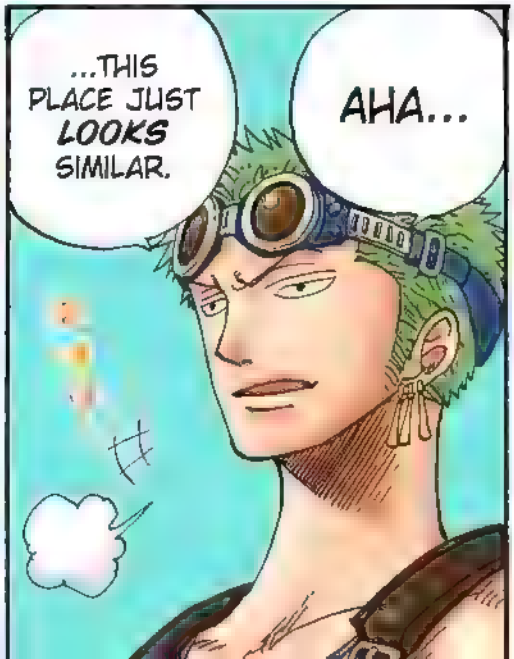

I AM LIGHTNING.
HE IS...
?!
...INVIN-CIBLE.

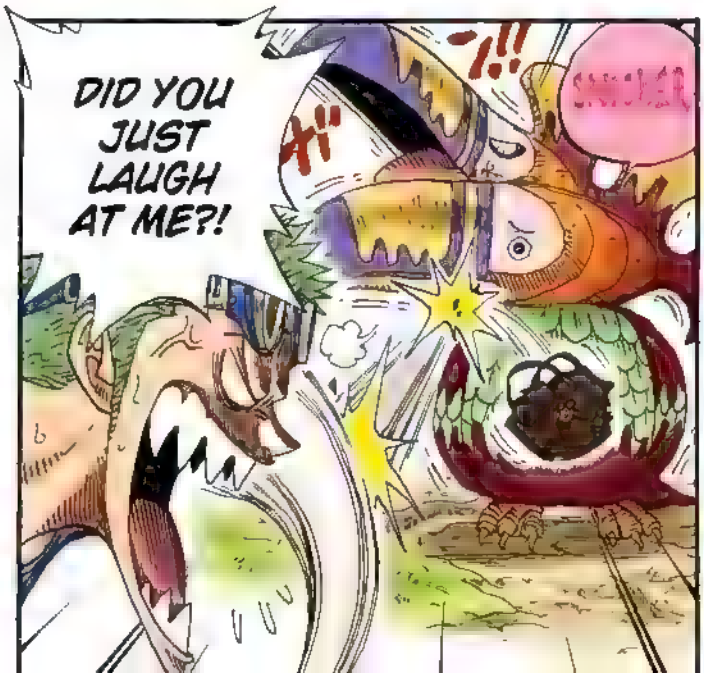

I'LL LEAVE AISA'S BAG WITH YOU.
I PROMISE I'LL STOP WYPER!
WAIT HERE FOR ME.
...!!!

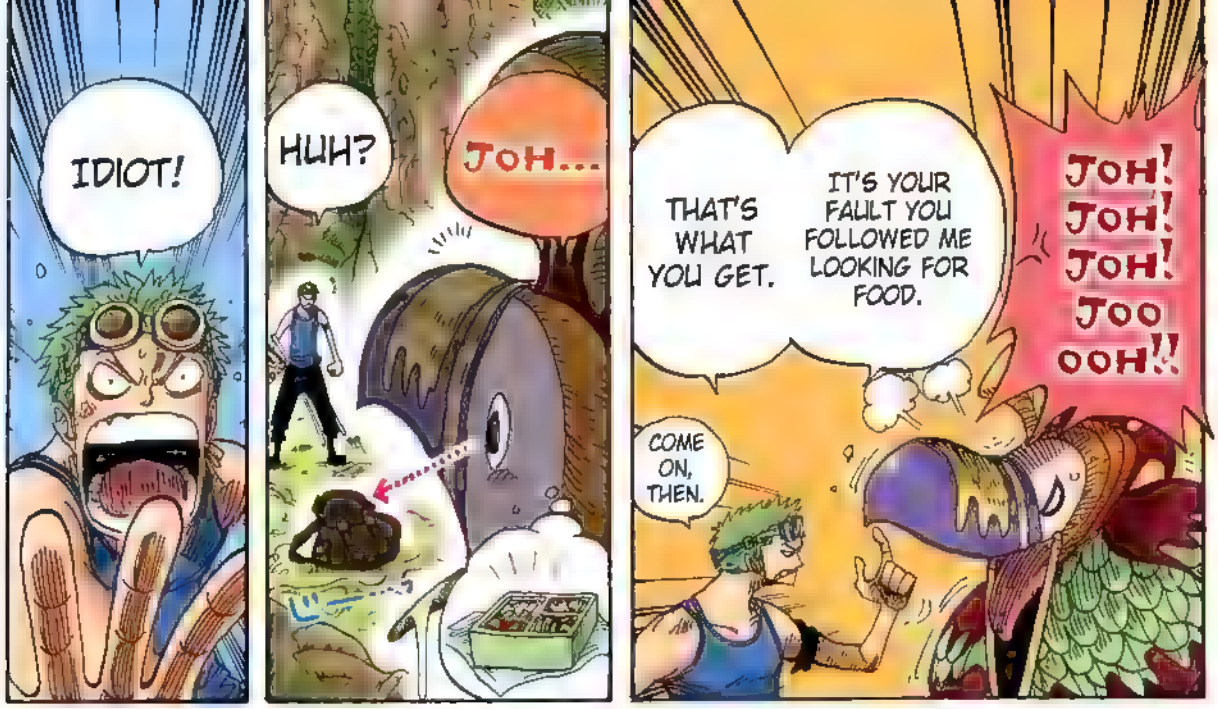
THE RUMBLE-RUMBLE FRUIT IS THE MOST POWERFUL DEVIL FRUIT OF THE LOGIA TYPE. AND ENEL HAS ITS POWERS!!
GR-!
KAMAKIRI IS STRONG, BUT ENEL BROKE HIS SPIRIT!

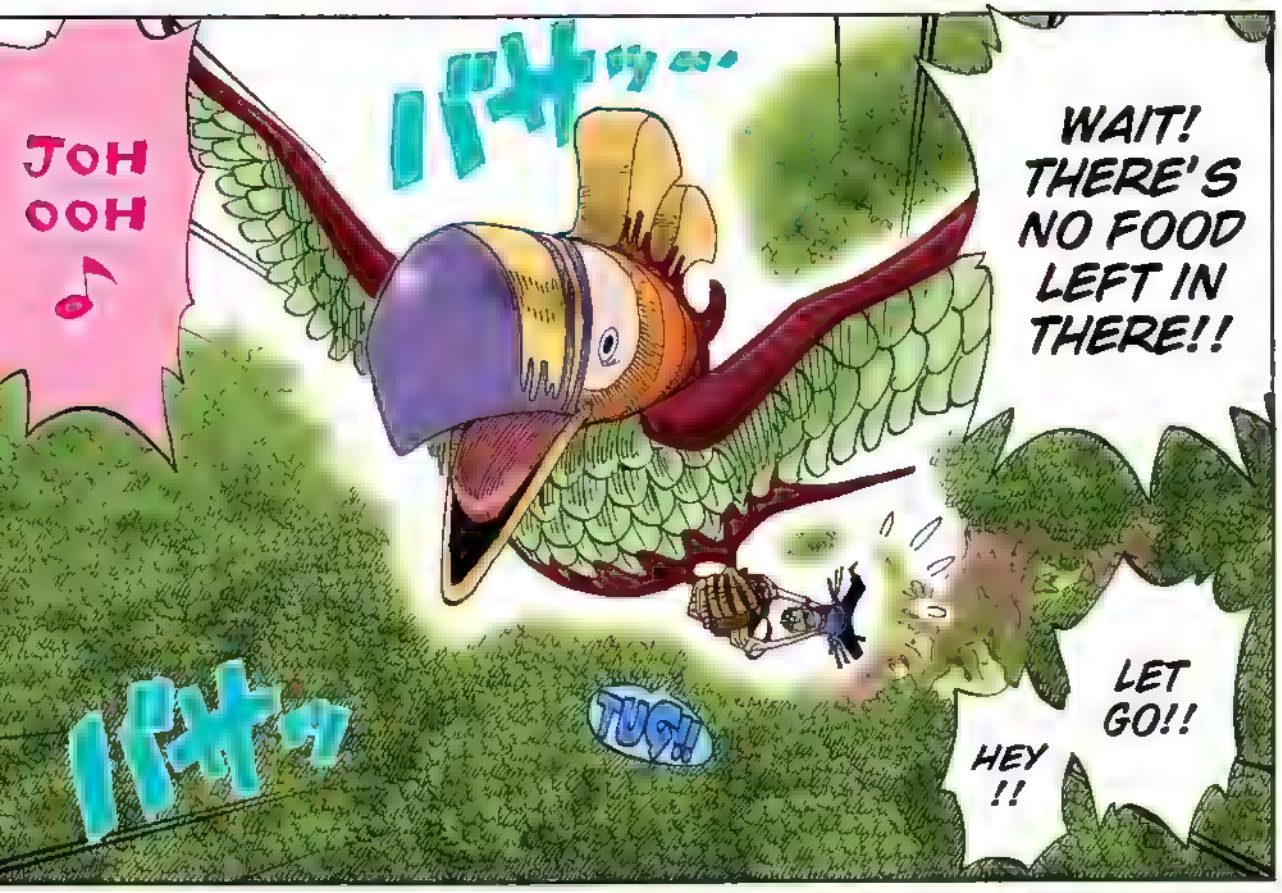
THIS LOOKS...
...FAMILIAR.


OR MAYBE...
...NOT.


AHA...
...THIS PLACE JUST LOOKS SIMILAR.


DID YOU JUST LAUGH AT ME?!


IDIOT!
HUH?
JOH...
THAT'S WHAT YOU GET.
IT'S YOUR FAULT YOU FOLLOWED ME LOOKING FOR FOOD.
JOH! JOH! JOH! JOO OOH!!
COME ON, THEN.


JOH OOH
WAIT! THERE'S NO FOOD LEFT IN THERE!!
LET GO!!
HEY!!
TUG!!

WHERE DO YOU THINK YOU'RE GOING?!
WHY, YOU!

ど――ん!!
HUH?

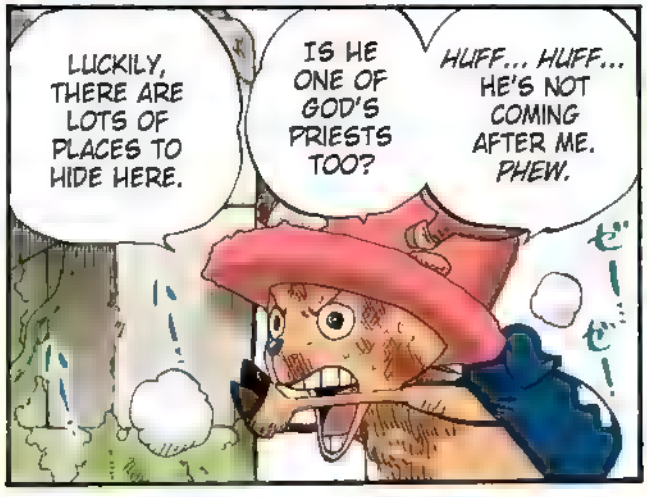
A DEAD END?!
WHAT?
PAT PAT PAT

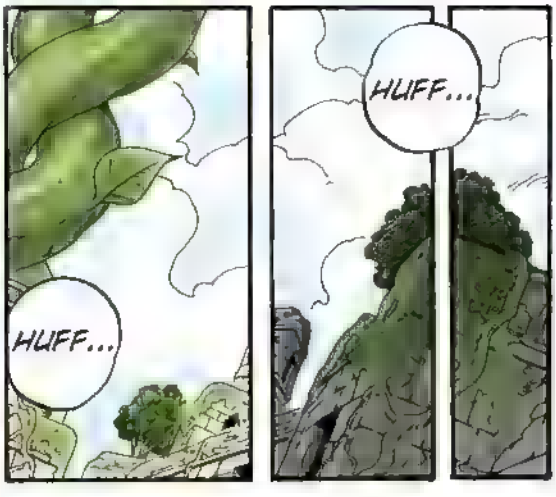
RIGHT. MAYBE IF I GET PAST THIS, THERE'S AN EXIT.
ばん!!

WAIT... COULD IT BE A TRICK DOOR?
AFTER WALKING ALL THIS WAY...

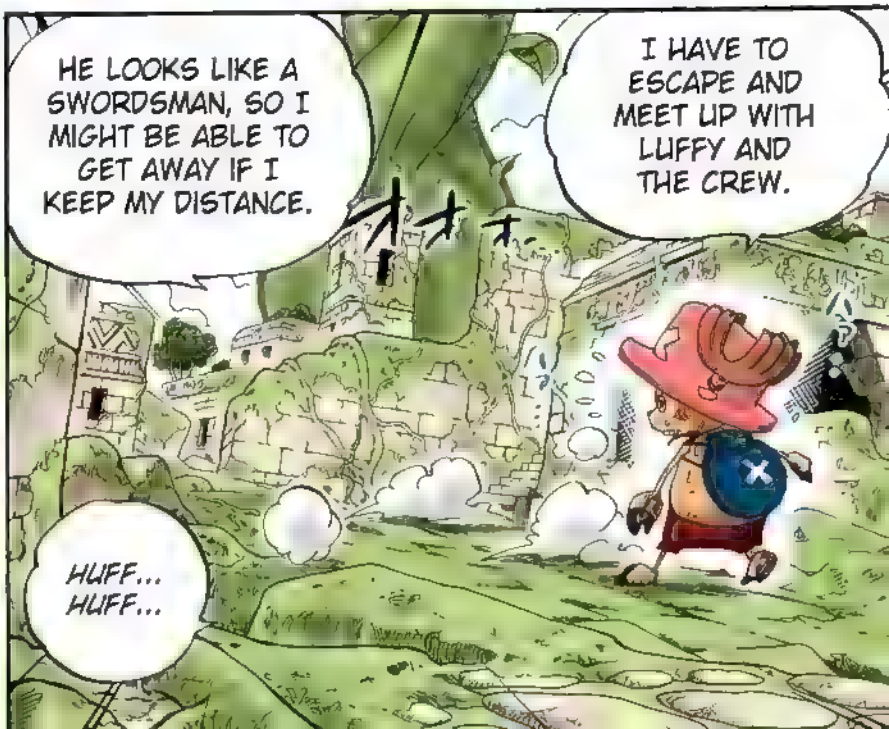
BAZOOKA !!!
GUM-GUM...
UH...
ゴゴゴ
ゴゴ
KRIK...KRIK...
SNAP
IT'S NOT BUDGING.
WHA?!
WHAAAT?!
WAAAAH!!

あああああ
ドドドドドド
WAAAAAH!!!

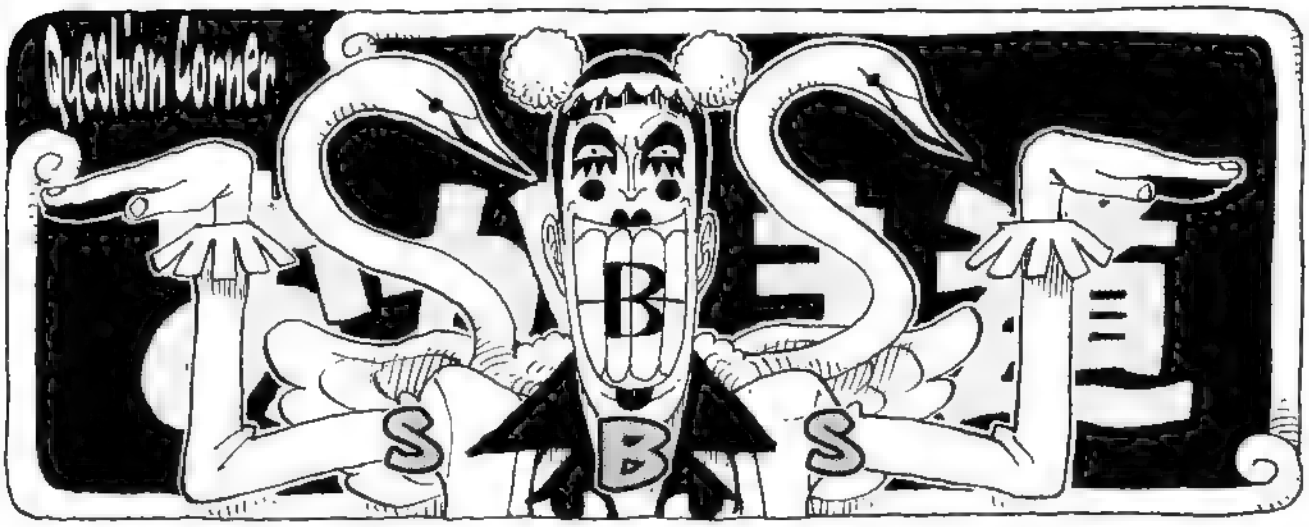

LUCKILY, THERE ARE LOTS OF PLACES TO HIDE HERE.
IS HE ONE OF GOD'S PRIESTS TOO?
HUFF... HUFF... HE'S NOT COMING AFTER ME. PHEW.
ゼーゼー


HUFF...
HUFF...

HE RAN FAR...


HE LOOKS LIKE A SWORDSMAN, SO I MIGHT BE ABLE TO GET AWAY IF I KEEP MY DISTANCE.
I HAVE TO ESCAPE AND MEET UP WITH LUFFY AND THE CREW.
HUFF... HUFF...

?!!!
HERE, THE SURVIVAL RATE IS ZERO PERCENT.
THERE IS NO PATH OF LIFE, ONLY THE WAY TOWARD SADNESS.
ORDEAL OF IRON!!!
WHA ...?!
...?!


Question Corner

Reader: La la ~~~ La la ~~~ La la ~~~♪
"Kita no Kunikara" by Masashi Sada*
*This is a melancholy song about life in the northern island of Hokkaido.--Ed.

Oda: La la ~~~ La la ~~~ La la ~~~
La la ~~~ La la ~~~ La la ~~~ ♪
Lu lu lu lu lu ~~!!
Ugh, enough already!!
I can't believe you made me sing that. Though I do love "Kita no Kunikara."

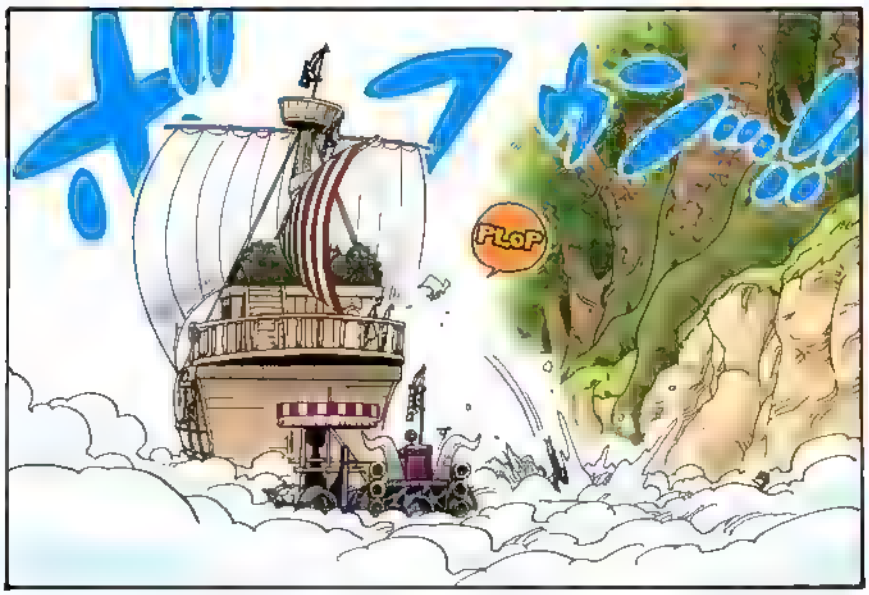
Q: Hi, nice to meet you! I'm a big fan of your work. I always listen to the radio at work, and the other day on Nippon Radio I heard a quiz question for Makoto Kitano about a unique type of snow that falls in France. The answer was that the snow is pink! Did you already know about this and is that why you worked it into your storyline?
--Ayumino Chopper

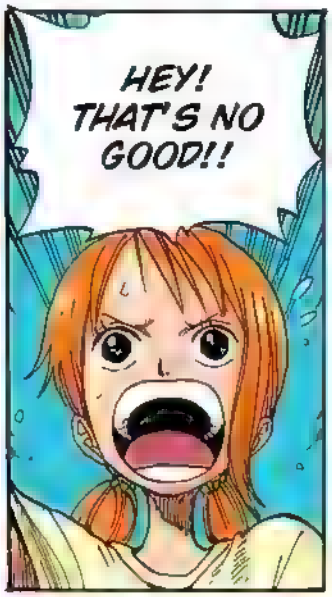
A: Pink snow, huh? Yes, I knew about it. The reason it's pink is that dust attaches to iron particles in the air, causing the snow to look pink or red. This happened in France. In Vienna there were also cases of yellow snow. Sometimes the mischief caused by air pollution creates fantastic scenery.

Q: Hi, Oda Sensei. I have a question about the Kami's vassals in Skypiea.
Gedatsu => the concept of freeing oneself of earthly problems in Buddhism
Shura => the realm of the semi-divine in Buddhism
Satori => enlightenment in Buddhism
Yama => the lord of the afterlife in Buddhism
Did you choose religious names because the storyline takes place in the realm of a kami (god)? Also, if you could, would you please let me know where Ohm's name comes from?

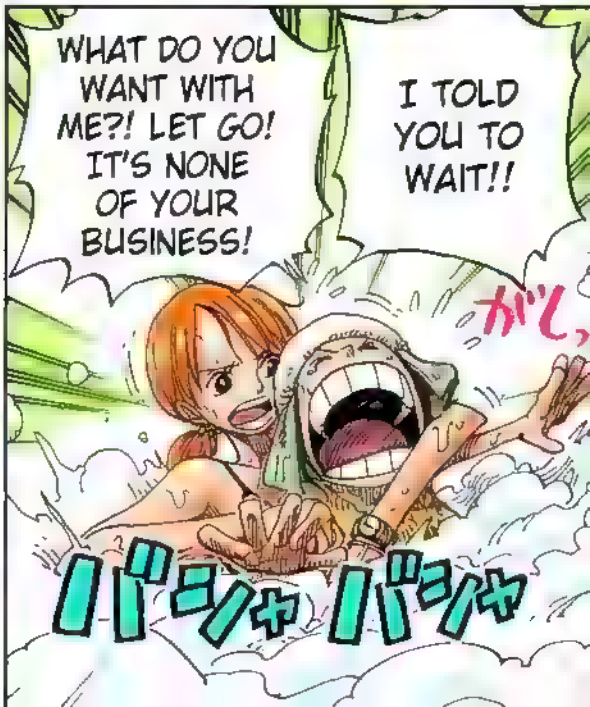
A: Yes, that's right. I'm not religious, so I winged it. "Om" is a sacred Hindu symbol, written like this:
My apologies to all the spiritual readers out there.

Chapter 267:
MARCH

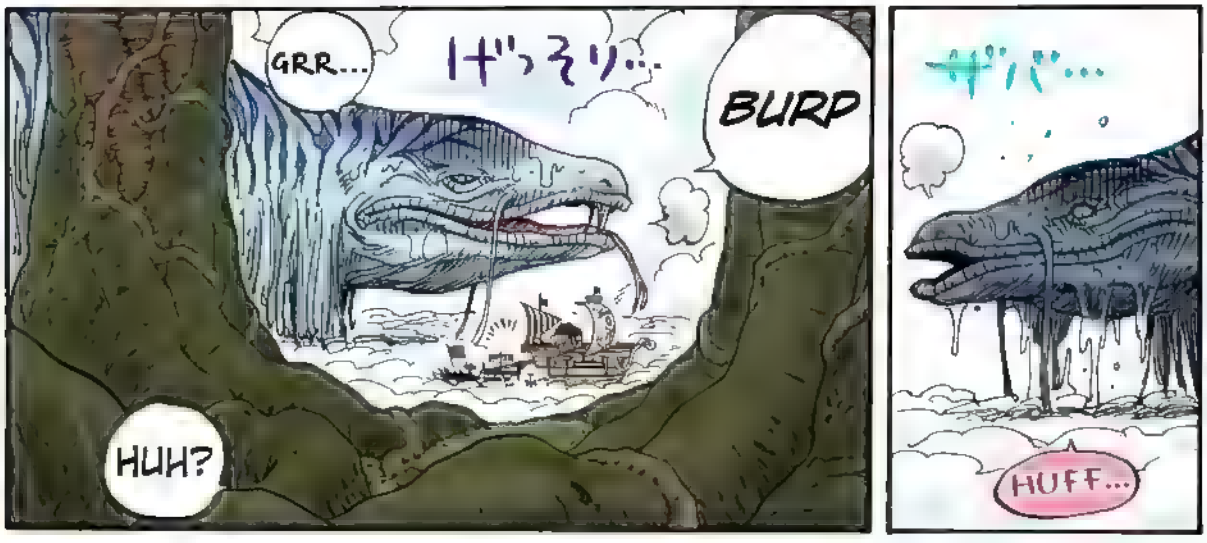

PLOP


HEY! THAT'S NO GOOD!!

OKAY, KID, YOU'RE A WARRIOR.
I'M A WARRIOR !!!
I KNOW IT'S NONE OF MY BUSINESS, BUT I CAN'T LET A KID LIKE YOU GET HERSELF KILLED!
...!!!
YOU CAN'T SCARE ME WITH THAT LOOK.


WHAT DO YOU WANT WITH ME?! LET GO! IT'S NONE OF YOUR BUSINESS!
I TOLD YOU TO WAIT!!
バシャ バシャ

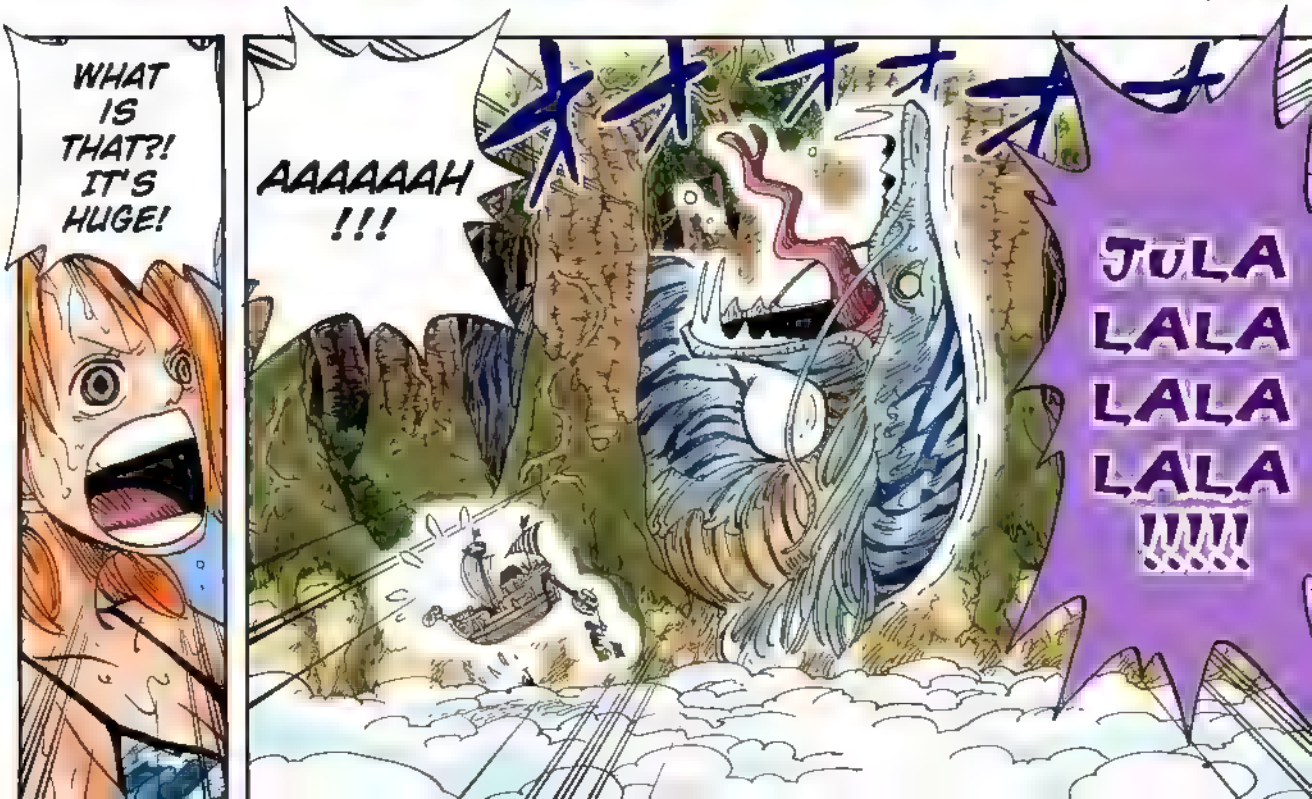
IS EVERYTHING ALL RIGHT?!
FINE, FINE.
LOOK, IT'S POINTLESS FIGHTING IT.
GET ON.
LET GO! I'M GONNA SAVE EVERYBODY !!!
DON'T MAKE ME PUNCH YOU.
GULP
GULP
GULP
EVEN TWO OF OUR CREW HAVE BEEN BEATEN!

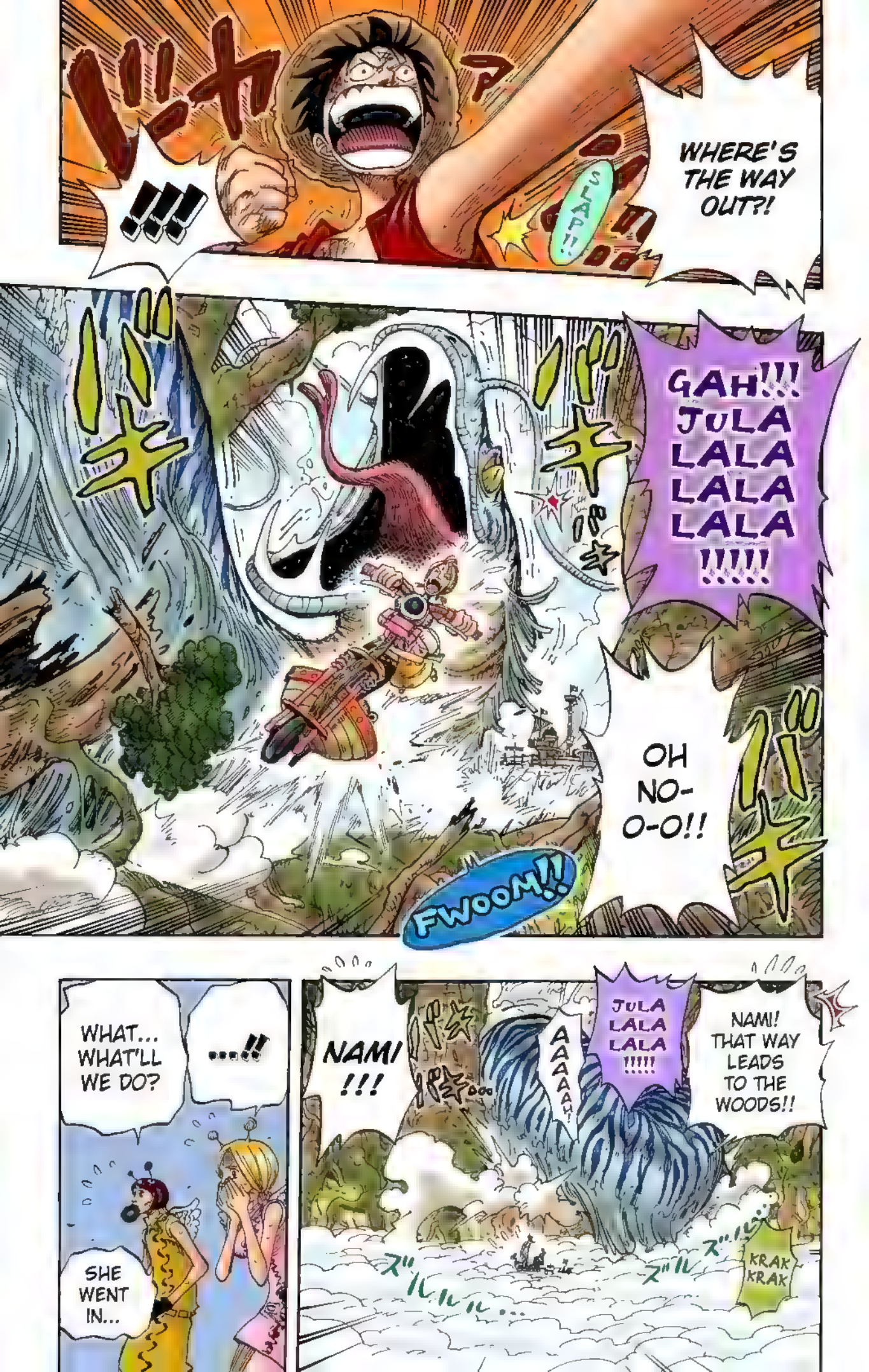

GRR...
げっそり...
BURP
HUH?
ゲッソリ...
HUFF...

GRR...
...
WHAT?!

WHAT'S WITH THIS CAVE? I THOUGHT THERE WAS AN EARTHQUAKE...
KOFF...
SPLISH
THE NEXT THING I KNOW, I WAS ABOUT TO BE SWALLOWED BY A SEA CLOUD. I ALMOST DROWNED.
BOY, THAT WAS A SURPRISE.

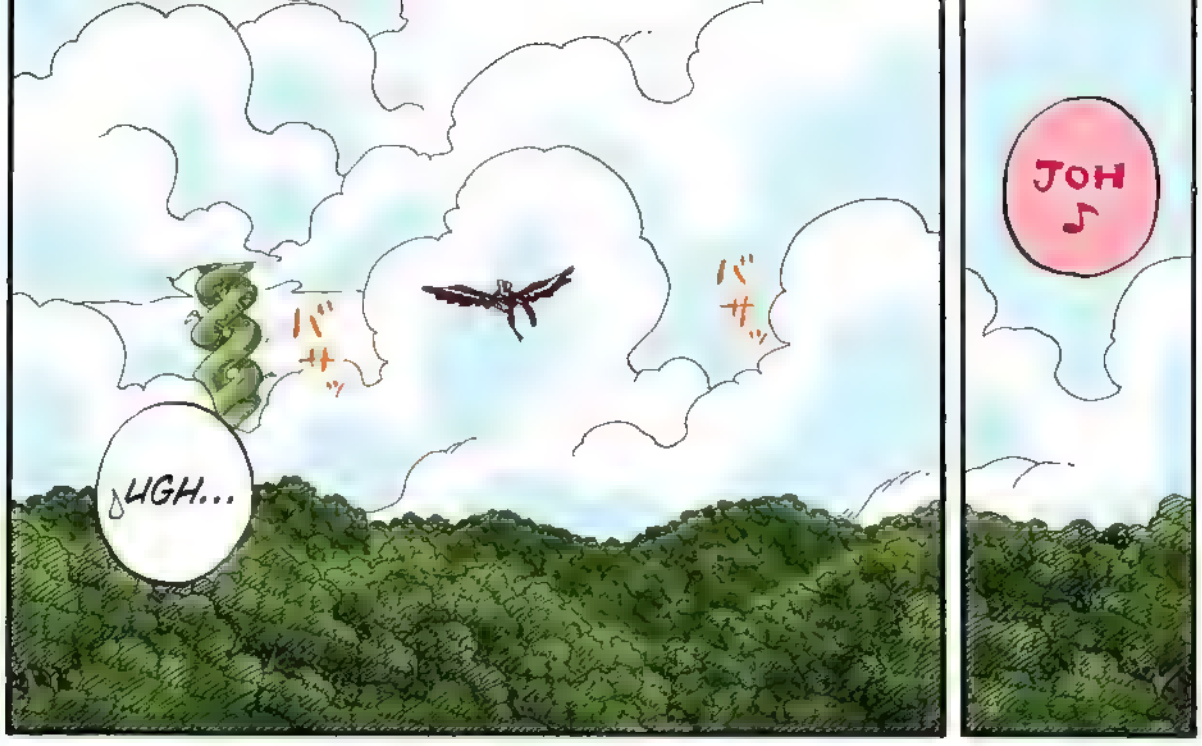
!!!
ゴォーン!!!
C'MON, OPEN UP!!!


WHAT IS THAT?! IT'S HUGE!
AAAAAAH !!!
オオオオオオ
JULA LALA LALA LALA !!!!


バシャ
!!!
SLAP!!
WHERE'S THE WAY OUT?!
GAH!!! JULA LALA LALA LALA !!!!!
OH NO-O-O!!
FWOOM!!
WHAT... WHAT'LL WE DO?
...!!
SHE WENT IN...
NAMI!!!
AAAAAH
JULA LALA LALA !!!!!
NAMI! THAT WAY LEADS TO THE WOODS!!
ズルルル...
ズルル
KRAK KRAK

ガキィィ…
ザザザザ
HUFF... HUFF...
WHY, YOU...
BAA...
HMPH! YOU'RE A TOUGH ONE.
ゴゴゴゴゴ…
!
WHAT'S THAT?!
KRAK!!
ゴゴゴゴゴ…
KRIK
ズズーン
KRAK
AA AA AA AH!
WHA--?
SOME-THING'S COMING... BAA!!

JULA LALA LALA !!!!
WHOA!
GO THAT WAY! THAT WAY!!
...
WE'RE IN THE...
...WOODS.
ゼー ゼー ハー ハー
...
GAAAH !!!
SKID...
IT'S THE MASTER OF THE SKY!
WHAT?! WAS THAT AISA?!
...?!!

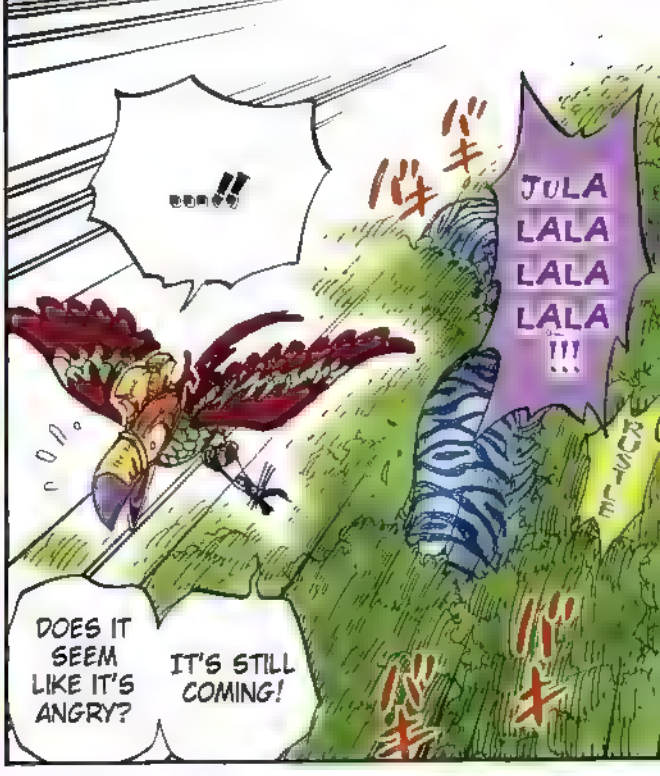

♪UGH...
JOH♪

JOOOH♫
ARE YOU LISTENING TO ME, IDIOT?
HEY YOU. LET ME DOWN.

HUH?! WHAT THE...?
JOH?
KRIK
KRIK...
KRAK
KRAK!!
DUMB BIRD. MAYBE I SHOULD CUT HIM DOWN.

!
JULA LA...
WHOA !!!
バクッ!!!
JOO OOH!!
IT'S... A GIANT SERPENT !!!
ゴゴゴゴォ
HEY YOU! FLY HIGHER OR WE'RE GONNA BE EATEN!!
JOO OOH !!

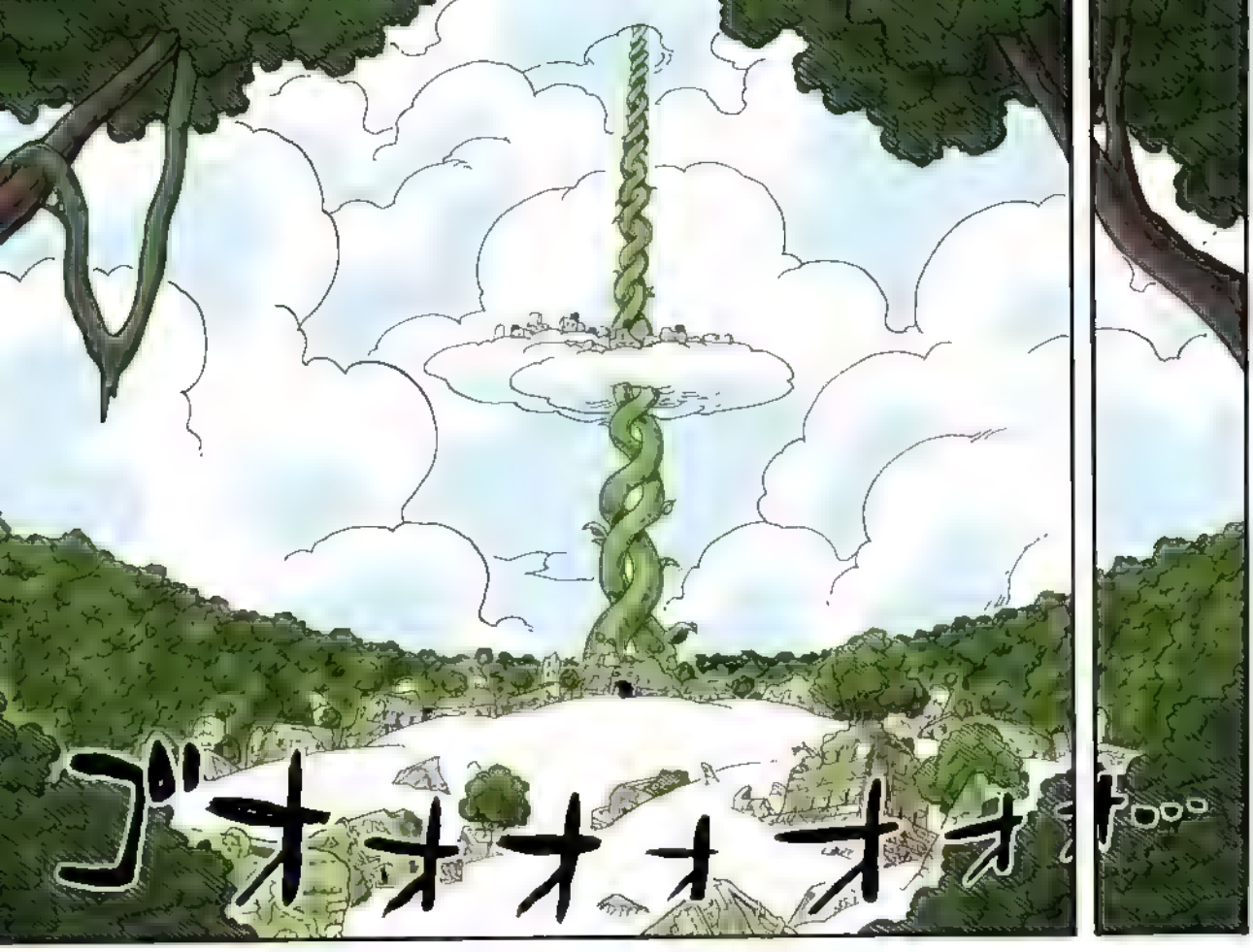
!
はっ!!

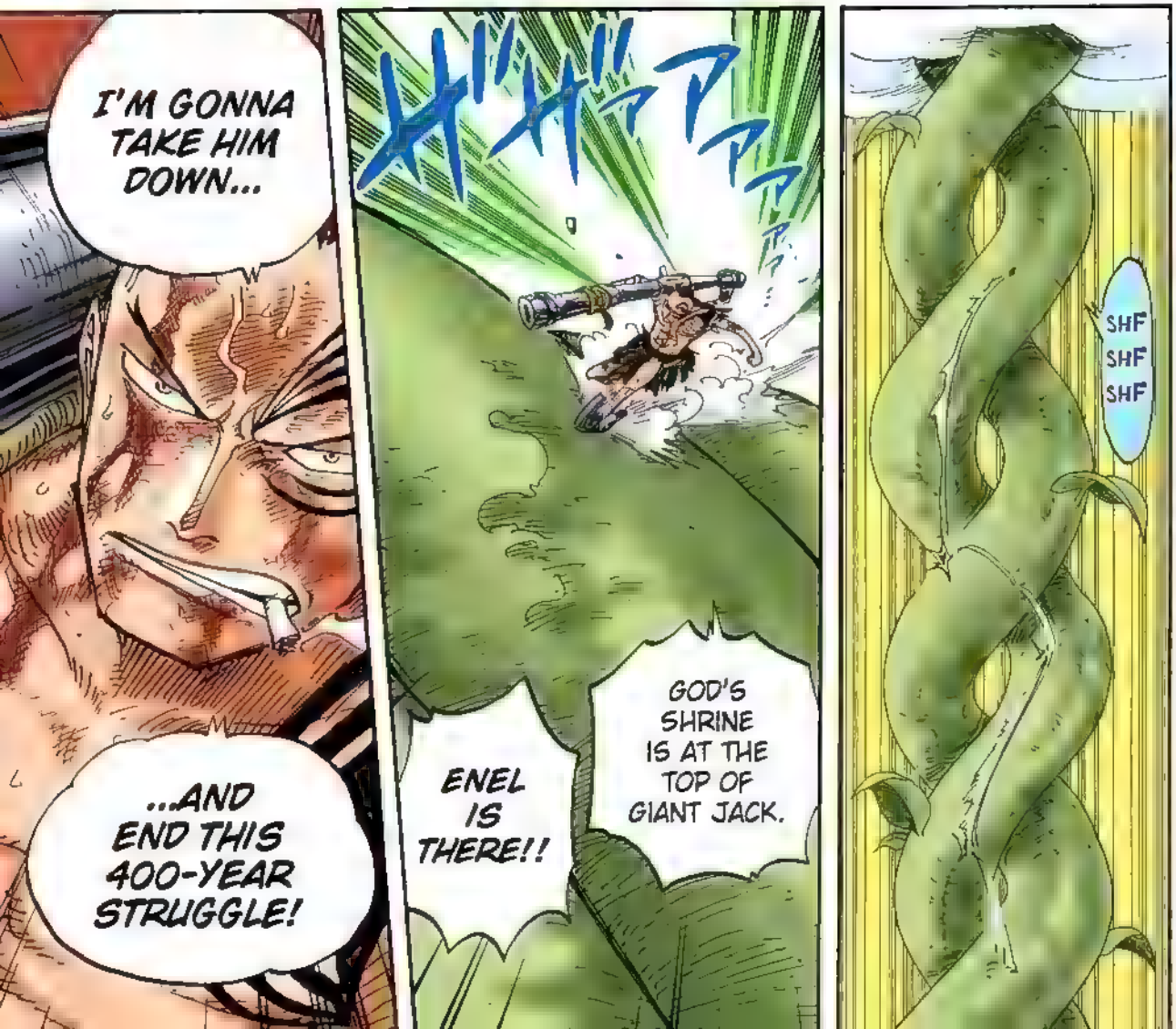

...!!
バキ
バキ
JULA
LALA
LALA
LALA
!!!
DOES IT SEEM LIKE IT'S ANGRY?
IT'S STILL COMING!
バキ
バキ

WHA...
JOH
ホイ

JOOH...

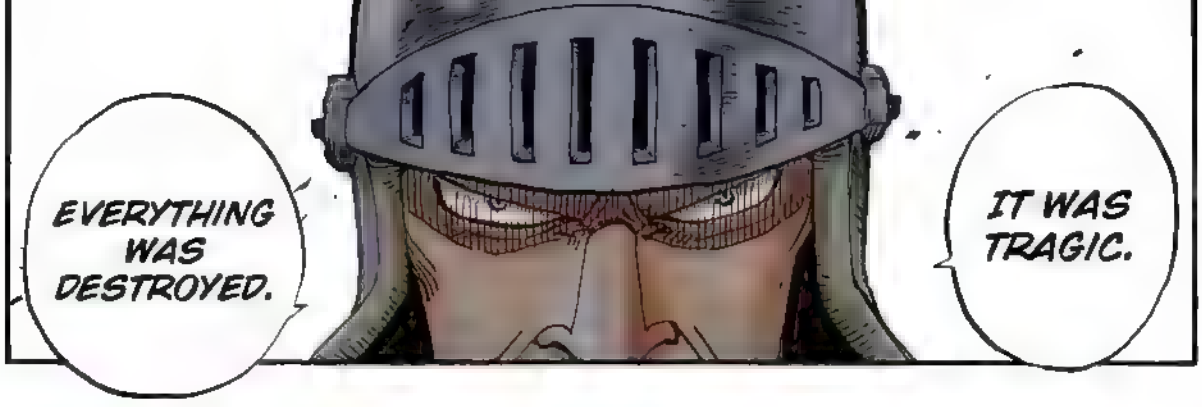
WHY, YOU !!!
ジョー

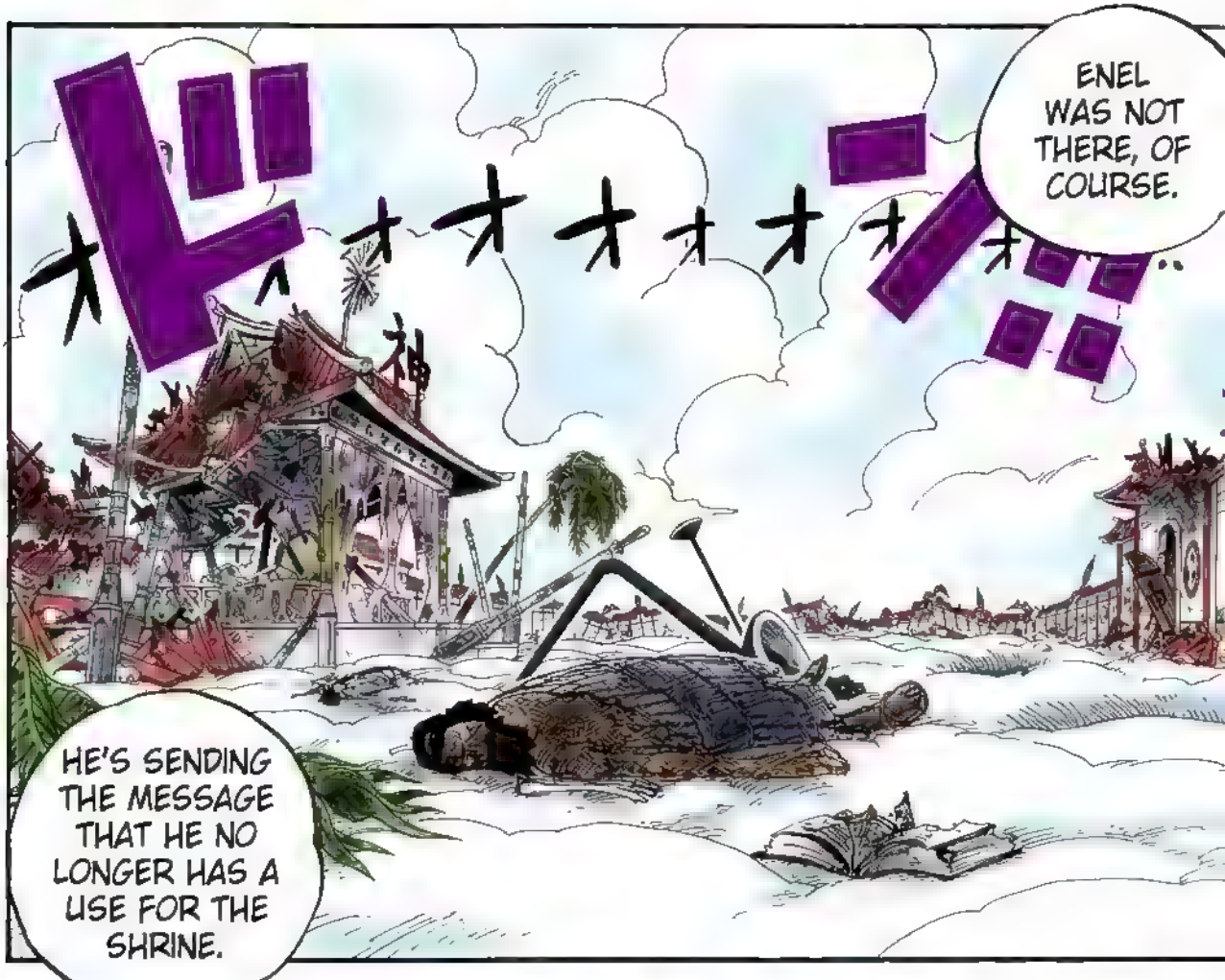

ゴオオオオオオ…

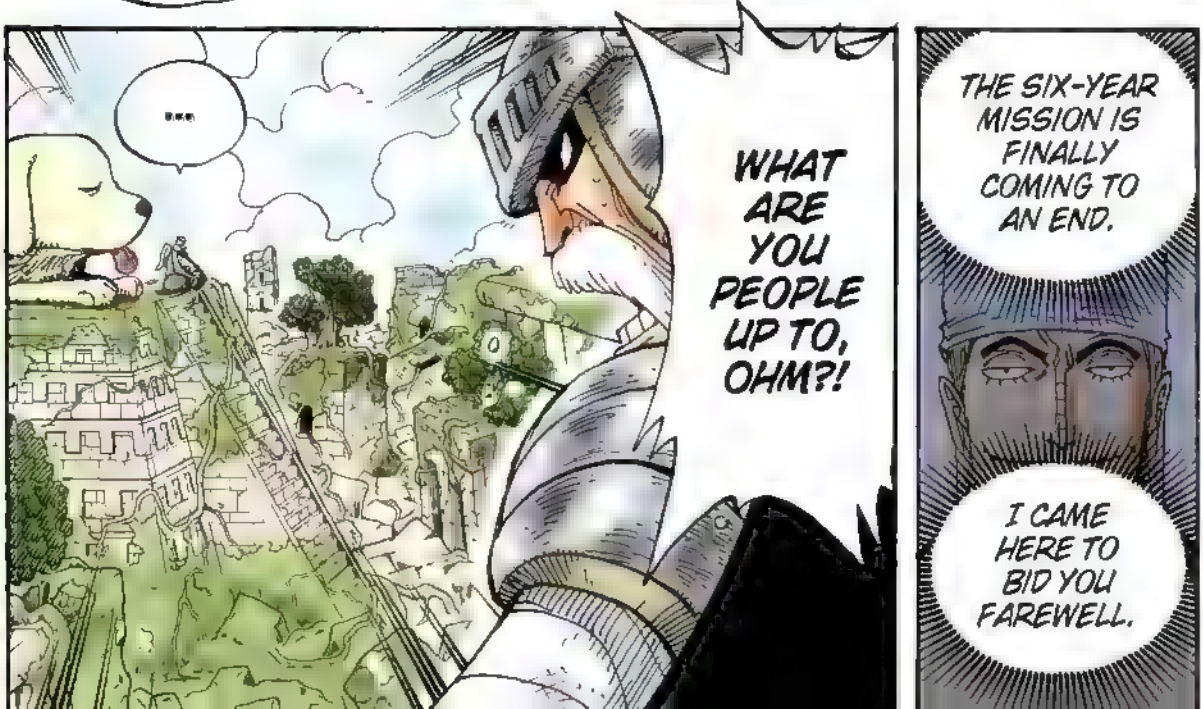

I'M GONNA TAKE HIM DOWN...
...AND END THIS 400-YEAR STRUGGLE!
ガガガアアアアア
ENEL IS THERE!!
GOD'S SHRINE IS AT THE TOP OF GIANT JACK.
SHF SHF SHF

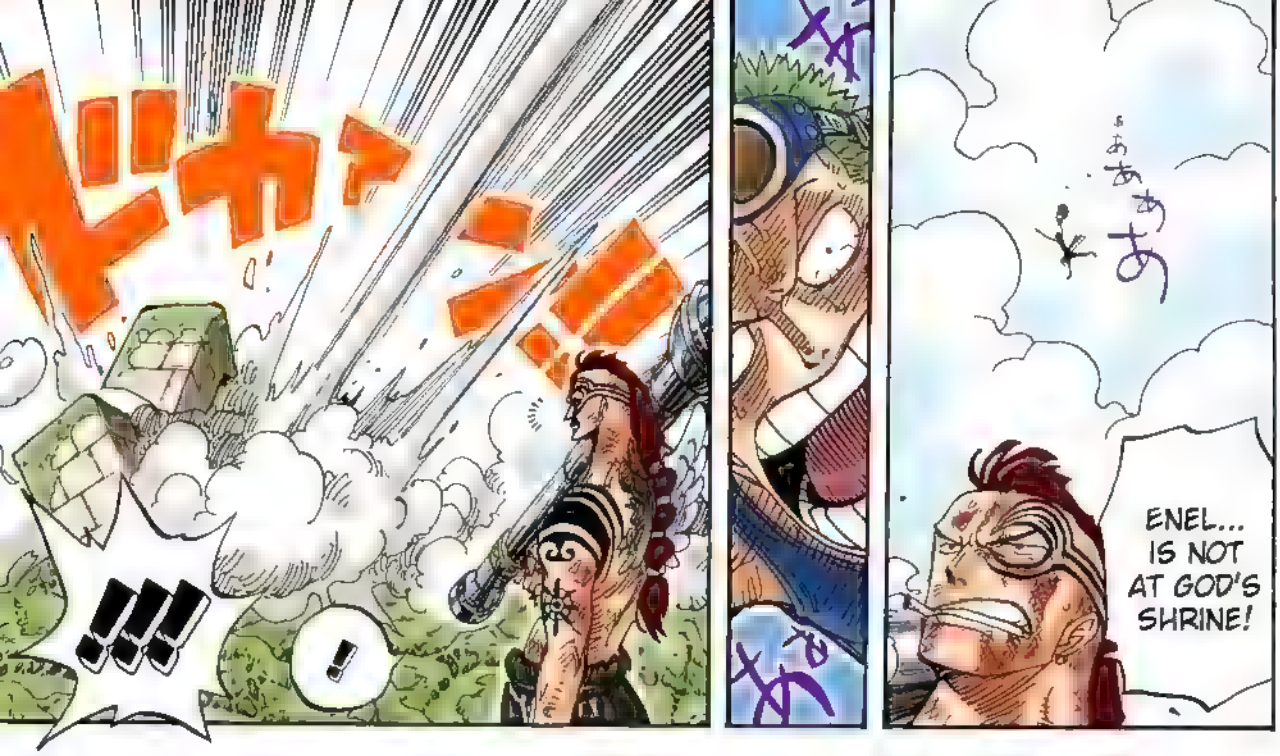
...
FWIP!!
UGH!!
WHAM
WHAK!!
!!!
OHM!!
WHO LET YOU PASS?
WYPER, IF YOU KEEP CLIMBING, YOU'LL REACH GOD'S SHRINE.
...!!

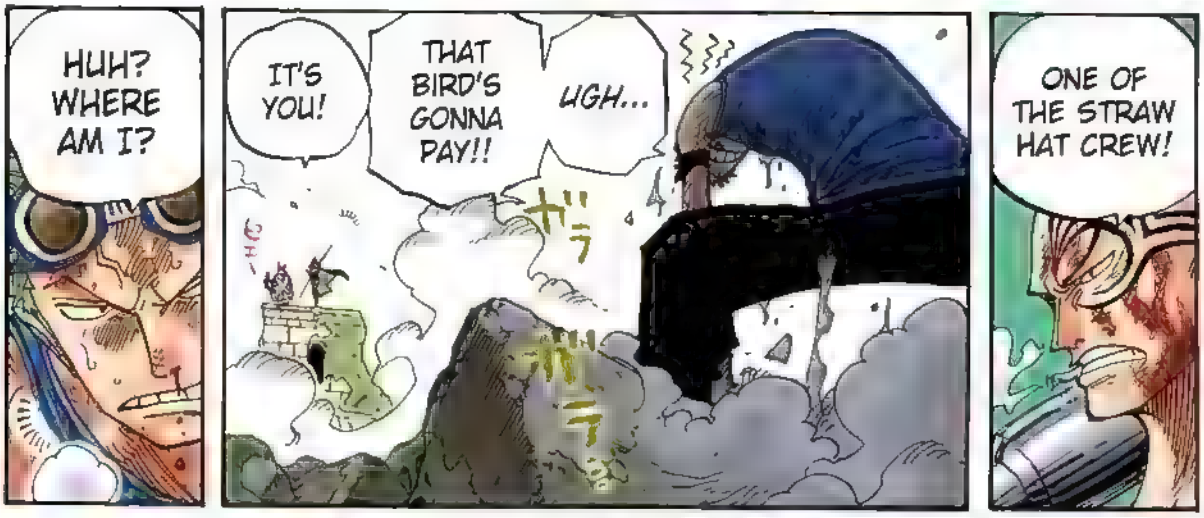
GOD'S SHRINE...
THERE'S NO POINT IN GOING THERE NOW!!
PIEE!!
GAN FALL!
I JUST WENT UP AND SAW GOD'S SHRINE...
I HAVE NO REGRETS, BUT I HAVE SOME UNFINISHED BUSINESS.
WHY ARE YOU HERE?!
ARE YOU STILL TRYING TO RECLAIM YOUR POSITION AS GOD?


EVERYTHING WAS DESTROYED.
IT WAS TRAGIC.


ENEL WAS NOT THERE, OF COURSE.
HE'S SENDING THE MESSAGE THAT HE NO LONGER HAS A USE FOR THE SHRINE.


...
WHAT ARE YOU PEOPLE UP TO, OHM?!
THE SIX-YEAR MISSION IS FINALLY COMING TO AN END.
I CAME HERE TO BID YOU FAREWELL.


ドカーン!!!
!!!
!
あああ
ENEL... IS NOT AT GOD'S SHRINE!


HUH? WHERE AM I?
IT'S YOU!
THAT BIRD'S GONNA PAY!!
UGH...
ONE OF THE STRAW HAT CREW!

RUINS?
JULA LALA LALA LALA!!!

WELL, YOU LOOK VICIOUS.

SURRENDER THE GOLD.

OH, THIS IS SO SAD.

NO ONE CAN ESCAPE MY ORDEAL OF IRON!!

IF YOU INSIST ON GETTING IN MY WAY...

I'LL WIPE OUT ALL OF YOU!!

WHERE IS ENEL?!

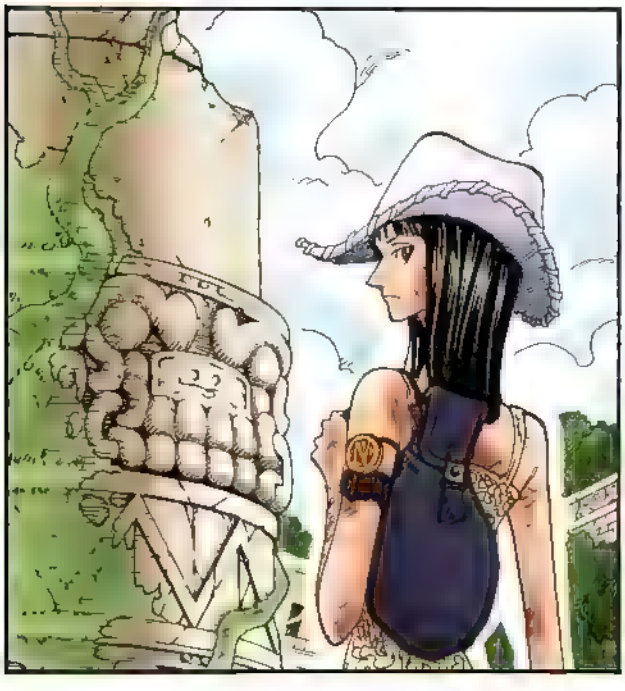
TELL ME WHERE THE DIVINE SQUAD IS!!

WHAT'S WITH THIS CAVE?!

JULA LALA LALA LALA!!

...!!

KRJK KRJK...
WELL, IT SEEMS WE ALL HAVE OUR OPINIONS...
...BUT IF YOU WISH TO BE HEARD, THE FIRST ORDER OF BUSINESS IS TO SURVIVE.



128Pへ続く。

好奇心のさかり。

（鳥取県　ネコ田イヌ吉さん）

永遠だ――っ!!

（愛知県　寺●佳奈さん）

おしとやかナミさん♡

（東京都　かにつこサン）

女戦士ラキ見参!!

（千葉県　早川沙央里さん）

ホストNo.1!?

（神奈川県　ニーチェさん）

映画「デッドエンドの冒険」より登場!!

（大阪府　YESポテトと思いきや実はビリヤードおまめサン）

犯人はお前だ――っ!!

（北海道　ハピ太郎さん）

Chapter 268:
SUITE

ゴオォォオォ……ォ…

KLINK…

THE GIANT SERPENT…

…EVEN FOLLOWED ME HERE.

JULA

ゼー…

ゼー…

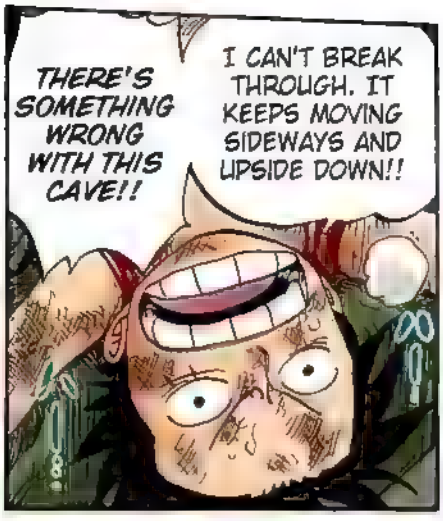
LET'S GO, HOLY.

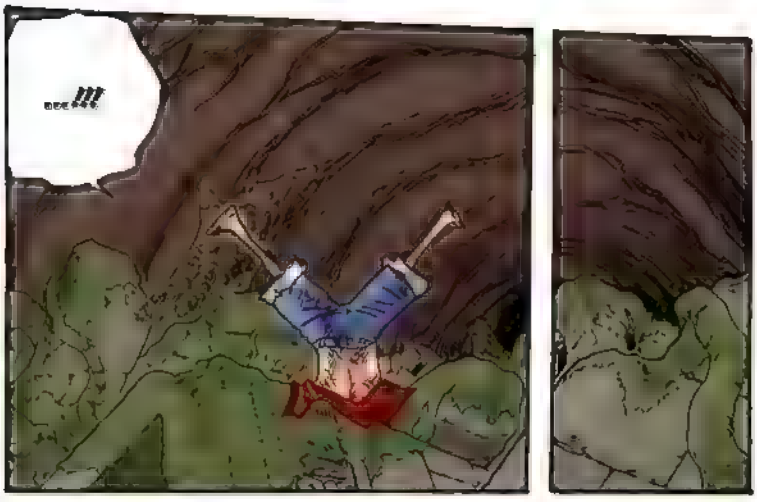
YOU CAN BE A *BAD DOG* THIS TIME.

オ…!!

WOOF!

...
SHUX...
PIERRE, YOUR TARGET IS OHM!
PIEE!!

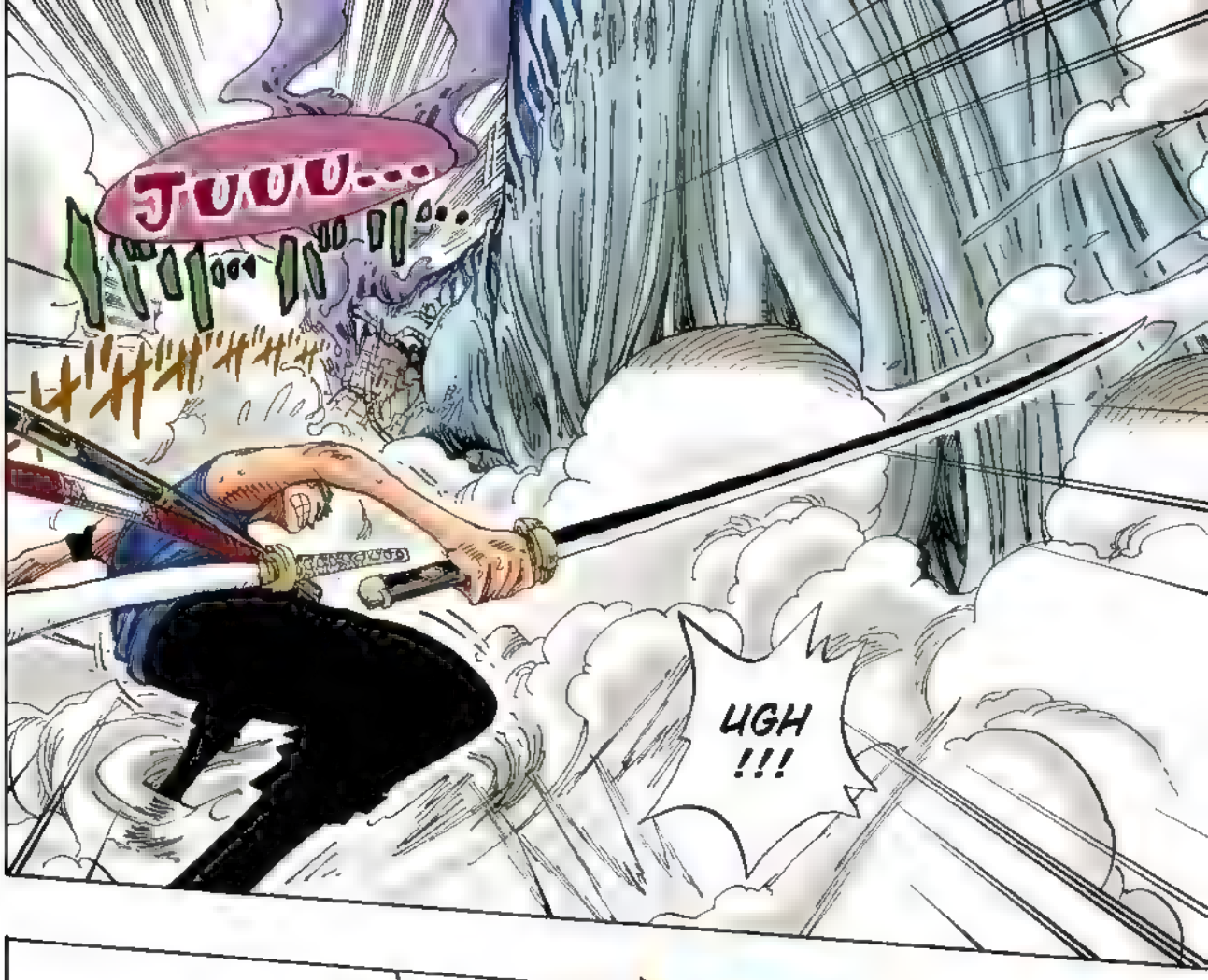

THERE'S SOMETHING WRONG WITH THIS CAVE!!
I CAN'T BREAK THROUGH. IT KEEPS MOVING SIDEWAYS AND UPSIDE DOWN!!


...!!!

DISAP-PEAR!!!
ALL OF YOU...

ルオオ…!!!
JULA LALA LALA LALA!
JULA LALA LALA !!!
ズズズ
!!
THAT'S AN ANNOYING WEAPON.

KNOW-NOTHING BLUE SEA PEOPLE...
YOU ARRIVED ONLY YESTERDAY.
YOU WON'T BE GETTING ANYTHING FROM HERE!
I DON'T HAVE TIME FOR YOUR STORY!
IT'S GOT NOTHING TO DO WITH US!
I THOUGHT SO!
I WAS PLANNING ON WIPING YOU OUT ANYWAY! HOW CONVENIENT!
SHINK!!
DIE !!!
?!!!
THIS IDIOT IS STRONGER THAN I THOUGHT!
JULALA!!!
WHOA !!!
?!!

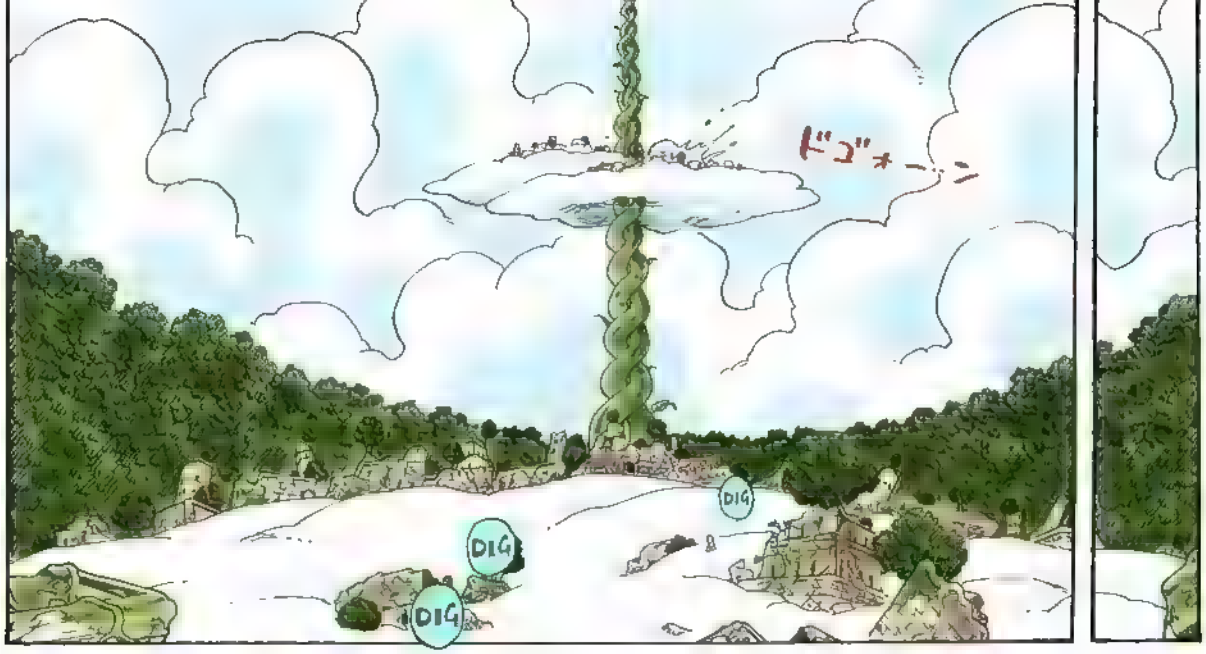

JUUU...
UGH !!!

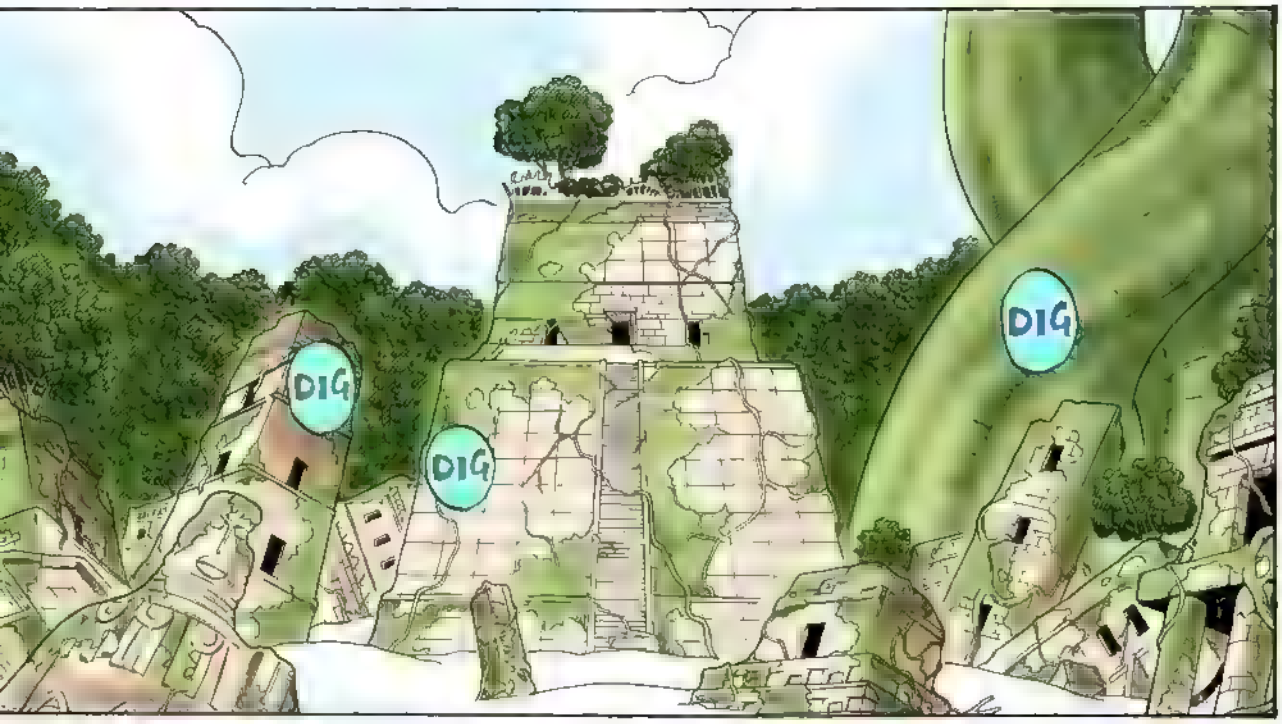
GRRR ...
!!
OH YEAH... THE SNAKE HAS VENOMOUS FANGS.

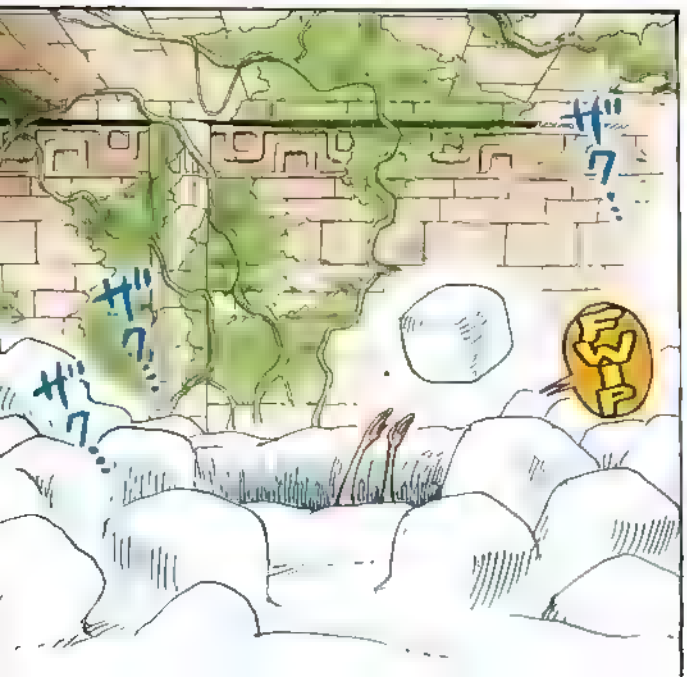
AND THIS ONE'S GOT FANGS TOO!
WOOF!!

HUH?!
WHAT'S THIS MUTT UP TO?!
WHOA !!!
WHAP !!!
I WENT ABOVE AND BEYOND IN TRAINING MY ANIMALS.
HE CAN WALK ON TWO LEGS...
...AND IS SKILLED IN HAND-TO-HAND COMBAT!!
ENJOY THE DEMON-STRATION !!!
I'M WARNING YOU, I'M A SKY BREEDER.
THIS IS HOLY!
THERE ARE LIMITS, AREN'T THERE?

!!!
EVEN SO, I CANNOT RETREAT!! I CANNOT LET YOUR COHORTS PROCEED WITH YOUR PLANS, WHATEVER THEY MAY BE!!
ISN'T SWINGING THAT SPEAR TOO MUCH FOR YOU, YOU OLD FOOL?!
HAVEN'T GIVEN UP YET, GAN FALL? EVEN AFTER A LOUSE LIKE SHURA BEAT YOU?!
...YOU CAN'T BEGIN TO COMPREHEND THE NOBLE SENTIMENTS OF GOD.
HMPH!! DON'T OVERRATE YOURSELF. EVEN IF YOU KNEW...

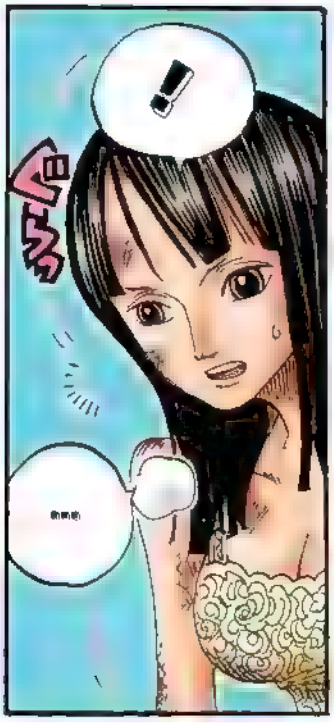

ドゴォーン
DIG
DIG
DIG


DIG
DIG
DIG

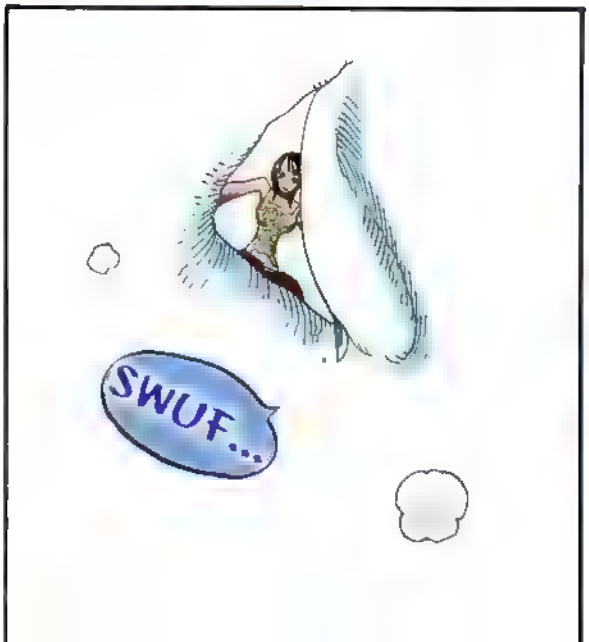

ガク
ガク
ガク
FWIP

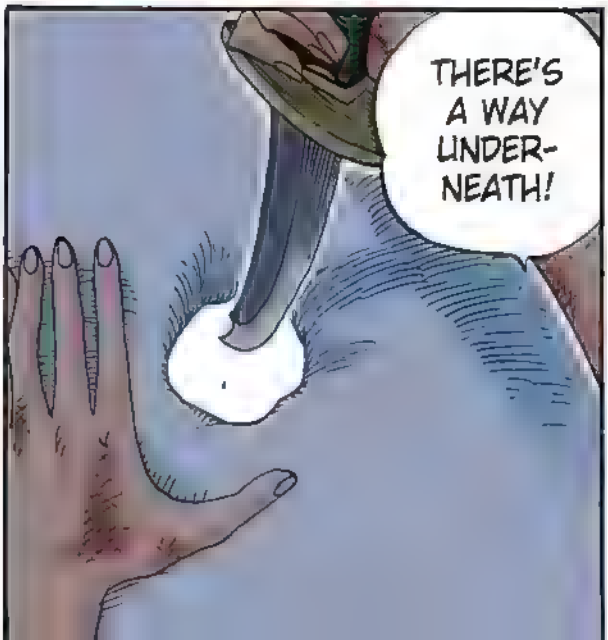
ガク
ガク

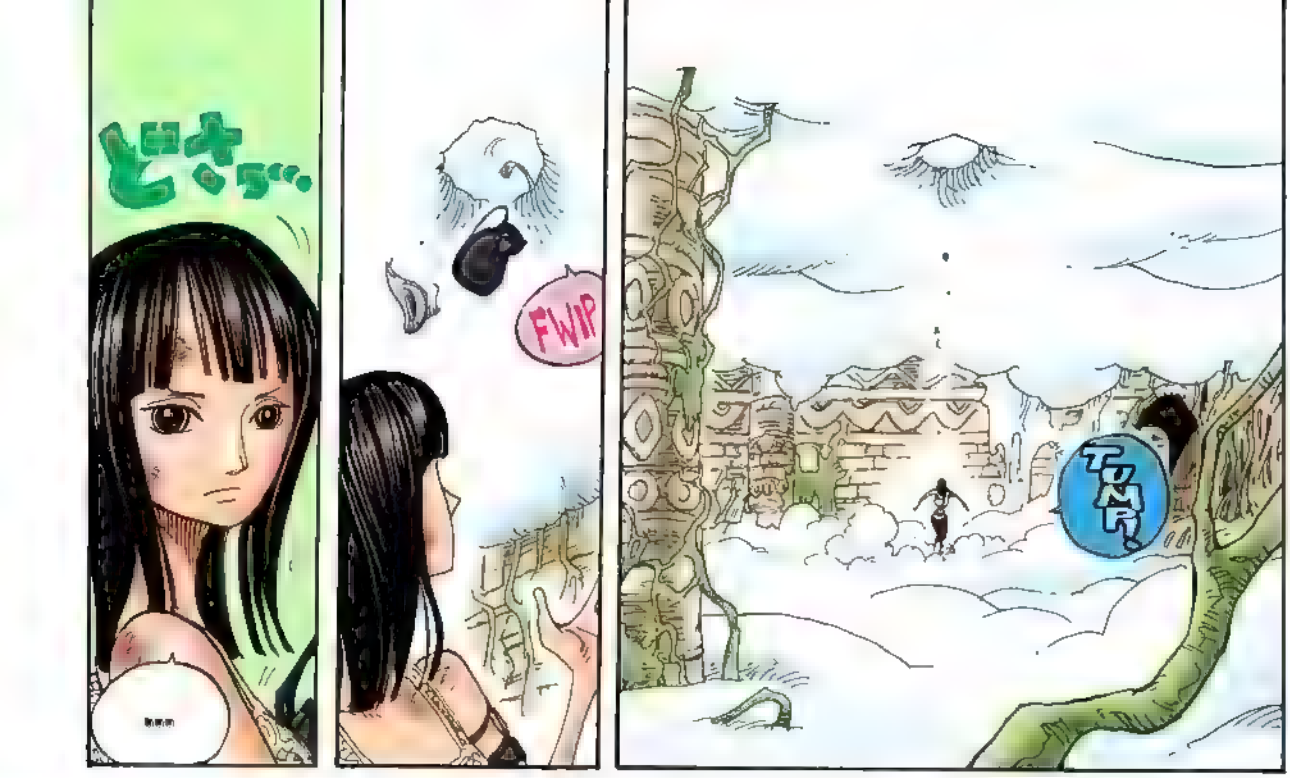
FWIP
SWUF...
SHUNK...


!
...

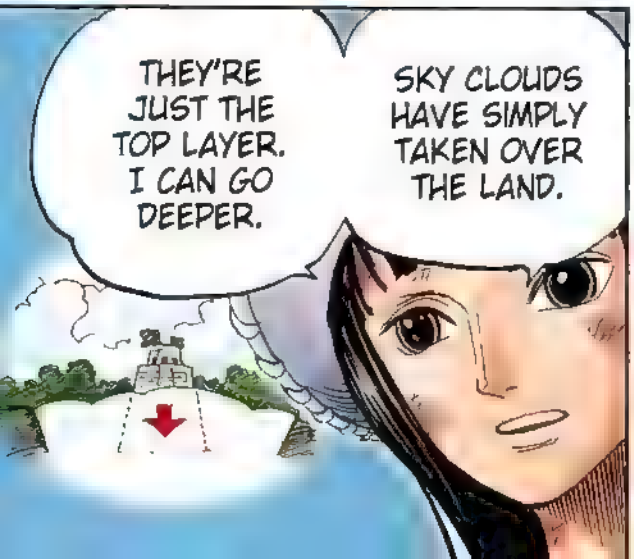
PHEW

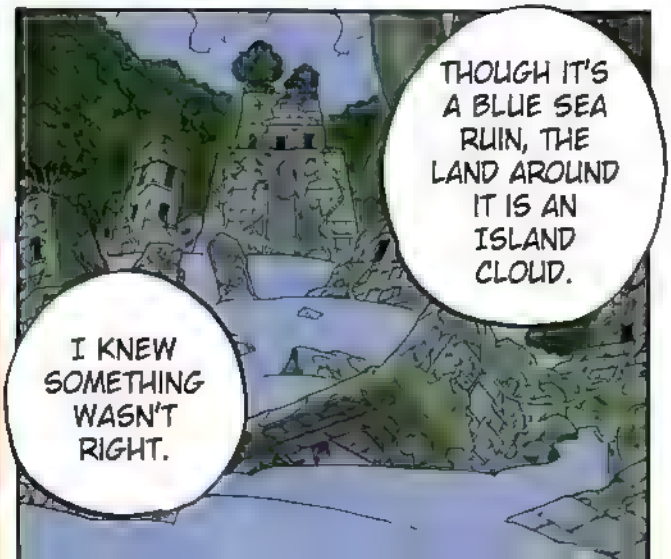

SWUF...


THERE'S A WAY UNDER-NEATH!


FWIP
TUMP

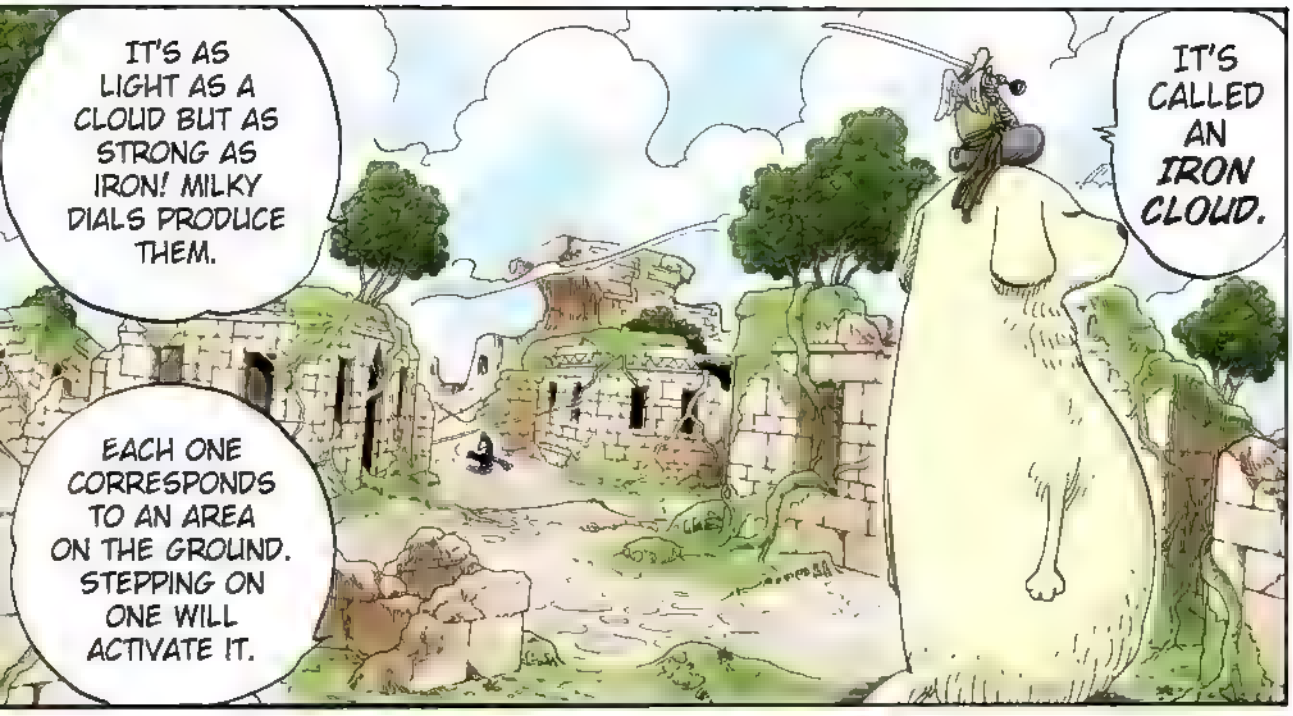
IT'S HUGE.
SWUP
THIS SITE'S DEEPER THAN IT LOOKS.
JUST AS I THOUGHT.

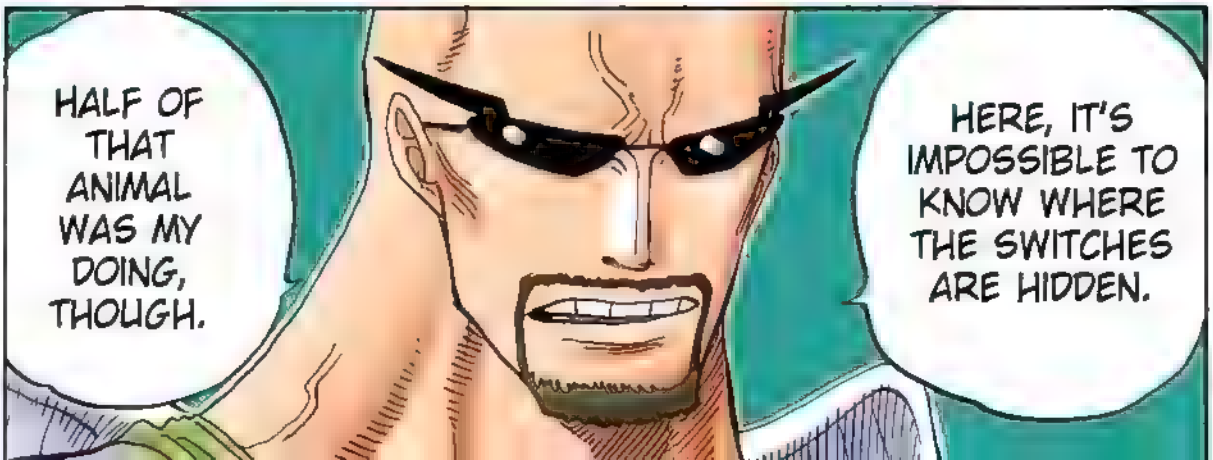

THEY'RE JUST THE TOP LAYER. I CAN GO DEEPER.
SKY CLOUDS HAVE SIMPLY TAKEN OVER THE LAND.


THOUGH IT'S A BLUE SEA RUIN, THE LAND AROUND IT IS AN ISLAND CLOUD.
I KNEW SOMETHING WASN'T RIGHT.

...!!
CHOPPER?!
...?!
ゴゴォン...
HUFF... HUFF...
THE SNAKE KEEPS GETTING IN THE WAY!
ガガガッ!!
HUH?
ドゴォォ...
I SEE. YOU'RE FRIENDS FROM THE BLUE SEA.
HEY, BE CAREFUL.
CHOPPER, YOU'RE...
TMP!!
HEY!
BAM!!
ガリガ
ガリリッ!!
ARGH!!

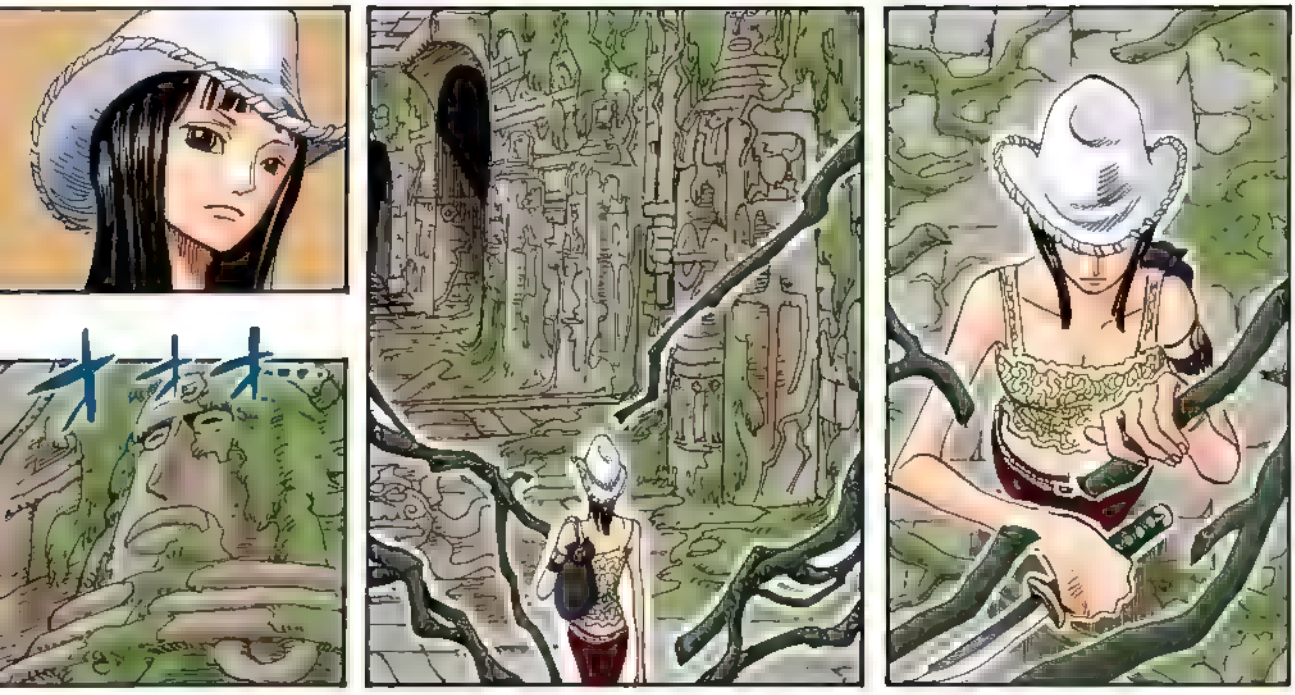
WHAT'S THIS?!
BARBED WIRE?!
!
THAT MUST BE THE TRIAL.
ドゴズッ!!
UGH!!
WHAT WAS THAT?!!

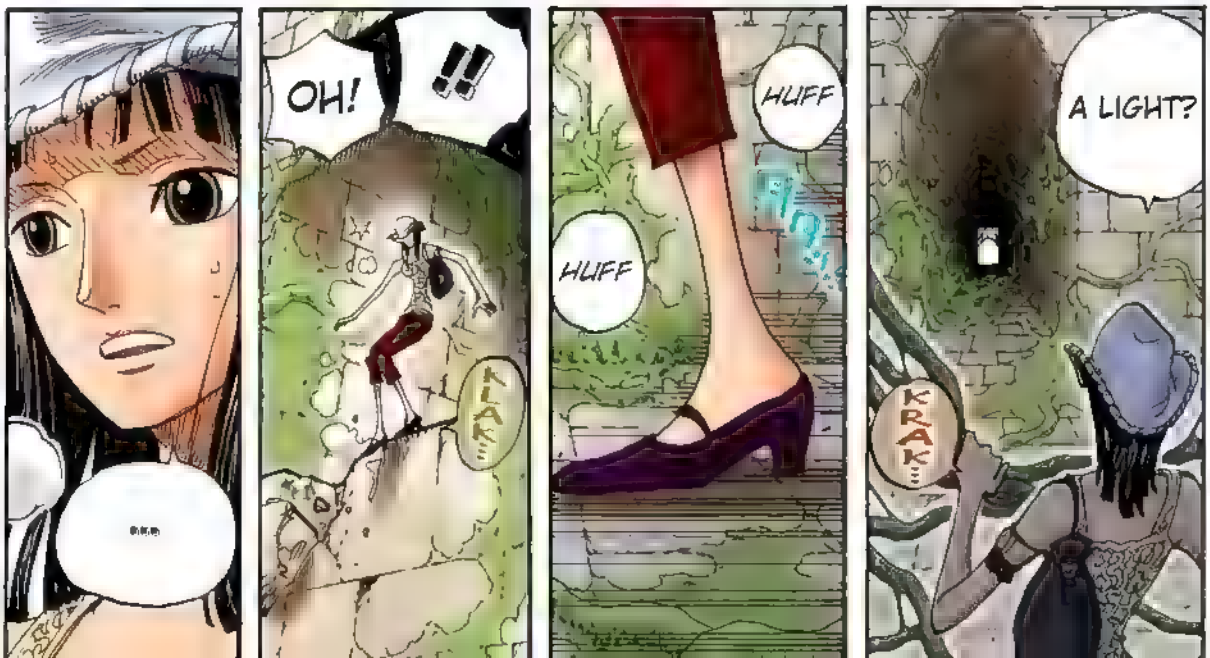

IT'S AS LIGHT AS A CLOUD BUT AS STRONG AS IRON! MILKY DIALS PRODUCE THEM.
EACH ONE CORRESPONDS TO AN AREA ON THE GROUND. STEPPING ON ONE WILL ACTIVATE IT.
IT'S CALLED AN IRON CLOUD.

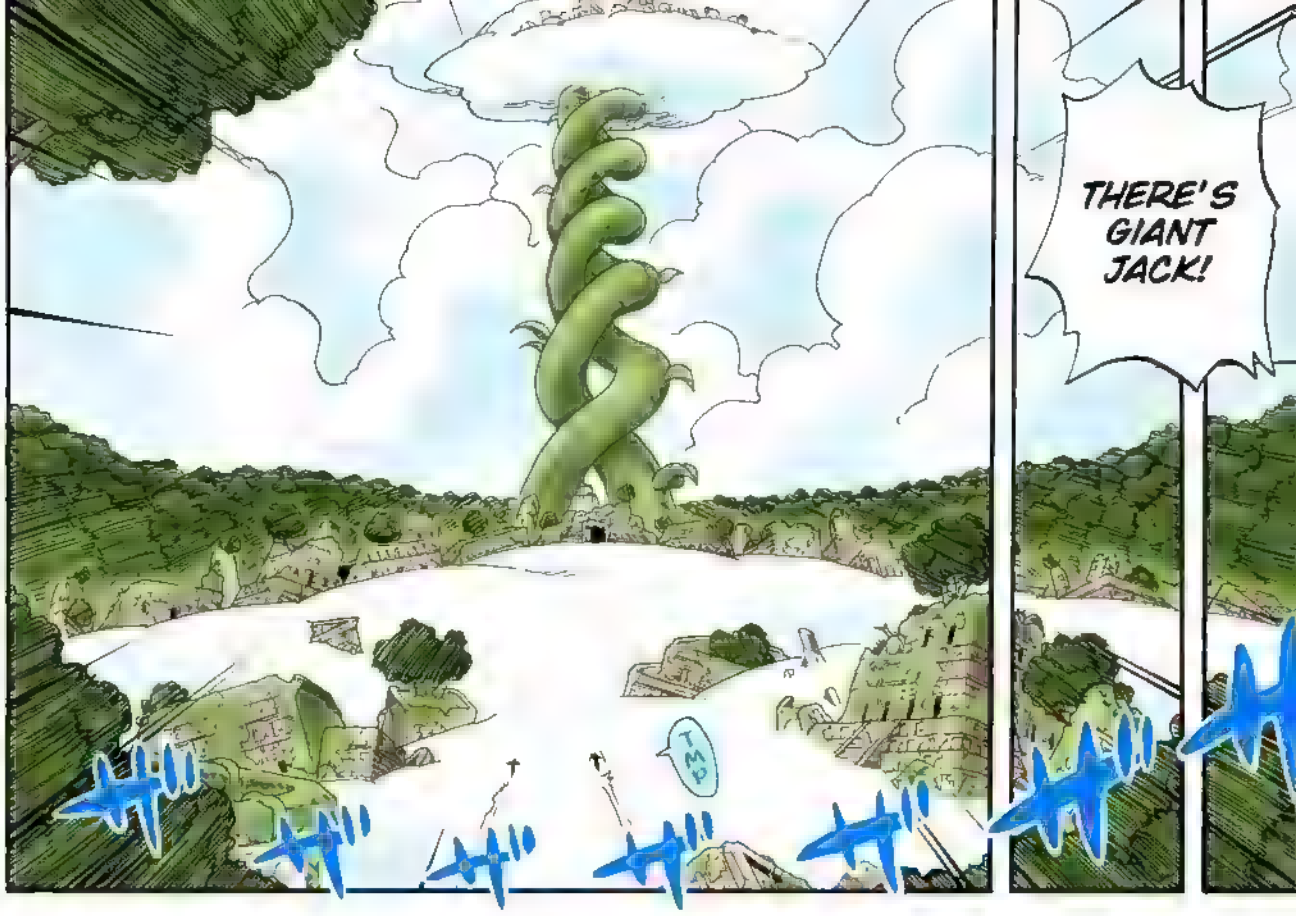

HALF OF THAT ANIMAL WAS MY DOING, THOUGH.
HERE, IT'S IMPOSSIBLE TO KNOW WHERE THE SWITCHES ARE HIDDEN.

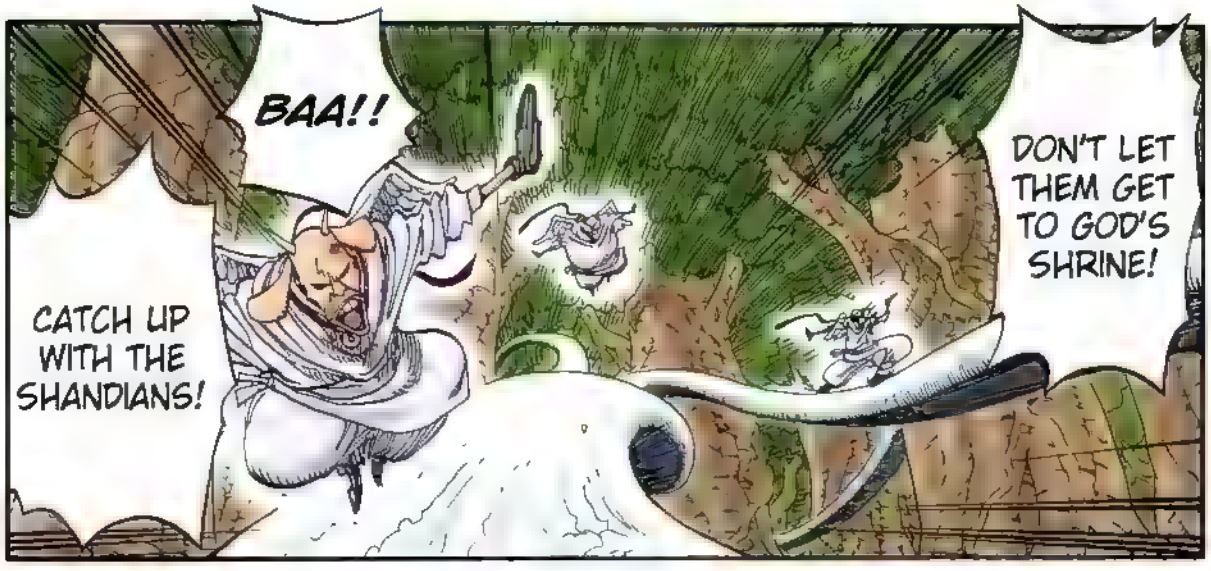
WHAT A PITY.
...!!
!
ANSWER ME! WHY WERE YOU HERE ALONE?!
CHOPPER! HEY, CHOPPER!
THE REST OF HIS INJURIES WERE FROM THE TRIAL.
OH, I SEE. AN IDEALIST.
BUT...
NO, I DON'T LIKE TO FIGHT WITH A MOTIVE.
...
ゴゴオオ...ン
DO YOU SEEK REVENGE NOW?
...FEEL ONE COMING ON!!!
I CAN...
ゴオオ...

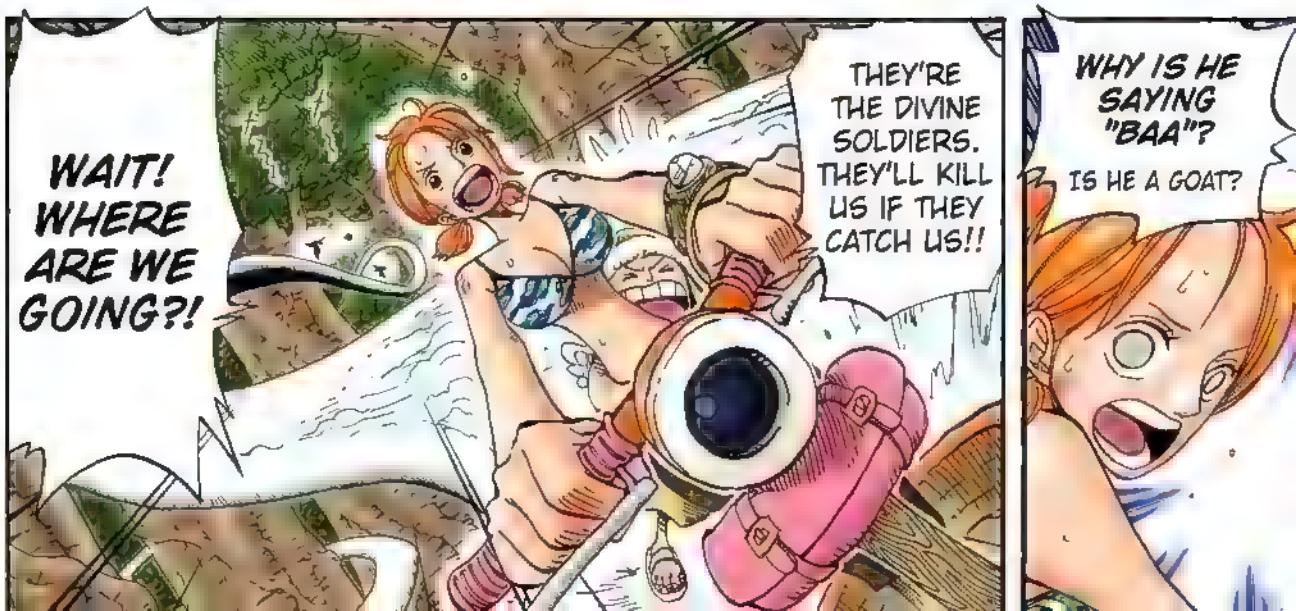
ヒュオオオ…オ


オオオ…

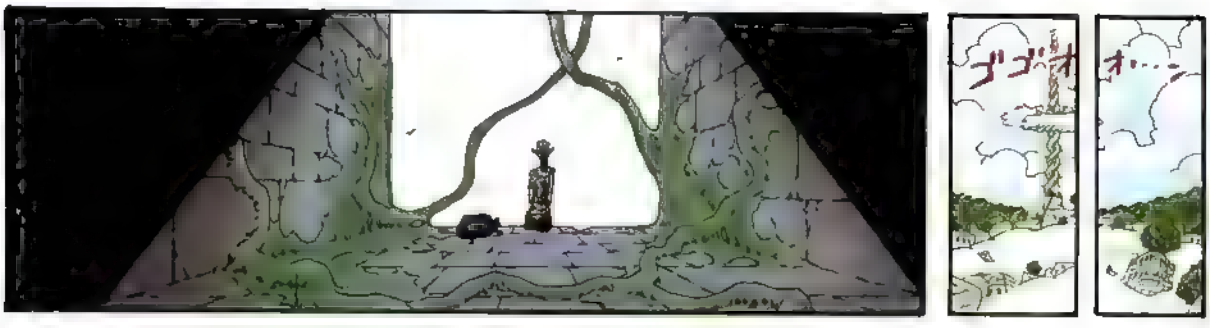

OH!
!!
KLAK!
HUFF
HUFF
A LIGHT?
KRAK!

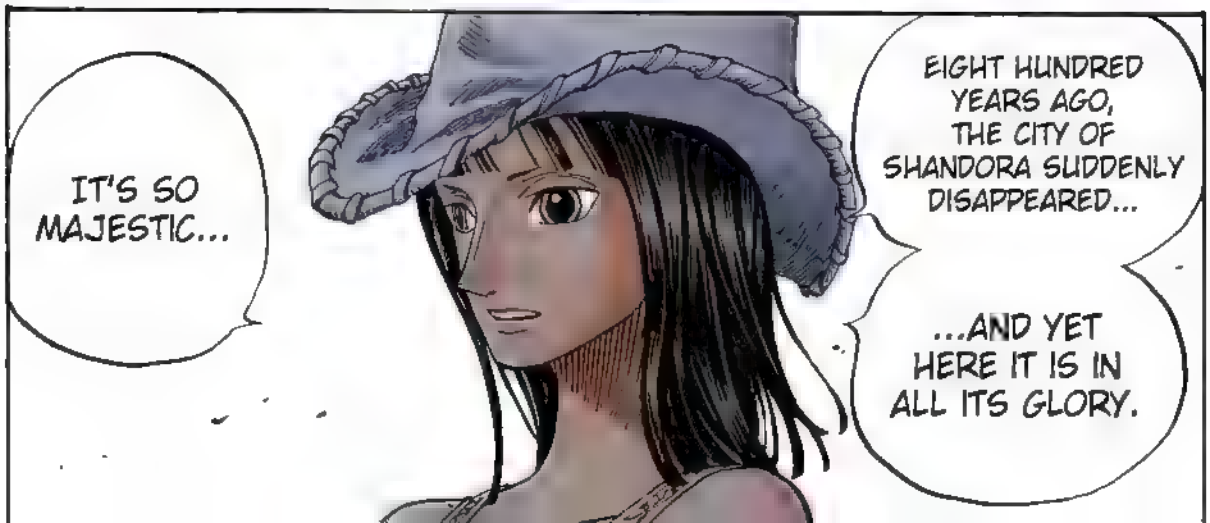

THERE'S GIANT JACK!
TMP


BAA!!
CATCH UP WITH THE SHANDIANS!
DON'T LET THEM GET TO GOD'S SHRINE!


WAIT! WHERE ARE WE GOING?!
THEY'RE THE DIVINE SOLDIERS. THEY'LL KILL US IF THEY CATCH US!!
WHY IS HE SAYING "BAA"?
IS HE A GOAT?

ゴォォ

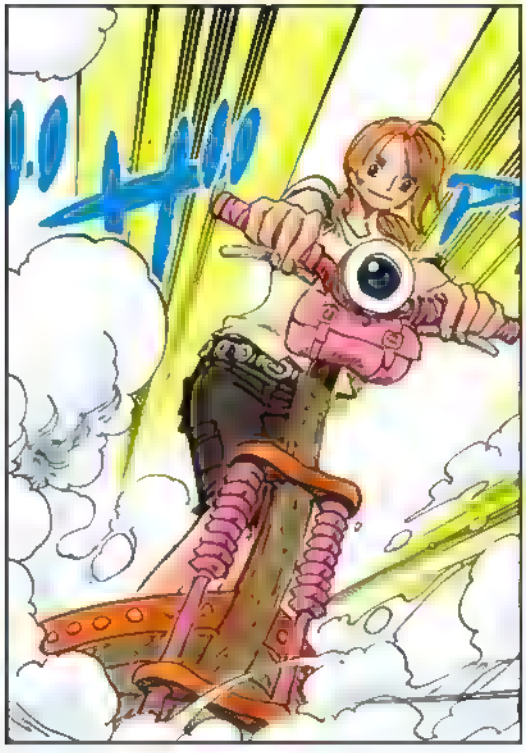

ゴゴゴゴ
オ……ン

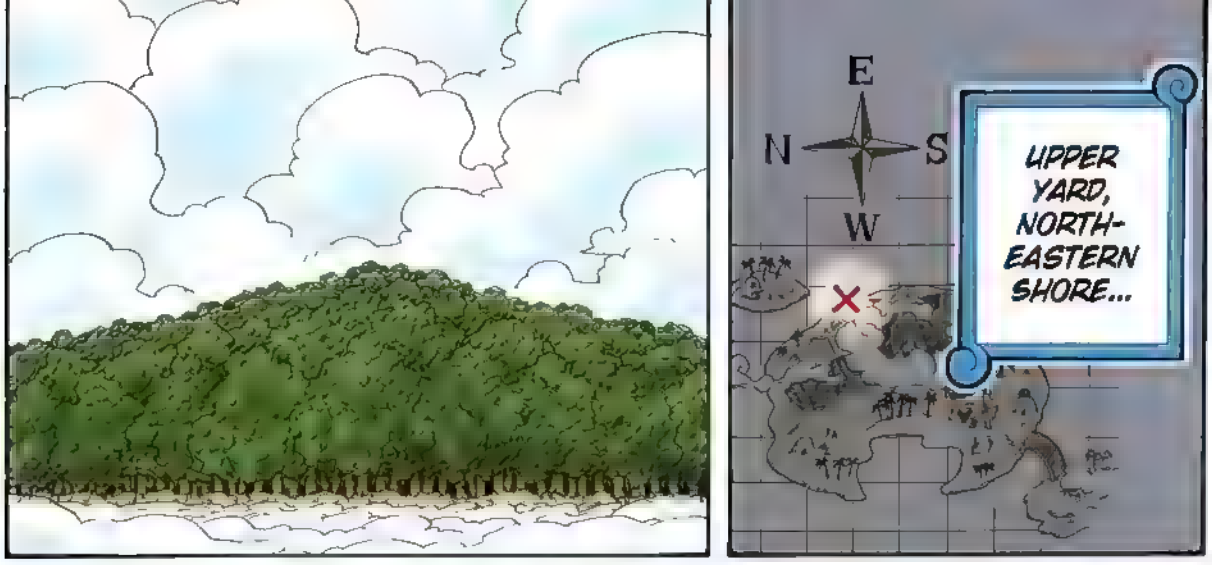

IT'S SO MAJESTIC...
EIGHT HUNDRED YEARS AGO, THE CITY OF SHANDORA SUDDENLY DISAPPEARED...
...AND YET HERE IT IS IN ALL ITS GLORY.

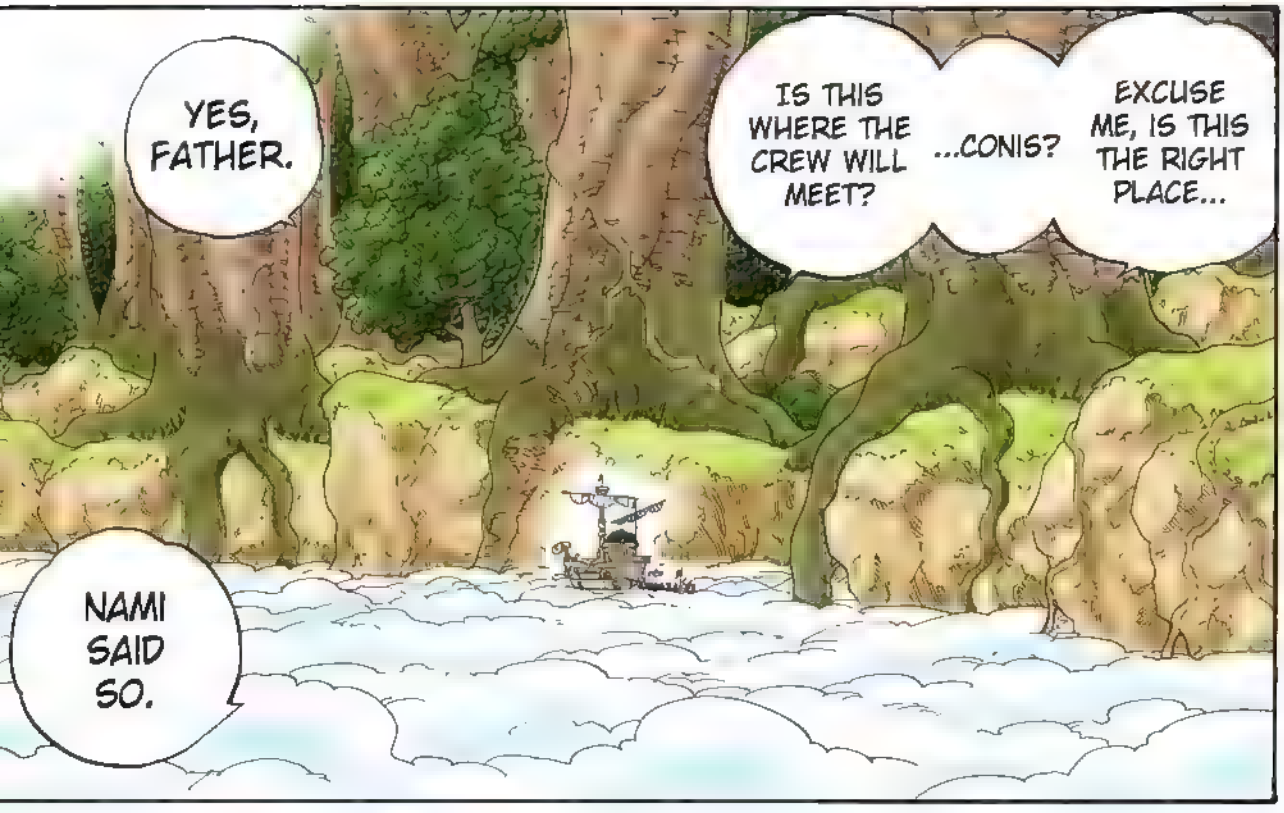
THIS...

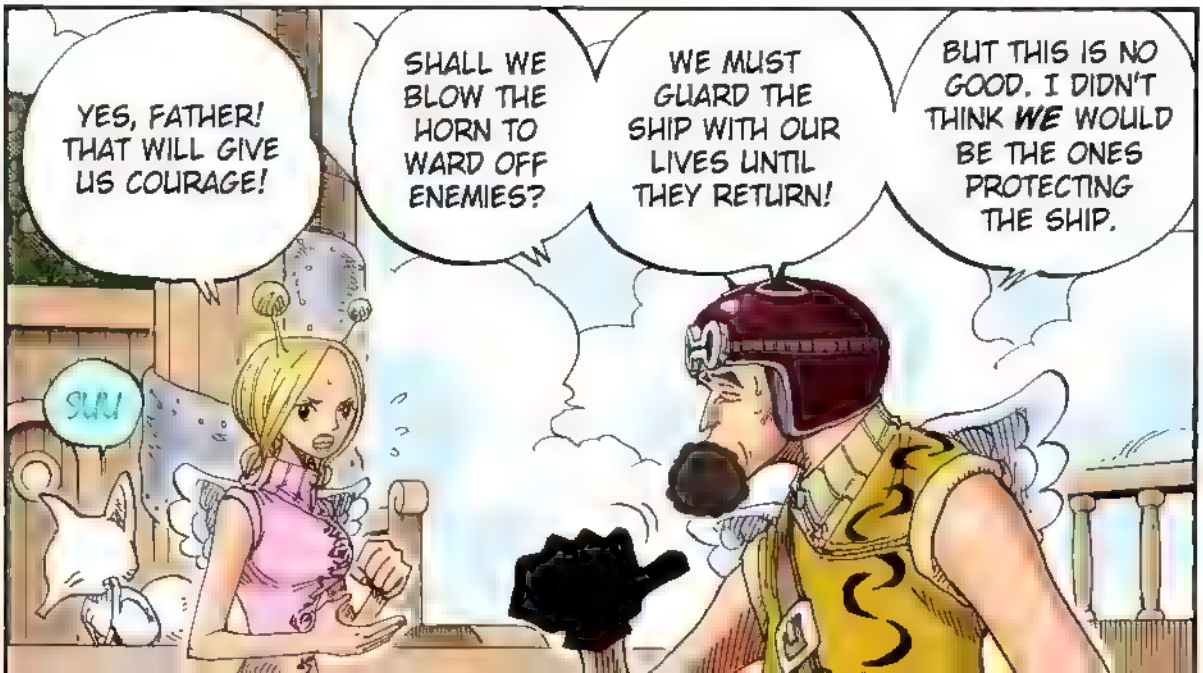
...IS SHANDORA, THE LOST CITY OF GOLD!!

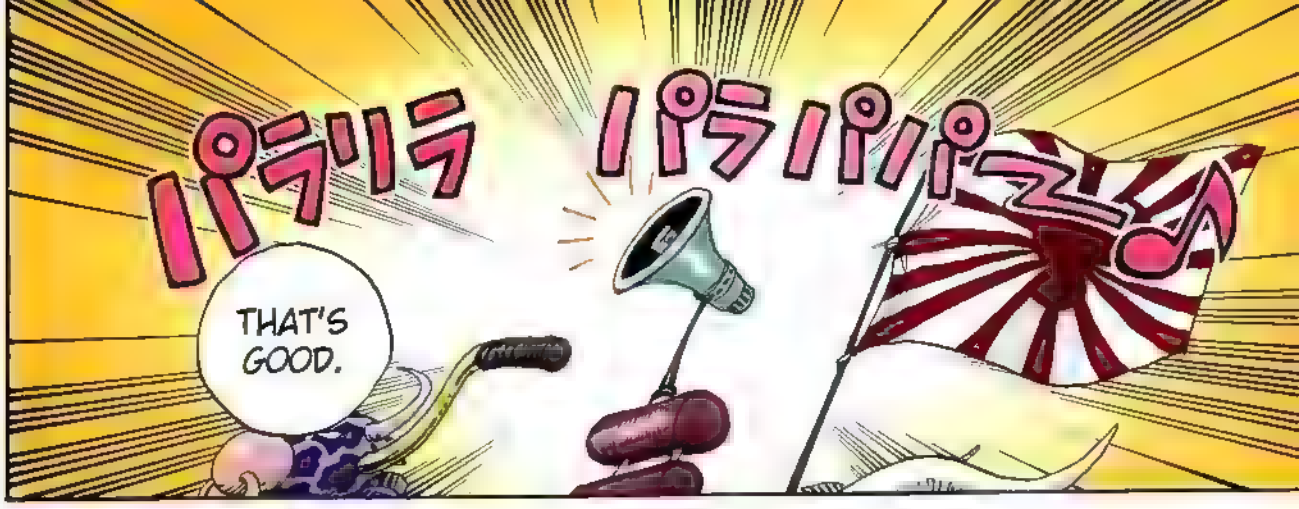
Chapter 269: CONCERTO

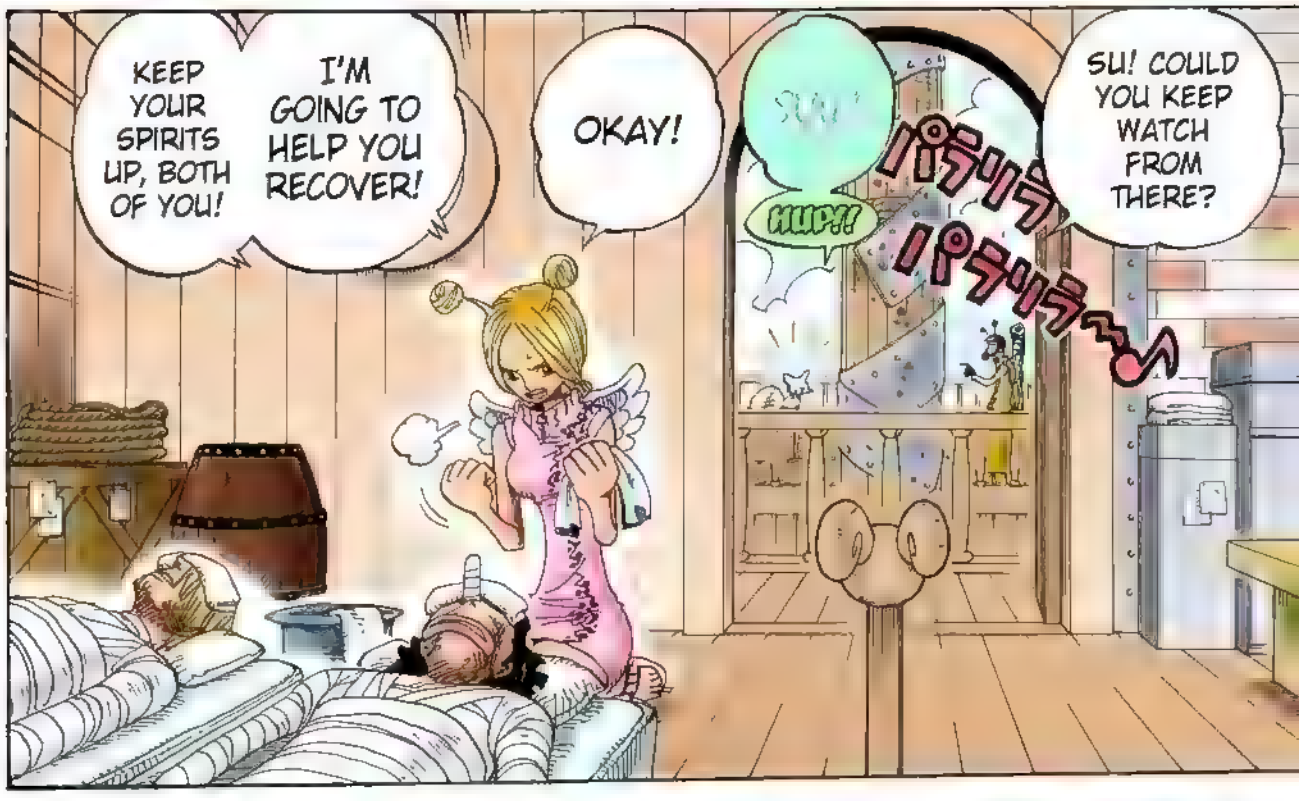



E
N
S
W
UPPER YARD, NORTH-EASTERN SHORE...

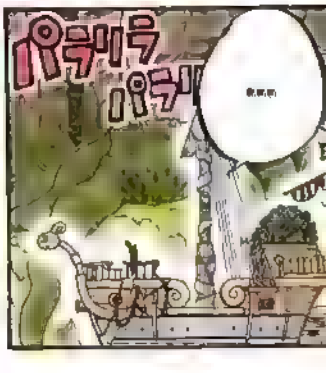

YES, FATHER.
NAMI SAID SO.
IS THIS WHERE THE CREW WILL MEET?
...CONIS?
EXCUSE ME, IS THIS THE RIGHT PLACE...


YES, FATHER! THAT WILL GIVE US COURAGE!
SHALL WE BLOW THE HORN TO WARD OFF ENEMIES?
WE MUST GUARD THE SHIP WITH OUR LIVES UNTIL THEY RETURN!
BUT THIS IS NO GOOD. I DIDN'T THINK WE WOULD BE THE ONES PROTECTING THE SHIP.
SUU


パラリラ
パラパパー♪
THAT'S GOOD.

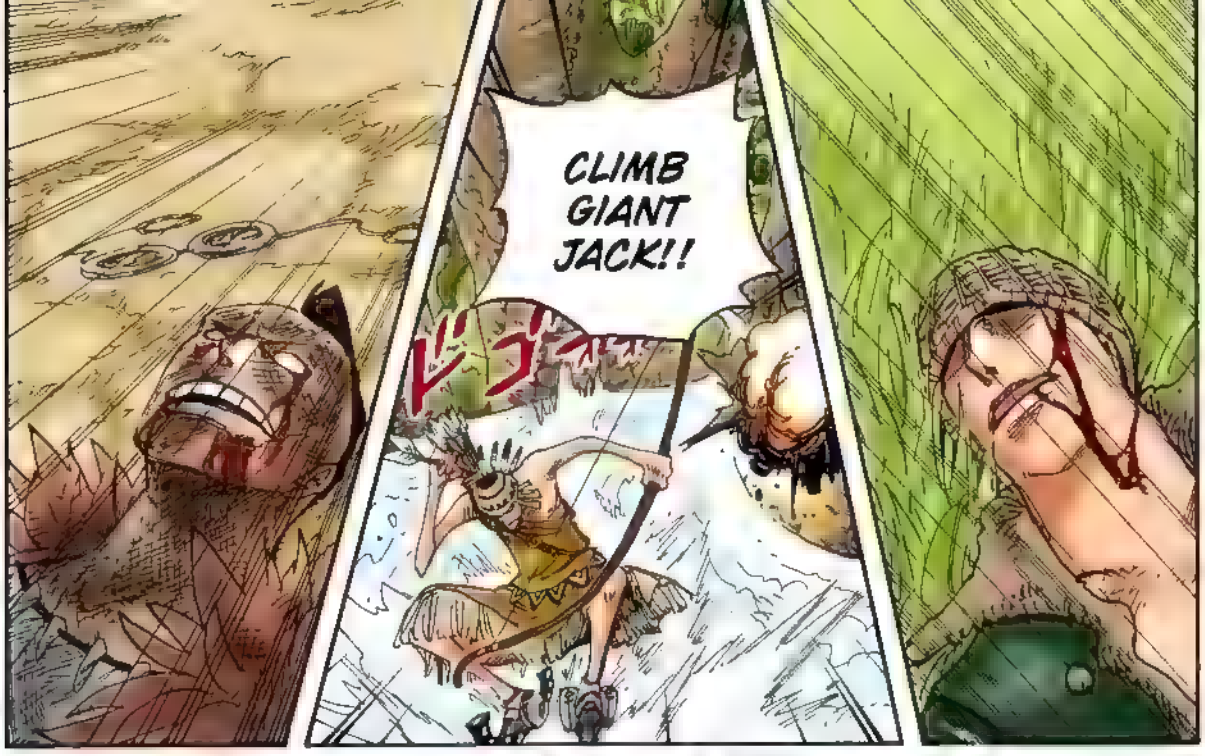

KEEP YOUR SPIRITS UP, BOTH OF YOU!
I'M GOING TO HELP YOU RECOVER!
OKAY!
SU!
HUP?!
パラリラ
パラリラ♪
SU! COULD YOU KEEP WATCH FROM THERE?

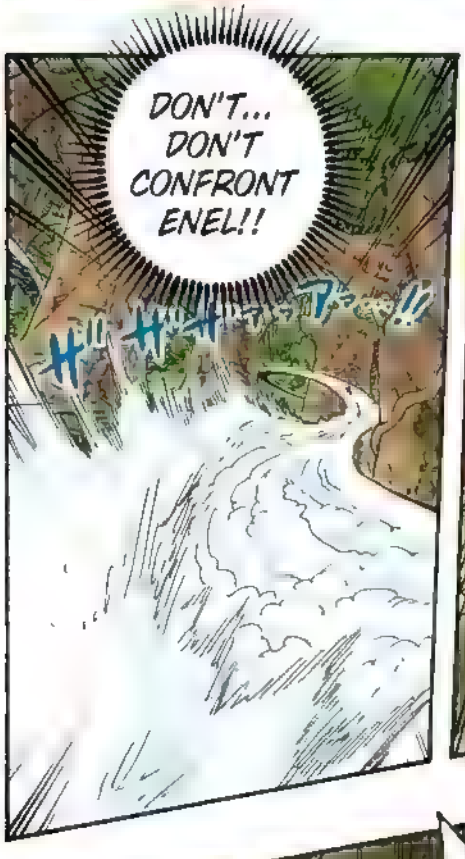
パラパパー♪
I'M SORRY THE SKY ISLAND IS IN THIS STATE.
PLEASE LET EVERYONE BE SAFE.

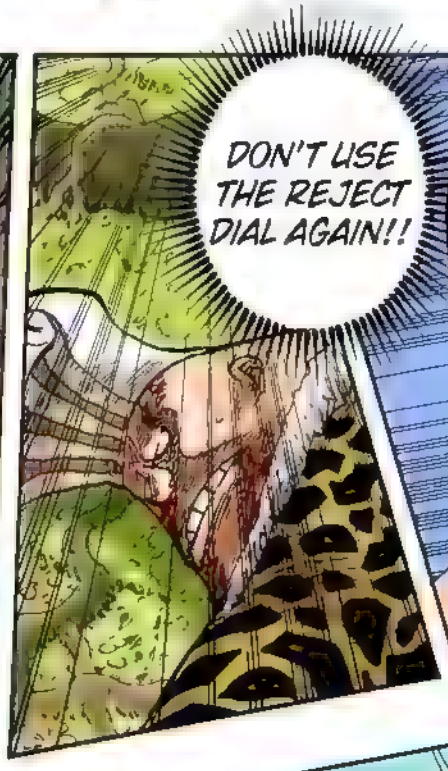

パラリラ
パラ
...

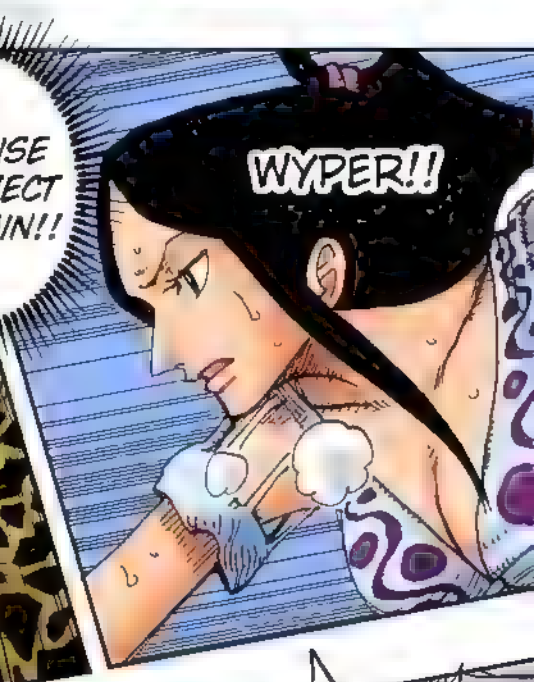
フォオオオ…

オオオ…オ…!!
GO TO GOD'S SHRINE!
DON'T LET THEM REACH GOD'S SHRINE!!
BAA !!!
WE MUST ACT NOW!!
WE'LL TAKE ENEL'S HEAD!

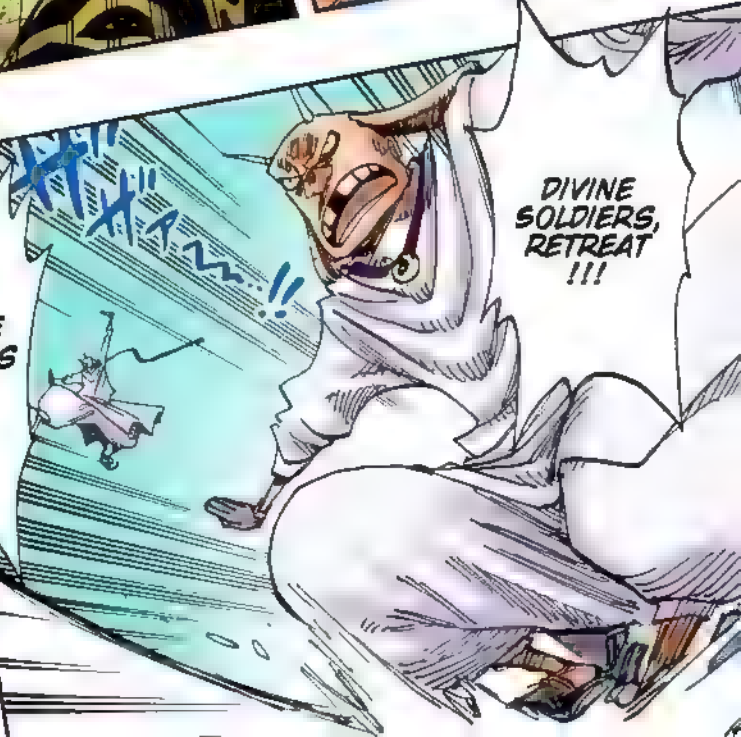

CLIMB GIANT JACK!!


DON'T... DON'T CONFRONT ENEL!!

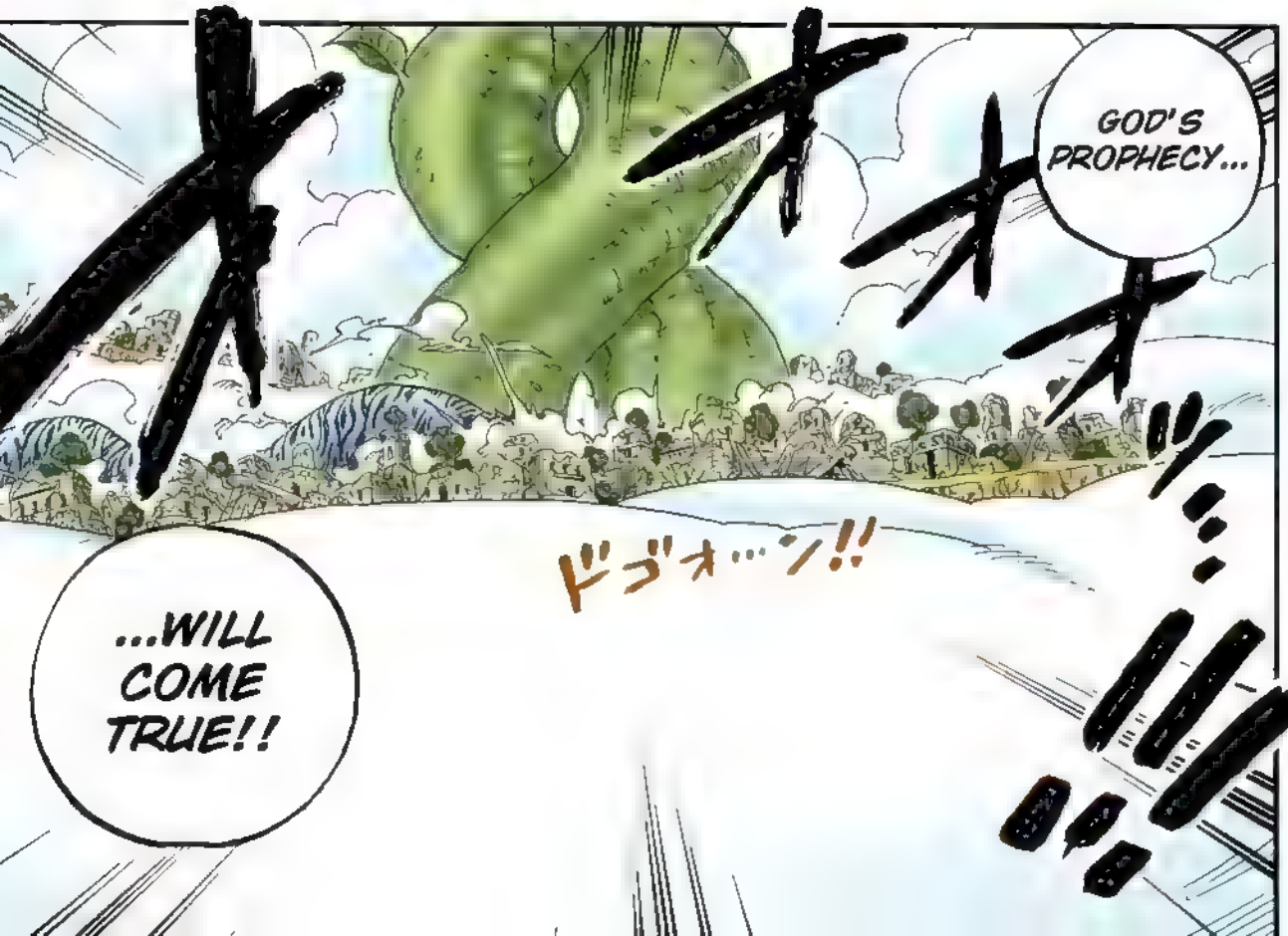

DON'T USE THE REJECT DIAL AGAIN!!

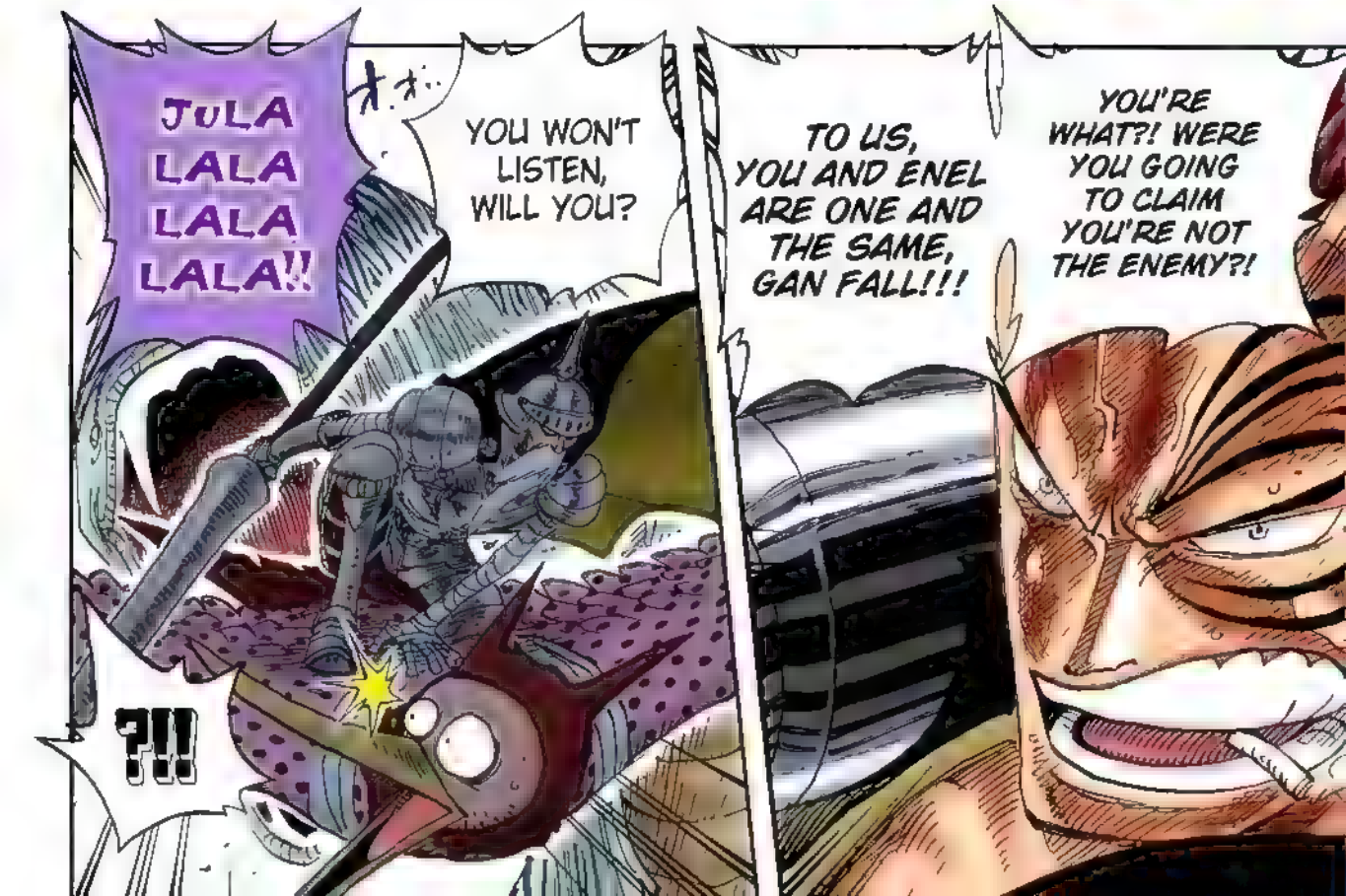

WYPER!!

STOP THE SHANDIANS !!!


DIVINE SOLDIERS, RETREAT !!!

THEY'LL ALL CLIMB TO THE TOP AND PERISH THERE.
YA HA HA...
PERFECT.


GOD'S PROPHECY...
ドゴォ…ン!!
...WILL COME TRUE!!



STOP IT, WYPER !!!

I'M...

WHAK!!!

PIEE!!

YOU'RE WHAT?! WERE YOU GOING TO CLAIM YOU'RE NOT THE ENEMY?!

TO US, YOU AND ENEL ARE ONE AND THE SAME, GAN FALL!!!

YOU WON'T LISTEN, WILL YOU?

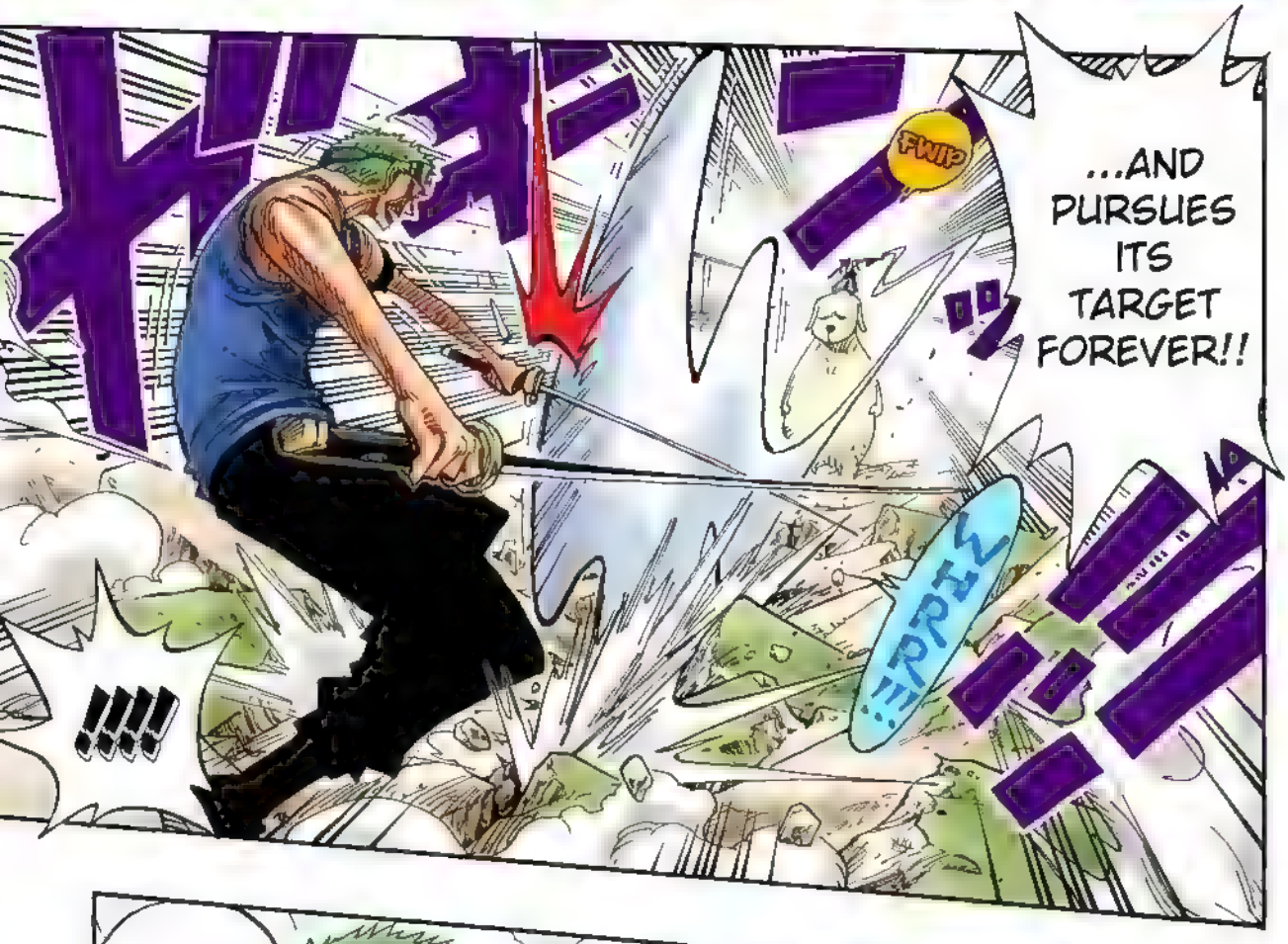
JULA LALA LALA LALA!!

?!!

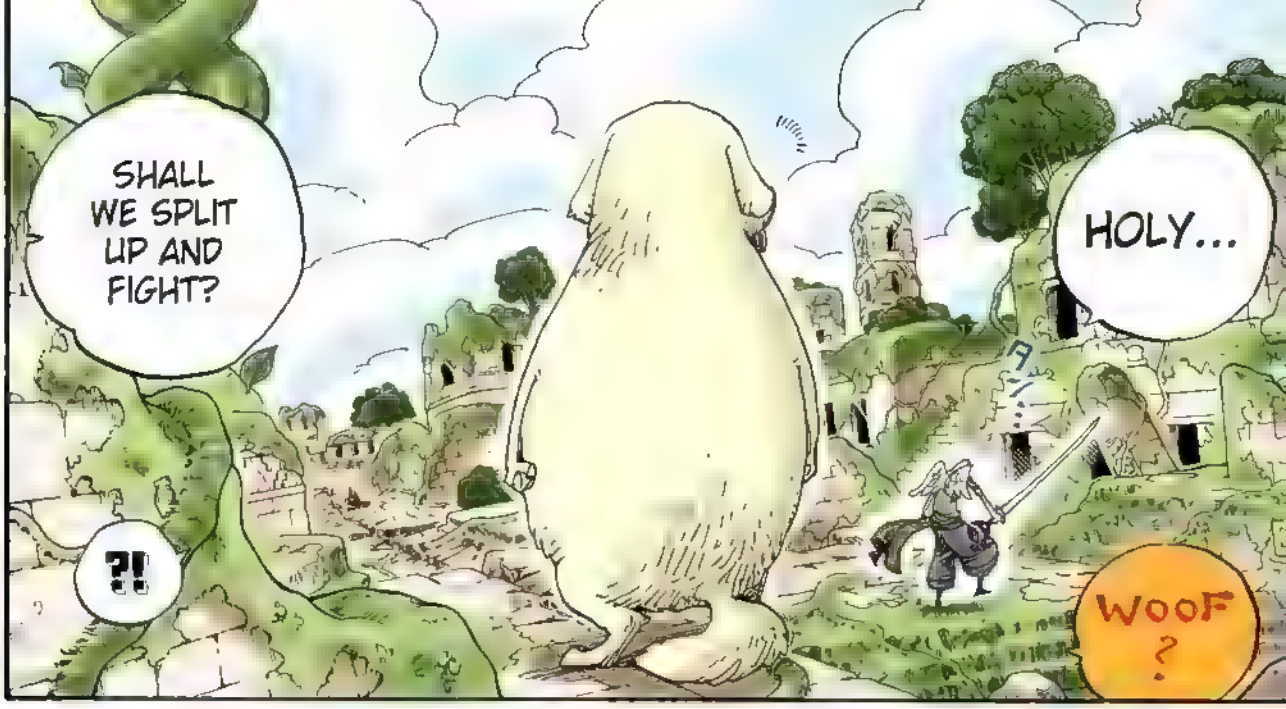
BAM
PIEE!!
!!!
WUMP...
ブルン
ブルン
JULA LALA LALA!!!
THE BURN BAZOOKA DOESN'T WORK ON THE SNAKE.
WHAT ARE ITS SCALES MADE OF?
!!!

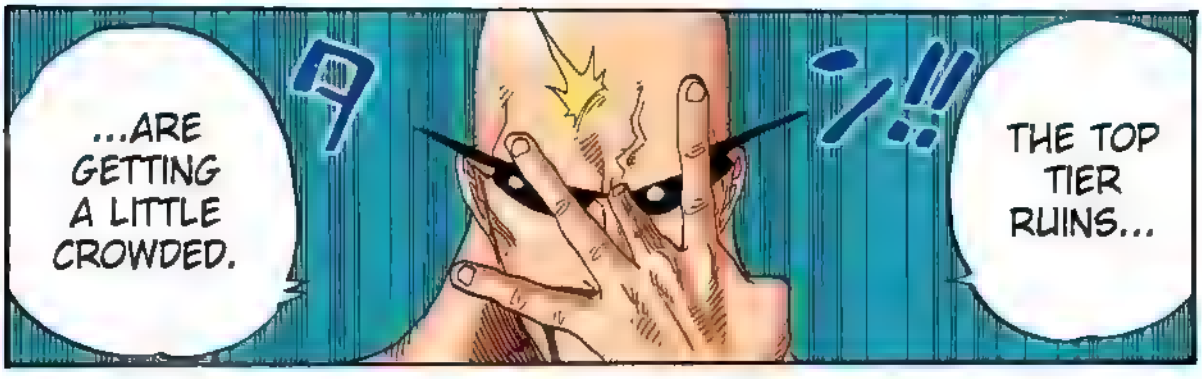
AAAH!!
I CAN'T TAKE IT ANYMORE! I HATE THIS CAVE!!
AAAH!!
UGH...
...!!!

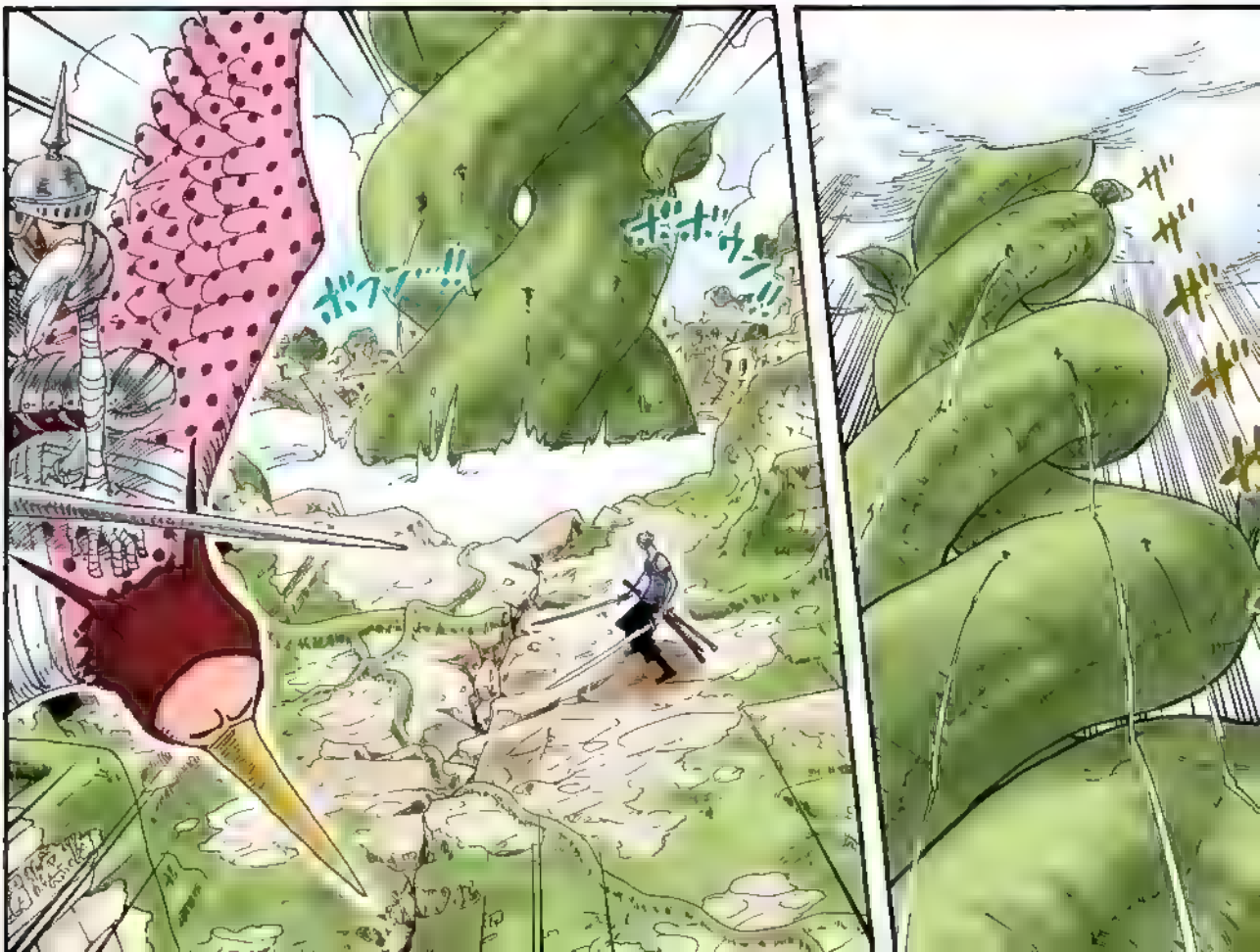
...!!
...FROM WHICH AN IRON CLOUD COMES...
WHRR WHRR...
HMPH! THAT'S WHY BLUE SEA PEOPLE ARE USELESS.
THIS SWORD IS AN IRON CLOUD TOO.
THE BLADE HAS A DIAL...

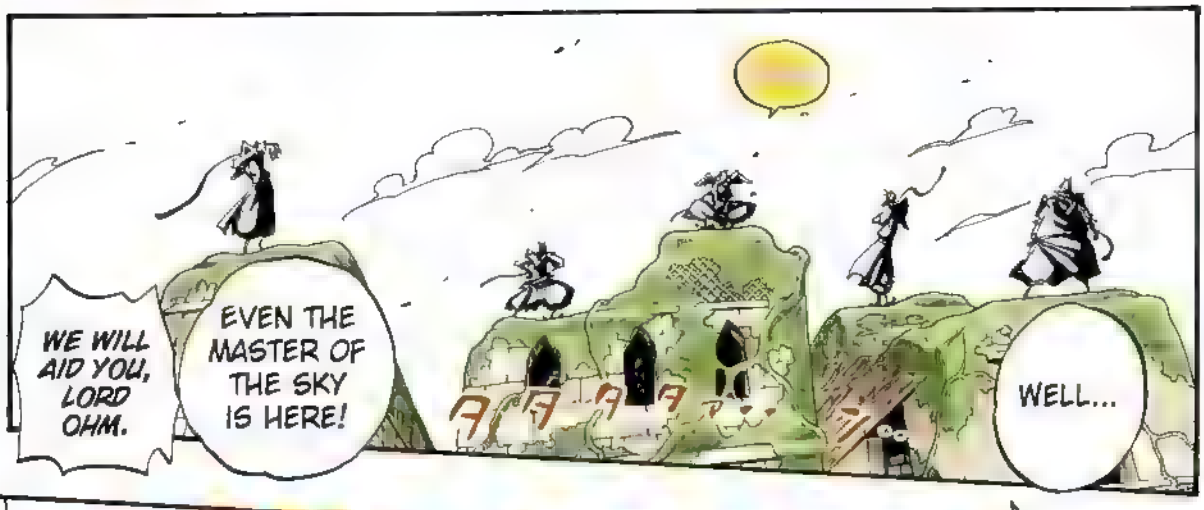

FWIP
...AND PURSUES ITS TARGET FOREVER!!
!!!!

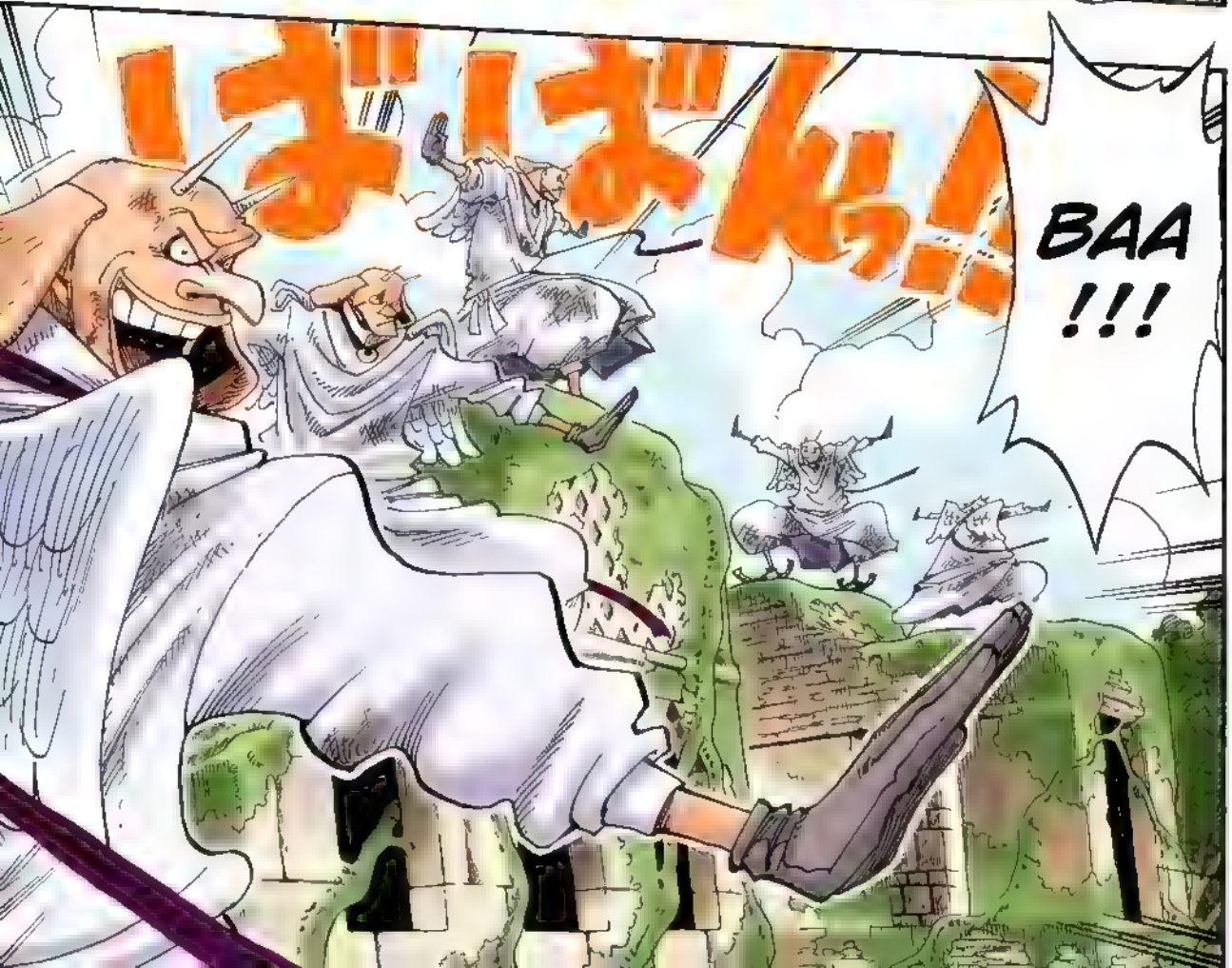
THE WHITE-WHITE SEA'S FULL OF WARRIOR-ENTERTAINERS.
IT'S LIKE A WHIP. I GET IT.
...SWORDS-MAN OF THE BLUE SEA?
DO YOU UNDER-STAND...

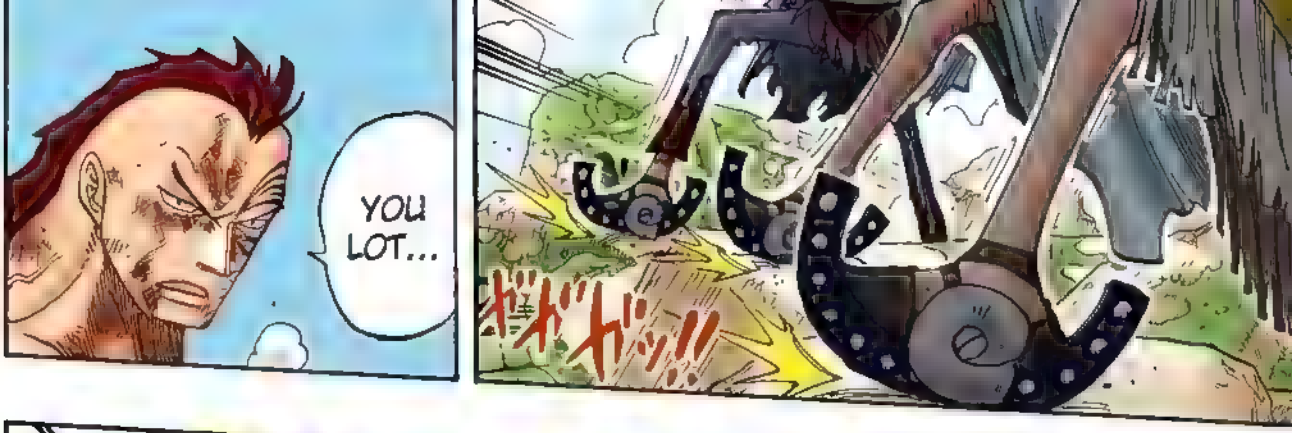

SHALL WE SPLIT UP AND FIGHT?
?!
HOLY...
WOOF ?


...ARE GETTING A LITTLE CROWDED.
THE TOP TIER RUINS...

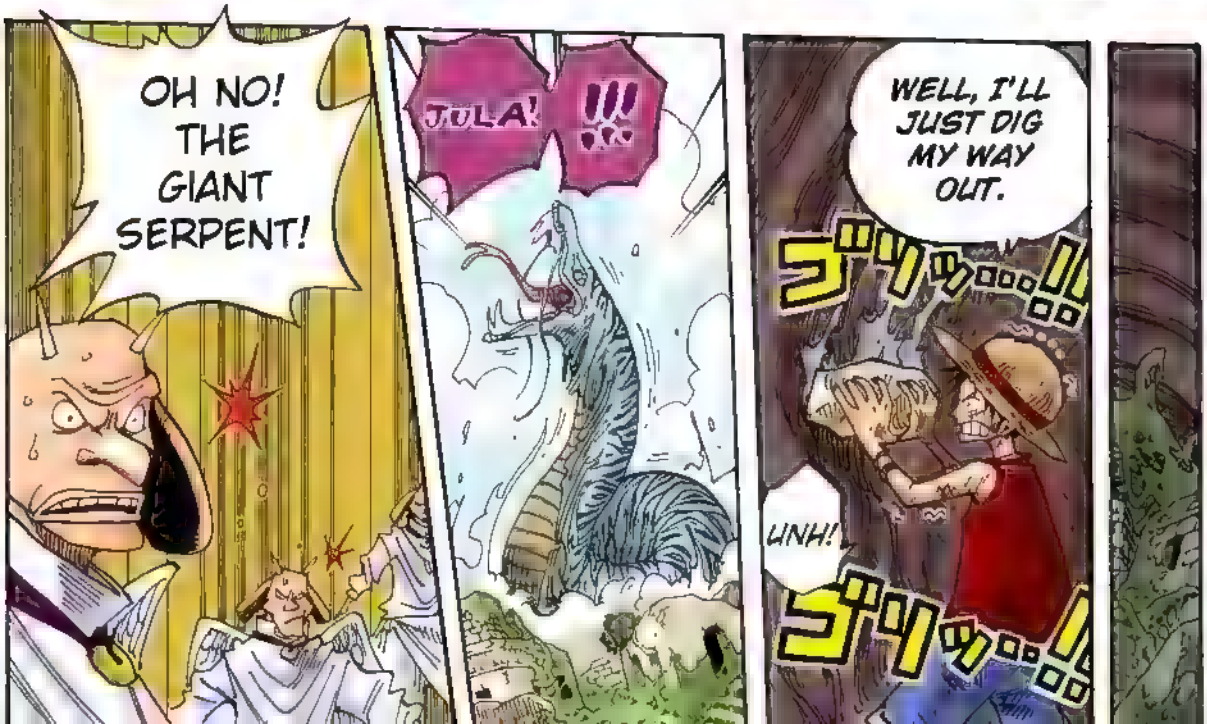



WE WILL AID YOU, LORD OHM.
EVEN THE MASTER OF THE SKY IS HERE!
WELL...

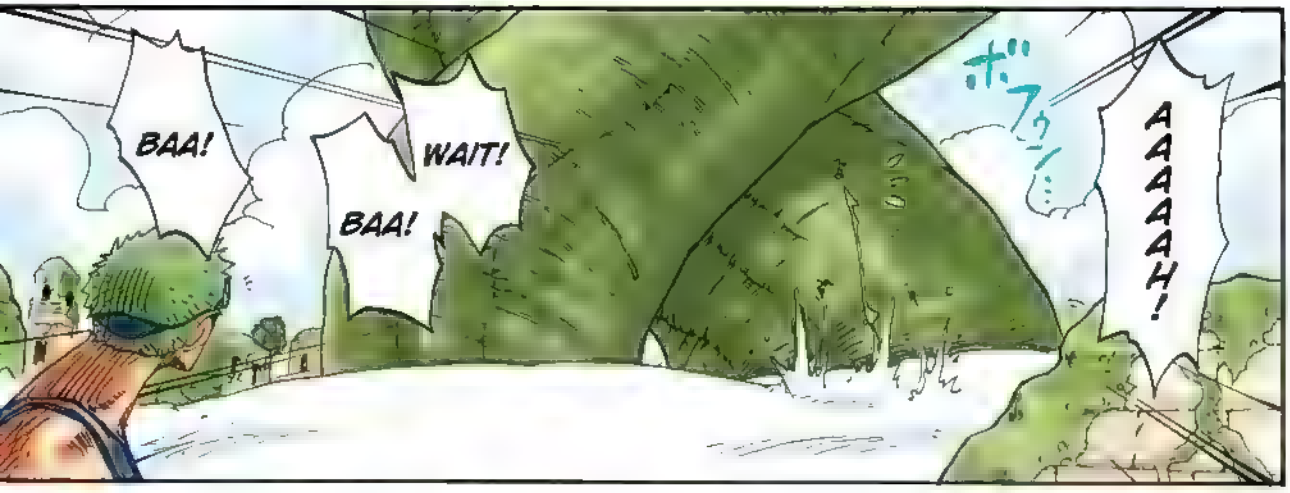

BAA !!!


YOU LOT...
ガガガッ!!

WE'LL HELP YOU GET TO LORD ENEL, WYPER!
...IT'S NOW JUST US.
IT APPEARS...


OH NO! THE GIANT SERPENT!
JULA!!!
WELL, I'LL JUST DIG MY WAY OUT.
ゴリッ...!!
UNH!
ゴリッ...!!

ヒャッ ヒャッ ヒャッ ヒャッ ヒャッ ヒャッ
HA HA HA HA!
HA HA HA HA!
IT'S LAUGHING!


BAA!
WAIT!
BAA!
ボフゥン
AAAAAH!

TAKE THEM DOWN, BAA!!
ゴォッ
YOUNG LADY!
AISA!
NAMI?
?!!

AISA!! WHAT'RE YOU DOING HERE?!

NAMI!! WHAT'RE YOU DOING HERE?!

WHERE IS EVERYONE ?!

ギャアアア

WYDER!

HEY, ZORO!!

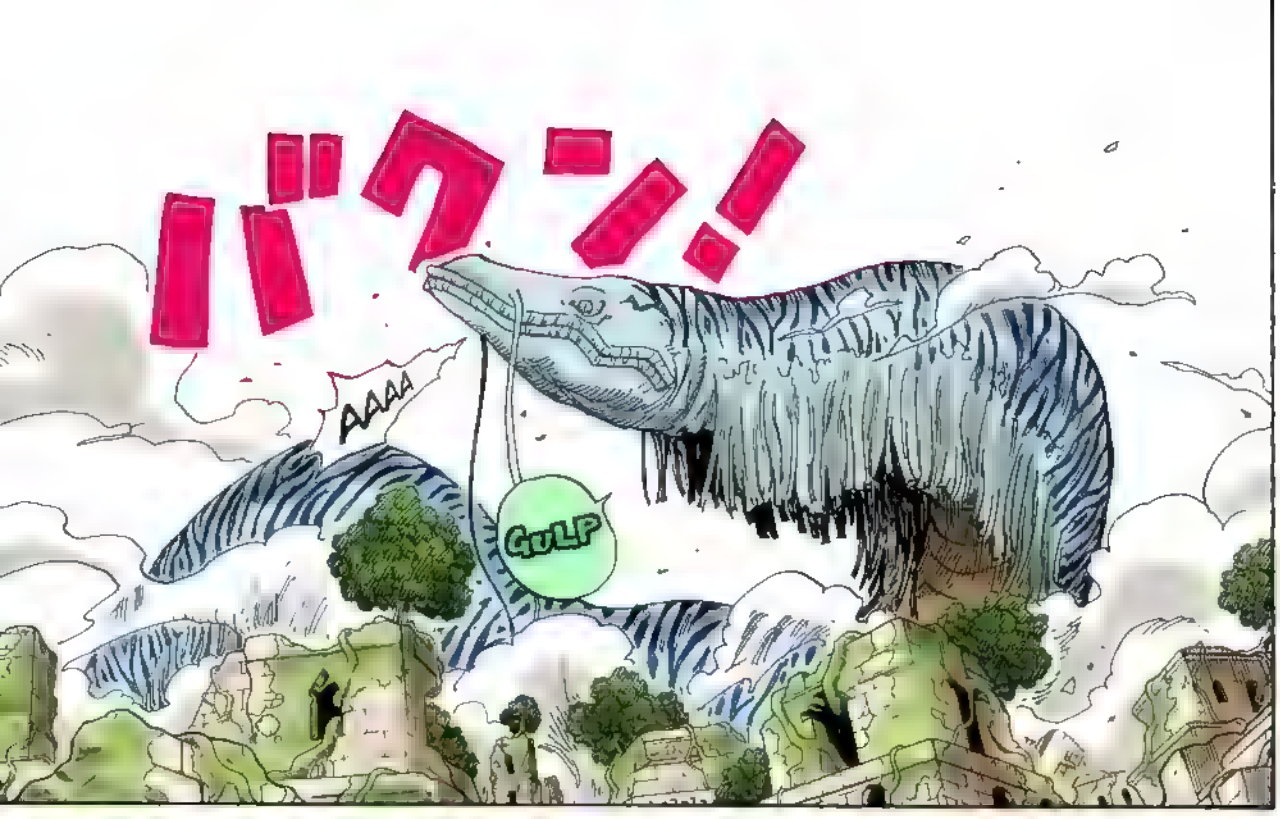
トリプルブギー

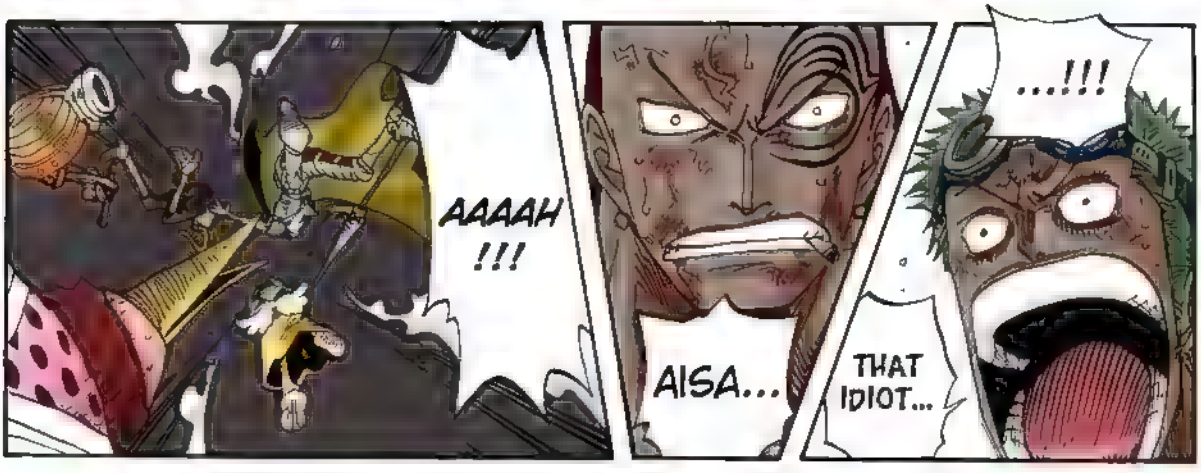
!!!

AISA! GET AWAY FROM THEM!

WHAT ARE YOU UP TO, BLUE SEA PEOPLE?!

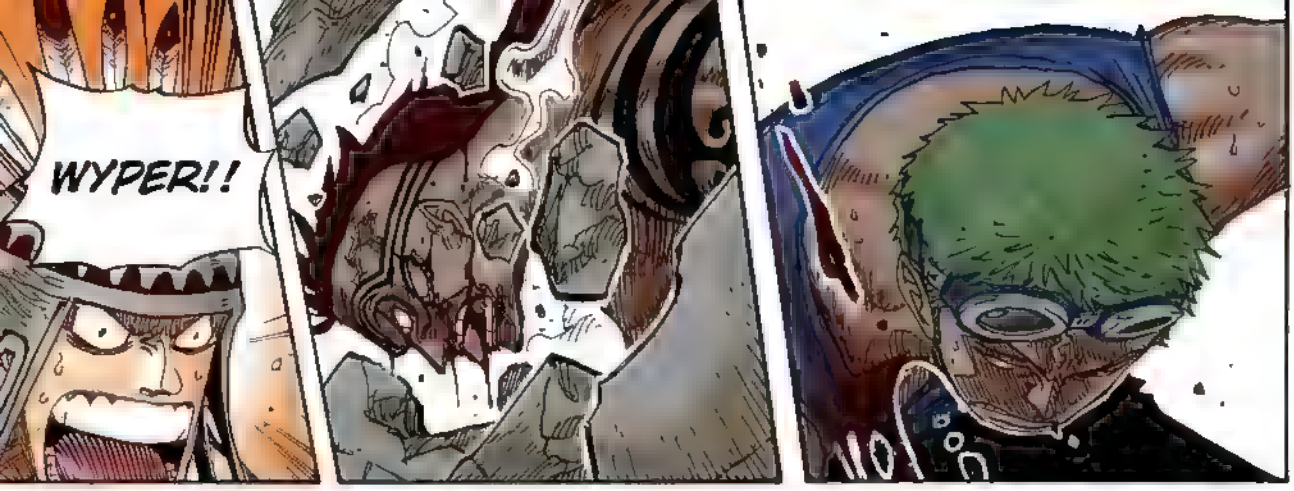
BAM!!!
WHY ARE YOU HERE?!
WE'RE SAFE.
"WHY"?
YOU DEMON!! WYPER, YOU DEMON!
WELL, THERE WAS A REALLY BIG...
SNAKE...
JULA LALA LALA LALA!!

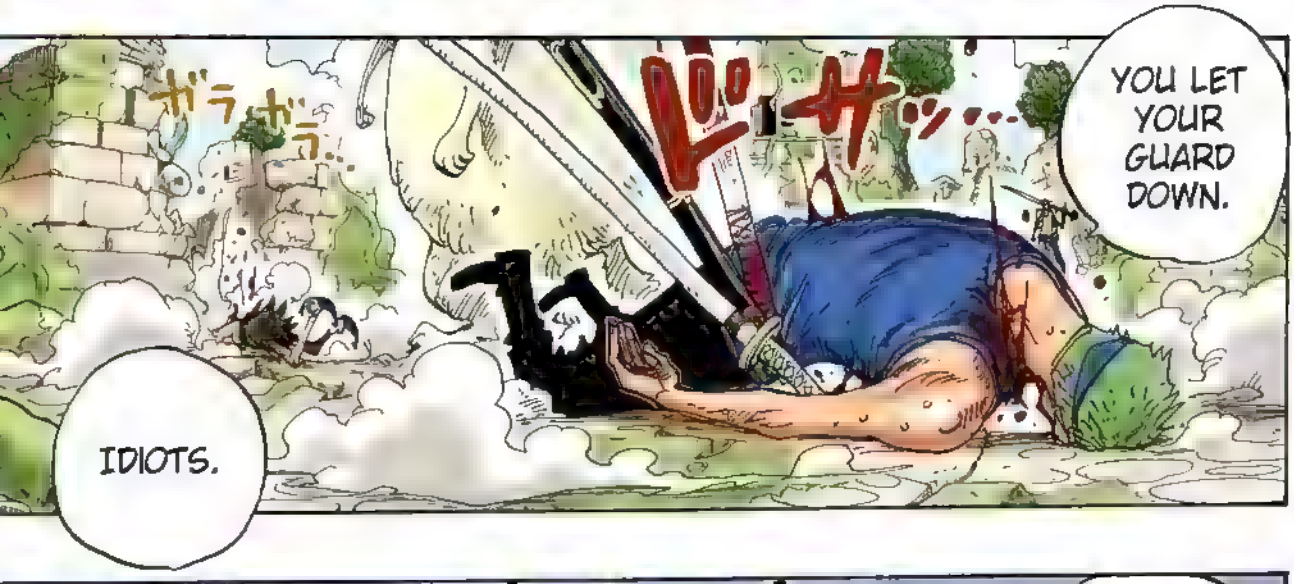

バクン!
AAAA
GULP


AAAAH !!!
AISA...
THAT IDIOT...
...!!!

WOOF
ヒュ!!
...!!

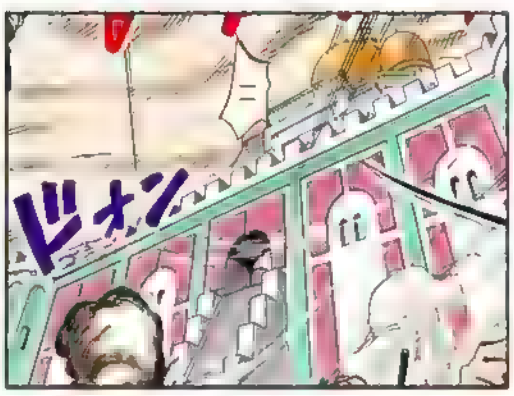
ボ
ゴォー
?!!!
!!!


WYPER!!


ガラガラ..
ドーサッ...
YOU LET YOUR GUARD DOWN.
IDIOTS.

オォ オォ
YOU SHOULDN'T HAVE BEEN CONCERNED ABOUT OTHER PEOPLE.
...SINCE NONE OF YOU WILL LEAVE HERE ALIVE.

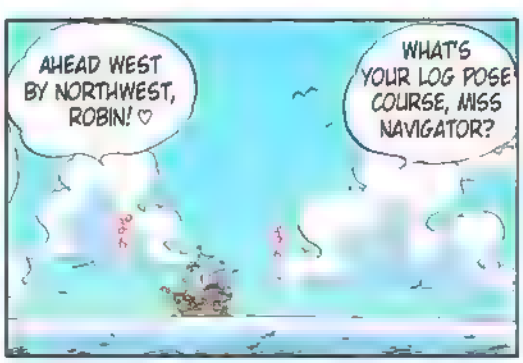
Reader: Hello. It's nice to meet you, Oda Sensei! There's something I've wondered about for a while. In chapter 198 of volume 22, when Crocodile grabs Vivi by the neck and she says, "I will save this…" I was wondering if the "…" part is connected to Vivi's line in volume 23, chapter 216: "I'd like to continue my adventures, but when it comes down to it, I love this kingdom!!!"? I was thinking, maybe the "..." in chapter 198 stands for "love" from chapter 216! That's what I wanted to know.



--It's Going to Be Okay for Sure

Oda: Oh, thank you for reading into that. You're right, Vivi always feels that way. But the storm of rebellion stamped out the princess's feelings. In that last scene, the citizens must have been moved when Vivi uttered those words that echoed throughout the country (sniff). It's a beautiful story. Sob... Sob...

Q: Isn't it true that you can't tell your direction on the Grand Line? If that's the case, then why, in volume 24 (chapter 218), is Nami able to say, "Ahead west by northwest!" when she's asked, "What's your Log Pose course?" If you can't give me a straight answer, I request you go for an ice-cold dip at your local swimming pool.

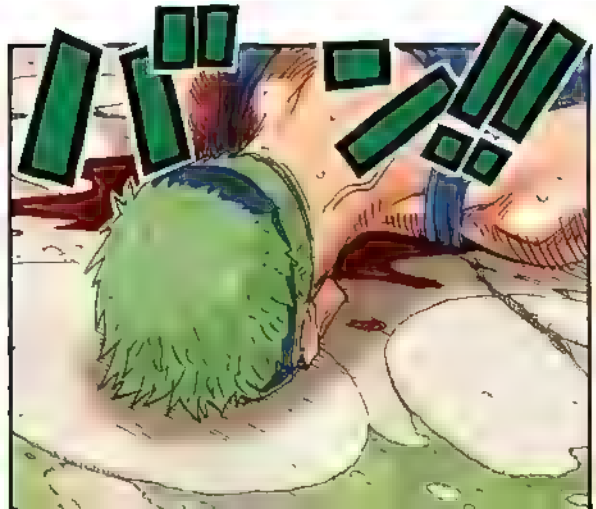


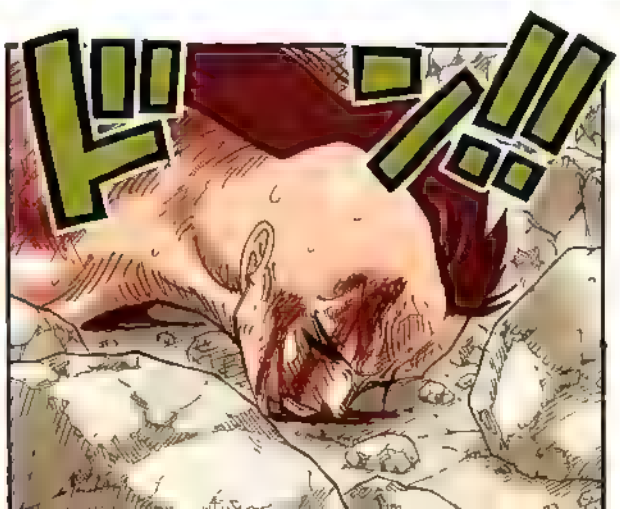
A: Well, it is summer. Umm, it's all good. Even though it is the Grand Line, it's possible near the continent to gauge the correct direction. Nami knew that they were proceeding toward the next island in a west-by-northwest direction, and she's saying that they're on the right route. I'll be skipping that cold swim.

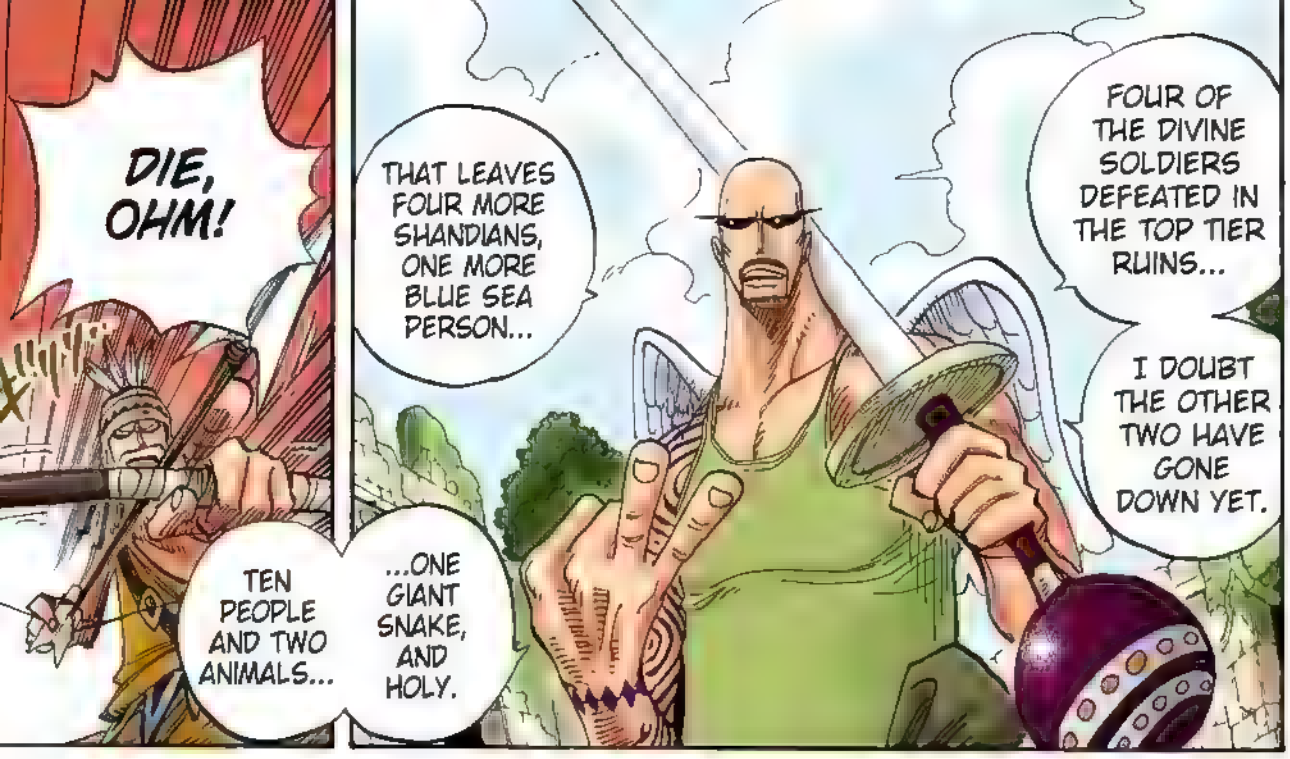
Chapter 270:
SERENADE

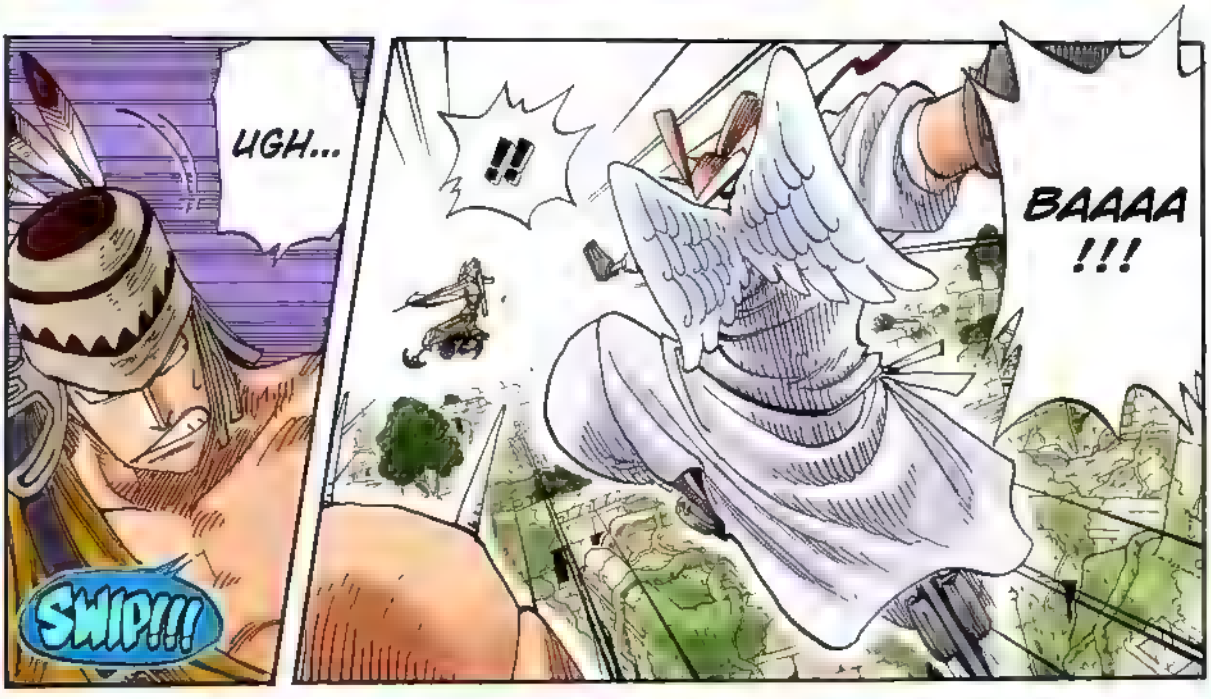
HOW DARE YOU DO THAT TO WYPER!!

BAA!
BAA!



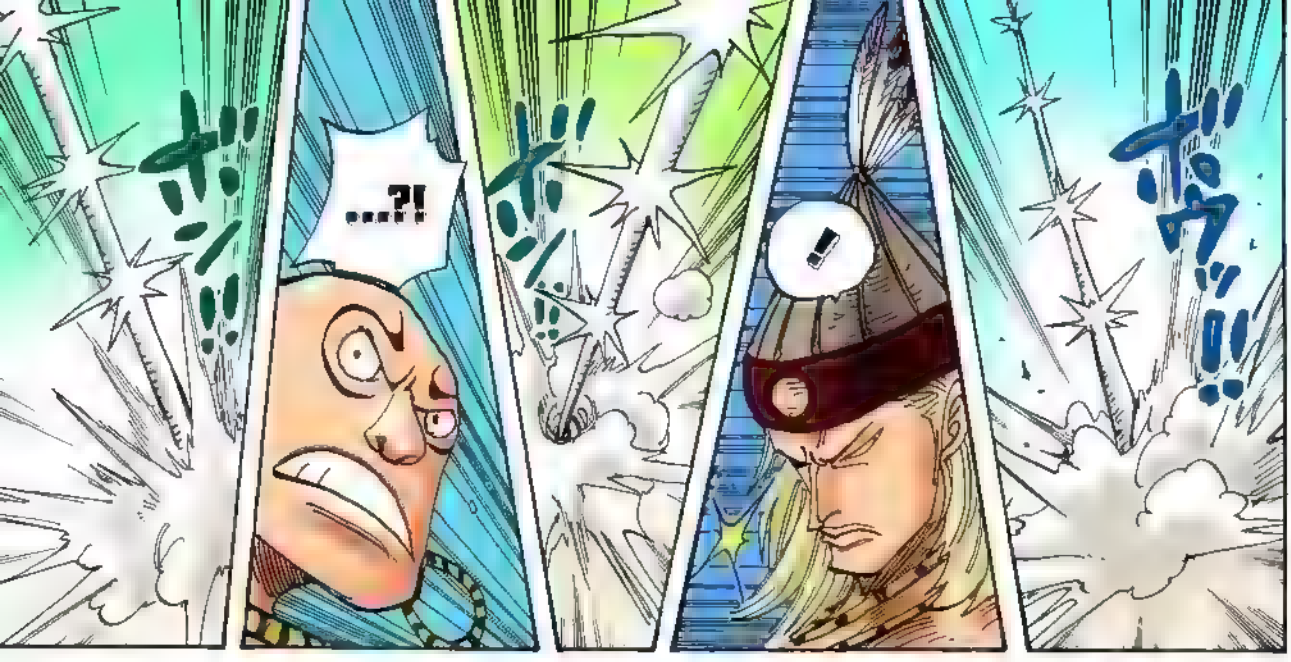



DIE, OHM!
TEN PEOPLE AND TWO ANIMALS...
...ONE GIANT SNAKE, AND HOLY.
THAT LEAVES FOUR MORE SHANDIANS, ONE MORE BLUE SEA PERSON...
FOUR OF THE DIVINE SOLDIERS DEFEATED IN THE TOP TIER RUINS...
I DOUBT THE OTHER TWO HAVE GONE DOWN YET.

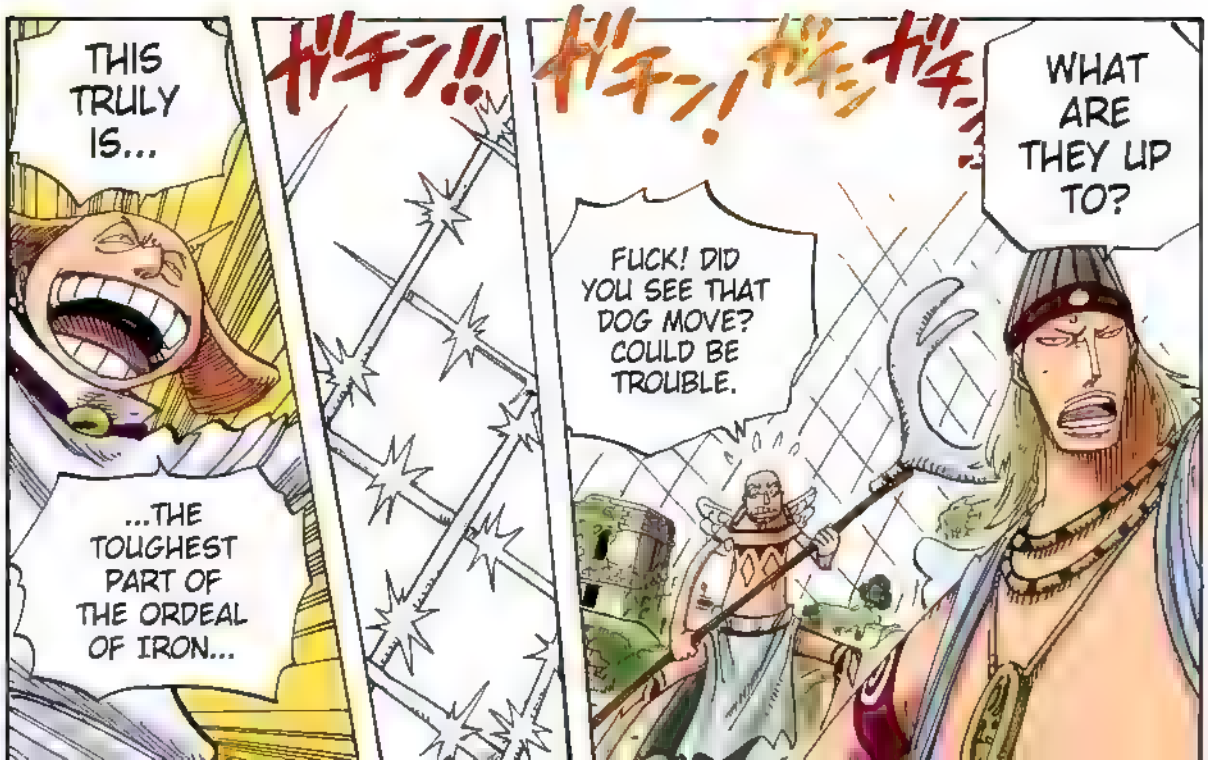

UGH...
SWIP!!!
!!
BAAAA !!!

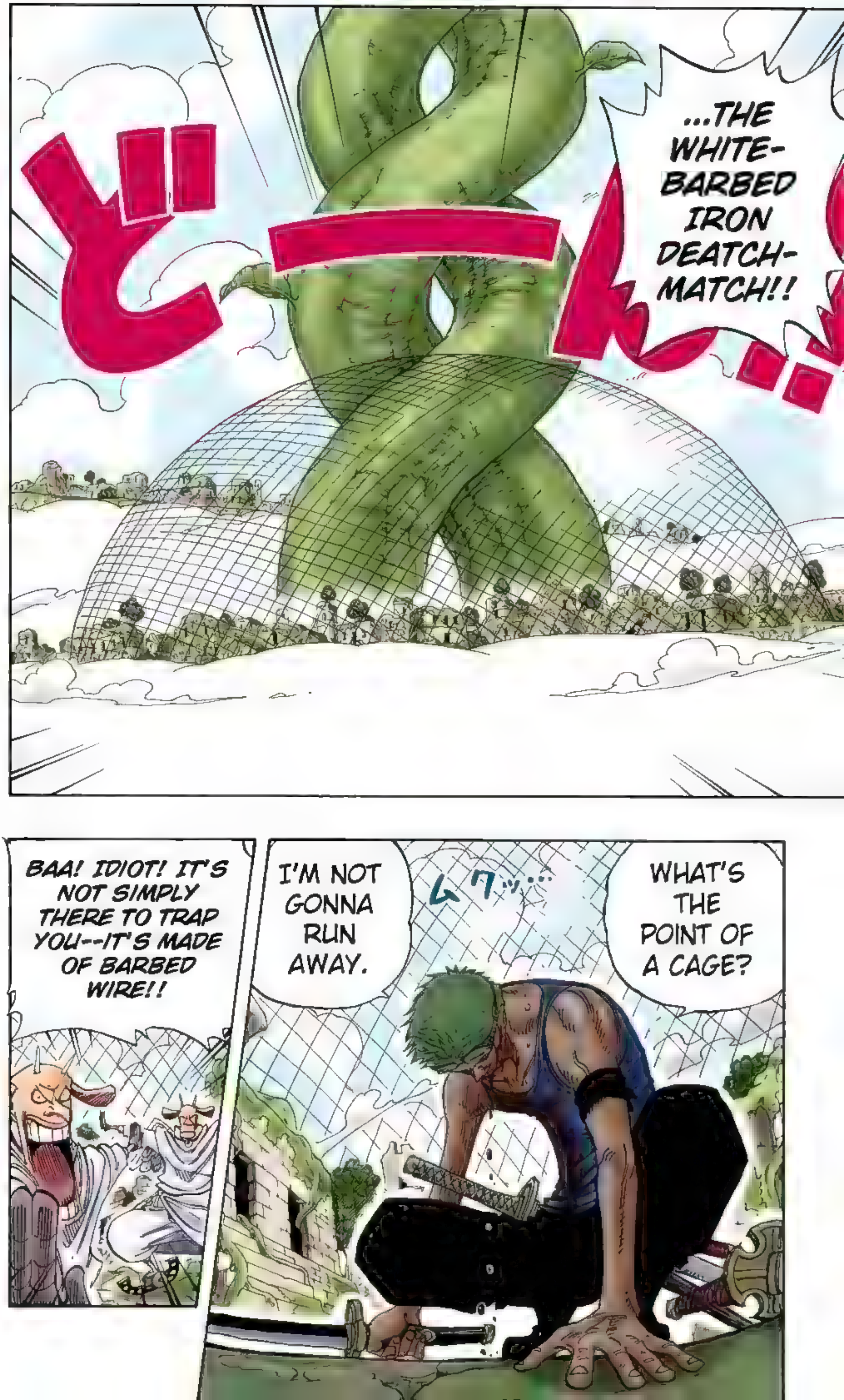
ドゴォォォ…ン!!!
WE'RE NEARING THE END.
HOLY, IT'S TIME.

WOOF!!
?!!
RUN, HOLY!
ARGH!
CHAK
HUFF
HUFF
HUFF
HUFF
HUFF
WOOF !!!


...?!
!

ボボボボ


THIS TRULY IS...
...THE TOUGHEST PART OF THE ORDEAL OF IRON...
ガキン!!
ガキン!ガキン!ガキン
FUCK! DID YOU SEE THAT DOG MOVE? COULD BE TROUBLE.
WHAT ARE THEY UP TO?

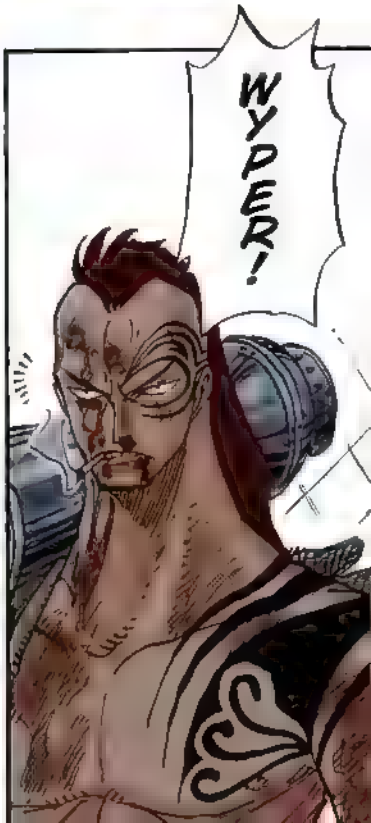

どーん..!!
...THE WHITE-BARBED IRON DEATCH-MATCH!!
WHAT'S THE POINT OF A CAGE?
I'M NOT GONNA RUN AWAY.
ムクッ...
BAA! IDIOT! IT'S NOT SIMPLY THERE TO TRAP YOU--IT'S MADE OF BARBED WIRE!!

IN OTHER WORDS...
WHA--?
ARGH!!
TOUCH IT...
...AND YOU'LL REGRET IT.
HOW DO WE GET OUT ONCE WE'VE BEATEN THEM?
WORRY ABOUT THAT...
...AFTER YOU'VE BEATEN THEM.
JULA

ビビビッ
EIGHT PEOPLE AND TWO ANIMALS REMAIN!!

RAKI...

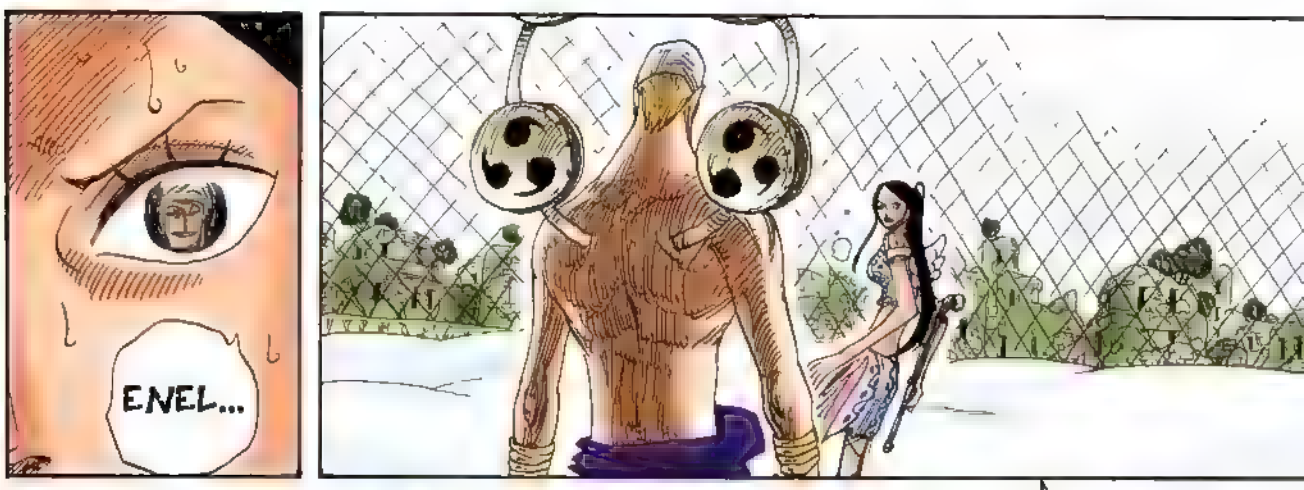
I'M SO GLAD I FOUND YOU!
HUFF... HUFF...

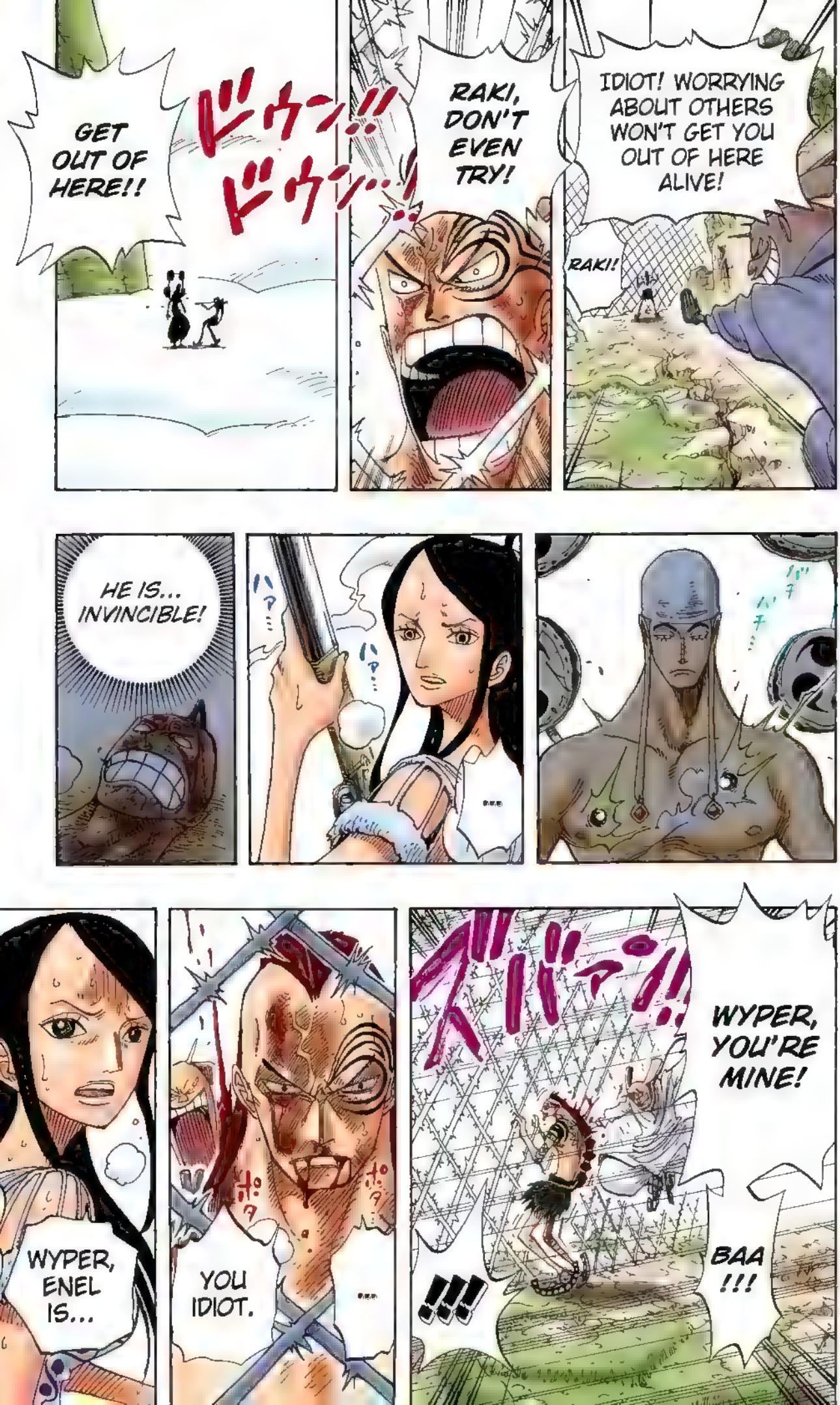

WYPER!

?!
WHY ARE YOU HERE?!
WYPER, LISTEN TO ME!!
HUH?
HUH? WYPER, WHAT ARE YOU SAYING?
!
NO! DON'T!!
STAY BACK!! GET OUT OF HERE!!
RAKI !!!
KAMAKIRI HAS BEEN DEFEATED! HE HAD A MESSAGE FOR YOU!
ENEL IS IN THE FOREST!

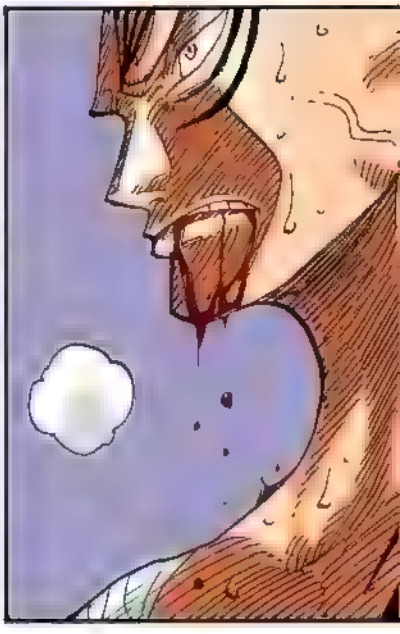
DID YOU...

...CALL FOR ME?




GET OUT OF HERE!!
ドゥン!!
ドゥン!!
RAKI, DON'T EVEN TRY!
IDIOT! WORRYING ABOUT OTHERS WON'T GET YOU OUT OF HERE ALIVE!
RAKI!
HE IS... INVINCIBLE!
ハァ...
ハァ...
ハァ
ハァ
WYPER, ENEL IS...
YOU IDIOT.
スバァ!!
WYPER, YOU'RE MINE!
!!!
BAA !!!

!!!!

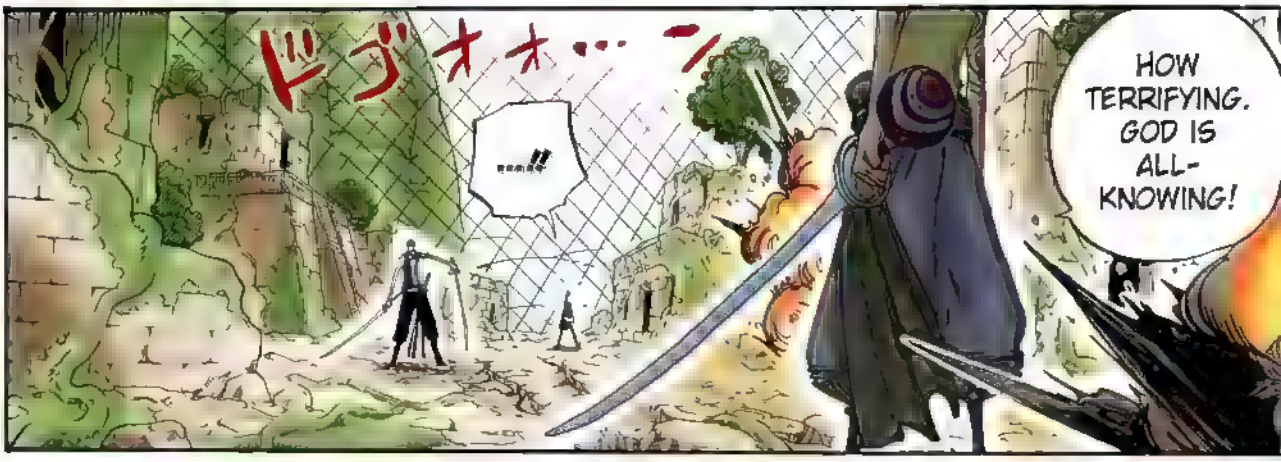


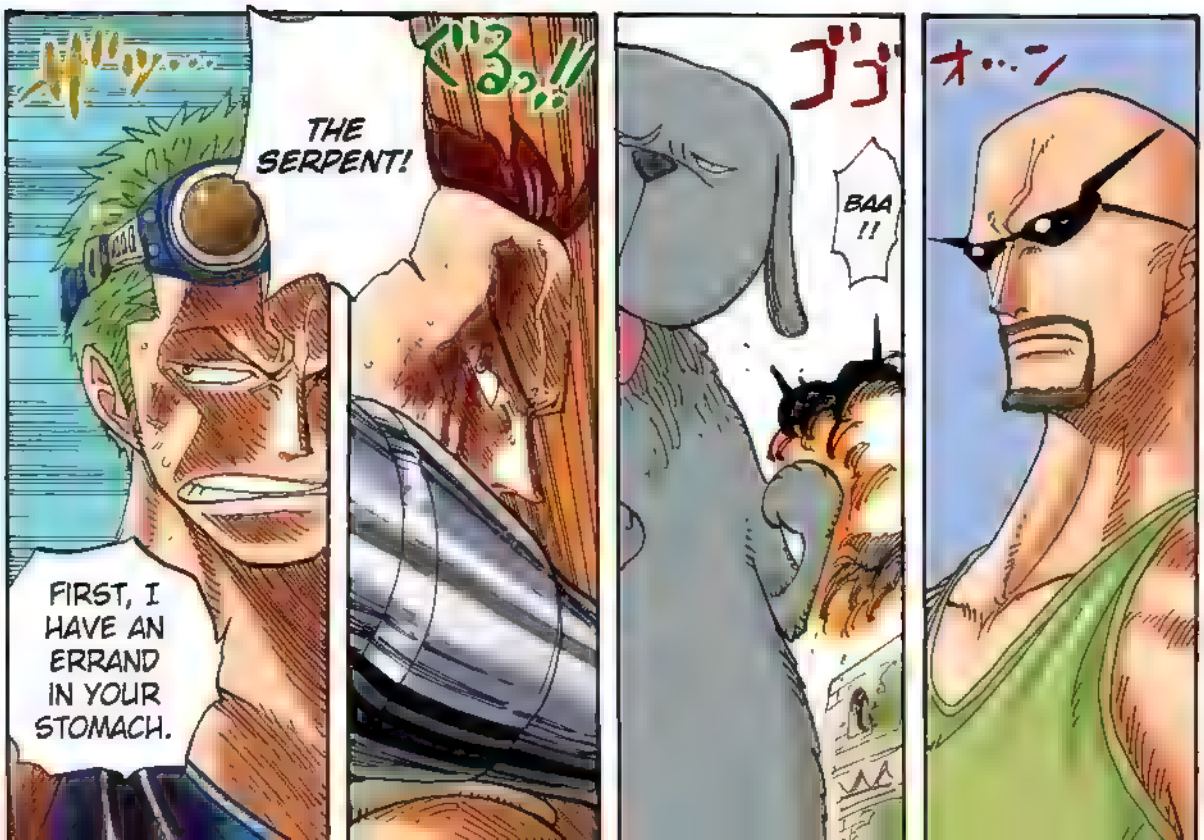
YA HA HA HA HA!!
ENEL...

YA HA HA...

SWIP
HUH?!
BAA ?!
HMM. SEEMS IT DIDN'T WORK ON HIM.
I'LL TRY ONE MORE TIME. BAA!!
IS THAT GOD?
ドゴォ…
AARGH!!
ドゴォ…
ゴゴ…
ドサッ…
WOMEN CAN BE WARRIORS TOO. THE LAMBS THAT CHALLENGE ME ARE ALL EQUAL IN MY EYES.
YOU AREN'T AS STRONG AS I THOUGHT, SHANDIAN WARRIOR WYPER.

KRAK....!!
JUST TRY NOT TO DIE.
YA HA HA HA HA HA HA!

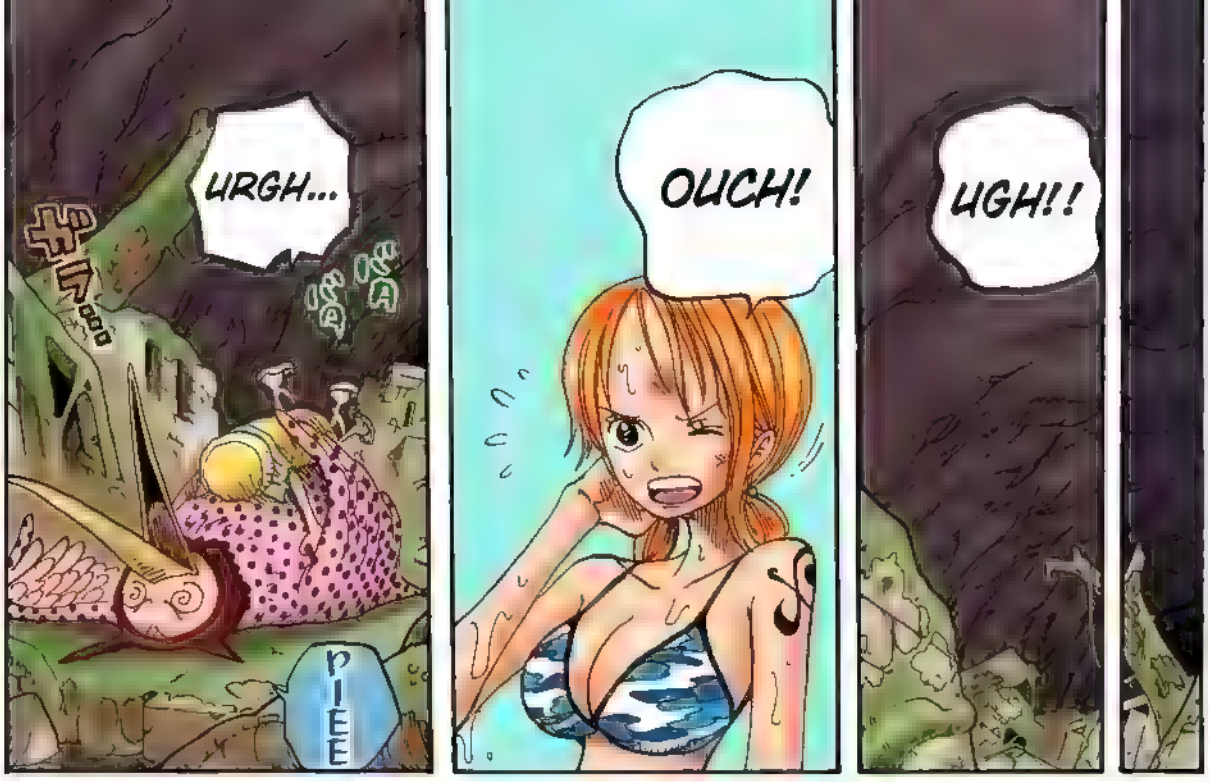

ドゴォォ…ン
...!!
HOW TERRIFYING. GOD IS ALL-KNOWING!

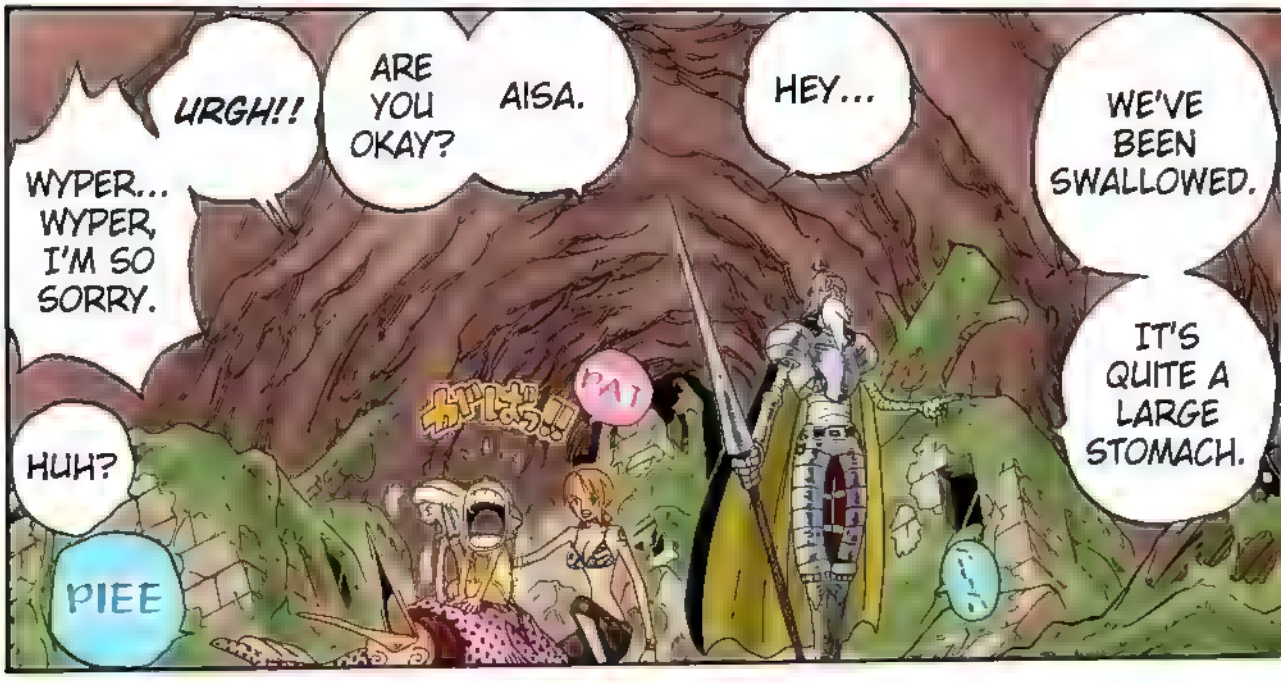

THE SERPENT!
ぐるっ!!
FIRST, I HAVE AN ERRAND IN YOUR STOMACH.
ゴゴ
BAA !!
オ…ン

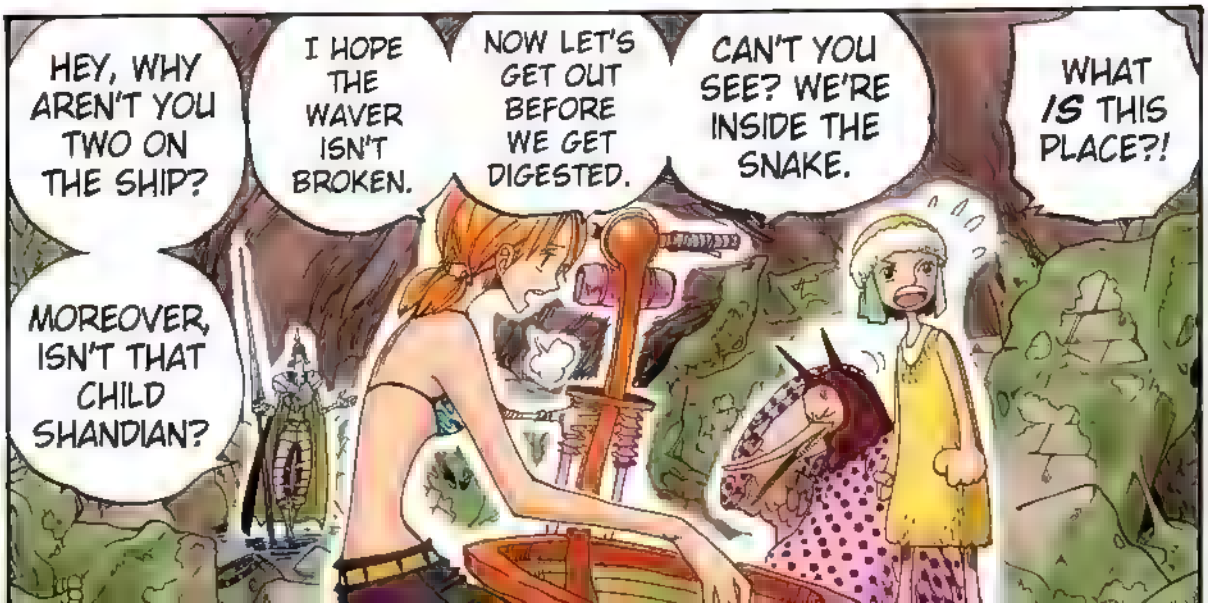
!!!
!
BAM!!
FSS...
STAY OUT OF MY WAY!!
HOLY, SHAKE PAW!

WOOF !!!
UGH !!!
BOOM
!

AXE DIAL !!!
!!!
BAA !!!
...AND TWO ANIMALS.
NOW THERE ARE SIX PEOPLE...







UGH!!

OUCH!

URGH...

PIEE

WE'VE BEEN SWALLOWED.

IT'S QUITE A LARGE STOMACH.

HEY...

AISA.

ARE YOU OKAY?

URGH!!

WYPER... WYPER, I'M SO SORRY.

HUH?

PIEE

WHAT *IS* THIS PLACE?!

CAN'T YOU SEE? WE'RE INSIDE THE SNAKE.

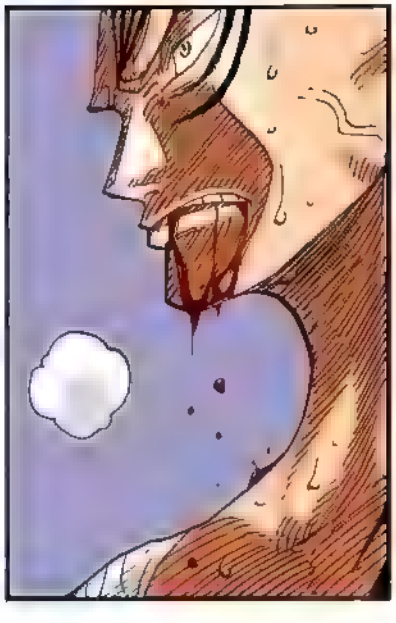
NOW LET'S GET OUT BEFORE WE GET DIGESTED.

I HOPE THE WAVER ISN'T BROKEN.

HEY, WHY AREN'T YOU TWO ON THE SHIP?

MOREOVER, ISN'T THAT CHILD SHANDIAN?

OH, RIGHT! I'D LIKE TO SEE THE IDIOT WHO'D DO THAT FOR REAL!
ERR, THAT WAS A JOKE.
WHOA!
DON'T BE STUPID.
IT APPEARS WE CANNOT CUT THROUGH THE STOMACH.
STOP IT.
I'LL TAKE CARE OF YOU!!
EEK! GOD!!
YOU WANNA MESS AROUND AND MAKE THE SNAKE MAD?!
YOU WANNA THROW YOUR LIFE AWAY? THINK!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING IN THIS CREEPY CAVE?!
うおおおお
WEIRD OLD MAN !!!
NAMI !!!
ビ-ム!!
LUFFY !!!



168Pへ続く。

渚の天使コニス！

（埼玉県　mousexmouseさん）

ビーチのチョッパー
お城を作る。

（岐阜県　りんごあめサン）

（北海道　くりばらサン）

スカイピアに平和を…!!

船長幸せ♡

（京都府　になつサン）

ナミ&ロビーン!!

（岩手県　3月25日で17よサン）

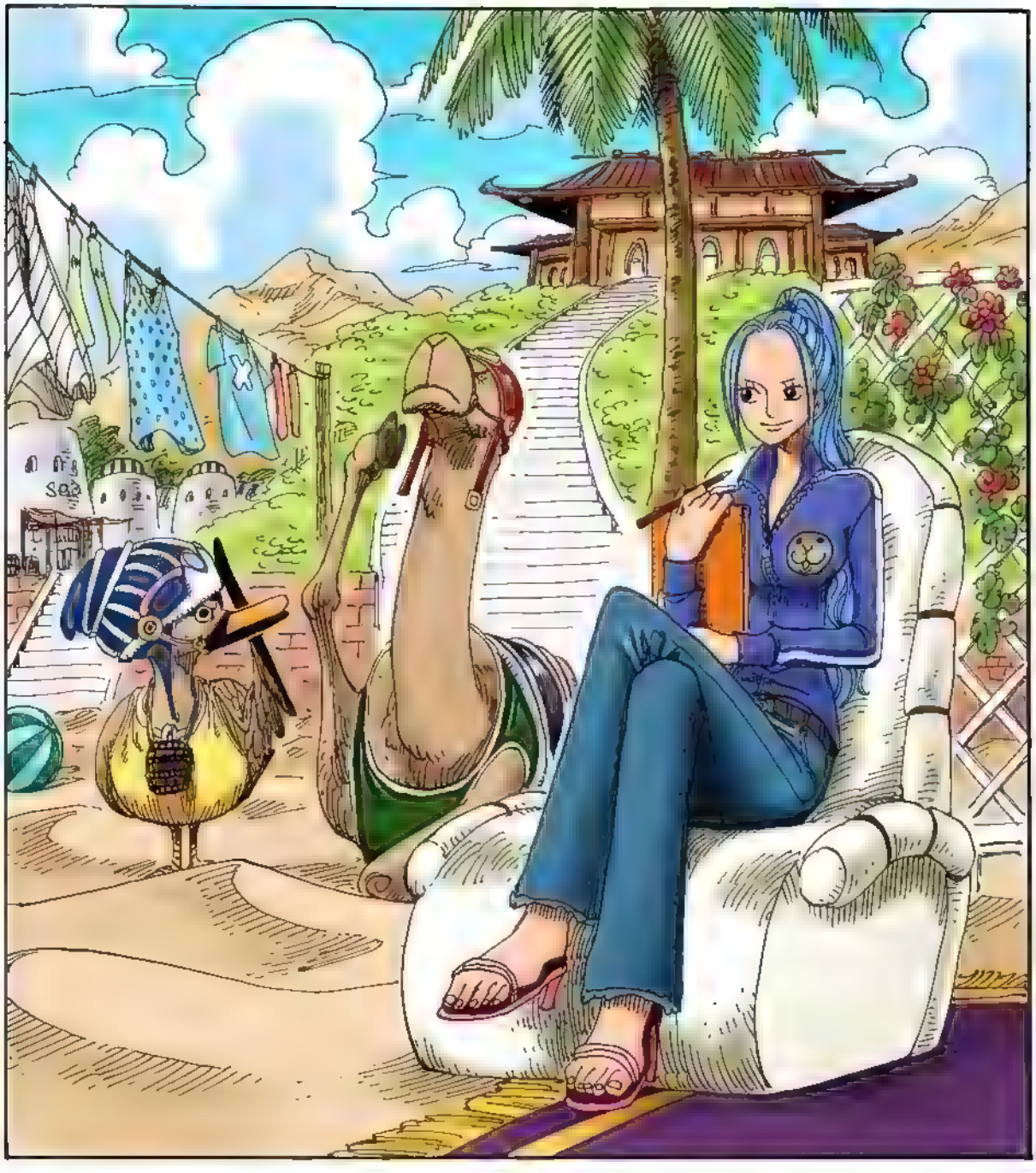
フレッシュたしぎさん!!

（愛知県　AMIさん）

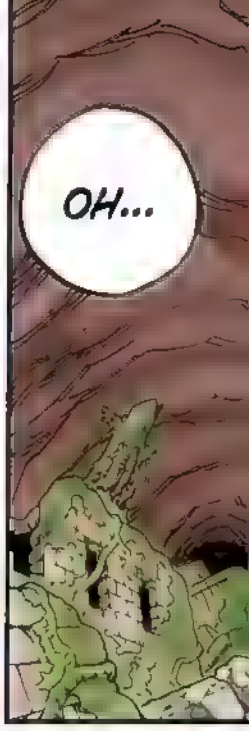
アートな服着てるな兄さん!!

（愛知県　田畑陽子さん）

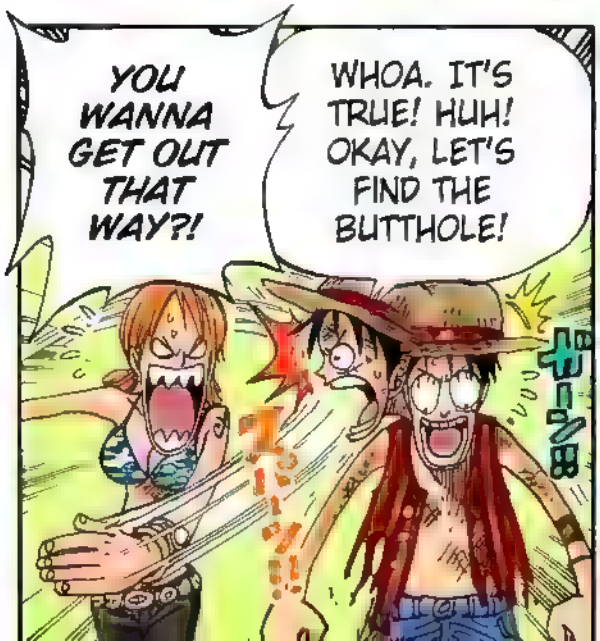
Chapter 271:
PIRATE ZORO VS. PRIEST OHM



...GETTING EATEN BY A SNAKE!!
I SEE.
WELL, IT MUST'VE BEEN ROUGH...


OH...

YOU MUST BE DENSE IF YOU DIDN'T KNOW YOU'D BEEN EATEN!!
SO YOU'RE THE CAPTAIN. THESE MUST BE DESPERATE TIMES.
I'M TELLING YOU, YOU'RE INSIDE IT TOO! WE'RE INSIDE THE SNAKE'S BELLY!!
DON'T PULL ON MY SKIN... NOT THE SKIN!
PEE
JUST LIKE USOPP.


YOU WANNA GET OUT THAT WAY?!
WHOA. IT'S TRUE! HUH! OKAY, LET'S FIND THE BUTTHOLE!

THAT'S WHAT WE'VE BEEN SAYING! YOUR CLOTHES ARE HALF-DIGESTED!
WHAT?! THIS IS THE GIANT SERPENT'S BELLY?!
I GOT EATEN TOO?!

WELL, WE WERE EATEN. WE'D POP RIGHT OUT OF ITS ASS.
NO WAY!!
BLUE SEA WOMEN ARE BARBARIC.
NAMI, YOU'RE SCARING US.
I'D RATHER BE DIGESTED !!!
ドスッ!!
とう!!
THE SNAKE ATE US BECAUSE HE WAS PROVOKED.
LET'S GET OUT OF HERE BEFORE IT HAPPENS AGAIN...
WAIT A MINUTE...
はっ!!!
LUFFY, WERE YOU KICKING AND SCREAMING THE WHOLE TIME?
YEAH, I TRIED TO BREAK OUT OF HERE.
HA HA HA! I'M SO HUNGRY.
GOT ANYTHING TO EAT?
WHAT?
YOU...
DIMWIT!!
AAAAH !!!

ドゴオオォン…!!!

JULA LALA LALA LALA!!

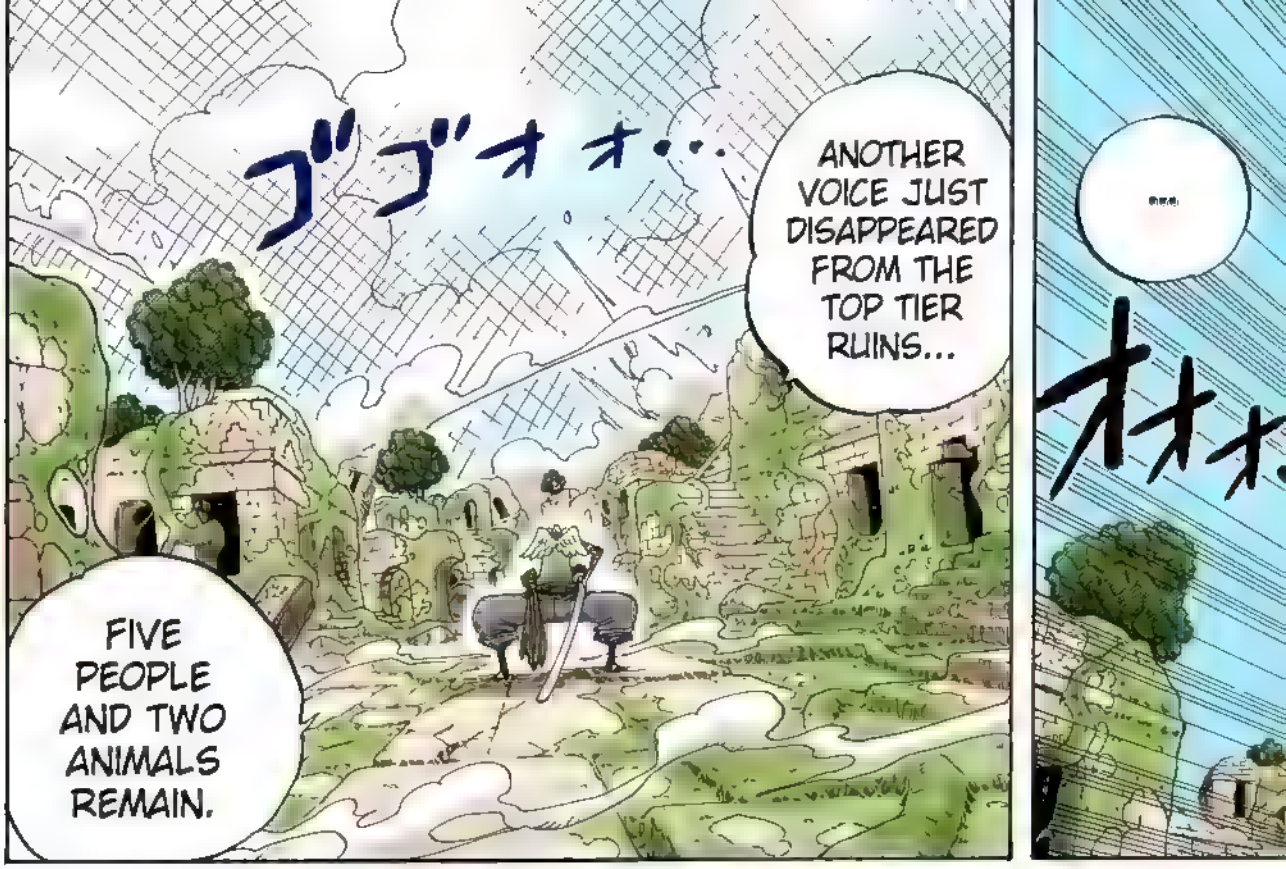
JULA LA !!!
DON'T FALL INTO THE STOMACH ACID, AISA!!
IT'S MOANING LIKE MAD, JUST AS I HOPED!!
I'LL CUT ITS BELLY OPEN RIGHT NOW!

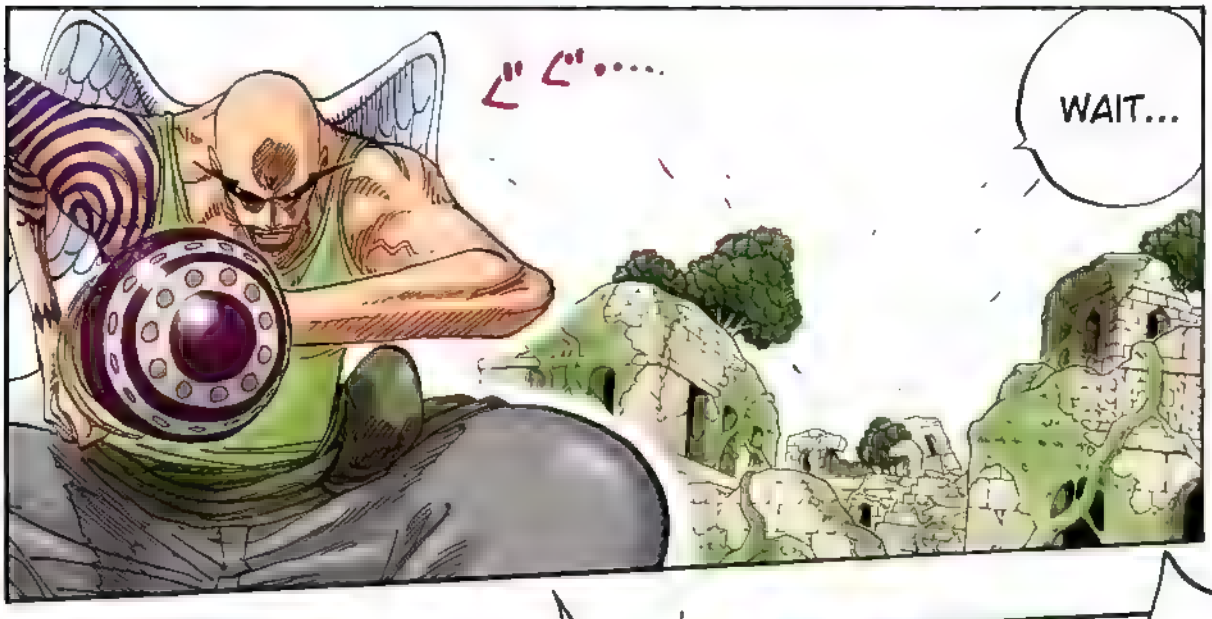
ゴォ…!!!
ゴ
SHINK!!
シュバッ!!
ボウ…!!!
JUUU!!
!!!

ガシャア…ン!!
JUGA LALA !!
ゴゴゴ…
LICK!!
ゴゴ
JURR!!

HUFF...
HUFF...
THIS IS TOUGH. THAT EXTENDING SWORD IS A PROBLEM.
BUT FIRST I HAVE TO TAKE CARE OF THE SNAKE!
WELL, THEY WERE SWALLOWED WHOLE. I DOUBT THEY DIED RIGHT AWAY.
EISEN WHIP...
!
HERE IT COMES !!!

WHAT'S GOING ON?
HOW CAN IT KNOW WHERE I AM?!
HUFF... HUFF...
IT'S AS IF HE CAN PINPOINT WHERE I AM FROM BEHIND THE WALL!
SUNGLASSES AND HORNS... WHO IS THIS GUY?
BAA !!!
TAKE THIS, BLUE SEA MAN!!
LOOK...
!
...YOU'RE IN MY WAY!!
!!!!


ゴゴゴォォ…
ANOTHER VOICE JUST DISAPPEARED FROM THE TOP TIER RUINS...
FIVE PEOPLE AND TWO ANIMALS REMAIN.
オオオ

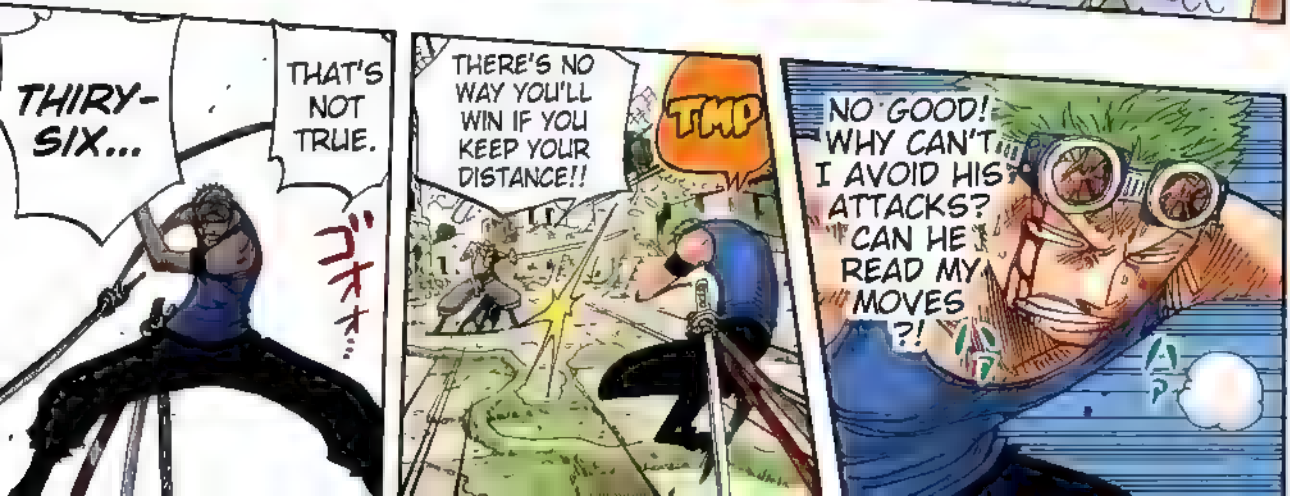

ど ど……
WAIT...

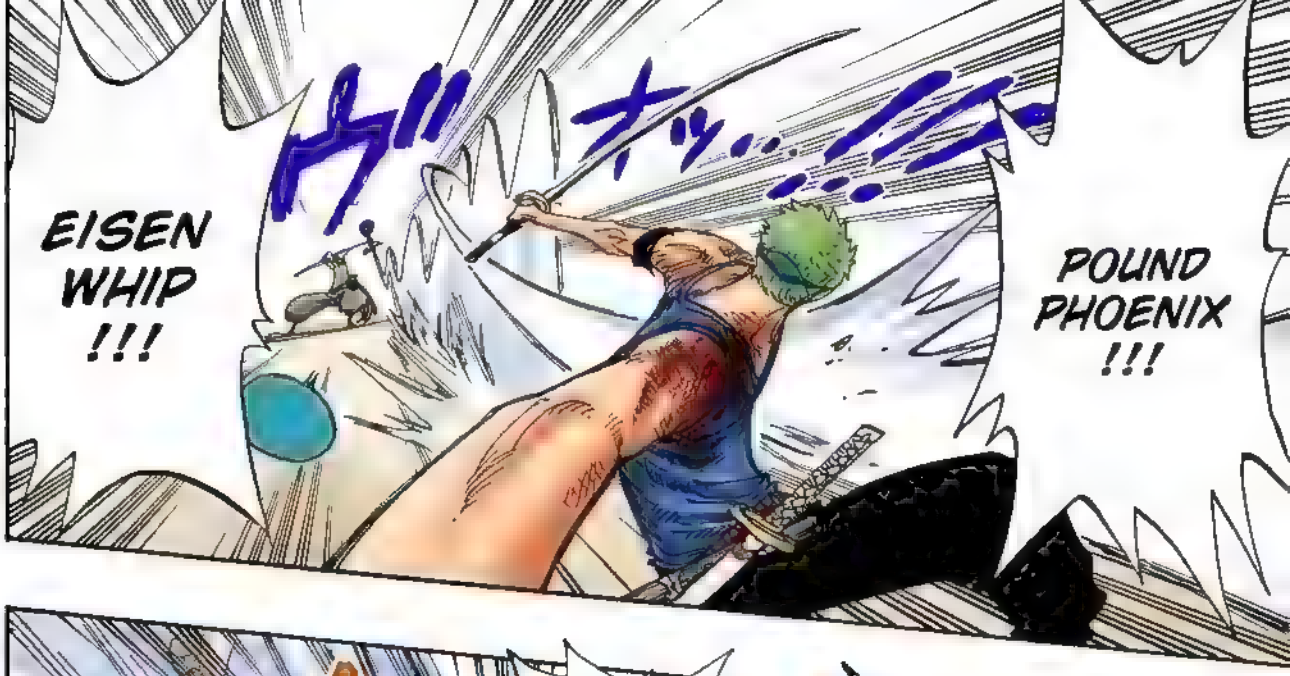
MAKE THAT FOUR PEOPLE...
...AND TWO ANIMALS.
TAKE THAT, OHM !!!
EISEN WHIP !!!

HAWK...
NITORYU...

WAVE...
?!!!
EISEN BACK !!!
...!!!
THIS SWORD IS IRON CLOUD!
DO YOU THINK CLOUDS ALWAYS STAY THE SAME SHAPE?
AN IRON WALL ?
WHAT WAS THAT ?!
...!!
WHY, YOU!
UGH !!!

EISEN FAN!!
SWIK!!!
UGH!!
FLEURET !!!
WHOA !!!
!!!
FORK !!!
SWIP!!

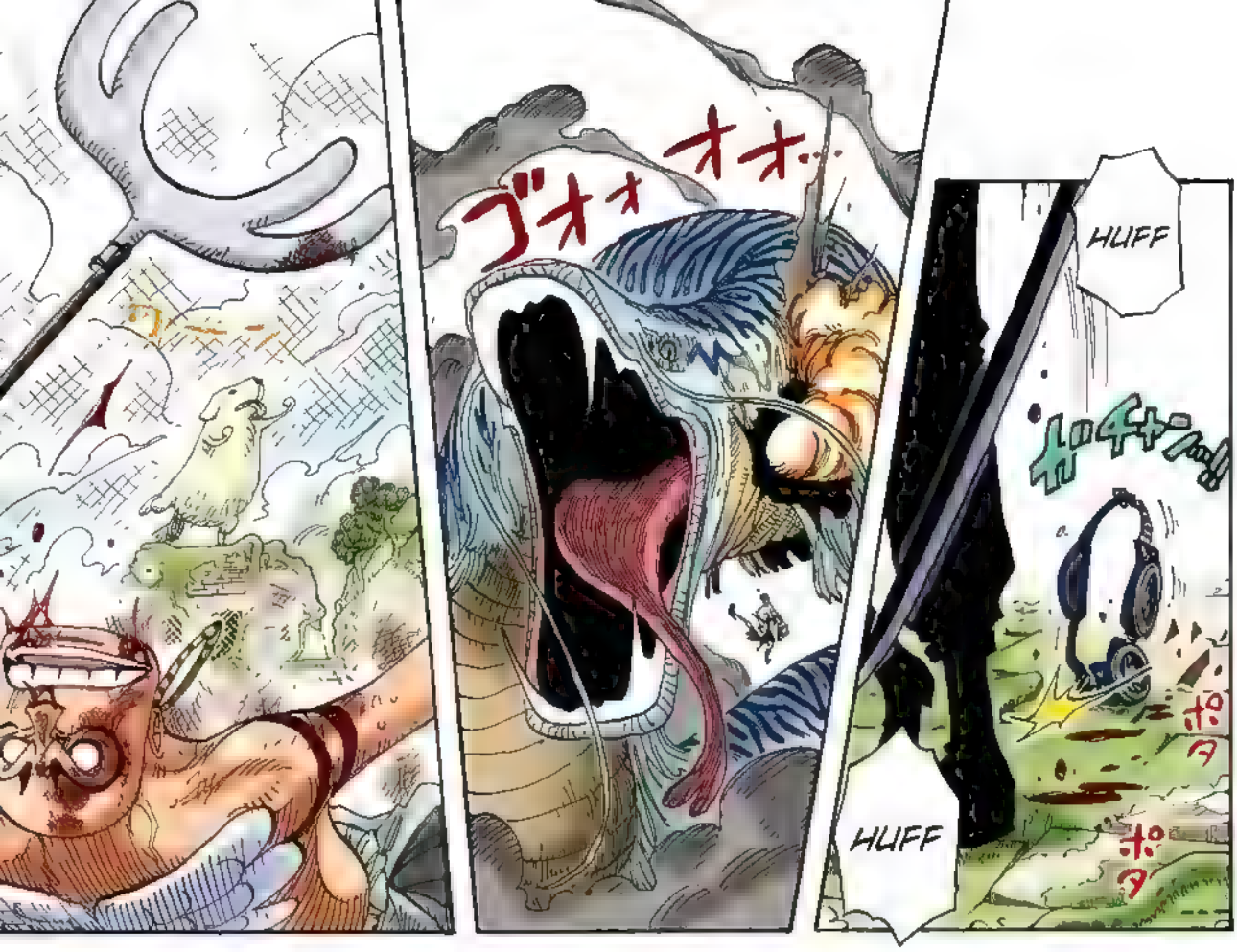

THIRY-SIX...
THAT'S NOT TRUE.
ゴオオ…
THERE'S NO WAY YOU'LL WIN IF YOU KEEP YOUR DISTANCE!!
TMP
NO GOOD! WHY CAN'T I AVOID HIS ATTACKS? CAN HE READ MY MOVES ?!

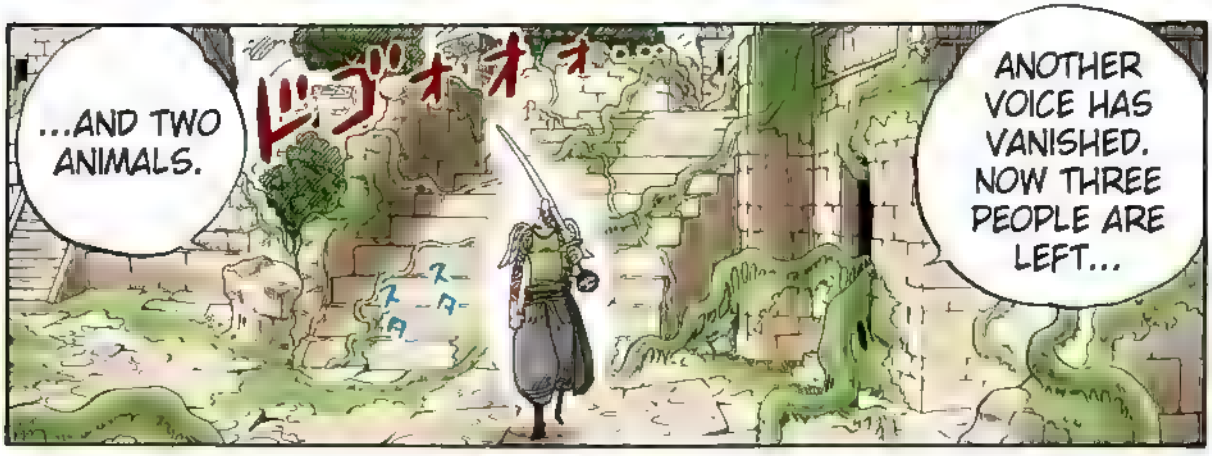

EISEN WHIP !!!
POUND PHOENIX !!!

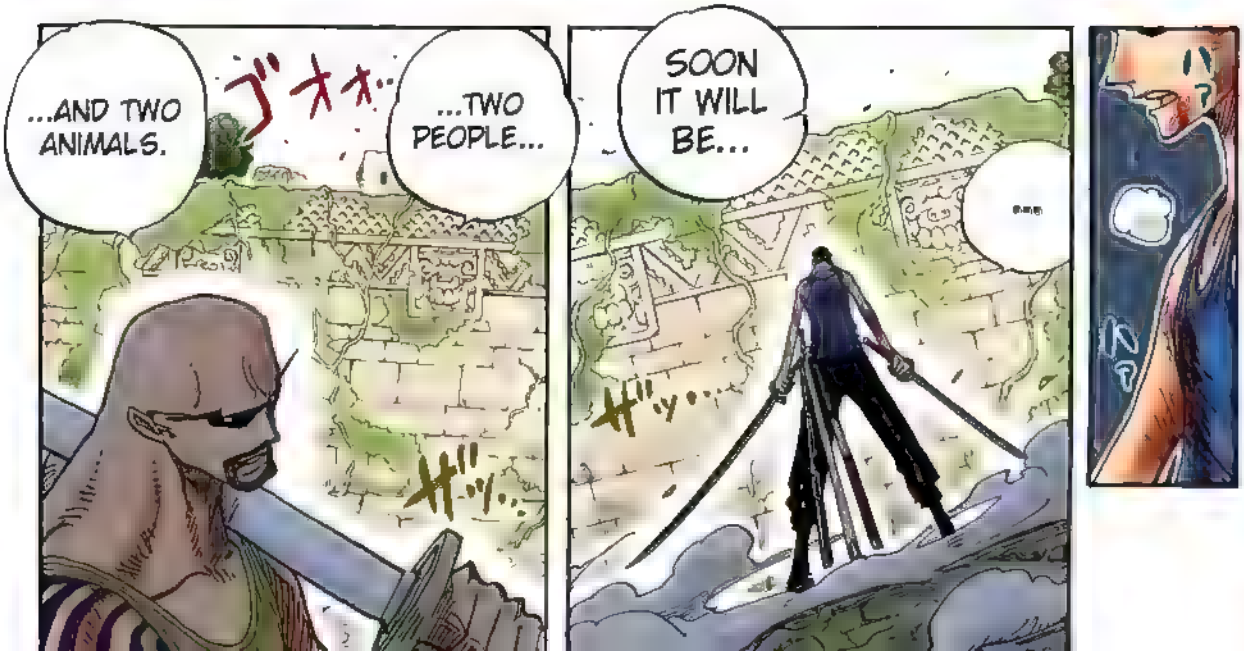
ARGH !!!
?!!
IT BOUNCED OFF!

EVEN IF YOU LOSE SIGHT OF ME...
...I CAN TELL EXACTLY WHERE YOU ARE...
...WITH MY MANTRA!!
BLUE SEA PERSON, YOU'VE GOT SOME INTERESTING MOVES.
BUT WILL YOU KEEP USING THE SAME ONES?!

HUFF
UHN!
HUFF

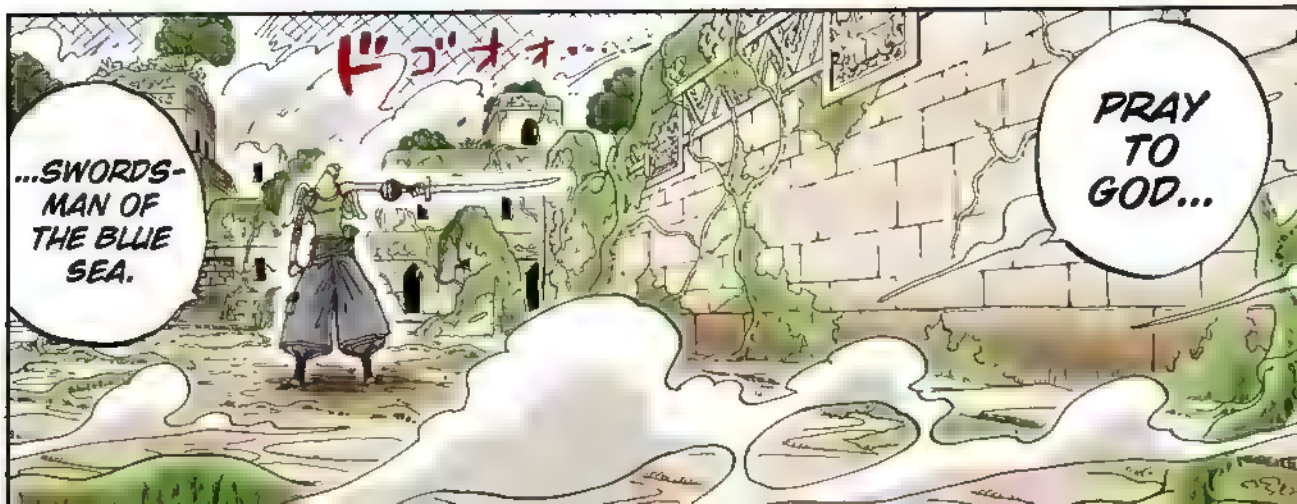

ゴオォオオ…
HUFF
HUFF


…AND TWO ANIMALS.
ゴゴオオォ
ANOTHER VOICE HAS VANISHED. NOW THREE PEOPLE ARE LEFT…


…AND TWO ANIMALS.
ゴオォ…
…TWO PEOPLE…
SOON IT WILL BE…
…

ドゴオオ…
ゴゴゴオオ…
ドゴ!!

...ON YOUR HEART.
...BUT I'VE ALREADY SET MY TARGET...
YOU AND YOUR COMPANIONS HAVE DONE WELL...
YOU MUST BE IN CHARGE OF THE BLUE SEA PEOPLE.
...


ドゴオオ…
...SWORDSMAN OF THE BLUE SEA.
PRAY TO GOD...

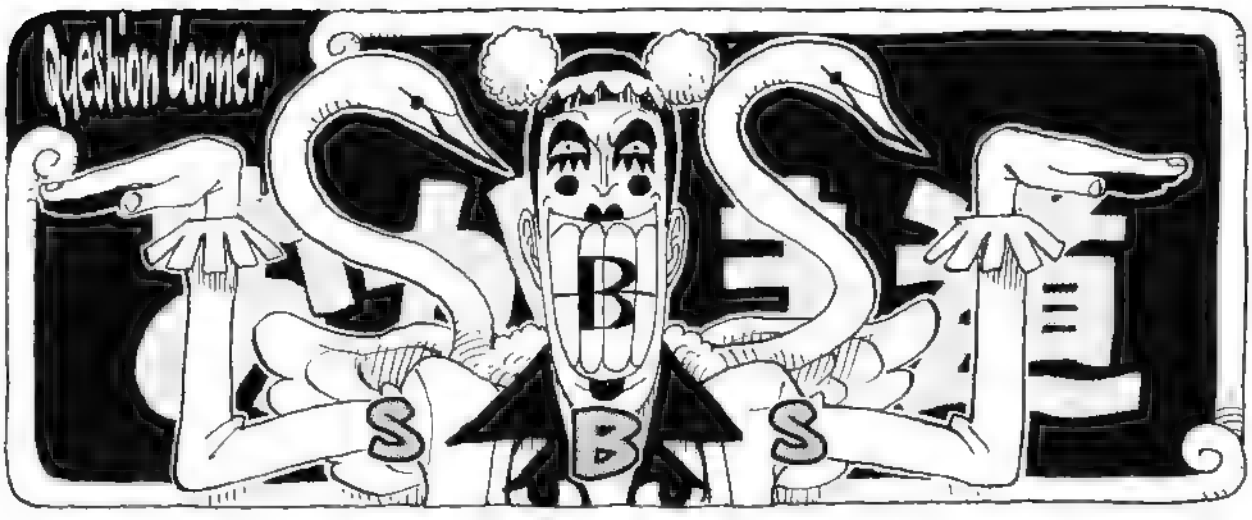
...PRAY TO YOUR GOD!!!
IDIOT.
I WILL NEVER...
FIRST 36 POUND...
CHAK!!
SECOND 72 POUND...
HA HA !!
THE MOMENT YOU FIGURE IT OUT IS THE MOMENT YOU DIE!
I CAN'T SEE WHERE YOU ARE, BUT THAT SWORD OF YOURS...
...TELLS ME WHERE YOU'RE HIDING.
PITY. WELL, DO AS YOU LIKE.
SANTORYU...
108 POUND...
SHIK
THIRD...

108 POUND PHOENIX !!!

?!!!

!!

HE DEFLECTED AN IRON CLOUD?!



Reader: Using the pronunciation that Sanji uses to say "Nami san ♡" in the *One Piece* anime series, try saying "nomison." They should sound exactly the same.

- Try this with your friends!

Me: "Nomiso-o-o-n!" What did I just say?
Friend: "Nami-san."
Me: Nope. The correct answer is "nomison."

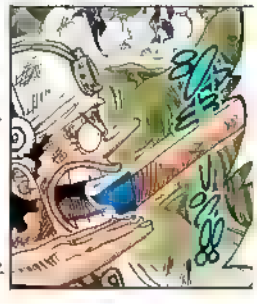
- One person says either "Nami san" or "nomison" to the other person.
- The other person guesses which it was.
- This continues forever (just kidding).

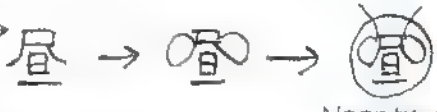
--Sasuke

Oda: Okaaay. Thank you, Sasuke. You keep that up forever.

Q: In volume 27, chapter 251, page 91, when Usopp says "Ka-ching," doesn't he pose like Kamen Rider? How much do you like Kamen Rider, Oda Sensei?

--Pen name: Yo'chan Takoyaki.



A: Have you seen this? 

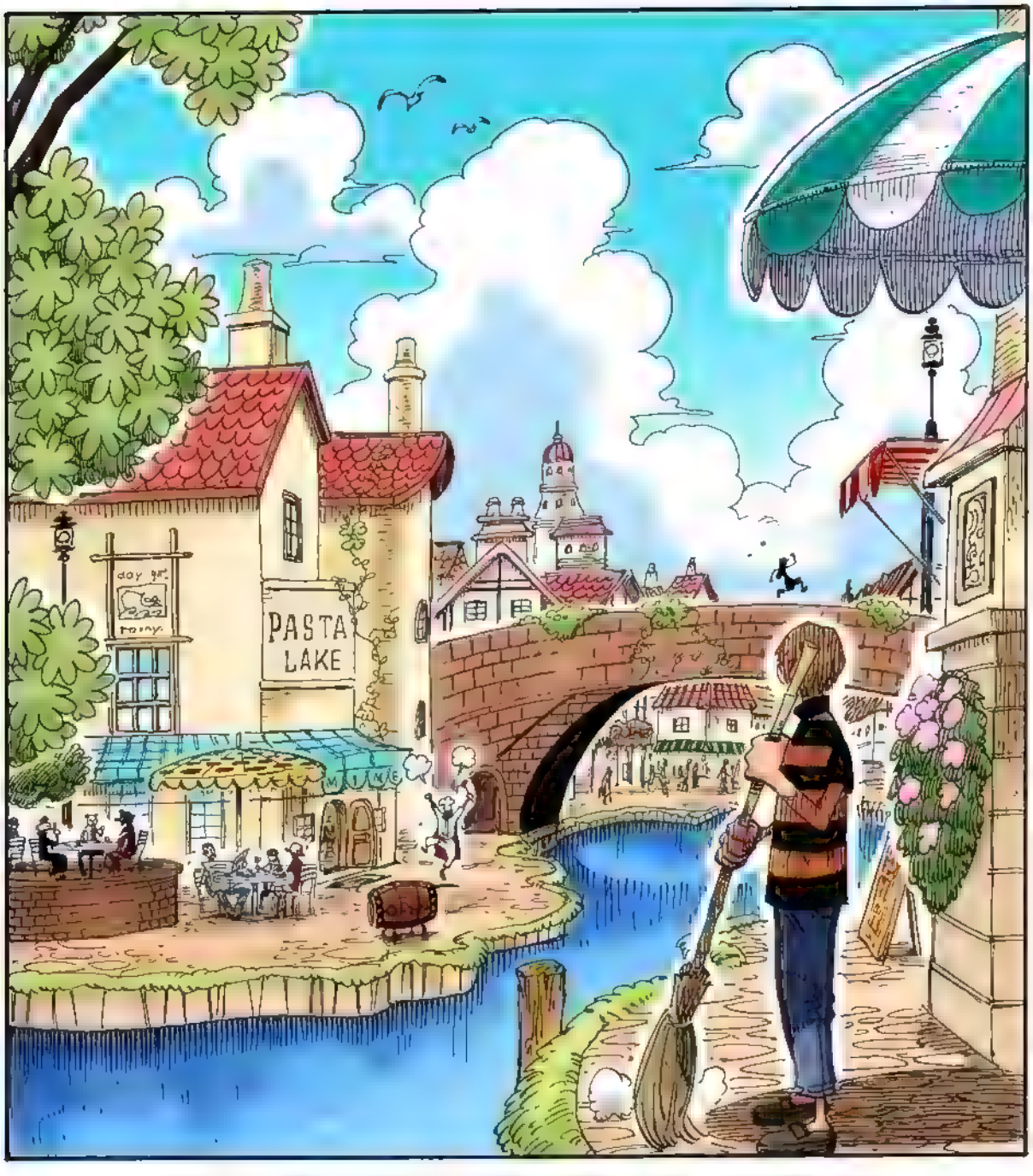
I used to watch Kamen Rider on TV a long time ago. The original story was based on a manga by Shotaro Ishinomori. He has since passed away.

(The sketch shows a simplified way of drawing the face of the Japanese superhero Kamen Rider. First, start with the symbol for "noon" (昼) and add other elements to create the face.--Ed.)

Q: If Zoro and Sanji went head-to-head in all seriousness, who would be strongest? Since Zoro defeated Mr. 1, does that mean Zoro's stronger?

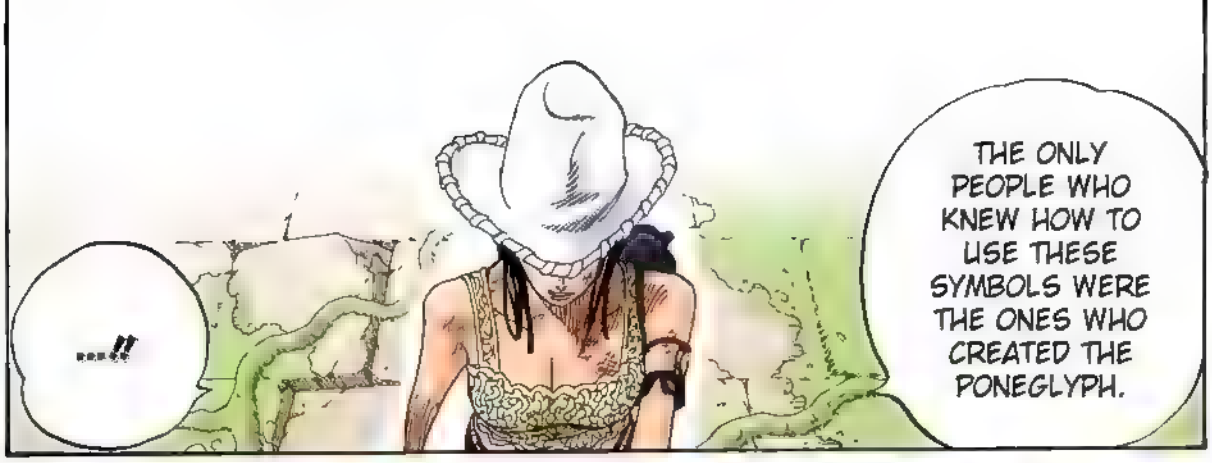
A: Whoa, that was a surprise. I thought you were asking me who would win if Zoro and Sanji compared their manliness. Watch how you phrase your sentences.
Let's meet again in the next volume!!

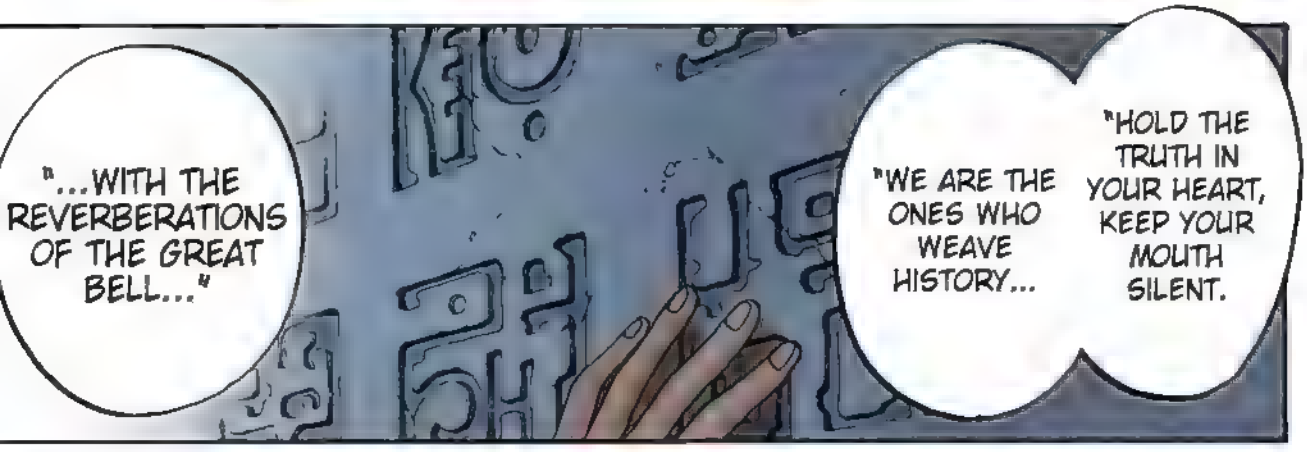
Chapter 272: PLAY



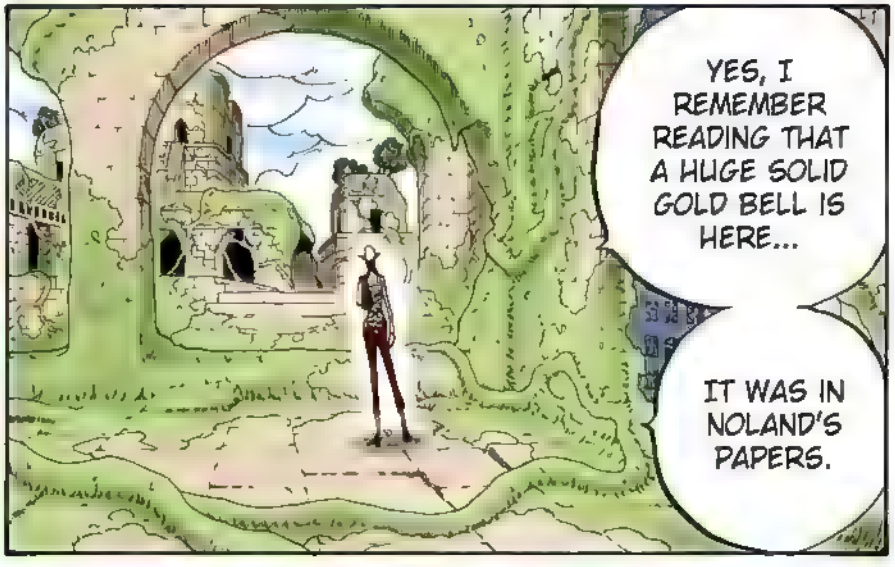
SHORT-TERM FOCUSED COVER PAGE SERIALS
PART 6: "CAPTURE THE GUY WHO ATE AND RAN"

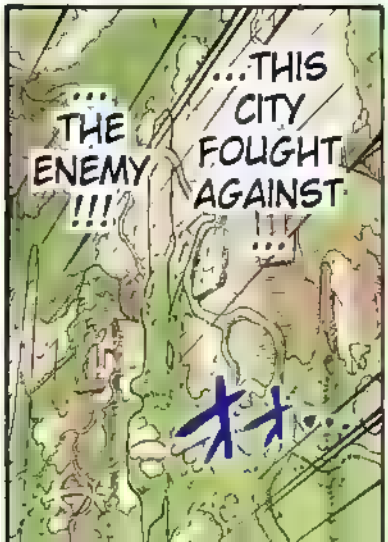
バーン!
...
CAN IT BE...
THE WORDS THAT ARE CASUALLY WRITTEN HERE...
...
THEY'RE THE SAME SCRIPT AS THOSE ON THE PONEGLYPH.


...!!
THE ONLY PEOPLE WHO KNEW HOW TO USE THESE SYMBOLS WERE THE ONES WHO CREATED THE PONEGLYPH.


"...WITH THE REVERBERATIONS OF THE GREAT BELL..."
"WE ARE THE ONES WHO WEAVE HISTORY...
"HOLD THE TRUTH IN YOUR HEART, KEEP YOUR MOUTH SILENT.

THE TOWN'S BOOKS WERE ALL BURNED.
...
AND THE CITY'S HISTORY WAS ERASED.


YES, I REMEMBER READING THAT A HUGE SOLID GOLD BELL IS HERE...
IT WAS IN NOLAND'S PAPERS.


...THIS CITY FOUGHT AGAINST...!!!
...THE ENEMY!!!
オオ...

THERE'S NO DOUBT...
...
THE PONEGLYPH WAS BROUGHT TO THIS CITY!

ゴオォォォォ…

THE GOLDEN CITY OF SHANDORA...

...WAS RUINED IN THE SERVICE OF PROTECTING THE PONEGLYPH.

IT'S GONE.

ハァ…

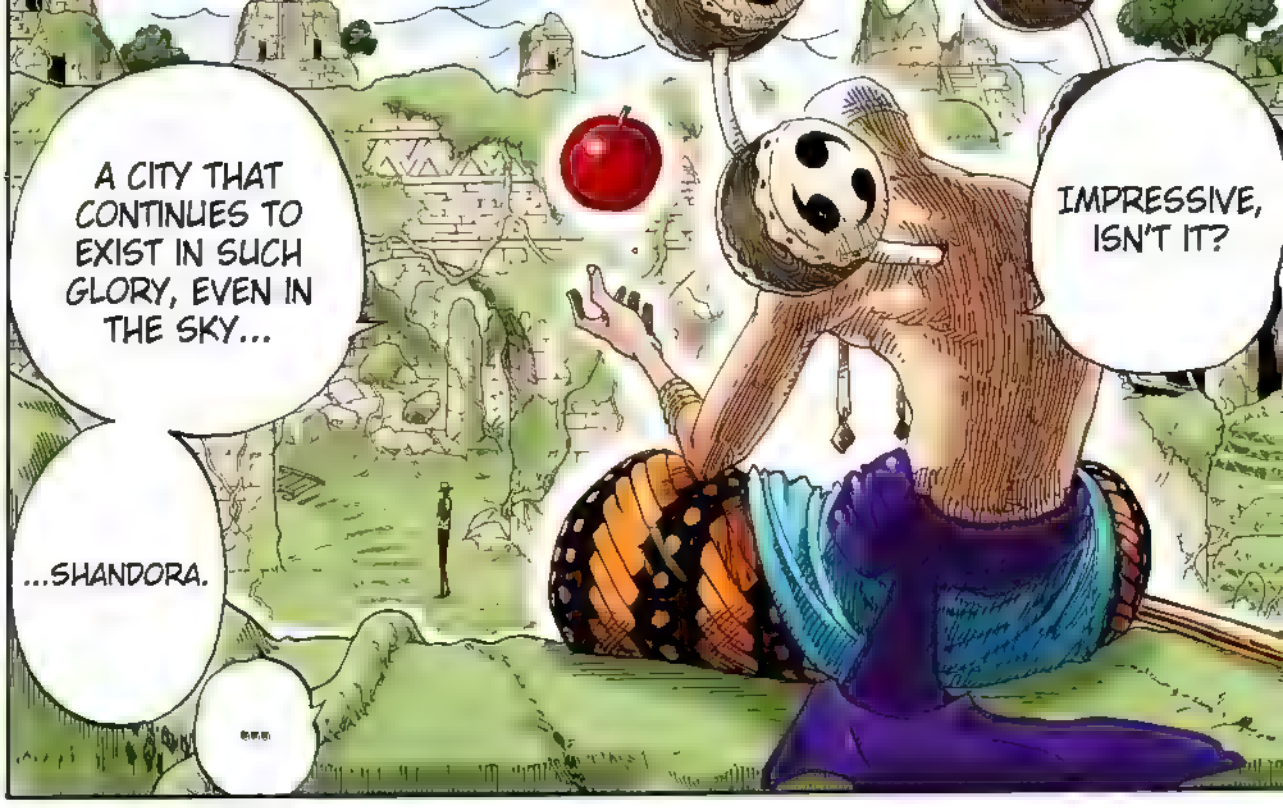
ザッ…

ん!

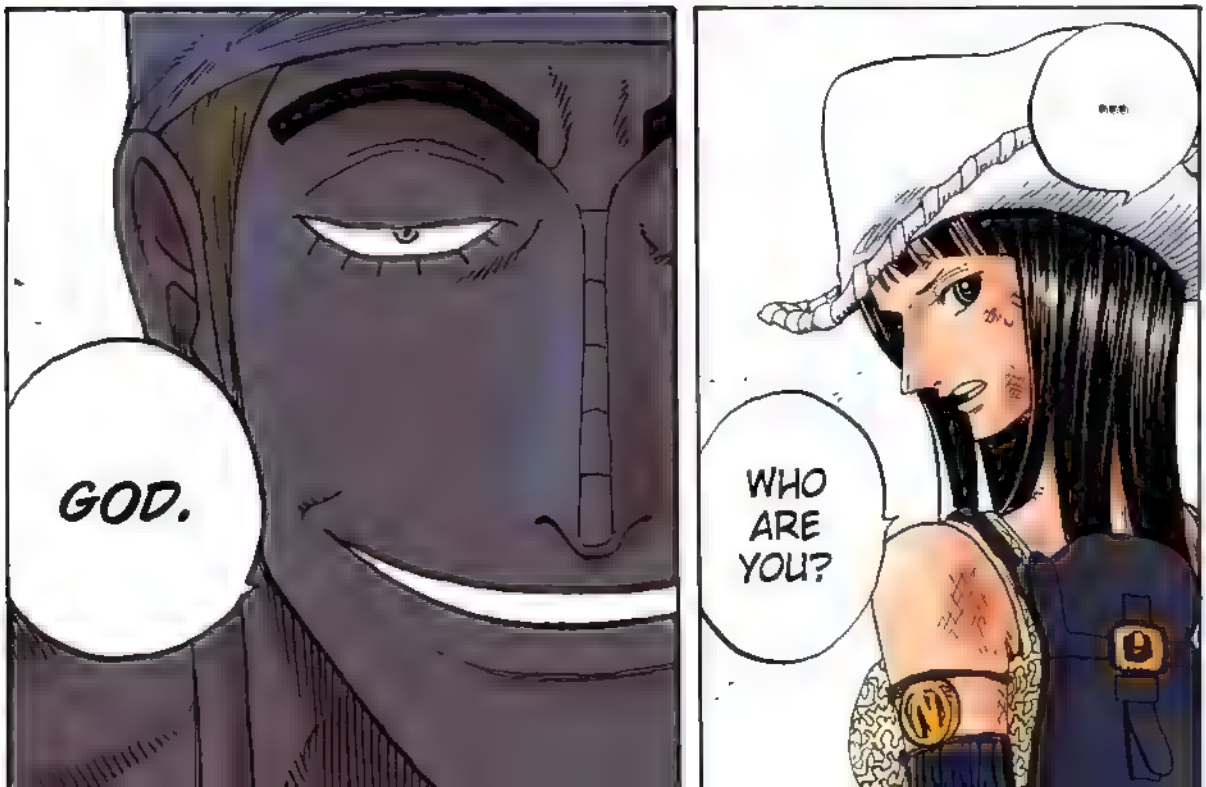
"THE GREAT BELL HANGS IN THE CENTER OF THE FOUR ALTARS."

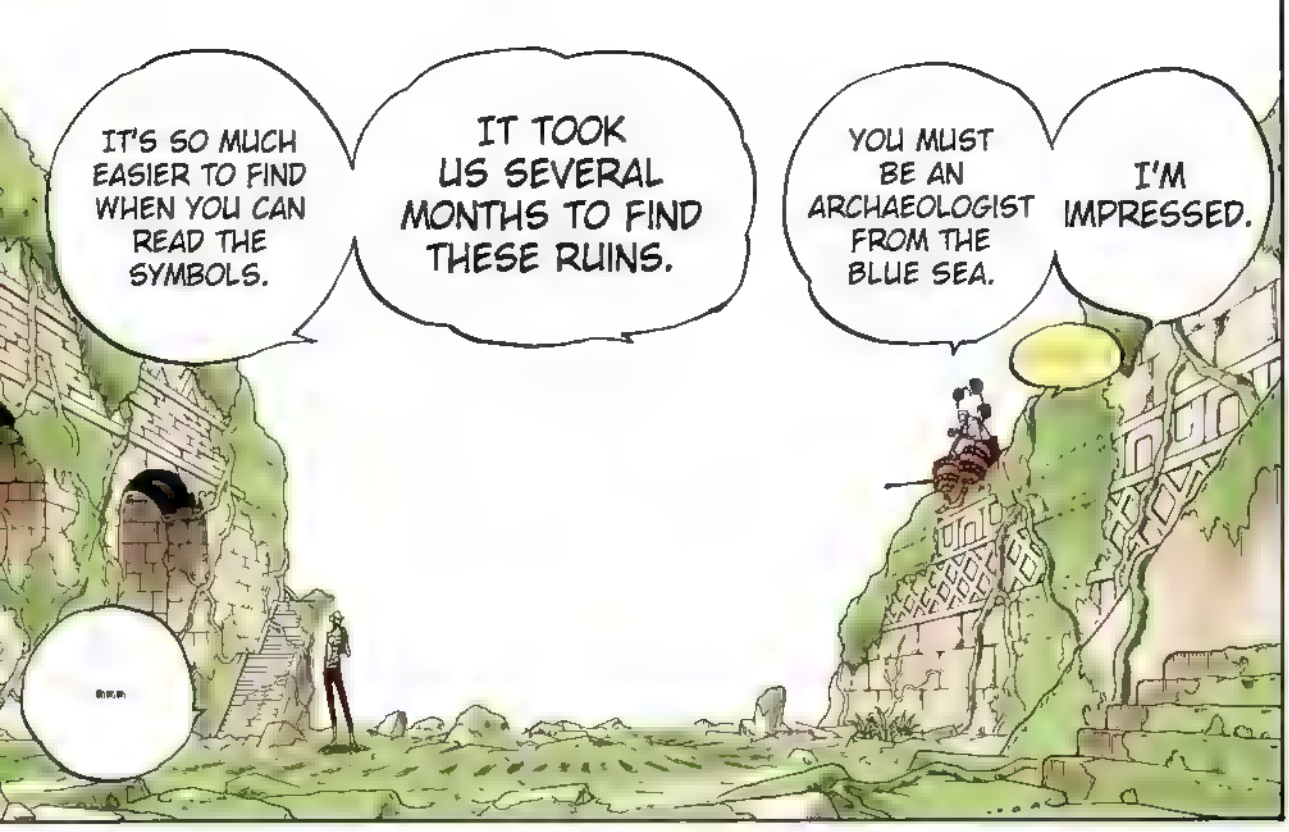
...

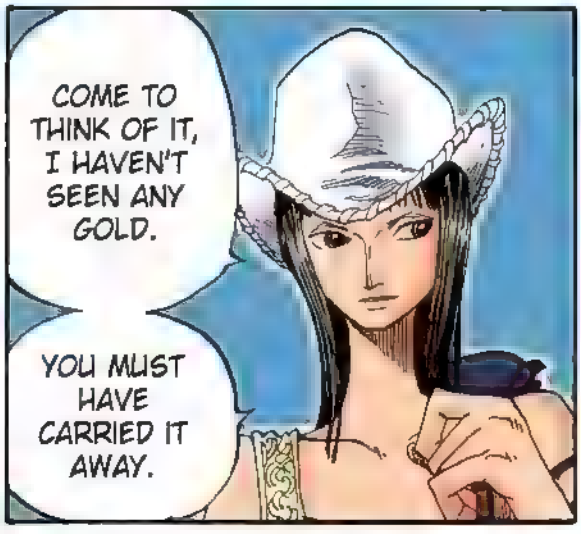
...THE CITY TRIED TO PROTECT ITS HISTORY!!
EVEN AT THE HEIGHT OF ITS PROSPERITY...
WHAT HAPPENED TO THE WORLD IN THAT DISTANT PAST?
IF THE PONEGLYPH WAS WITH THE GREAT BELL, THERE'S NO HOPE OF FINDING IT HERE.
WHAP
...
?!
...!
YA HA HA...
COULD THESE BE OLD CART TRACKS?
SOMETHING WAS MOVED FROM HERE...
...RECENTLY.


A CITY THAT CONTINUES TO EXIST IN SUCH GLORY, EVEN IN THE SKY...
IMPRESSIVE, ISN'T IT?
...SHANDORA.
...

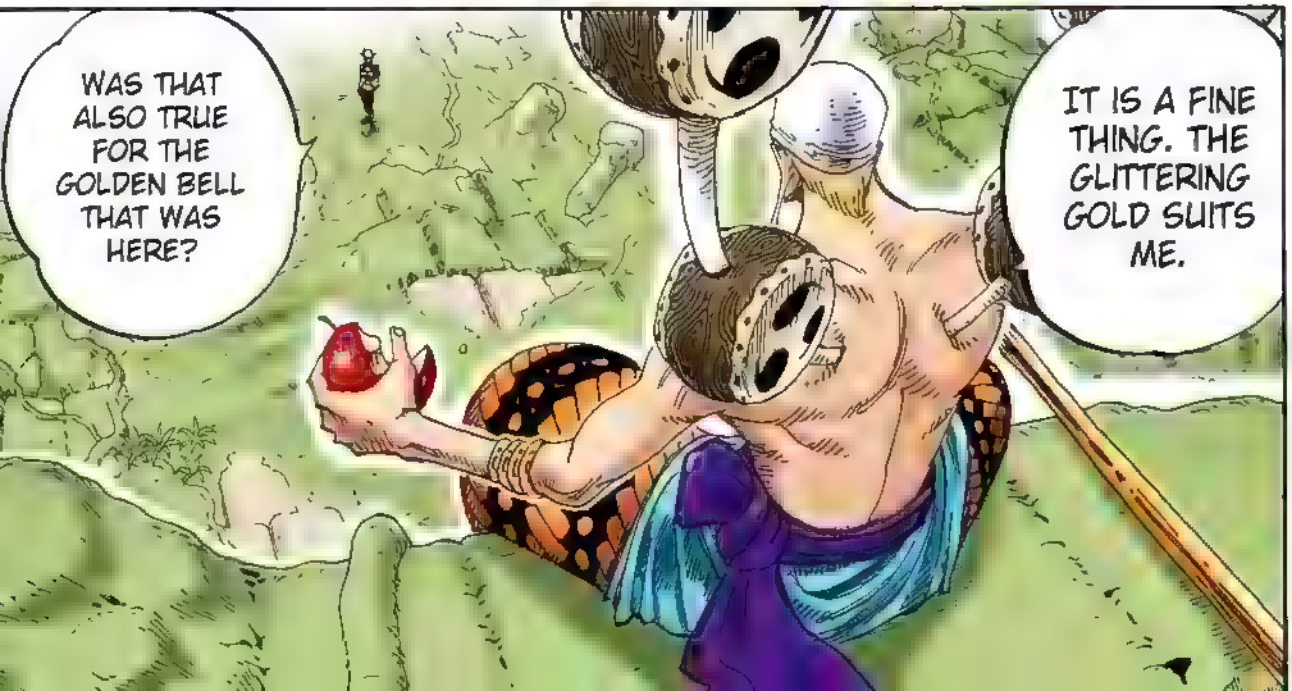
I DISCOVERED IT. MY IDIOTIC PREDECESSORS DIDN'T EVEN NOTICE IT.
THE LEGENDARY CAPITAL CAN'T BE ADMIRED IF IT'S COVERED IN CLOUDS.

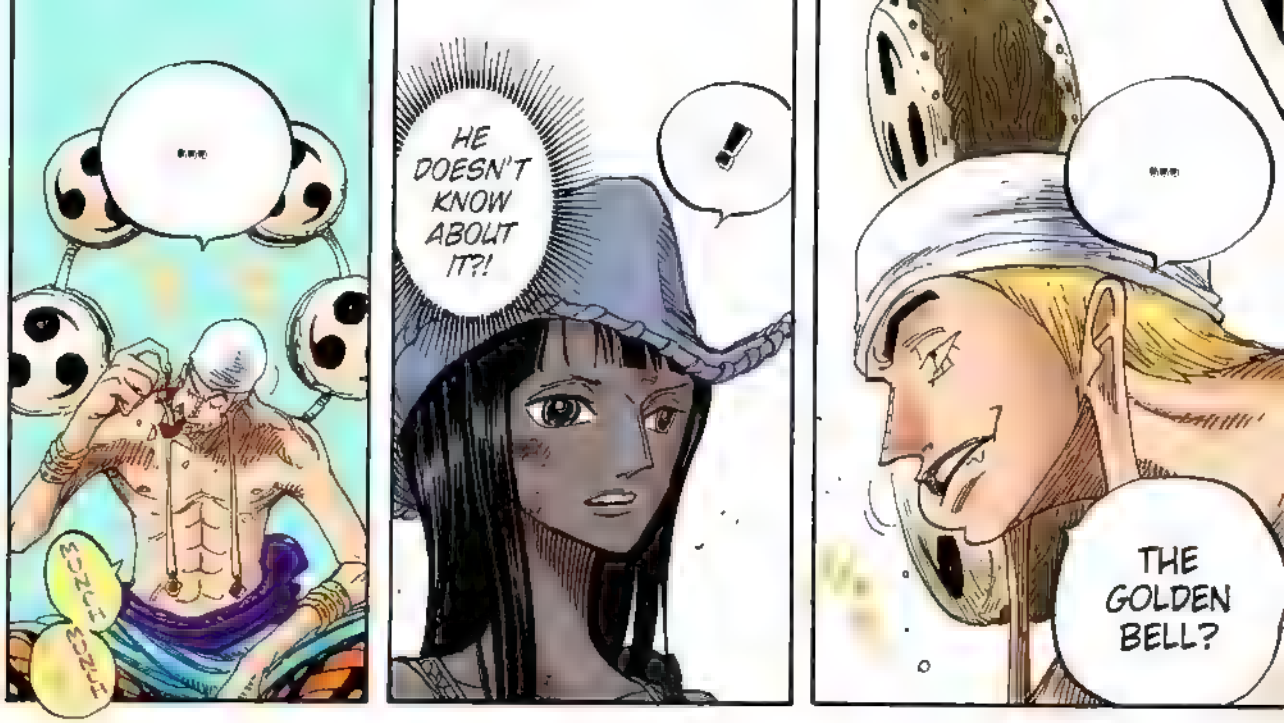

GOD.
...
WHO ARE YOU?


IT'S SO MUCH EASIER TO FIND WHEN YOU CAN READ THE SYMBOLS.
IT TOOK US SEVERAL MONTHS TO FIND THESE RUINS.
YOU MUST BE AN ARCHAEOLOGIST FROM THE BLUE SEA.
I'M IMPRESSED.

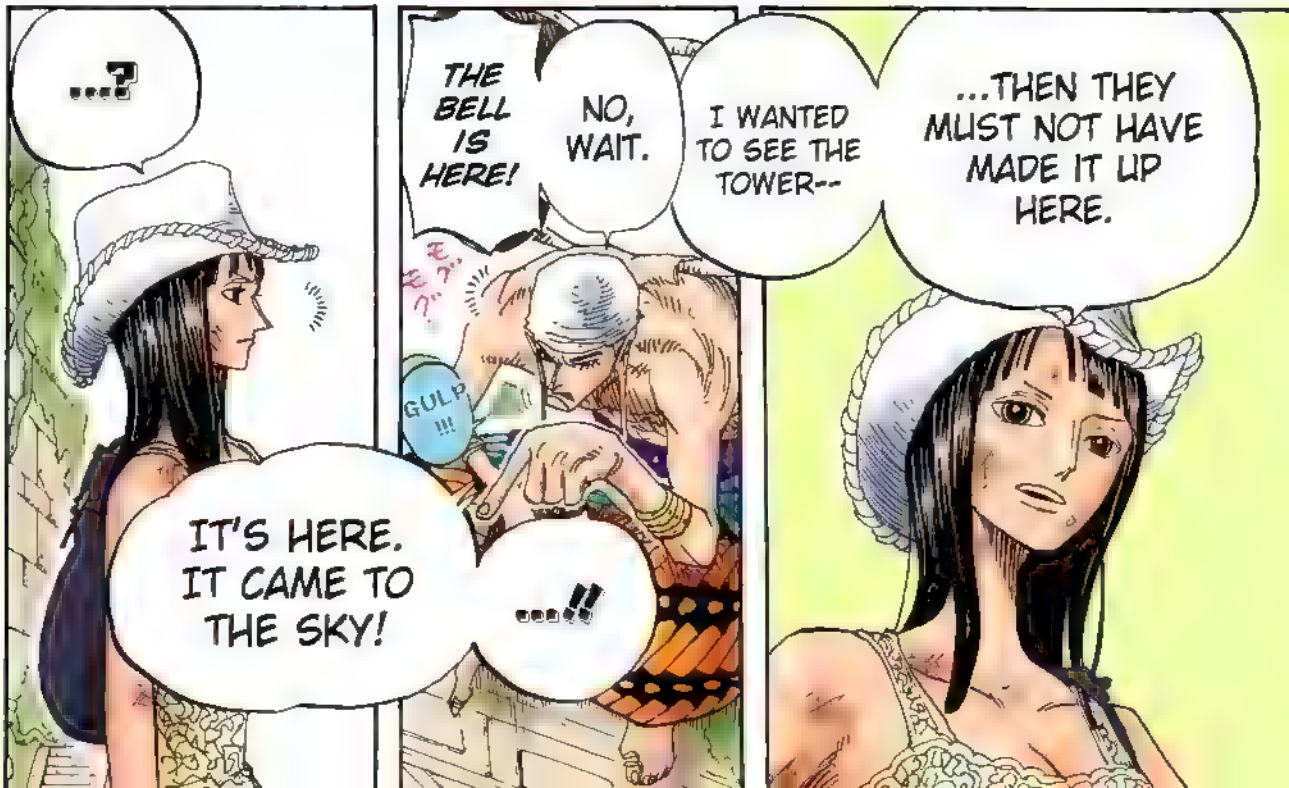

COME TO THINK OF IT, I HAVEN'T SEEN ANY GOLD.
YOU MUST HAVE CARRIED IT AWAY.

BUT THE GOLD YOU'RE LOOKING FOR ISN'T HERE.
YOU'RE A FEW YEARS TOO LATE.

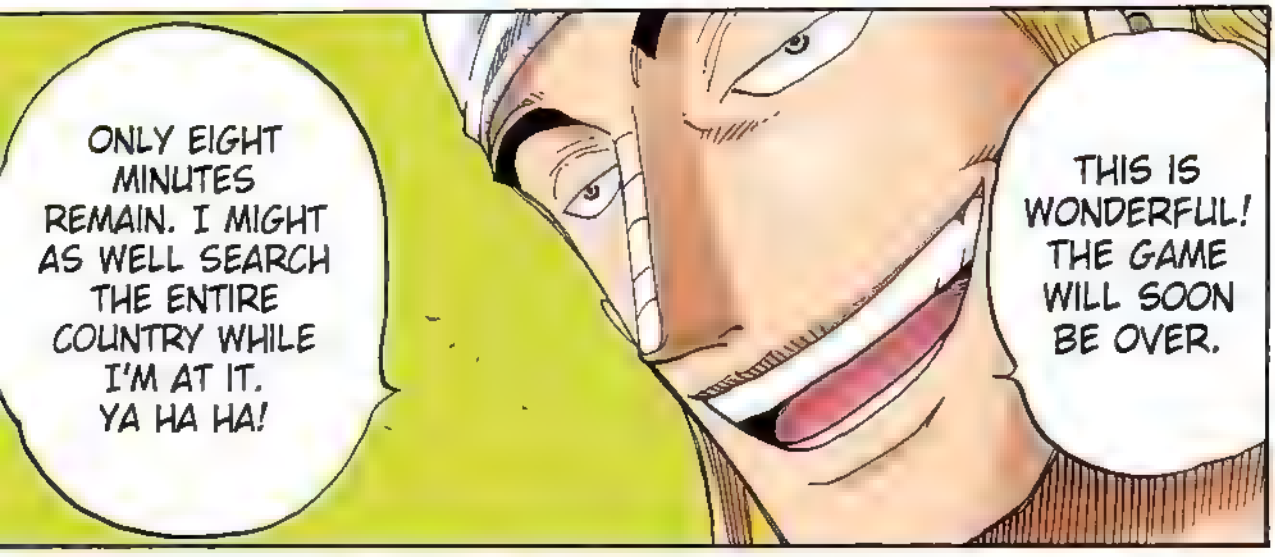

WAS THAT ALSO TRUE FOR THE GOLDEN BELL THAT WAS HERE?
IT IS A FINE THING. THE GLITTERING GOLD SUITS ME.

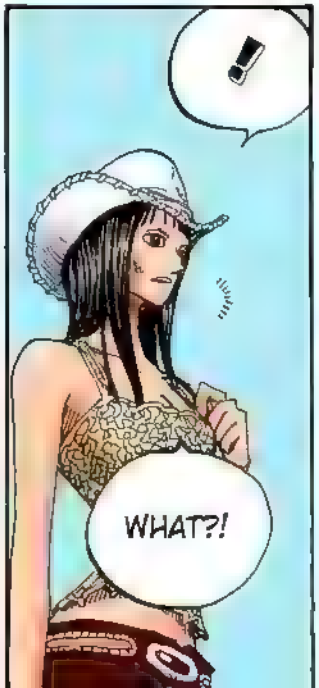

...
HE DOESN'T KNOW ABOUT IT?!
!
...
THE GOLDEN BELL?

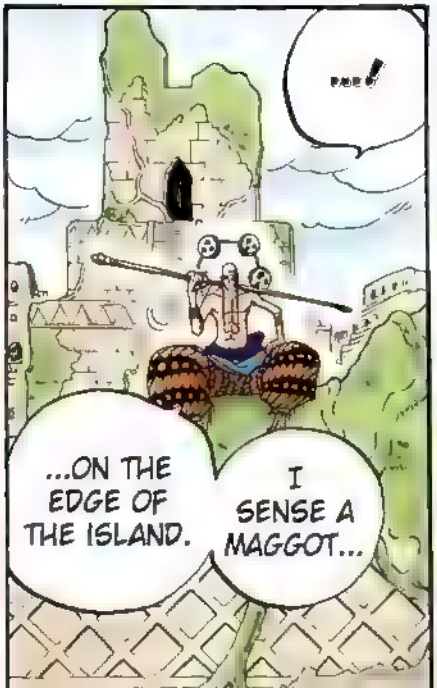
OH, THAT'S TOO BAD...
IF THE GREAT BELL AND ITS TOWER-- THE PRIDE OF SHANDORA-- WEREN'T HERE WHEN YOU ARRIVED...
I'M INTRIGUED. YOU'VE READ THE SYMBOLS.
WHAT DID YOU LEARN?

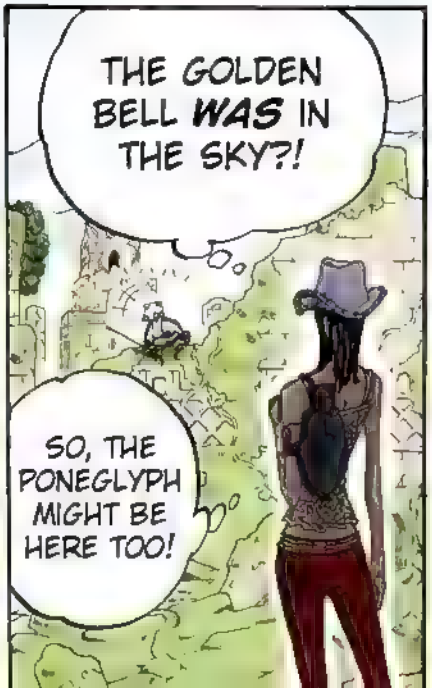

...?
IT'S HERE. IT CAME TO THE SKY!
THE BELL IS HERE!
NO, WAIT.
...!!
GULP
!!!
I WANTED TO SEE THE TOWER--
...THEN THEY MUST NOT HAVE MADE IT UP HERE.

HMM... SO THE BELL WAS MADE OF SOLID GOLD!
THE ELDERS CALL IT "THE ISLAND'S SINGING VOICE."
IN OTHER WORDS, WHEN THIS ISLAND CAME FLYING UP HERE, LEGEND TELLS OF A GREAT BELL RINGING IN THE SKY.
FOUR HUNDRED YEARS AGO, WHEN UPPER YARD WAS BORN...

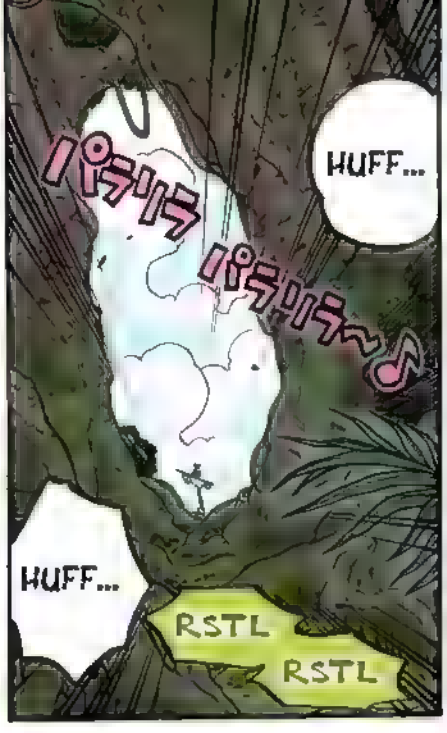

ONLY EIGHT MINUTES REMAIN. I MIGHT AS WELL SEARCH THE ENTIRE COUNTRY WHILE I'M AT IT. YA HA HA!
THIS IS WONDERFUL! THE GAME WILL SOON BE OVER.

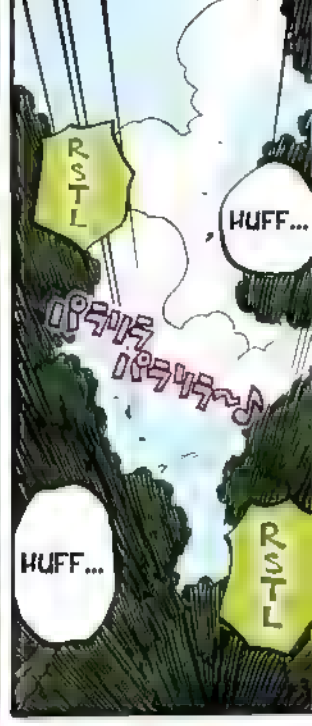

!
WHAT?!

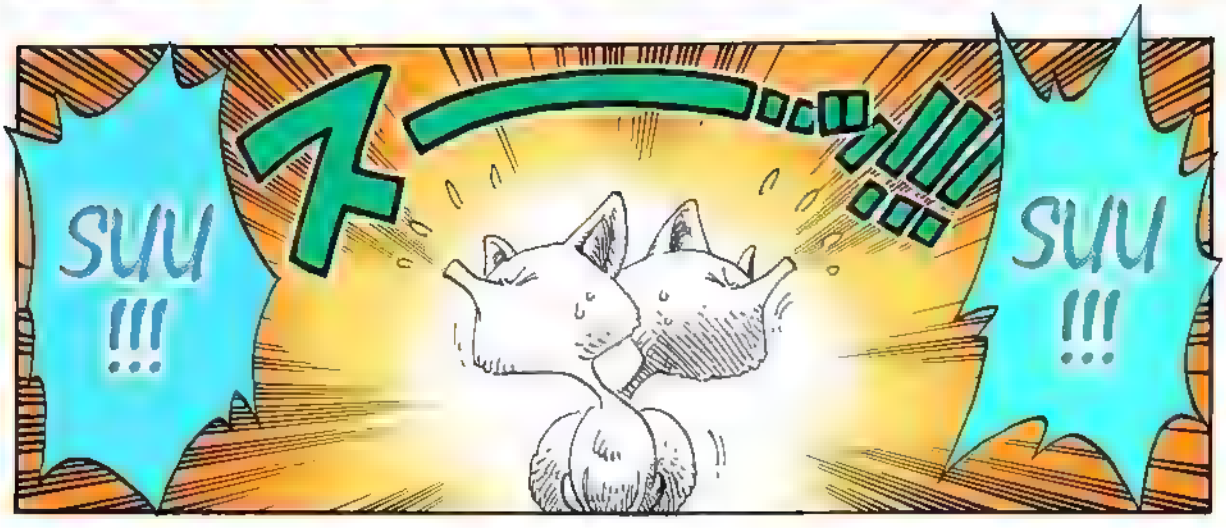

...!
...ON THE EDGE OF THE ISLAND.
I SENSE A MAGGOT...

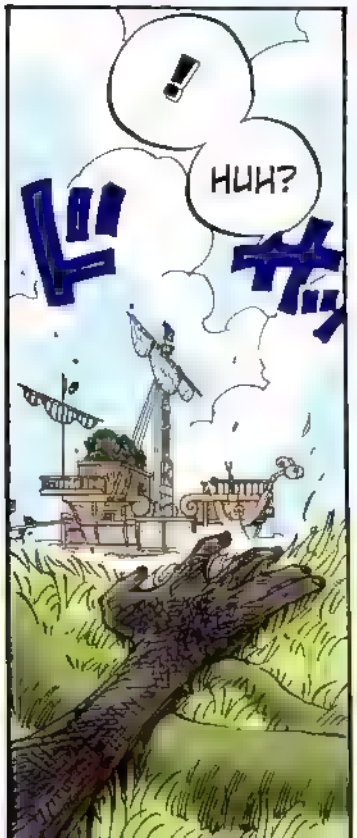

THE GOLDEN BELL WAS IN THE SKY?!
SO, THE PONEGLYPH MIGHT BE HERE TOO!

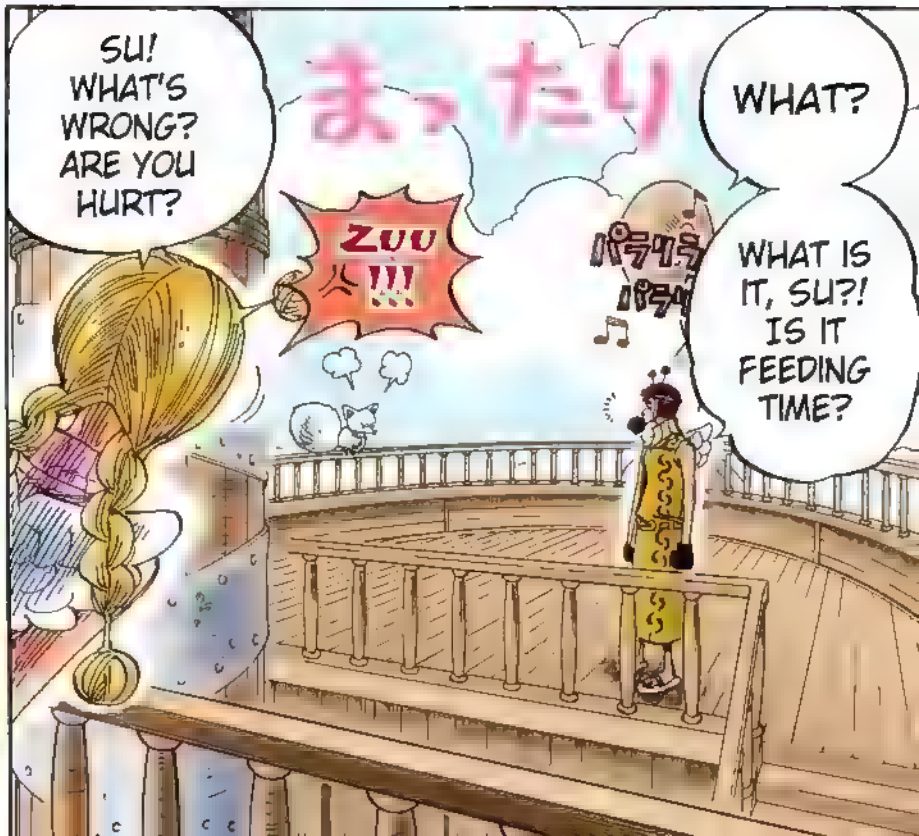
パラリラ
パラリラ～♪
HUFF...
HUFF...
RSTL...!!

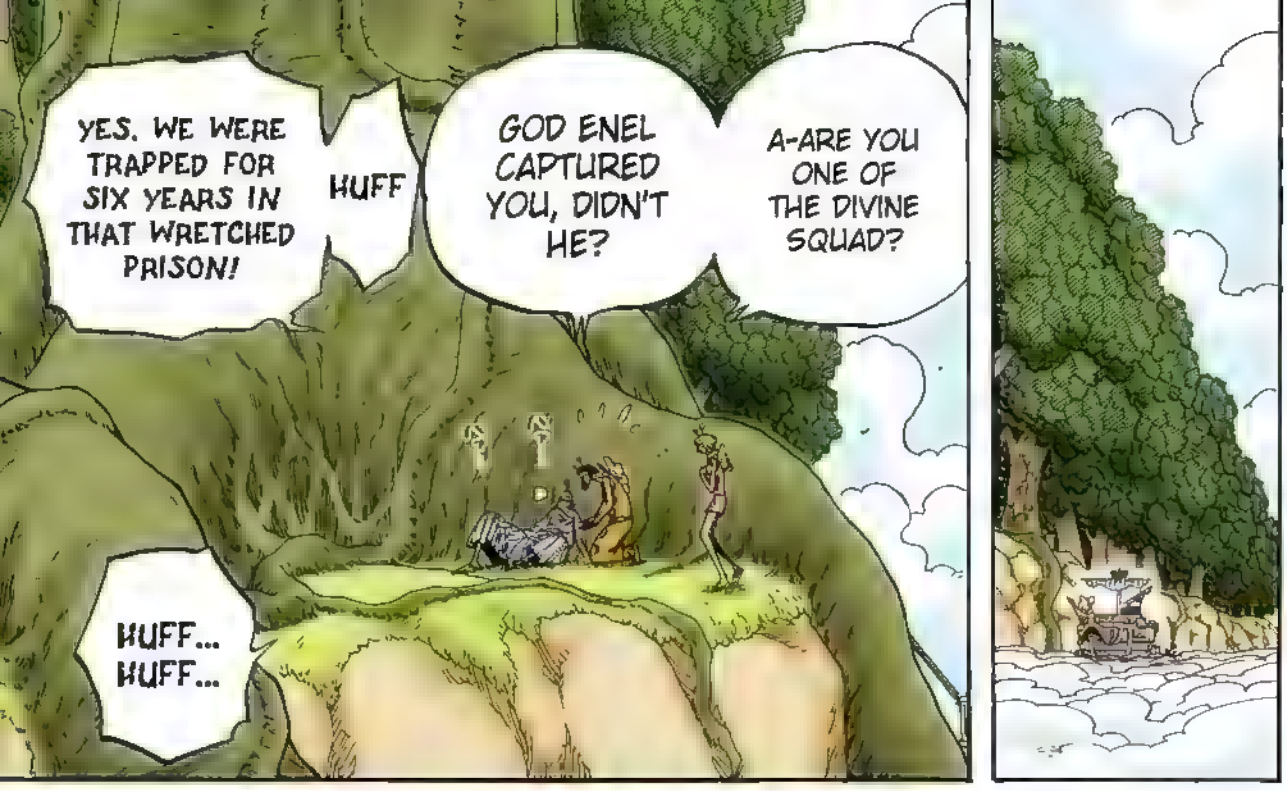

パラリラ
パラリラ～♪
HUFF...
HUFF...
RSTL
RSTL

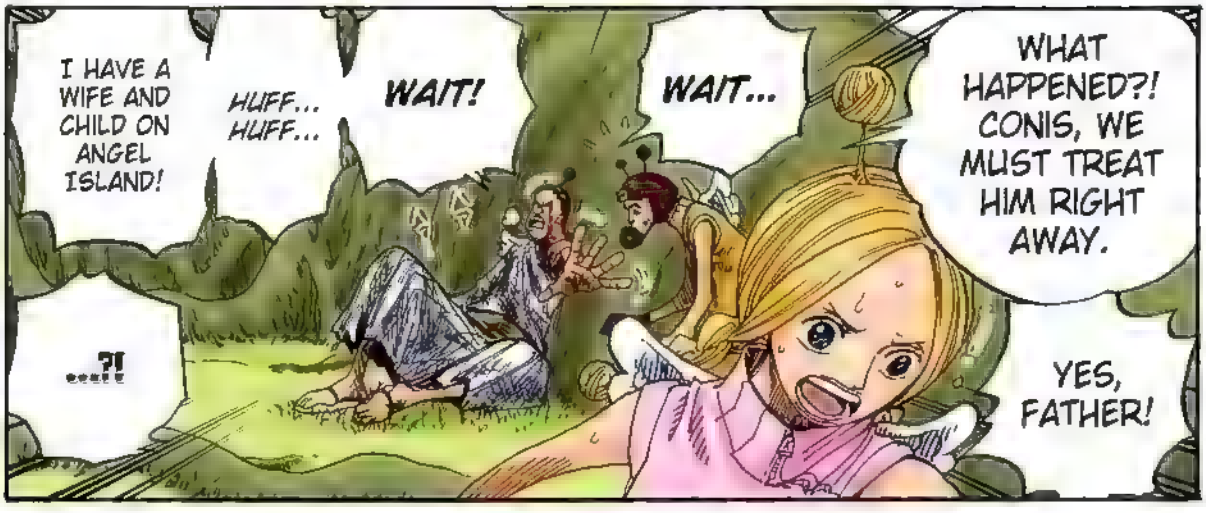

RSTL
HUFF...
パラリラ
パラリラ～♪
HUFF...
RSTL


スー…!!!
SUU !!!
SUU !!!


!
HUH?


SU! WHAT'S WRONG? ARE YOU HURT?
まったり
Zuu !!!
パラリラ
パラ
WHAT?
WHAT IS IT, SU?! IS IT FEEDING TIME?

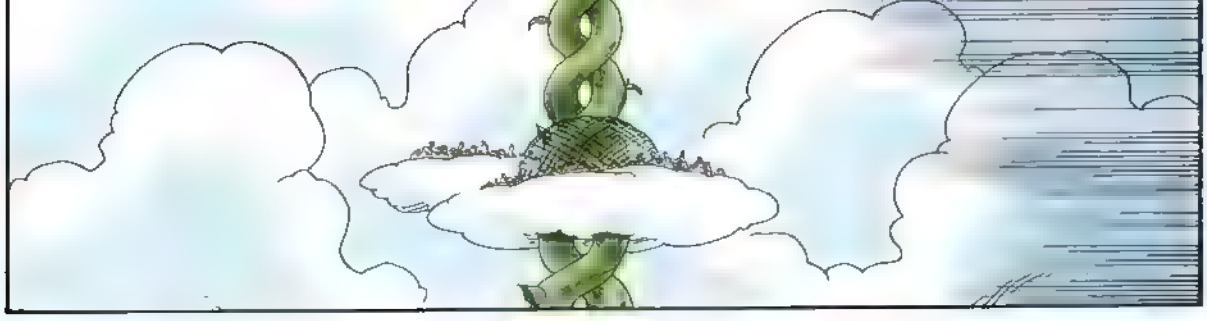

A-ARE YOU ONE OF THE DIVINE SQUAD?
GOD ENEL CAPTURED YOU, DIDN'T HE?
HUFF
YES. WE WERE TRAPPED FOR SIX YEARS IN THAT WRETCHED PRISON!
HUFF... HUFF...

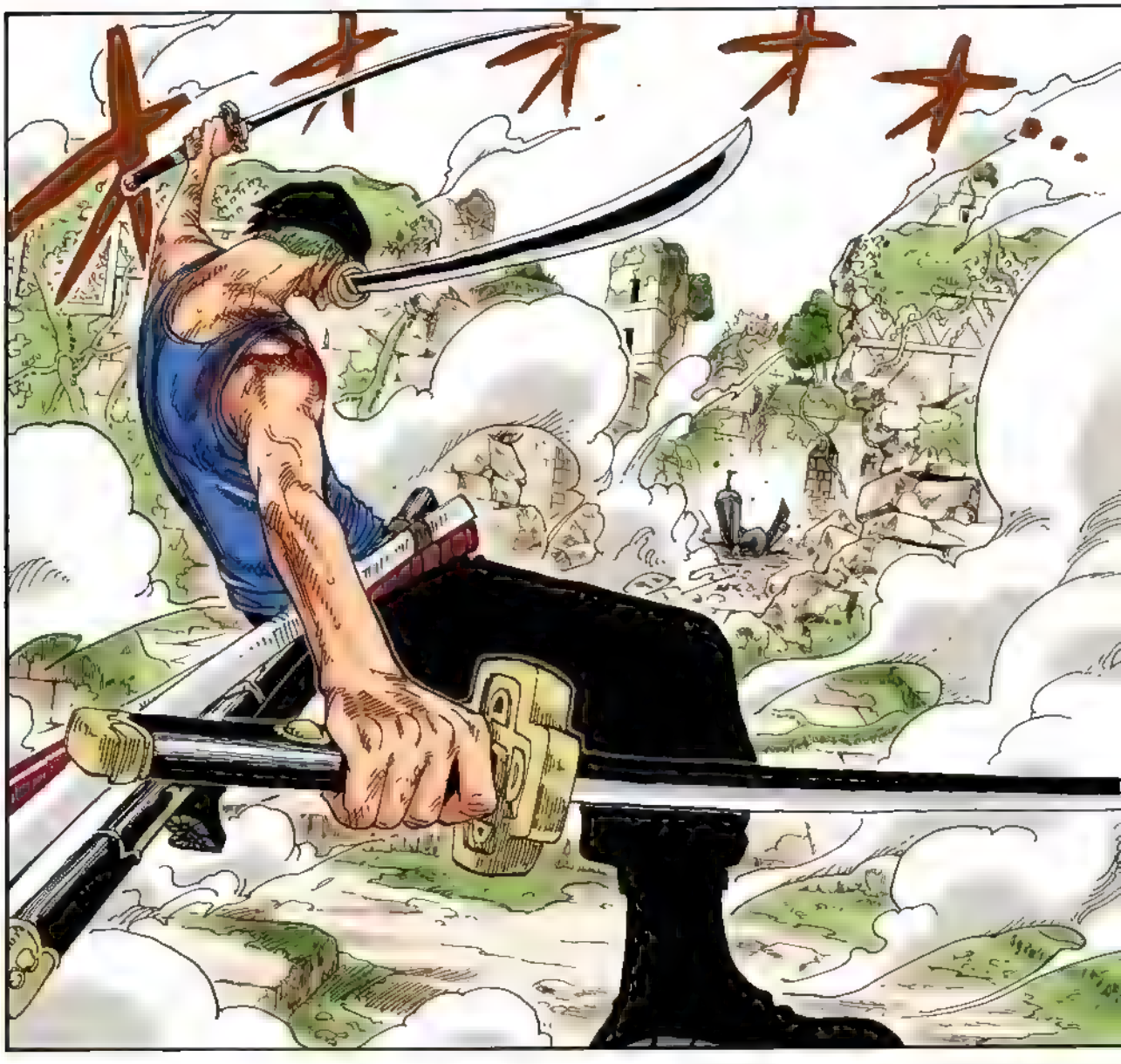

I HAVE A WIFE AND CHILD ON ANGEL ISLAND!
HUFF... HUFF...
WAIT!
WAIT...
WHAT HAPPENED?! CONIS, WE MUST TREAT HIM RIGHT AWAY.
...?!
YES, FATHER!

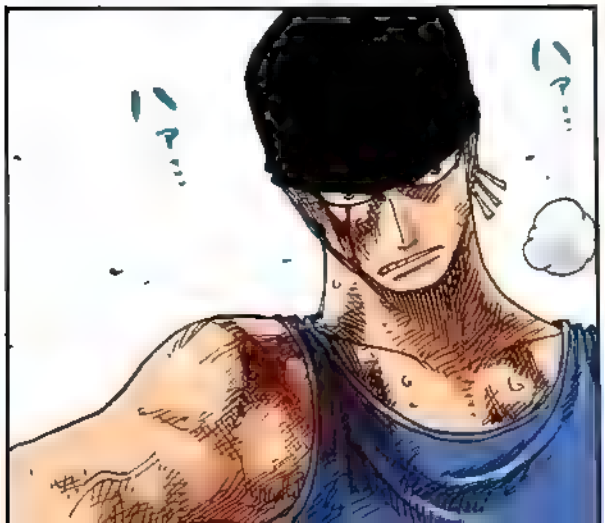
ENEL WILL DESTROY EVERYTHING!
PLEASE WARN THEM!
WHAT?!
...!!!
YES, EVERYONE IS WORRIED!

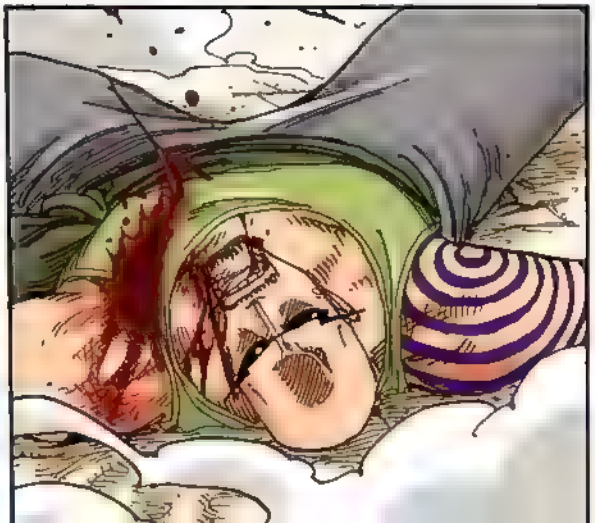
THERE'S NO TIME LEFT!! PLEASE SPREAD THE WORD!!
HUFF
ENEL WILL...
WHAT? THAT CAN'T BE.
?!!
HE'S GOING TO CRASH SKYPIEA INTO THE BLUE SEA!
THIS COUNTRY IS DOOMED!!
ゴオオッ!!
...IN THE SKY!!
...KILL EVERY LAST PERSON...
?!!
THE ARK MAXIM!!
HE HAS AN ARK!
...!!!
W-WAIT A MINUTE! IF HE DID THAT, HE WOULD DESTROY HIS OWN HOME.

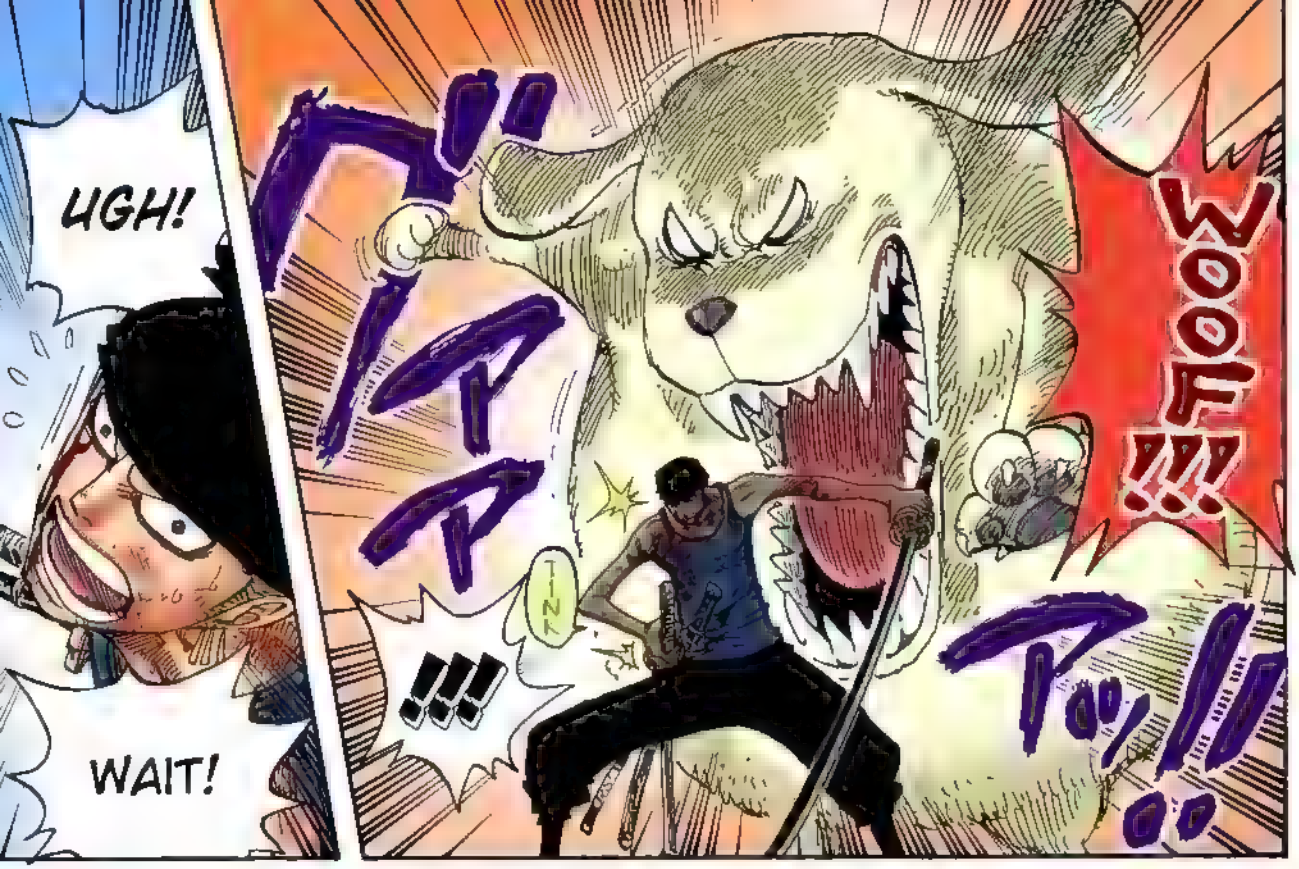
...FORCED TO WORK ON THE ARK FOR SIX YEARS.
WE WERE...
...!!
AAAH!
FATHER!!



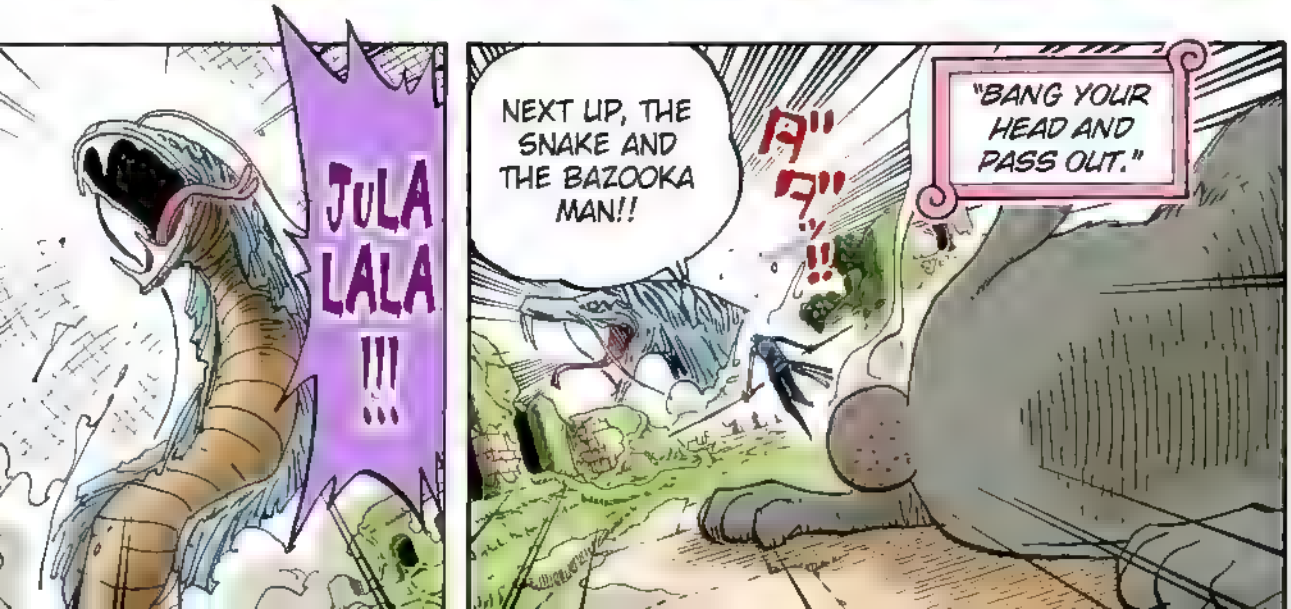



ハァ…
ハァ…



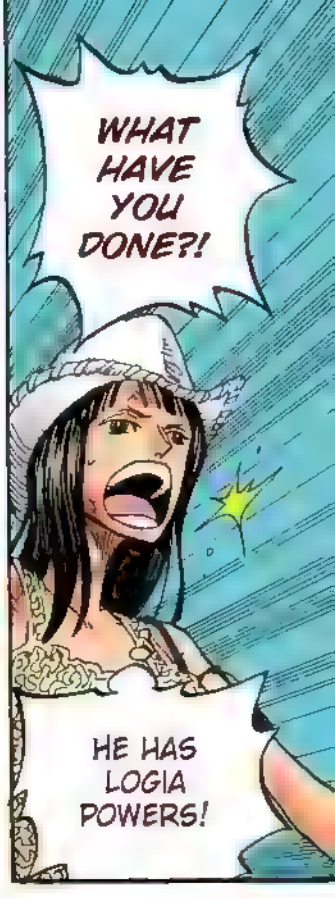

UGH!
WAIT!
TIN
!!!
WOOF!!!

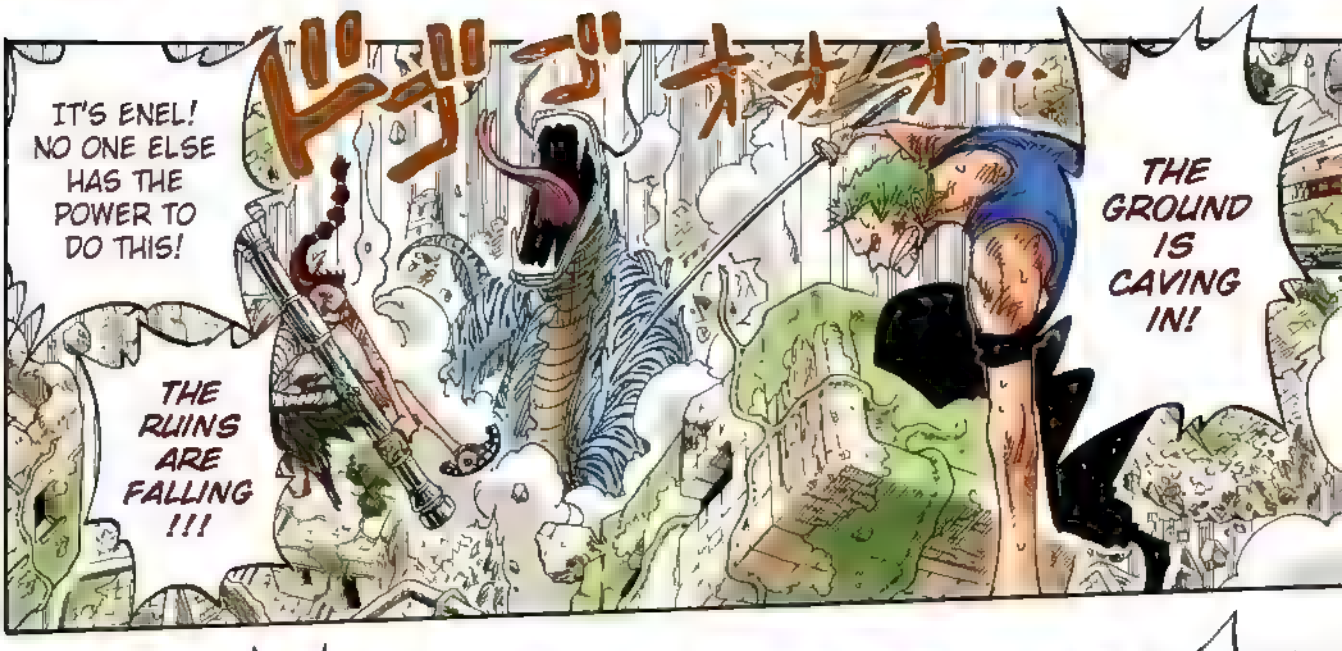
...
BANG YOUR HEAD AND PASS OUT...
DO YOU OBEY JUST ANYONE?!
WOOF
"STAY."


JULA LALA !!!
NEXT UP, THE SNAKE AND THE BAZOOKA MAN!!
"BANG YOUR HEAD AND PASS OUT."

SANGO !!!
?!!!
WHAT IS...?!
!!!
...!!!

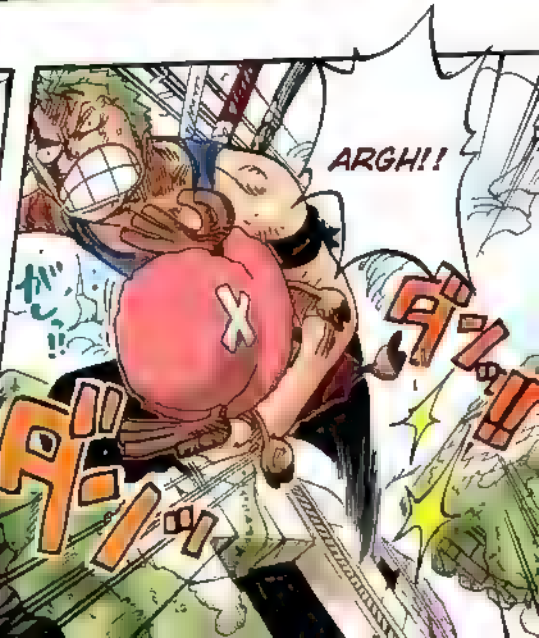
I BROUGHT THEM TO SHANDORA!
I INVITED THEM. YOUR FRIENDS!
YA HA HA HA HA!!

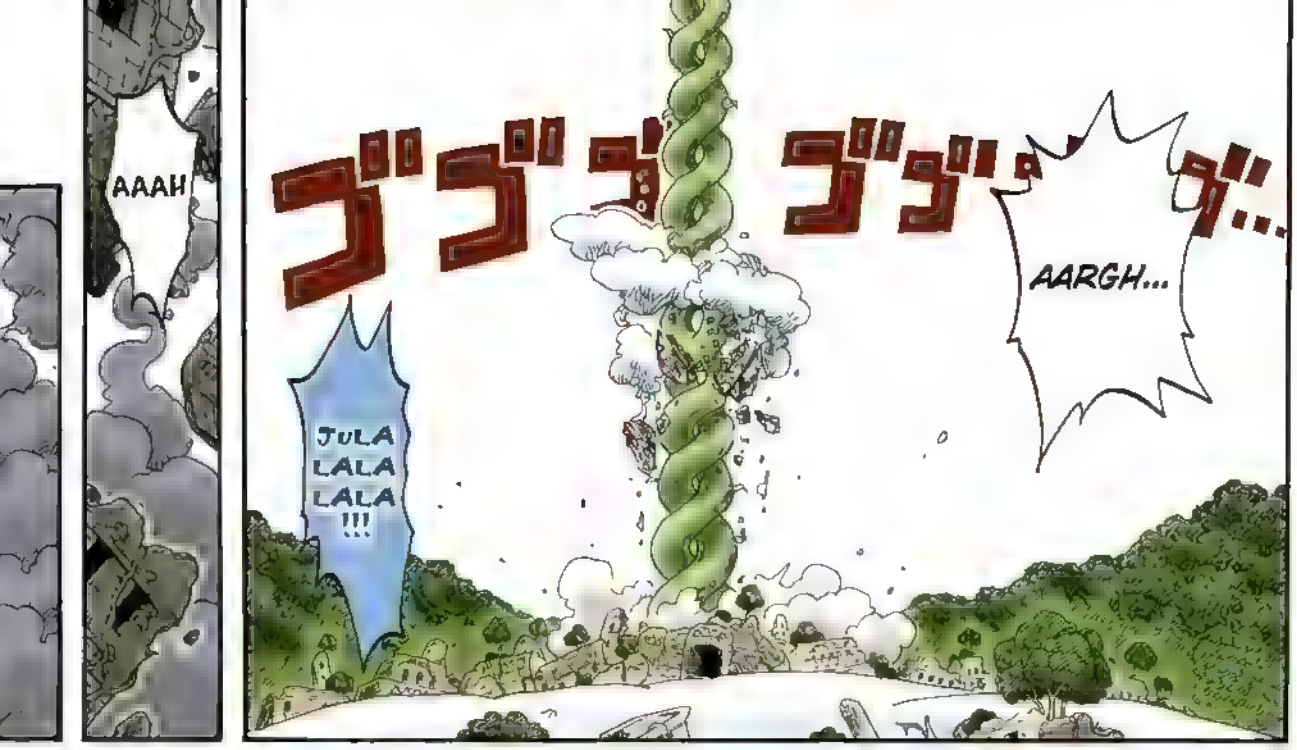

WHAT HAVE YOU DONE?!
HE HAS LOGIA POWERS!

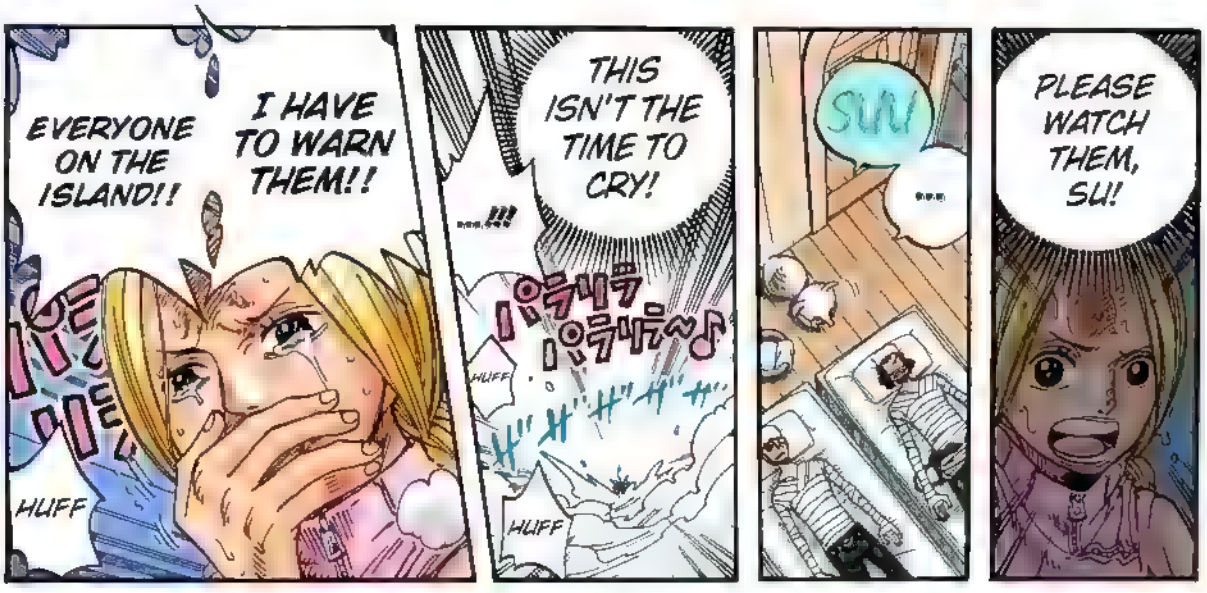

IT'S ENEL! NO ONE ELSE HAS THE POWER TO DO THIS!
THE RUINS ARE FALLING !!!
THE GROUND IS CAVING IN!

JŪLA LALA !!!

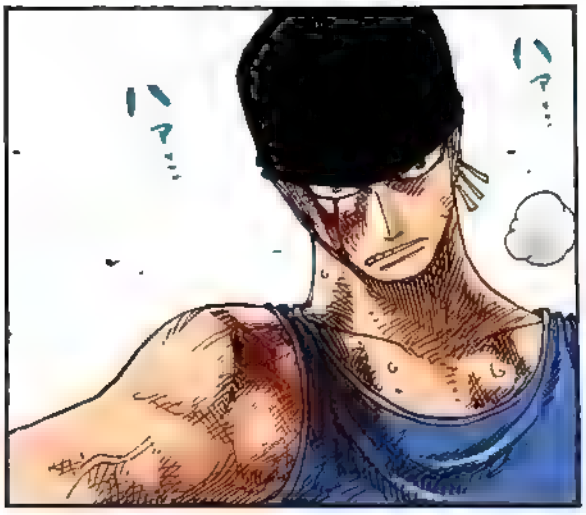
...!!!
HUH? HOLES ARE OPENING UP UNDER US!


ARGH!!


AAAH
ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ...
AARGH...
JULA LALA LALA !!!


EVERYONE ON THE ISLAND!!
I HAVE TO WARN THEM!!
HUFF
THIS ISN'T THE TIME TO CRY!
...!!!
パラリラ パラリラ～♪
HUFF
HUFF
SU!
...
PLEASE WATCH THEM, SU!

LET'S MOVE ON TO THE FINALE!
ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ
YA HA HA HA HA HA!!


ハァ…
ハァ…

230Pへ続く。

（埼玉県　秋野もみじサン）

朝まで夢中で考古学。

（広島県　つっちゃんサン）

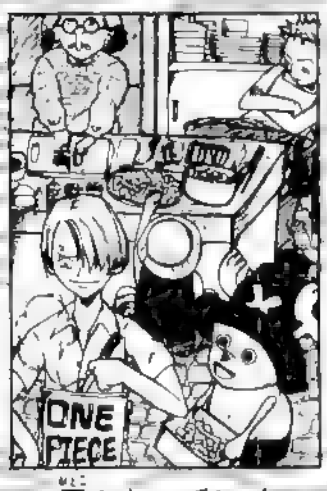
大海原を今日もゆく！

（愛知県　ヒカル☆さん）

かなしいぞ、おれは。

（宮城県　佐藤香穂さん）

しっとり王女ビビ。



（愛知県　玉露入りサン）

男のキッチン！

（宮城県　ゆいぽサン）

you are doctor！

（長崎県　希羅々さん）

アチョーッ!!

Chapter 273: QUINTET

ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH
VOLUME 2: "PARDON ME FOR THE DINE AND DASH"

ボゴゴ ゴゴォ…!!

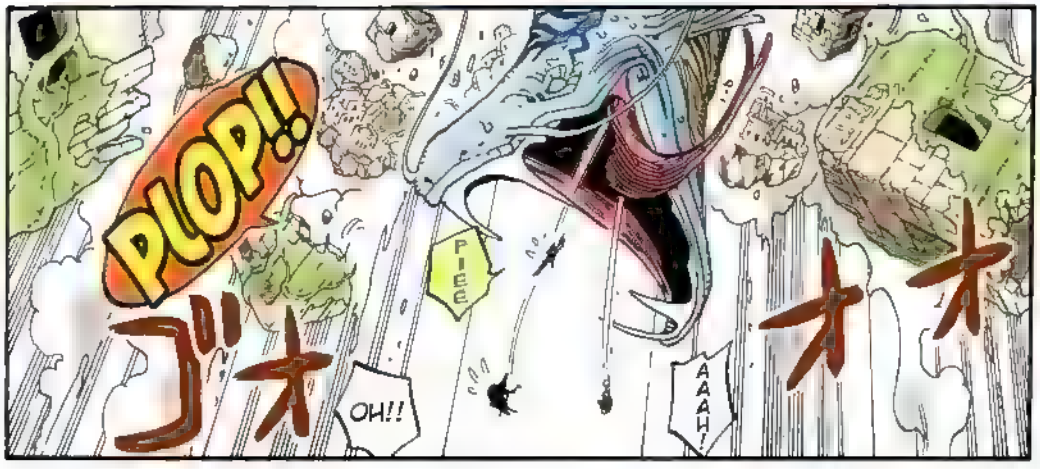
UGH...

わあああ
あああ

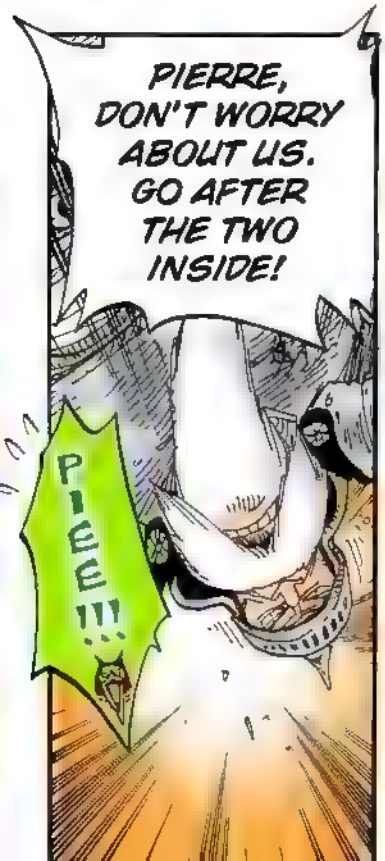
HANG ON TO THE WAVER! I'M KICKING ON THE POWER!
ARGH! WHEN IS THIS GOING TO END?!
I'M FLYING AWAY...
ゴゴゴ
HEY, YOU! HOLD ON TO ME!
WHOA!
TUG!!
OH--WAIT!! YOU'RE HOLDING ONTO...
...THE EXHAUST PIPE...
YEAH! WE'RE FINALLY GETTING OUT.
ブォン ブォン
HERE WE GO!!
VROOM!!
AAAH!
ARGH!

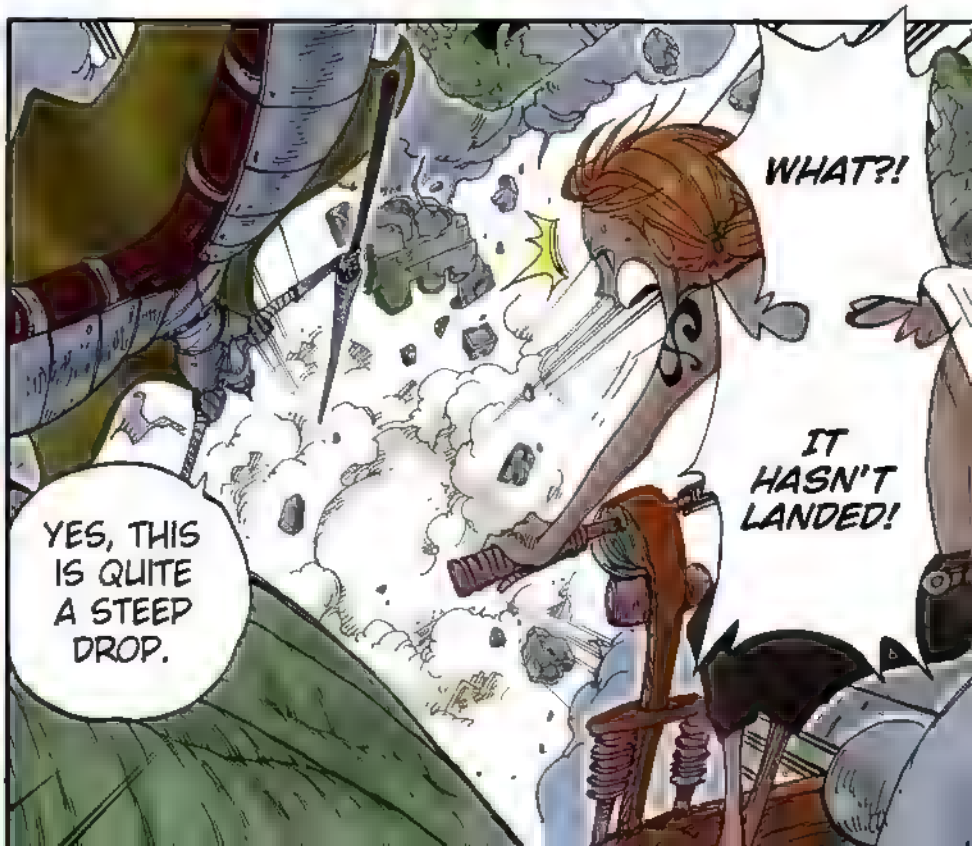
NO-O-O!!
PIEE?!
PIERRE, GO BACK! WE MUST SAVE THOSE TWO!!

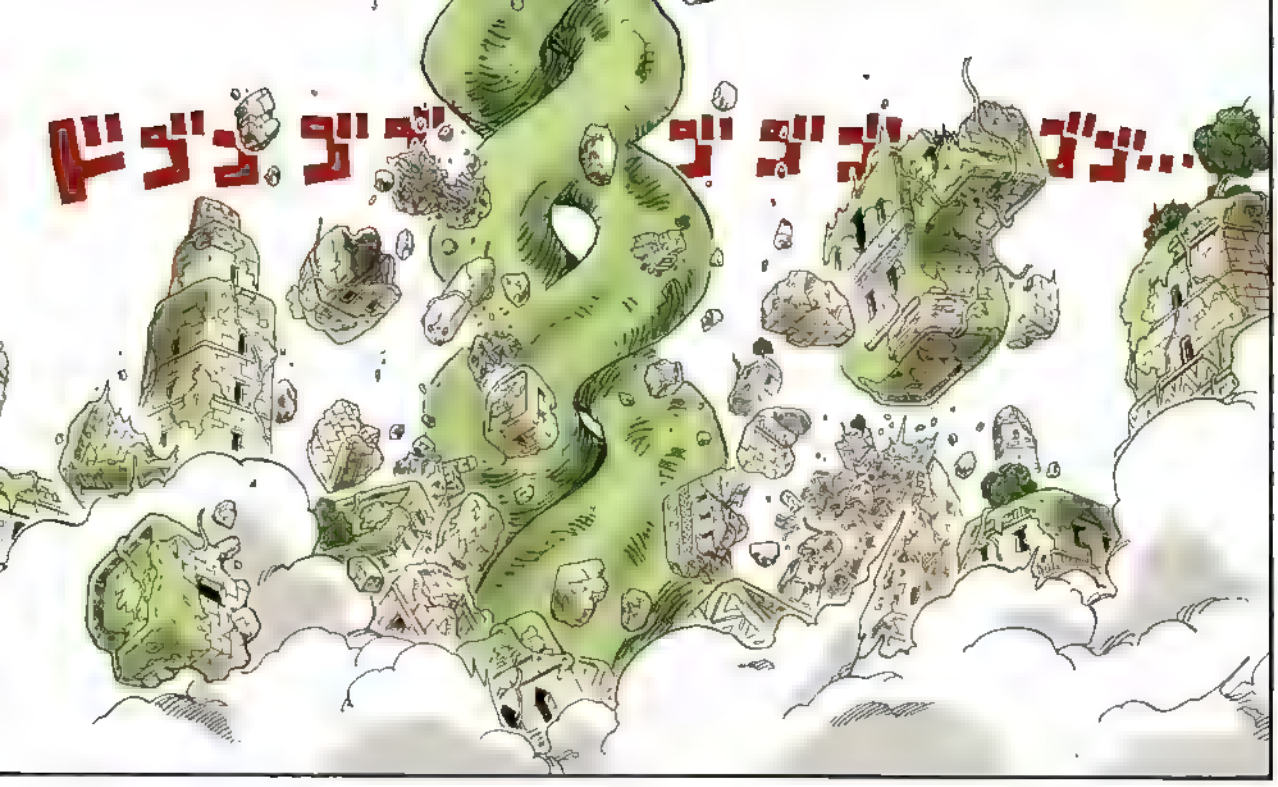
WHAT?!
ガーン!!
あぁ…
WHAT ON EARTH?!

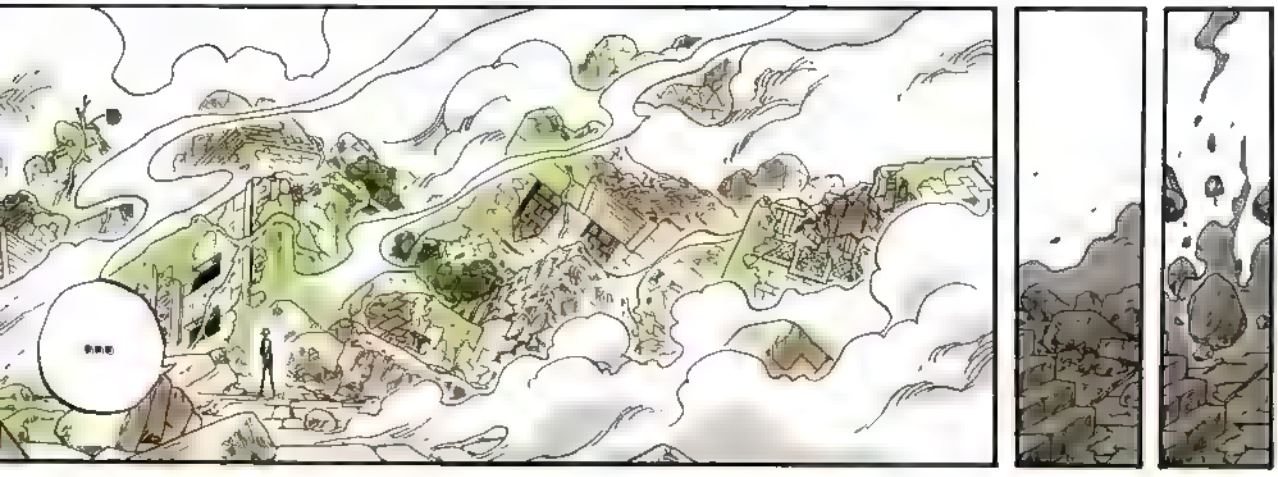

PLOP!!
ゴォ
PIEE
OH!!
AAAH!
オォ

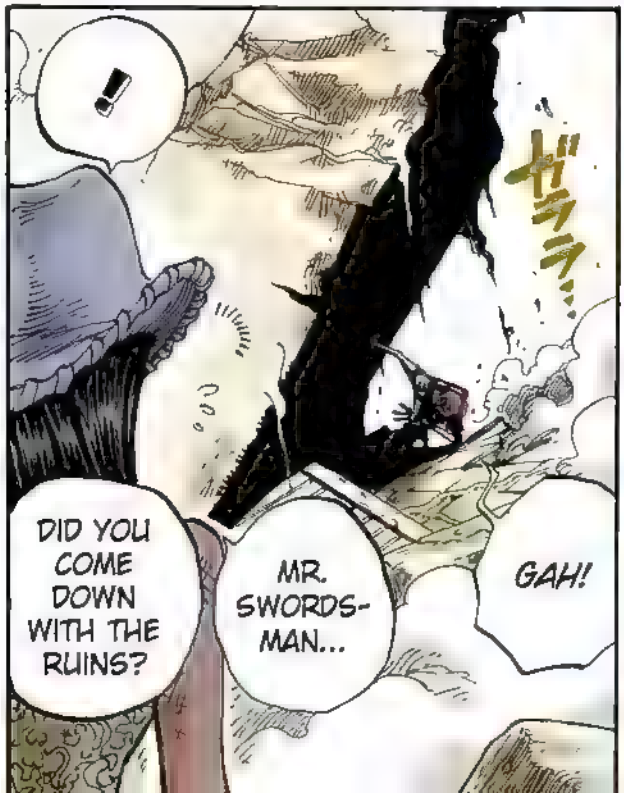
MRGH!
PIEE!!


PIERRE, DON'T WORRY ABOUT US. GO AFTER THE TWO INSIDE!
PIEE!!!


YES, THIS IS QUITE A STEEP DROP.
WHAT?!
IT HASN'T LANDED!


ドゴゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴゴ…

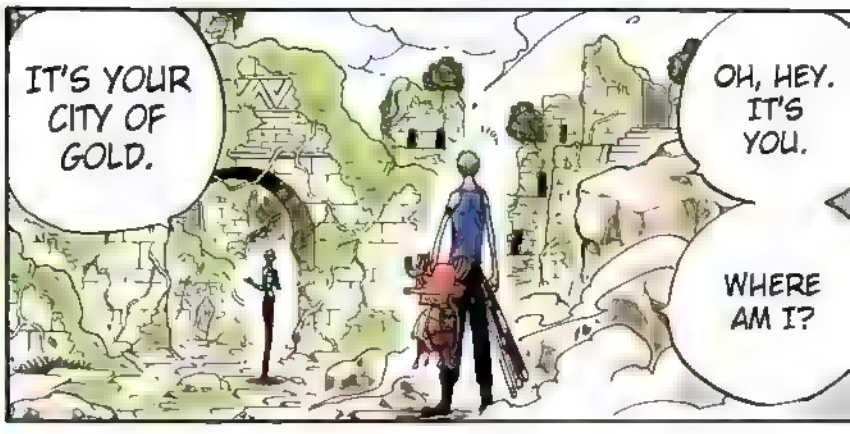

…

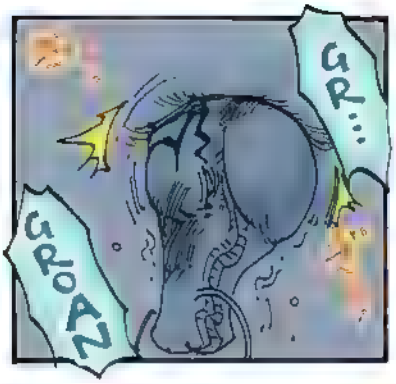

!
ガラ…
DID YOU COME DOWN WITH THE RUINS?
MR. SWORDS-MAN...
GAH!

ARE THEY THE RUINS?!
WHY SUCH HUGE PIECES FROM ABOVE?

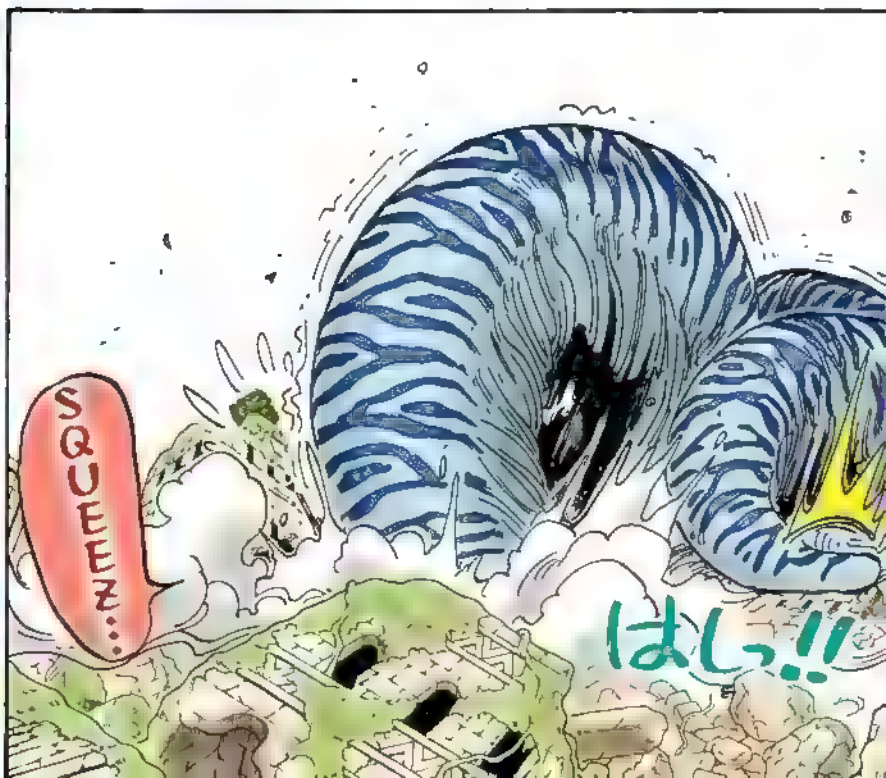
ドゴゴゴ…
GRR...
I NEARLY DIED!
YES, YOU WOULD HAVE DIED...
...if you were normal.

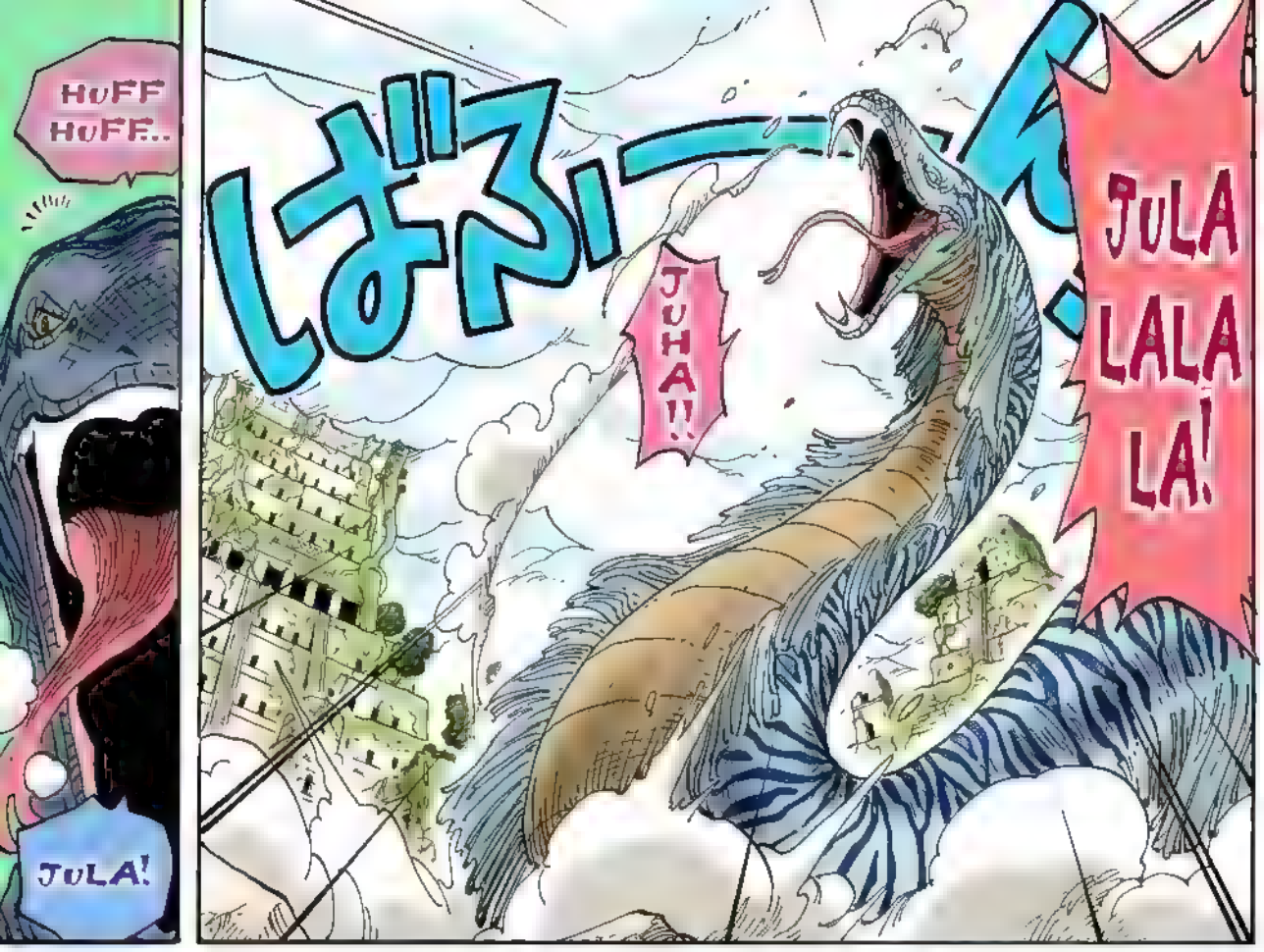
...THERE'S NO GOLD HERE.
BUT...
WHAT?!


IT'S YOUR CITY OF GOLD.
OH, HEY. IT'S YOU.
WHERE AM I?

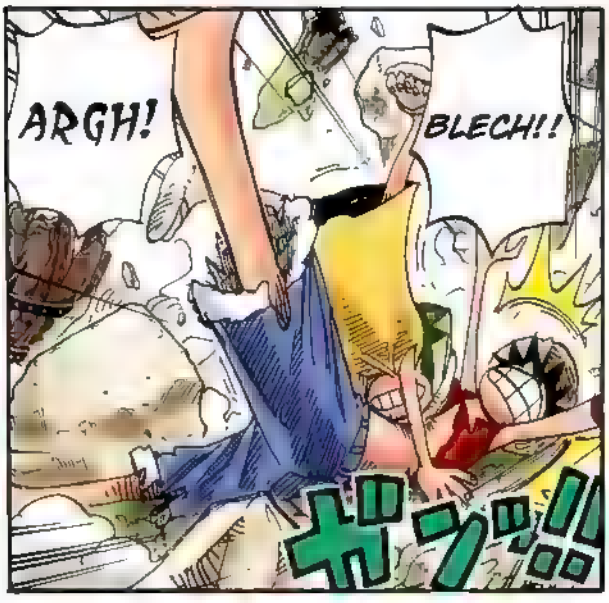

GR...
GROAZ

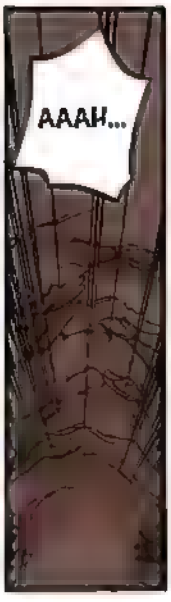
ズポッ!!
!!

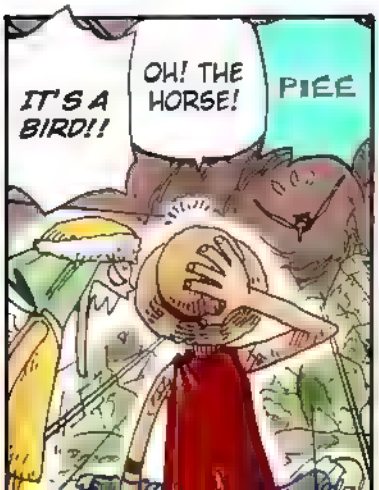

SQUEEZ...
はし!!

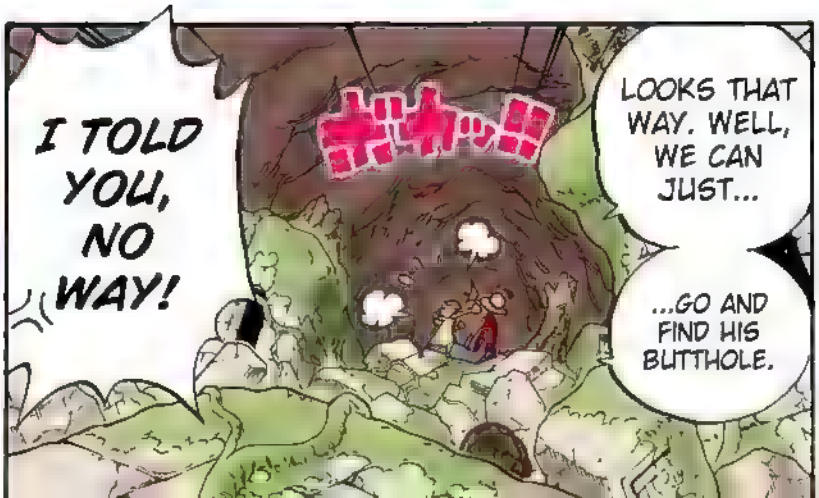

HUFF HUFF..
JULA!
ばろー
JUHA!!
JULA LALA LA!

ARE YOU STUPID ?!
OOF! HE REALLY PUT UP A FIGHT!
EVERYONE ELSE GOT OUT! WE GOT LEFT BEHIND!!
BACK WHERE WE STARTED.


ARGH!
BLECH!!
ボン!!!


AAAH...

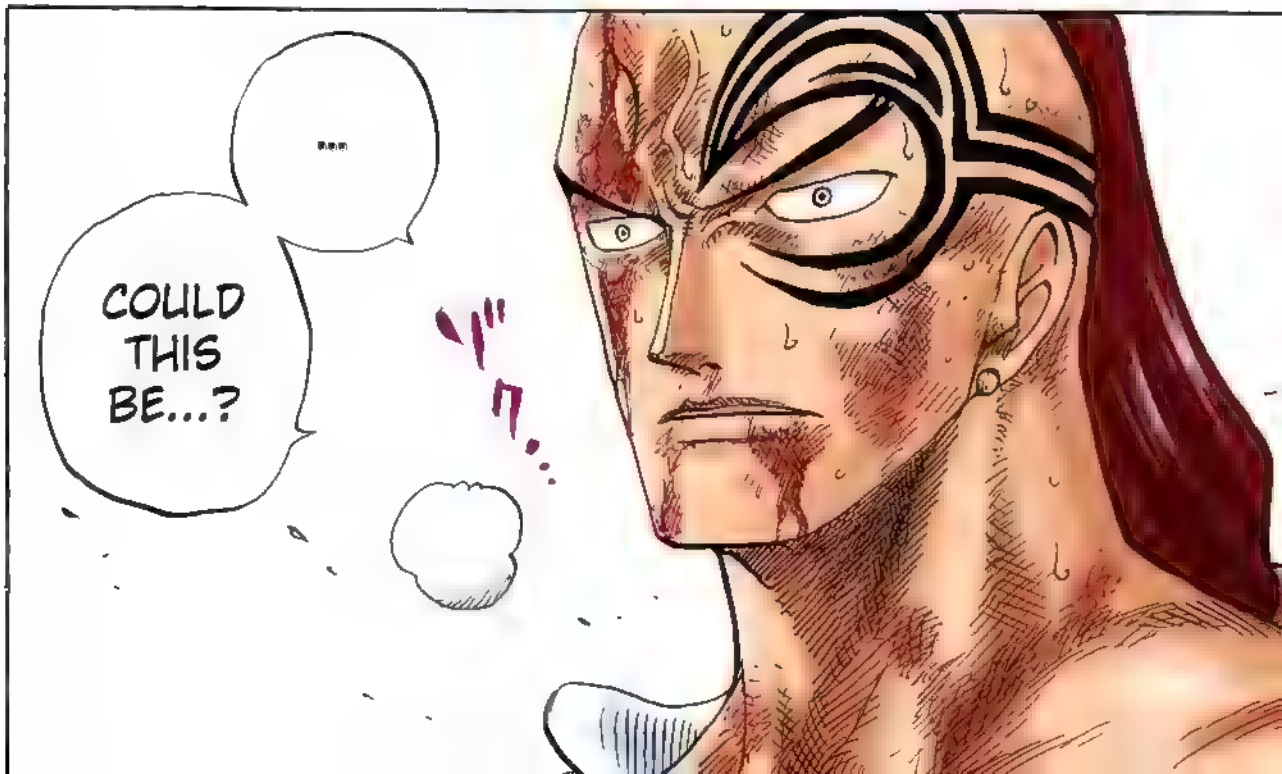

IT'S A BIRD!!
OH! THE HORSE!
PIEE


I TOLD YOU, NO WAY!
ボォォッ!!
LOOKS THAT WAY. WELL, WE CAN JUST...
...GO AND FIND HIS BUTTHOLE.

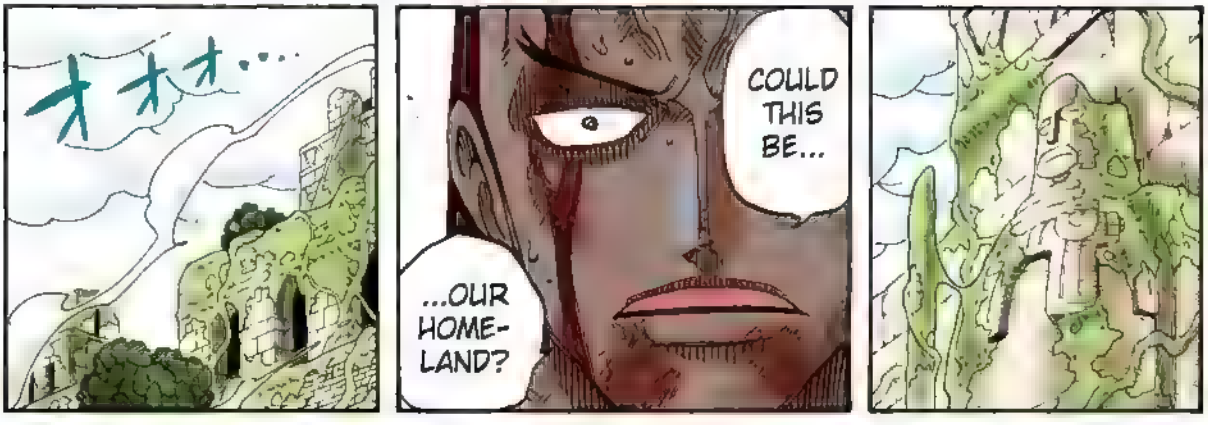
HUFF...
WHERE ARE WE?
AISA AND LUFFY GOT LEFT BEHIND.
HAVE FAITH IN PIERRE. THAT BIRD WILL GET THE JOB DONE...
SOME-TIMES AS A HORSE.
BUT THIS PLACE IS SO UNFAMILIAR. WHERE IS THIS?

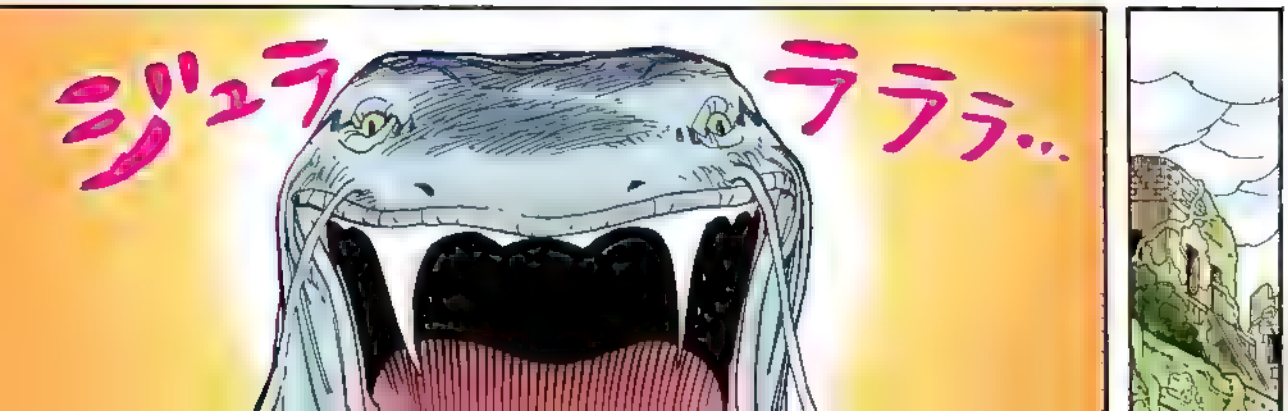
HUFF
HUFF
OWW!
THANK YOU, WEIRD KNIGHT...
GOOD THING WE LANDED ON THE CLOUDS.

...


...
COULD THIS BE...?

ドォーン…!!
...


オオオ…
COULD THIS BE...
...OUR HOME-LAND?

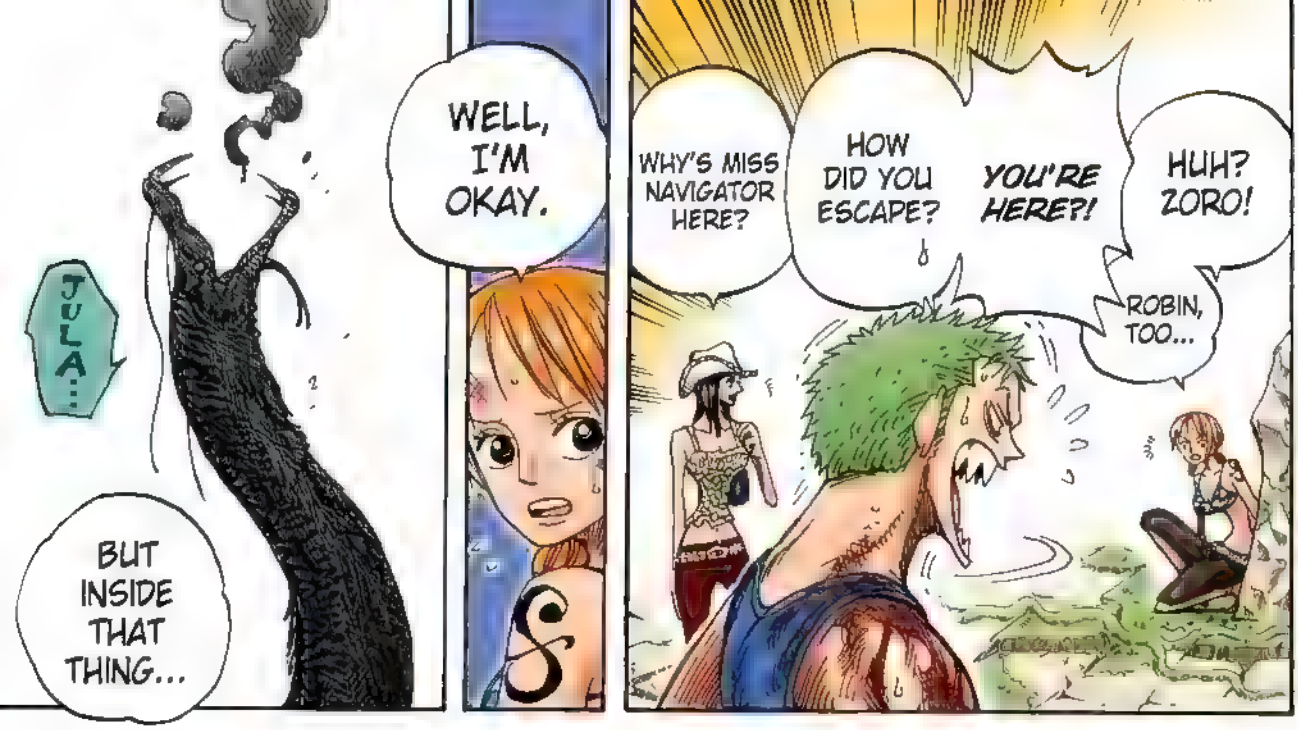

ジュラ ララ…

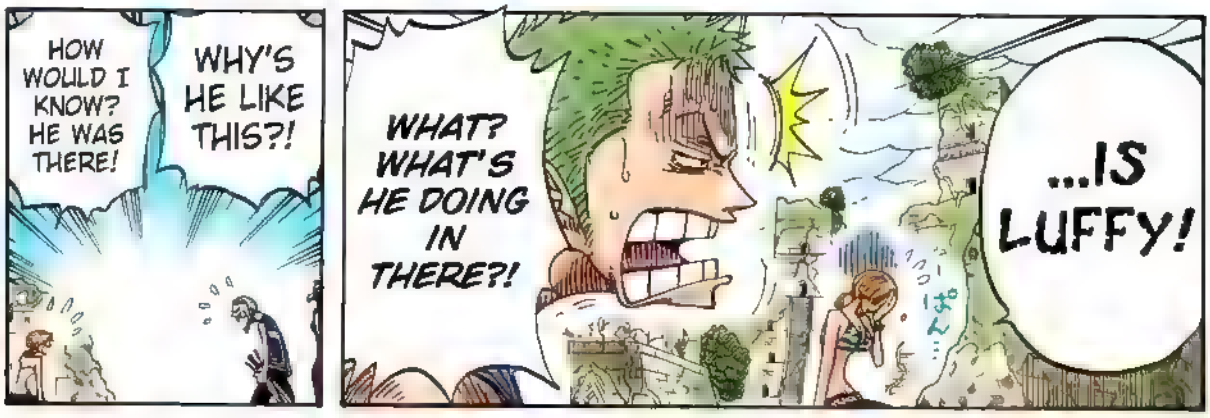
...?
THE GIANT SERPENT IS ACTING WEIRD!!
TULA LALA
I DIDN'T KNOW THERE WAS SUCH A PLACE IN UPPER YARD.
WE'RE UNDER-GROUND.
HEY, WEIRD KNIGHT...
ジュラララ
IT'S LIKE IT'S LOOKING FOR SOMETHING.
IS LUFFY UP TO SOMETHING IN THERE?
!
TULA ずり ずり

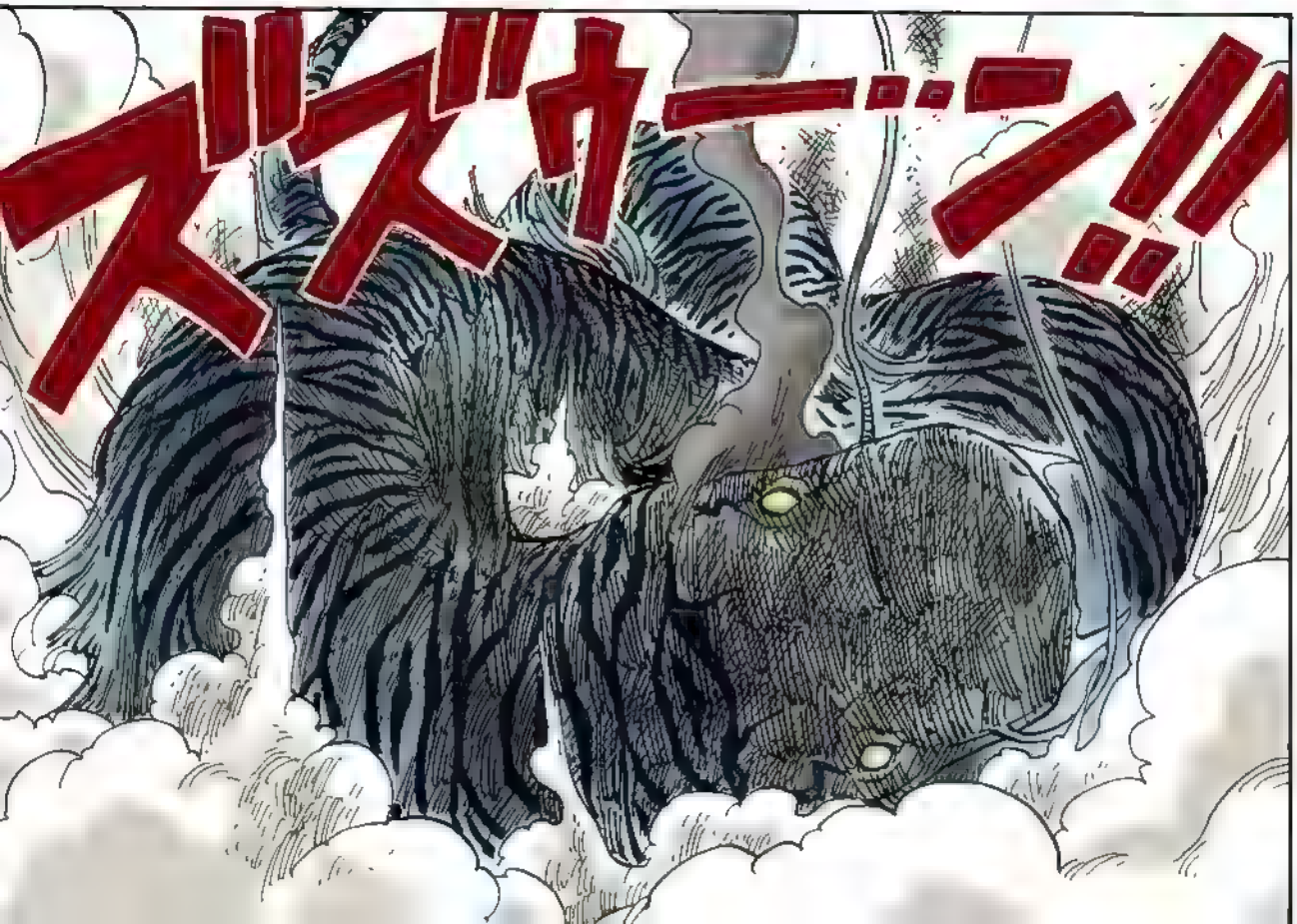
IT'S CRYING.
JULA LALA LALA !!!
...?
WHAT ARE YOU FUSSING ABOUT, MASTER OF THE SKY?
WHAT IS THE MEANING OF THIS?!
YOU ANNOY-ING LITTLE SNAKE!
!

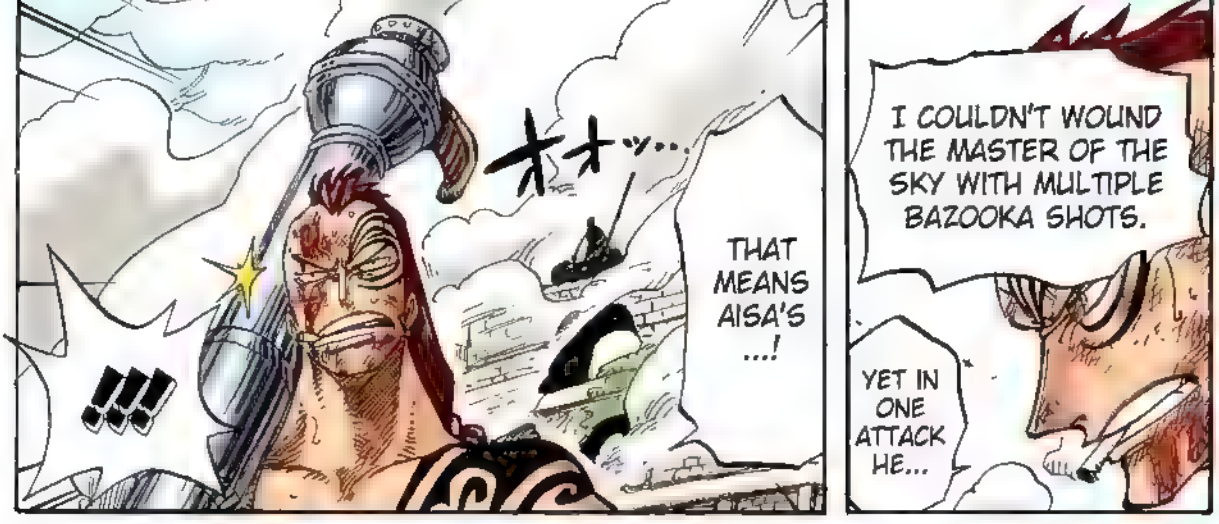
HOW IDIOTIC!
ビュッ
?
JULA LALA LA!!
EL THOR !!!

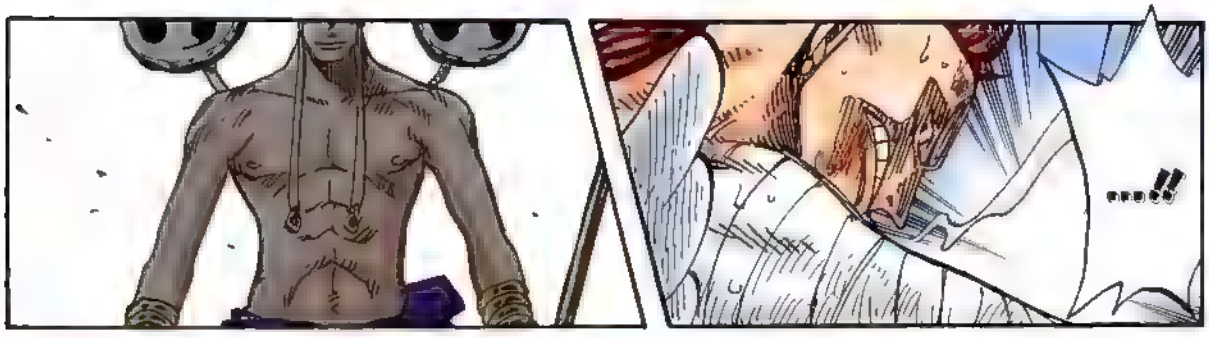
OH NO! NAMI!!
...!!!
AISA !!!
OH!
ビクッ!!

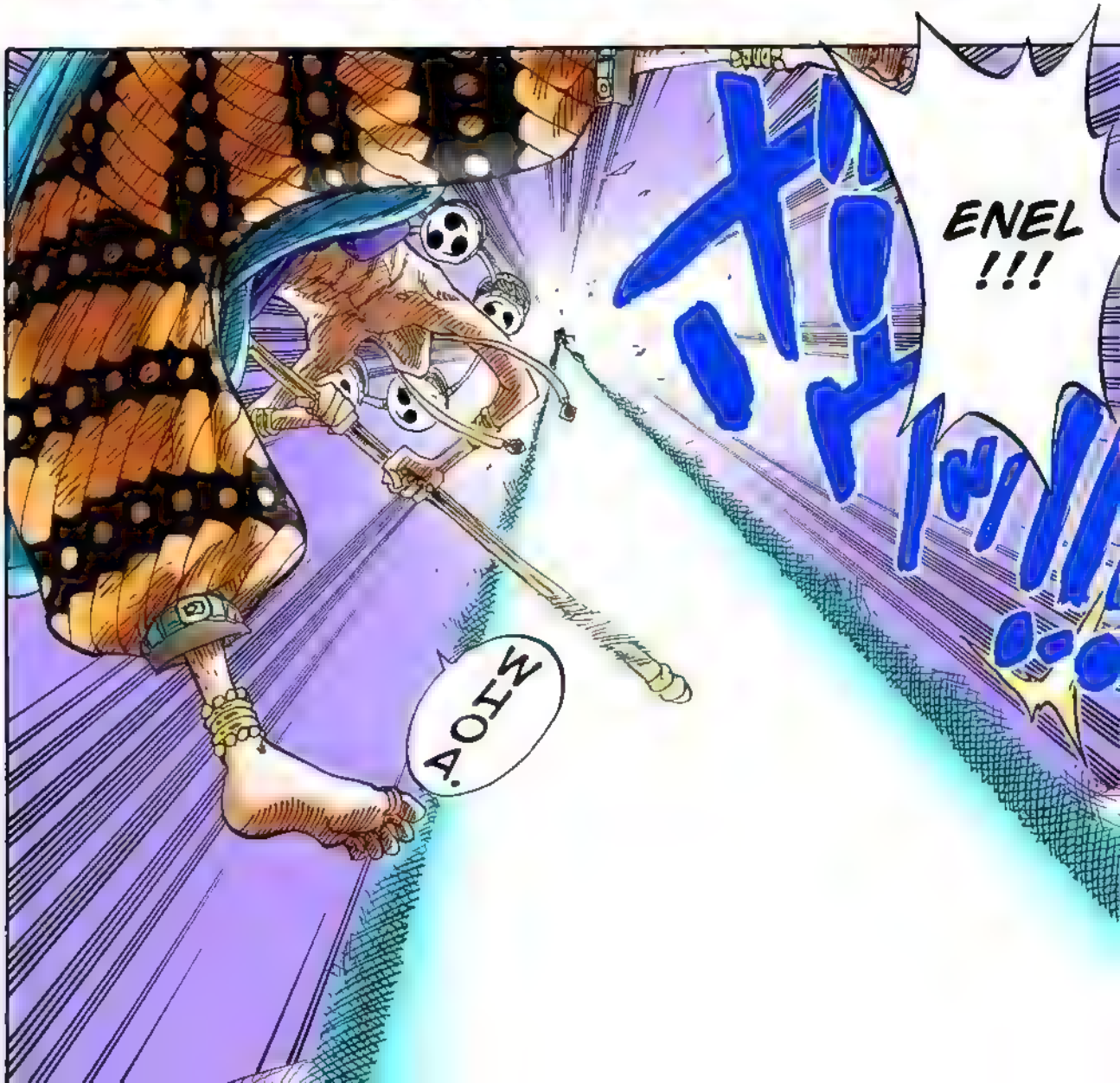

WELL, I'M OKAY.
JULA...
BUT INSIDE THAT THING...
WHY'S MISS NAVIGATOR HERE?
HOW DID YOU ESCAPE?
YOU'RE HERE?!
HUH? ZORO!
ROBIN, TOO...


HOW WOULD I KNOW? HE WAS THERE!
WHY'S HE LIKE THIS?!
WHAT? WHAT'S HE DOING IN THERE?!
...IS LUFFY!


ズズゥーン!!

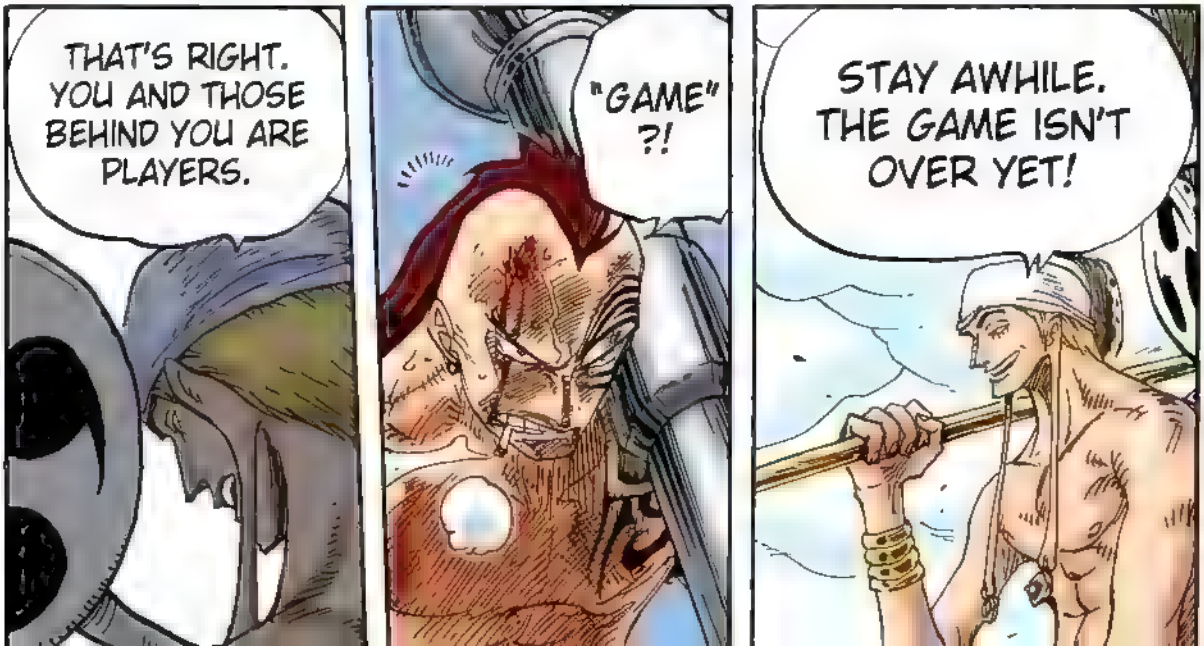

!!!
オオッ…
THAT MEANS AISA'S ...!
I COULDN'T WOUND THE MASTER OF THE SKY WITH MULTIPLE BAZOOKA SHOTS.
YET IN ONE ATTACK HE...


...!!


ENEL !!!
AOEW

YA HA HA HA HA HA...
BOOSH!!!
BALL CLOUD !!!

YA HA HA HA...
AND HERE I WAS NICE ENOUGH TO INVITE YOU TO YOUR HOMELAND.
WHAT AN AWFUL THING TO DO.


THAT'S RIGHT. YOU AND THOSE BEHIND YOU ARE PLAYERS.
"GAME" ?!
STAY AWHILE. THE GAME ISN'T OVER YET!

SOME JOINED US HALFWAY, BUT THEY WERE WELCOME TOO.

IT'S A SURVIVAL GAME, ME INCLUDED.

THREE MINUTES REMAIN UNTIL THE THREE-HOUR LIMIT IS UP.

GOOD THING HE HASN'T SEEN ME!

THERE ARE EXACTLY FIVE!

I PREDICTED THERE WOULD BE FIVE SURVIVORS.

WHICH MEANS...

...I CAN'T HAVE SIX PEOPLE LEFT.

GOD CANNOT MAKE A FALSE PROPHECY.

EEEK! HE KNOWS I'M HERE.

!!!

ドン

IT'S BEEN A SILLY LITTLE GAME...

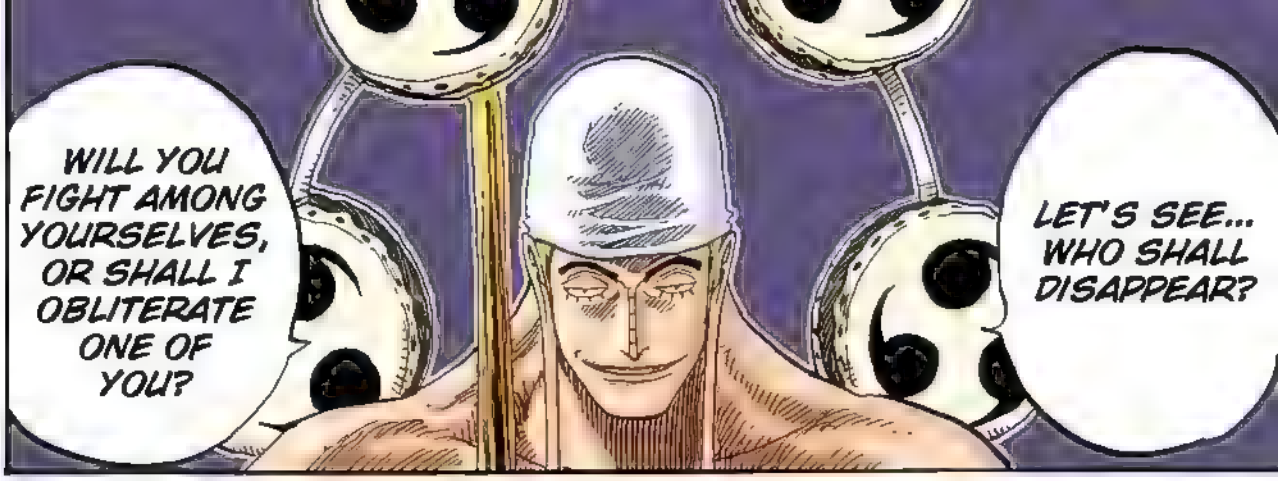
IT'S JUST AN AMUSEMENT.

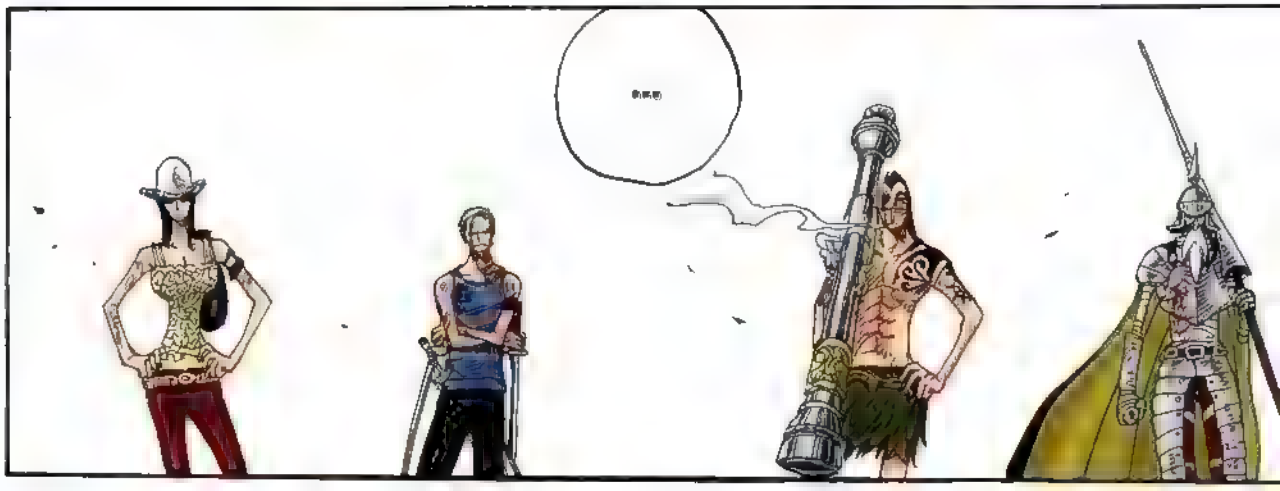
I WANTED TO SEE HOW MANY OF THE 81 PEOPLE WOULD REMAIN.

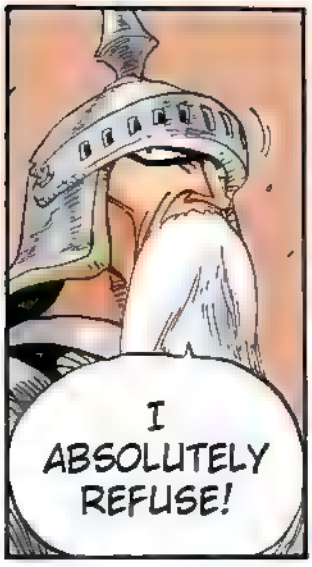
...TO THREE HOURS LATER...

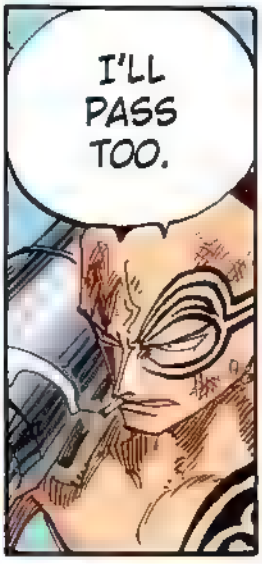
...

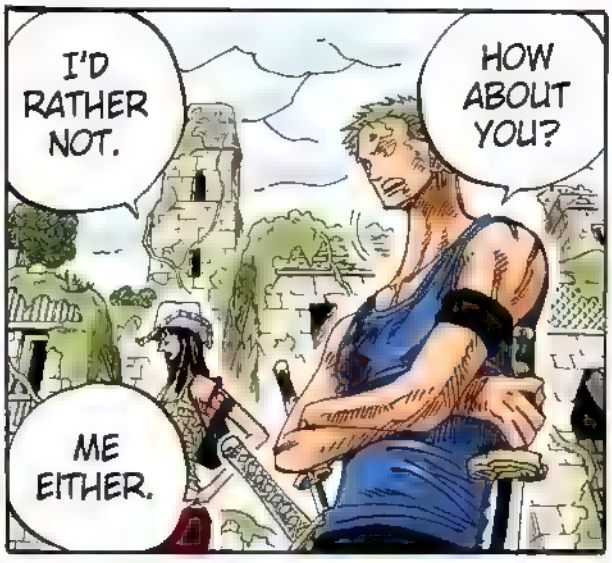
STARTING FROM WHEN YOU SET FOOT ON THE ISLAND...

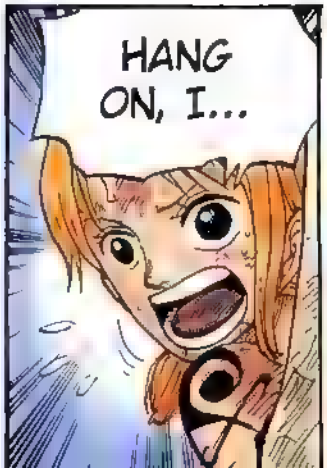

WILL YOU FIGHT AMONG YOURSELVES, OR SHALL I OBLITERATE ONE OF YOU?
LET'S SEE... WHO SHALL DISAPPEAR?

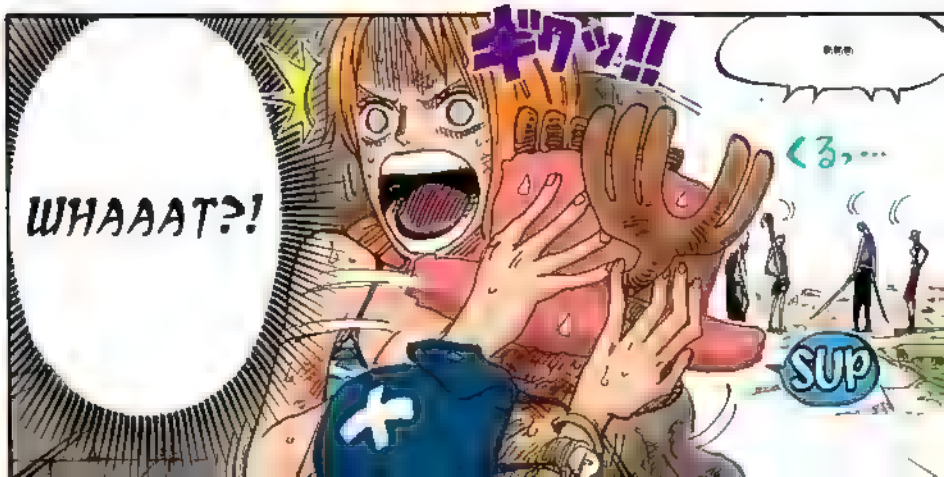



I ABSOLUTELY REFUSE!

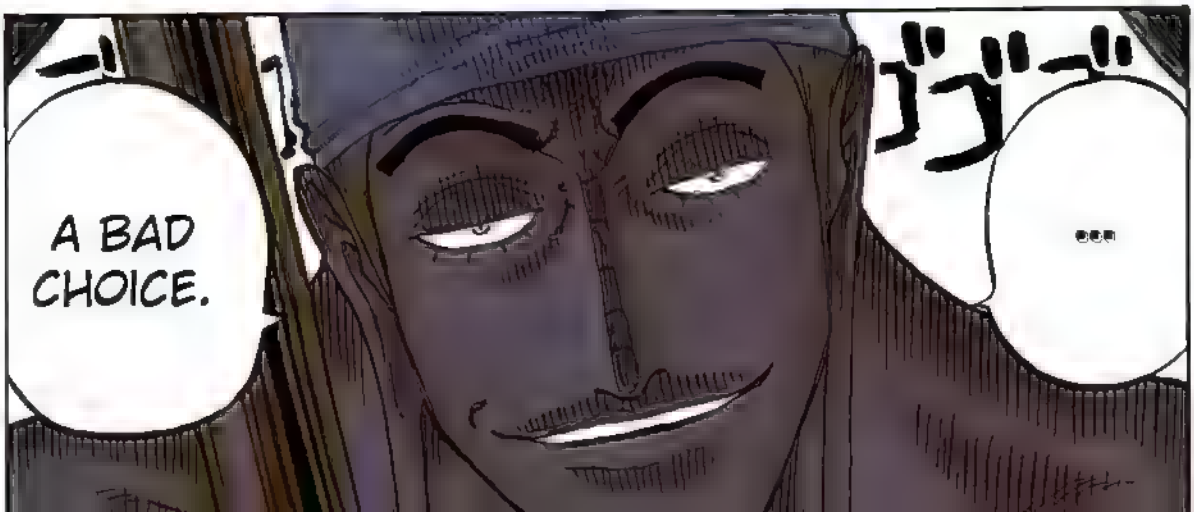

I'LL PASS TOO.


I'D RATHER NOT.
HOW ABOUT YOU?
ME EITHER.

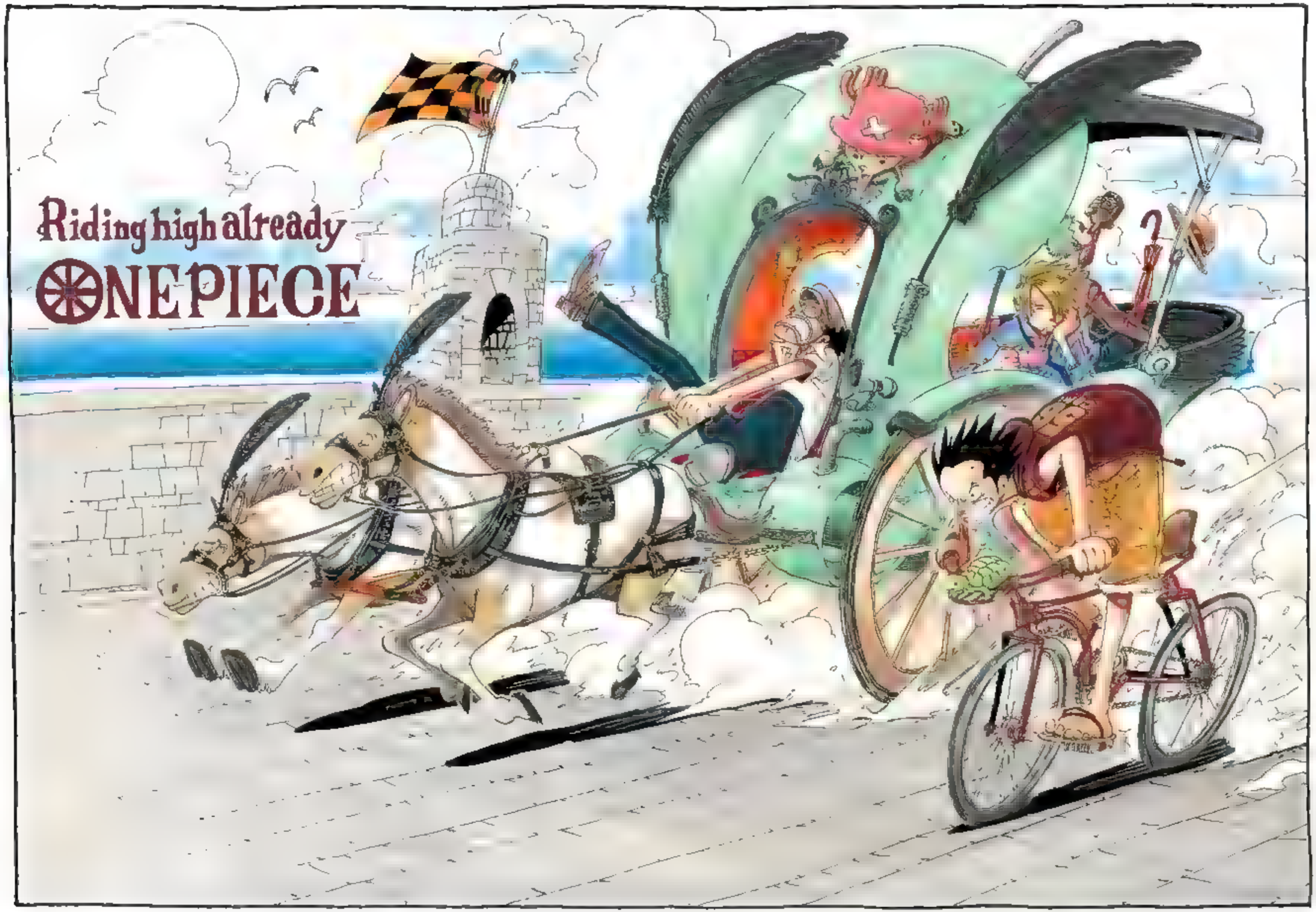

HANG ON, I...


WHAAAT?!
ギクッ!!
SUP

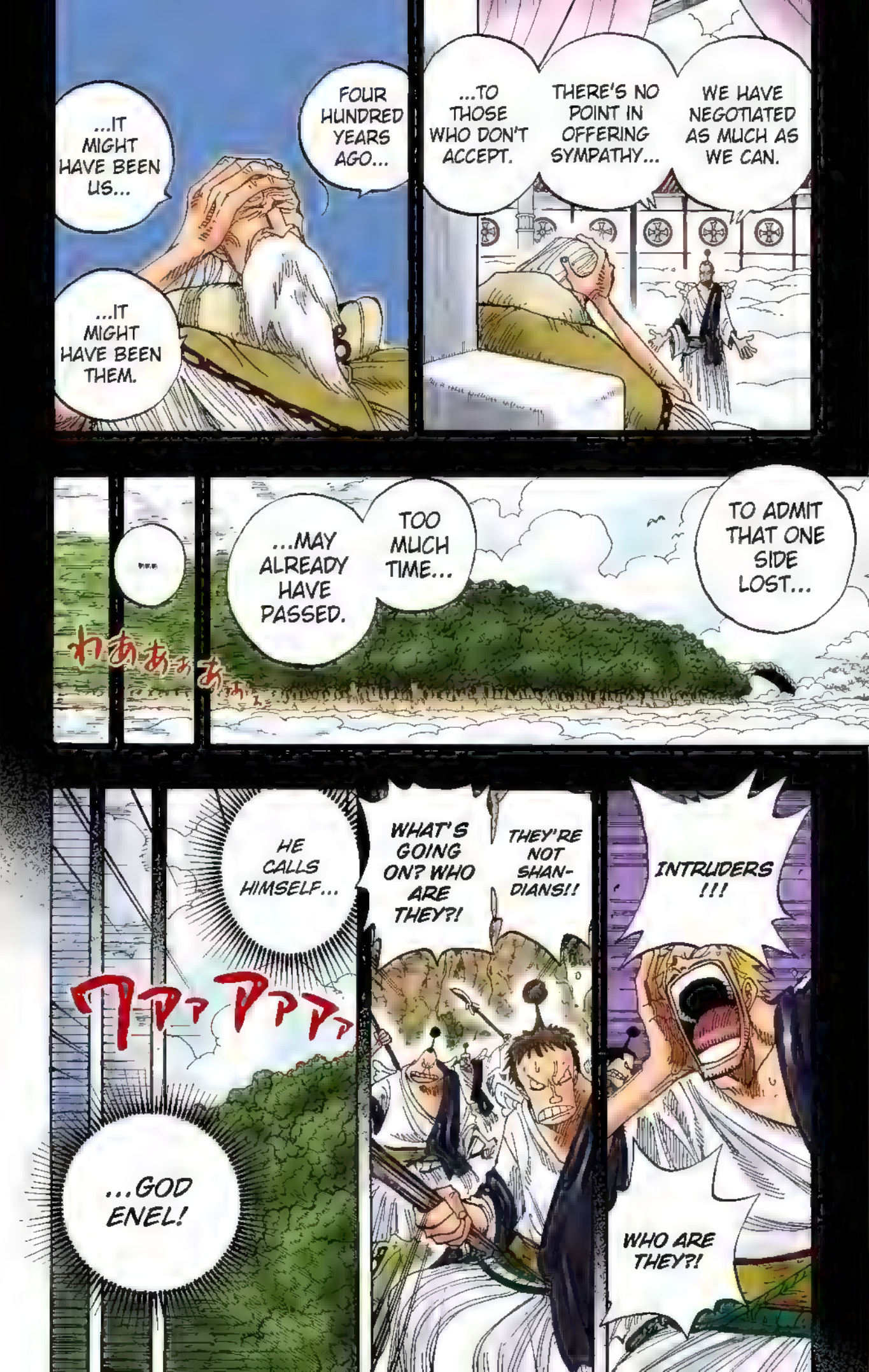
ドーン!!
YOU'RE THE ONE WHO SHOULD DISAPPEAR.
!
バサッ
ジャキン
...!!

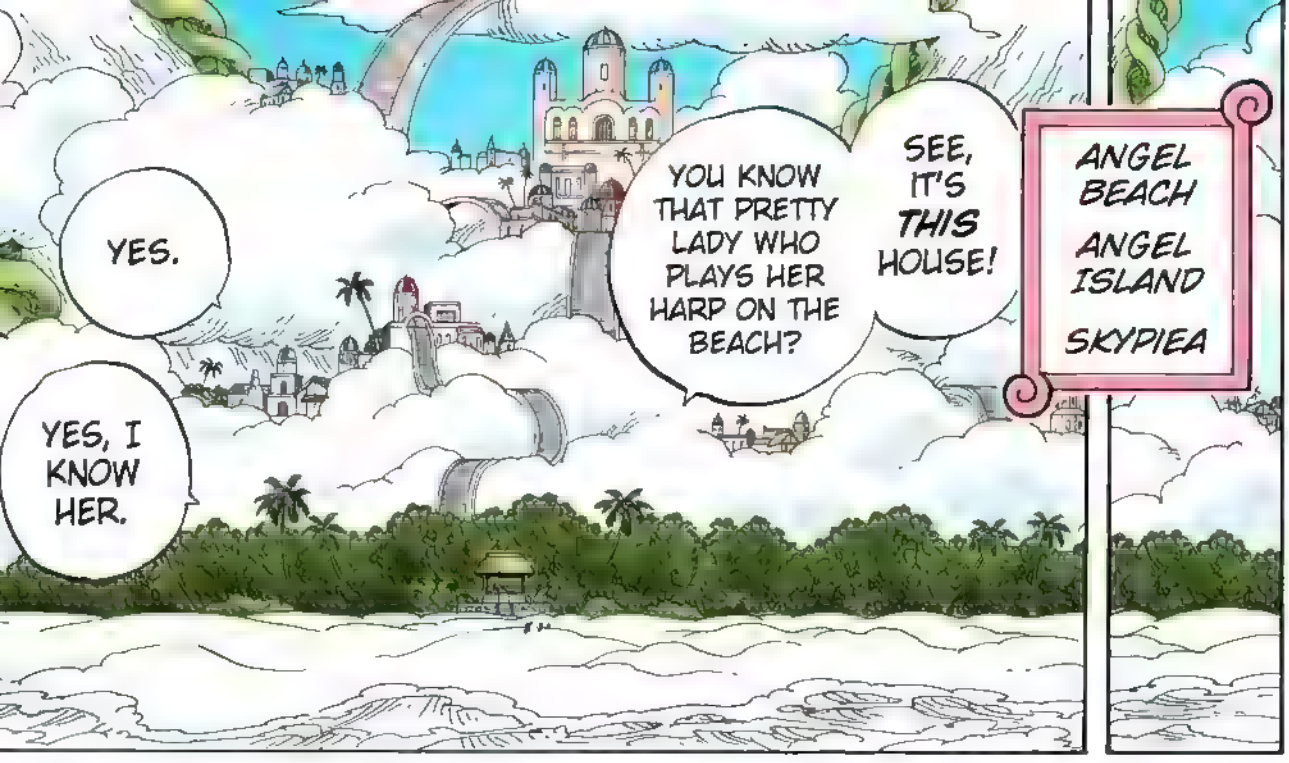

A BAD CHOICE.
ゴゴ…
...

Chapter 274: ORATORIO

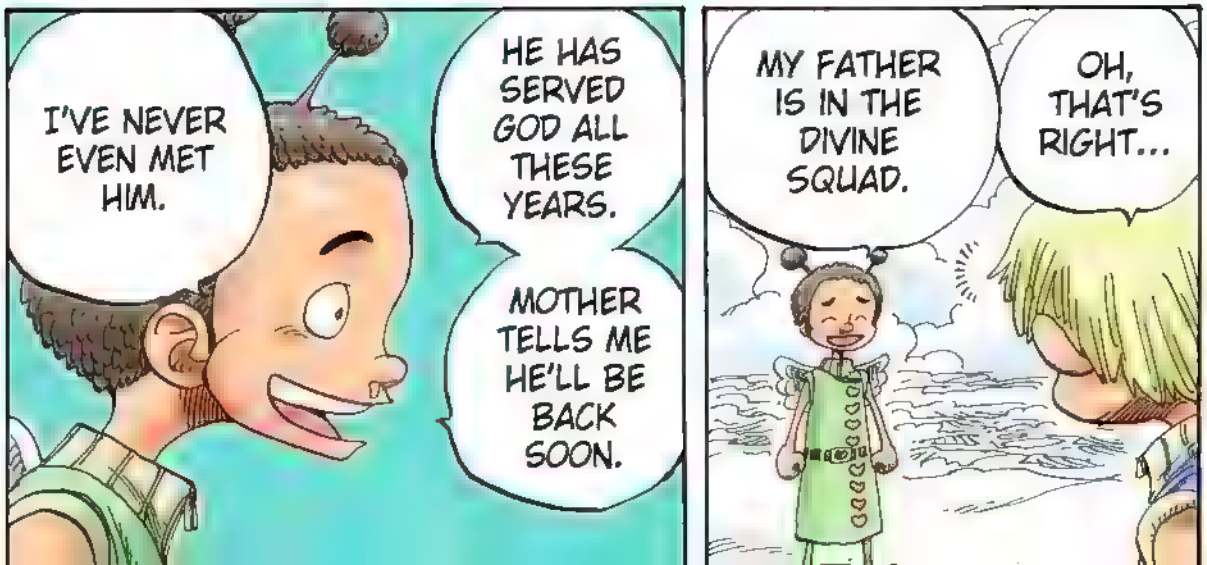


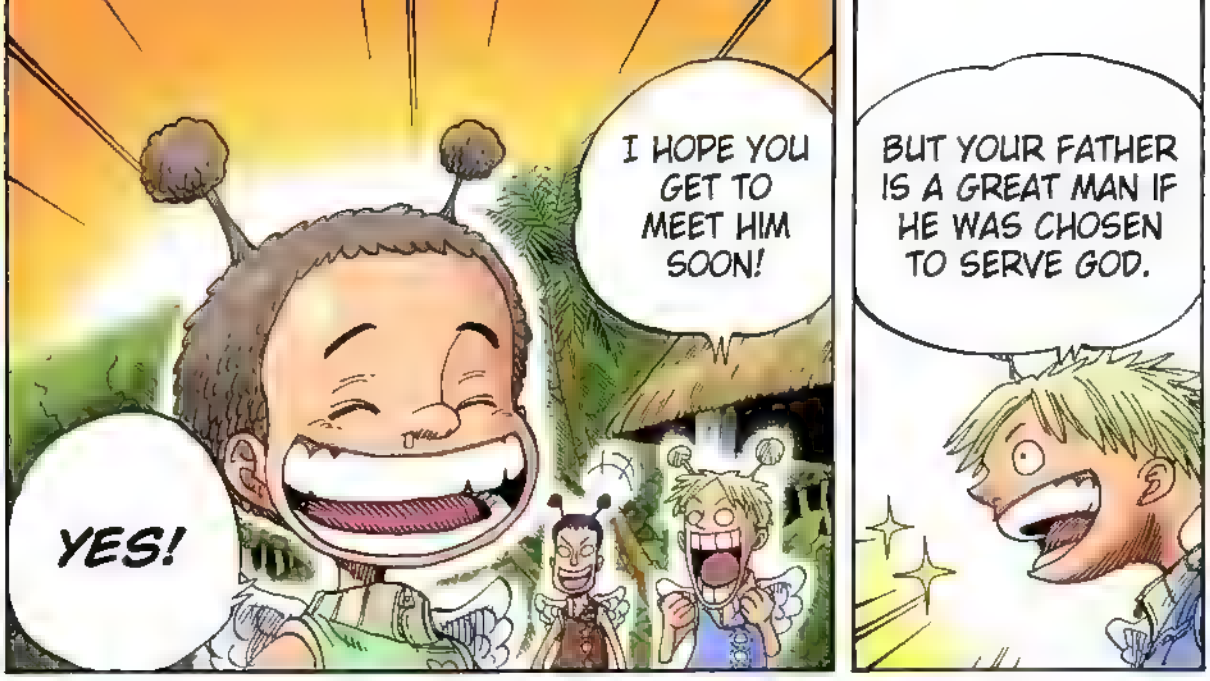
ARE WE...
...THE EVIL ONES?
THEY JUST WANT...
...THEIR HOMELAND BACK.
THE DIVINE SQUAD WILL HEAR OF IT.
...
PLEASE ALMIGHTY, STOP WORRYING ABOUT SUCH THINGS.
PIEE
ISN'T IT OUR DUTY TO CONTINUE THE BATTLE...
...TO PROTECT THE PROSPERITY OF THIS LAND?
...OUR ANCESTORS TOOK OVER UPPER YARD.
...IS ONLY POSSIBLE BECAUSE 400 YEARS AGO...
BUT OUR PROSPEROUS LIFE ON SKYPIEA...
...

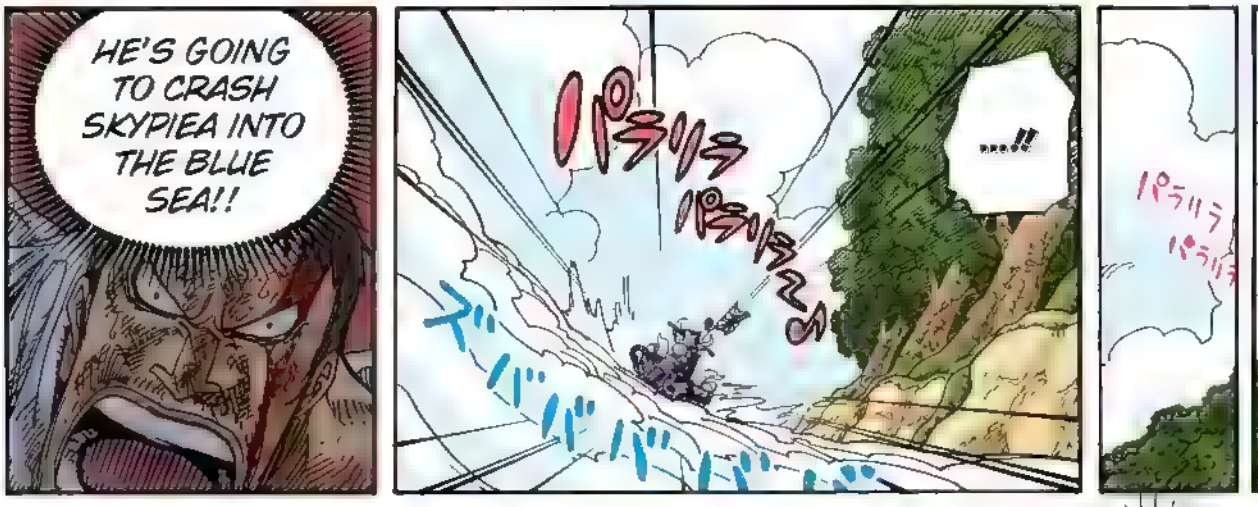

...IT MIGHT HAVE BEEN US...
FOUR HUNDRED YEARS AGO...
...IT MIGHT HAVE BEEN THEM.
...TO THOSE WHO DON'T ACCEPT.
THERE'S NO POINT IN OFFERING SYMPATHY...
WE HAVE NEGOTIATED AS MUCH AS WE CAN.
...
わあああ
...MAY ALREADY HAVE PASSED.
TOO MUCH TIME...
TO ADMIT THAT ONE SIDE LOST...
HE CALLS HIMSELF...
アアアアア
...GOD ENEL!
WHAT'S GOING ON? WHO ARE THEY?!
THEY'RE NOT SHAN-DIANS!!
INTRUDERS!!!
WHO ARE THEY?!

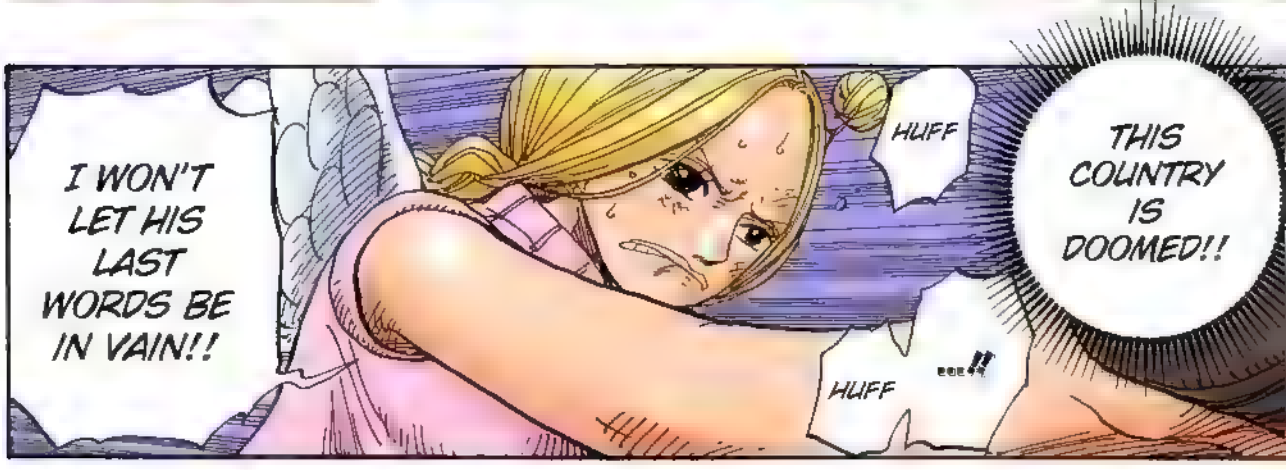

YES.
YES, I KNOW HER.
YOU KNOW THAT PRETTY LADY WHO PLAYS HER HARP ON THE BEACH?
SEE, IT'S THIS HOUSE!
ANGEL BEACH
ANGEL ISLAND
SKYPIEA

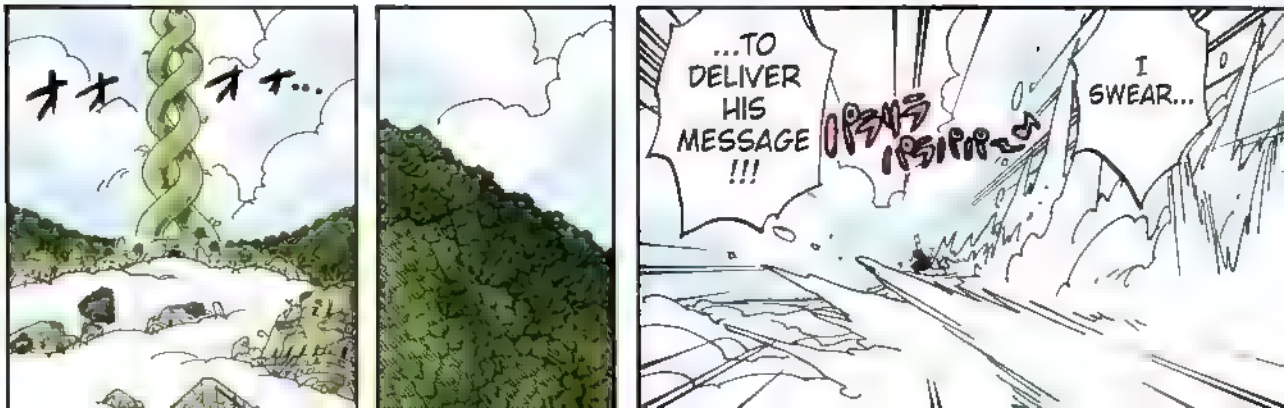
THAT'S RIGHT. THEY HELPED THE EVIL BLUE SEA PEOPLE!!
YES, YES! MY FATHER SAYS THEY'RE VERY BAD PEOPLE WHO DISOBEYED GOD.
REALLY?!
TURNS OUT THAT LADY IS BAD! HER WHOLE FAMILY IS!
YOUR FATHER SAID SO, HUH...


I'VE NEVER EVEN MET HIM.
HE HAS SERVED GOD ALL THESE YEARS.
MOTHER TELLS ME HE'LL BE BACK SOON.
MY FATHER IS IN THE DIVINE SQUAD.
OH, THAT'S RIGHT...

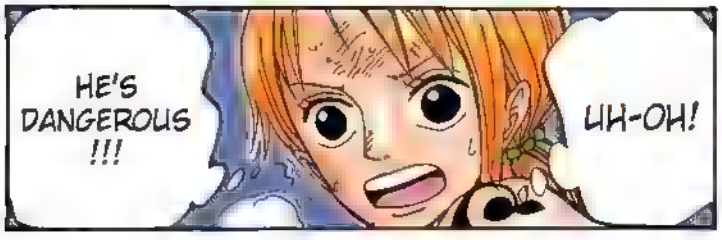

I HOPE YOU GET TO MEET HIM SOON!
YES!
BUT YOUR FATHER IS A GREAT MAN IF HE WAS CHOSEN TO SERVE GOD.

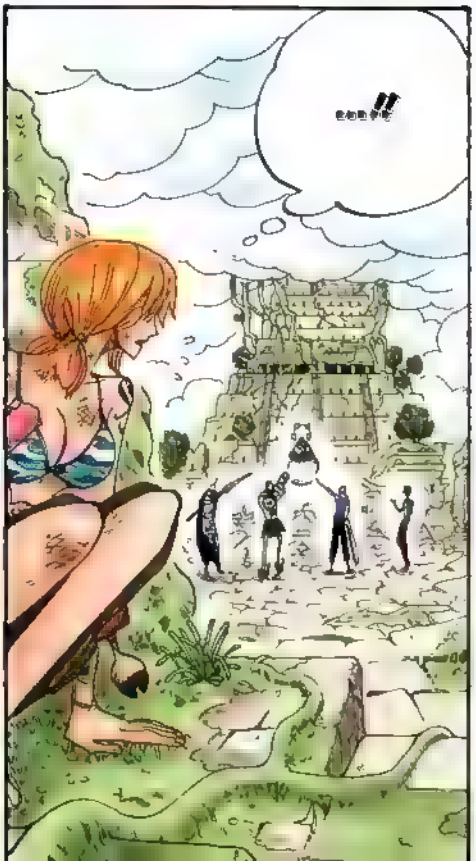

HE'S GOING TO CRASH SKYPIEA INTO THE BLUE SEA!!
パラリラ パラリラ♪
...!!
パラリラ パラリラ


I WON'T LET HIS LAST WORDS BE IN VAIN!!
HUFF
THIS COUNTRY IS DOOMED!!
HUFF
...!!


オオ オオ...
...TO DELIVER HIS MESSAGE !!!
パラリラ パラパラ♪
I SWEAR...

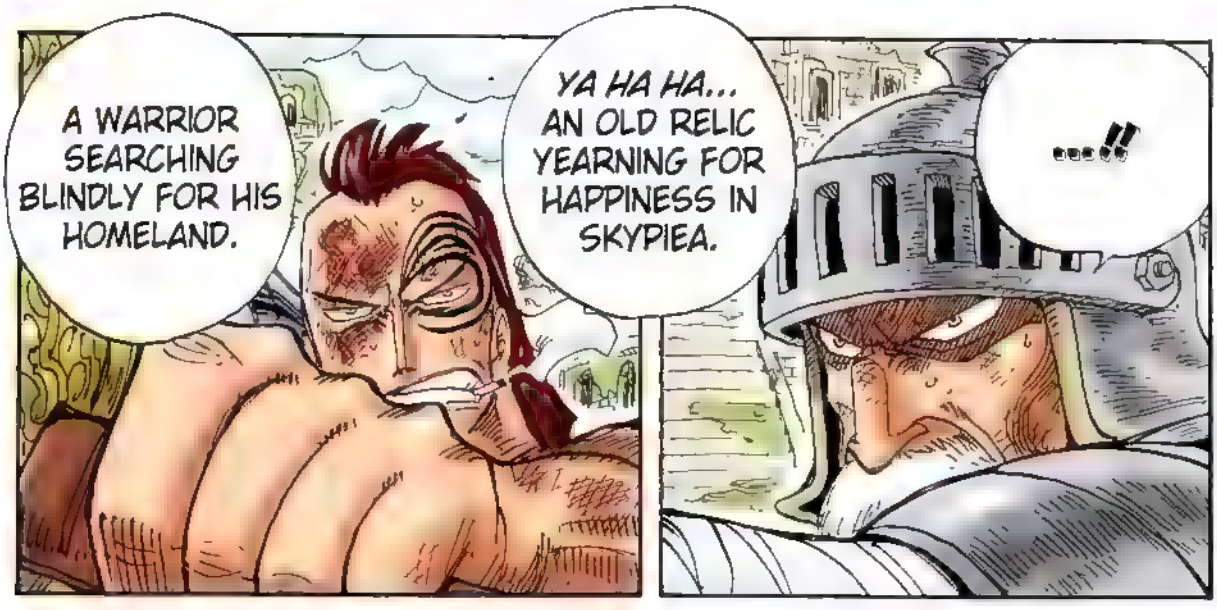
YA HA HA HA HA HA HA!!!
YOU'RE TELLING ME TO DISAPPEAR ?!

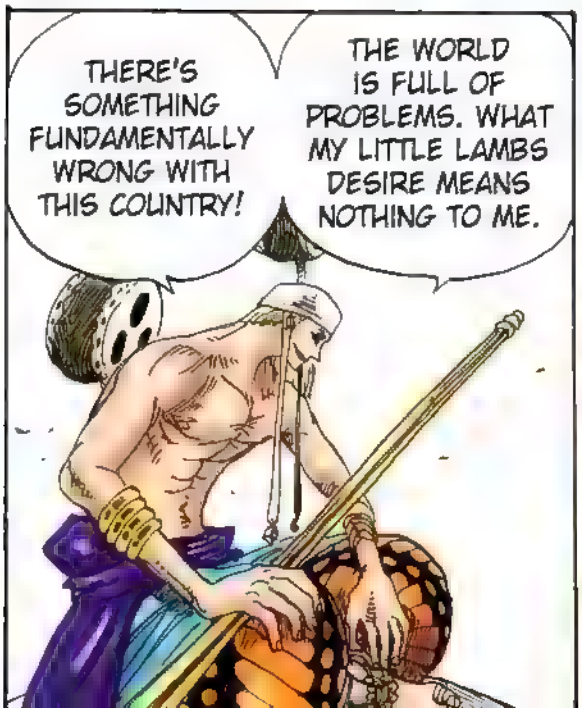

UH-OH!
HE'S DANGEROUS !!!


...!!

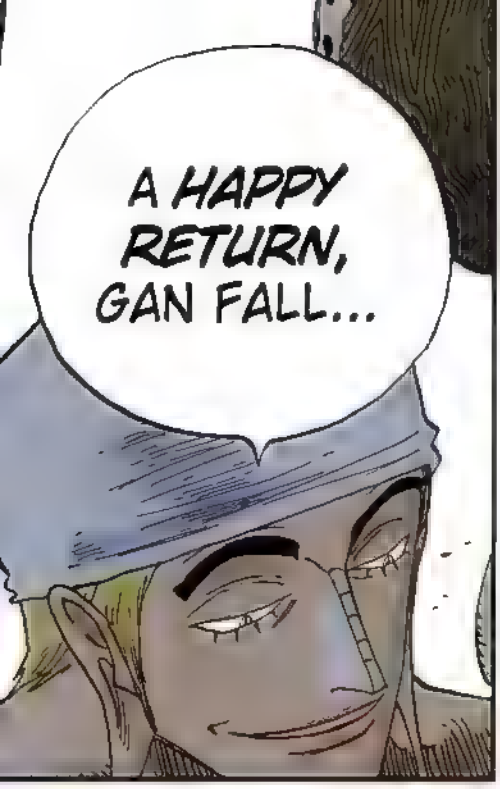
NO WONDER YOU'VE SURVIVED THE GAME THUS FAR.
BUT DO YOU KNOW...
...WHO YOU'RE SPEAKING TO?

...THE TRUE MEANING OF GOD!!!
IT SEEMS NONE OF YOU UNDERSTAND...

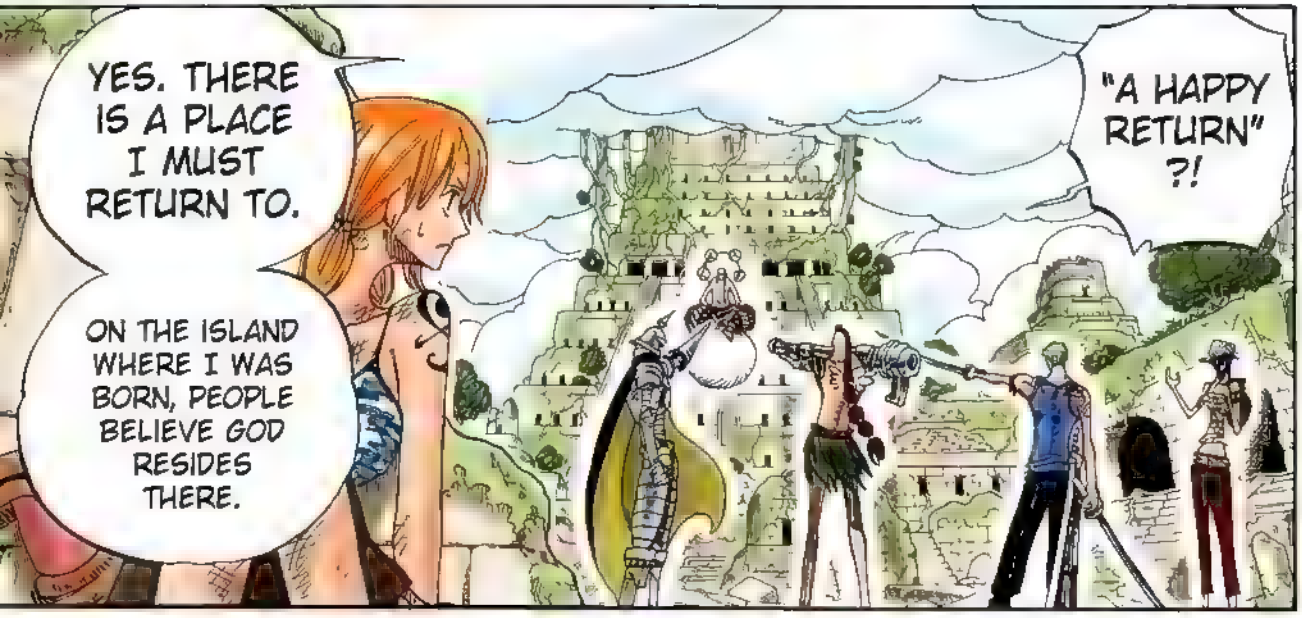

A WARRIOR SEARCHING BLINDLY FOR HIS HOMELAND.
YA HA HA... AN OLD RELIC YEARNING FOR HAPPINESS IN SKYPIEA.
...!!

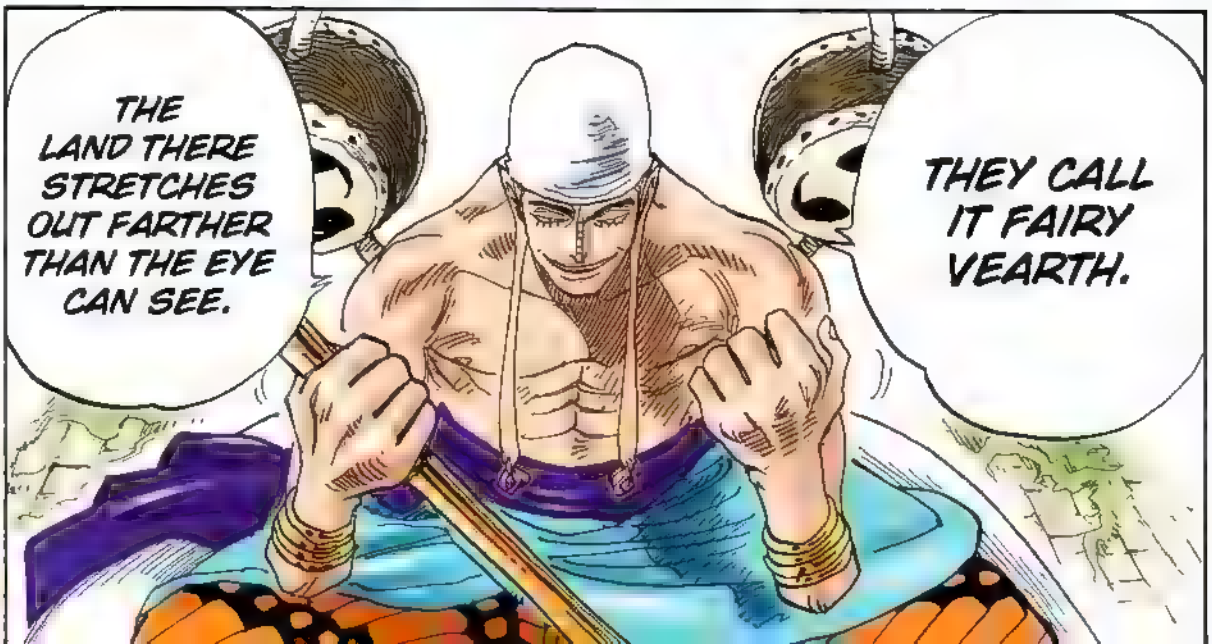

THERE'S SOMETHING FUNDAMENTALLY WRONG WITH THIS COUNTRY!
THE WORLD IS FULL OF PROBLEMS. WHAT MY LITTLE LAMBS DESIRE MEANS NOTHING TO ME.

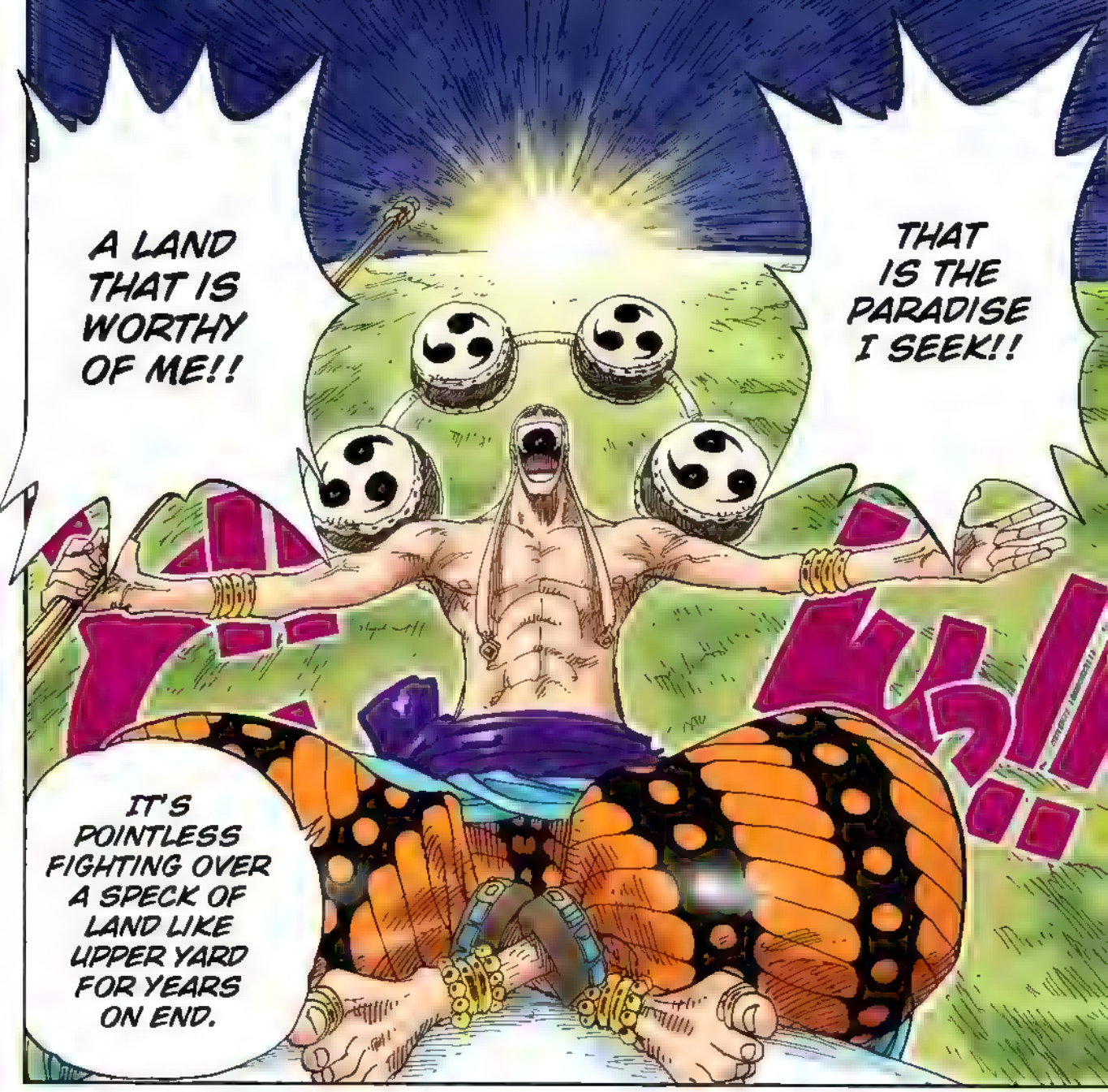
BLUE SEA PIRATES HUNTING FOR GOLD.


A HAPPY RETURN, GAN FALL...

WHAT ARE YOUR INTENTIONS ?!
AND TELL US WHERE THE DIVINE SQUAD IS!
STOP PRATTLING ABOUT TRIVIAL THINGS...

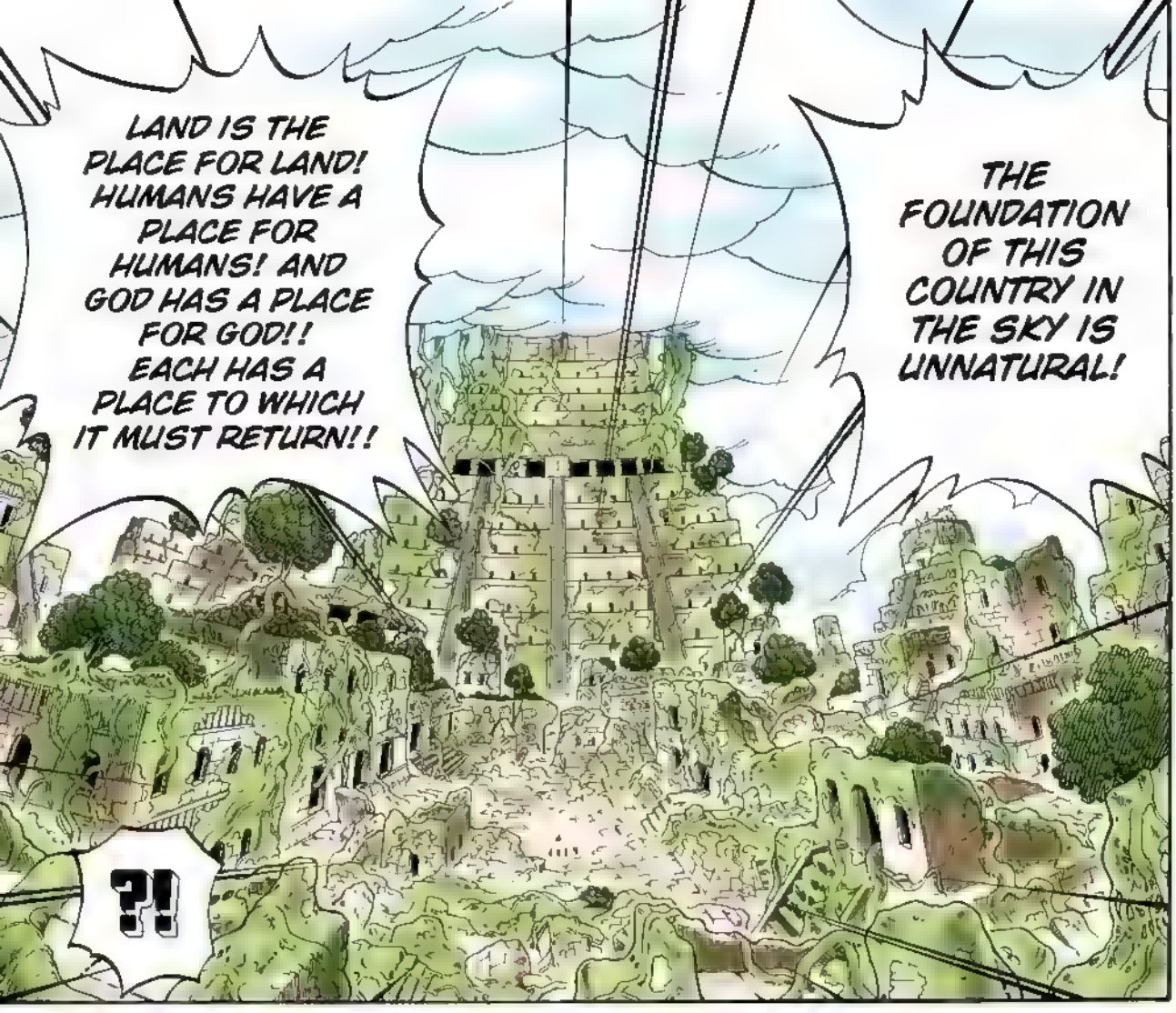

YES. THERE IS A PLACE I MUST RETURN TO.
ON THE ISLAND WHERE I WAS BORN, PEOPLE BELIEVE GOD RESIDES THERE.
"A HAPPY RETURN" ?!

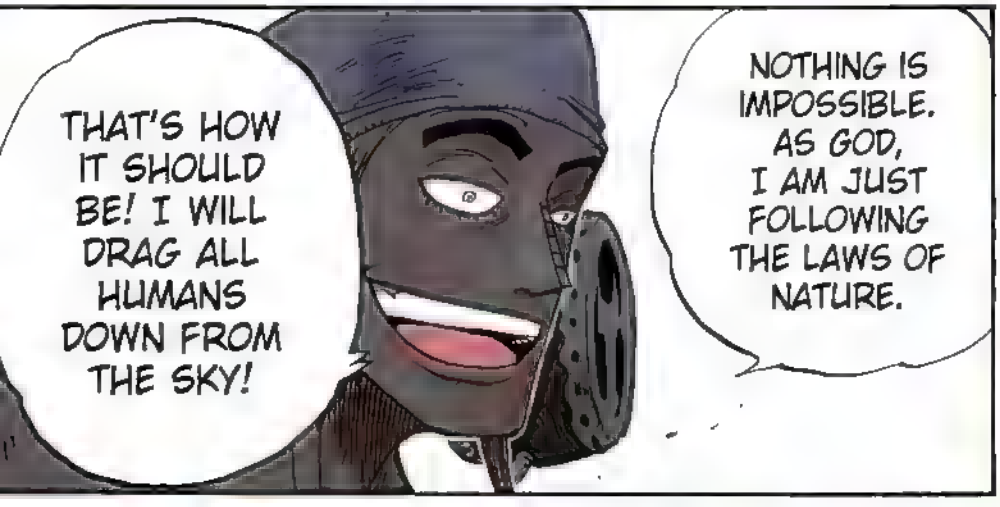

THE LAND THERE STRETCHES OUT FARTHER THAN THE EYE CAN SEE.
THEY CALL IT FAIRY VEARTH.

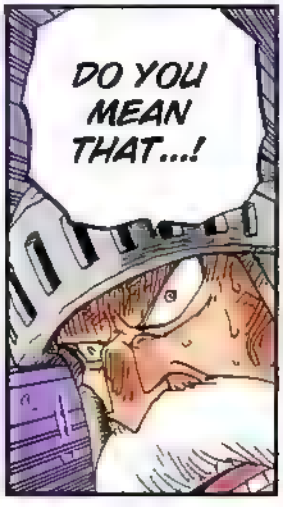

A LAND THAT IS WORTHY OF ME!!
THAT IS THE PARADISE I SEEK!!
IT'S POINTLESS FIGHTING OVER A SPECK OF LAND LIKE UPPER YARD FOR YEARS ON END.

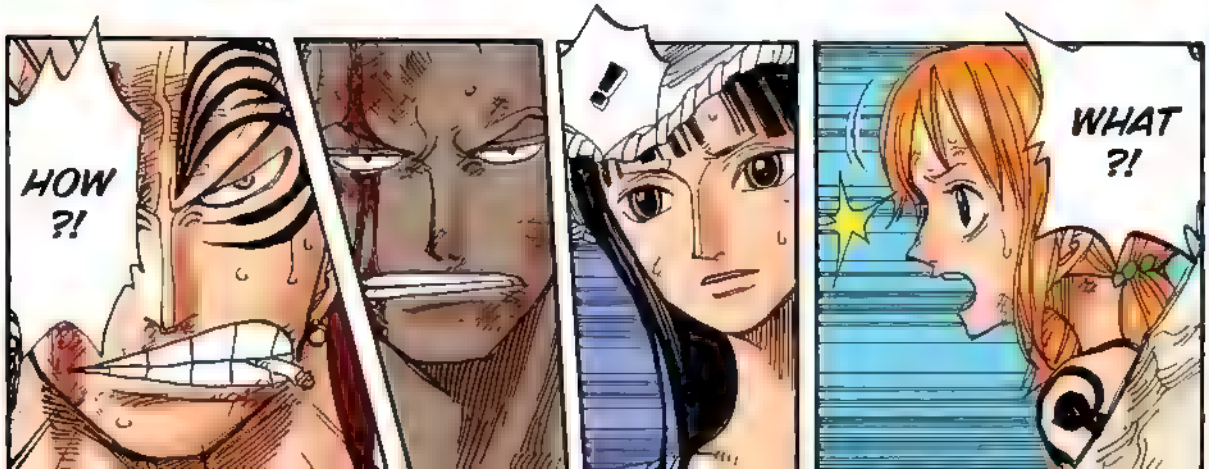
YOU ARE NOT BIRDS, BUT YOU LIVE IN THE SKY.
YOU ARE NOT CLOUDS, BUT YOU WERE BORN IN THE SKY.

THINK ABOUT IT.
THE ROOTS OF YOUR CONFLICT ARE MUCH DEEPER THAN YOU KNOW.
LISTEN...
...

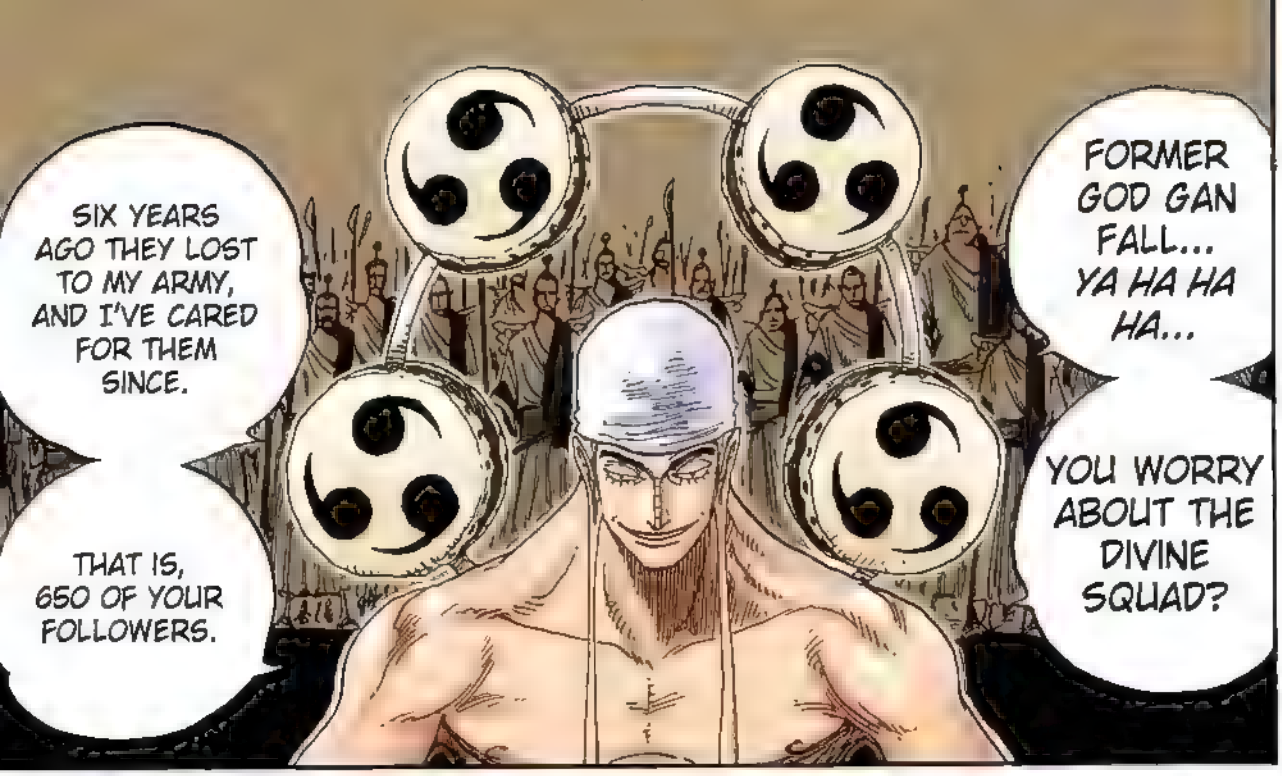

LAND IS THE PLACE FOR LAND! HUMANS HAVE A PLACE FOR HUMANS! AND GOD HAS A PLACE FOR GOD!! EACH HAS A PLACE TO WHICH IT MUST RETURN!!
THE FOUNDATION OF THIS COUNTRY IN THE SKY IS UNNATURAL!
?!


THAT'S HOW IT SHOULD BE! I WILL DRAG ALL HUMANS DOWN FROM THE SKY!
NOTHING IS IMPOSSIBLE. AS GOD, I AM JUST FOLLOWING THE LAWS OF NATURE.

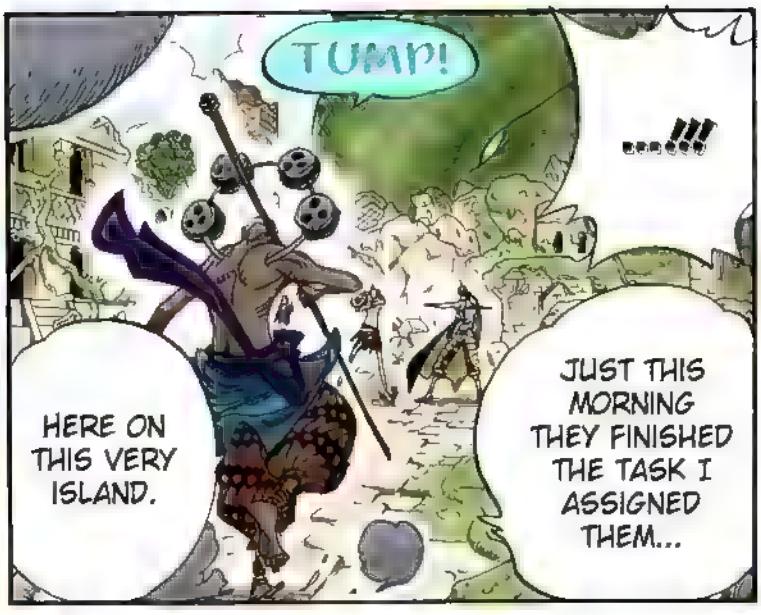

DO YOU MEAN THAT...!

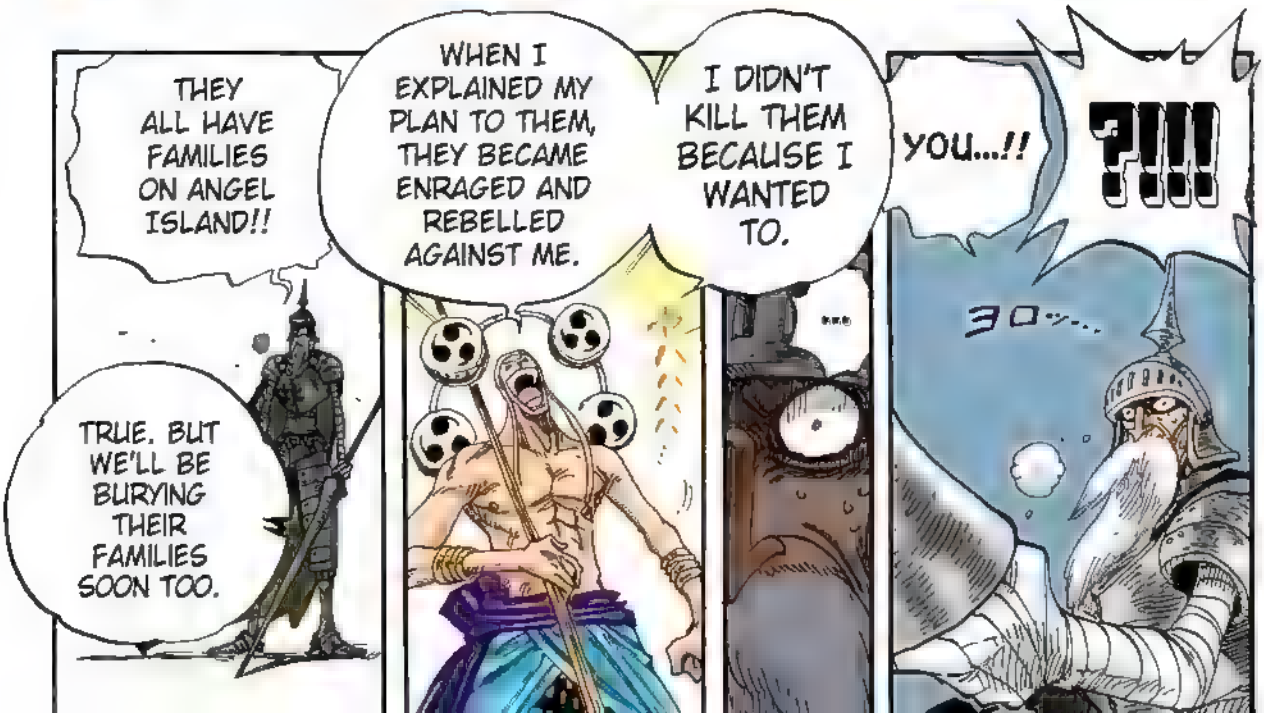

HOW ?!
!
WHAT ?!

THAT IS ONLY NATURAL.
YOU'RE GOING TO DESTROY THE COUNTRY!!
THAT WAS TRUE UNTIL NOW.
GOD IS JUST A TITLE FOR THE LEADER OF THE COUNTRY!
DON'T OVERRATE YOURSELF, ENEL!
THERE IS NO SUCH THING AS "GOD"!!
THIS IS A WORLD OF HUMANS!


SIX YEARS AGO THEY LOST TO MY ARMY, AND I'VE CARED FOR THEM SINCE.
THAT IS, 650 OF YOUR FOLLOWERS.
FORMER GOD GAN FALL... YA HA HA HA...
YOU WORRY ABOUT THE DIVINE SQUAD?

AS I TOLD YOU EARLIER, THE ONLY ONES LEFT ON THIS ISLAND...
...ARE THESE SIX PEOPLE. WHAT A PITY.


TUMP!
...!!!
HERE ON THIS VERY ISLAND.
JUST THIS MORNING THEY FINISHED THE TASK I ASSIGNED THEM...

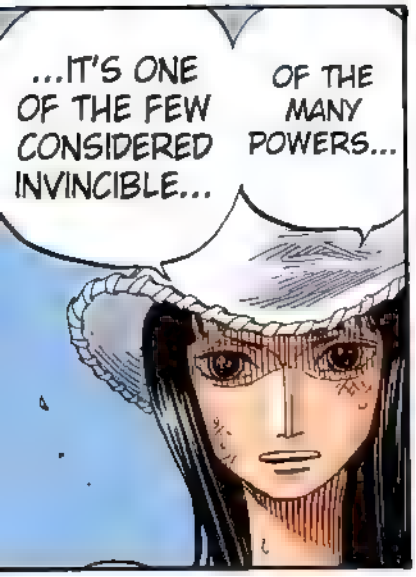

THEY ALL HAVE FAMILIES ON ANGEL ISLAND!!
TRUE. BUT WE'LL BE BURYING THEIR FAMILIES SOON TOO.
WHEN I EXPLAINED MY PLAN TO THEM, THEY BECAME ENRAGED AND REBELLED AGAINST ME.
I DIDN'T KILL THEM BECAUSE I WANTED TO.
...
YOU...!!
?!!!
ヨロッ...

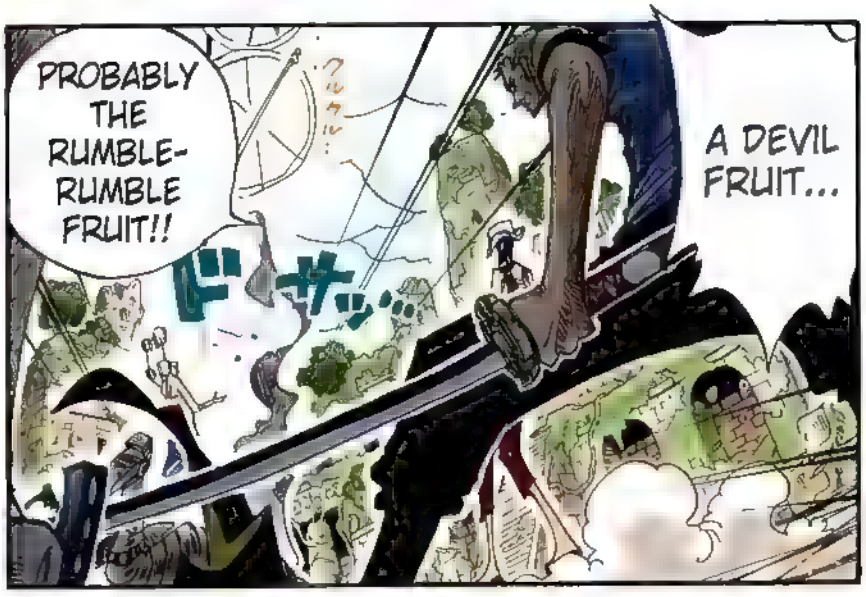
YA HA HA HA...
ARE YOU THE DEVIL?!
?!!
WAD...
TWENTY MILLION...
TEN MILLION...

WHAT SHALL WE DO WITH HIM?
LORD ENEL, THE OLD FORMER GOD.
WHAT WE NEED IS THE DIVINE SQUAD. I'LL MAKE THEM WORK HARD...
...UNDER MY COMMAND.
TOSS HIM INTO THE SEA. HE WON'T BE MUCH USE AS LABOR.
YA HA HA... THIS IS QUITE A SHRINE.
HESO!! YA HA HA HA HA...
SILENCE. FROM NOW ON, YOU ARE NO LONGER GOD.
WAIT! THEY ARE MY FOLLOWERS!

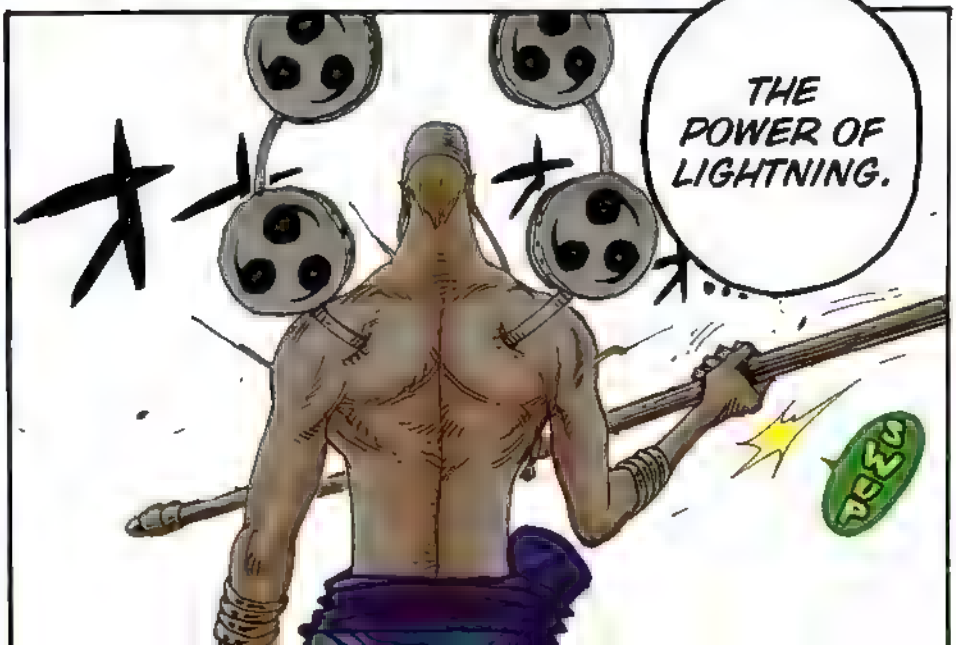
...VARI!!!
20,000,000 VOLT...
!!!
OLD MAN...
WEIRD KNIGHT !!!
I HAVE FAILED !!!
...A GOD IN THIS WORLD.
THERE IS...
GAN FALL...

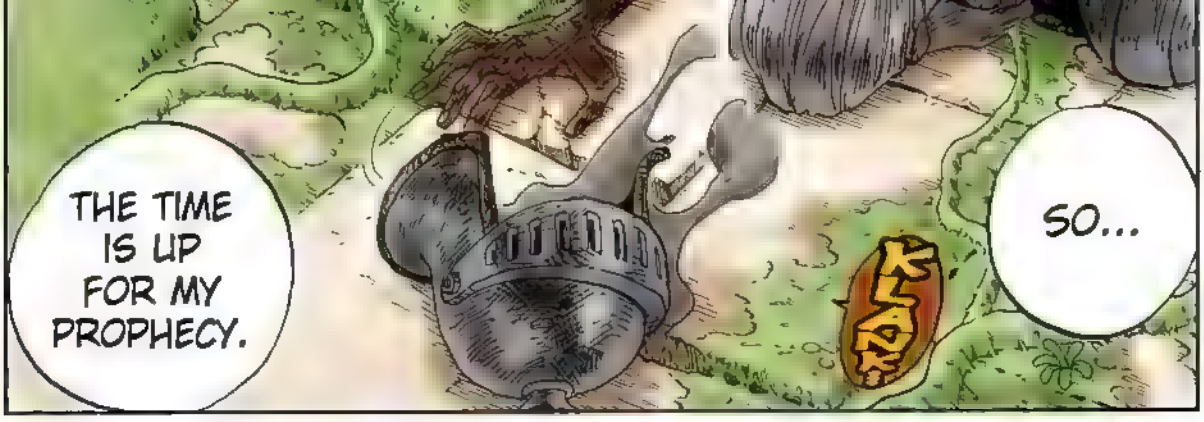
IT IS I.


...IT'S ONE OF THE FEW CONSIDERED INVINCIBLE...
OF THE MANY POWERS...


PROBABLY THE RUMBLE-RUMBLE FRUIT!!
A DEVIL FRUIT...

LIGHTNING ...?!
NO HUMAN COULD STAND UP TO THAT!!

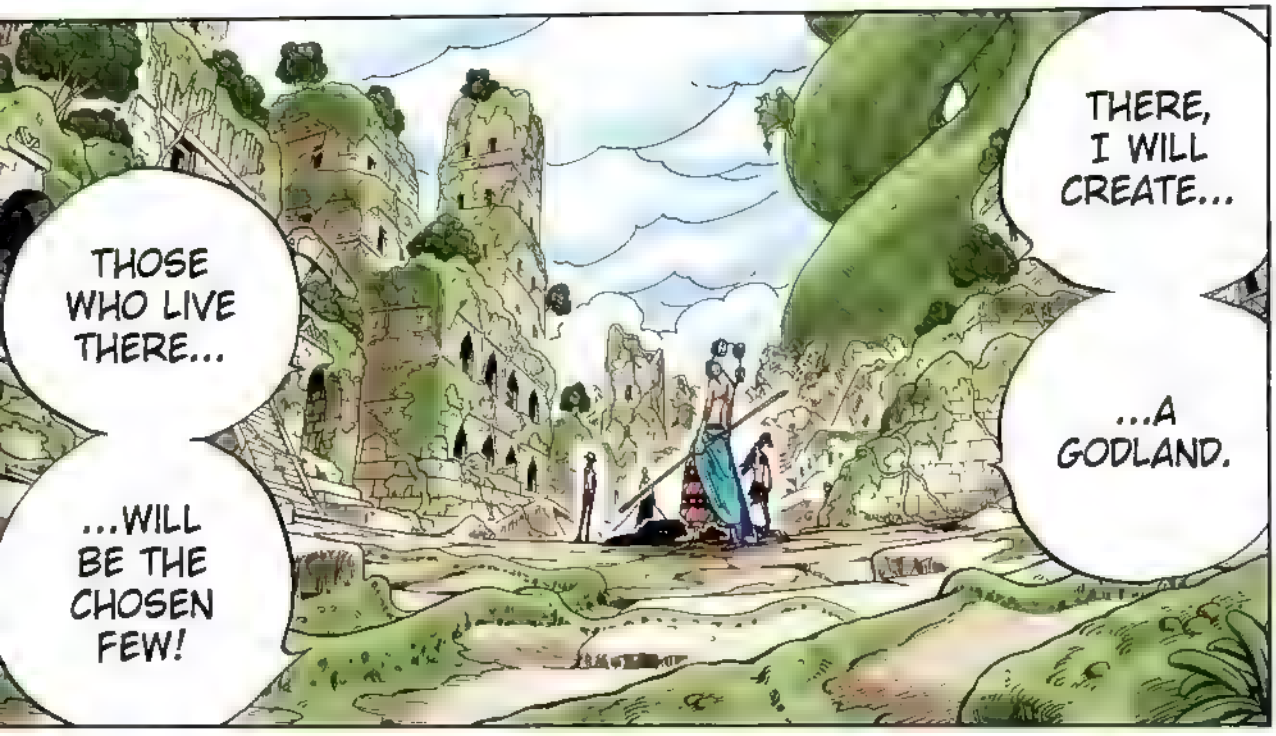

THE POWER OF LIGHTNING.

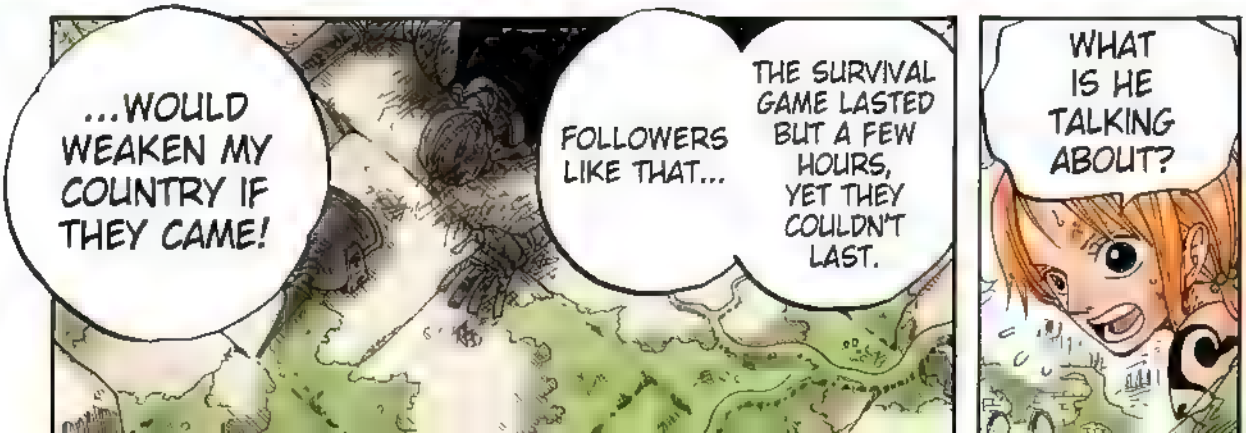

THE TIME IS UP FOR MY PROPHECY.
SO...
KLOK

!!!
AND NOW WE ARE FIVE.

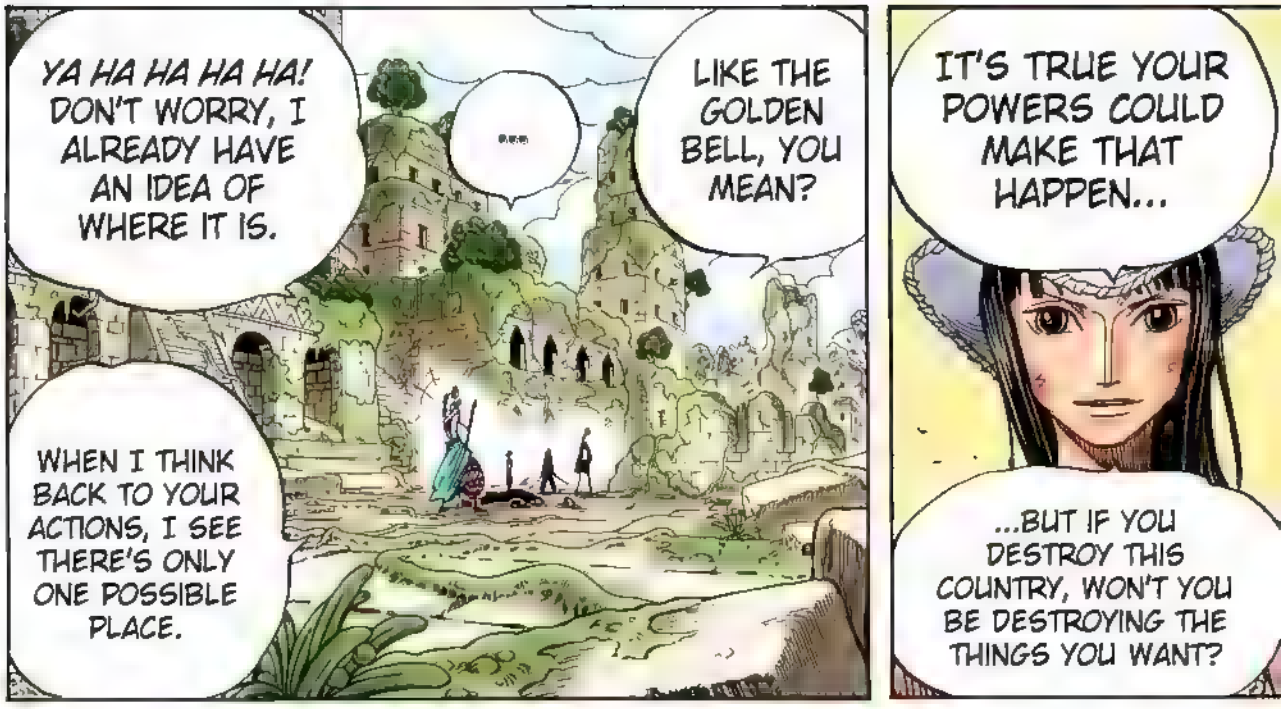
...FOR FAIRY VEARTH.
I WILL NOW DEPART...
YA HA HA HA! I'M GLAD YOU SURVIVED.

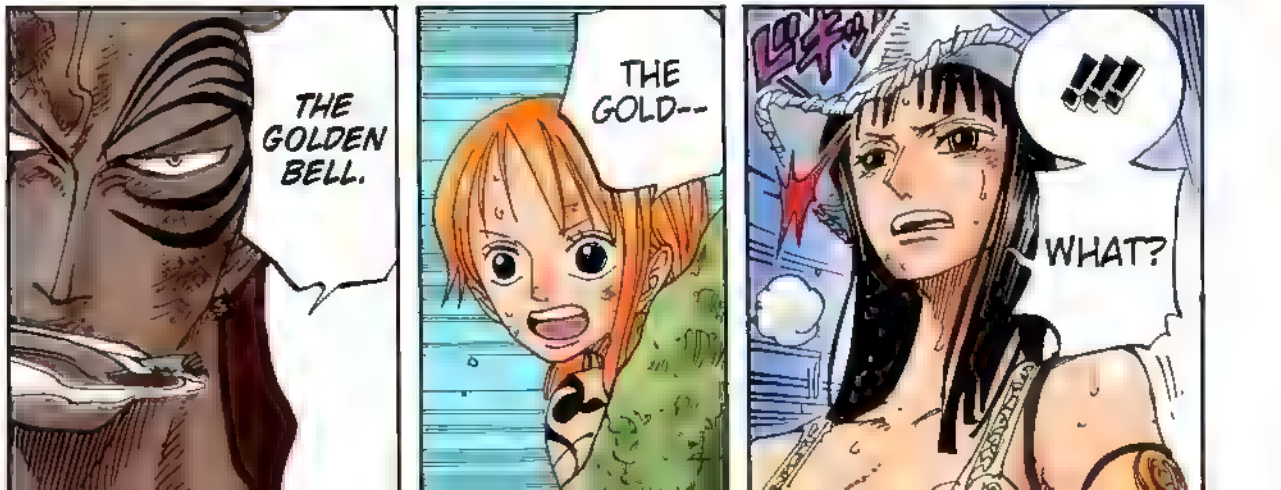
?!!
AND I'LL TAKE YOU ALL WITH ME!!
WHAT ?!


THOSE WHO LIVE THERE...
...WILL BE THE CHOSEN FEW!
THERE, I WILL CREATE...
...A GODLAND.


...WOULD WEAKEN MY COUNTRY IF THEY CAME!
FOLLOWERS LIKE THAT...
THE SURVIVAL GAME LASTED BUT A FEW HOURS, YET THEY COULDN'T LAST.
WHAT IS HE TALKING ABOUT?

REFUSE? WHY WOULD YOU? I'VE DECIDED.
IF YOU STAY YOU'LL SIMPLY FALL TO THE GROUND WITH THIS COUNTRY.
ROBIN!
!
AND WHAT IF WE REFUSE?


YA HA HA HA HA! DON'T WORRY, I ALREADY HAVE AN IDEA OF WHERE IT IS.
WHEN I THINK BACK TO YOUR ACTIONS, I SEE THERE'S ONLY ONE POSSIBLE PLACE.
...
LIKE THE GOLDEN BELL, YOU MEAN?
IT'S TRUE YOUR POWERS COULD MAKE THAT HAPPEN...
...BUT IF YOU DESTROY THIS COUNTRY, WON'T YOU BE DESTROYING THE THINGS YOU WANT?


THE GOLDEN BELL.
THE GOLD--
!!!
WHAT?

YOU ARE SHALLOW.
BzzT BzzT
!!!
DID YOU THINK YOU COULD TRICK ME WITH THAT MANEUVER?
DON'T UNDER-ESTIMATE ME!!
...
YOU LOOK SURPRISED.
WE ARE PROBABLY THINKING OF THE SAME PLACE!
I DESPISE CONNIVING WOMEN.
ROBIN !!!
!!!!

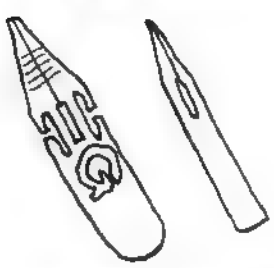
GO MANGA CORNER (SHORTENED TO "GOMA")

Oda: I get a lot of questions about the materials I use for my manga. I'm no specialist (hey!), so I'll just present what I tend to use. To be honest, you can use anything.

Paper

Muse Manga Paper
A pack has 40 sheets. It's completely white. If you're starting out, it might be better to use paper that has gridlines.

Pen

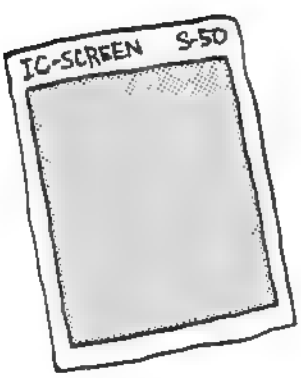


Zebra G Pen (left)
Zebra Round Pen (right)
These are pen nibs. Buy readily available pen holders and insert the nibs.

Ink

Pilot Business Ink
Opinions seem divided on this. Most people use drafting ink instead.

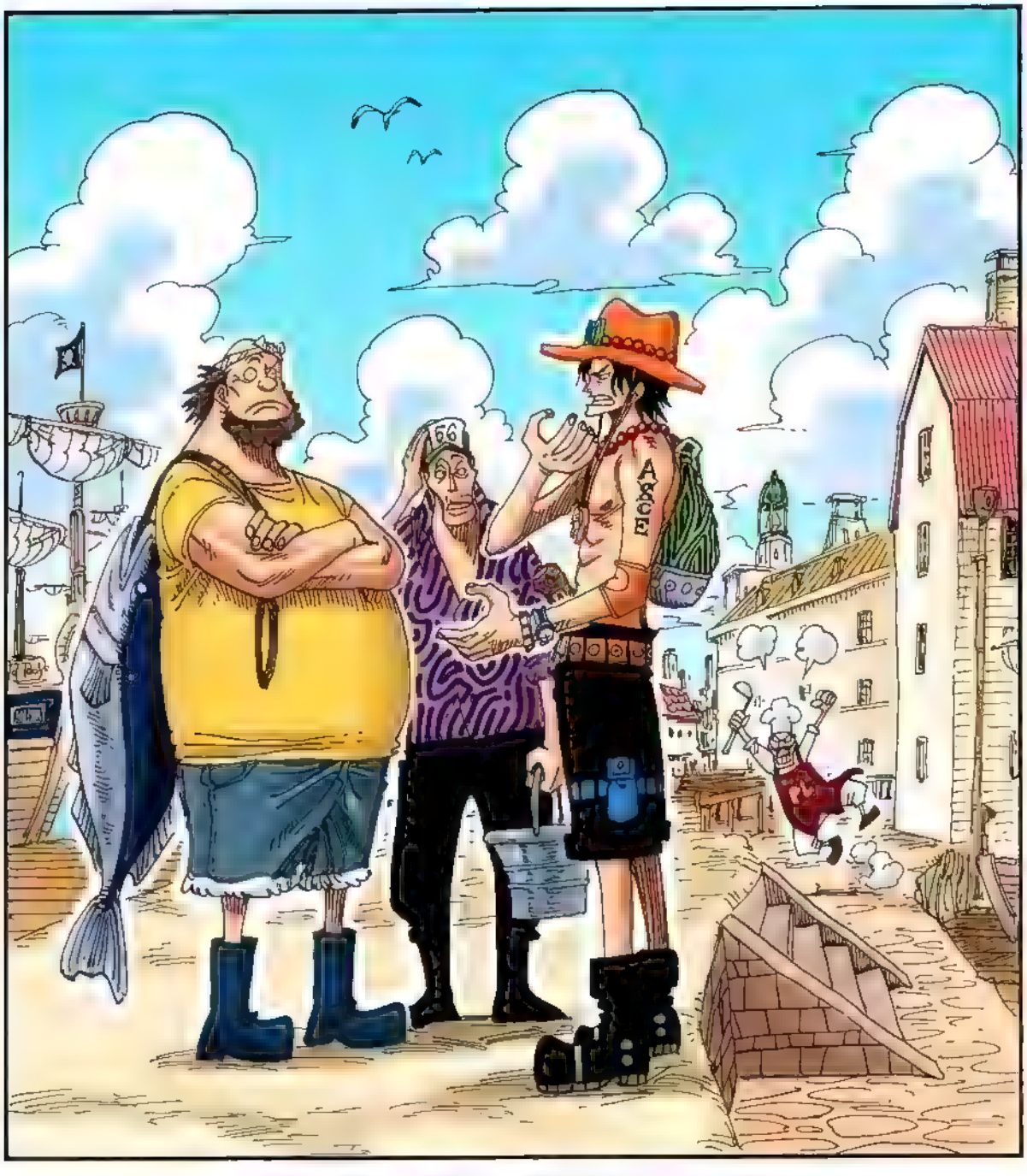
Tone



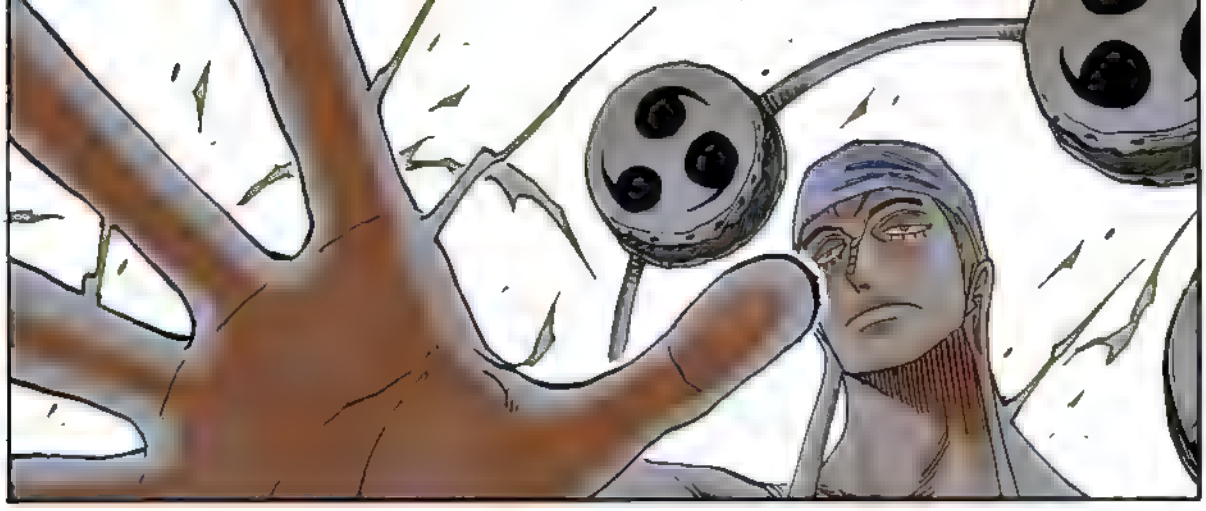
IC-Screen
This is screen tone. When you read manga and see panels with a light shade, there's a thin sticker-like sheet that's been cut out and pasted there. It's a lot of work for those who use it often. There are lots of techniques for using it, too.

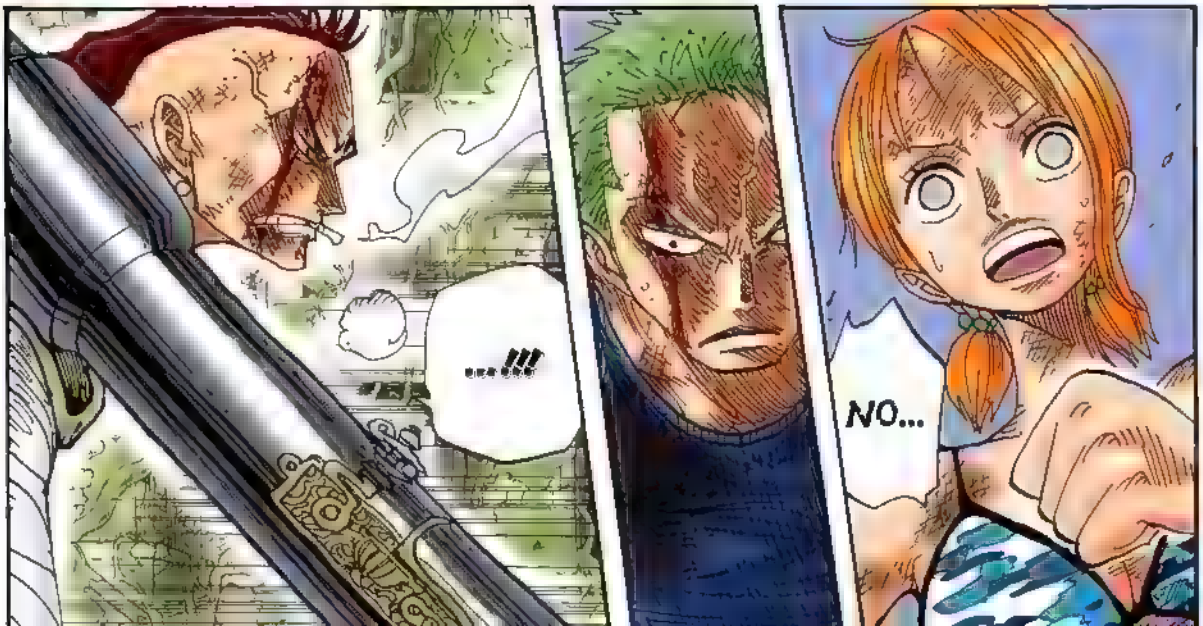
Okay, with this information you can become a manga artist. All you need is the technique.

Chapter 275:
DIVINA COMMEDIA



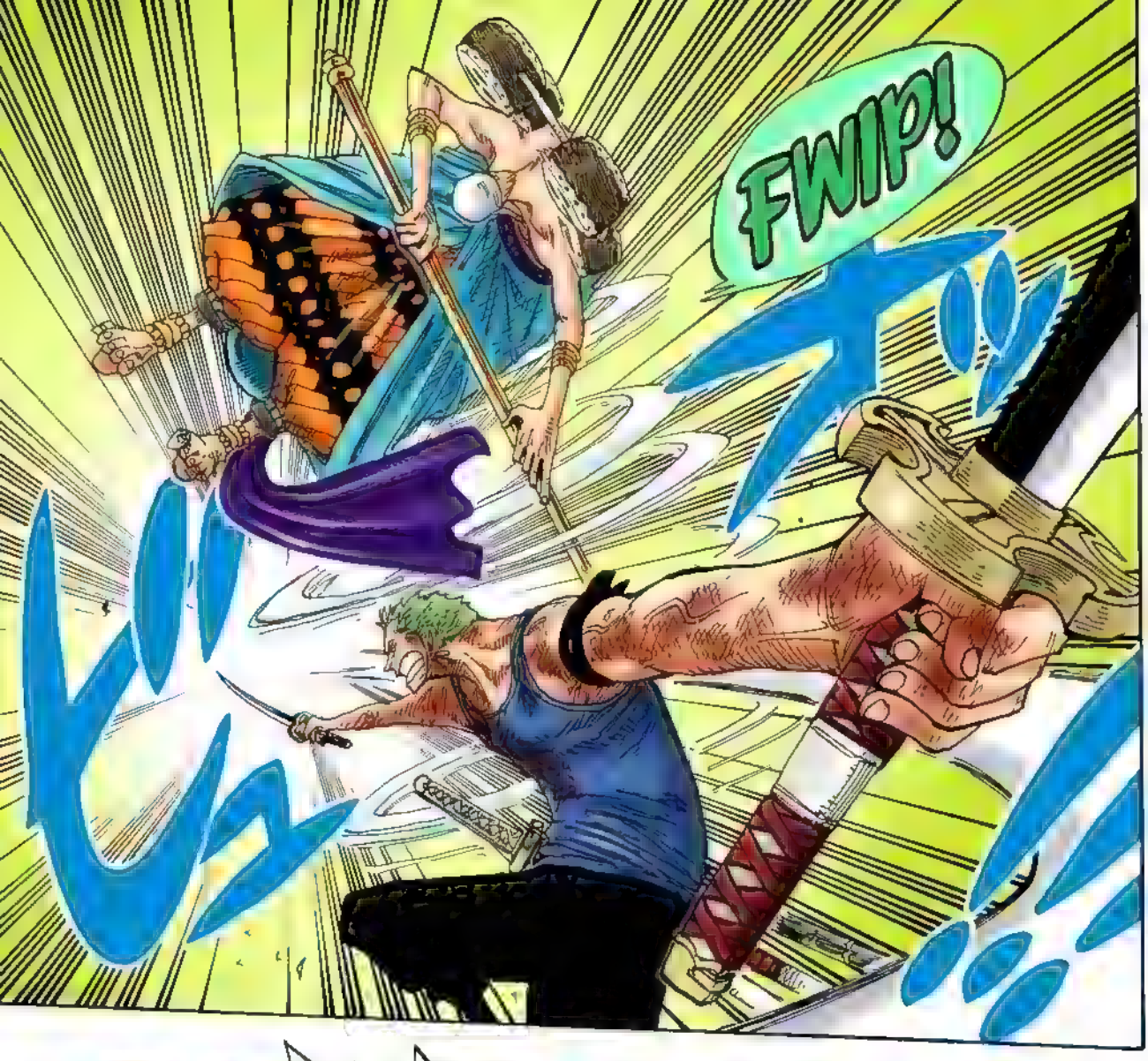
ACE'S GREAT BLEACKBEARD SEARCH
VOLUME 3: "ASKING AROUND"




...!!!
NO...

FUP
SHE'S A WOMAN.
...
I KNOW. I SAW.
...

WRRR...
GLEAM!!
!!!
HMM...
YOU HAVE SKILL.
ARE YOU OUT OF YOUR MIND?!
PUFF

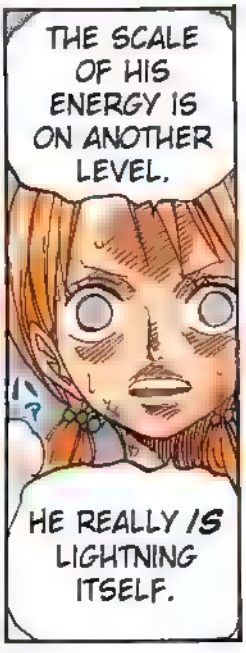

FWIP!

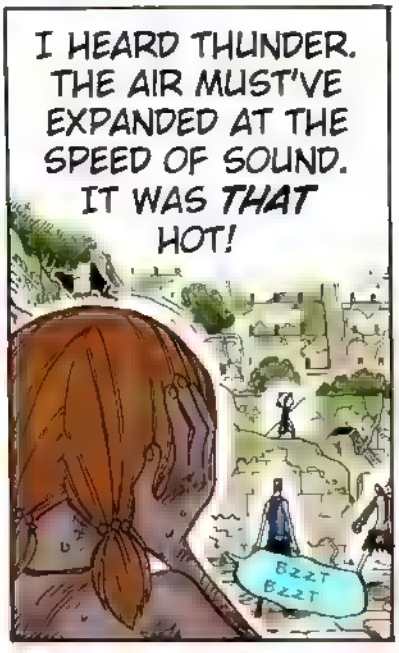
BURN BAZOOKA !!!
YA HA HA...
ジャキン!!

BAM!!
KARI !!!
?!!
IT CAN'T BE!
TUMP...
HE STOPPED THE BAZOOKA FLAME?!
YA HA HA HA!!
UGH...
UGH...

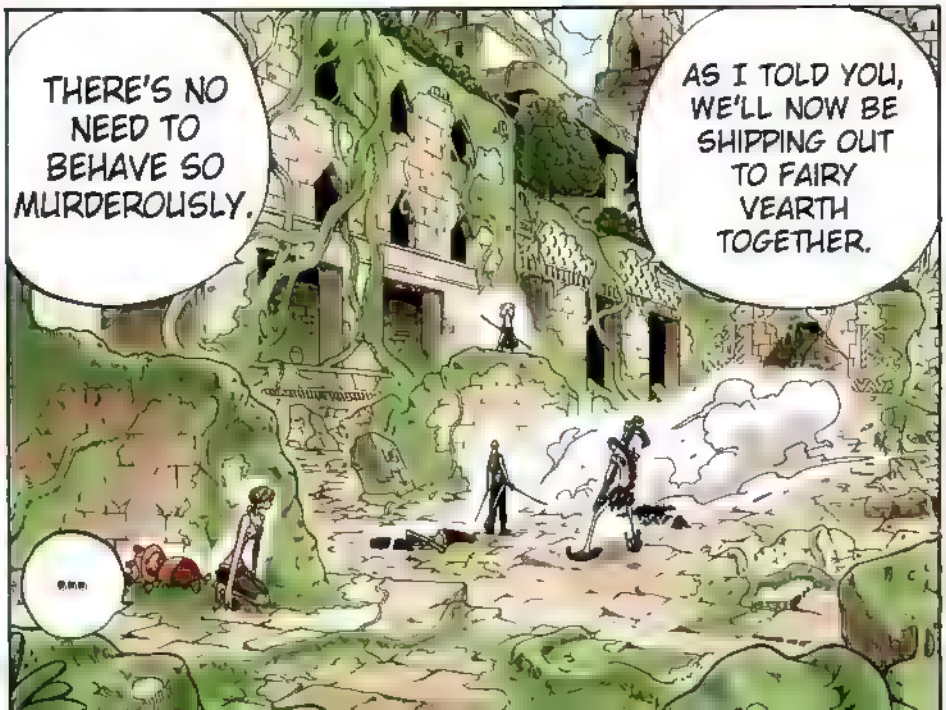
...IS NOTHING COMPARED TO MINE!!
YOU STILL DON'T UNDER-STAND? THE ENERGY YOU POSSESS...

WELL...
ゴオオ...
...


THE SCALE OF HIS ENERGY IS ON ANOTHER LEVEL.
!?
HE REALLY IS LIGHTNING ITSELF.

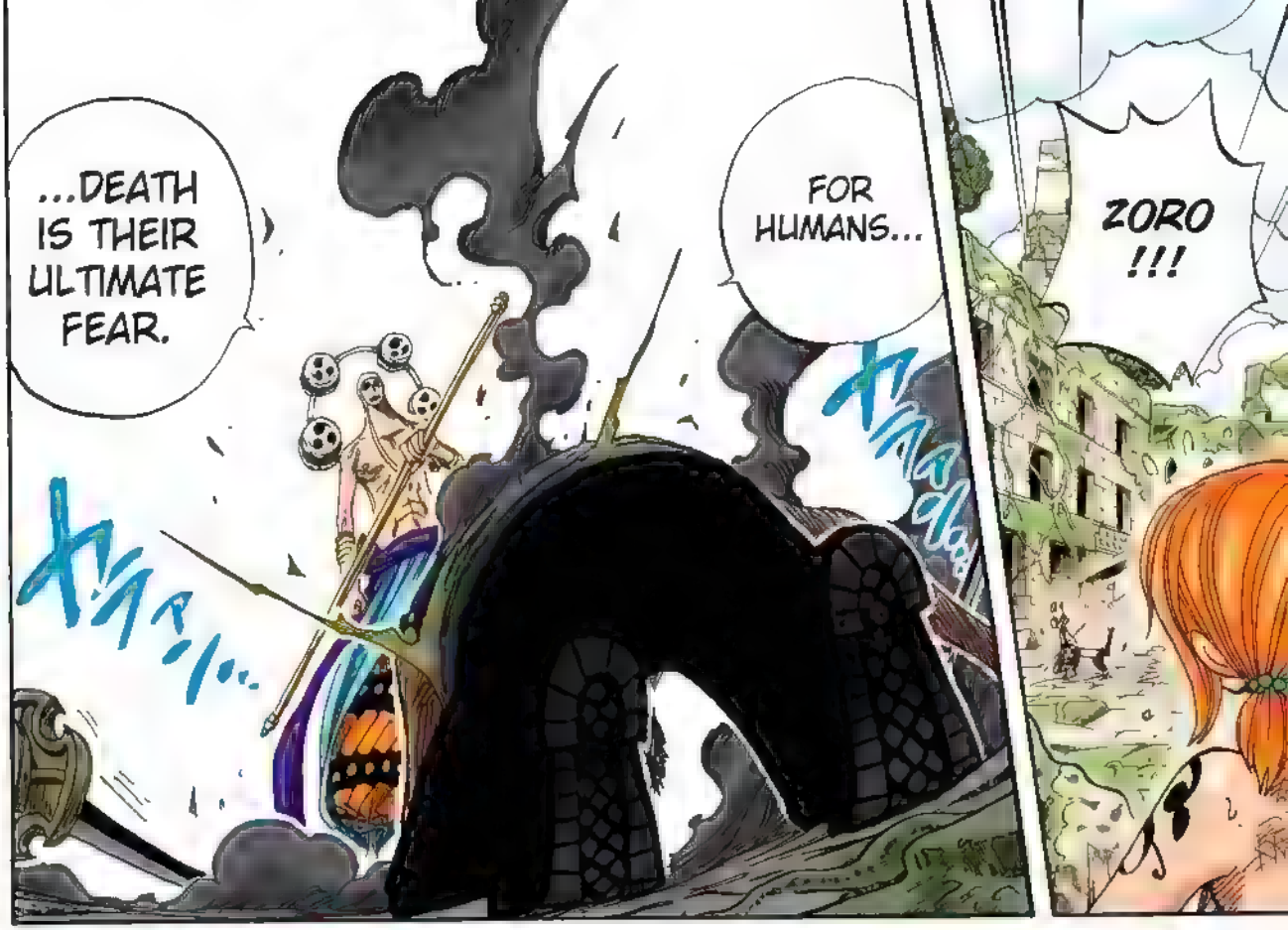

I HEARD THUNDER. THE AIR MUST'VE EXPANDED AT THE SPEED OF SOUND. IT WAS THAT HOT!
BZZT BZZT

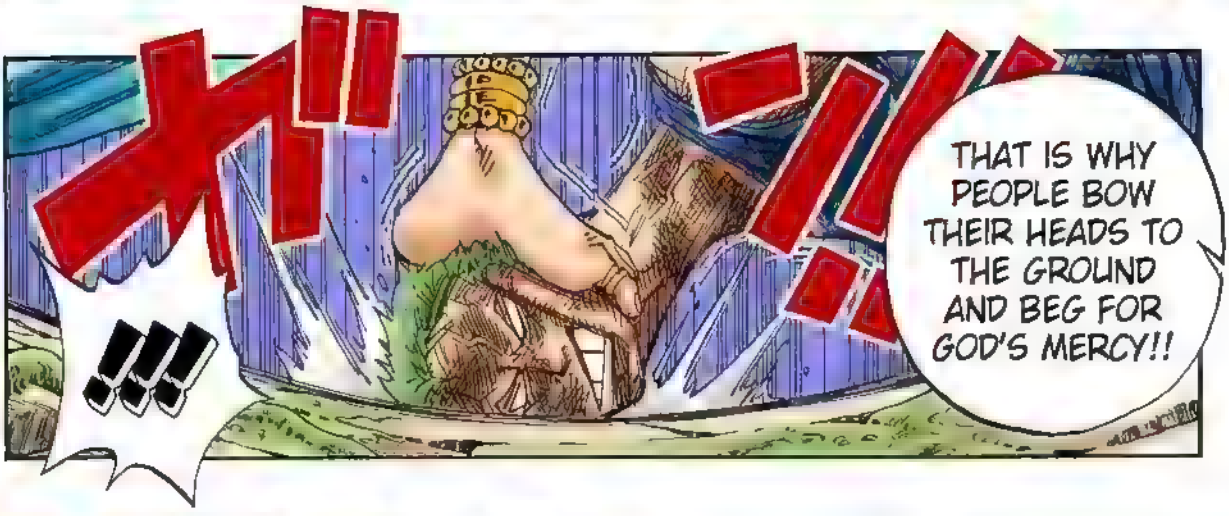
WHO SAID WE'D GO WITH YOU?!

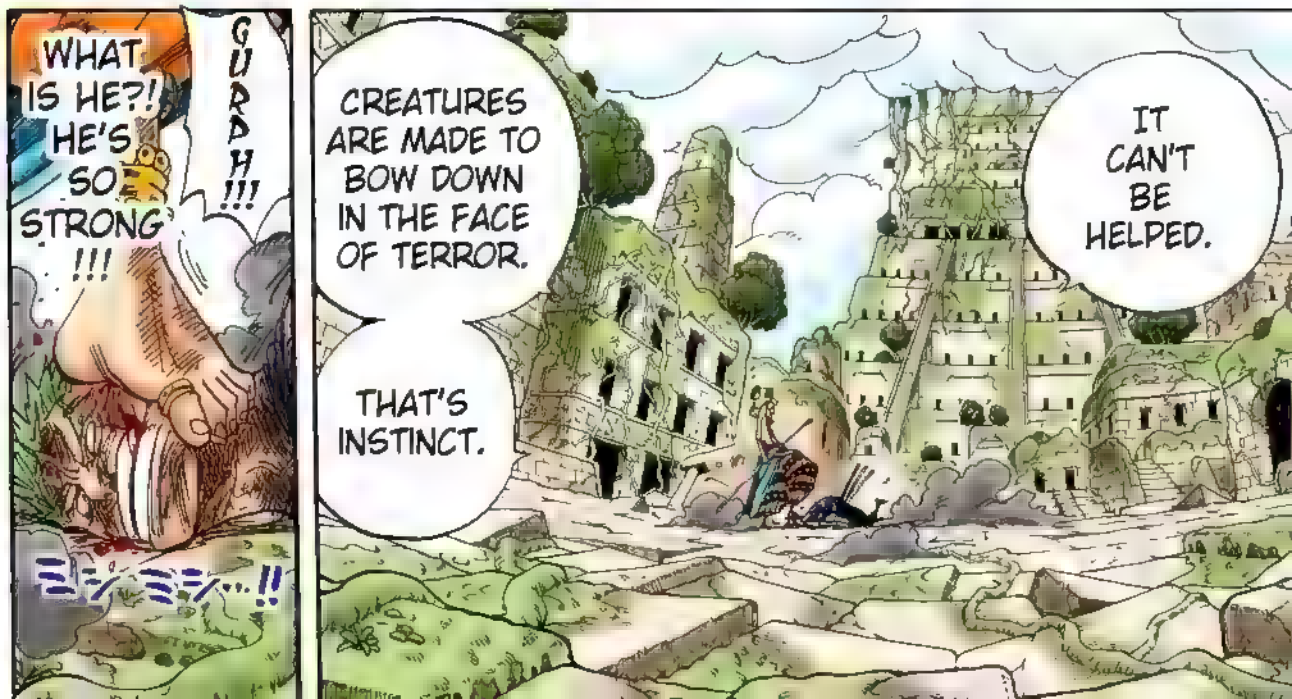

THERE'S NO NEED TO BEHAVE SO MURDEROUSLY.
AS I TOLD YOU, WE'LL NOW BE SHIPPING OUT TO FAIRY VEARTH TOGETHER.
...

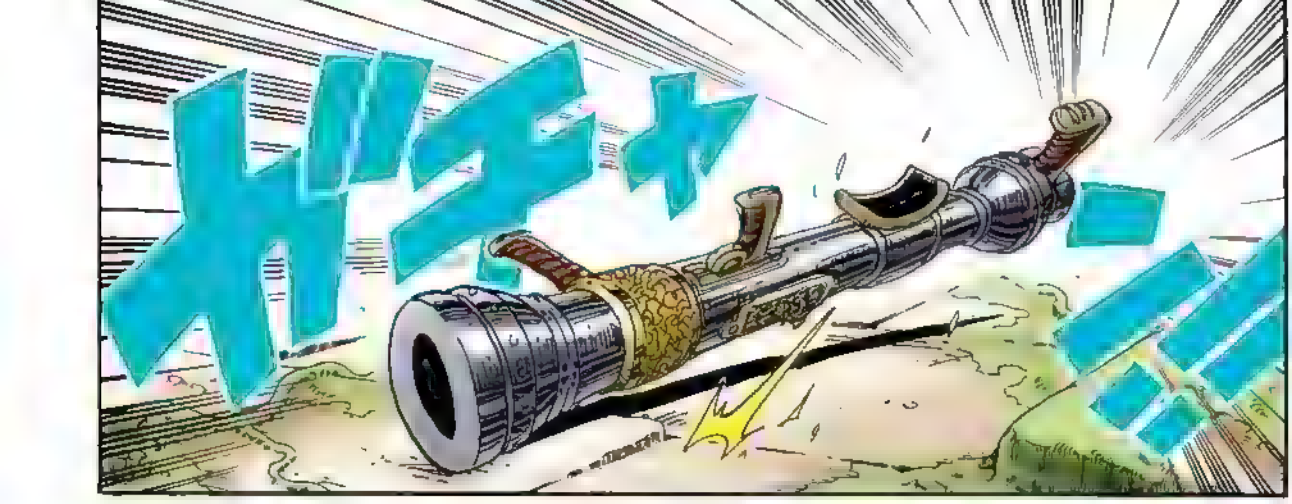
YA HA HA!
TMP!!
AND WHO CARES ABOUT YOUR "WORLD OF DREAMS"!
...ABOUT GOD'S RULES!!
I'LL HAVE TO TEACH YOUR BODY A LESSON...
DON'T DO IT, ZORO! HE'S TOO STRONG!!
!!

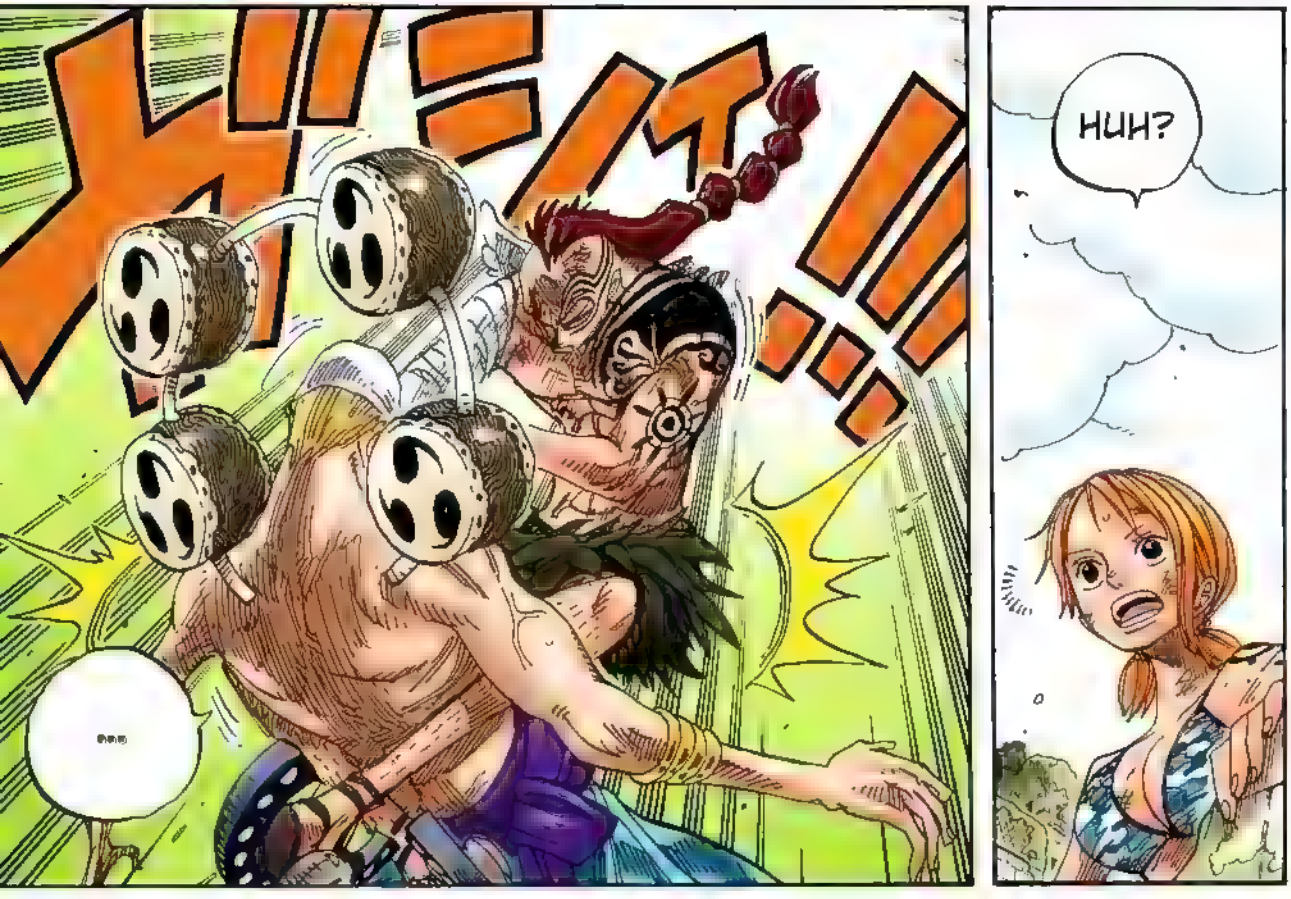
...UTTER DESPERATION.
IN THE FACE OF OVERWHELMING POWER, ONE CAN FEEL...
HOWEVER MUCH YOU STRUGGLE, YOU WON'T BE ABLE TO FIGHT ME.
...!!!
...IS NOT UNLIKE DEATH.
HAVING ALL OF YOUR HOPES SHATTERED...
ARGH !!
HUH ?!
ARGH !!!

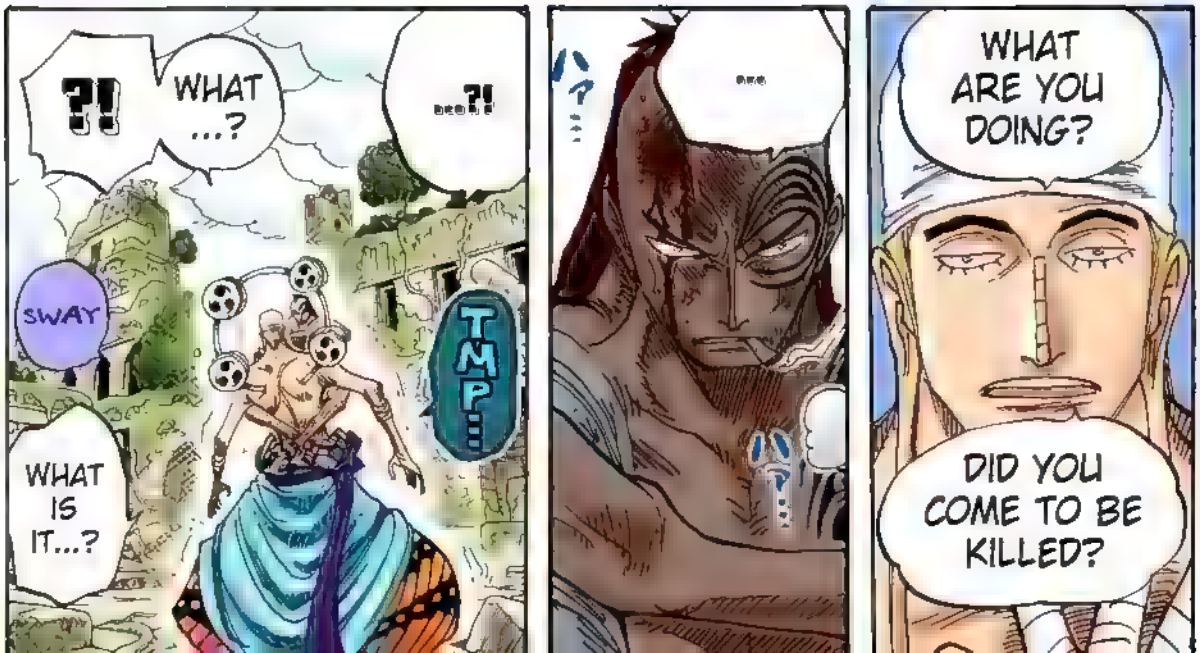

...DEATH IS THEIR ULTIMATE FEAR.
FOR HUMANS...
ZORO !!!


!!!
THAT IS WHY PEOPLE BOW THEIR HEADS TO THE GROUND AND BEG FOR GOD'S MERCY!!

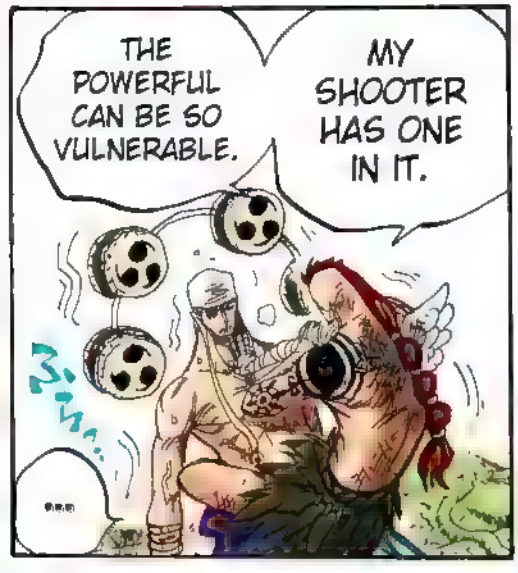

WHAT IS HE?! HE'S SO STRONG !!!
GURAH !!!
CREATURES ARE MADE TO BOW DOWN IN THE FACE OF TERROR.
THAT'S INSTINCT.
IT CAN'T BE HELPED.

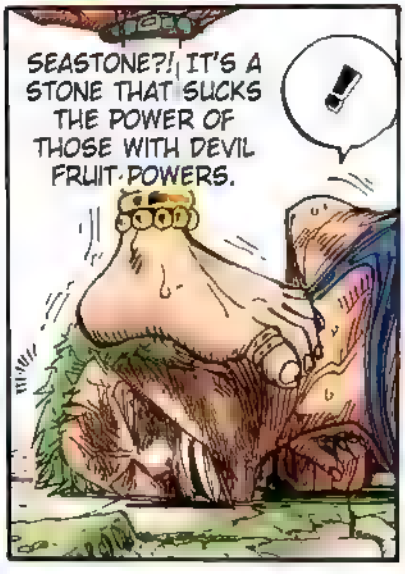

ガチャ


ガラ イ!!!
...
HUH?

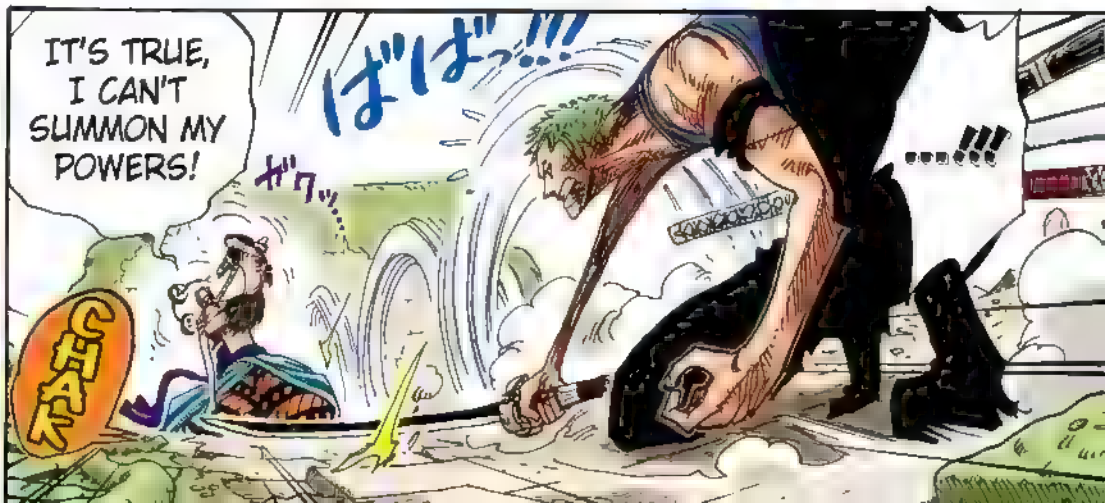

?!
WHAT ...?
...?!
SWAY
TMP...
WHAT IS IT...?
...
ハァ...
WHAT ARE YOU DOING?
DID YOU COME TO BE KILLED?

...WHAT A SEA-STONE IS, ENEL?!
DO YOU KNOW...
ドン!!


THE POWERFUL CAN BE SO VULNERABLE.
MY SHOOTER HAS ONE IN IT.
ふふ...
...


SEASTONE?! IT'S A STONE THAT SUCKS THE POWER OF THOSE WITH DEVIL FRUIT POWERS.
!

...
.


IT'S TRUE, I CAN'T SUMMON MY POWERS!
ばばっ!!!
ガクッ...
CHAK
...!!!

!!!
SHUT UP! I AM HAPPY TO DIE...
STOP...
...IF I CAN TAKE YOU WITH ME!
WHAT IS YOUR OBJECTION? DON'T YOU WANT FAIRY VEARTH TOO?!
STOP IT. IT'S A REJECT DIAL, ISN'T IT? IT WILL KILL YOU TOO.
DIE!
REJECT !!!
?!!!

ボッゴォォ…!!
…!!!
メキ メキメキ…
HOLD THE TRUTH IN YOUR HEART.
WE ARE THE ONES WHO WEAVE HISTORY.
KEEP YOUR MOUTH SILENT.

YES, WE WON.
DID WE WIN?
THE WARRIORS OF SHANDORA AND THOSE WHO SOUGHT TO CLAIM THE STONE FOUGHT IN BATTLE.
IT GOES BACK 800 YEARS.
THE PONE-GLYPH?
SO THEY ARE OUR ANCESTORS...
...BECAME THE SILENT PROTECTORS OF THE GREAT PONEGLYPH AND THE CITY'S RUINS.
THE SURVIVORS OF THAT BATTLE...
BUT SURVIVORS WERE FEW, AND THE SACRIFICES TOO MANY.
IT WAS TAKEN FROM US!!
OUR ANCESTORS GAVE SO MUCH TO PROTECT IT.
...AND WAS CLAIMED BY THE PEOPLE OF THAT LAND.
BUT 400 YEARS AGO, THE ISLAND FLEW UP TO SKYPIEA...

UPPER YARD IS OUR HOMELAND.

IT ALSO BEARS THE GREAT HISTORY OF A LAND IN THE SHADOW OF DARKNESS.

EVEN THOUGH WE'RE NOW IN THE SKY...

...WE MUST NOT LET THE MAGNIFICENT LIGHT OF SHANDORA BE EXTINGUISHED!

...

ワァァァァ...

BRING BACK...

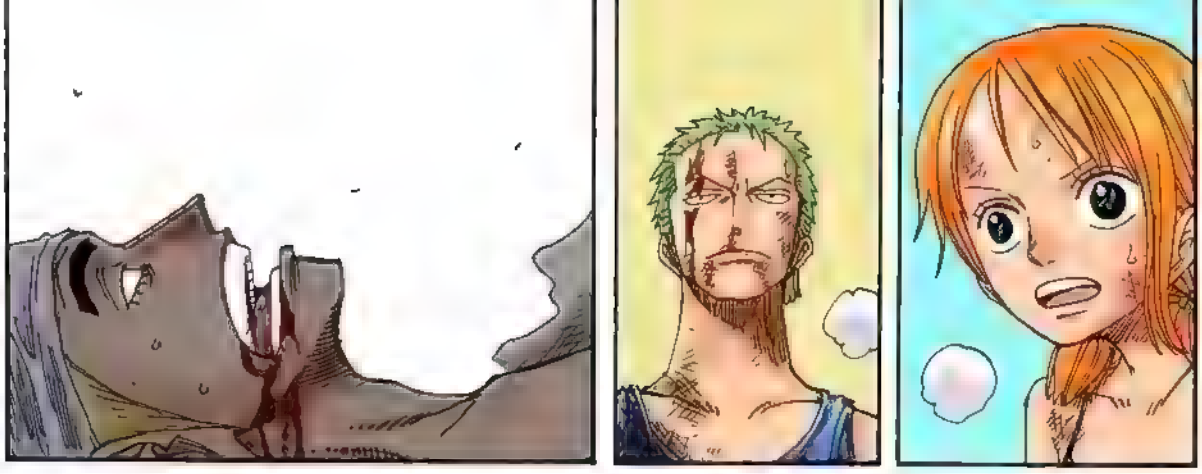
ワァァ アァァ...

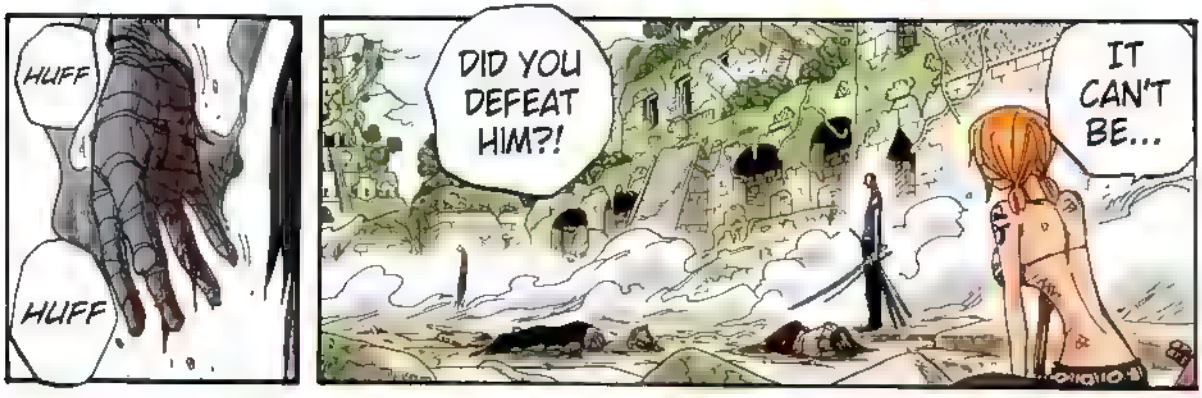
...THE LIGHT OF SHANDORA !!!

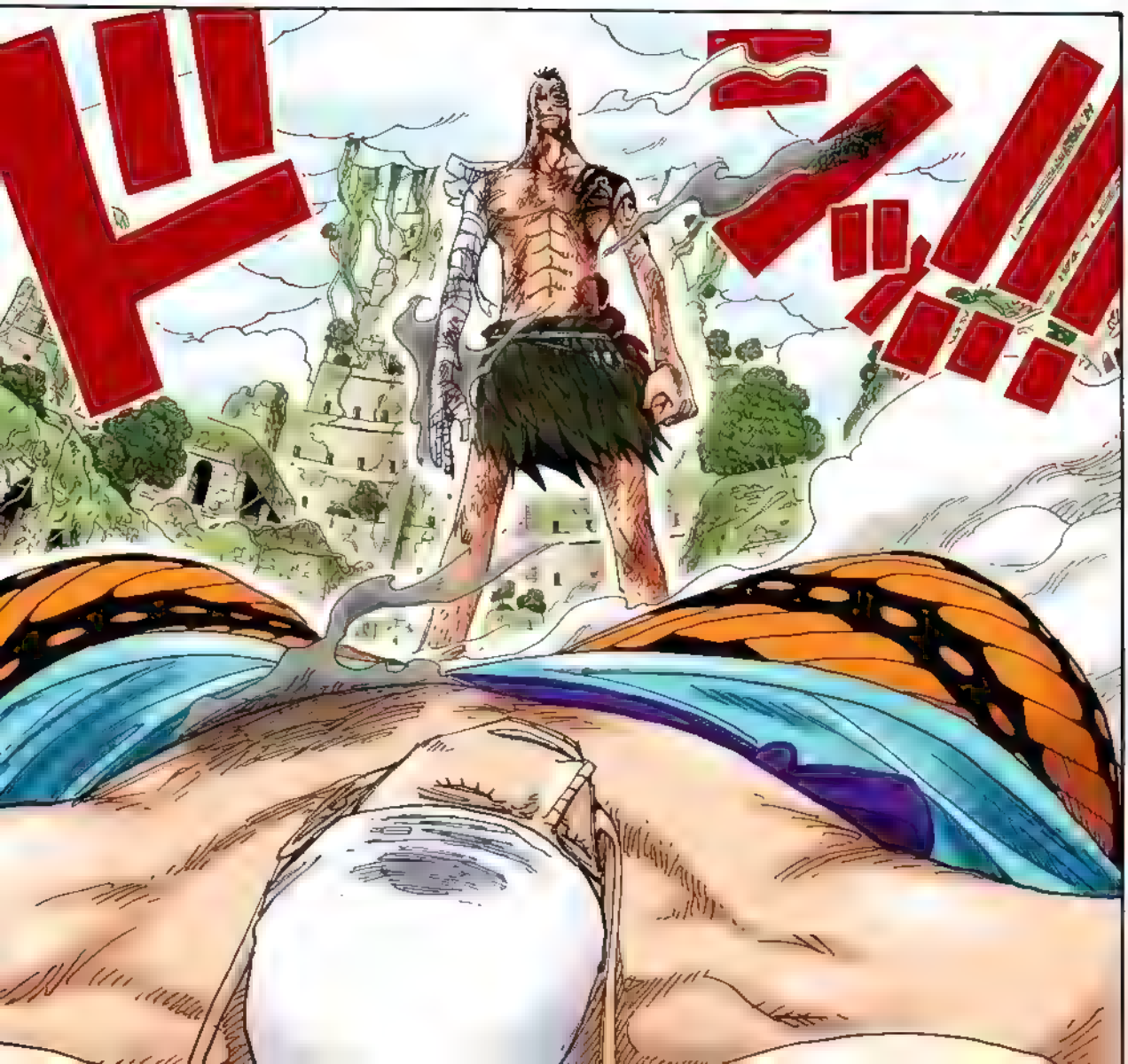
ザザザザザ...

オオオオ...

...

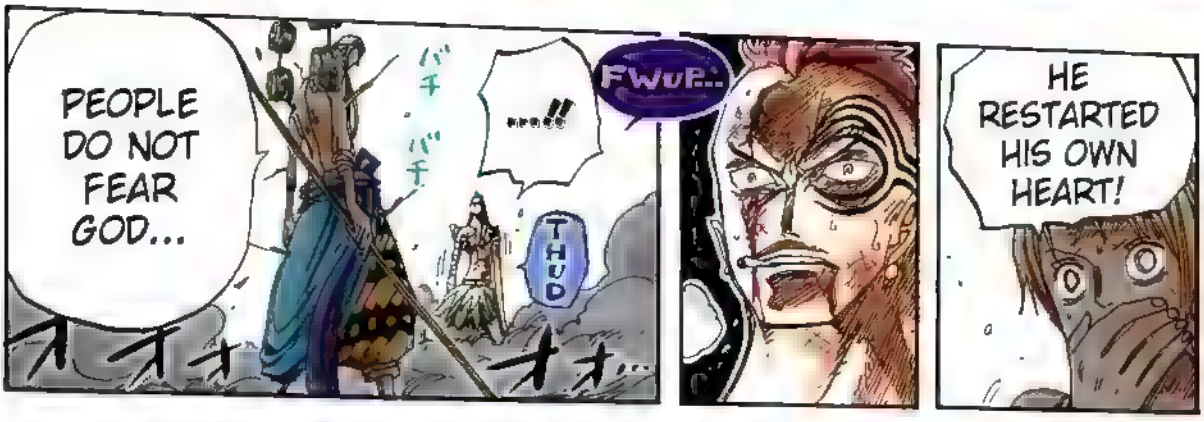



HUFF
HUFF
DID YOU DEFEAT HIM?!
IT CAN'T BE...



WEIRD KNIGHT!
ROBIN!
HUFF... HUFF...
?!!
ドクン
ドクン
BMP
BMP
WHAT...

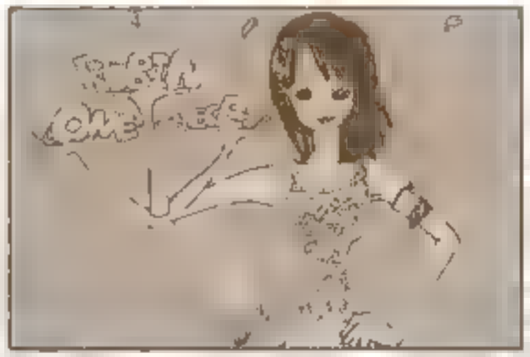
BA-BUMP..
BA-BUMP..
...!
BA-BUMP..


PEOPLE DO NOT FEAR GOD...
バチ バチ
...!!
THUD
オオ...
FWUP..
HE RESTARTED HIS OWN HEART!

...IS GOD.
FEAR...
SWUP
TO BE CONTINUED IN ONE PIECE, VOL. 30!

ONE PIECE

（千葉県　小原孝介さん）



華麗にロビン！

（兵庫県　ミ～ヤジマ～ノ～ジョ～ミさん）

教えたのかよ…(汗)!!!

（京都府　安藤悠さん）

ク・ロ・ヒ・ゲだ～!!!

（熊本県　岸田@合格祈願さん）

おれ逃もさ～!!

（東京都　豊島さん）

（埼玉県　平山良海さん）

ゴッドーーーーっ!!!

（広島県　こうすけ（サン）

兄貴を消火中～ってオイ!!

（茨城県　黒酢さん）

グー。

（千葉県　aaa.23.kk♡さん）

（兵庫県　DESIREさん）

怒らすとコワイ人達っ!!

マンガ関係全部←手紙はココへ!!→アニメ関係全部

応募されました文章、イラスト等は、一定期間保管されたあと破棄されます。保管しておきたい場合は、あらかじめコピーをとってからご応募ください。また、掲載時に、名前や住所を掲載したい場合は、その旨を明記してください。ご応募いただきました文面の著作権は、集英社に帰属します。

（静岡県　松下和樹さん）

スカイピアの4神官!!

（福岡県　カズandタクさん）

あの有名なシーンだな。

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
29巻

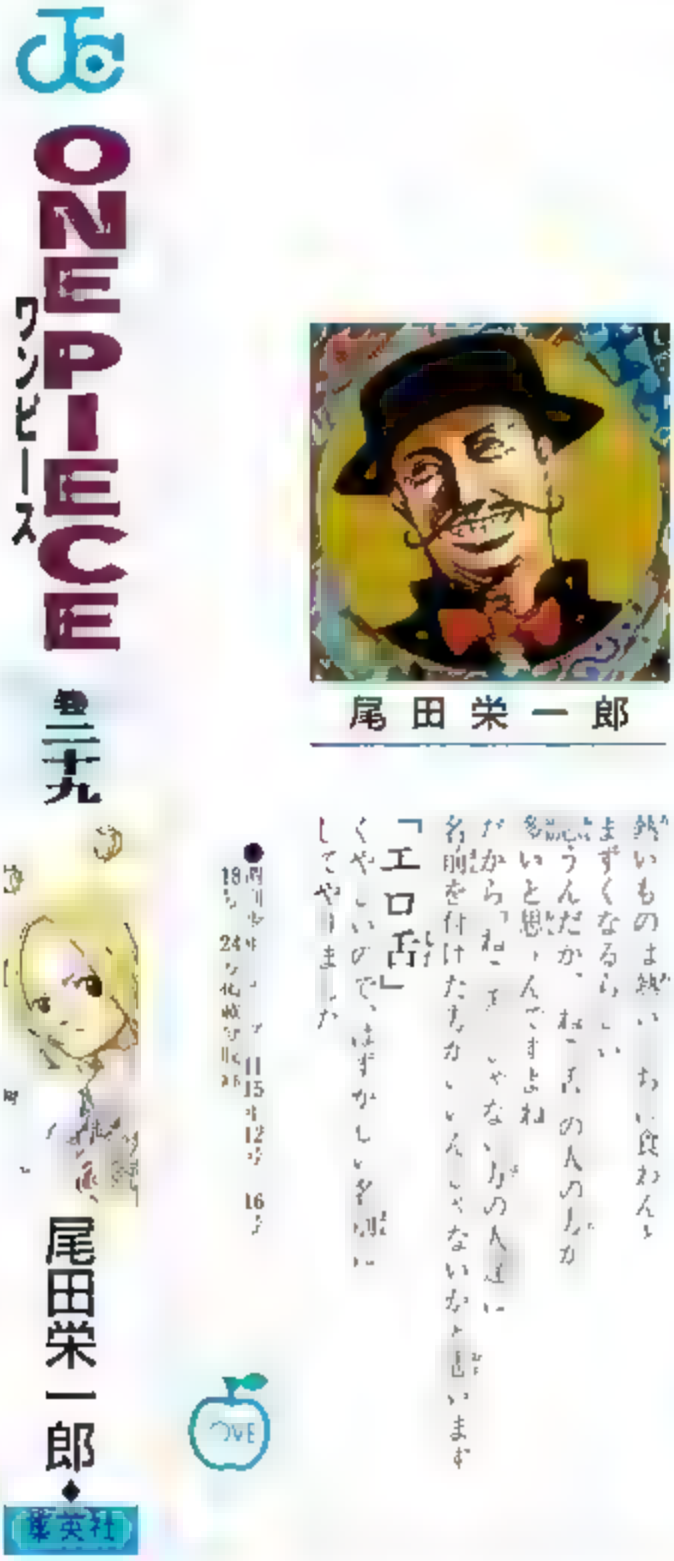
尾田栄一郎
©尾田栄一郎 2003, 2012

初版発行　　2003年
デジタル版発行　2012年

発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。



背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

本体・表紙

ジャンプ・コミックス

集英社

本体・裏表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE

ワンピース

巻三十 "狂想曲(カディッチ)"

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA

I received the following letter:
"Oda Sensei, you're such a weird, irresponsible person."
Just to be clear, I'm always writing silly things in my comments these days, but in my youth there was a boy who was always being praised by all the adults in the neighborhood. He was a genius when it came to schoolwork and was great at every sport.
...That would be my friend Tanaka. Please enjoy volume 30.

-Eiichiro Oda, 2003

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

ONE PIECE VOL. 30
SKYPIEA PART 7

SHONEN JUMP Manga Edition

STORY AND ART BY EIICHIRO ODA

English Adaptation/Megan Bates
Translation/Masumi Matsumoto, HC Language Solutions, Inc.
Touch-up Art & Lettering/HudsonYards
Design/Sean Lee
Editor/Yuki Murashige

ONE PIECE © 1997 by Eiichiro Oda. All rights reserved.
First published in Japan in 1997 by SHUEISHA Inc., Tokyo.
English translation rights arranged by SHUEISHA Inc.

The stories, characters and incidents mentioned in this publication are entirely fictional.

No portion of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means without written permission from the copyright holders.

Printed in the U.S.A.

Published by VIZ Media, LLC
P.O. Box 77010
San Francisco, CA 94107

10 9 8 7 6
First printing, February 2010
Sixth printing, August 2016

www.viz.com

RATED T FOR TEEN
PARENTAL ADVISORY
ONE PIECE is rated T for Teen and is recommended for ages 13 and up. This volume contains fantasy violence and tobacco usage.
ratings.viz.com

THE WORLD'S MOST POPULAR MANGA
SHONEN JUMP
www.shonenjump.com

JUMP COMICS

Vol. 30
CAPRICCIO

おだえいいちろう
尾田栄一郎
EIICHIRO ODA

THE STORY OF ONE PIECE

Volume 30

Monkey D. Luffy started out as just a kid with a dream: to become the greatest pirate in history. Stirred by the tales of pirate "Red-Haired" Shanks, Luffy vowed to become a pirate himself. That was before the enchanted Devil Fruit gave Luffy the power to stretch like rubber—at the cost of being unable to swim—a serious handicap for an aspiring sea dog. Undeterred, Luffy set out to sea and recruited some crewmates: master swordsman Zoro, treasure-hunting thief Nami, lying sharpshooter Usopp, the high-kicking chef Sanji, Chopper the walkin' talkin' reindeer doctor, and the mysterious archaeologist Robin.

The Straw Hat pirates reach the island in the sky, Skypiea—a land ruled by the powerful God Enel—but they're charged with trespassing. When the crew gets separated, Luffy, Sanji, and Usopp face the tough trials put up by God's Priests, while the rest discover a shocking secret about their surroundings: mythical Upper Yard was originally part of Jaya Island. A treasure hunt for the island's legendary city of gold is in order, but before they can reach the riches the crew gets caught up in a battle between God's Army and the Shandians, a group of natives fighting to recapture their ancestral land. True to God Enel's prophecy, "In three hours, only five people will remain alive." The Straw Hats are in a fight for survival. But against such an almighty enemy, will they be able to go home in one piece?

God's Army

God Enel

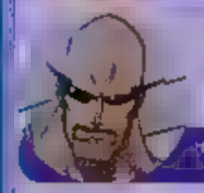
Yama

Skypiea Priests

Satori of the Forest

"Sky Rider" Shura

"Sky Boss" Gedatsu



"Sky Breeder" Ohm

A pirate that Luffy idolizes. Shanks gave Luffy his trademark straw hat.

Red-Haired Shanks

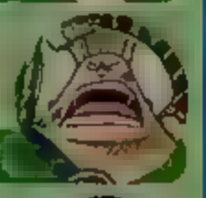
The Shandians

The native inhabitants of Upper Yard. They're fighting to regain control of their homeland, which was seized by

Wyper

Kamakiri

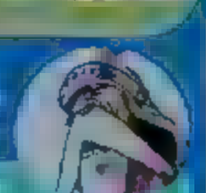
Braham



Genbo

Raki

Aisa

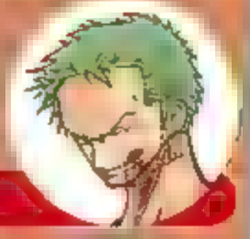


The former God Knight of the Sky

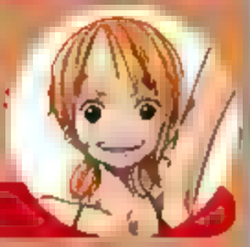
The Straw Hats

Monkey D. Luffy

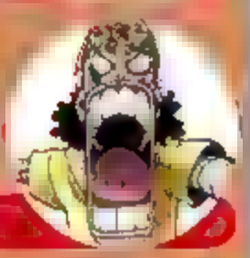
A former bounty hunter and master of the "three-sword style." He aspires to be the world's greatest swordsman.



Roronoa Zoro



Nami



Usopp

ades" Sanji whose dream s to find the legendary

Sanji

Tony Tony Chopper

Nico Robin

—ワンピース—

ONE PIECE

vol.30

Capriccio

CONTENTS

Chapter 276: Shandian Rhythm	7
Chapter 277: Maxim	27
Chapter 278: Conis	47
Chapter 279: Pirate Luffy vs. God Enel	67
Chapter 280: Floating	87
Chapter 281: Deathpiea	107
Chapter 282: Desire	127
Chapter 283: On the Front Line of Rescuing Love	147
Chapter 284: Sorry	166
Chapter 285: Capriccio	187

Chapter 276: SHANDIAN RHYTHM

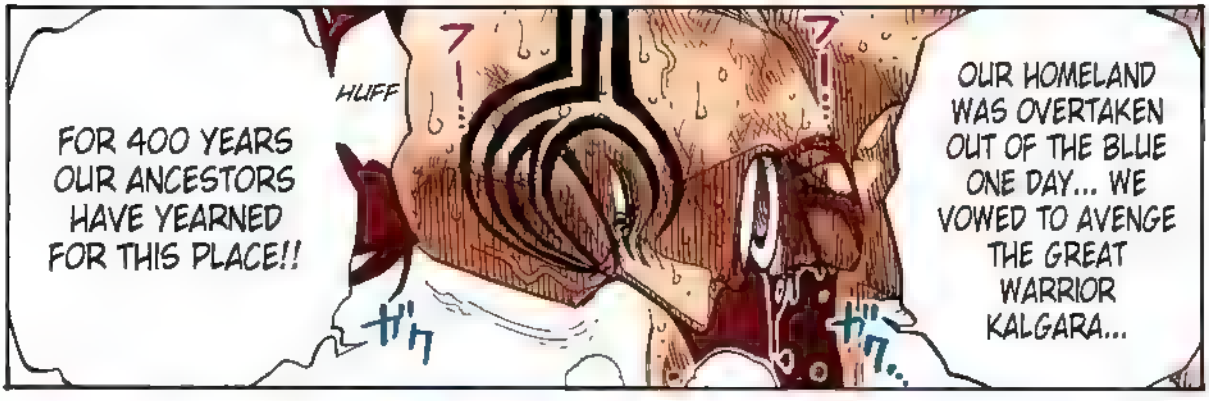
ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH
VOLUME 4: "WRONG GUY"

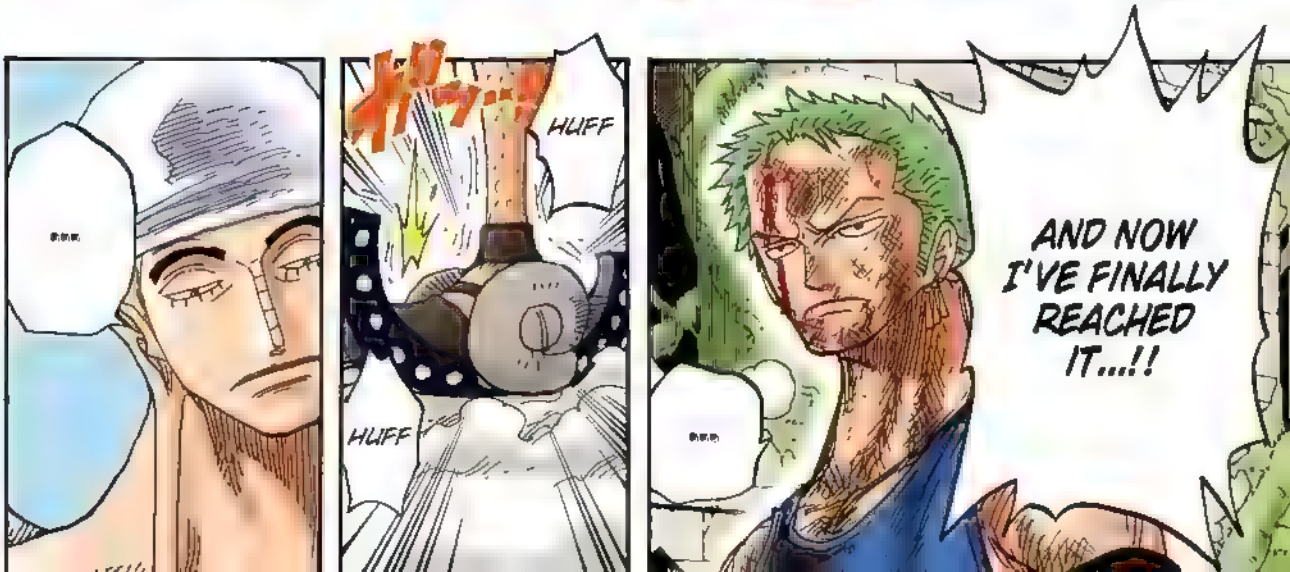
どぉぉぉぉぉぉ…!!

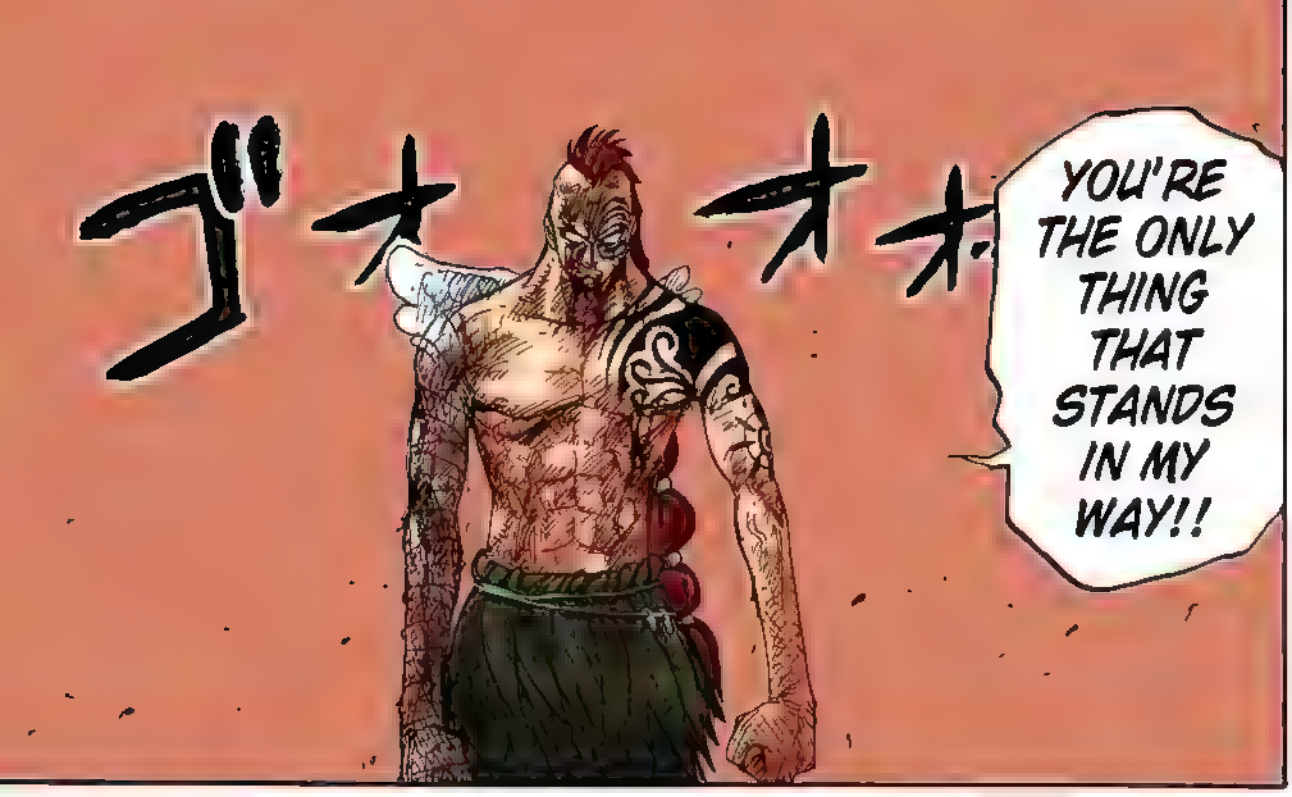
WARRIOR WYPER, I WARNED YOU...
...!!
ハァ…
ハァ…
I TOLD YOU TO STOP.
WHAT IS HE?
HUFF... HUFF...

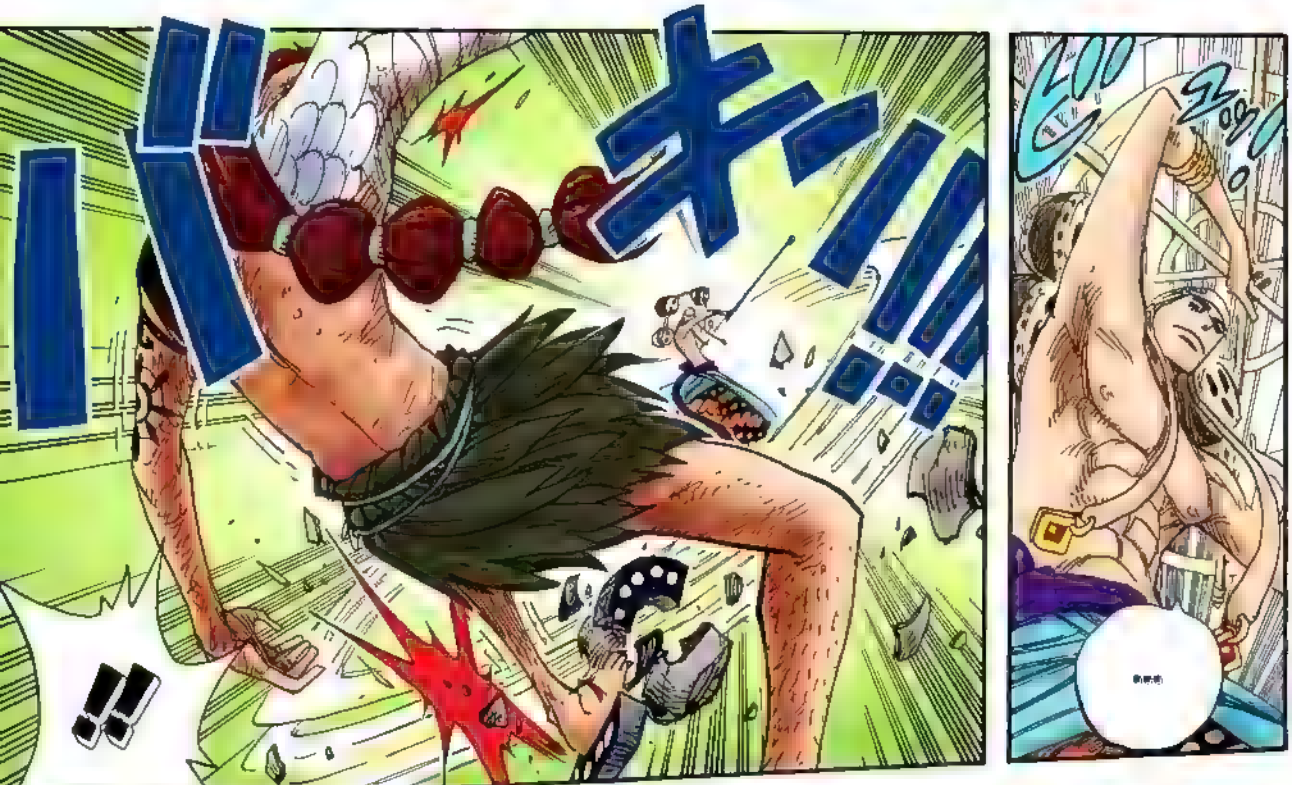
ARGH !!!
MY NAME...
WHAT A SHAME... WARRIOR WYPER...
HMM?
NGH!
HUFF
SEE? I TOLD YOU.
DON'T USE MY NAME IN VAIN!!

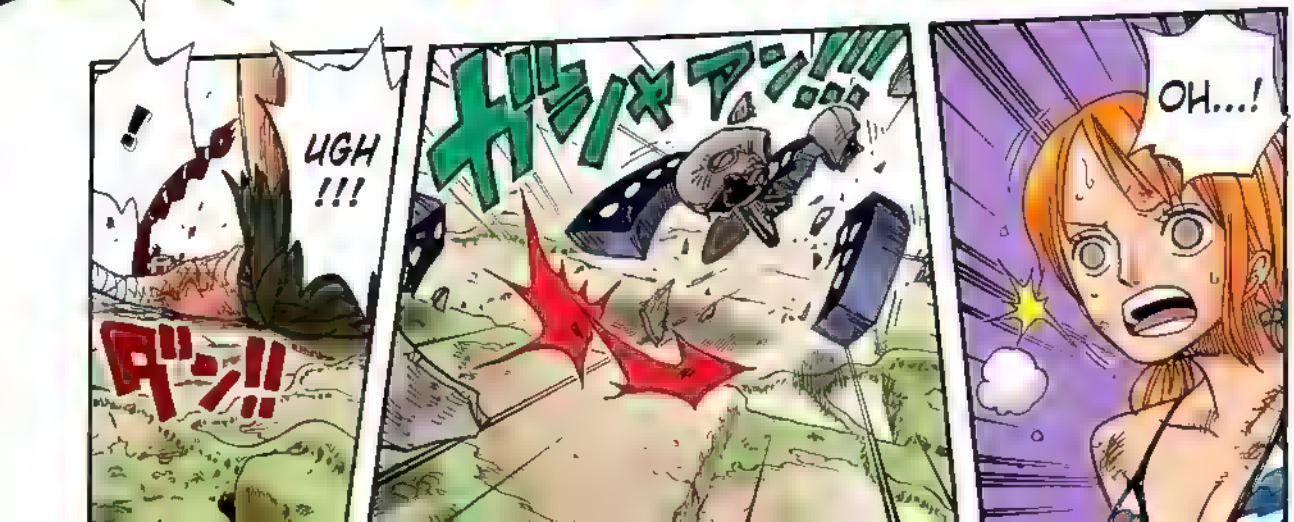
...FOUGHT TO PROTECT THIS CITY!!
HUFF
HUFF
WE ARE THEIR DESCENDANTS...
EIGHT HUNDRED YEARS AGO, THE PROUD SHANDIAN WARRIORS...
HUFF


FOR 400 YEARS OUR ANCESTORS HAVE YEARNED FOR THIS PLACE!!
HUFF
OUR HOMELAND WAS OVERTAKEN OUT OF THE BLUE ONE DAY... WE VOWED TO AVENGE THE GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA...


HUFF
HUFF
AND NOW I'VE FINALLY REACHED IT...!!

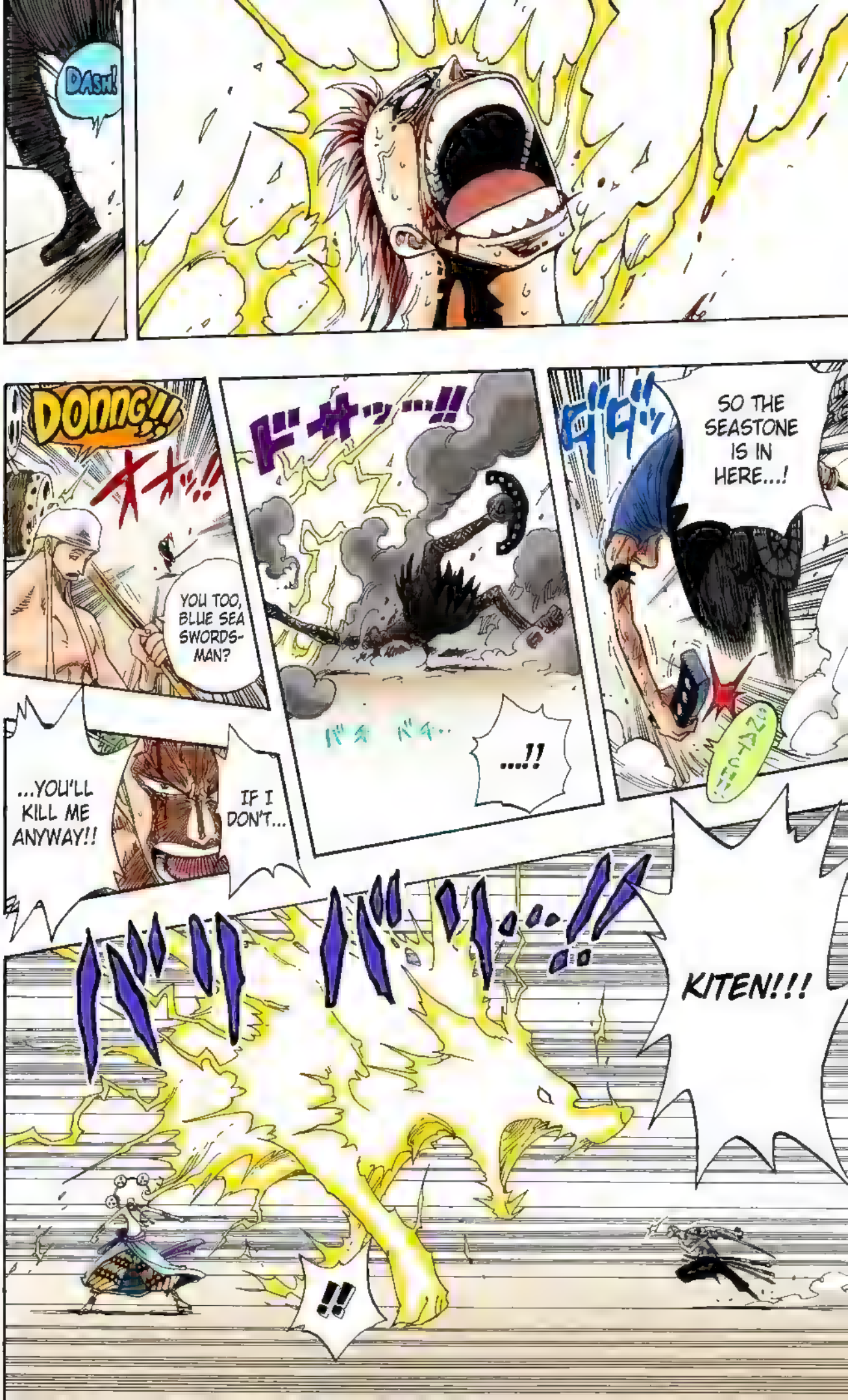

ゴオオオ
YOU'RE THE ONLY THING THAT STANDS IN MY WAY!!


バキ!!!
!!

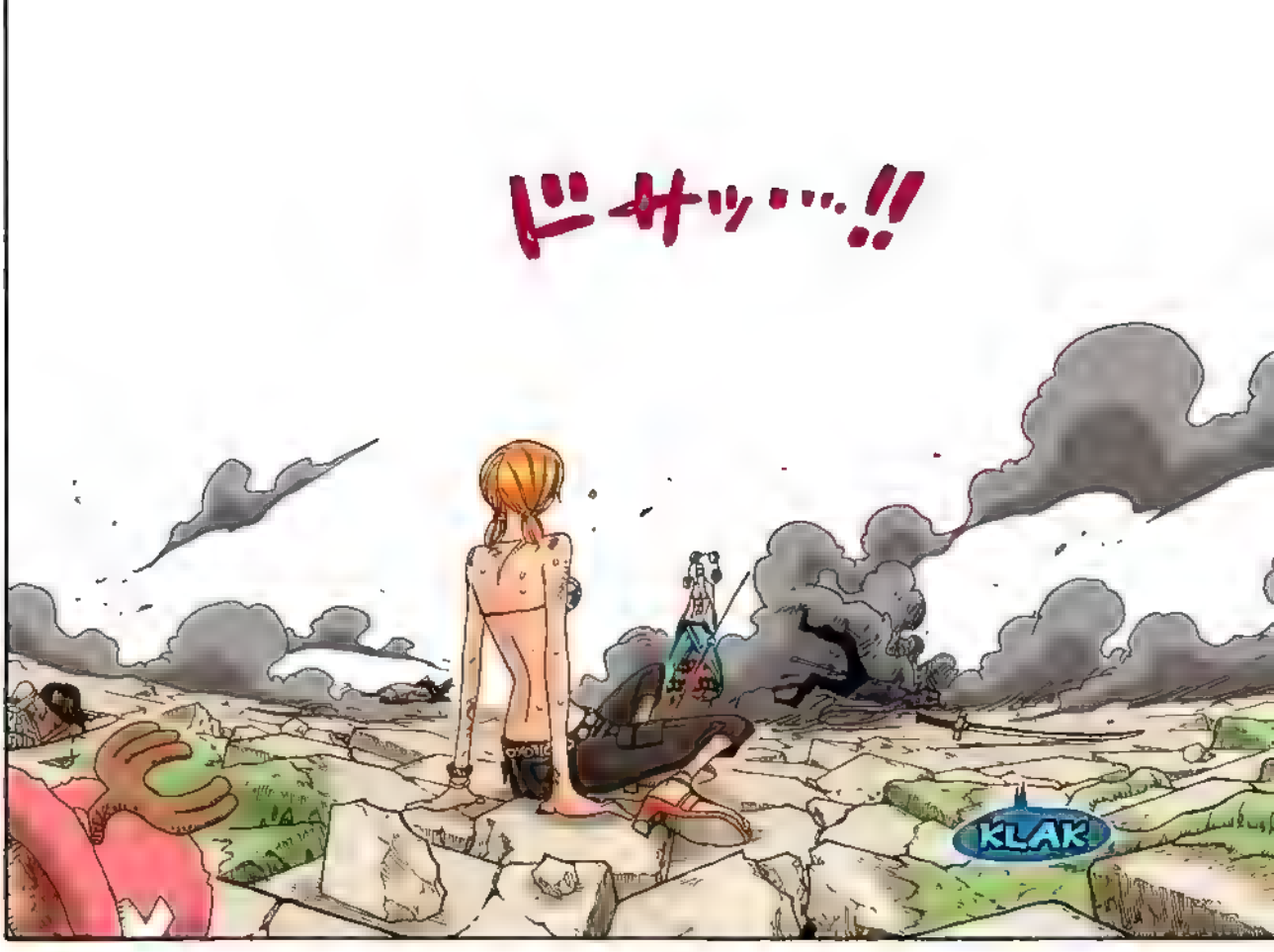

!
UGH !!!
ダン!!
ガシャアン!!!
OH...!

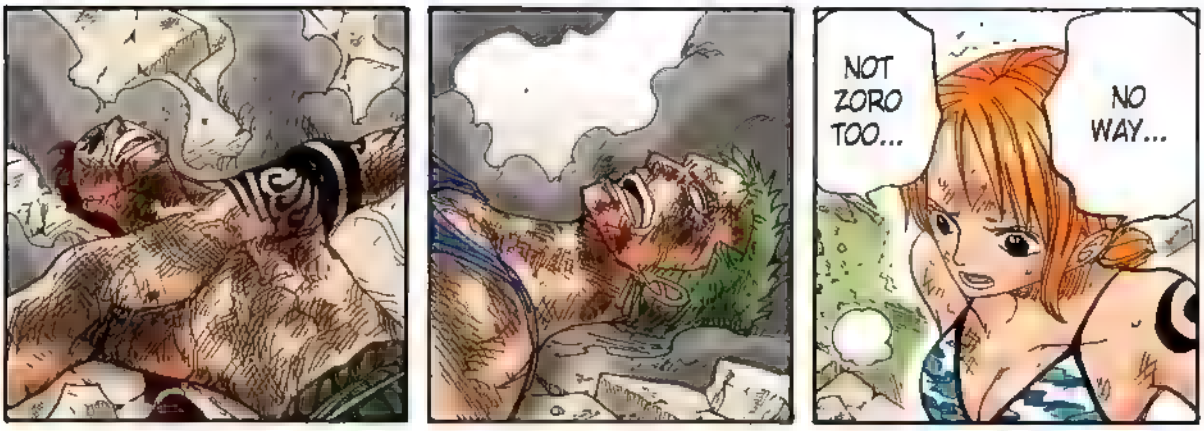
DONNG!!
BUT YOU PICKED THE WRONG OPPONENT...
USING THE REJECT DIAL JUST ONCE WOULD HAVE KILLED A NORMAL PERSON...
I'M IMPRESSED YOU'RE STILL STANDING AFTER DOING IT TWICE.
WHAT YOU DID BACK THERE HURT, WYPER.
YOU DARED TO USE THE SEASTONE.
HINO!!!
バチバチ..!!
30,000,000 VOLT...
THE TAIKO DRUM IS TURNING INTO A BIRD?!

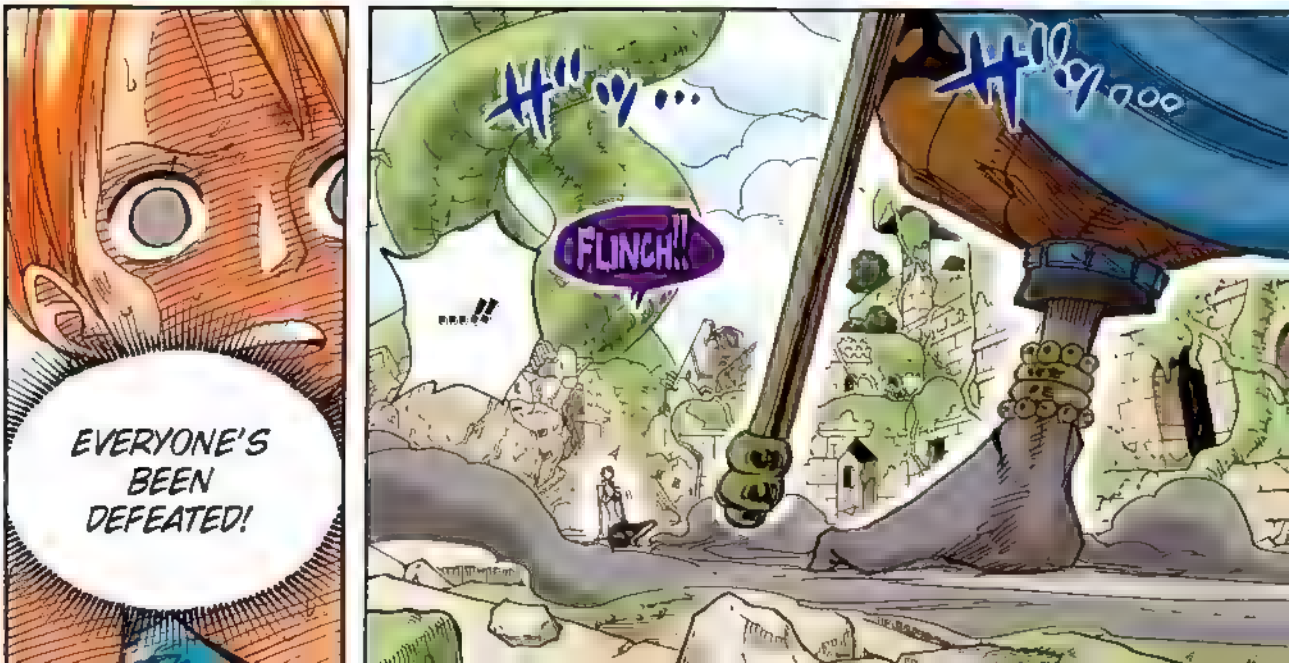
!!!
ゴロゴロゴロ…!!

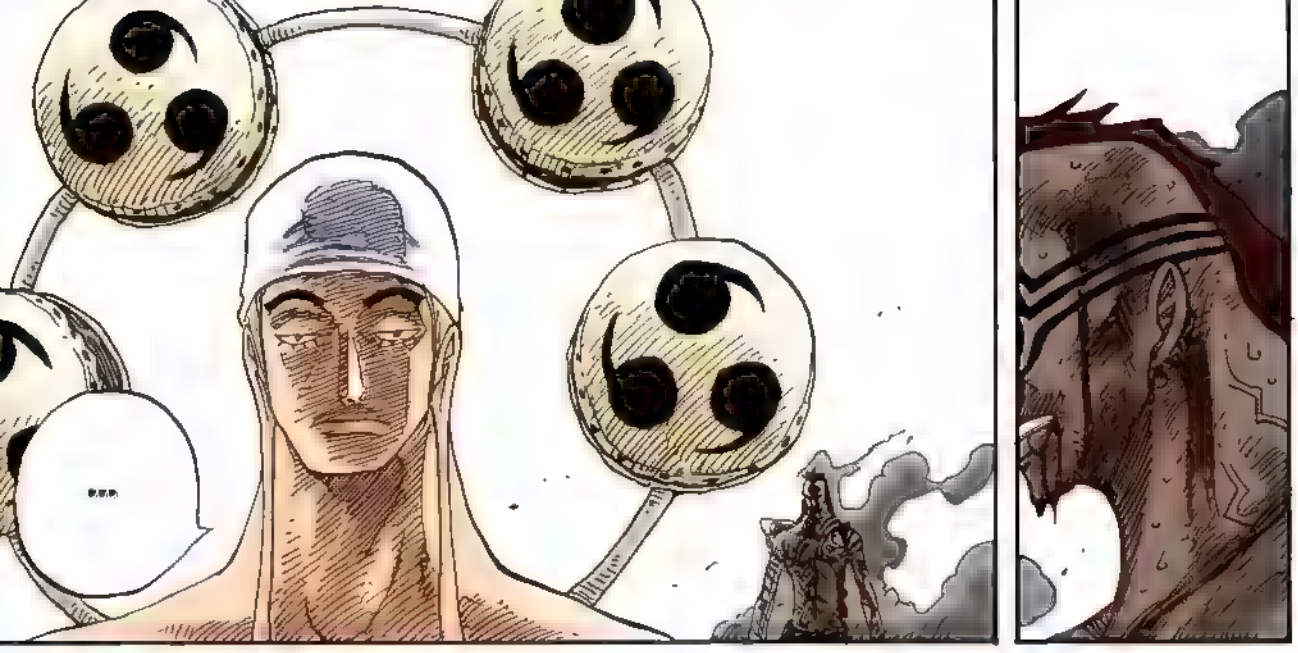

DASH!
DONNG!!
オオッ!!
YOU TOO, BLUE SEA SWORDS-MAN?
ドサッ…!!
…!!
SO THE SEASTONE IS IN HERE…!
…YOU'LL KILL ME ANYWAY!!
IF I DON'T…
KITEN!!!
!!

AGH!!
ZORO!!
GRAAAH!!
UGH ...!


KLAK

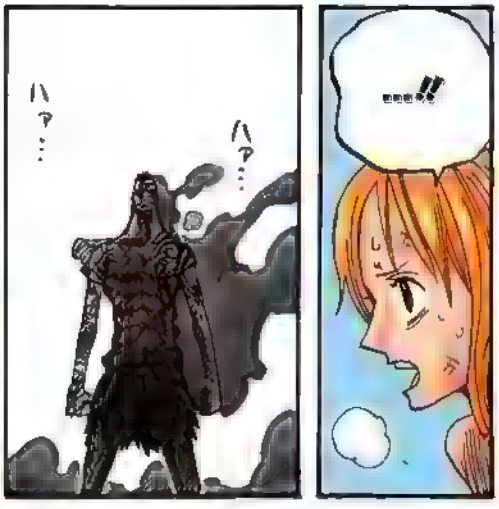

NOT ZORO TOO...
NO WAY...


EVERYONE'S BEEN DEFEATED!
FLINCH!!


...

WHY PERSIST? WHAT REASON DO YOU HAVE TO SUFFER LIKE THIS?
...
YOU'RE GOING TO DIE ANYWAY... YOU MIGHT AS WELL GO EASILY.
WHY DO YOU STAND?

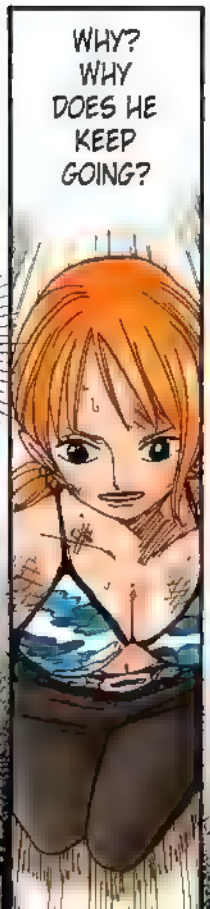
AND SHORTLY YOU'LL BE FALLING BACK DOWN TO THE BLUE SEA, ALONG WITH THIS LAND.
YET YOU'RE THE ONLY WARRIOR WHO'S EVER MADE IT TO THIS POINT.
...
WHY DO YOU STAND?
YOU'RE JUST AN EYESORE NOW.


ハ？…
ハ？…
…!!

THAT'S HOW LONG YOU'VE BEEN FIGHTING TO RECLAIM YOUR HOMELAND...
FOUR HUNDRED YEARS, DID YOU SAY?

FOR MY ANCESTORS !!!

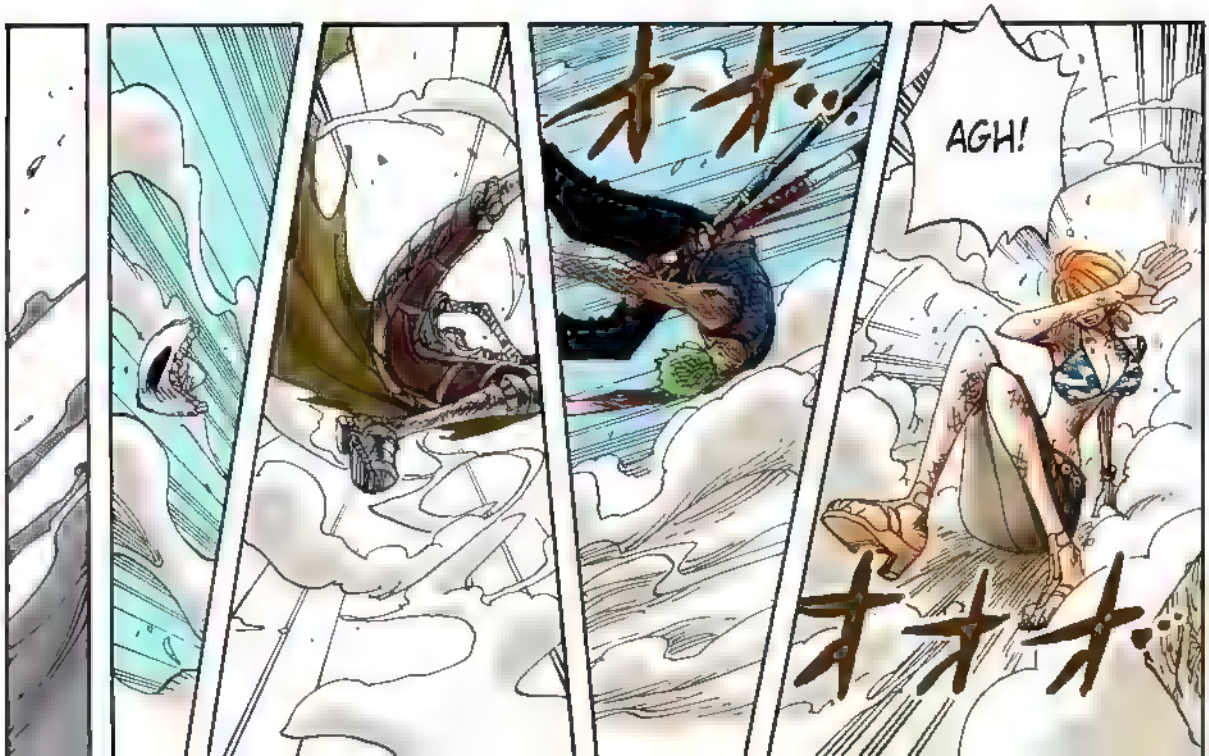
WYPER...
WYPER, COME HERE.
WHAT IS IT?

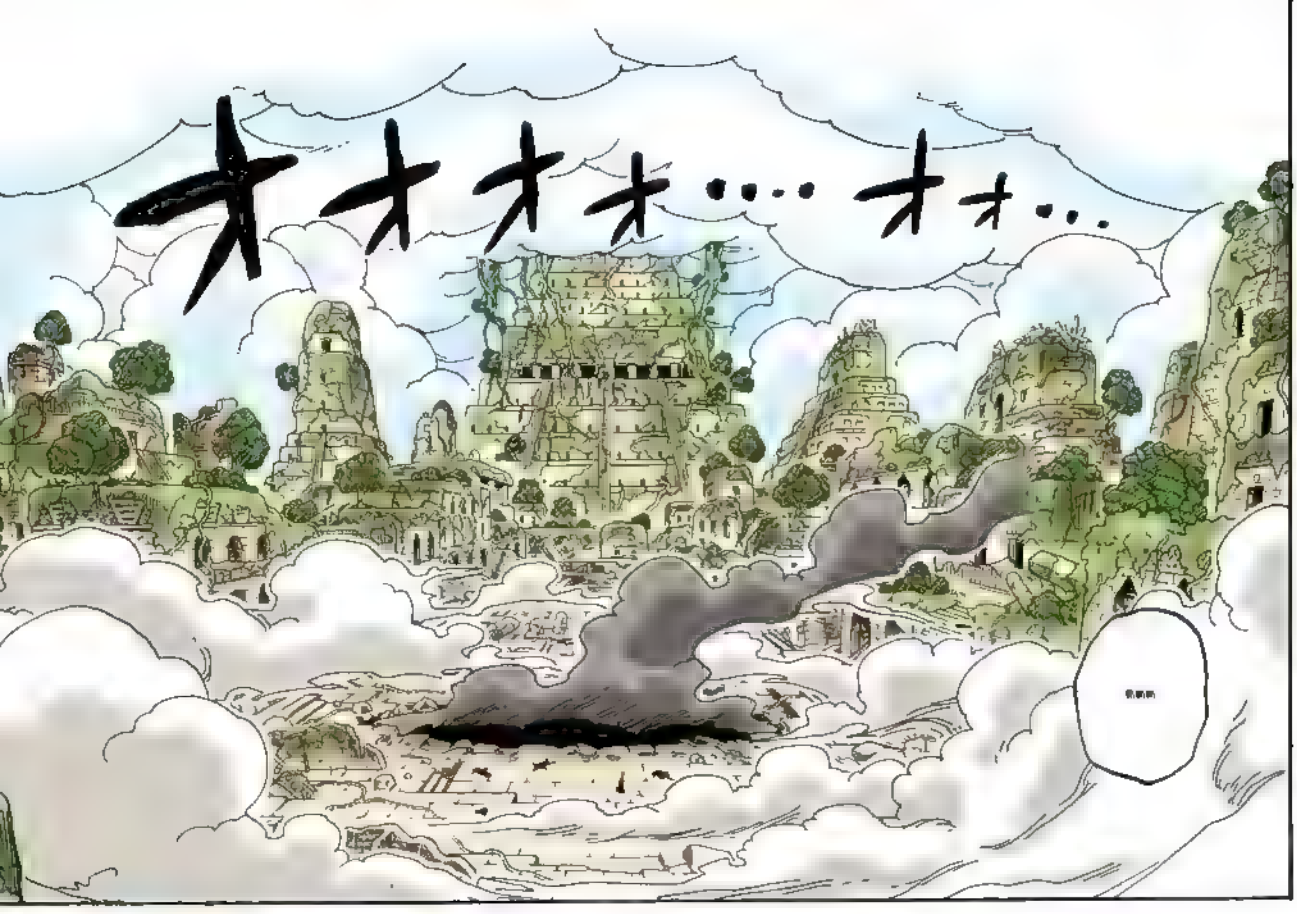

WHY? WHY DOES HE KEEP GOING?

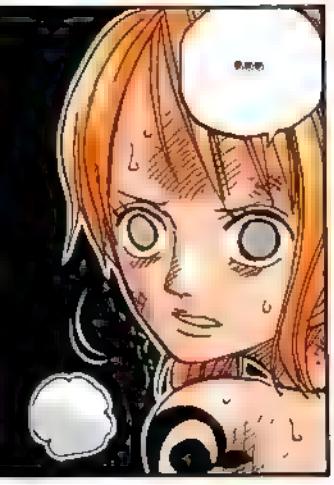
I WAS HOPING FOR A BETTER ANSWER THAN THAT.
YOU'RE PROBABLY BARELY CONSCIOUS ANYMORE.

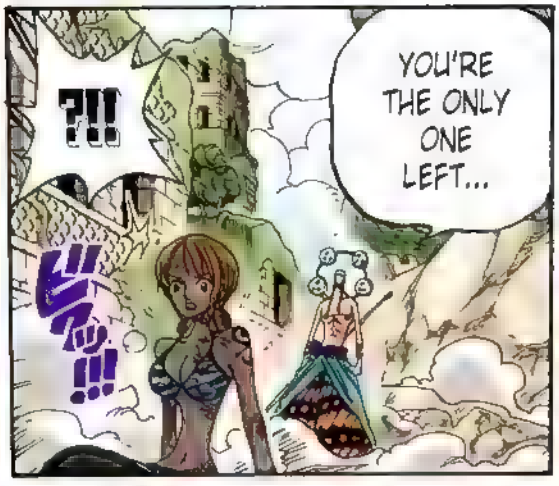
THAT'S RIGHT. AND IT'S THAT REASON THAT WAS MOST IMPORTANT TO KALGARA.
ONE MORE REASON?
...
...HAD ONE MORE REASON...
YOUR ANCESTOR, THE GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA...
...FOR WANTING TO TAKE BACK HIS HOME-LAND.
GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA HAD...
LISTEN...

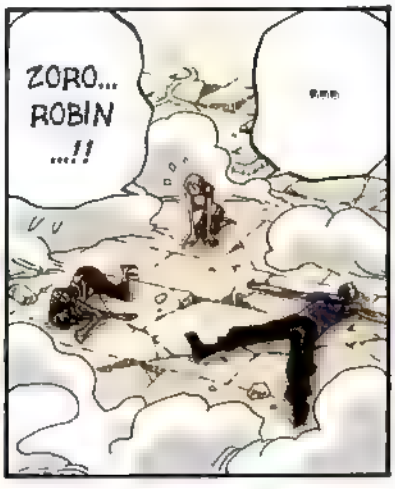
EL THOR !!!
?!!

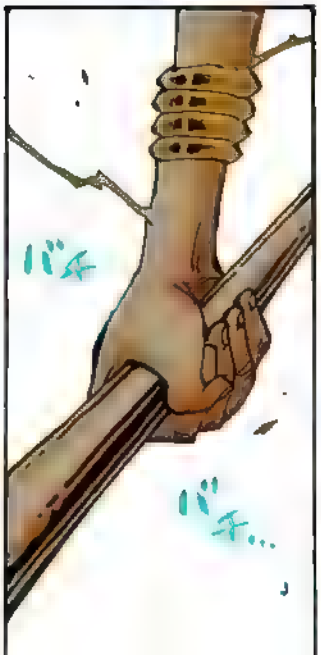

AGH!

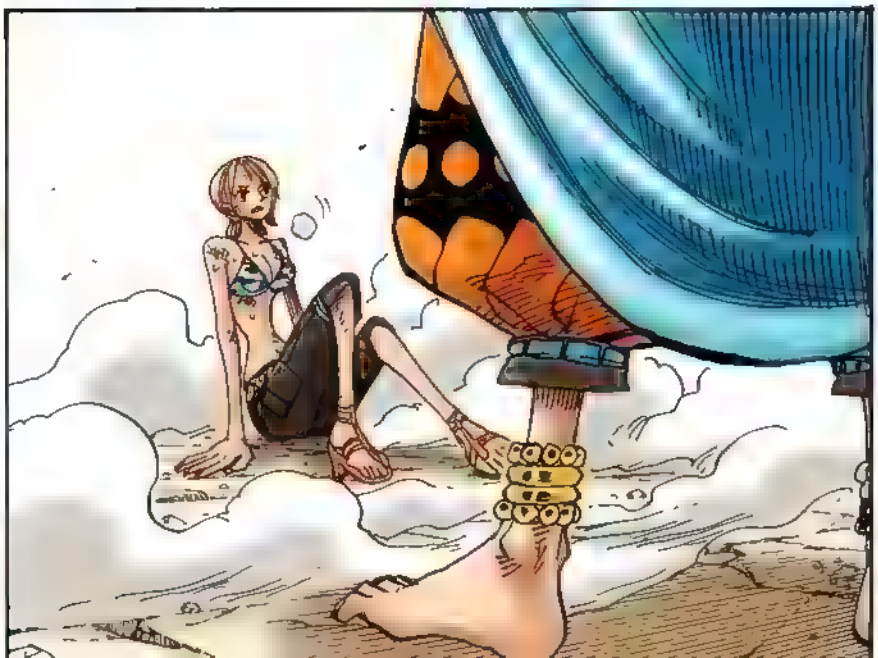

オオオォ…オォ…
…

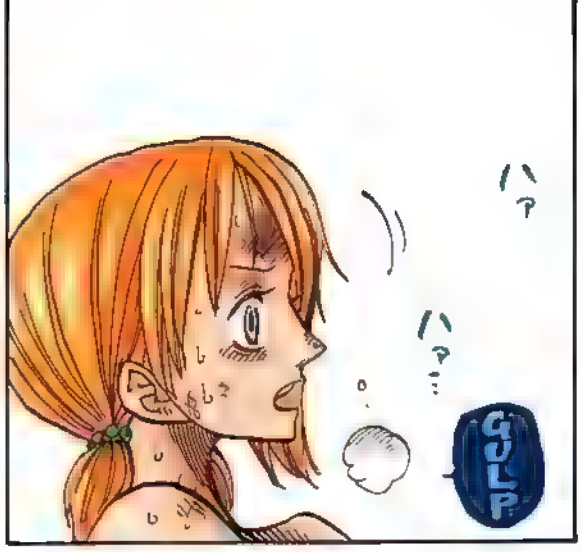

…

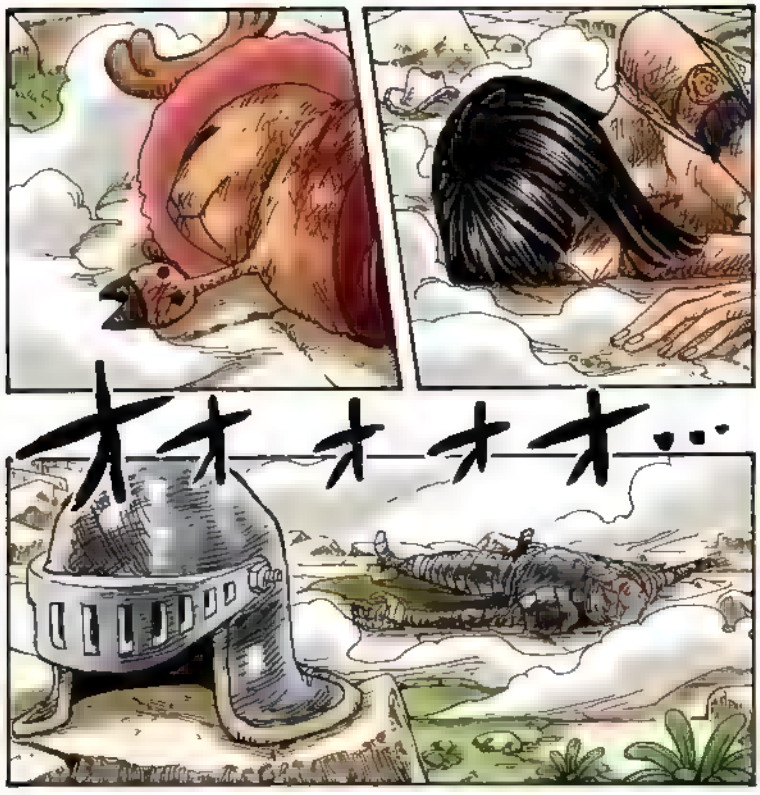

?!!
ビクッ!!!
YOU'RE THE ONLY ONE LEFT...

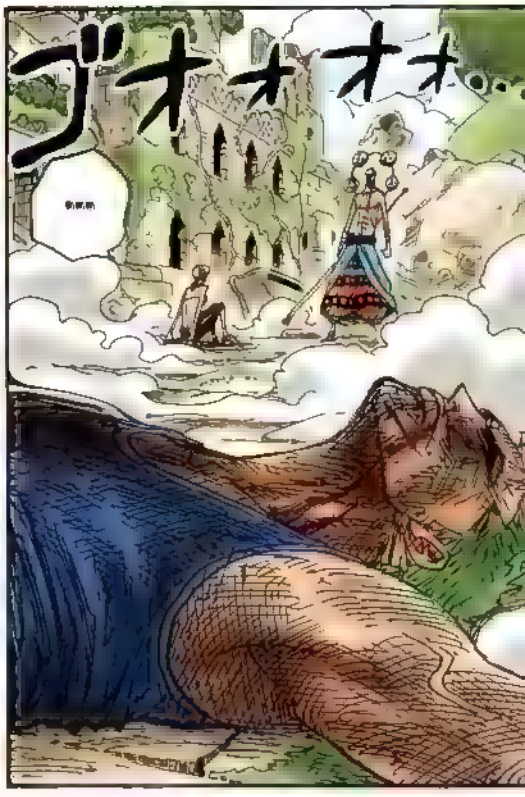

ZORO... ROBIN ...!!
…


バキ
バキ…



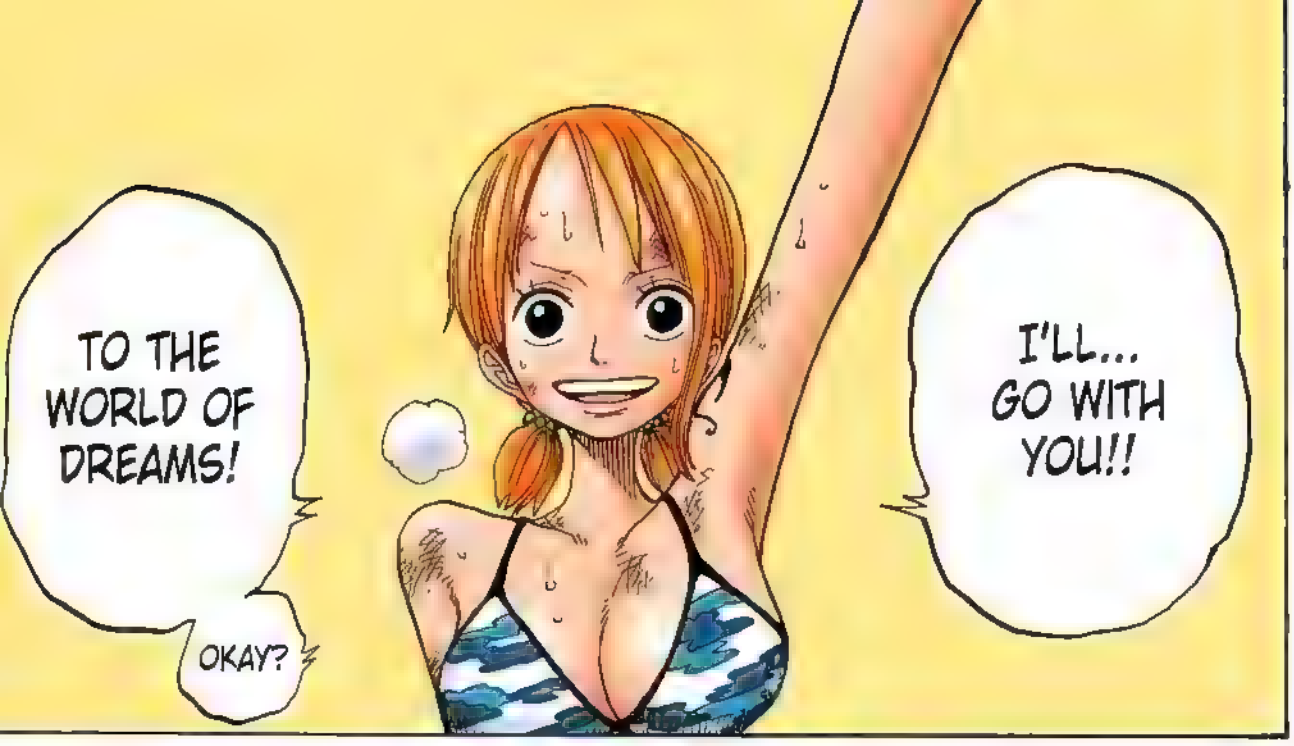

ハ？
ハ？？
GULP

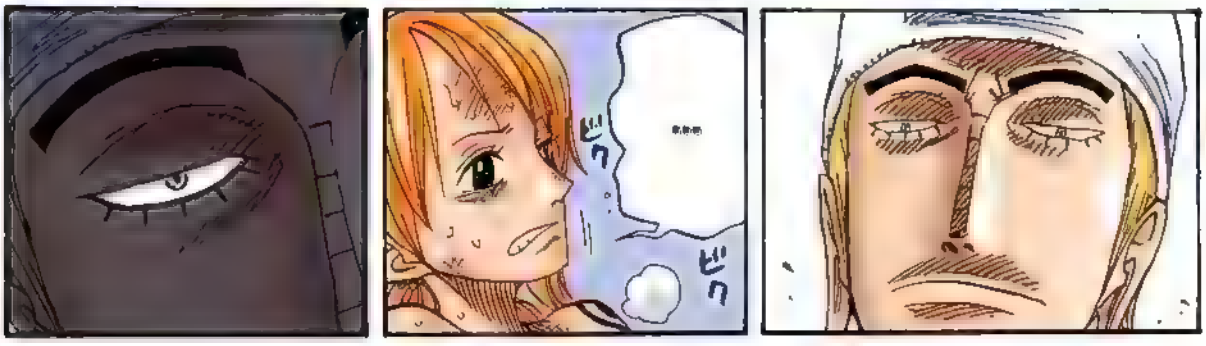

オオオオオ…


ゴオオオオ…
…

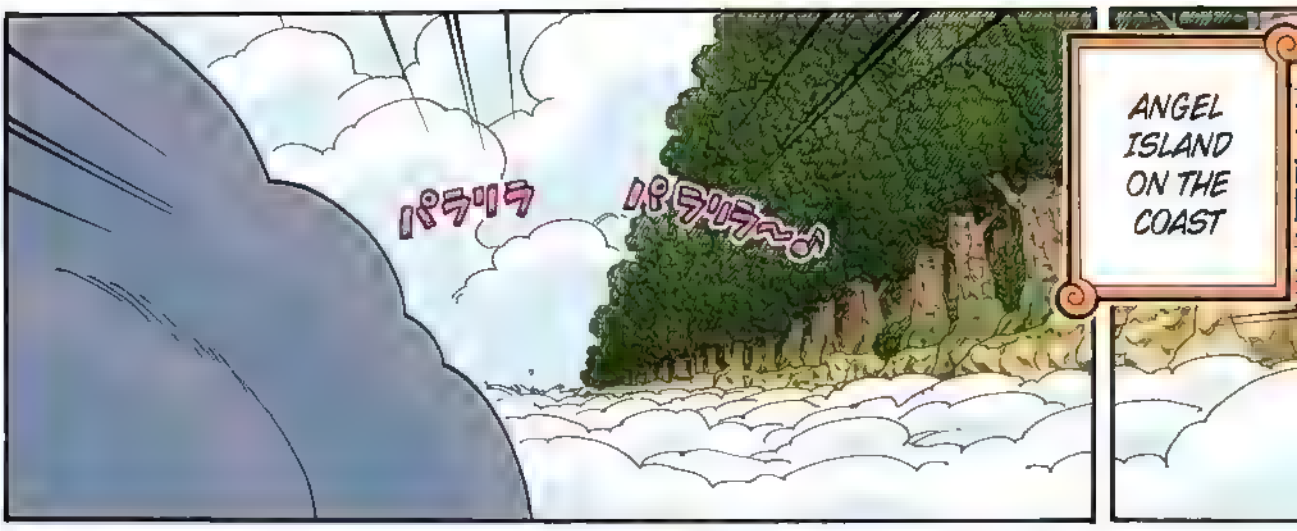
…

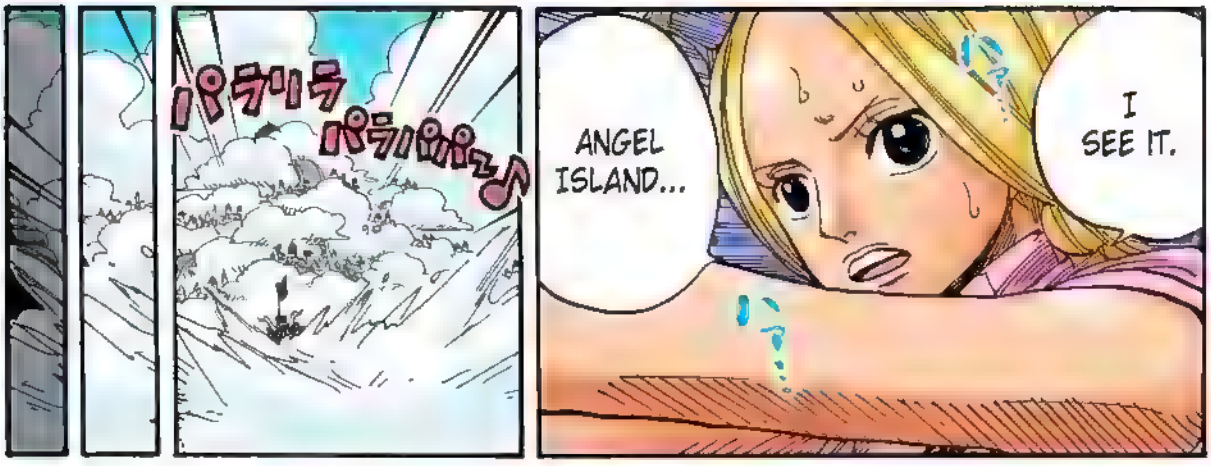
PLEASE... UH... TAKE ME WITH YOU!!!
!
HUFF... I...
UH...

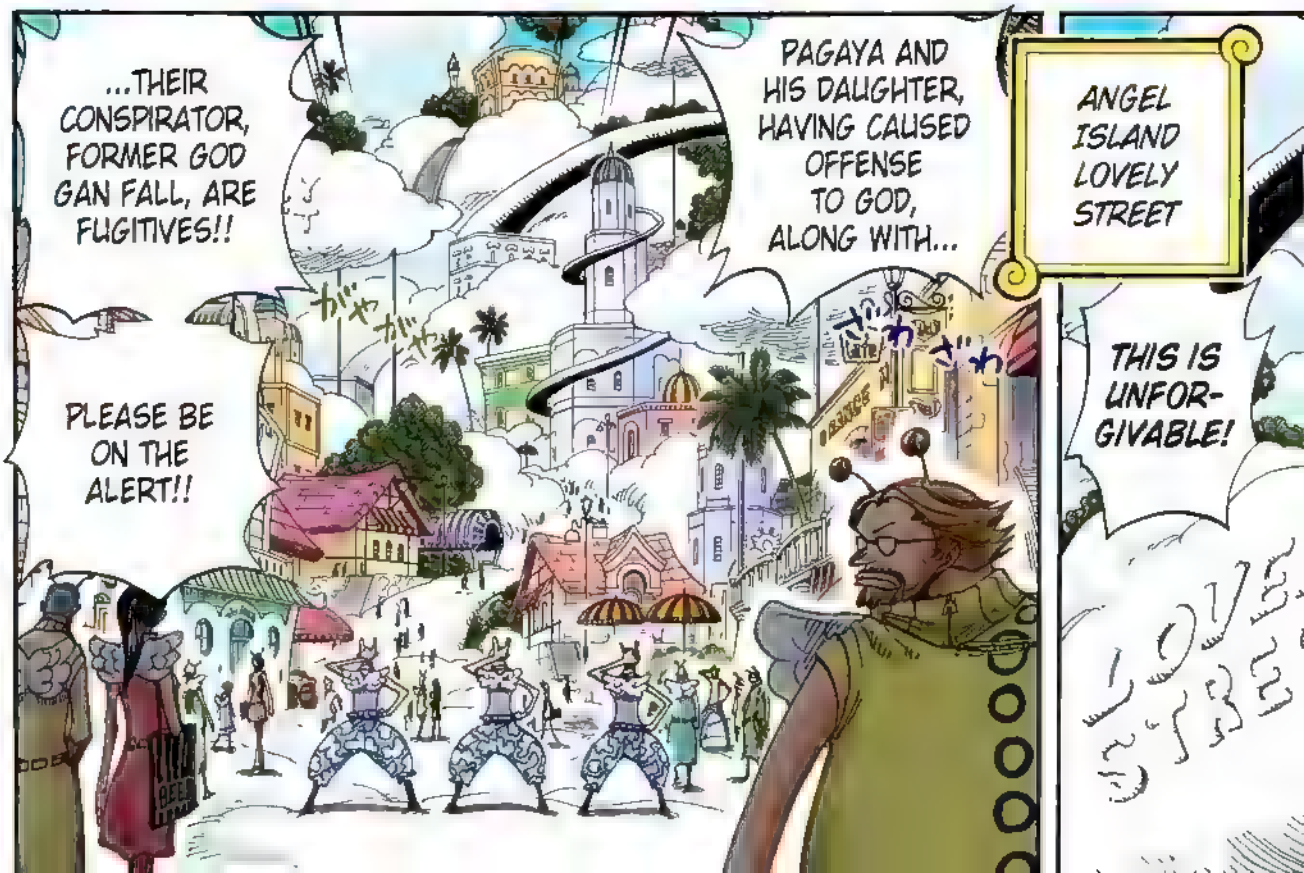

TO THE WORLD OF DREAMS!
OKAY?
I'LL... GO WITH YOU!!


...
ビク
ビク

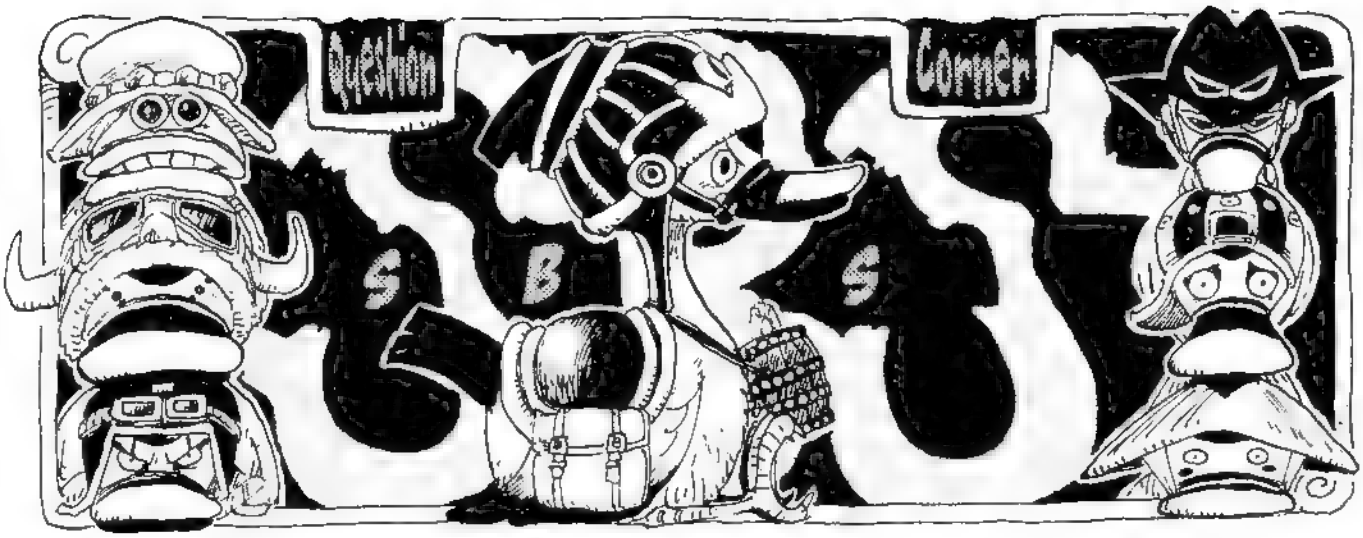
HEARTS THAT CAN'T BE SWAYED BY FEAR CAN SOMETIMES BE INCONVENIENT...
オオオ...オ
THAT'S HOW IT SHOULD BE.
YA HA HA HA HA... FINE, COME THEN...
...!!
UH... YES, I AGREE!


パラリラ
パラリラ～♪
ANGEL ISLAND ON THE COAST


パラリラ パラパラ♪
ANGEL ISLAND...
I SEE IT.


...THEIR CONSPIRATOR, FORMER GOD GAN FALL, ARE FUGITIVES!!
PAGAYA AND HIS DAUGHTER, HAVING CAUSED OFFENSE TO GOD, ALONG WITH...
ANGEL ISLAND LOVELY STREET
PLEASE BE ON THE ALERT!!
がやがや
ざわざわ
THIS IS UNFOR-GIVABLE!

...IMMEDIATELY REPORT IT TO ME, MCKINLEY!
IF ANYONE SEES THE CRIMINALS...
ANGEL ISLAND THE WHARF
WE, THE WHITE BERETS, WILL PROTECT SKYPIEA'S PEACE!
IN THE NAME OF GOD ENEL...
REPORT DIRECTLY TO CAPTAIN MCKINLEY!
HESO !!!



Reader: Hee hee hee! ♡ Darling. ♡ Hee hee hee! ♡
Which would you rather do--take a bath, have dinner or go on a date with me?

What?

Oh…! You'd rather do the Question Corner… Oh, okay…

The Question Corner is now starting! ♡

Bye-bye,
--Mistress Missus #2

Oda: OK. Let's start now. (Totally normal.)

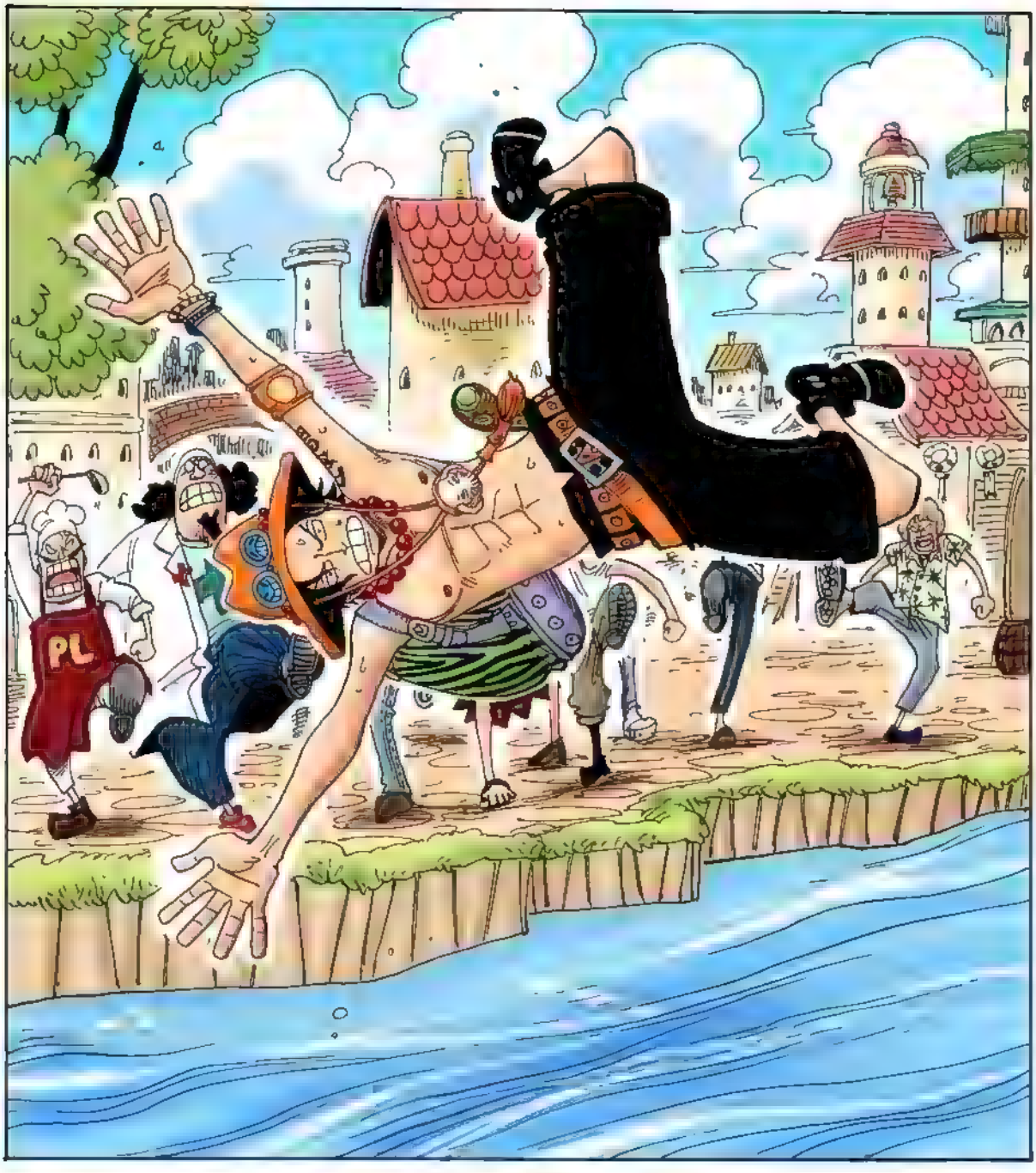
Q: Oda Sensei! In volume 22, page 144, panel 1, the Ponegliff has "Panda Man" written in Japanese! Is Panda Man an important person in the Alabasta Kingdom? (Is he even a ***person*** in the first place?) Please tell me!

A: Give a round of applause! Clap clap clap clap. I'm glad you found it. Even I, myself, had forgotten that I had put that in there. The hidden panda isn't just in the art, so keep your eyes open.

Q: Odacchi! Can you draw the main seven characters with just your mouth?
--Shuichi

A: No way! I don't want to! Stop asking me to do stuff like that!

Chapter 277: MAXIM



ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH
VOLUME 5: "TOSS HIM IN THE RIVER!"

OH!
パラリラ パラパパ～♪
HEY, IS THAT...?

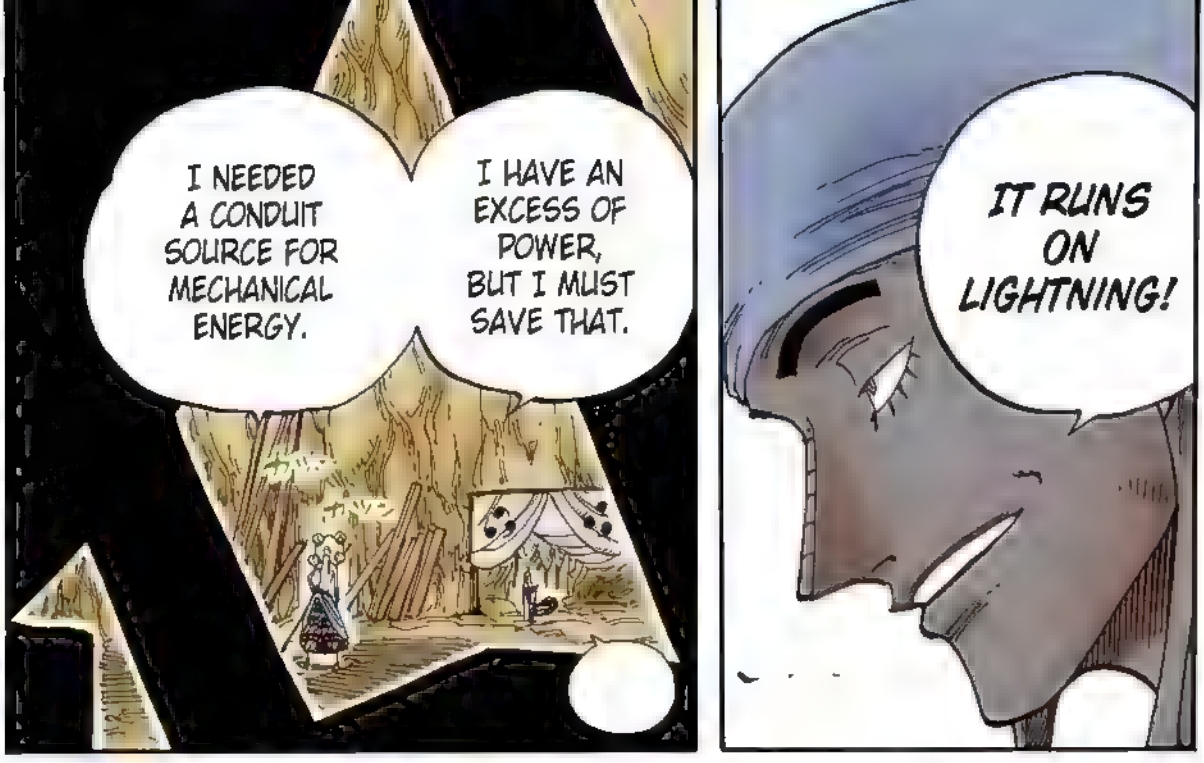
HUH?
SKYPIEA
ANGEL
ISLAND
THE SHORE

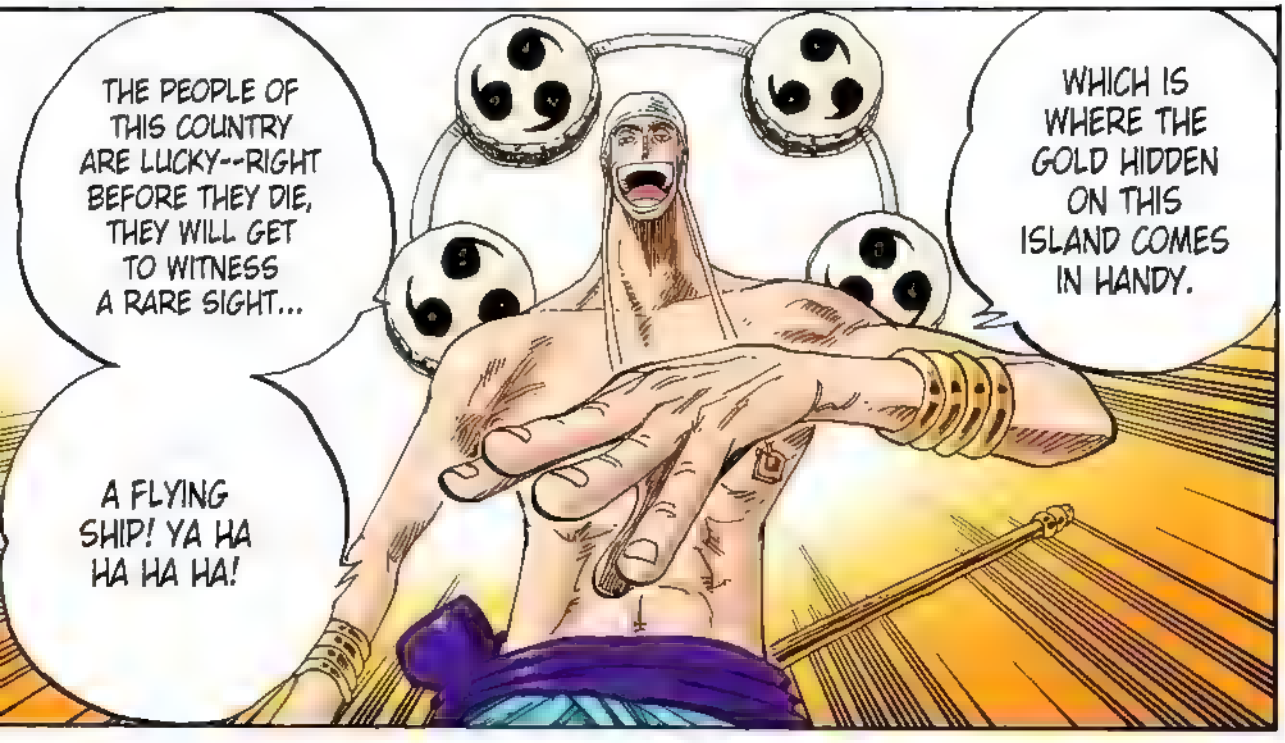
YEAH, IT'S GOT TO BE HER...!
SWP
BLASPHEMER OF GOD...
パラリラ パラリラ～♪
THAT WOMAN...

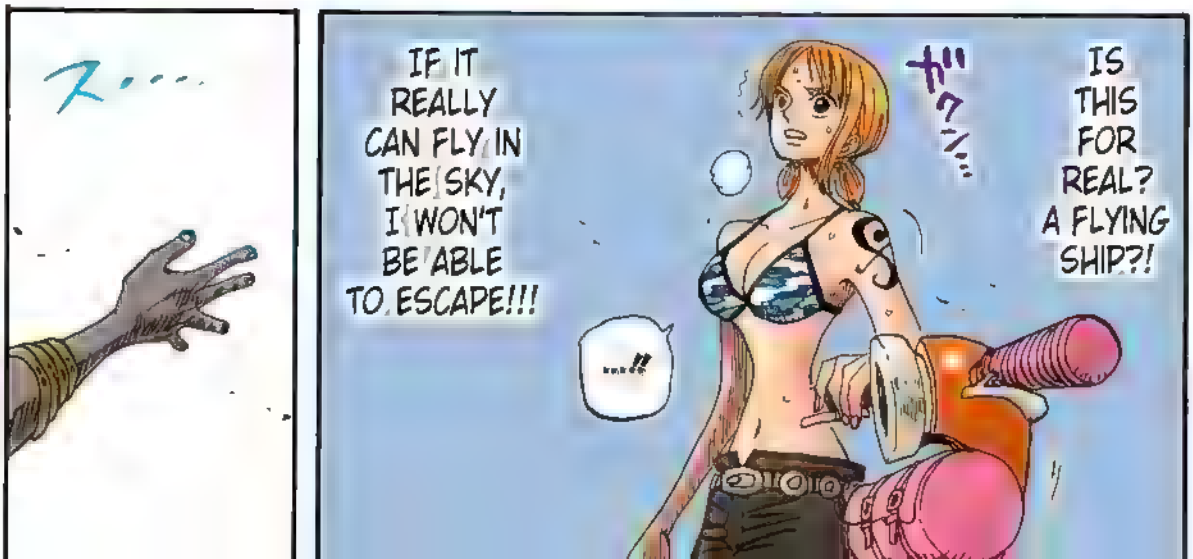
パラリラ
パラリ
PAGAYA'S DAUGHTER !!!

WHAT?
YOU'RE TAKING THAT WITH YOU?
NO...
UH...
I CAN LEAVE IT... IF THAT'S NOT OKAY!!
YOU WON'T NEED IT WHERE WE'RE GOING...
BUT DO AS YOU WISH...
OH... THANK YOU!
THIS IS MY FAVORITE, AND I...

ゴリ ゴリ…
ゴリ ゴリ…
TMP...!!
WHAT ...?!
THIS ...!
YOUR REACTION DOESN'T SURPRISE ME...
...
THIS IS THE ONLY ONE OF ITS KIND IN THE WORLD. AND ONLY *I* CAN STEER IT.


I NEEDED A CONDUIT SOURCE FOR MECHANICAL ENERGY.
I HAVE AN EXCESS OF POWER, BUT I MUST SAVE THAT.
IT RUNS ON LIGHTNING!


THE PEOPLE OF THIS COUNTRY ARE LUCKY--RIGHT BEFORE THEY DIE, THEY WILL GET TO WITNESS A RARE SIGHT...
WHICH IS WHERE THE GOLD HIDDEN ON THIS ISLAND COMES IN HANDY.
A FLYING SHIP! YA HA HA HA HA!

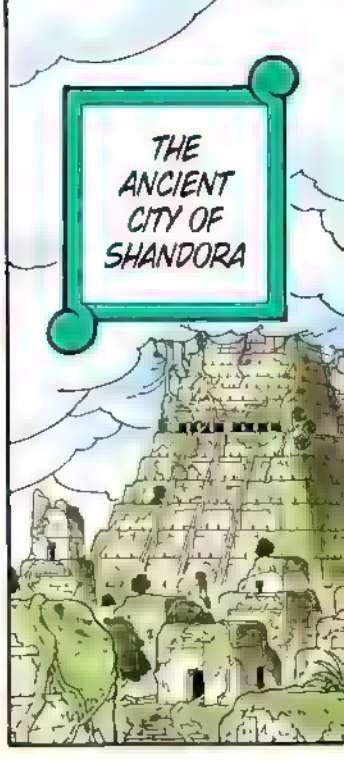

Z....
IF IT REALLY CAN FLY IN THE SKY, I WON'T BE ABLE TO ESCAPE!!!
ガクン!
...!!
IS THIS FOR REAL? A FLYING SHIP?!

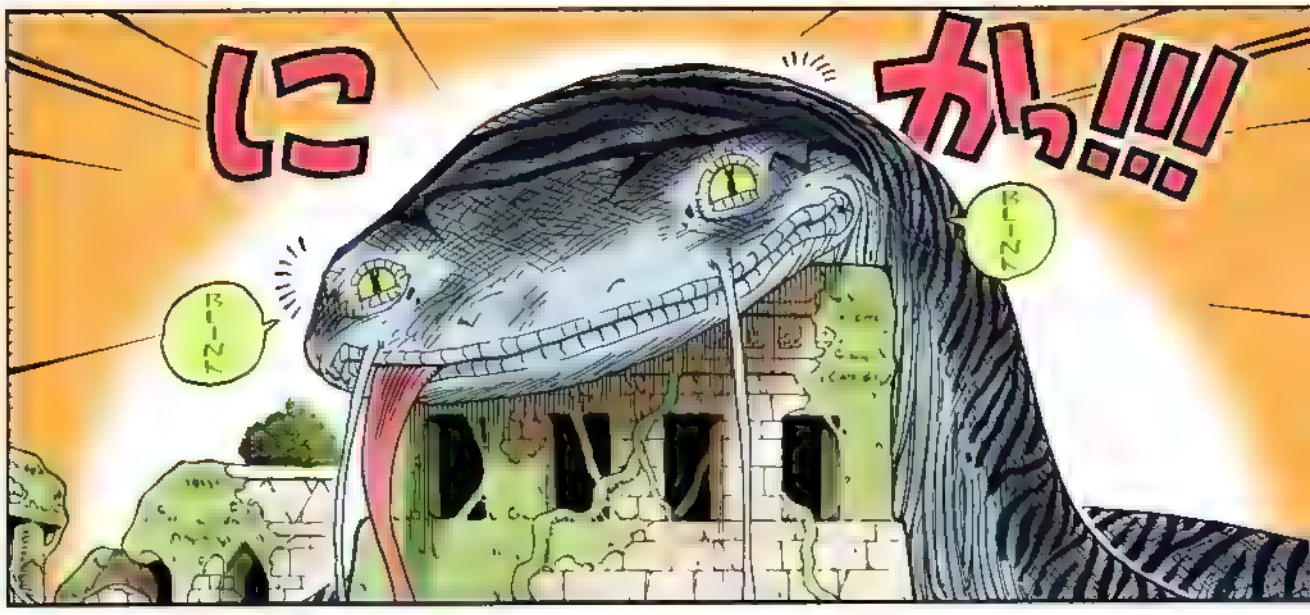
THE ARK MAXIM!!

IN THIS SHIP WE CAN TRAVEL TO FAIRY VEARTH!!

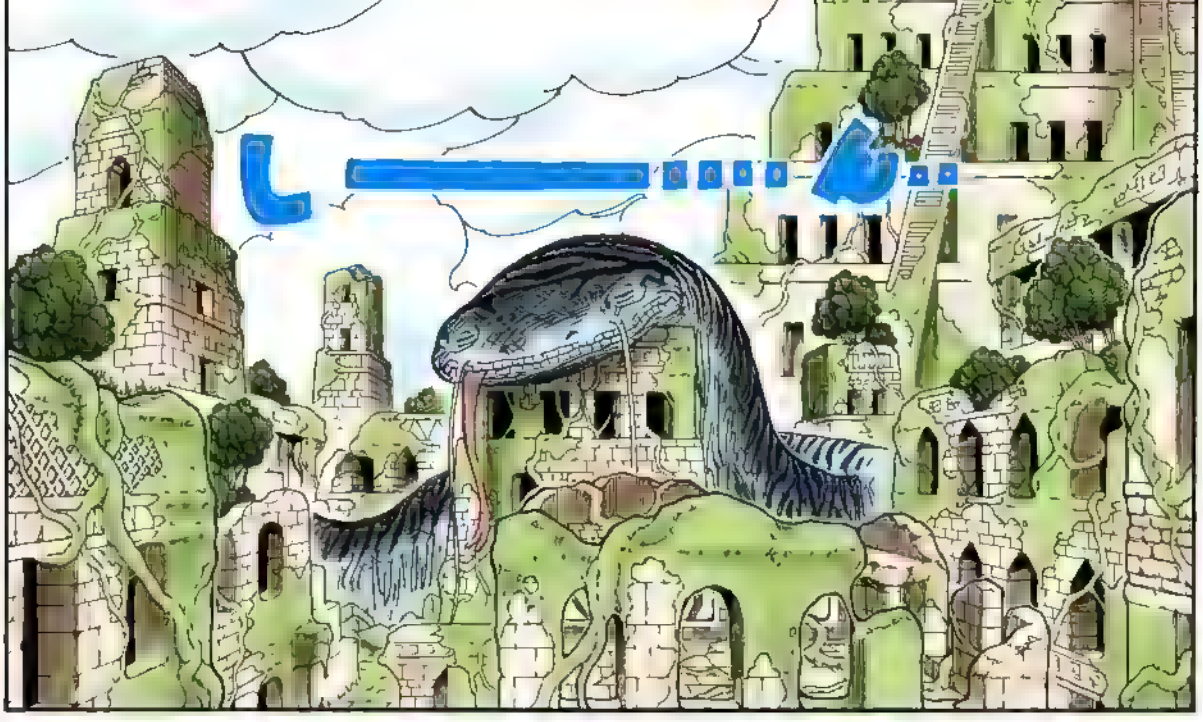
YA HA HA HA HA HA!!

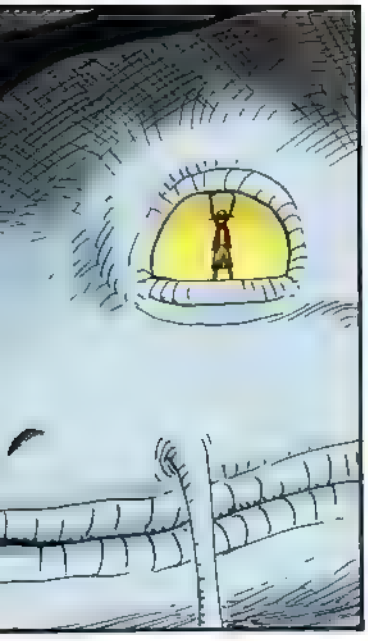
ゴォォオオオォ...
HUSHH...

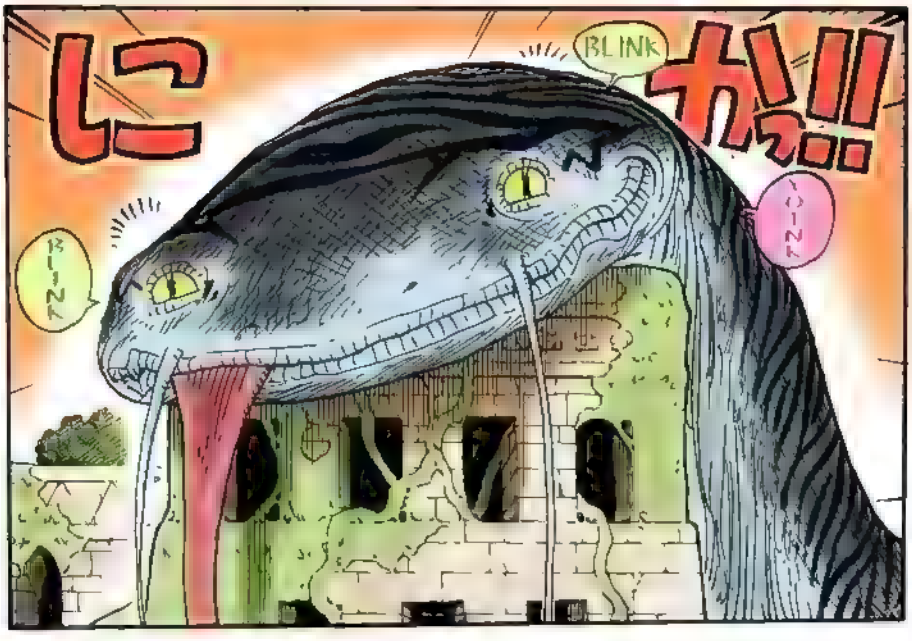

THE ANCIENT CITY OF SHANDORA

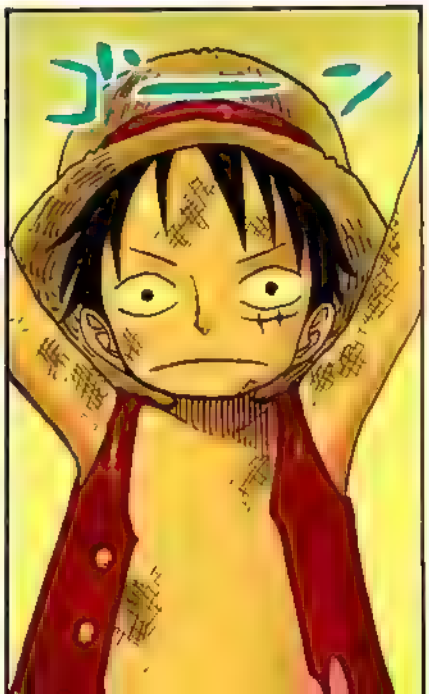

に
かっ!!!
RI-NZ
RI-NZ

ぼ〜〜〜ん!!!



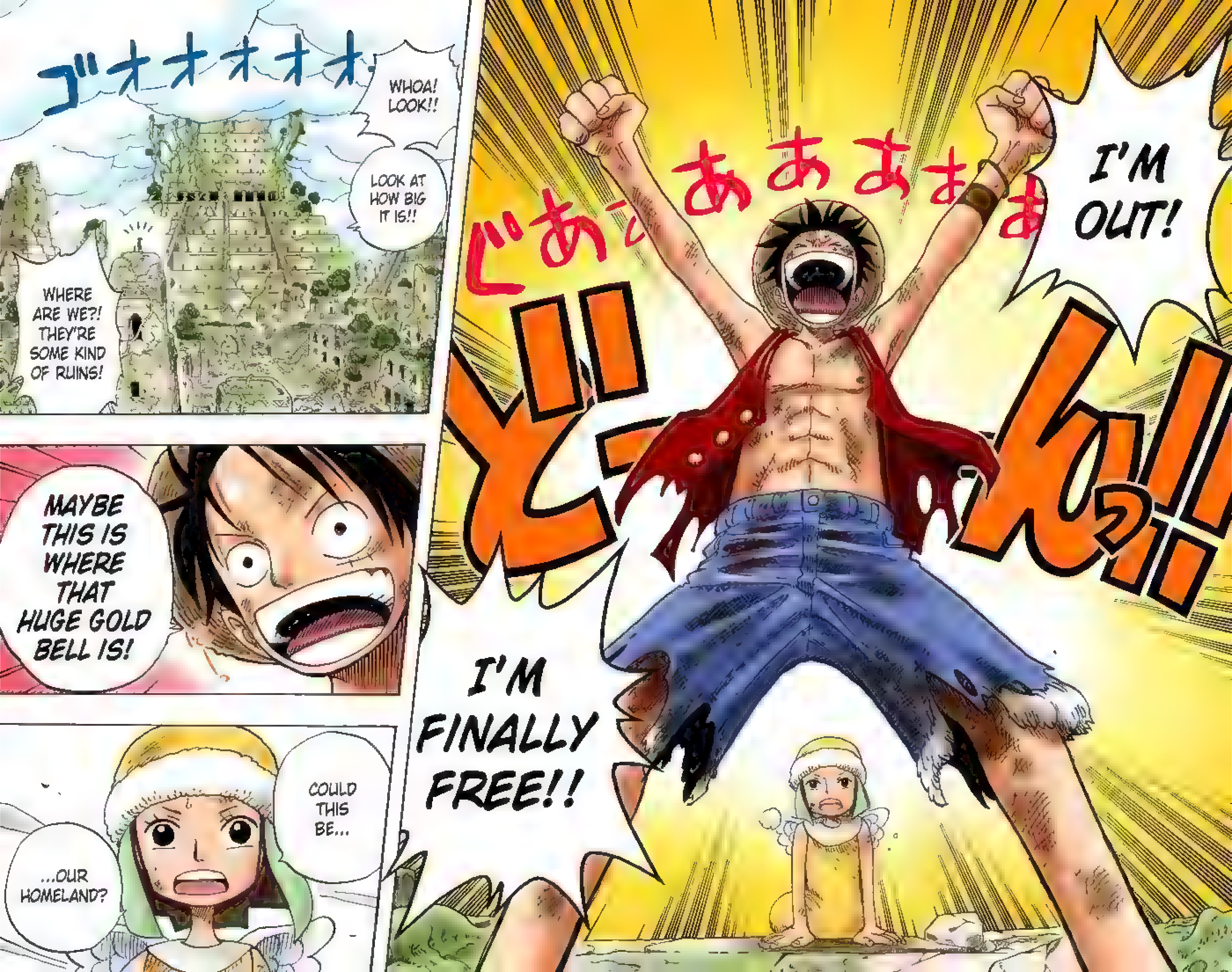


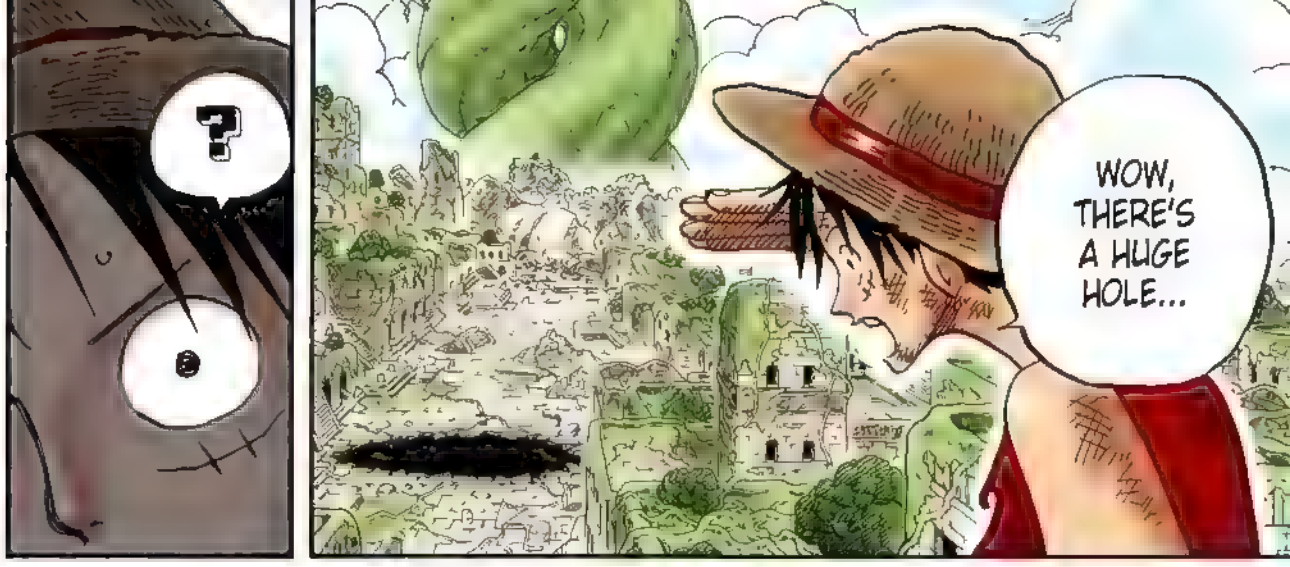

BLINK
BLINK
BLINK

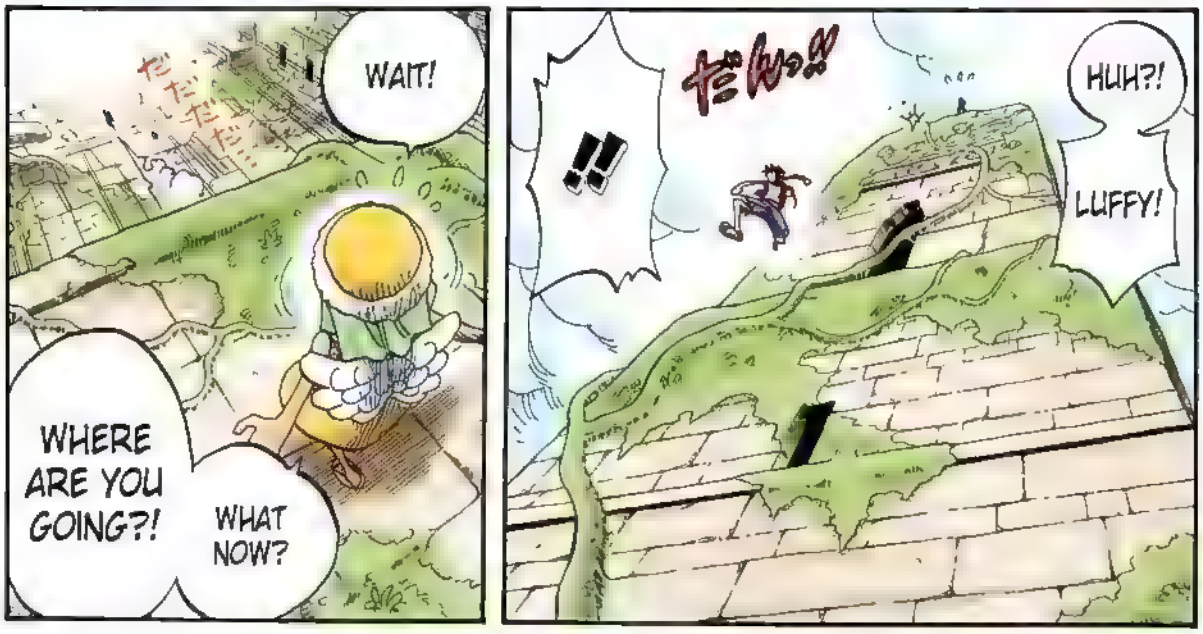


TINK TINK
ギィ〜〜…
SNAP...
THWAK!!
ガクーーーン!!
WAH!

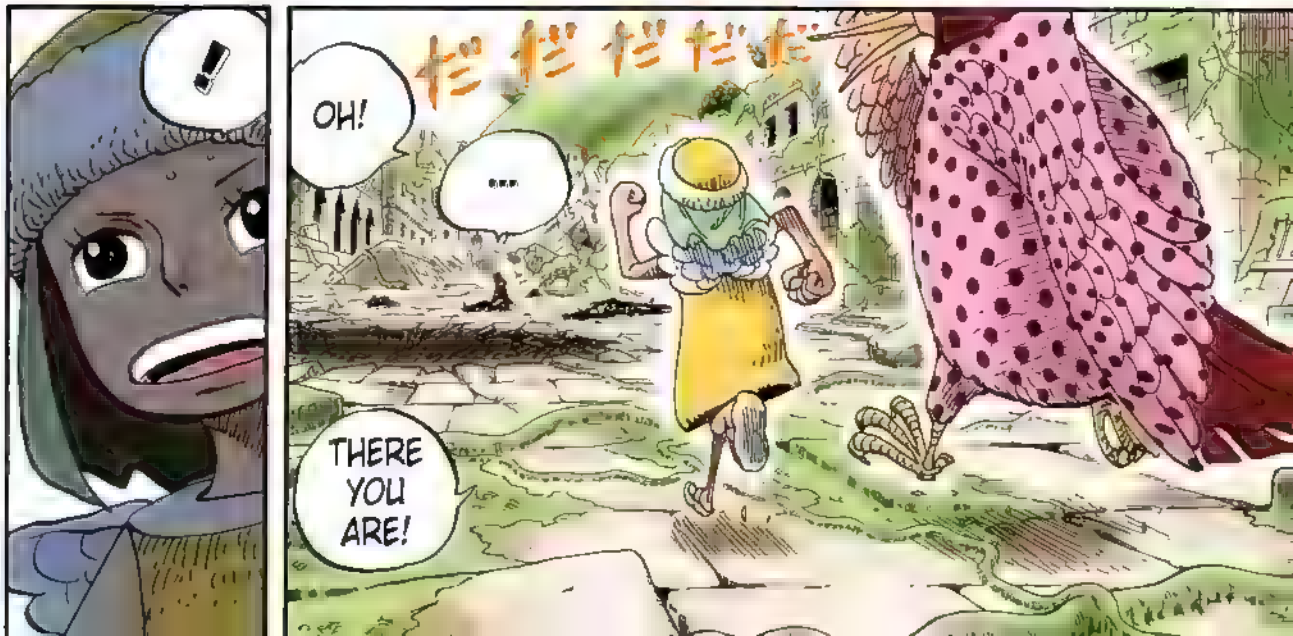
ACK!
UHN!
PIEE!!!
WOW...
THE GROUND IS MADE OF STONE!!
HUFF... HUFF...
HUFF... HUFF... WE FINALLY MADE IT OUT...
...
RAHHH!!
BUT WHERE ARE WE?
OH!
...
Pi... Piee...
LUFFY!!


I'M OUT!
ぐああああああ
どーんっ!!
I'M FINALLY FREE!!
ゴオオオオオオ
WHOA! LOOK!!
LOOK AT HOW BIG IT IS!!
WHERE ARE WE?! THEY'RE SOME KIND OF RUINS!
MAYBE THIS IS WHERE THAT HUGE GOLD BELL IS!
COULD THIS BE...
...OUR HOMELAND?

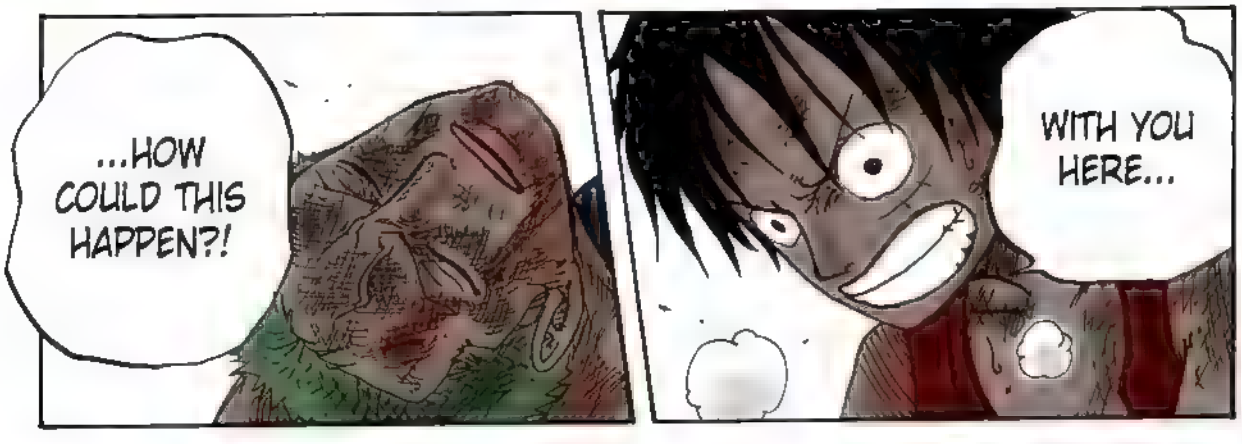

?
WOW, THERE'S A HUGE HOLE...

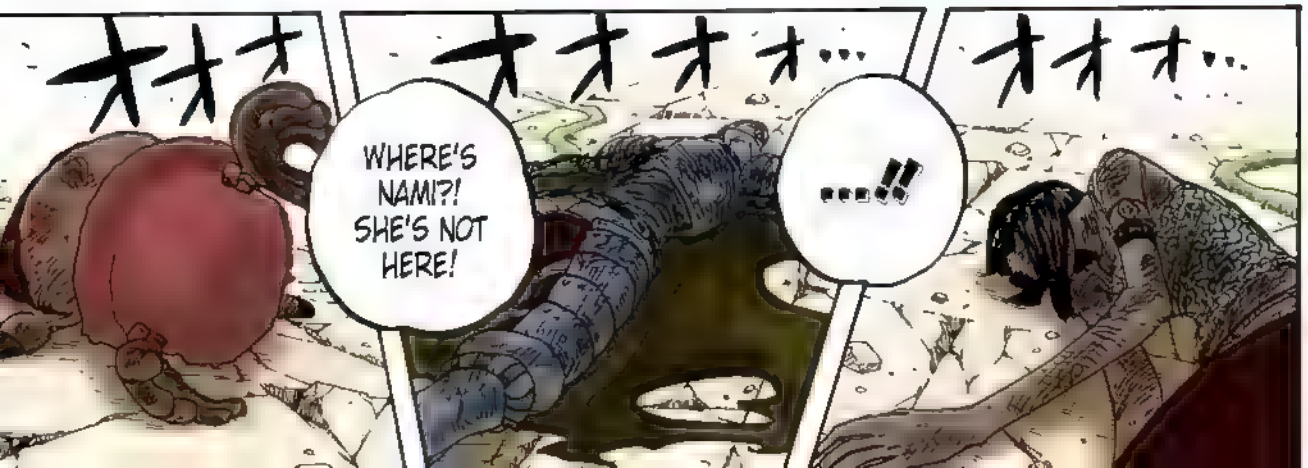

だだだだ…
WAIT!
WHERE ARE YOU GOING?!
WHAT NOW?
!!
だわっ!!
HUH?!
LUFFY!

オオオ…


!
だだだだだ
OH!
…
THERE YOU ARE!

HEY! WHAT ARE YOU DOING?!
ZORO !!!

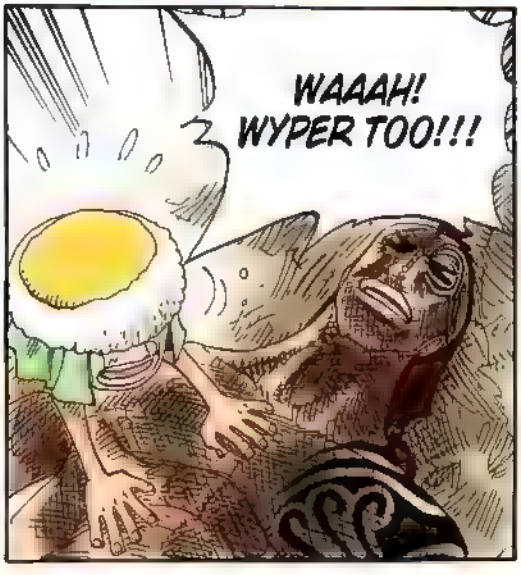

...HOW COULD THIS HAPPEN?!
WITH YOU HERE...


オオオ
WHERE'S NAMI?! SHE'S NOT HERE!
オオオォ…
...!!
オオオ…

!
WYPER!

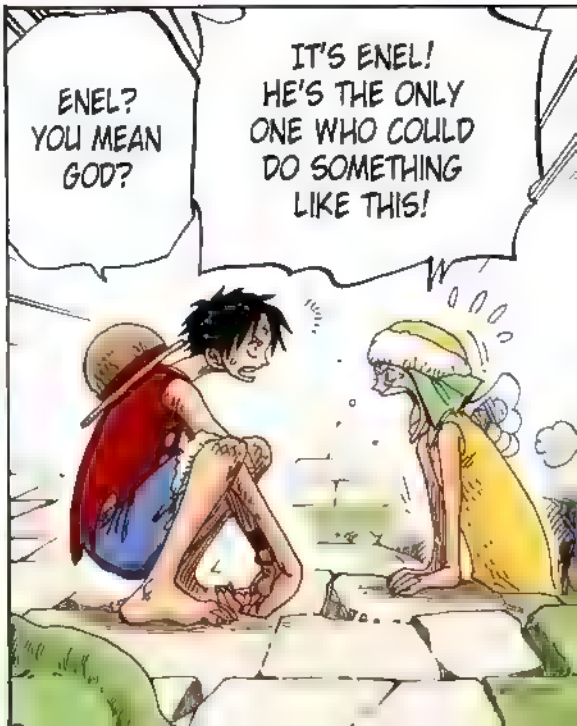
WYPER!!

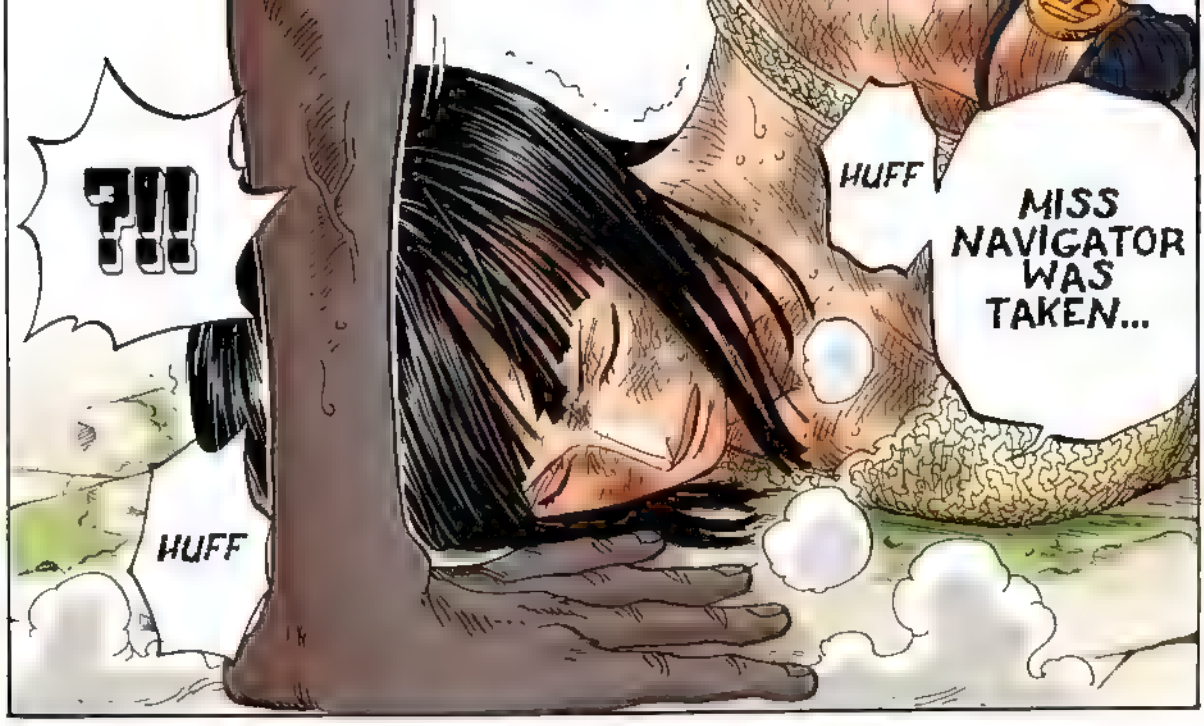
WHO TOOK THEM ALL DOWN?!
HE WAS SO STRONG...
IT'S THAT GUY WITH THE BAZOOKA!!!

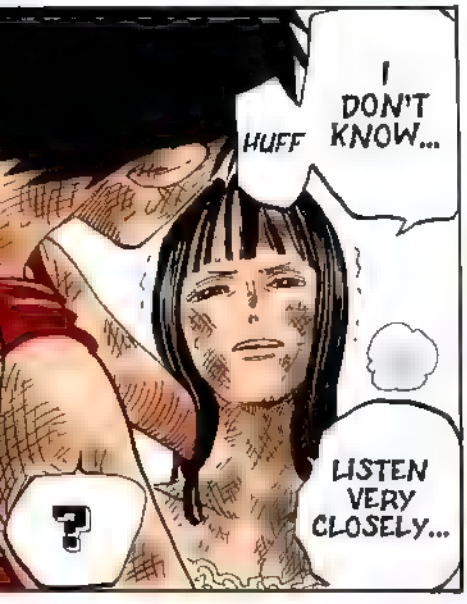

WAAAH! WYPER TOO!!!

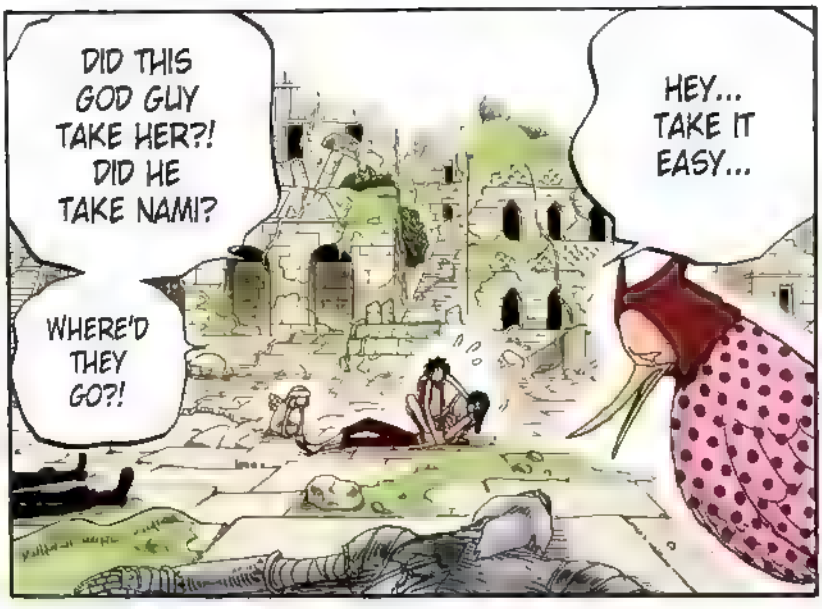
UHN...!!
AH! ROBIN!

...SO I CAN'T TELL WHAT HAPPENED HERE.
WHEN I WAS IN THE SNAKE MY MANTRA WASN'T WORKING...


ENEL? YOU MEAN GOD?
IT'S ENEL! HE'S THE ONLY ONE WHO COULD DO SOMETHING LIKE THIS!


?!!
HUFF
HUFF
MISS NAVIGATOR WAS TAKEN...


HUFF
I DON'T KNOW...
?
LISTEN VERY CLOSELY...

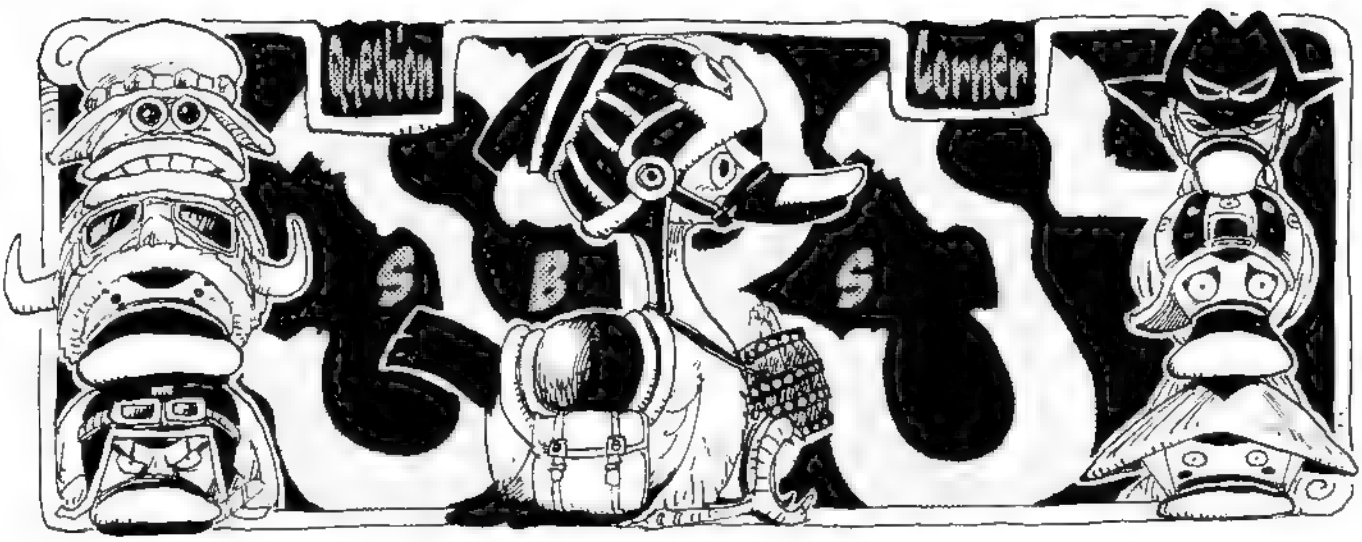

DID THIS GOD GUY TAKE HER?! DID HE TAKE NAMI?
WHERE'D THEY GO?!
HEY... TAKE IT EASY...

M-MY VILLAGE TOO?!

SKYPIEA?!
THE WAY THINGS ARE GOING... THIS LAND... SKYPIEA WILL BE DESTROYED...

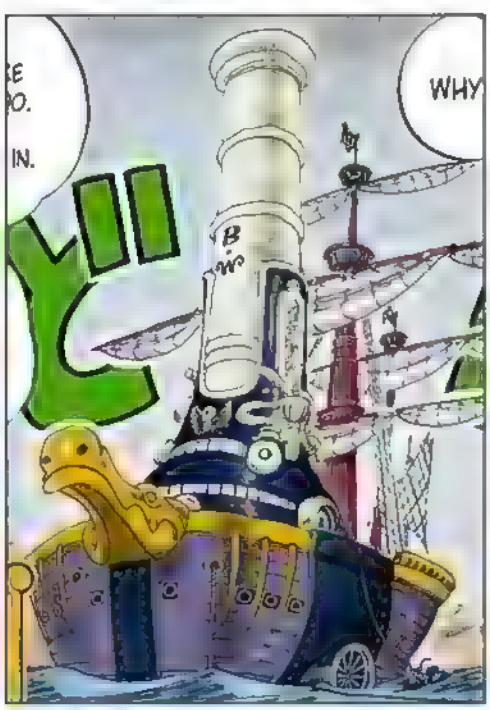
HE SAID HE WOULD RETURN EVERYONE IN THE SKY BACK DOWN TO EARTH.
WHAT TO DO WITH HER...
NO, NOT YET.
AISA ISN'T BACK YET?
EVERY-THING...
オオオオオオ…
DON'T GO NEAR HER, OR WE'LL BE CAUGHT IN THE CROSSFIRE!!
GET HER!
THE BLASPHEMER HAS INFILTRATED GATE 1!
キャー
カー
YES... THAT'S FOR CERTAIN. IF YOU LOOK FOR HIM ANYWHERE ELSE YOU MIGHT MISS HIM ENTIRELY, AND IT'LL BE TOO LATE.
ENEL WILL DEFINITELY GO TO WHERE THE GOLD BELL IS?
IT'S ALL RIGHT!
?!
SO...
オオ
オオ…

THERE ARE TWO VOICES MOVING AROUND THIS ISLAND.
I CAN TELL!
...AND ENEL!!
IT'S PROBABLY NAMI...
...TO THEM!!
TAKE ME...



Q : I have a question. The other day I heard on the radio that it never rains during the Wimbledon tennis tournament in England. The reason is that when tournament organizers see a rain cloud, they send up a jet to blast away the cloud. That clears the sky above Wimbledon, but as a result, the neighboring towns are sometimes inundated with rain. After I heard this, I remembered the "Dance Powder" story in *One Piece*. I was surprised to find out that it's actually possible to change the weather, but did you use this fact as the basis for your storyline?

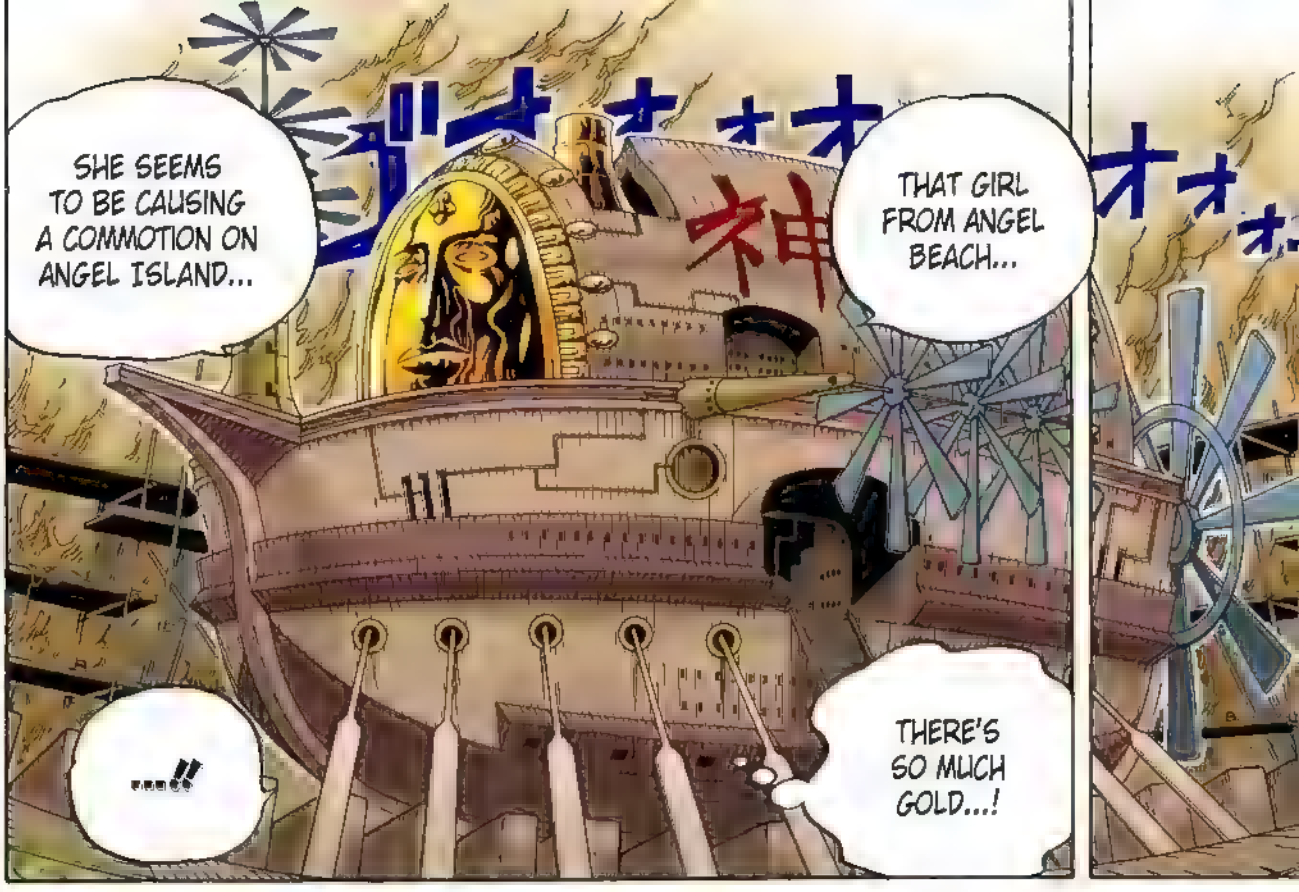
A : Rain or lack of it has always been a life-or-death situation for people's lives, and people have dreamt of controlling the weather since ancient times.
The artificial rainmaker that appears in the Alabasta arc was actually created by someone. But the experiment cost an inordinate amount of money. Even though it made rain, some people questioned whether it would rain anyway without the machine. No one has been able to prove it either way.
By the way, the idea for "Dance Powder" came from a substance called silver iodide. When it's burned and its smoke is put into clouds, the cloud gets bigger. It's a very interesting powder.

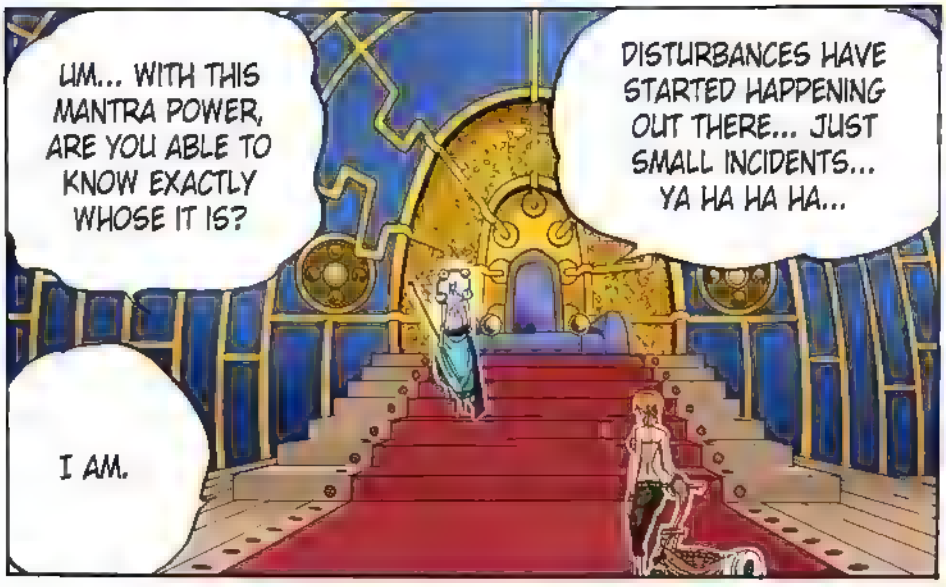


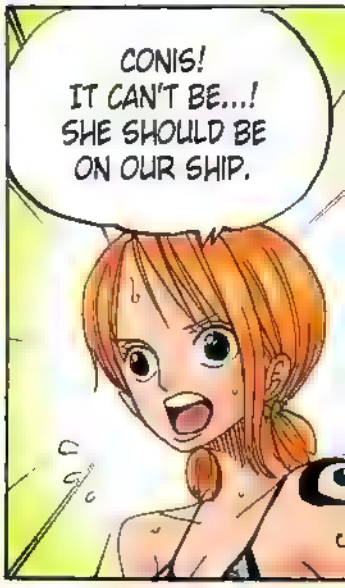
RAINMAKING SHIP

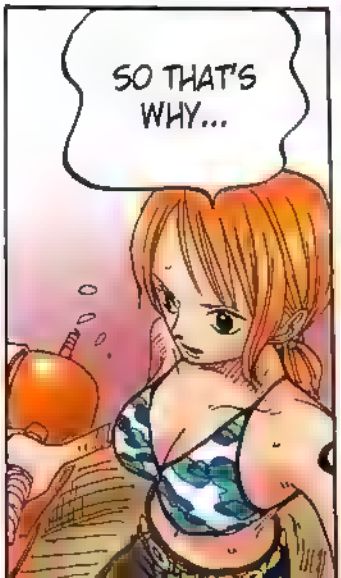
Chapter 278:
CONIS

ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH, VOLUME 6:
"SAVED FROM THE CURRENT LEADING OUT OF TOWN"

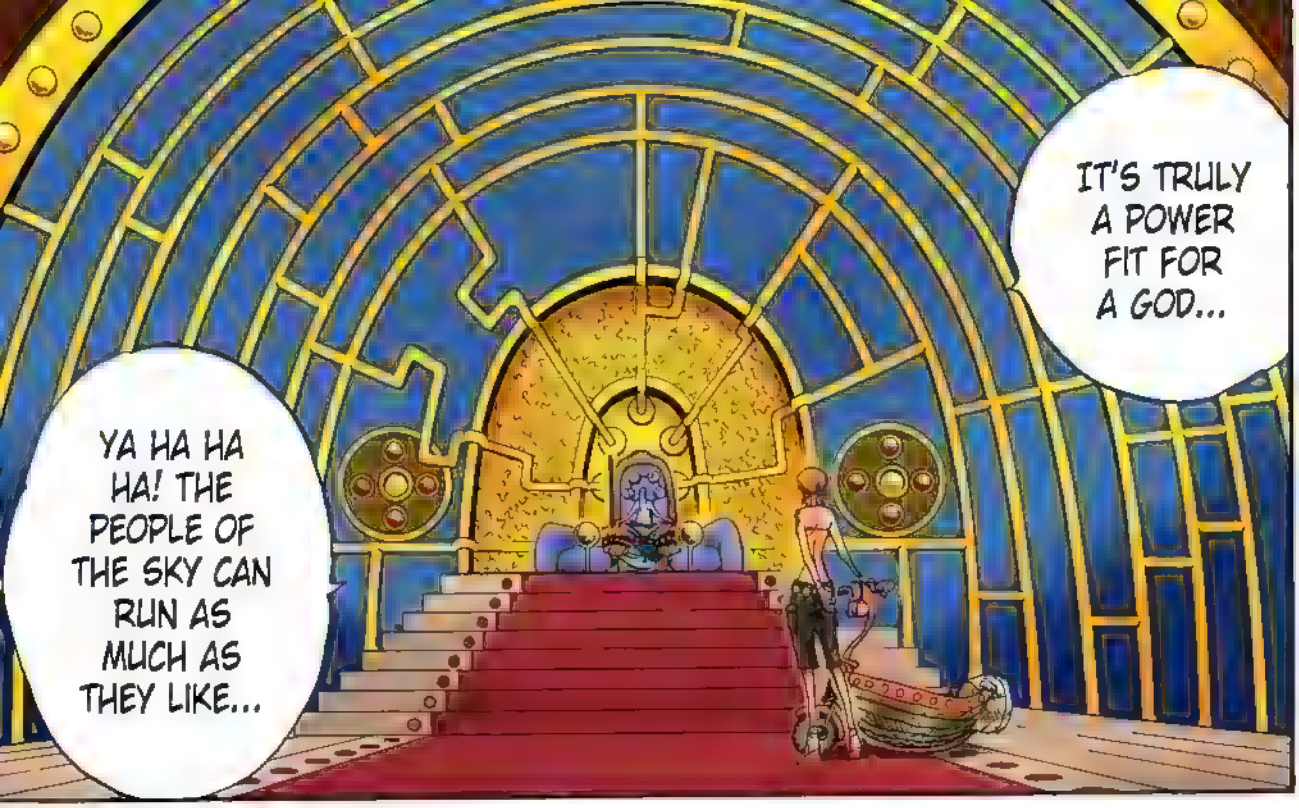

SHE SEEMS TO BE CAUSING A COMMOTION ON ANGEL ISLAND...
THAT GIRL FROM ANGEL BEACH...
...!!
THERE'S SO MUCH GOLD...!

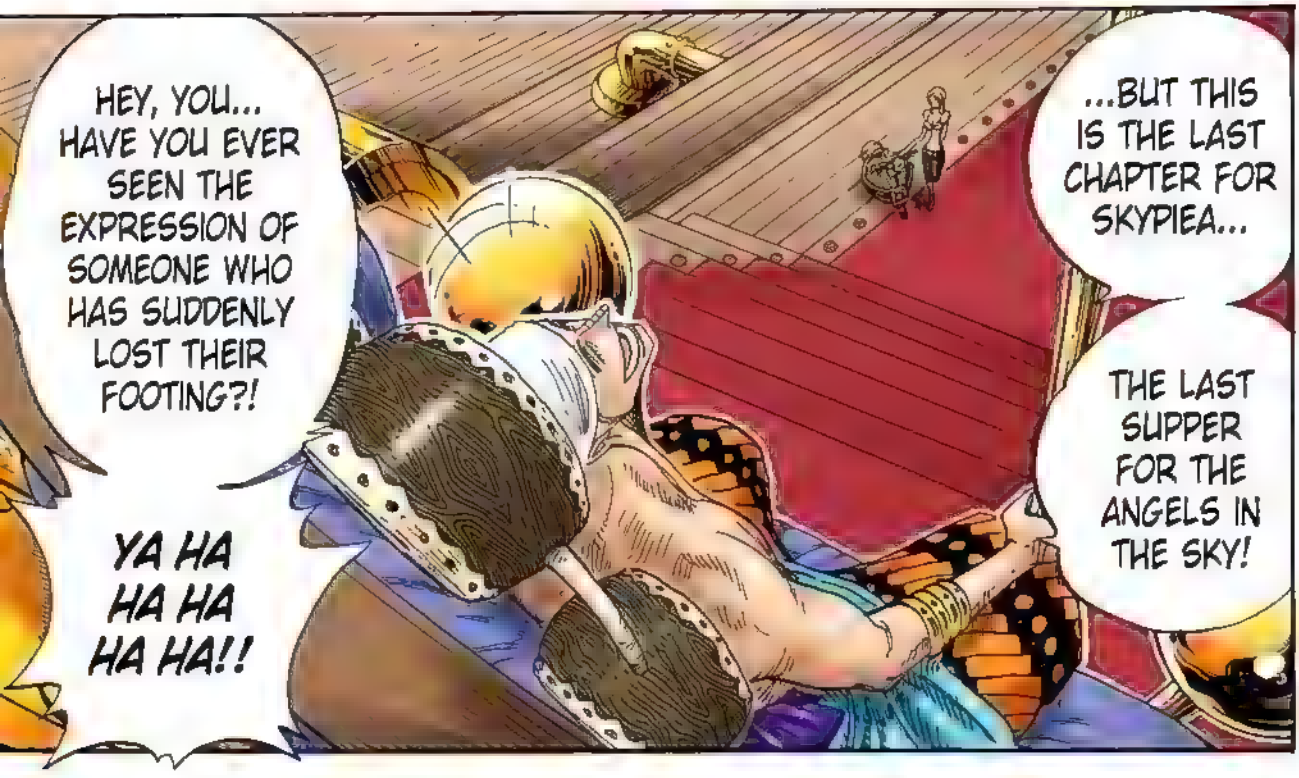

UM... WITH THIS MANTRA POWER, ARE YOU ABLE TO KNOW EXACTLY WHOSE IT IS?
DISTURBANCES HAVE STARTED HAPPENING OUT THERE... JUST SMALL INCIDENTS... YA HA HA HA...
I AM.


CONIS! IT CAN'T BE...! SHE SHOULD BE ON OUR SHIP.

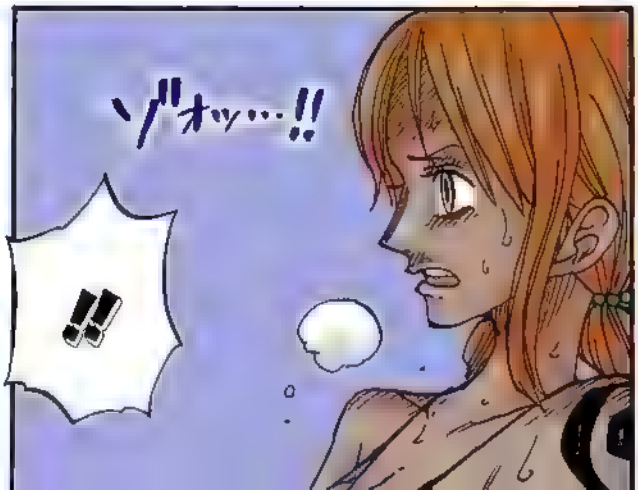

SO THAT'S WHY...

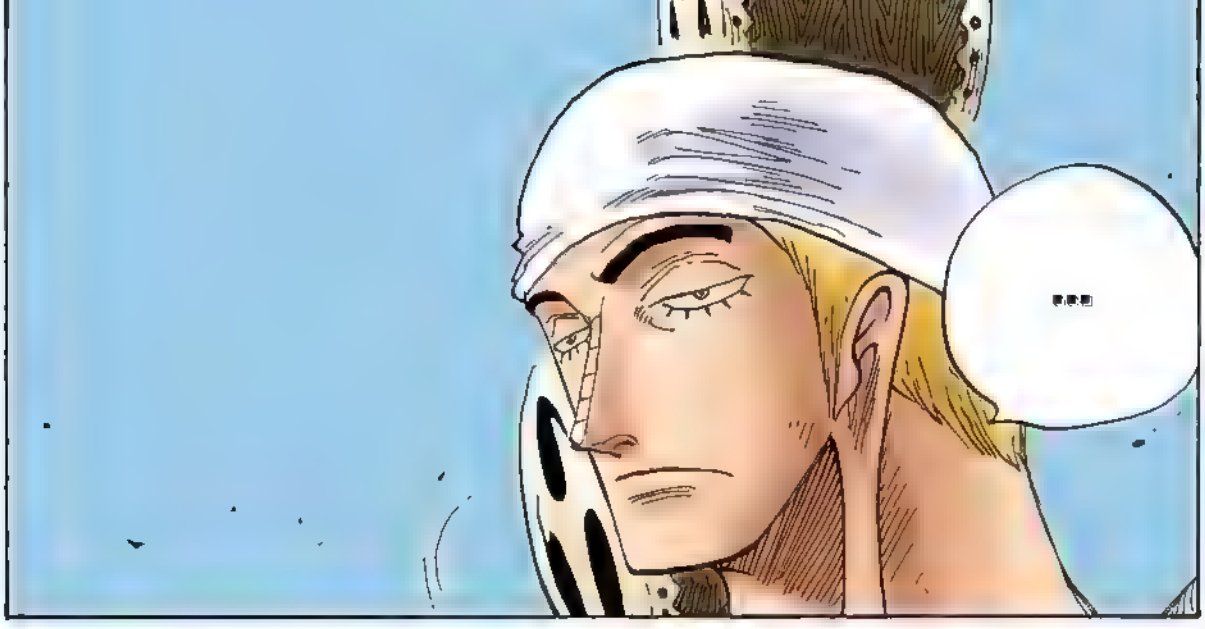
THE ENTIRE TERRITORY OF THIS COUNTRY IS WITHIN MY RANGE.
SHOULD I HEAR SOME DISPARAGING CONVERSATION, I METE OUT JUDGMENT.
IN ADDITION TO MANTRA, I CAN USE MY LIGHTNING POWERS TO READ ELECTRIC SIGNALS AND LISTEN IN ON CONVERSATIONS.

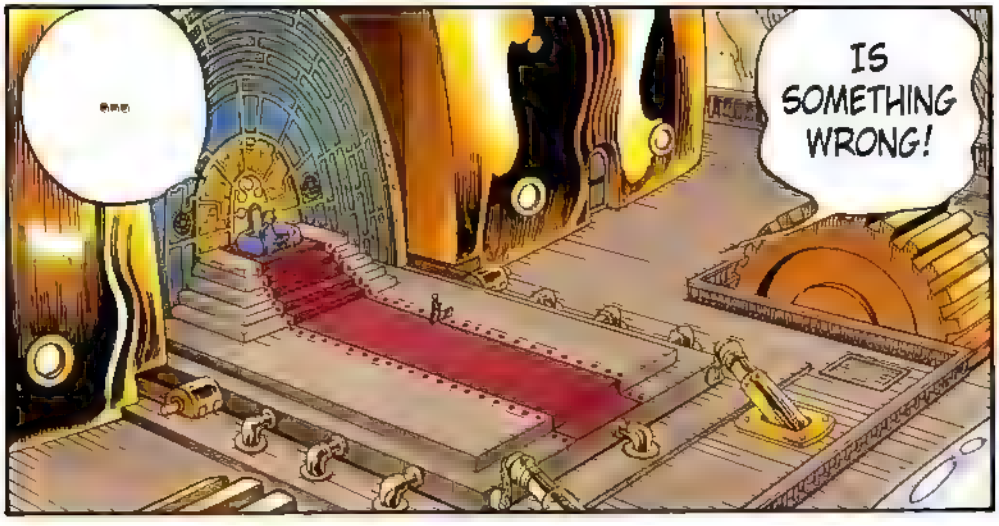

IT'S TRULY A POWER FIT FOR A GOD...
YA HA HA HA! THE PEOPLE OF THE SKY CAN RUN AS MUCH AS THEY LIKE...

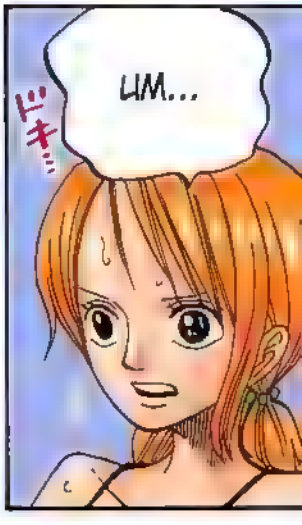

HEY, YOU... HAVE YOU EVER SEEN THE EXPRESSION OF SOMEONE WHO HAS SUDDENLY LOST THEIR FOOTING?!
YA HA HA HA HA!!
...BUT THIS IS THE LAST CHAPTER FOR SKYPIEA...
THE LAST SUPPER FOR THE ANGELS IN THE SKY!

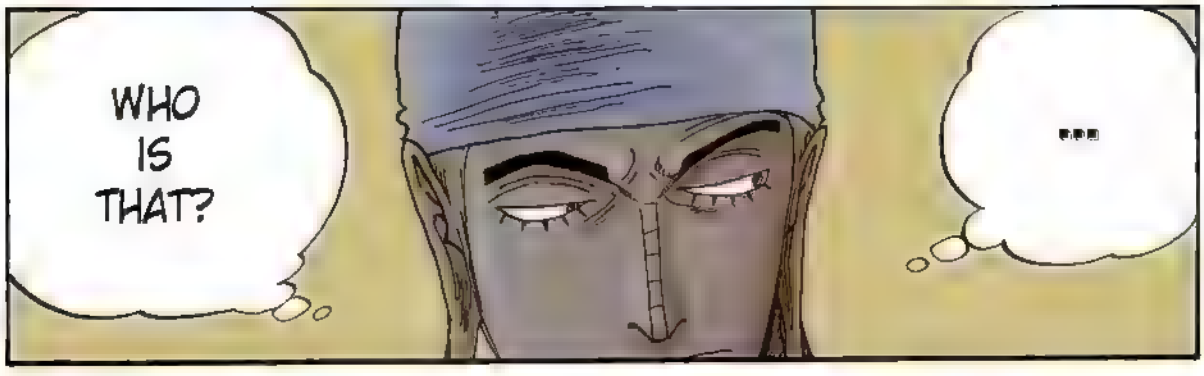
BUT IF THE WHOLE ISLAND DISAP-PEARS, RUNNING AWAY WON'T DO ANY GOOD!
WHAT SHOULD I DO? IF I DON'T ESCAPE NOW...

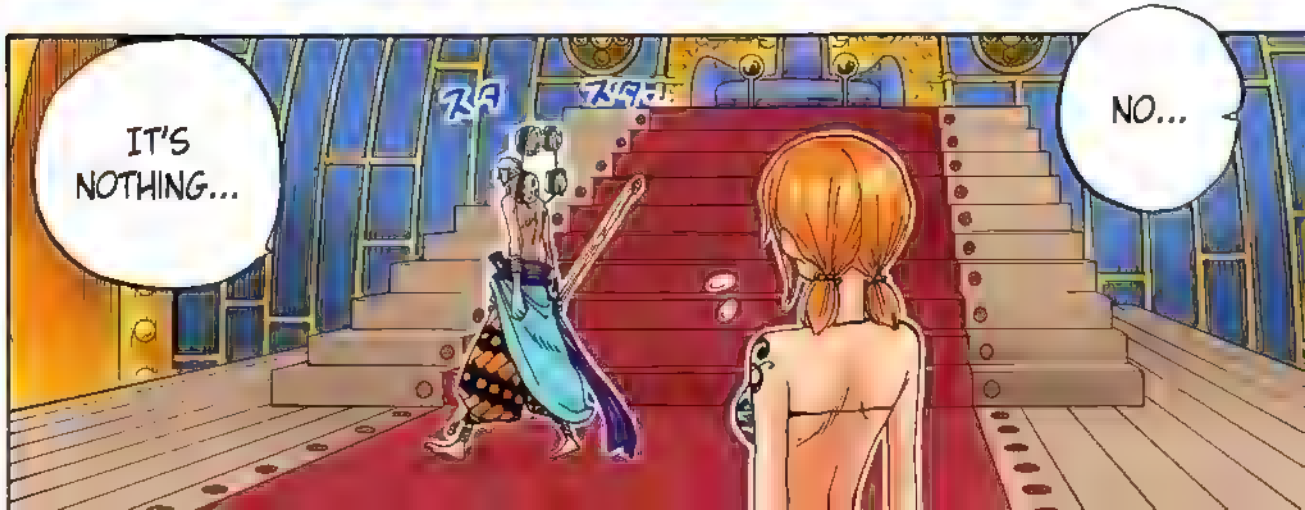

ゾォッ…!!
!!


...


...
IS SOMETHING WRONG!

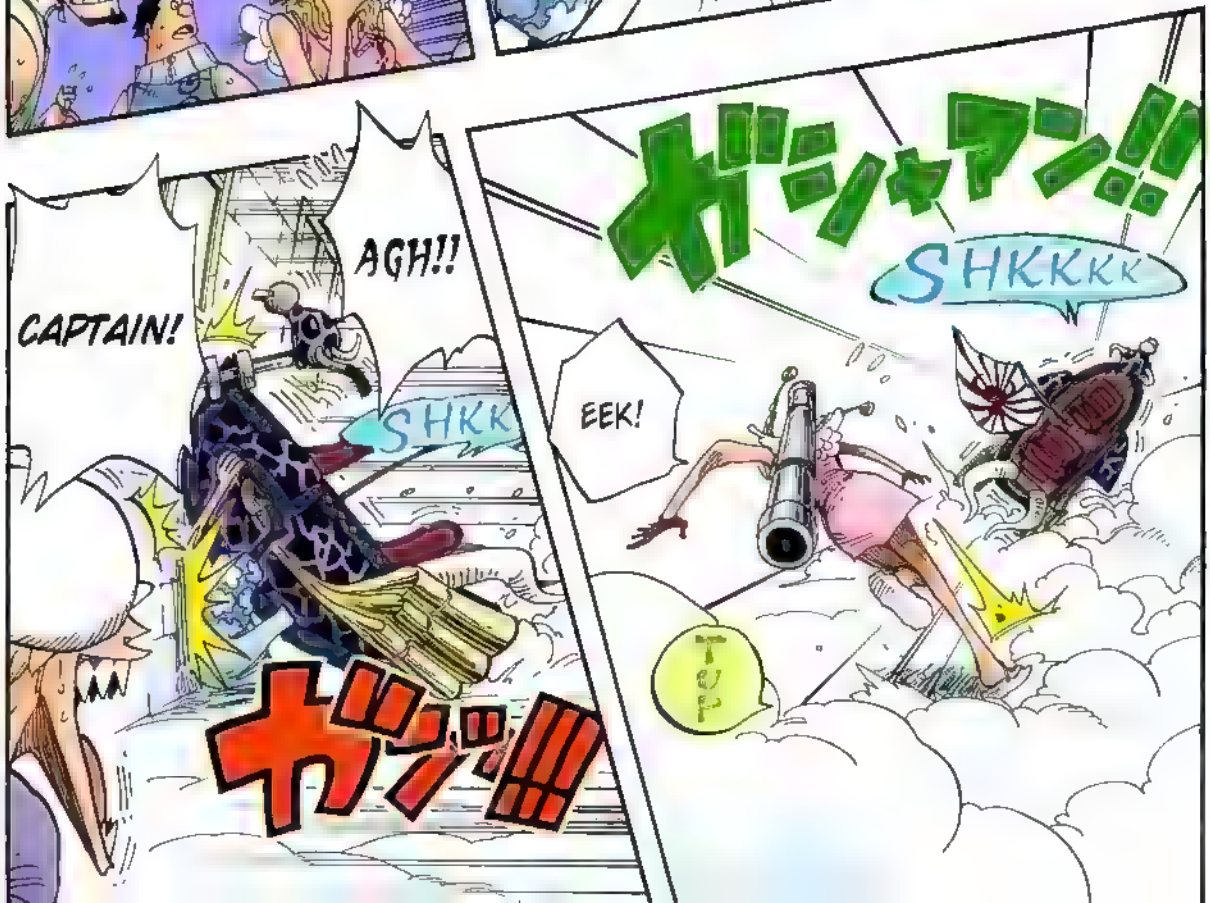

UM...
ドキ

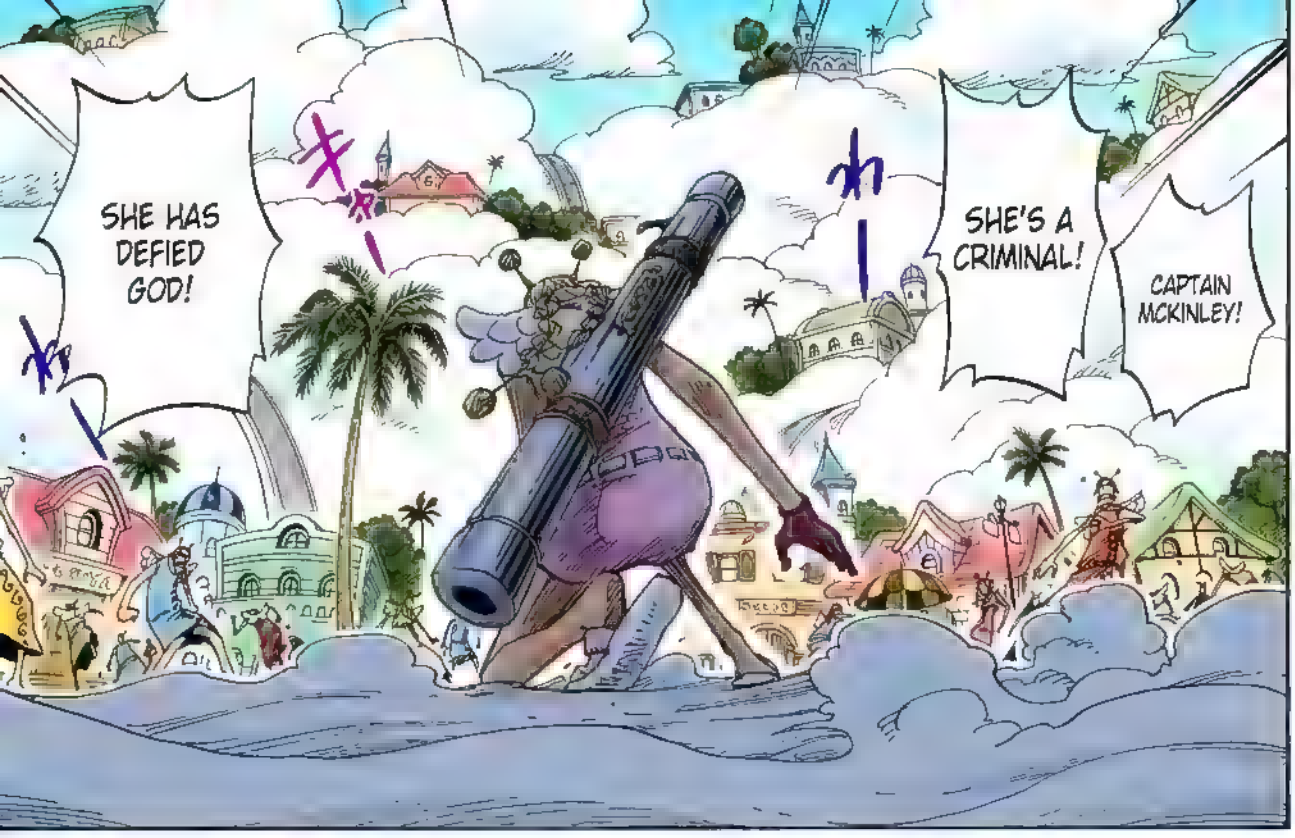

WHO IS THAT?
...

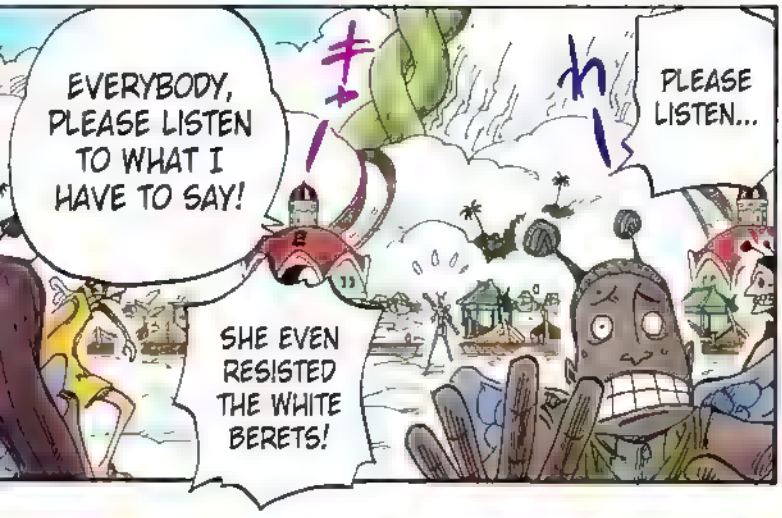

IT'S NOTHING...
ｽﾀ
ｽﾀｯ
NO...

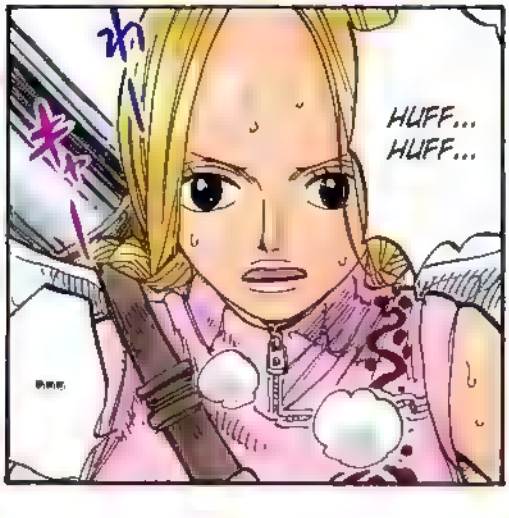
パラリラ パラリラ～♪
BOOM!!
BOOM!!
ザァ!!
WHAT ARE YOU DOING?! CATCH THE GIRL!!
キャー
わー
AS SOON AS SHE LANDS ASHORE, CAPTURE THE BLASPHEMER!!
FOOL, THERE'S NOWHERE TO HIDE. YOU'RE LIKE A BIRD IN A CAGE!!
SIR!
WB
!!
パラリラ パー
わー
キャー
!!!
WB
OUT OF THE WAY, PLEASE !!!

HOW DARE SHE?!
THOSE ARE THE WHITE BERETS!
ガーン!!!
YOWCH!
CAPTAIN!


CAPTAIN!
AGH!!
SHKK
ガッ!!!
ガシャアン!!
SHKKKK
EEK!
TUP


SHE HAS DEFIED GOD!
SHE'S A CRIMINAL!
CAPTAIN MCKINLEY!

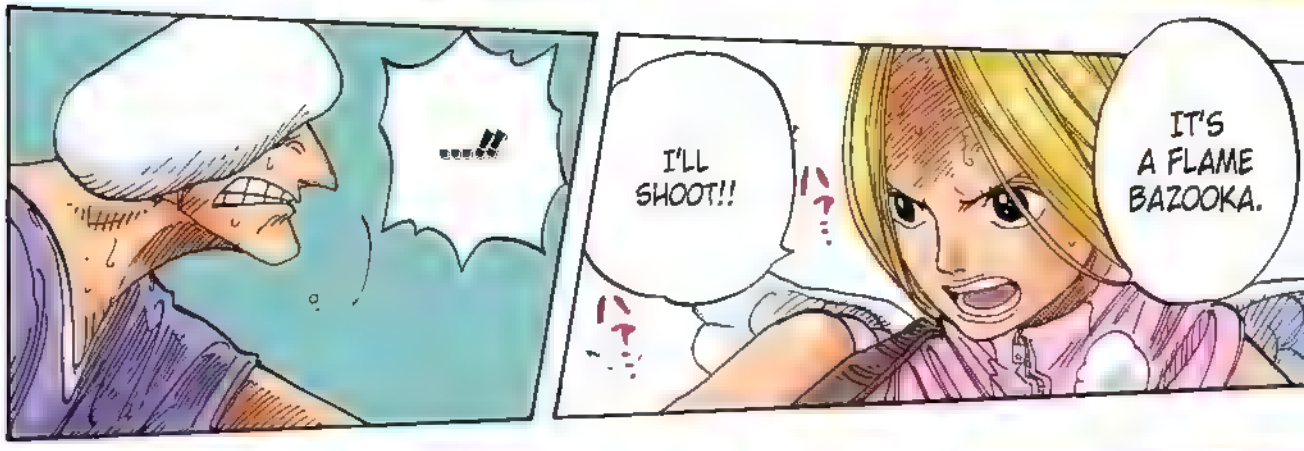

EVERYBODY, PLEASE LISTEN TO WHAT I HAVE TO SAY!
PLEASE LISTEN...
SHE EVEN RESISTED THE WHITE BERETS!

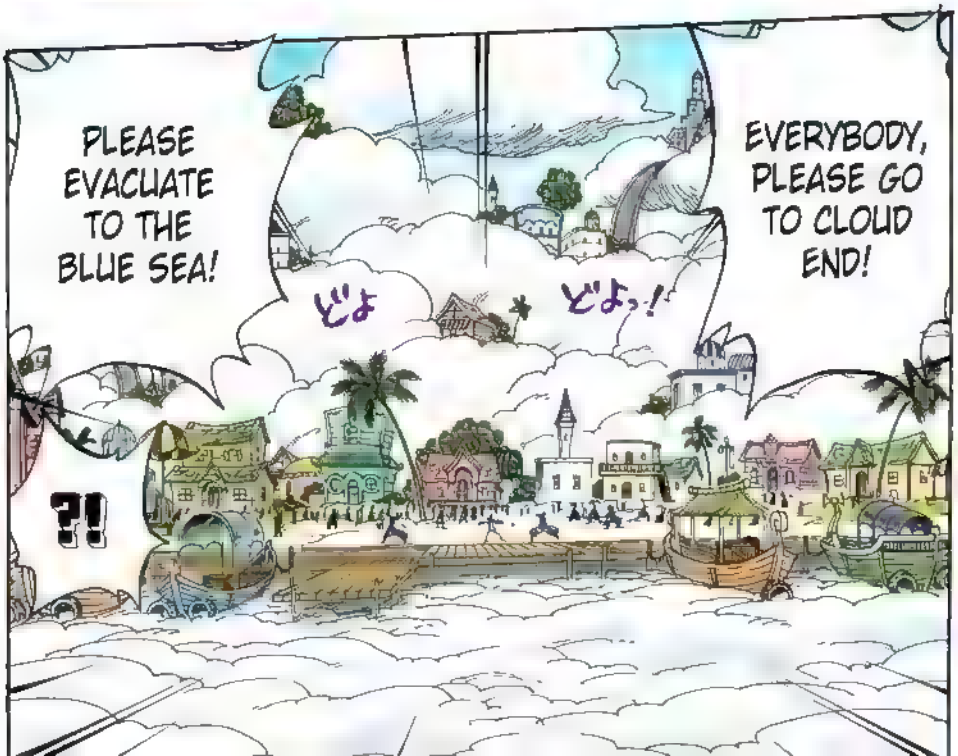

HUFF... HUFF...

...!!
ｸﾞｯ!!
わー
キャー

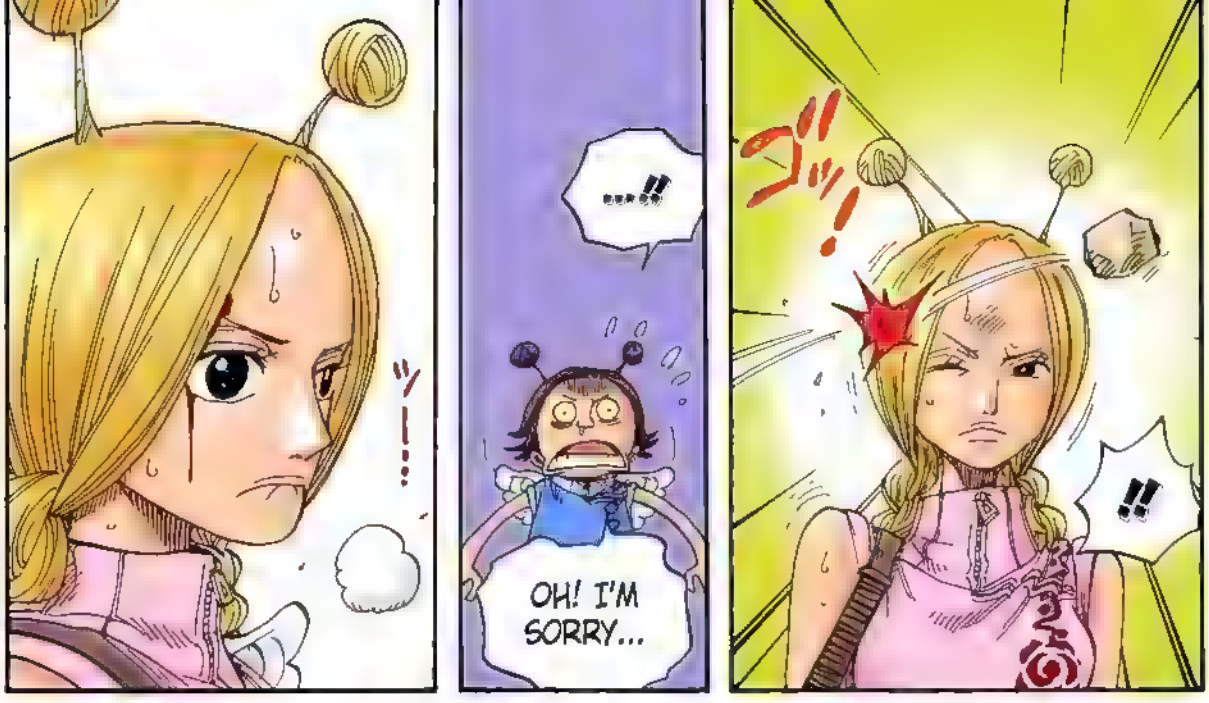
BLAS-PHEMER!!
THAT'S RIGHT! IF YOU'RE HERE, WE'LL BE JUDGED TOO!!
LEAVE THE ISLAND! YOU'RE A BAD OMEN!
わー
キャー

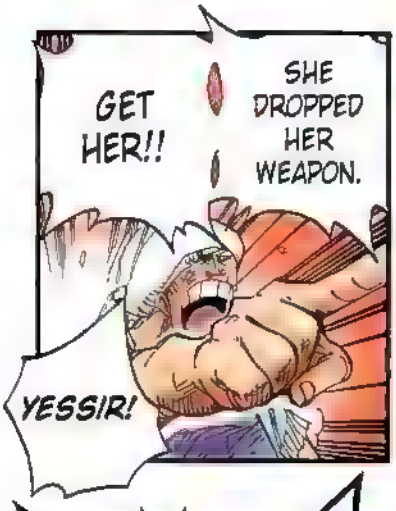
DON'T COME NEAR ME!
!!


...!!
I'LL SHOOT!!
IT'S A FLAME BAZOOKA.


PLEASE EVACUATE TO THE BLUE SEA!
EVERYBODY, PLEASE GO TO CLOUD END!
どよ
どよっ!
?!

WHAT?!
...?!
CAPTAIN ...
WHAT CRAZY NONSENSE IS THAT GIRL TALKING?!
GOD ENEL...
...IS PLANNING ON OBLITERATING THIS ISLAND!
IF YOU REMAIN HERE, NONE OF YOU WILL SURVIVE!!
DON'T SAY BAD THINGS ABOUT GOD ENEL!!
WHAT'S ALL THIS ABOUT?
WHY ARE YOU TAKING IT OUT ON US?
THAT'S CRAZY...!
WHAT?
?!!

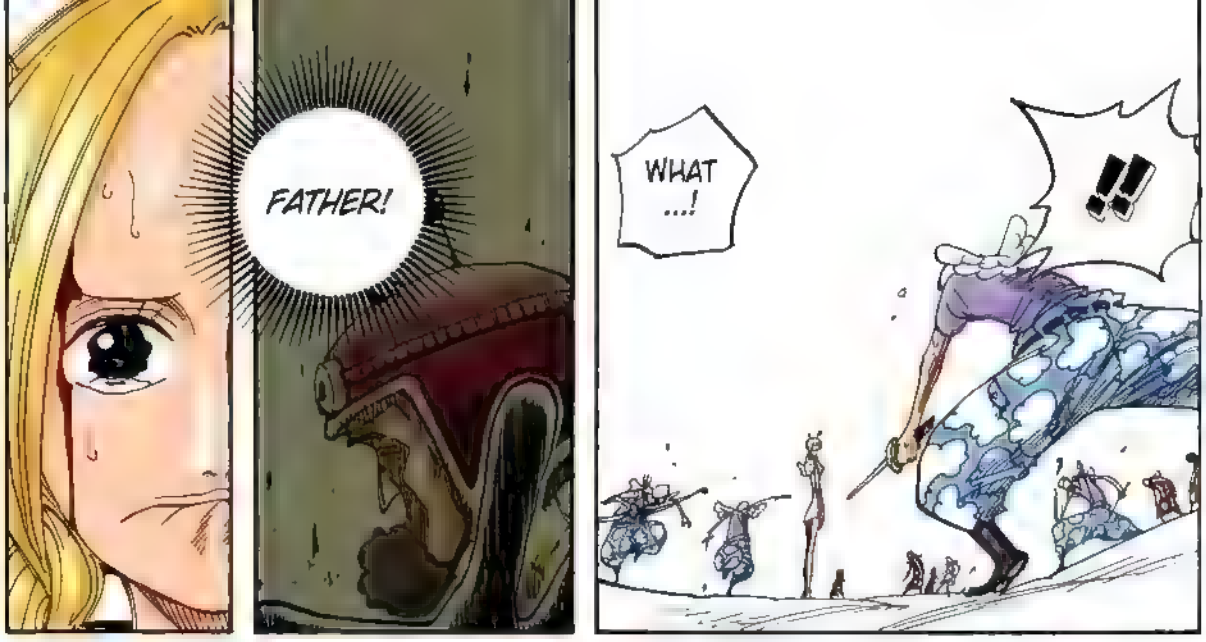

...!!
OH! I'M SORRY...
!!

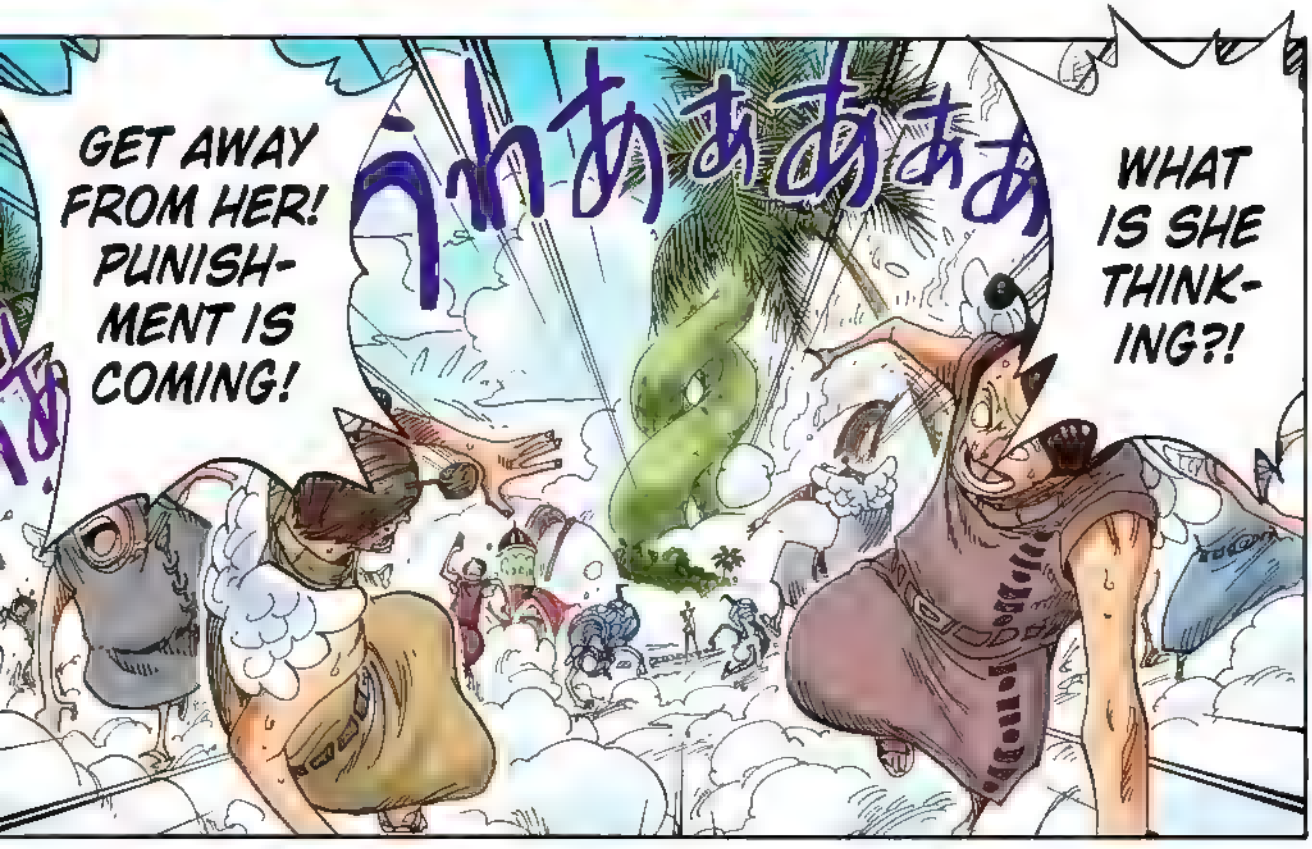

GET HER!!
SHE DROPPED HER WEAPON.
YESSIR!

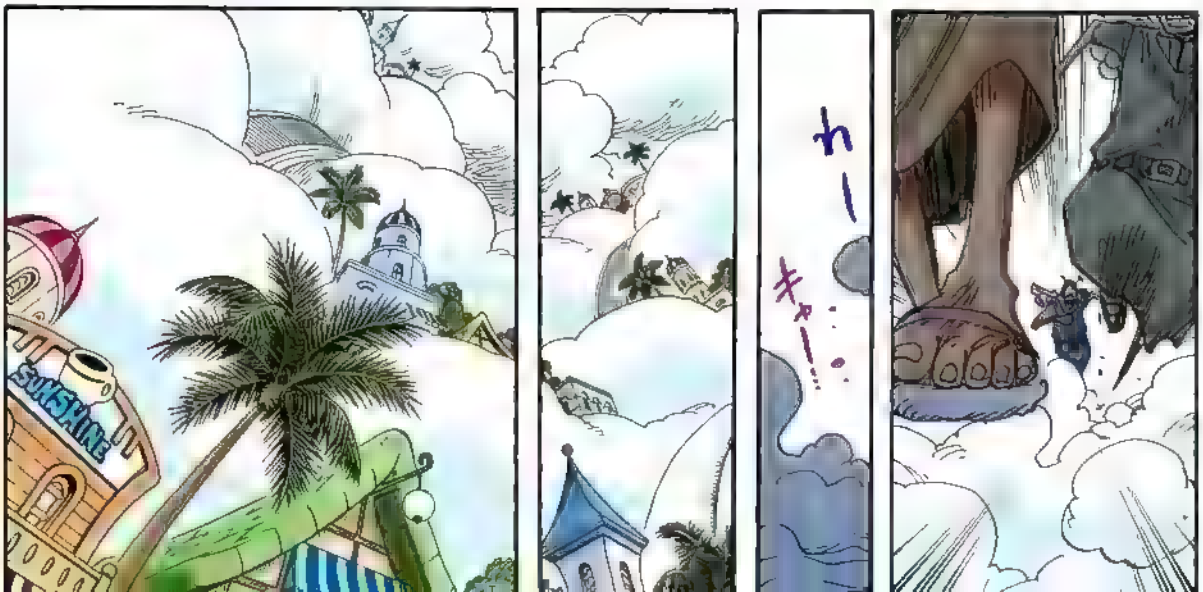
HAHH

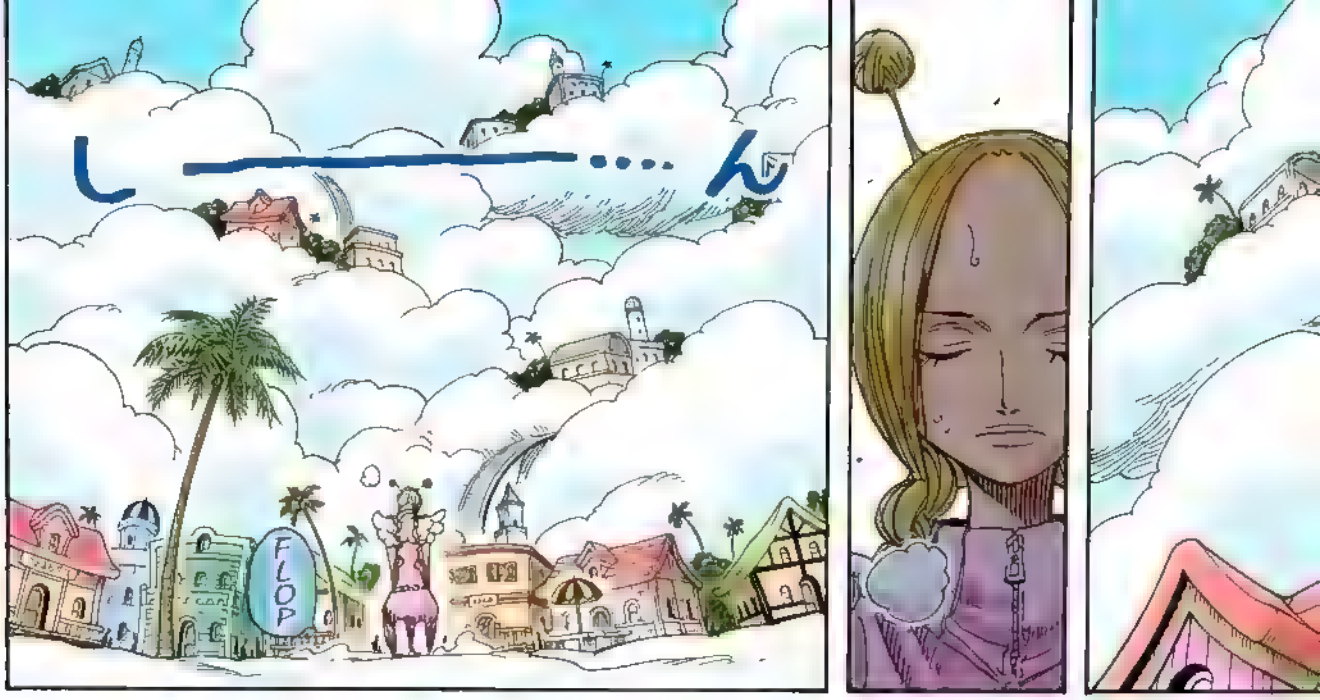
どよっ…
?!
KLANK

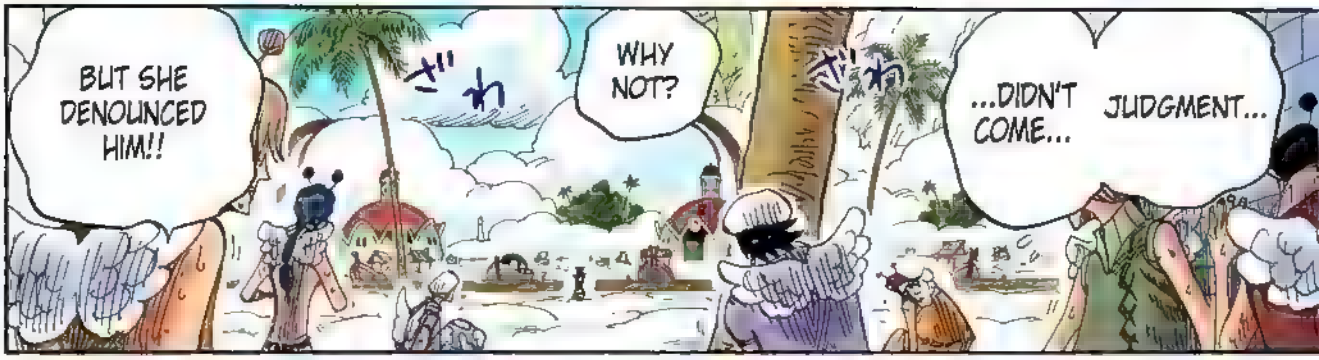
...ENEL AS GOD!!
I DON'T ACCEPT...

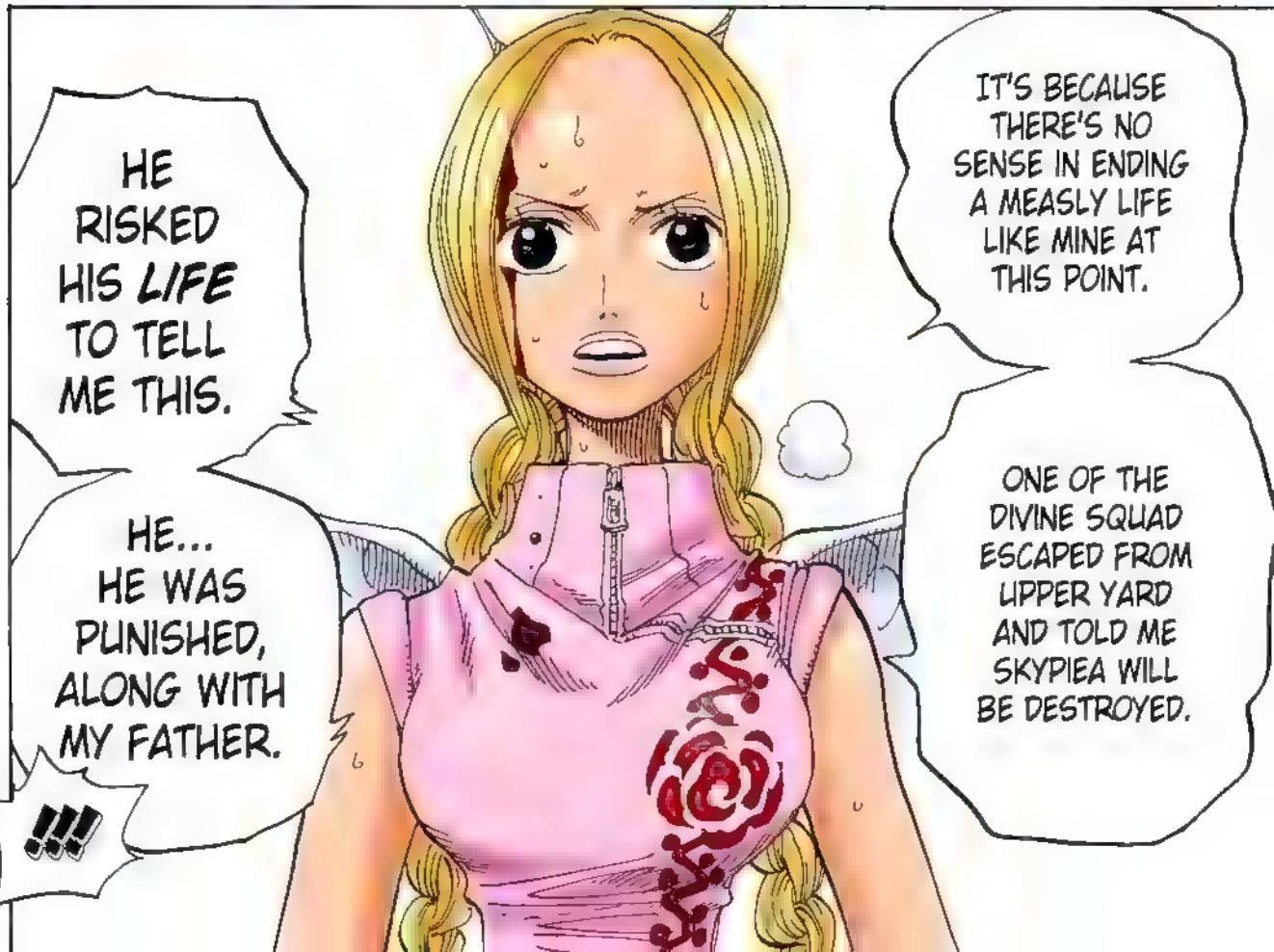

FATHER!
WHAT ...!
!!


GET AWAY FROM HER! PUNISH-MENT IS COMING!
うわあああああ
WHAT IS SHE THINK-ING?!


SUNSHINE
キャー!!

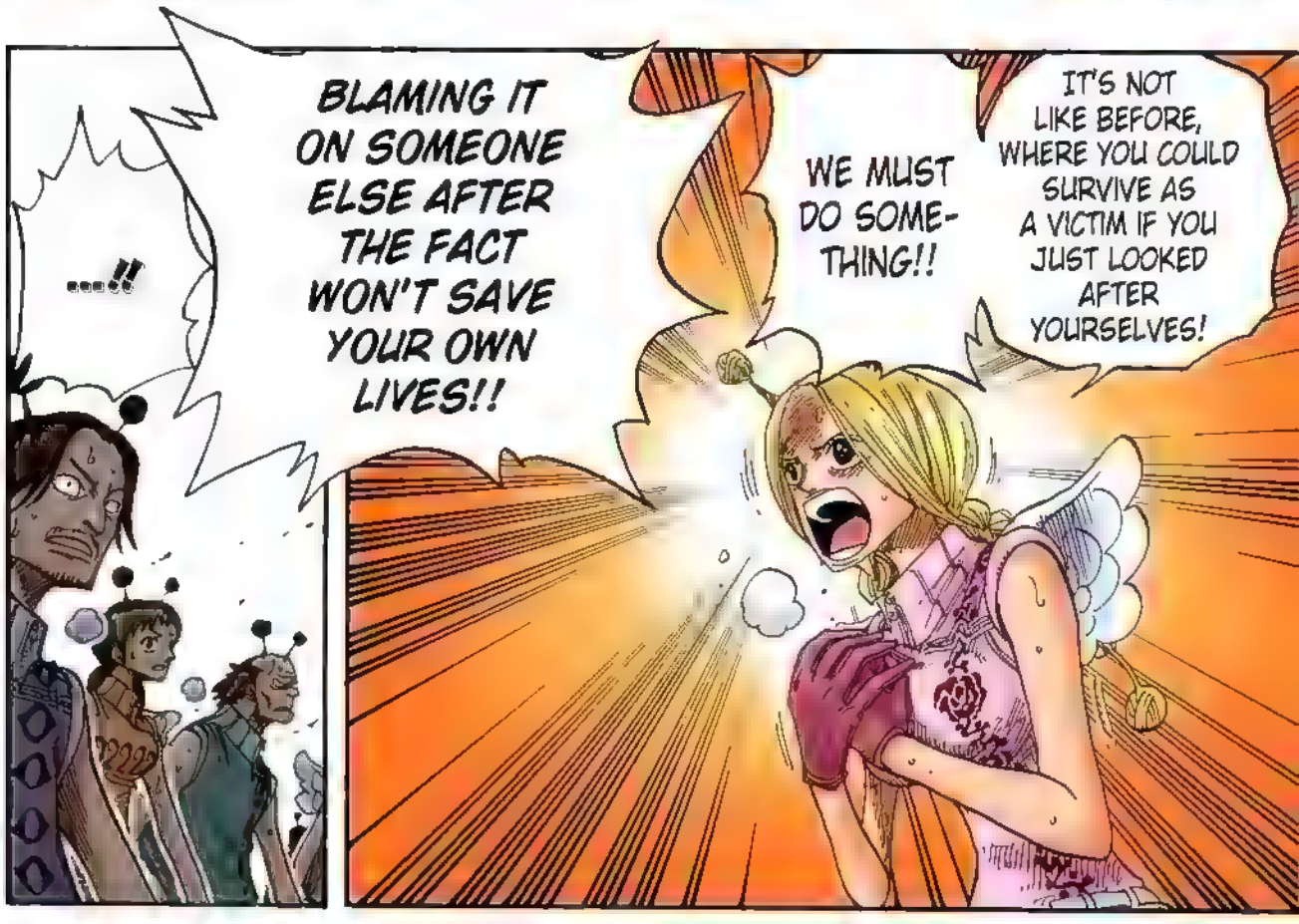

FLOP

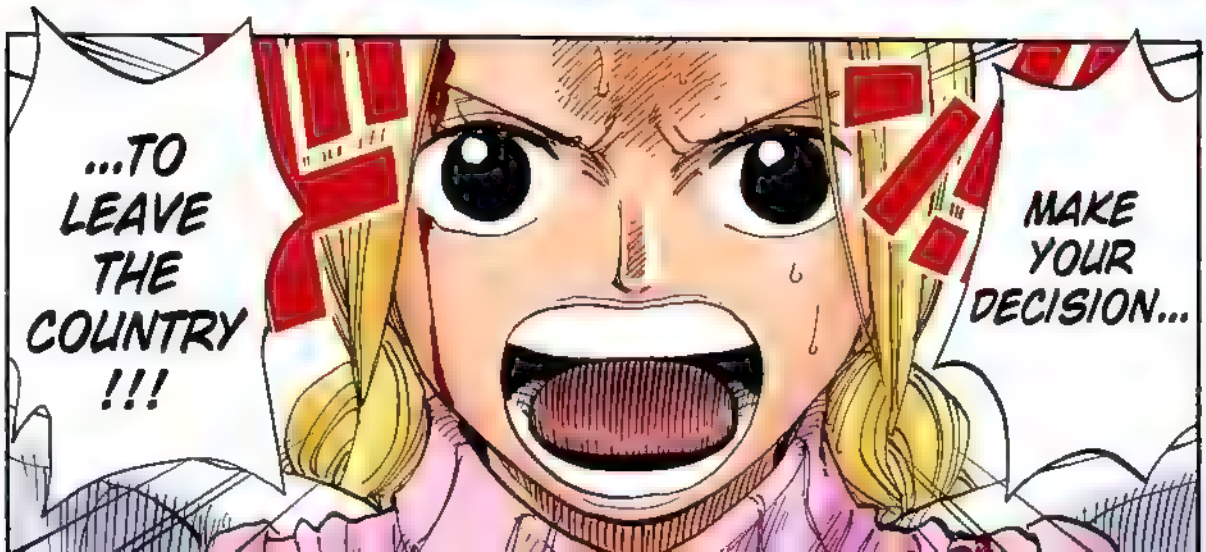

BUT SHE DENOUNCED HIM!!
WHY NOT?
...DIDN'T COME...
JUDGMENT...

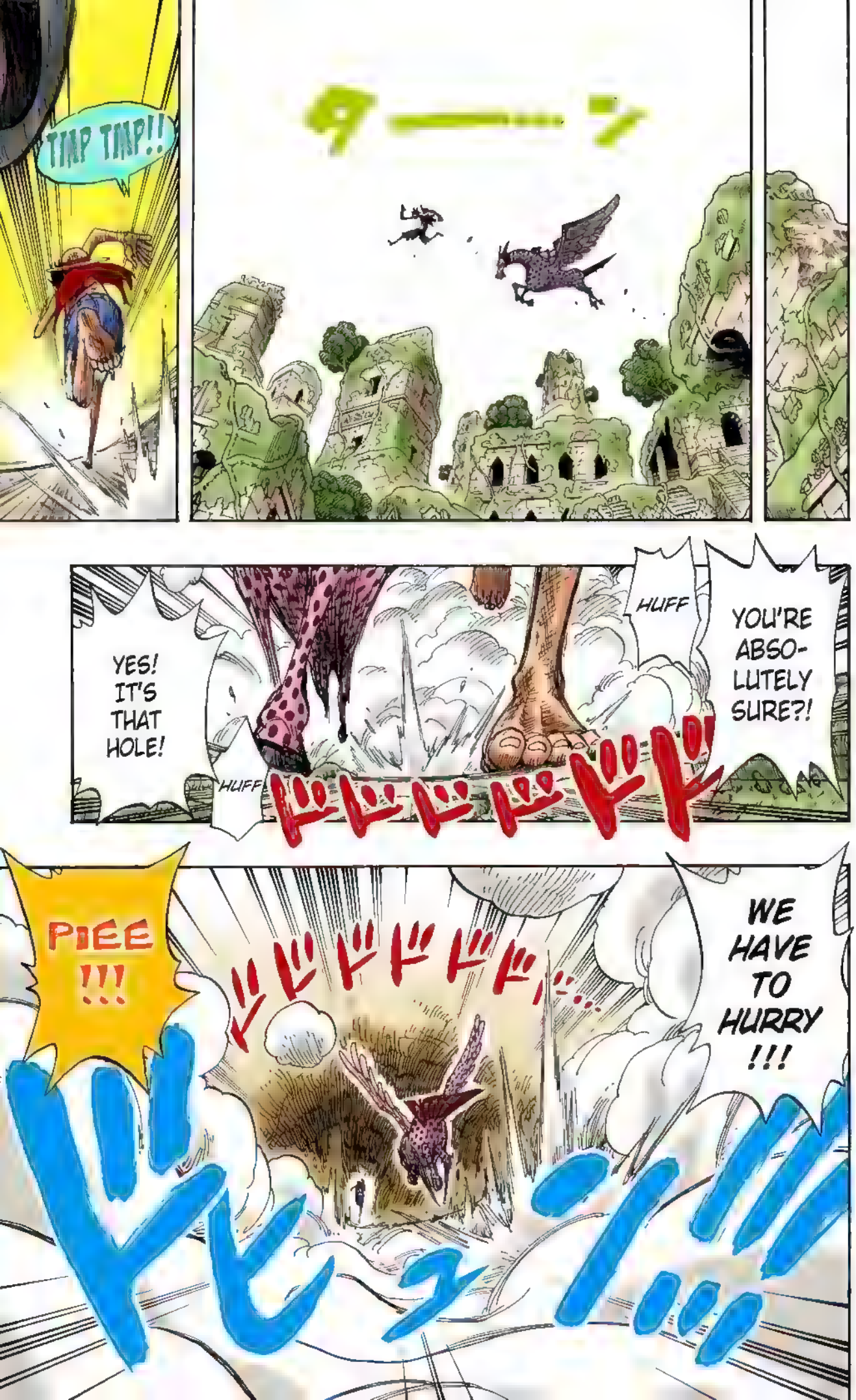

HE RISKED HIS LIFE TO TELL ME THIS.
HE... HE WAS PUNISHED, ALONG WITH MY FATHER.
!!!
IT'S BECAUSE THERE'S NO SENSE IN ENDING A MEASLY LIFE LIKE MINE AT THIS POINT.
ONE OF THE DIVINE SQUAD ESCAPED FROM UPPER YARD AND TOLD ME SKYPIEA WILL BE DESTROYED.

EVERYBODY, PLEASE HURRY TO CLOUD END.
IT CAN'T BE...
...
WE DON'T HAVE TIME.
...!!
WHY WOULD GOD DO THAT? ISN'T GOD SUPPOSED TO PROTECT US?!
?
?
YOU COULD BE WRONG! THERE MIGHT BE A MIRACLE... MAYBE SKYPIEA WON'T BE DESTROYED...!
MAYBE GOD WILL CHANGE HIS MIND! THEN...!
SO YOU'RE JUST GOING TO WAIT TO BE KILLED?!
WE'VE NEVER BEEN TO THE BLUE SEA! WE CAN'T LIVE THERE!!
...
WE WERE BORN IN THE SKY...
THAT'S NOT POSSIBLE. WE CAN'T SUDDENLY...
WE CAN'T JUST KEEP WAITING AROUND FOR A MIRACLE!!
WE ALL KNOW THAT...!
...HE HAS THE POWER TO CAST US INTO DESPAIR!!
...!!

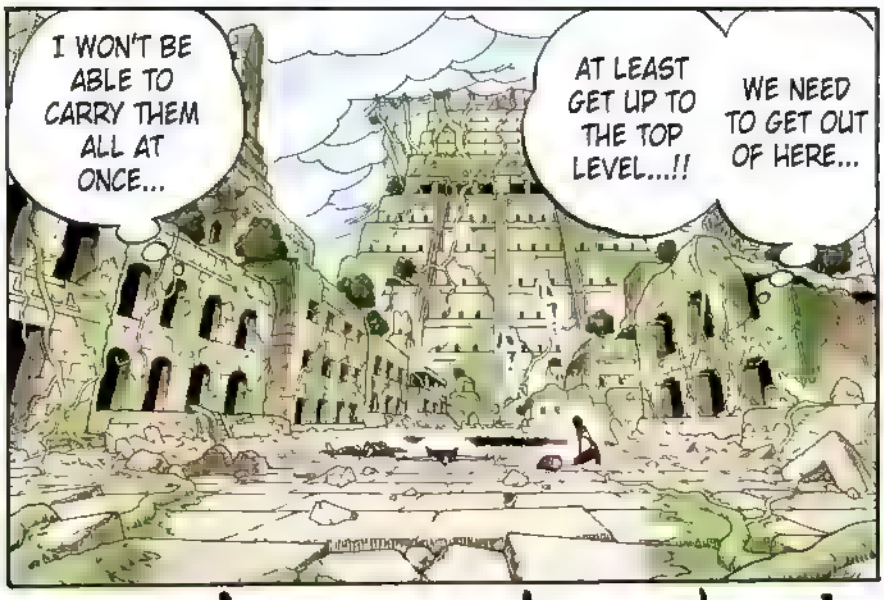
...THERE IS NO GOD!!
!!
BEFORE YOU PRAY, THERE ARE THINGS TO BE DONE!!
AT THE VERY LEAST WE KNOW THAT RIGHT NOW, IN THIS COUNTRY...

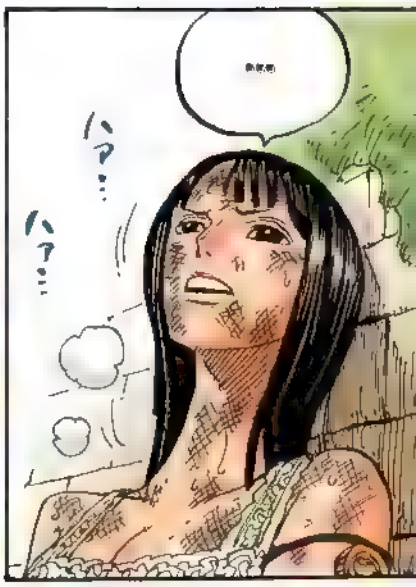

...!!
BLAMING IT ON SOMEONE ELSE AFTER THE FACT WON'T SAVE YOUR OWN LIVES!!
WE MUST DO SOME-THING!!
IT'S NOT LIKE BEFORE, WHERE YOU COULD SURVIVE AS A VICTIM IF YOU JUST LOOKED AFTER YOURSELVES!

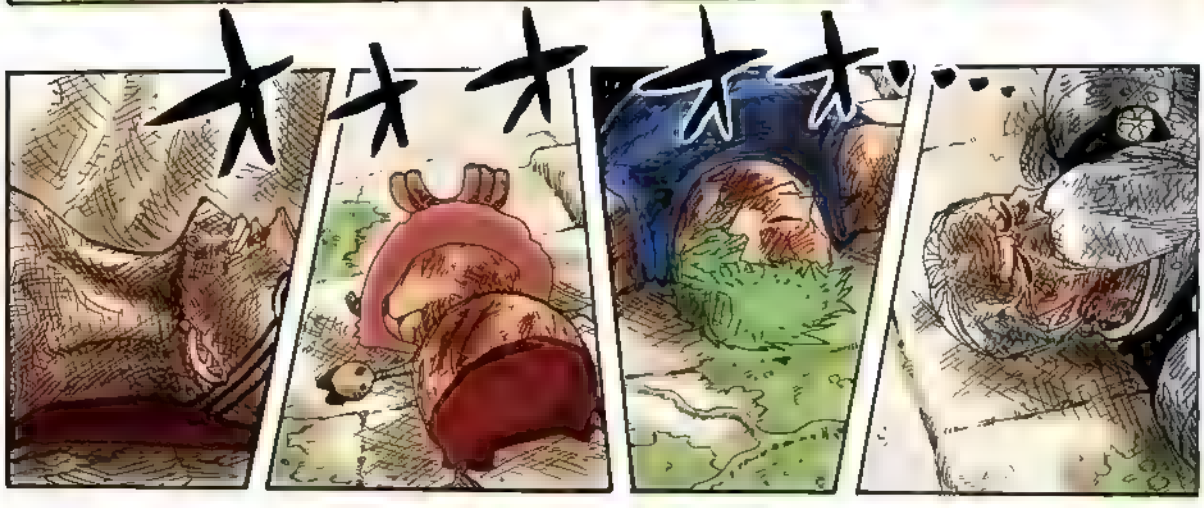

...TO LEAVE THE COUNTRY !!!
MAKE YOUR DECISION...

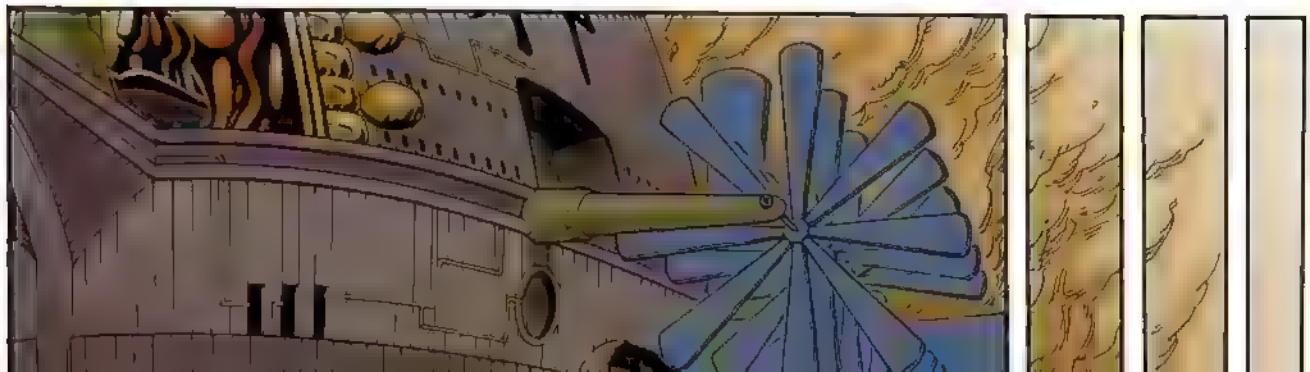

TIAP TIAP!!
HUFF
YOU'RE ABSO-LUTELY SURE?!
YES! IT'S THAT HOLE!
HUFF
PIEE !!!
WE HAVE TO HURRY !!!

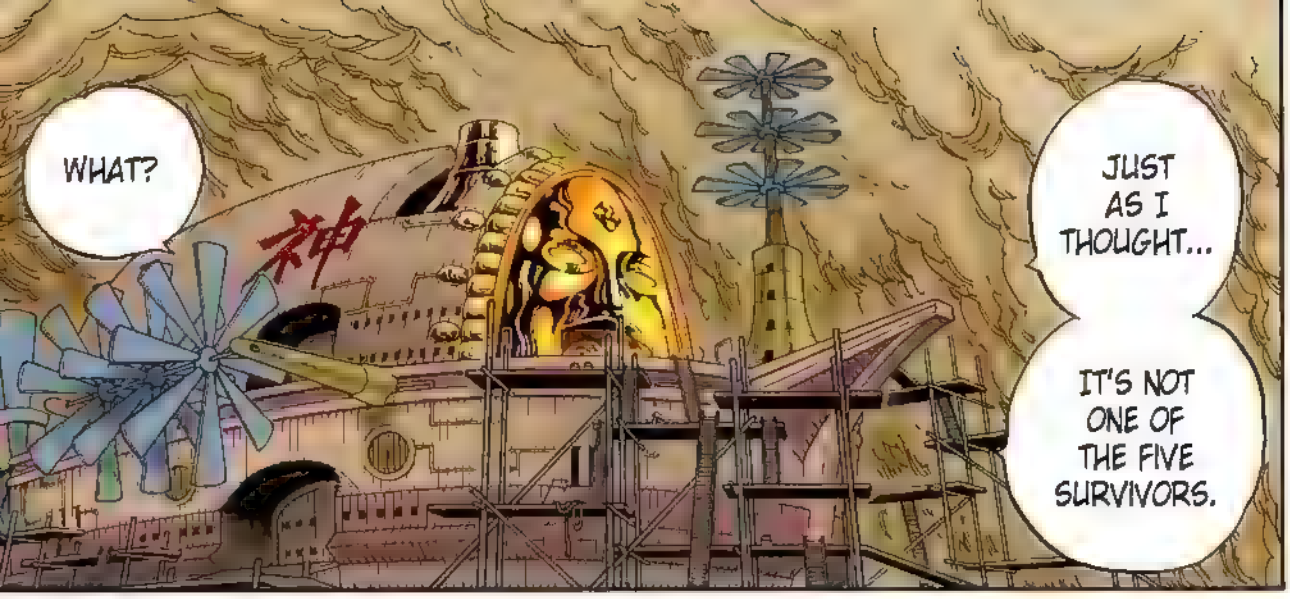
オオォ
オオォ…


I WON'T BE ABLE TO CARRY THEM ALL AT ONCE...
AT LEAST GET UP TO THE TOP LEVEL...!!
WE NEED TO GET OUT OF HERE...

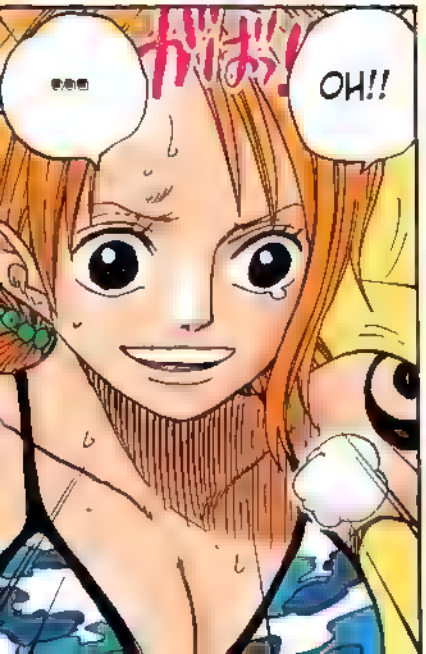

…
ハ?…
ハ?…

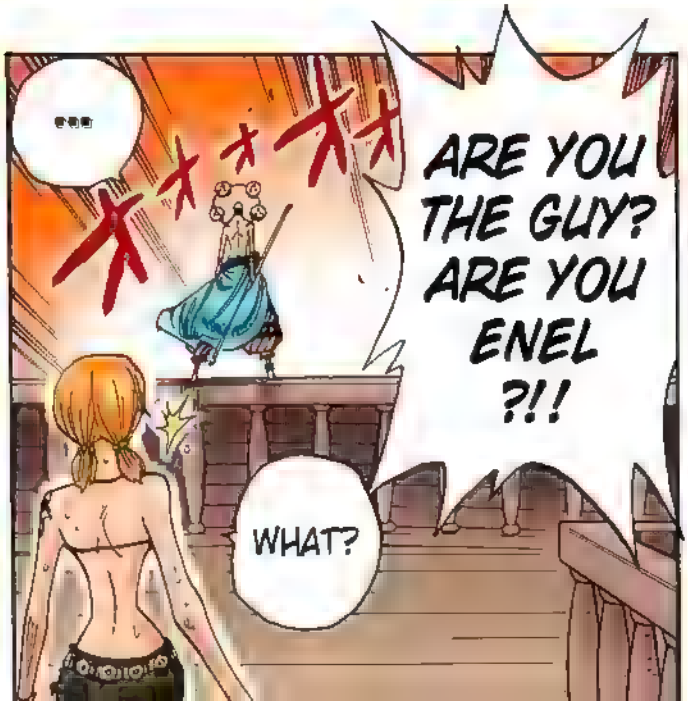

オオオ
オオ…




WHAT?
神
JUST AS I THOUGHT...
IT'S NOT ONE OF THE FIVE SURVIVORS.

IT MEANS MY PROPHECY WAS WRONG.
フ
フ...!!
HOW TRULY IRRITATING...


...
がぉ!
OH!!


...
オォォオォ
ARE YOU THE GUY? ARE YOU ENEL ?!!
WHAT?

...

WHAT DID YOU DO...

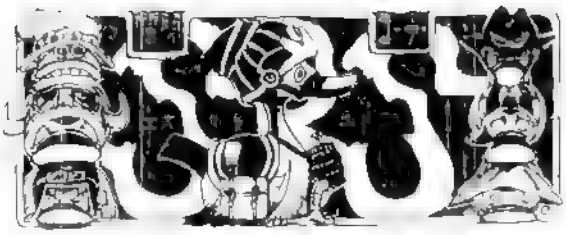
...TO MY CREW?

?

WHICH PIECES OF GARBAGE ARE YOU REFERRING TO?

KRAK

LUFFY !!!



Q：兵庫県P.N.Leoさんからの
しりとりゲーム!! さァみんな!!
しりとれ!! ナナメもいけるぞ!!
答えはP186。

THE☆☆ ONEPIECE しりとり

―シャンクスとの再会への道―

各キャラの名前を空欄に入れてしりとりになるよう全員つないでいこう!
無事シャンクスと再会できるか!?

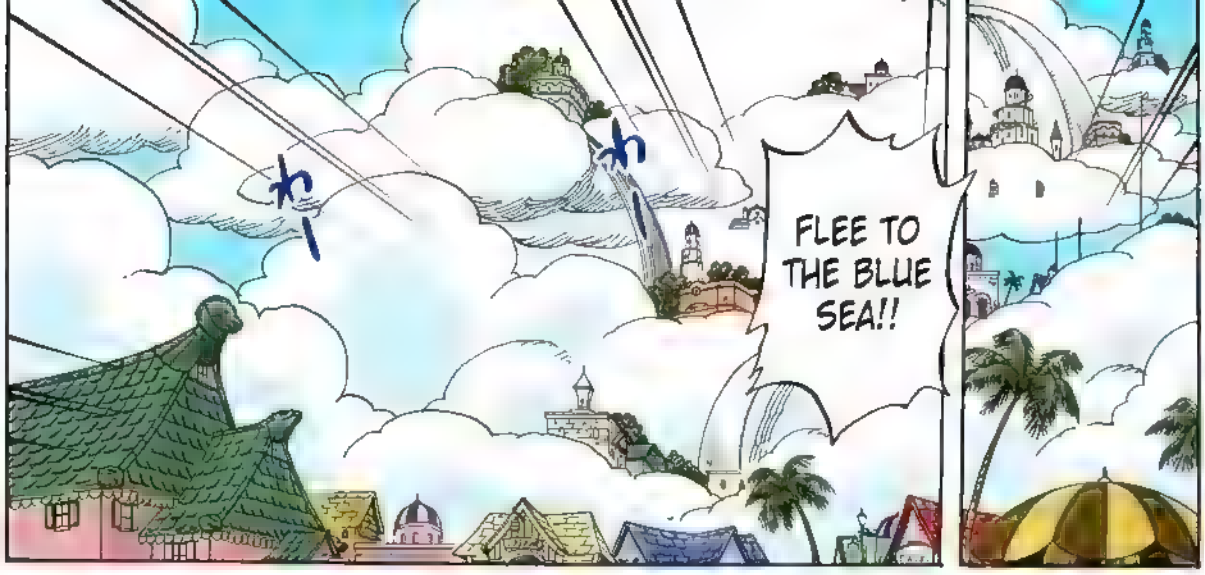
START

GOAL

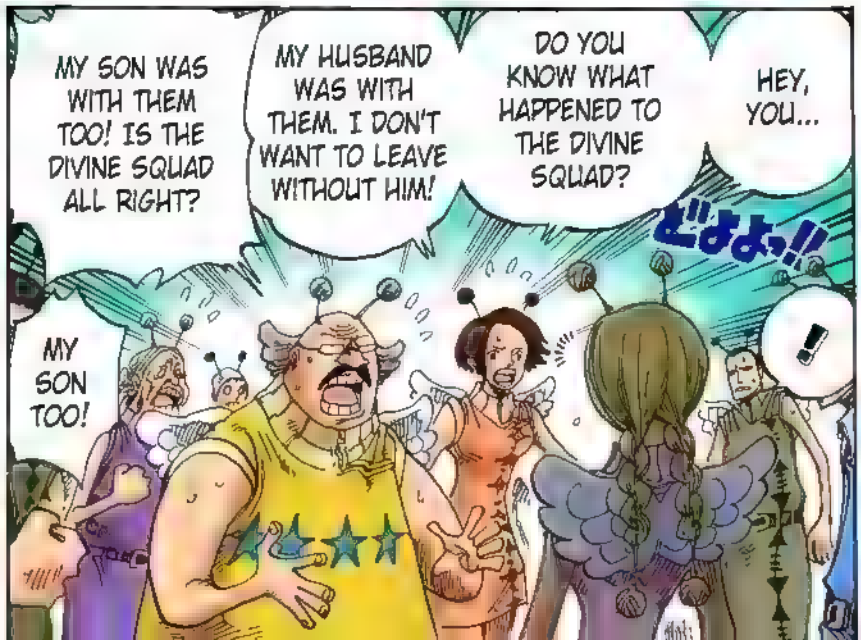
線は上下左右ななめの八方に結べます。
このしりとりで各キャラは1回ずつしか使えません。

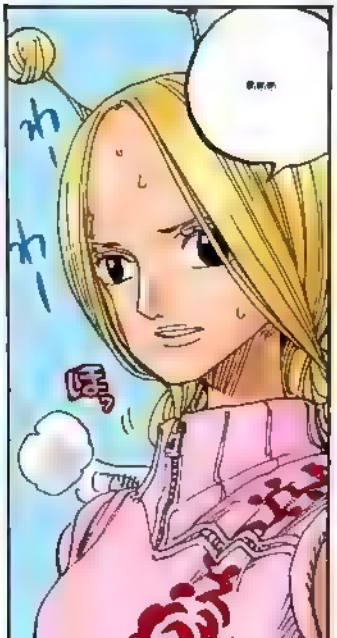
Chapter 279:
PIRATE LUFFY VS. GOD ENEL

ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH
VOLUME 7: "ACE WAKES UP"

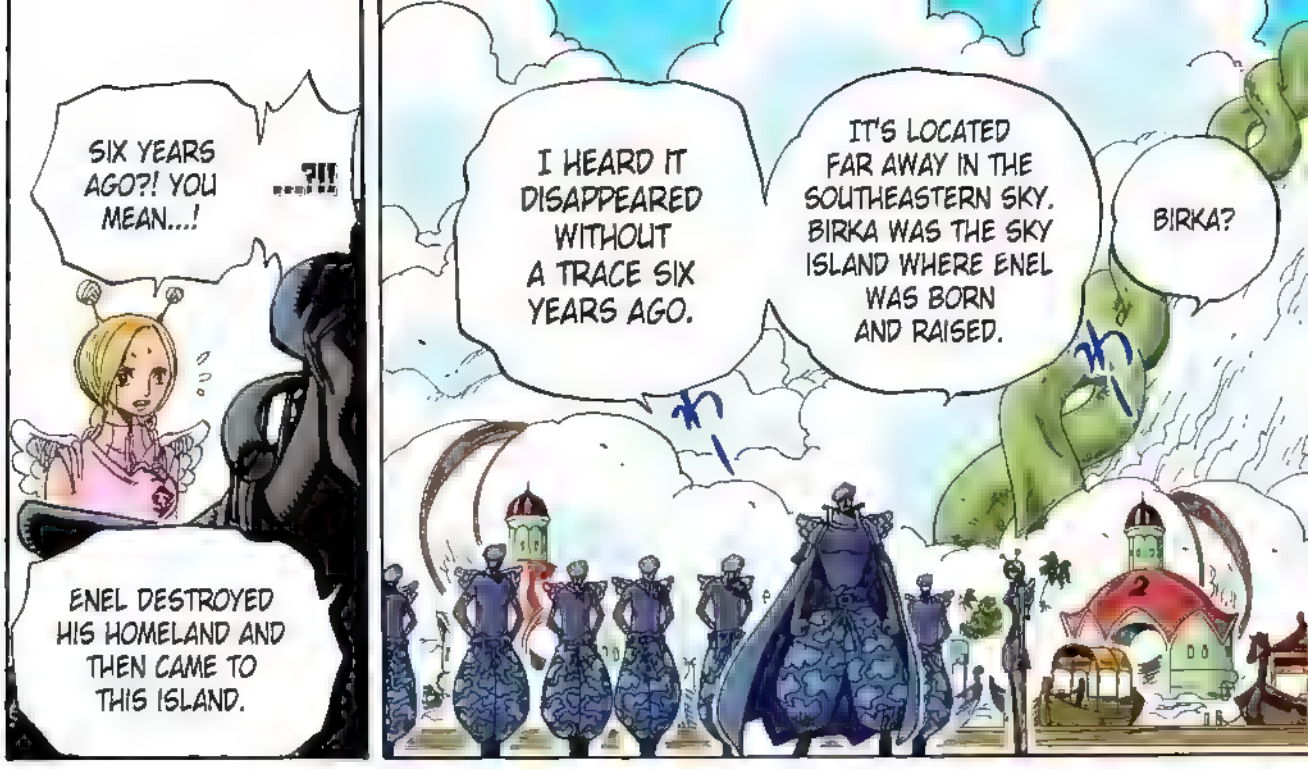

FLEE TO THE BLUE SEA!!

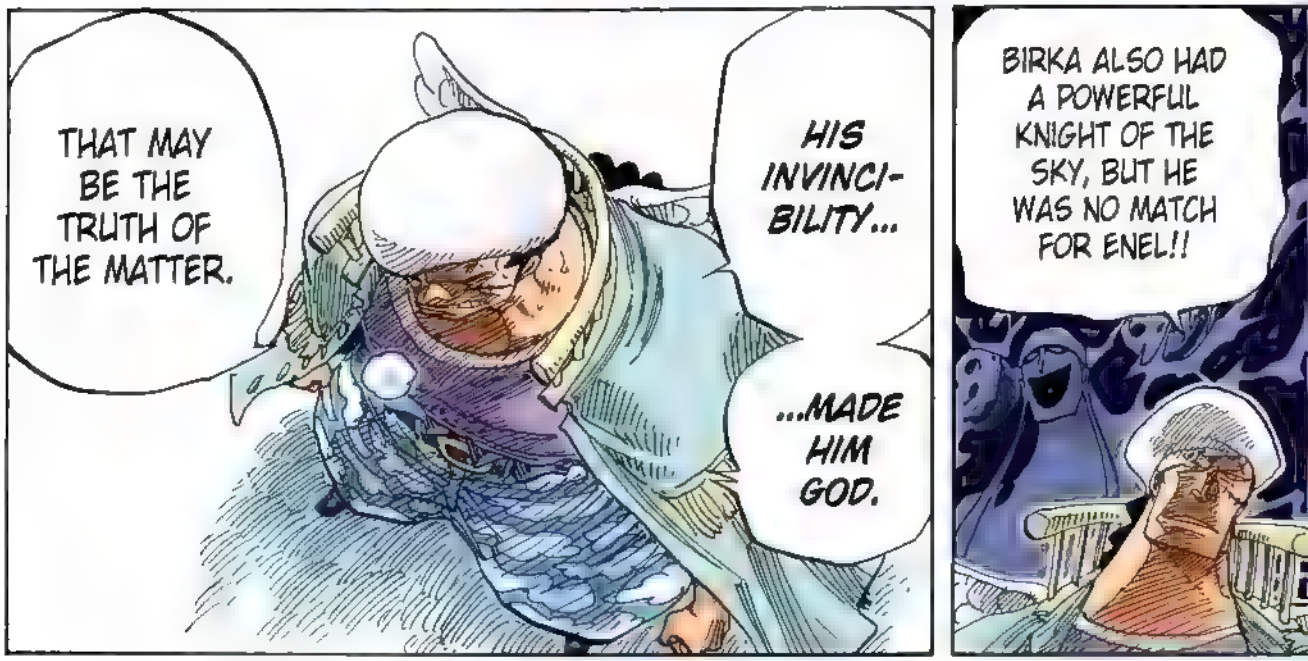
わあぁぁぁぁぁ
DO AS SHE SAID!!
GET YOUR THINGS TOGETHER AND GO TO CLOUD END!
HURRY!!

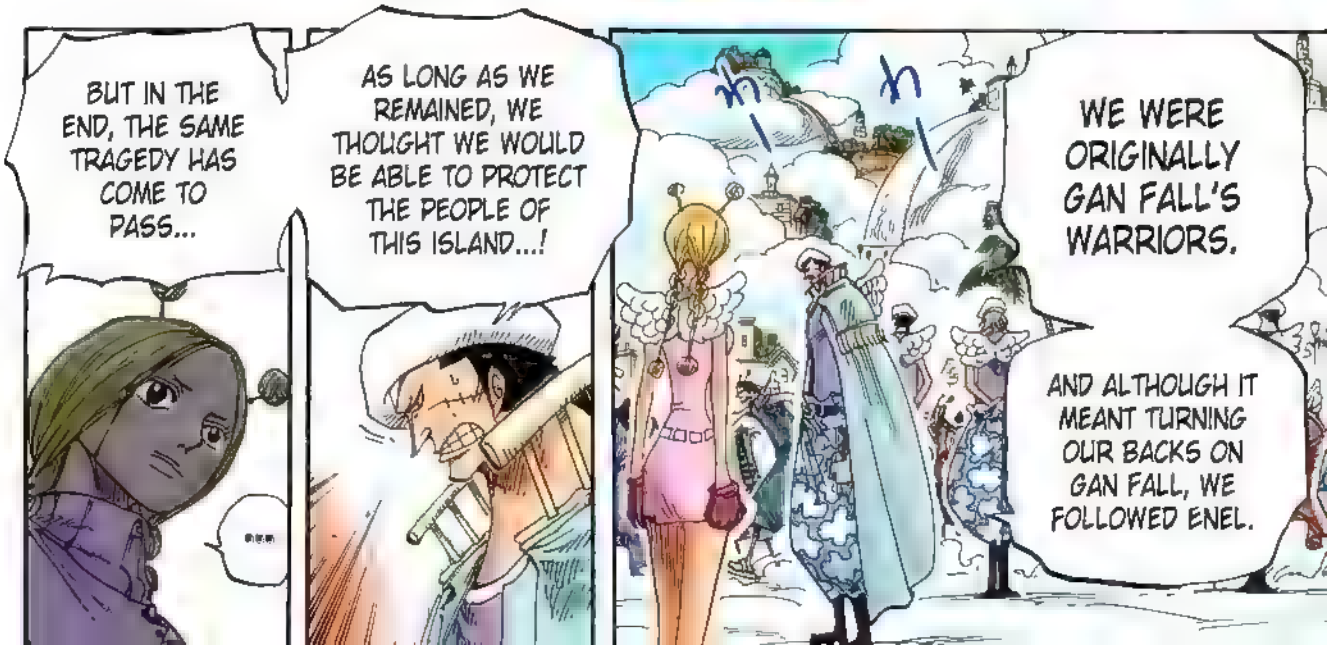

MY SON WAS WITH THEM TOO! IS THE DIVINE SQUAD ALL RIGHT?
MY HUSBAND WAS WITH THEM. I DON'T WANT TO LEAVE WITHOUT HIM!
DO YOU KNOW WHAT HAPPENED TO THE DIVINE SQUAD?
HEY, YOU...
どよっ!!
MY SON TOO!
!


...

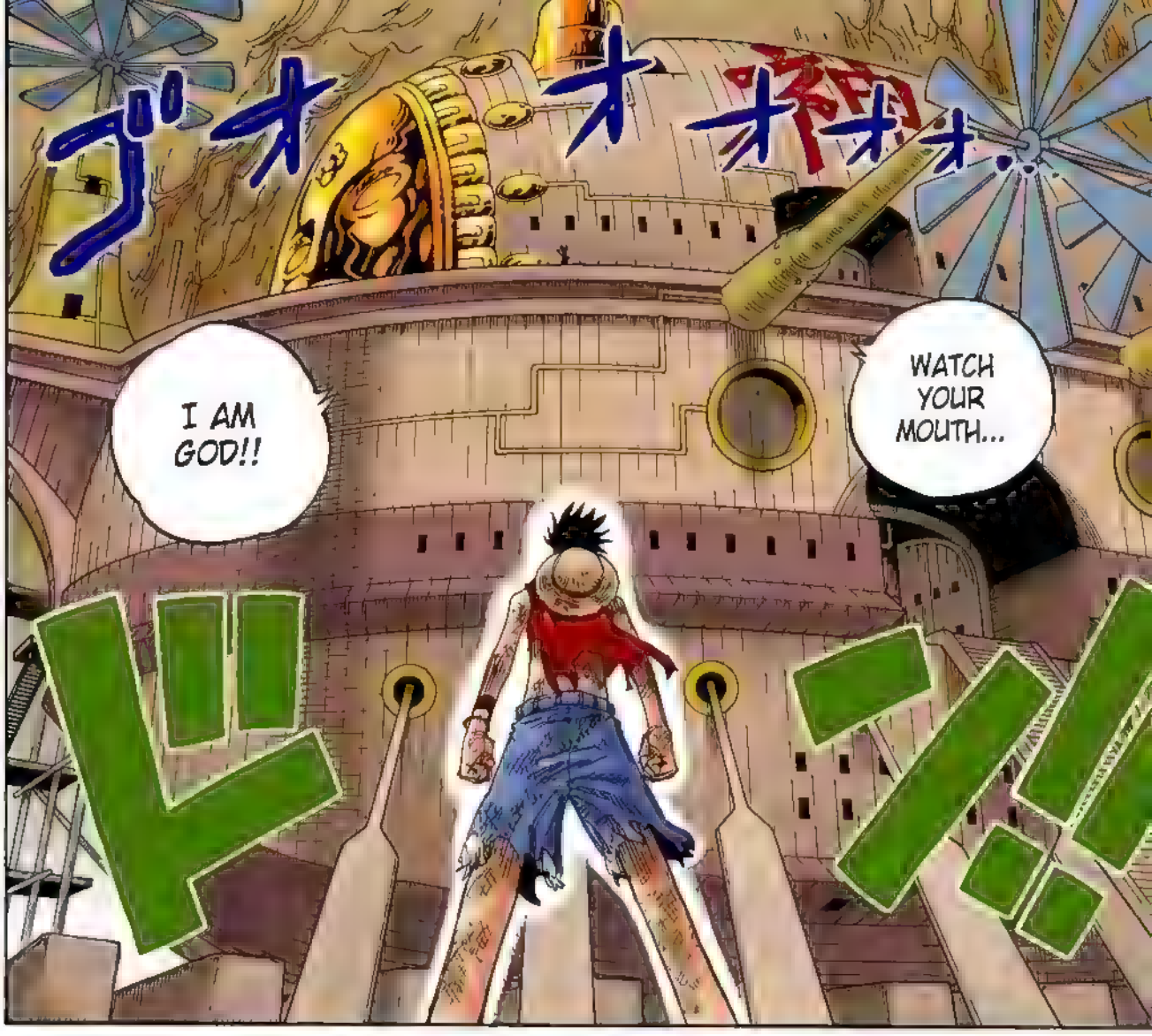
WHERE ARE THEY?
WHAT HAS THE DIVINE SQUAD BEEN DOING ALL THIS TIME?!
I... DON'T KNOW...
WHAT DO YOU KNOW?!
THEY'RE PROBABLY NO LONGER ...!
UM... WELL...
THERE'S NO TIME! PLEASE TELL THEM AS SOON AS YOU CAN!
HURRY !!!
CAPTAIN MCKINLEY ...!
OKAY...
CAPTAIN ...
I GUARANTEE I WILL DELIVER THEM TO YOU LATER!!
PLEASE GO ON AHEAD! IT WILL GET CROWDED IF YOU DON'T HURRY!
THE WHITE BERETS WILL LOOK INTO THE DIVINE SQUAD'S WELFARE!
ばっ!!
BUT FOR NOW WE NEED TO GET THE ISLANDERS SAFELY EVACUATED. THAT TAKES PRIORITY!
I WON'T ALLOW A REPEAT OF WHAT HAPPENED AT BIRKA.
I KNOW... FRANKLY, I ALREADY HAVE MY SUSPICIONS ABOUT WHAT HAS HAPPENED TO THEM.
I KNOW WHAT KIND OF MAN ENEL IS.

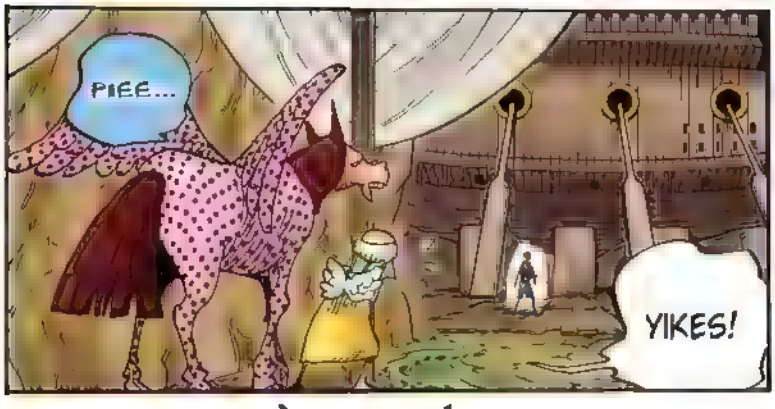

SIX YEARS AGO?! YOU MEAN...!
...?!!
ENEL DESTROYED HIS HOMELAND AND THEN CAME TO THIS ISLAND.
I HEARD IT DISAPPEARED WITHOUT A TRACE SIX YEARS AGO.
IT'S LOCATED FAR AWAY IN THE SOUTHEASTERN SKY. BIRKA WAS THE SKY ISLAND WHERE ENEL WAS BORN AND RAISED.
BIRKA?

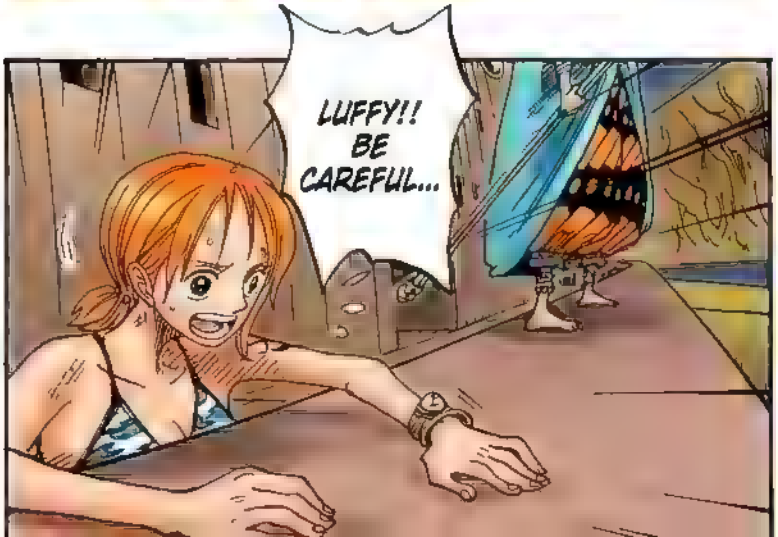

THAT MAY BE THE TRUTH OF THE MATTER.
HIS INVINCI-BILITY...
...MADE HIM GOD.
BIRKA ALSO HAD A POWERFUL KNIGHT OF THE SKY, BUT HE WAS NO MATCH FOR ENEL!!


BUT IN THE END, THE SAME TRAGEDY HAS COME TO PASS...
...
AS LONG AS WE REMAINED, WE THOUGHT WE WOULD BE ABLE TO PROTECT THE PEOPLE OF THIS ISLAND...!
WE WERE ORIGINALLY GAN FALL'S WARRIORS.
AND ALTHOUGH IT MEANT TURNING OUR BACKS ON GAN FALL, WE FOLLOWED ENEL.

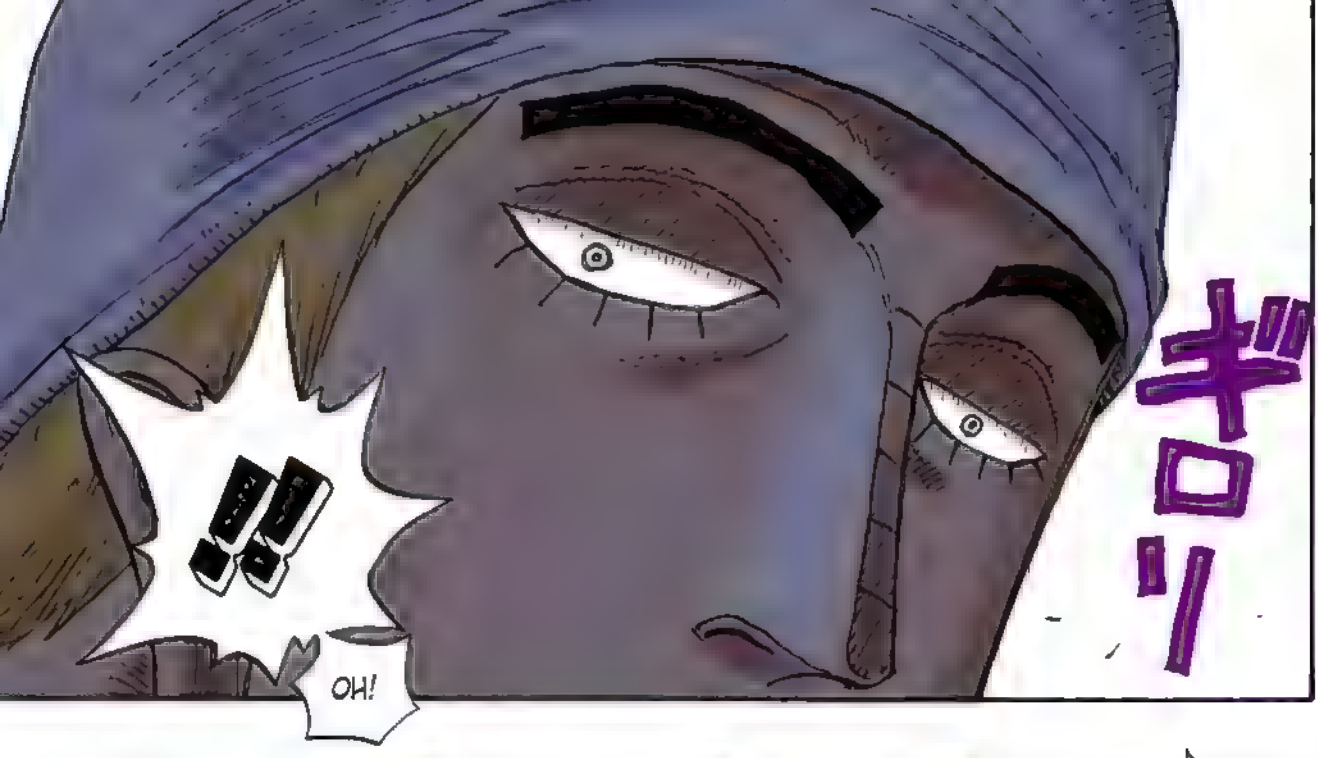
I'M GLAD TO HEAR YOU SAY THAT!!
DON'T BE!
...MAY I LEAVE THIS SITUATION IN YOUR HANDS?
CAPTAIN...
I AM ASHAMED...
SO ASHAMED OF MYSELF...!!
I TRIED TO KEEP PEOPLE FROM INCURRING THE WRATH OF GOD...
I JUST WANTED TO MAKE SURE NOBODY REBELLED AGAINST GOD. THAT WAS ALL...
HESO!!
PING!
...
I MUST GO BACK!!
THE BLUE SEA PEOPLE...
THERE ARE SOME WHO DON'T KNOW HOW TO ESCAPE.
WHERE ARE YOU GOING?
THEY ARE MY FRIENDS...
HESO!
...

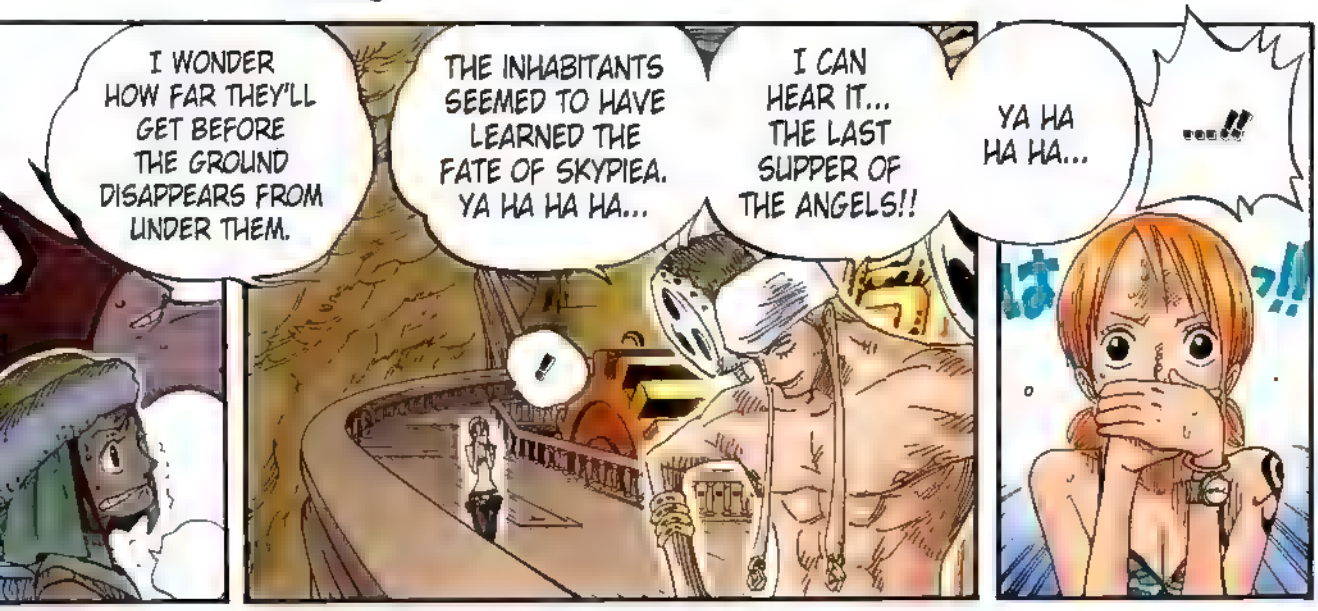

I AM GOD!!
WATCH YOUR MOUTH...


PIEE...
YIKES!

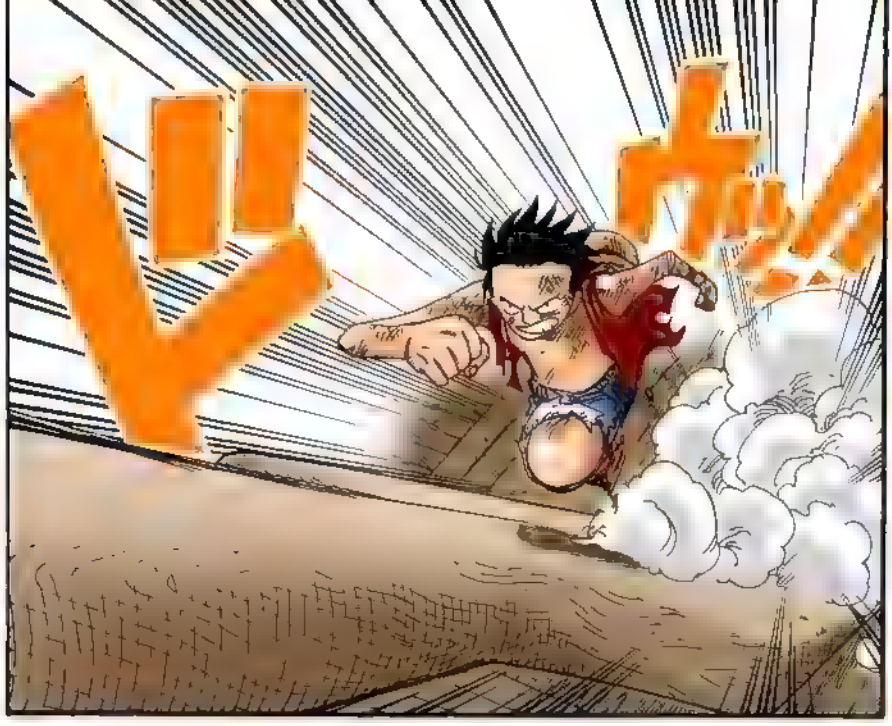

LUFFY!! BE CAREFUL...

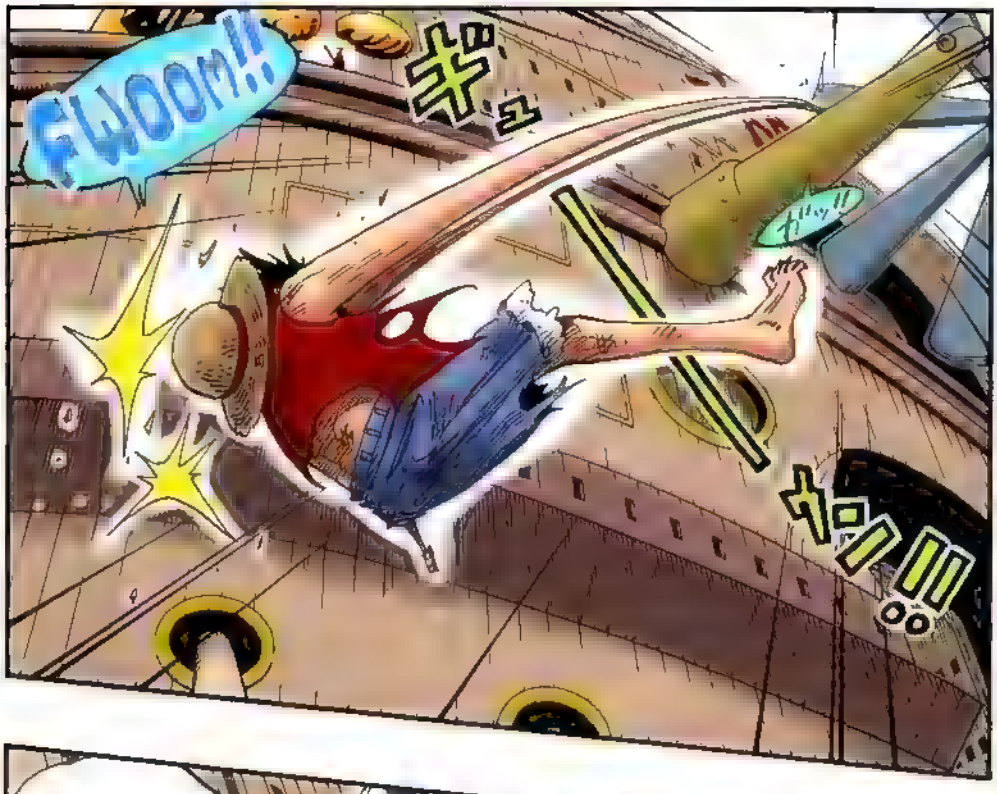
I DON'T SEE ANYTHING GODLIKE ABOUT YOU!!

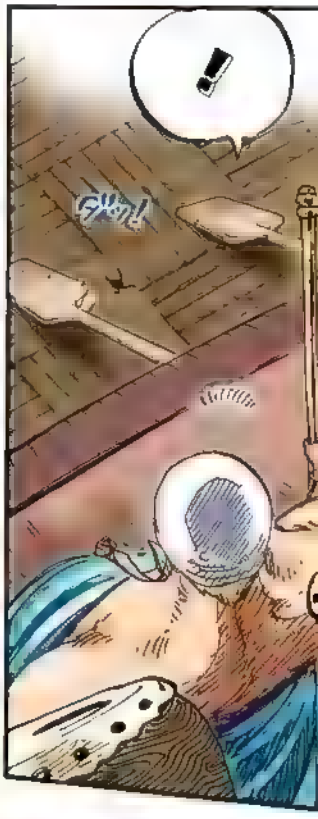

ギロリ
!!
OH!

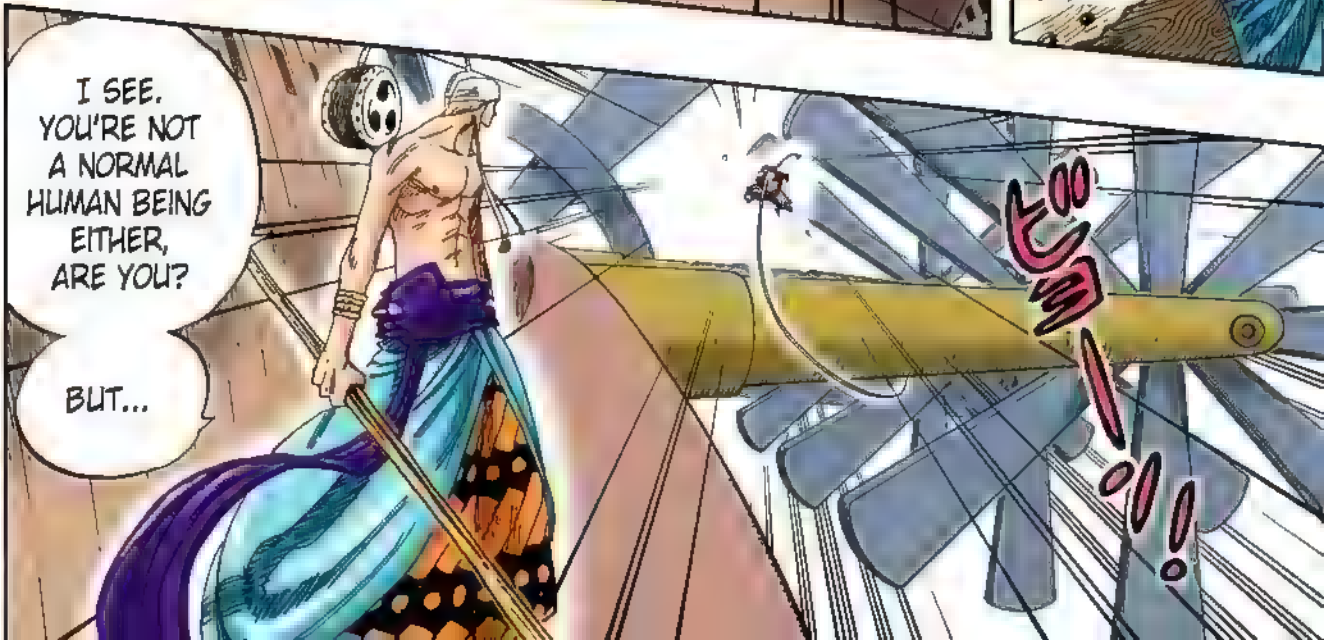

I WONDER HOW FAR THEY'LL GET BEFORE THE GROUND DISAPPEARS FROM UNDER THEM.
THE INHABITANTS SEEMED TO HAVE LEARNED THE FATE OF SKYPIEA. YA HA HA HA...
I CAN HEAR IT... THE LAST SUPPER OF THE ANGELS!!
YA HA HA HA...
...!!

...A GOD?!
AND YOU CALL YOUR-SELF...


YOU'LL SEE.


FWOOM!!




I SEE. YOU'RE NOT A NORMAL HUMAN BEING EITHER, ARE YOU?
BUT...

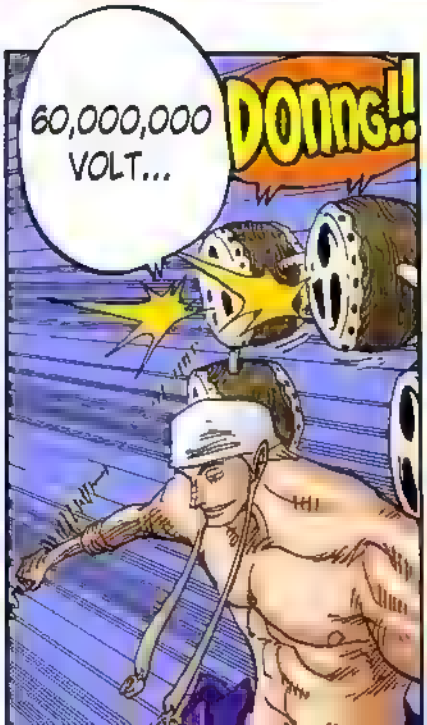
GRAAH!!
YOU'RE NO MATCH FOR ME!
YOU'RE JUST A PARA-MECIA...
BZZT!!
THAT IS WHY...
...I AM GOD!!!
TMP!!
YOU ARE COMPLETELY POWERLESS AGAINST ME!!
!!!
EL THOR!

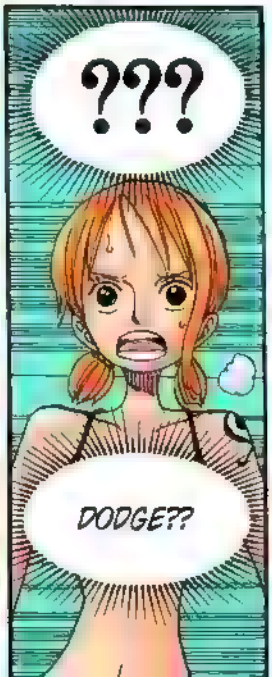
LUFFY !!!
AGHHH!!

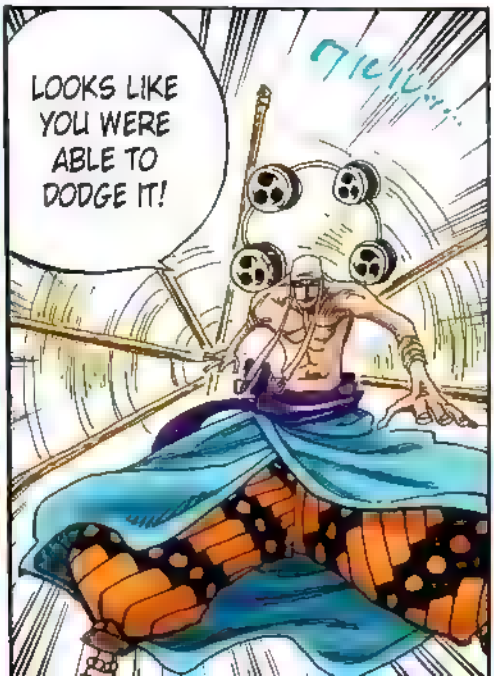
ゴロゴロゴロ…!!!
シュウウウ…
神
オオオオ…
…!!!
LUFFY…

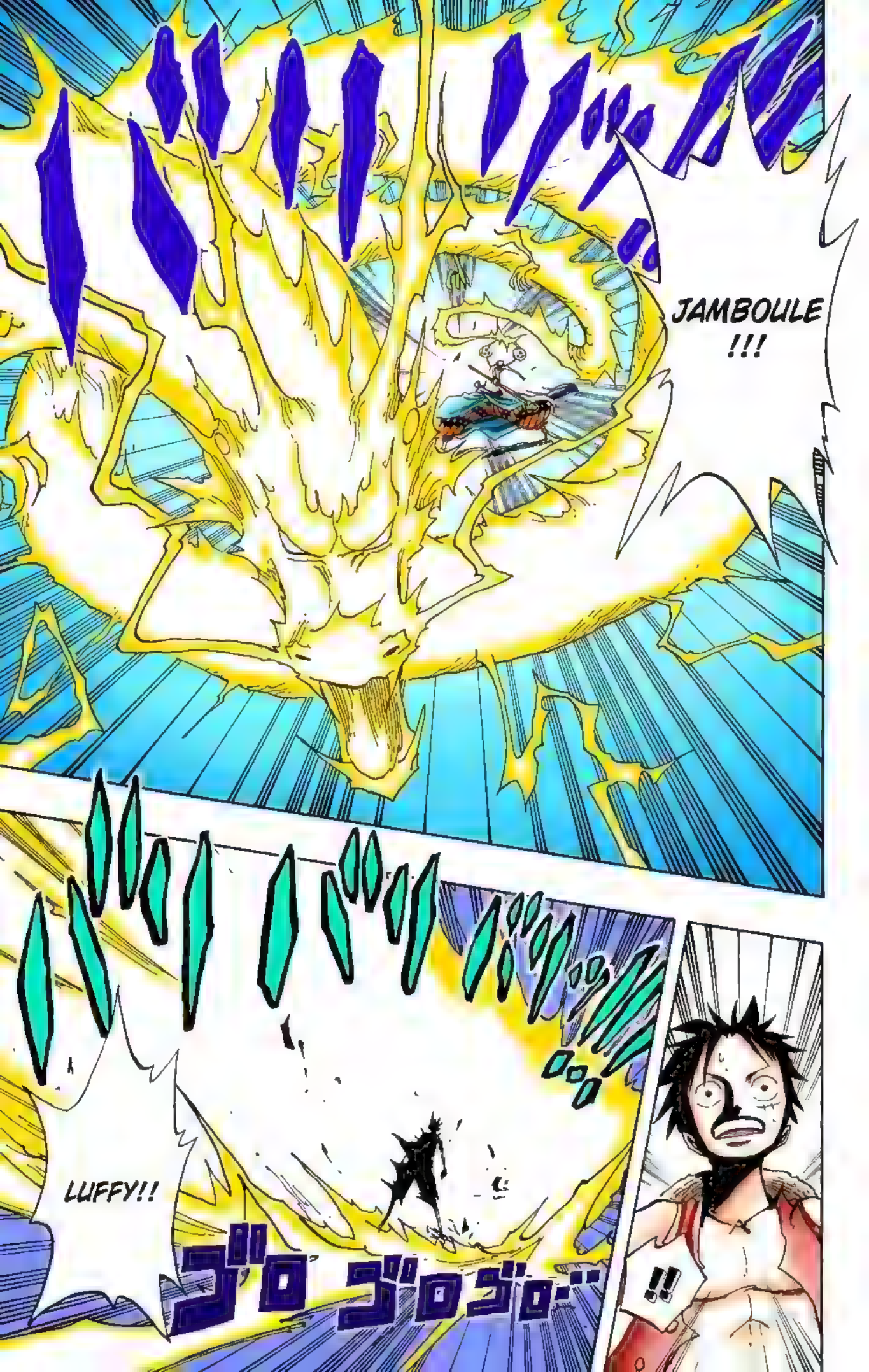
ゴオオオ…

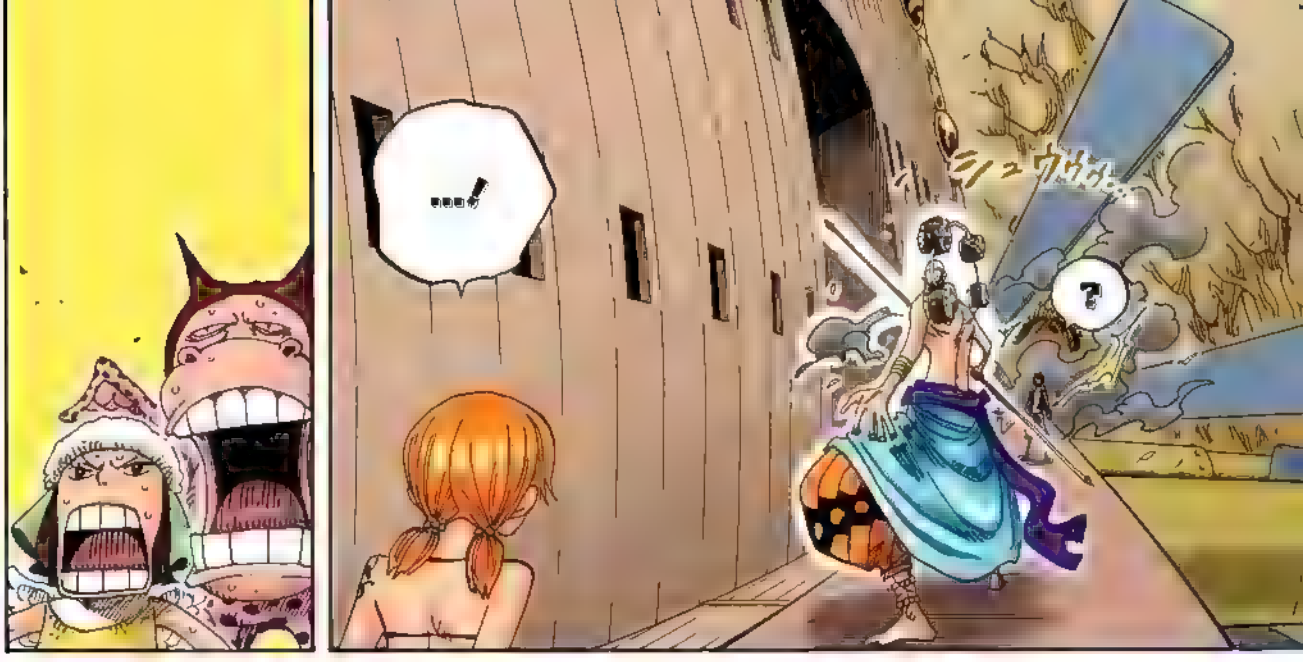
?


60,000,000 VOLT...
DONNG!!

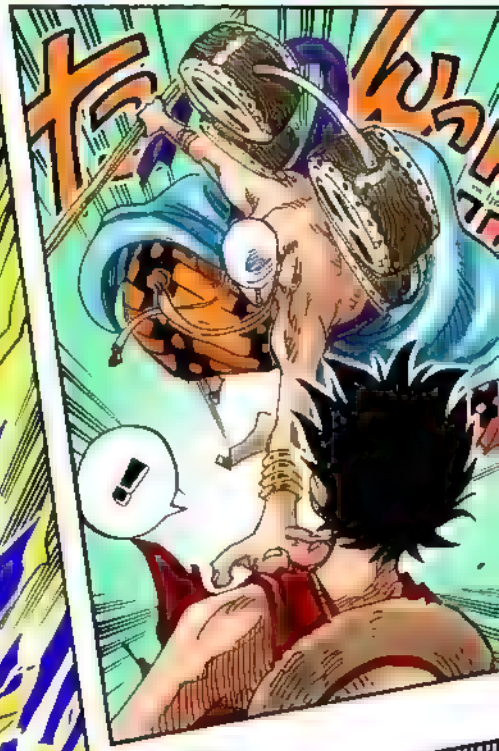

???
DODGE??

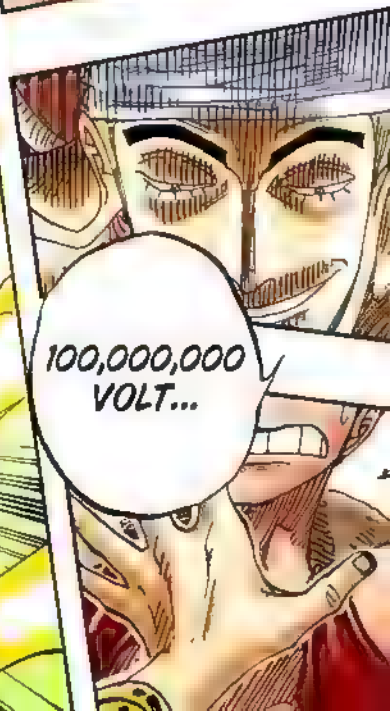

LOOKS LIKE YOU WERE ABLE TO DODGE IT!


JAMBOULE !!!
LUFFY!!
ゴゴゴゴ…
!!

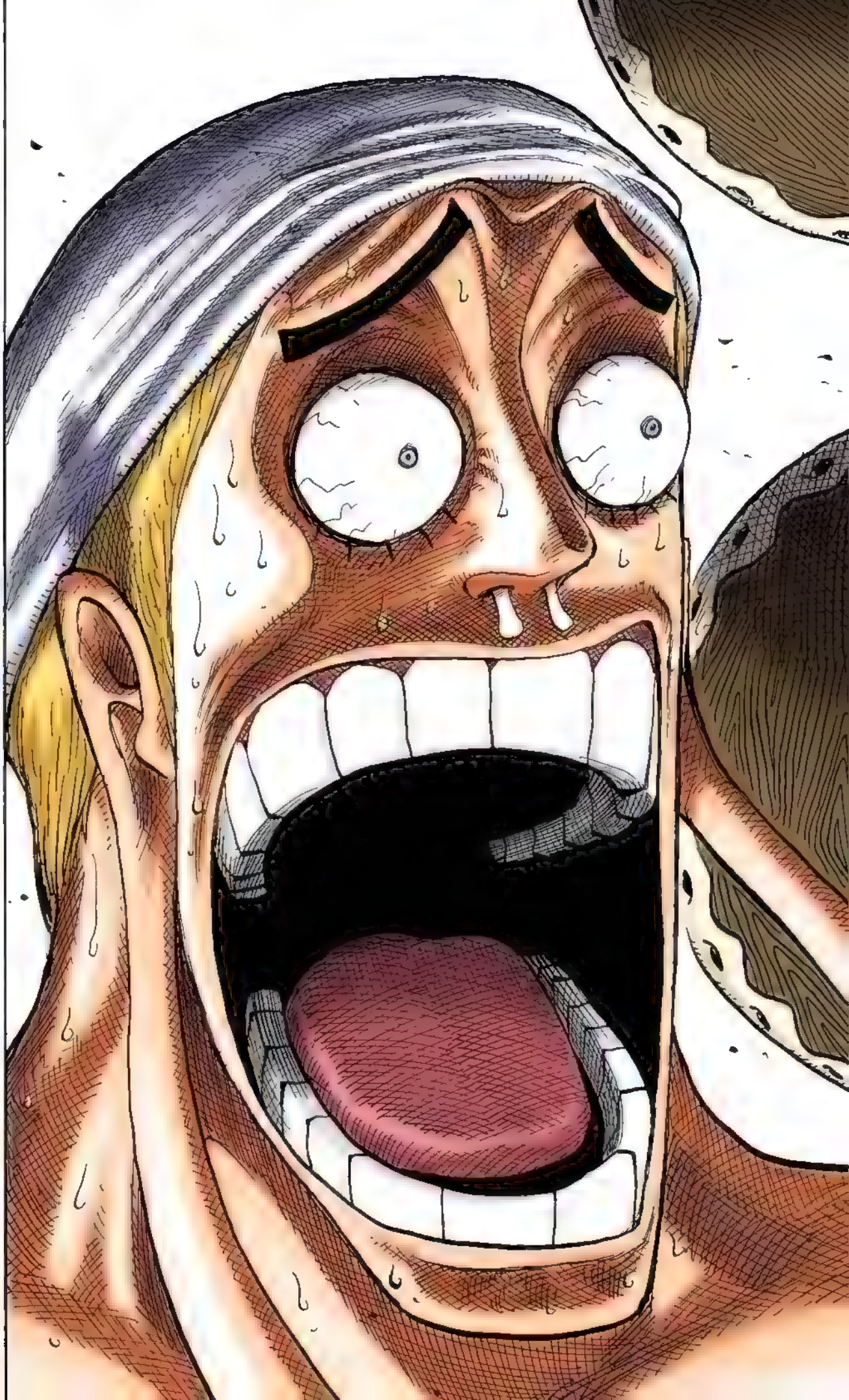

...!
シュウウ...
?

VARI!!!
?!!


!


100,000,000
VOLT...

...!!
COULD IT BE!..
...THAT LIGHTNING DOESN'T WORK ON HIM?!
BECAUSE HE'S MADE OF RUBBER!
STOP IT!!
!!
...



STAY CALM. FIRST OF ALL, PHYSICAL ATTACKS HAVE NO EFFECT ON MY BODY... COME TO THINK OF IT, HE'S JUST A LITTLE BLUE SEA MONKEY...
ブンブン!!
...!!
GRAAH!!
?!!
ドキャッ!!

...NATURAL ENEMY!

NOT EVEN ENEL COULD HAVE IMAGINED THAT THERE'D BE SOMEONE IN THE WORLD...

...AGAINST WHOM LIGHTNING WOULD BE USELESS.

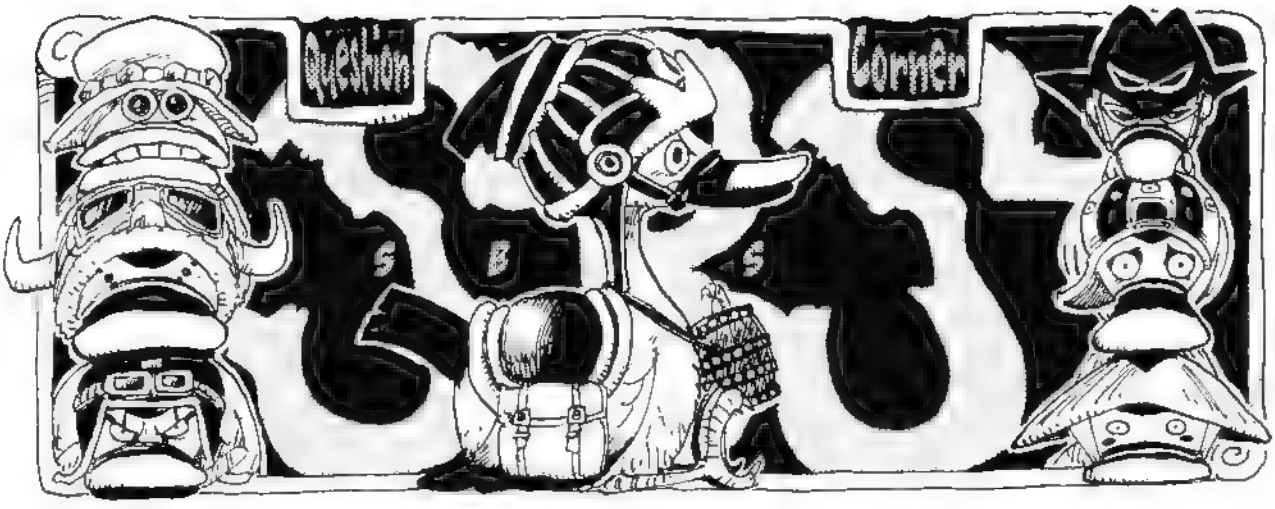
LIGHTNING POWER...

...IS COMPLETELY USELESS!

MAYBE LUFFY...

...IS ENEL'S ONE AND ONLY...

...?!!



Q: Dear Mr. Odacchi. I really really really x 1000 want a second timetable for *One Piece*... Would you please make one? Thank you.

--Shibu-san and Ishi-san

A: A timetable, huh.. Yes, there was one a few volumes back that was very popular Well, the crew has grown, and there have been a lot of requests for a new one. I want to make one, but the way school schedules are nowadays is different from when I was a student, so I don't know what kind of chart to make that would be the most useful. So if you have some free time, please make a copy of the one you're using now and send it to me. I'll use that as an example and include a timetable next time. (^_^)

Q: Hello. There is a festival called "Shibugawa Heso Matsuri" in the region my friend is from. Conis would definitely participate, wouldn't she?

--Ponponchi

A: Oh, a heso festival? I wonder if it includes belly dancing? Of course all the sky people would participate! Even Enel would go!!

HESO MEANS "BELLY BUTTON" IN JAPANESE. -EDITOR

Q: Why do all the beautiful women characters in *One Piece* have large breasts? Oda-chan, you're such an idiot!! There's more to women than just big breasts!! Sanji, you understand me, don't you? ♡

--Big Sanji Fan

Sanji: OF COURSE, YOUNG LADY!
WHAT MATTERS MOST IN A PERSON IS THEIR HEART!!

Oda: Hey, there's Nami wearing a swimsuit.

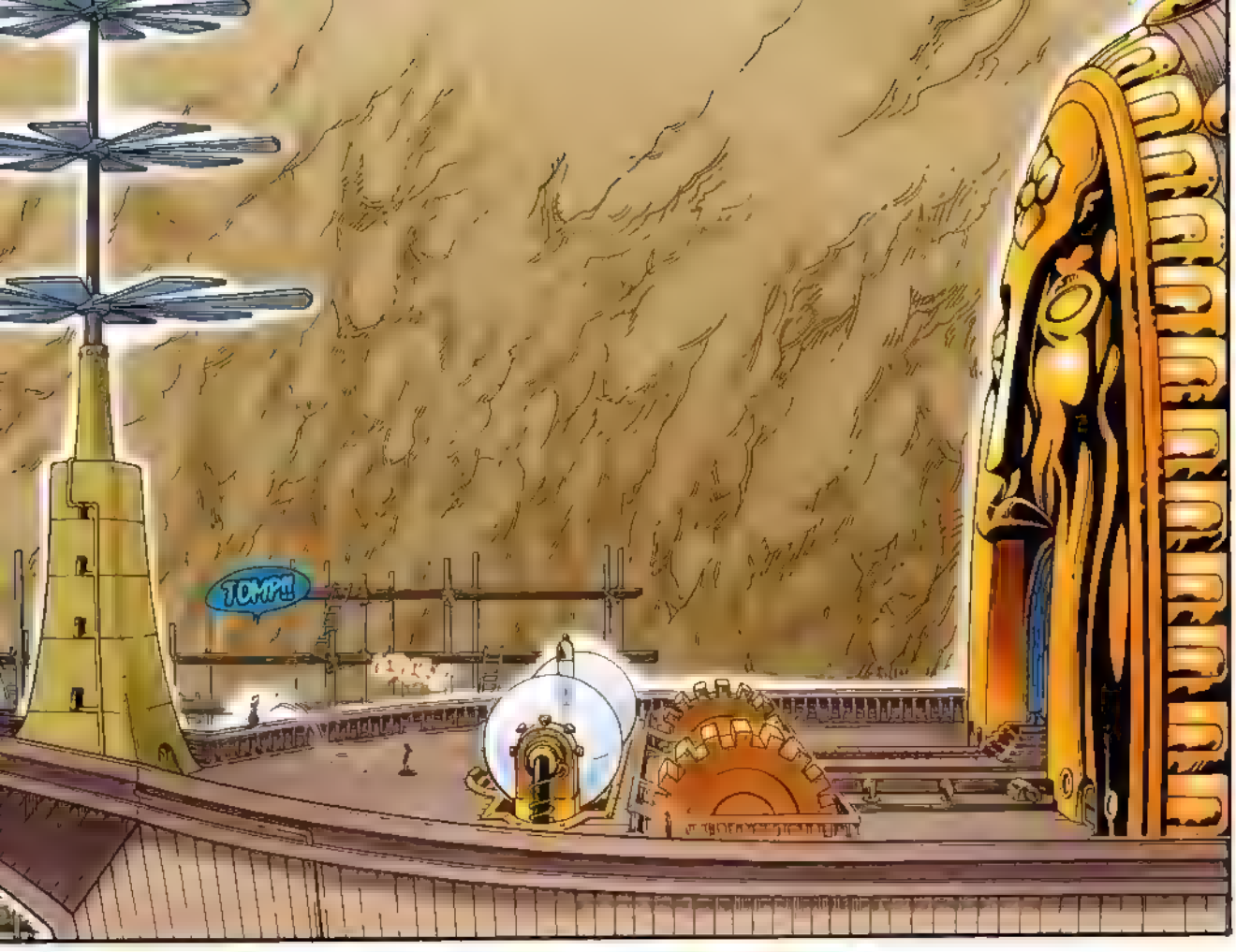
Sanji: OOOH, NAAAMI! ♡♡♡

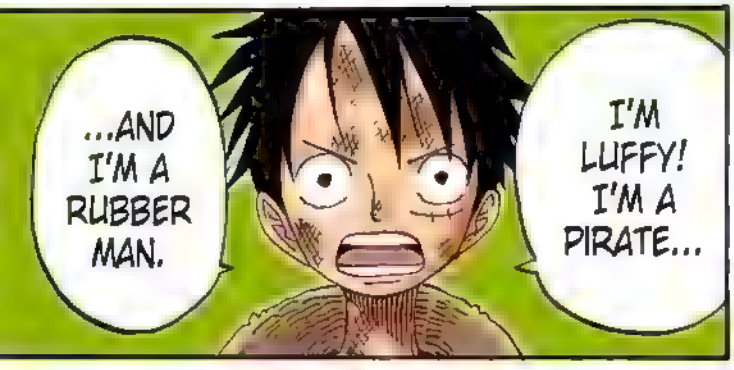
Chapter 280:
FLOATING

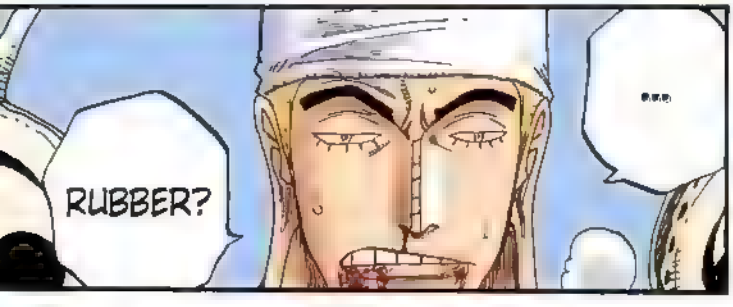
ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH
VOLUME 8: "MILKING GIRL MODA'S PROBLEM"

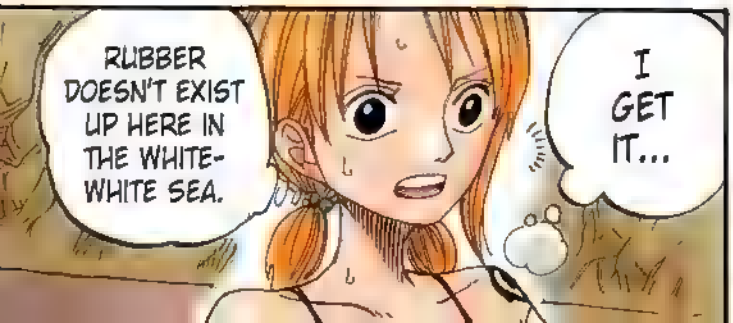
ゴオオオ…オ!!!
…

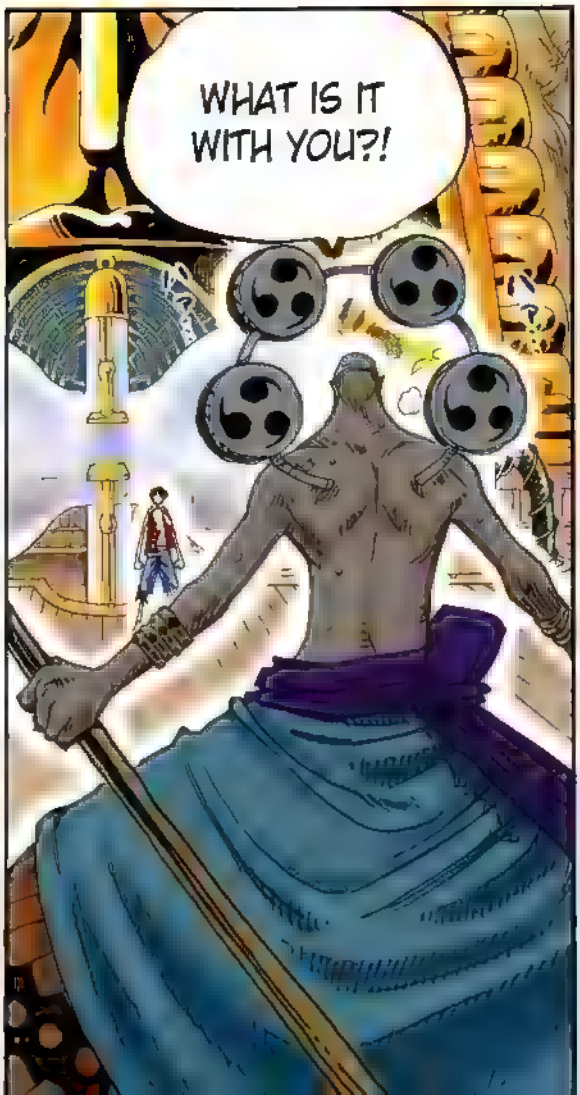
…!!
WE CAN DEFEAT ENEL!!!
…


TOMP!!

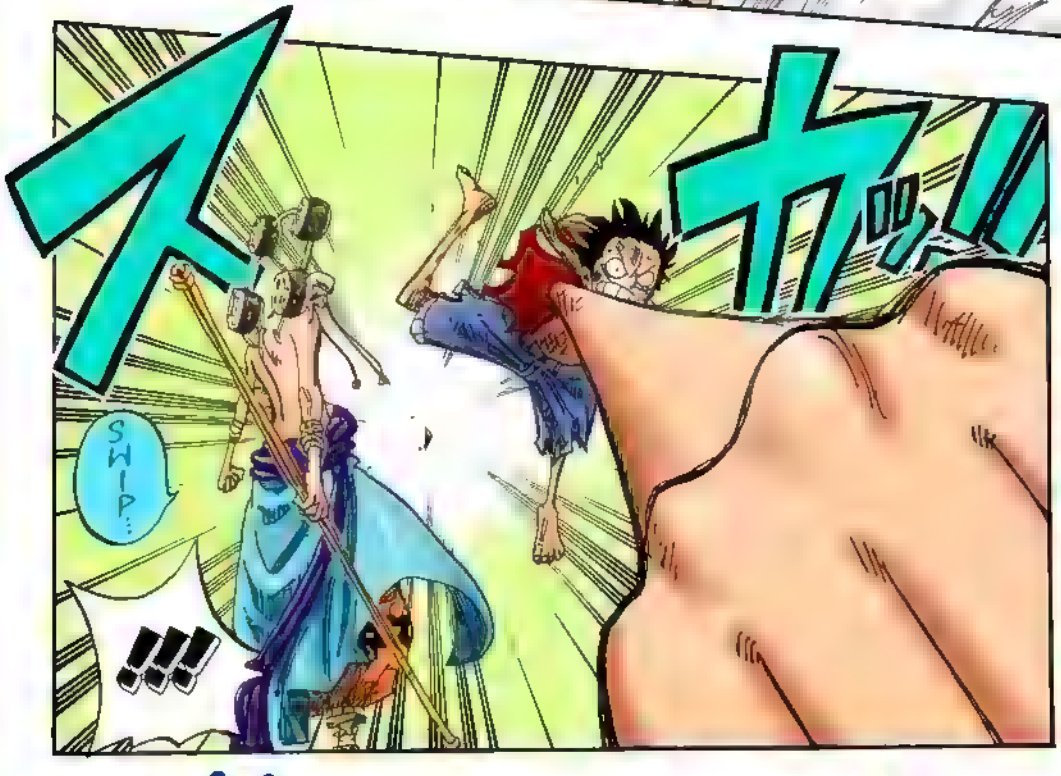

I'M LUFFY! I'M A PIRATE...
...AND I'M A RUBBER MAN.

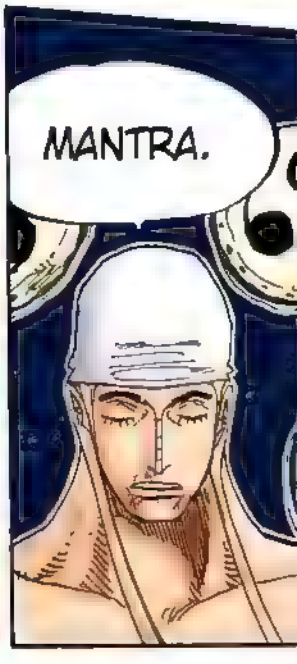

...
RUBBER?


I GET IT...
RUBBER DOESN'T EXIST UP HERE IN THE WHITE-WHITE SEA.

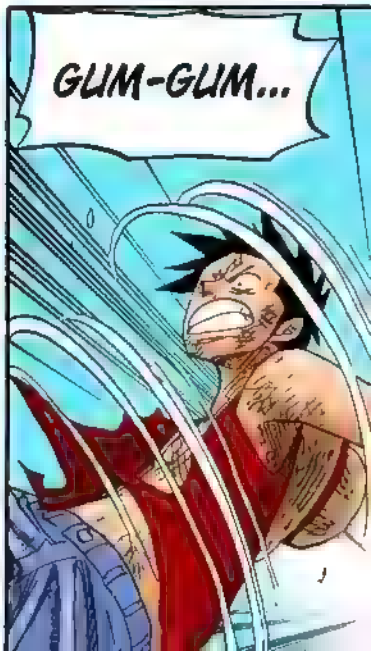

WHAT IS IT WITH YOU?!

LIGHTNING WON'T WORK AGAINST ME!!


SWIP...
!!!


MANTRA.

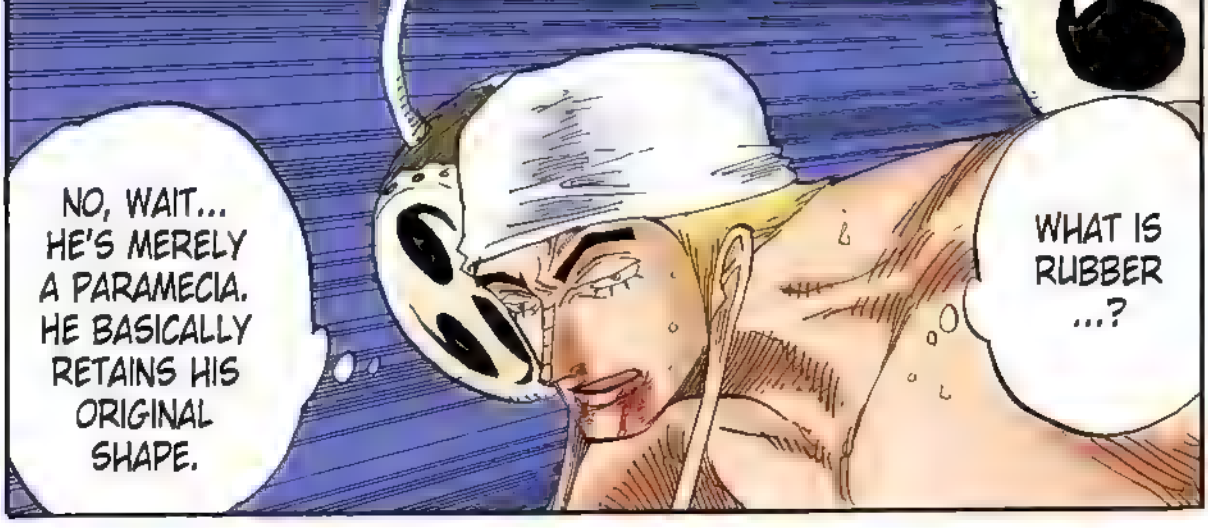
WHIP!!!

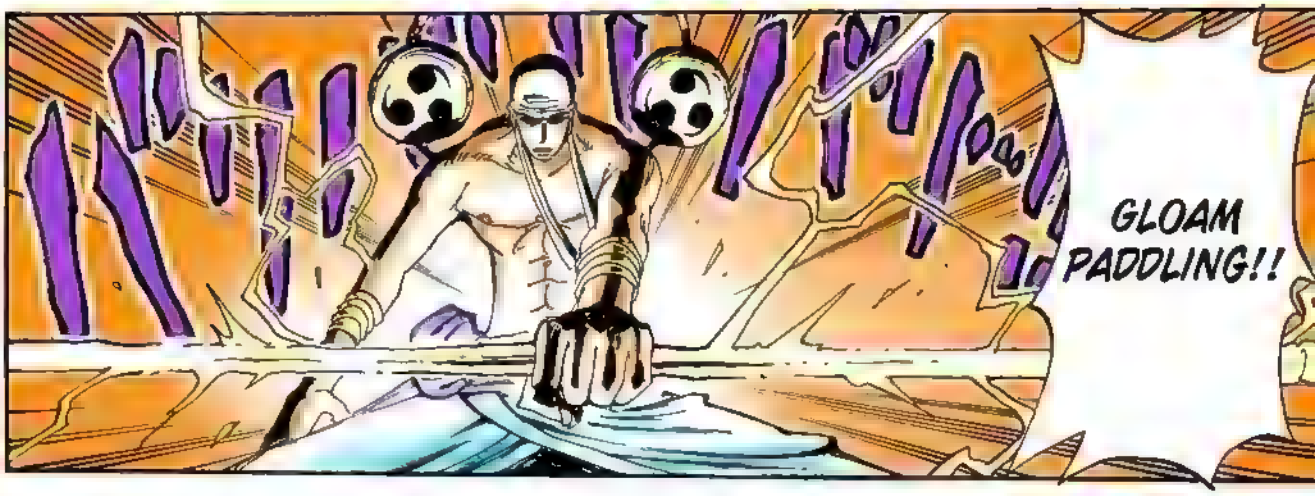

GUM-GUM...

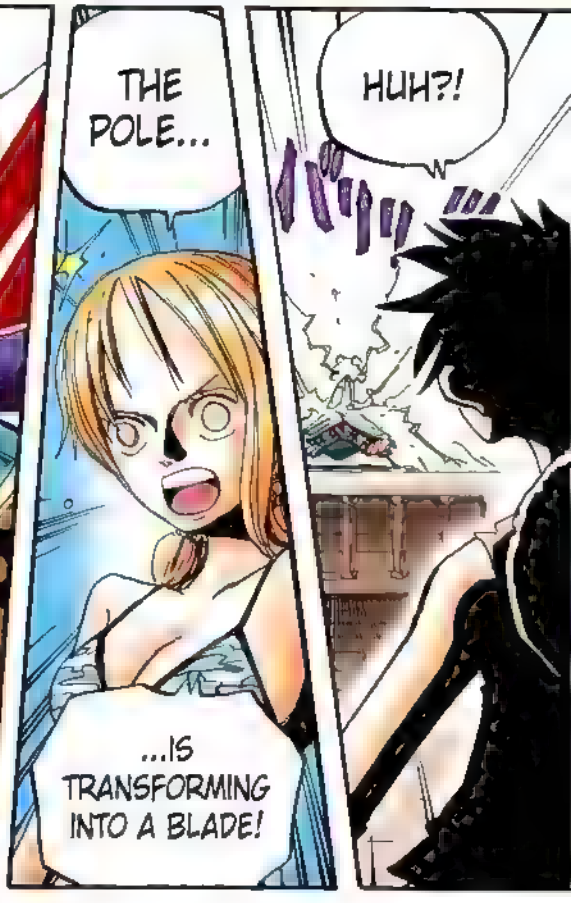
FWUP!!
SPEAR !!!
KRAK!!
!!
!!
!!

NGH !!!
URGH !!!
WHAT...?
LUFFY !!!
...!!
DON'T GET SO COCKY.

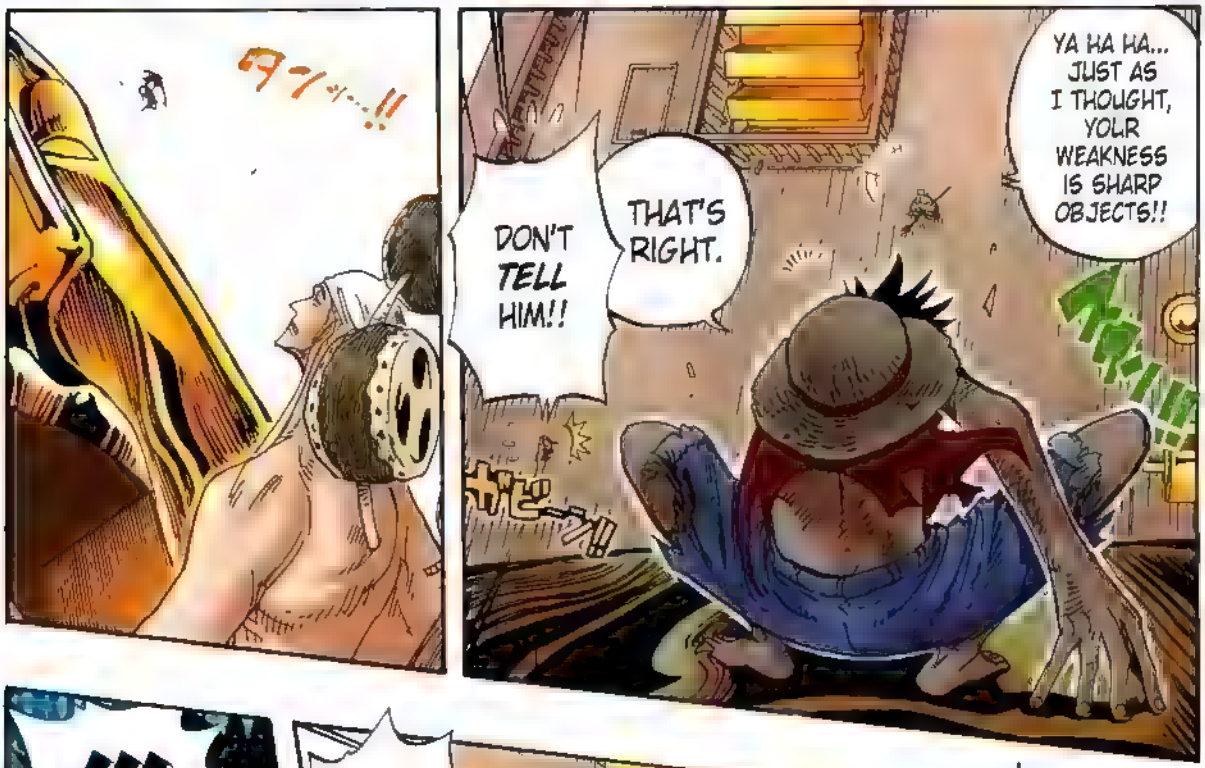
HACK...
ELECTRO-CUTION ISN'T THE ONLY WAY TO USE LIGHTNING.
IF I KNOW THAT WON'T WORK...
...THERE ARE OTHER WAYS OF FIGHTING.
HMPH!
ATTACKS WON'T WORK EITHER!!
BZZT!!
!
...
DAMN IT!
HE'S GOT THAT POWER THAT LETS HIM READ MY MOVES TOO.


NO, WAIT... HE'S MERELY A PARAMECIA. HE BASICALLY RETAINS HIS ORIGINAL SHAPE.
WHAT IS RUBBER ...?

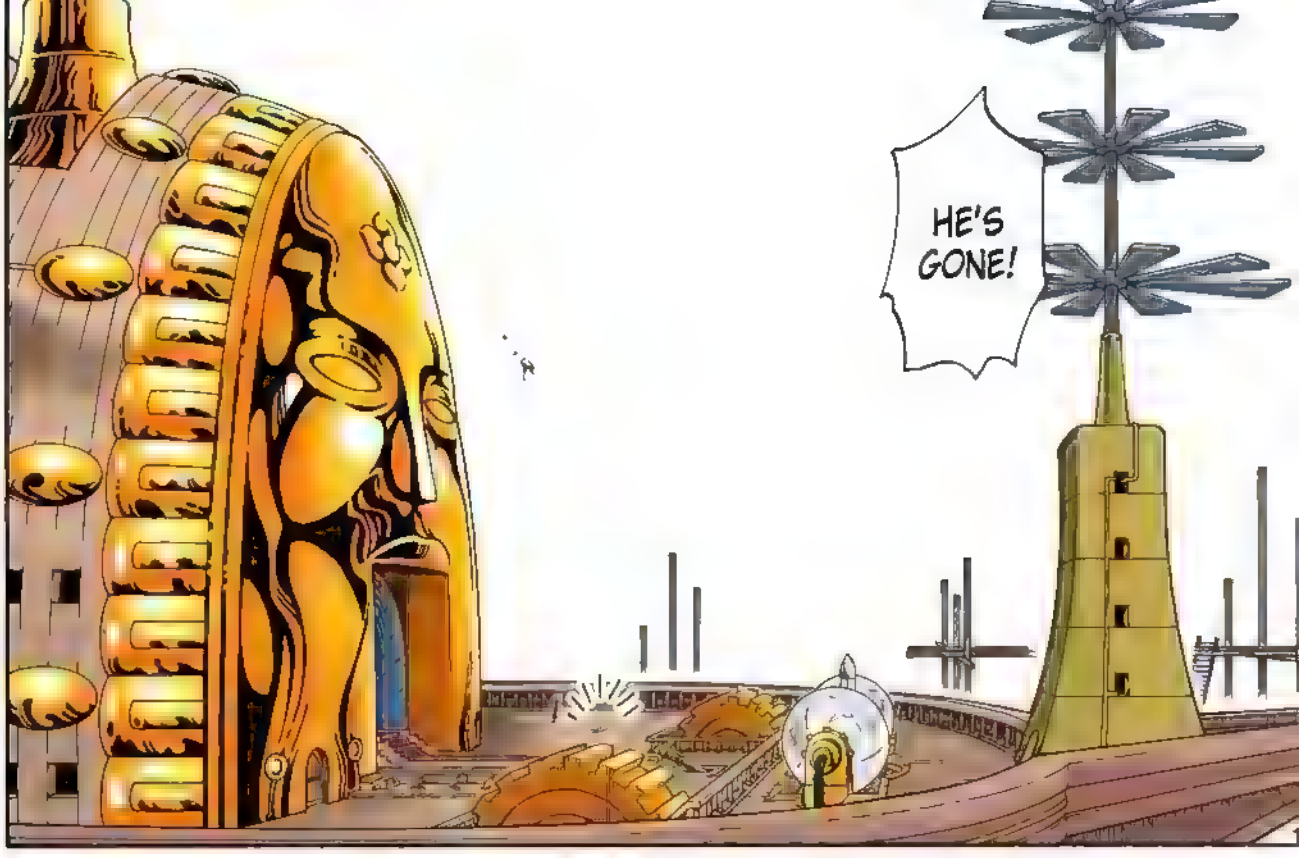

GLOAM PADDLING!!

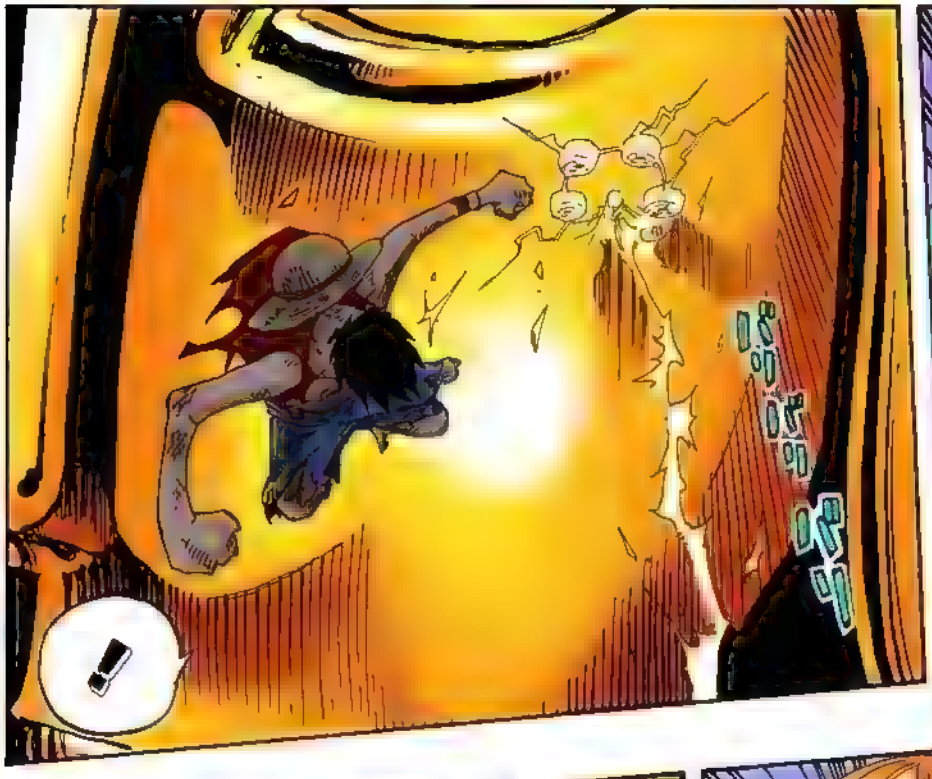

THE POLE...
...IS TRANSFORMING INTO A BLADE!
HUH?!

I DON'T HAVE TIME TO PLAY AROUND WITH YOU!!!
WHOA!
THINK OF IT AS LIGHTNING IN A FORM!

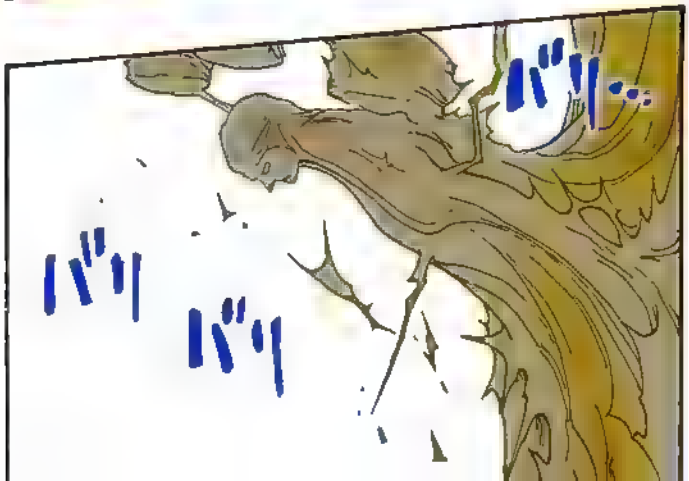

YA HA HA... JUST AS I THOUGHT, YOUR WEAKNESS IS SHARP OBJECTS!!
THAT'S RIGHT.
DON'T TELL HIM!!

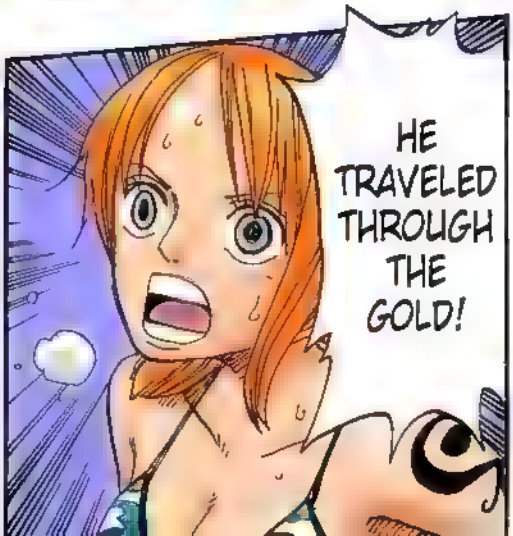
!!!
GAT....
KRAK!
GUM-GUM...


HE'S GONE!

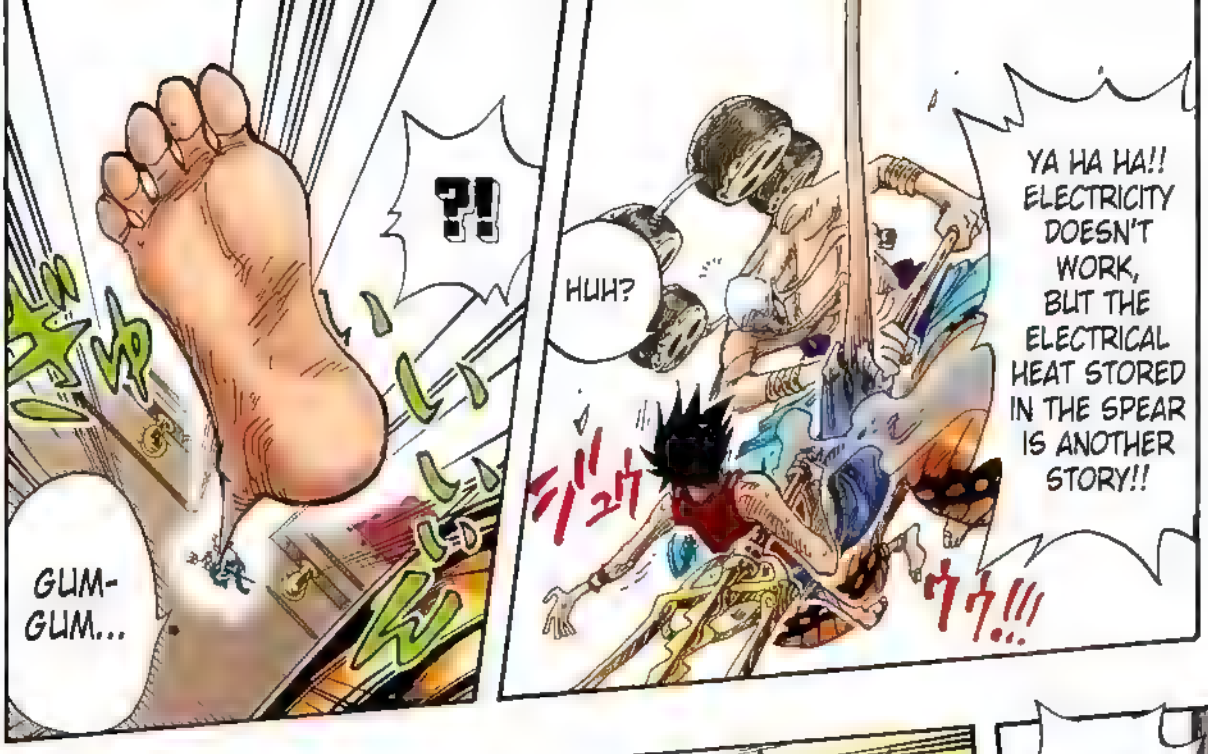

!

LUFFY, BEHIND YOU!!
PIEE!



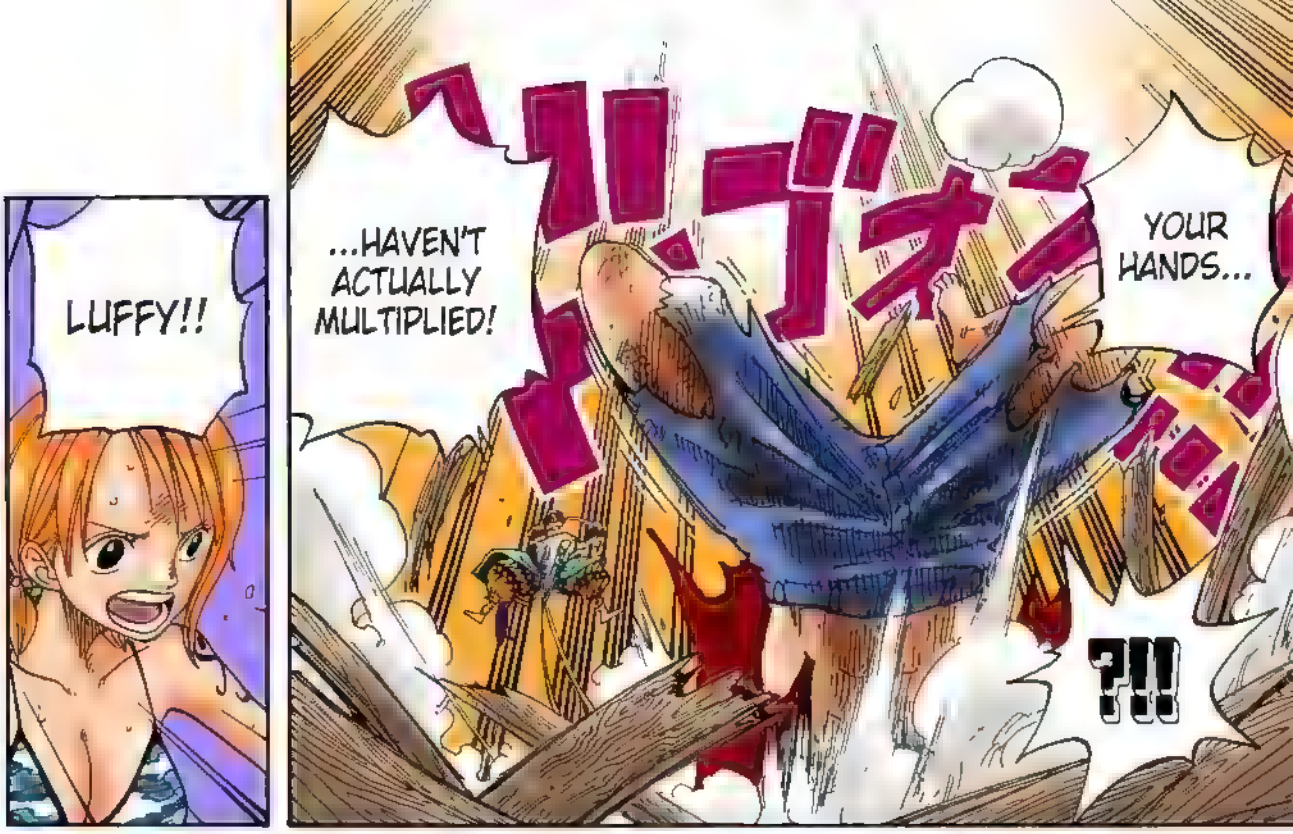

HE TRAVELED THROUGH THE GOLD!

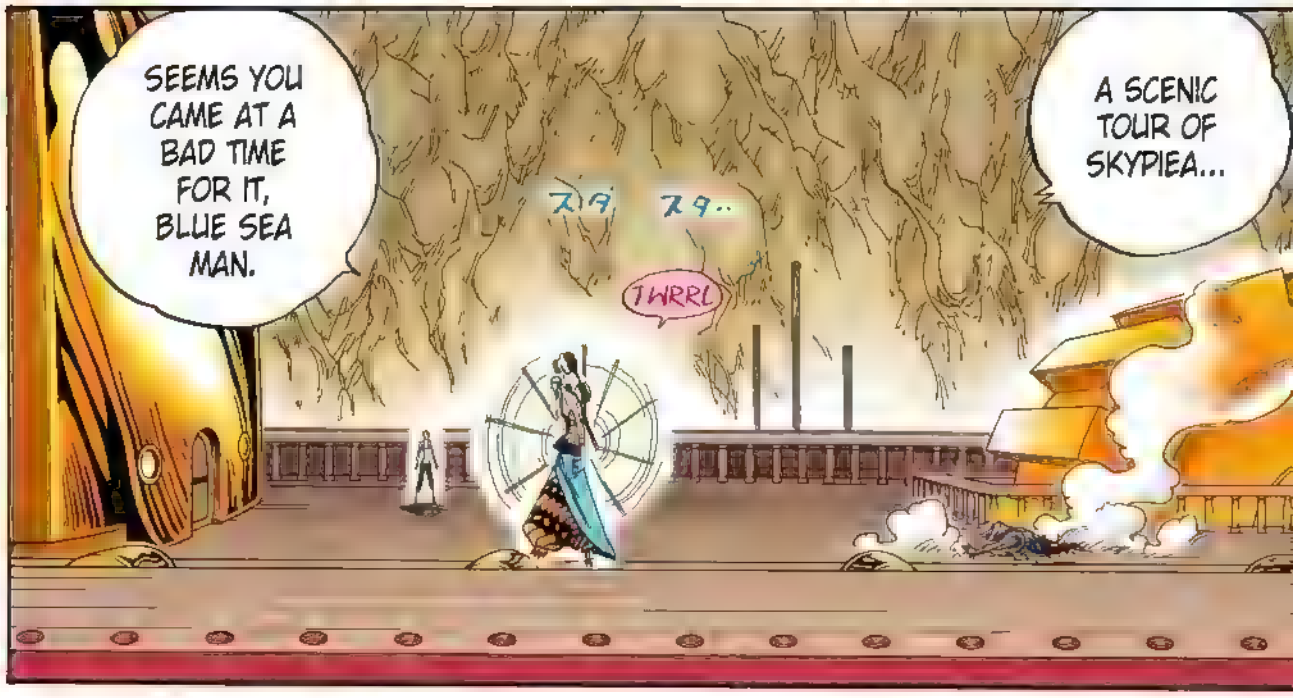
ドズッ!!!
!!!
THAT'S HOT!!
ジュウッ!!

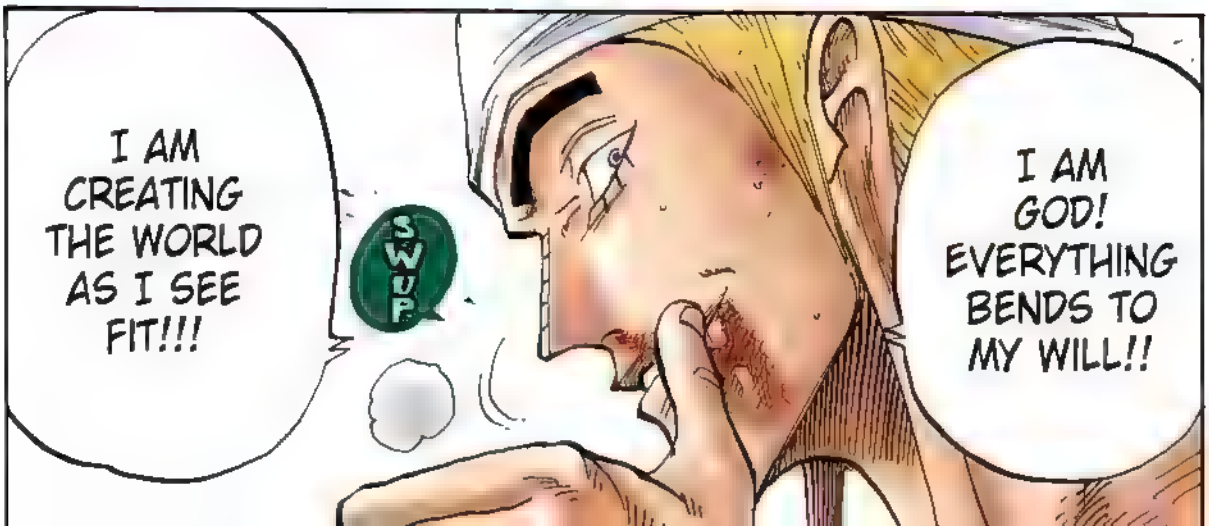

GUM-GUM...
?!
HUH?
YA HA HA!! ELECTRICITY DOESN'T WORK, BUT THE ELECTRICAL HEAT STORED IN THE SPEAR IS ANOTHER STORY!!

BATTLE AXE!!!
?!!
...!!

GUM-GUM...
WHY, YOU LITTLE SHIT!!
ボコォン!!!
パラパラ...
ガラ...
ドキキ...
GATLING!!
ドドオッ
VEEN!!
HUH?!

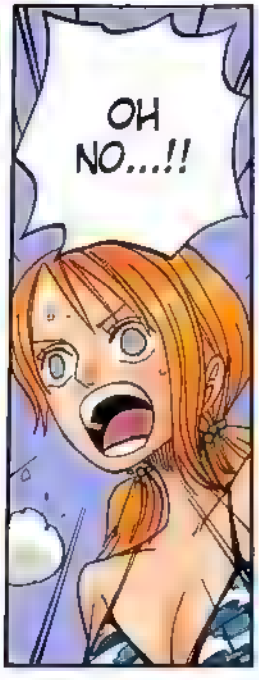

LUFFY!!
...HAVEN'T ACTUALLY MULTIPLIED!
ヘリ・ゴオン
YOUR HANDS...
?!!

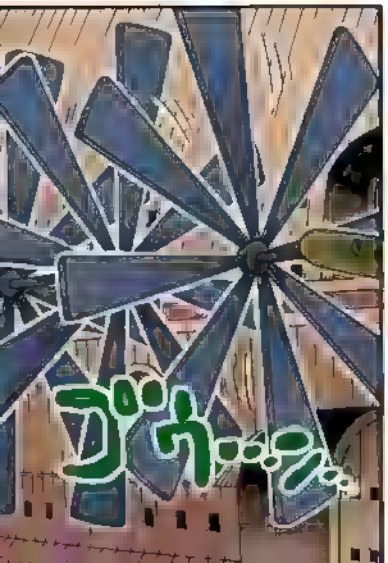

SEEMS YOU CAME AT A BAD TIME FOR IT, BLUE SEA MAN.
スタ スタ..
TWRRL
A SCENIC TOUR OF SKYPIEA...

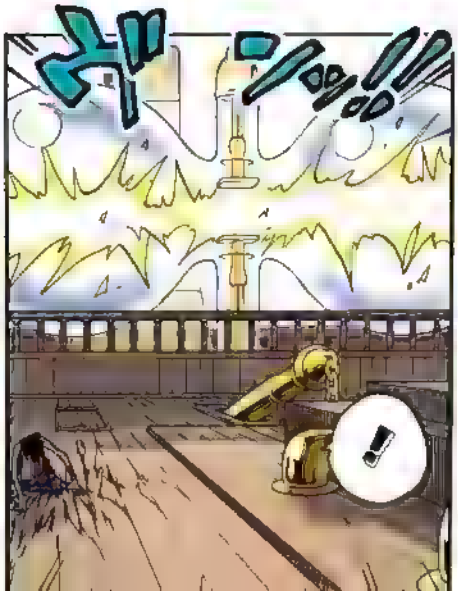

I AM CREATING THE WORLD AS I SEE FIT!!!
SWUP
I AM GOD! EVERYTHING BENDS TO MY WILL!!

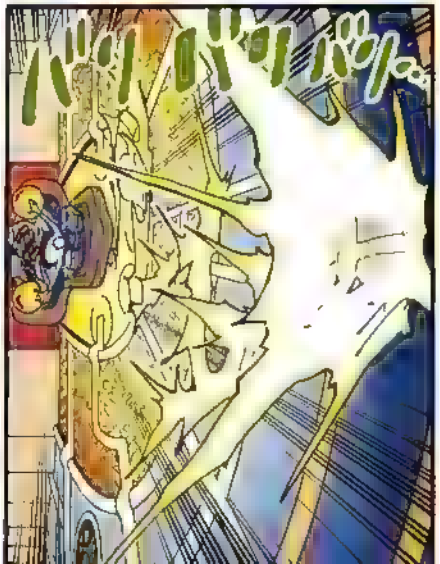
WHAT DO YOU SAY... CARE TO WATCH IT WITH ME?
!
SEE THE DESTRUCTION OF THE WHOLE ISLAND! YA HA HA HA...
TMP TMP
I CAN'T LET A LITTLE RUNT WHO APPEARED OUT OF SOMEWHERE IN THE BLUE SEA RUIN MY PLANS.

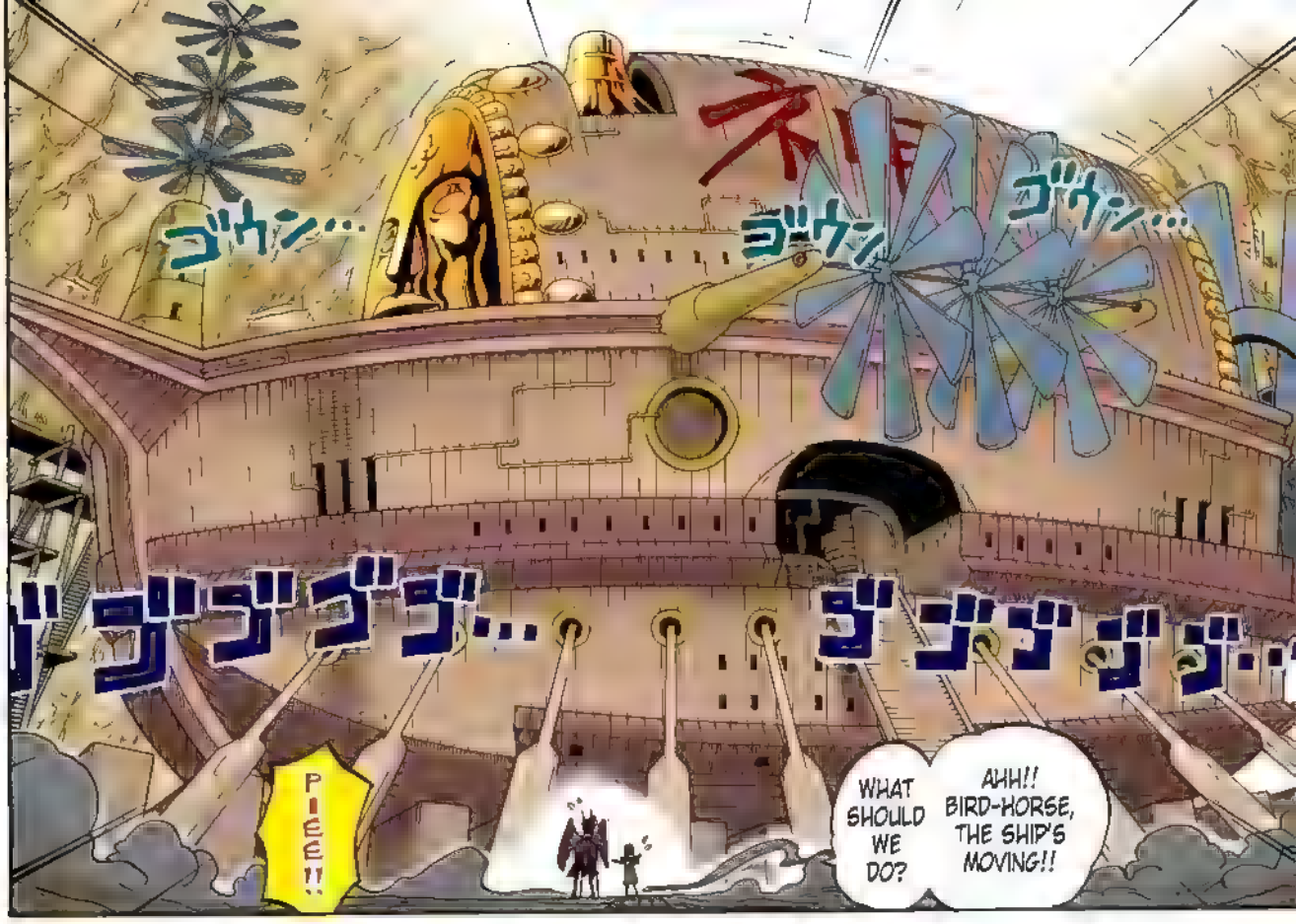
VARI!!
MAX 200 MILLION VOLT...

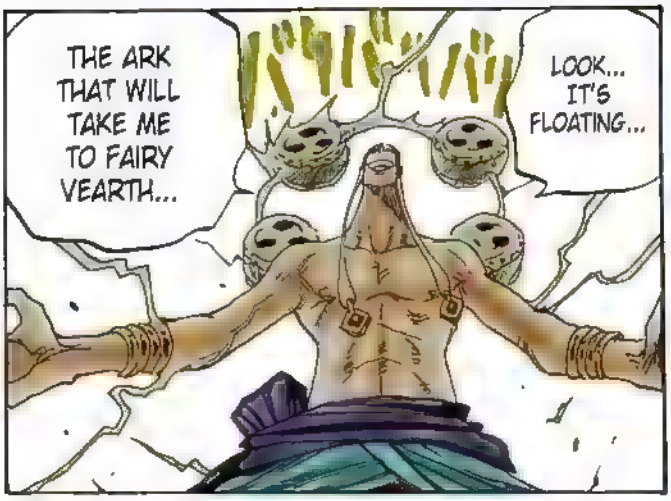

OH NO...!!

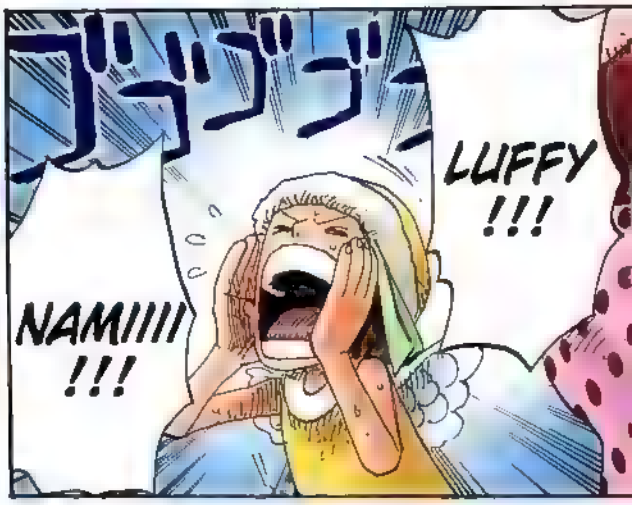

ゴゥ...ン...

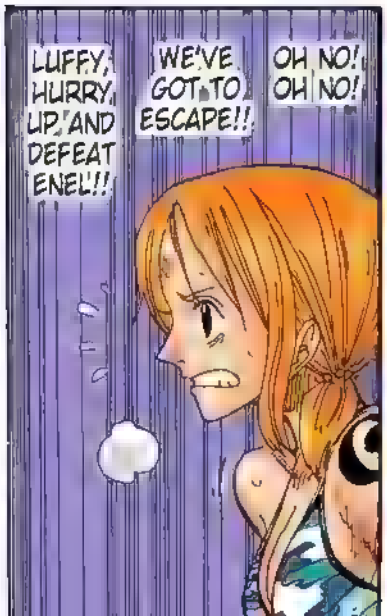

!




ゴウン…
ゴウン…
ゴウン…
ゴゴゴゴ…
ゴゴゴゴ…
PIEE!!
WHAT SHOULD WE DO?
AHH!! BIRD-HORSE, THE SHIP'S MOVING!!


THE ARK THAT WILL TAKE ME TO FAIRY VEARTH...
LOOK... IT'S FLOATING...


ゴゴゴゴ
LUFFY !!!
NAMIIII !!!


LUFFY, HURRY UP AND DEFEAT ENEL!!!
WE'VE GOT TO ESCAPE!!
OH NO! OH NO!

ゴゴゴゴ
KRASH!!

ゴゴゴゴ
MAXIM !!!

QUIT YOUR WORRYING!!
BUT...! BUT!
WHAP
WHAT DO WE DO, LUFFY?! WE'RE...!
FWP
NO, WAIT A MINUTE! IF WE DEFEAT ENEL, THE SHIP WILL PROBABLY FALL. BUT IF WE DON'T DEFEAT HIM SKYPIEA WILL BE DESTROYED. BUT IF WE STAY, WE'LL BE TAKEN AWAY...
STOP LOOKING SO PATHETIC!!
YOU'RE A CREW MEMBER OF THE FUTURE KING OF THE PIRATES...
IN CONTROL OF WHAT KINGDOM?
KING OF THE PIRATES?

KING OF THE MAJESTIC OCEANS OF THE WORLD!

ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ

ゴゴゴゴ

THAT'S QUITE IMPRESSIVE...

LET'S FINISH OUR BUSINESS HERE... IN THE SKY!!

ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ

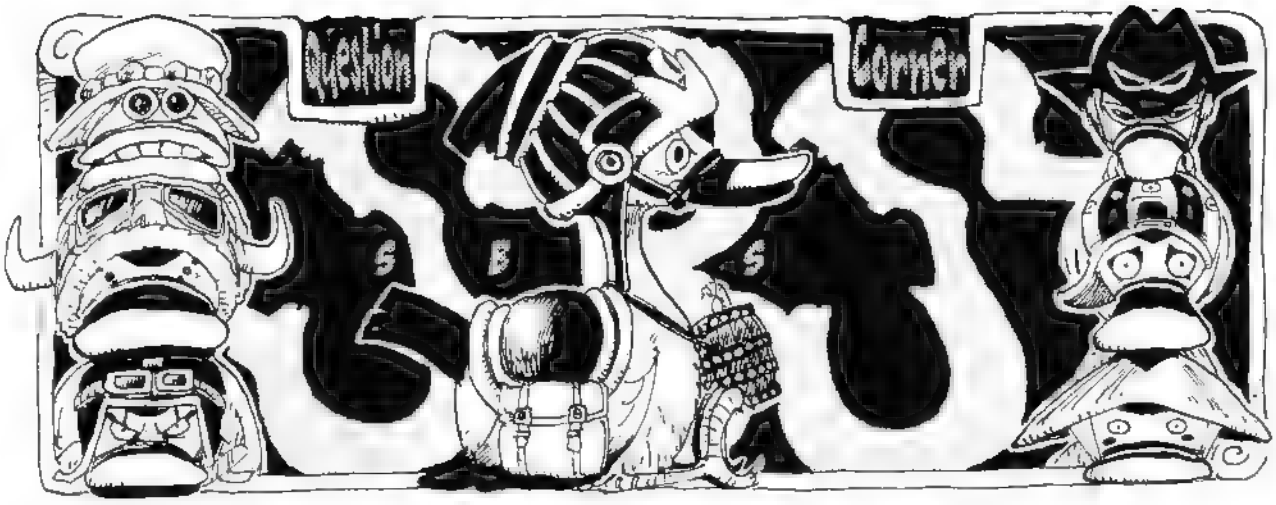
ヒュン ヒュン ヒュン ヒュン ヒュン

バキ バキ

神

SKREE SKREE

ズズズズズズズズ…



Reader: Hello, Oda Sensei! I have a question about the Logia type of Devil's Fruit. In Chapter 280, God Enel says that "Paramecias basically retain their original shape," but what about characters like Crocodile, who doesn't keep his shape with his Sand-Sand Fruit abilities, or Ace and Smoker? Are those not Logia abilities? If you don't answer, I won't allow you to go to the bathroom! You'll have to do it outdoors.

--LOL Jokes

Oda: I'm not going to do my business outdoors. You've got such a potty mouth. Going to the bathroom outside... I get this question a lot, so let me elaborate the answer more clearly in a chart.

Paramecia Type	Zoan Type	Logia Type
Gum-Gum Fruit	Ox-Ox Fruit	Smoke-Smoke Fruit
Chop-Chop Fruit	Bison Model	Flame-Flame Fruit
Slip-Slip Fruit	Human-Human Fruit	Sand-Sand Fruit
Bomb-Bomb Fruit	Bird-Bird Fruit	Rumble-Rumble Fruit
Kilo-Kilo Fruit	Falcon Model	
Wax-Wax Fruit	Mole-Mole Fruit	
Munch-Munch Fruit	Dog-Dog Fruit	
Clone-Clone Fruit	Dachshund Model	
Flower-Flower Fruit	Horse-Horse Fruit	
Dice-Dice Fruit		
Spike-Spike Fruit		
Cage-Cage Fruit		
Spring-Spring Fruit		

Does this give you a rough idea? The Logia type, which can change its shape into something found in nature, seems to rank higher than the other types.

Chapter 281:
DEATHPIEA

ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH, VOLUME 9:
"DELIVERING THE LETTER IN EXCHANGE FOR SAVING MY LIFE"

ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ…

ゴゥン ゴゥン…

バキバキ バキ バキ

THWAK!!

ガガガガガガ

バキ…

バキバキ

ヒュン ヒュン

バリ バリ…

ギャア

ギャア

バキ

バキ

バキ

バキ

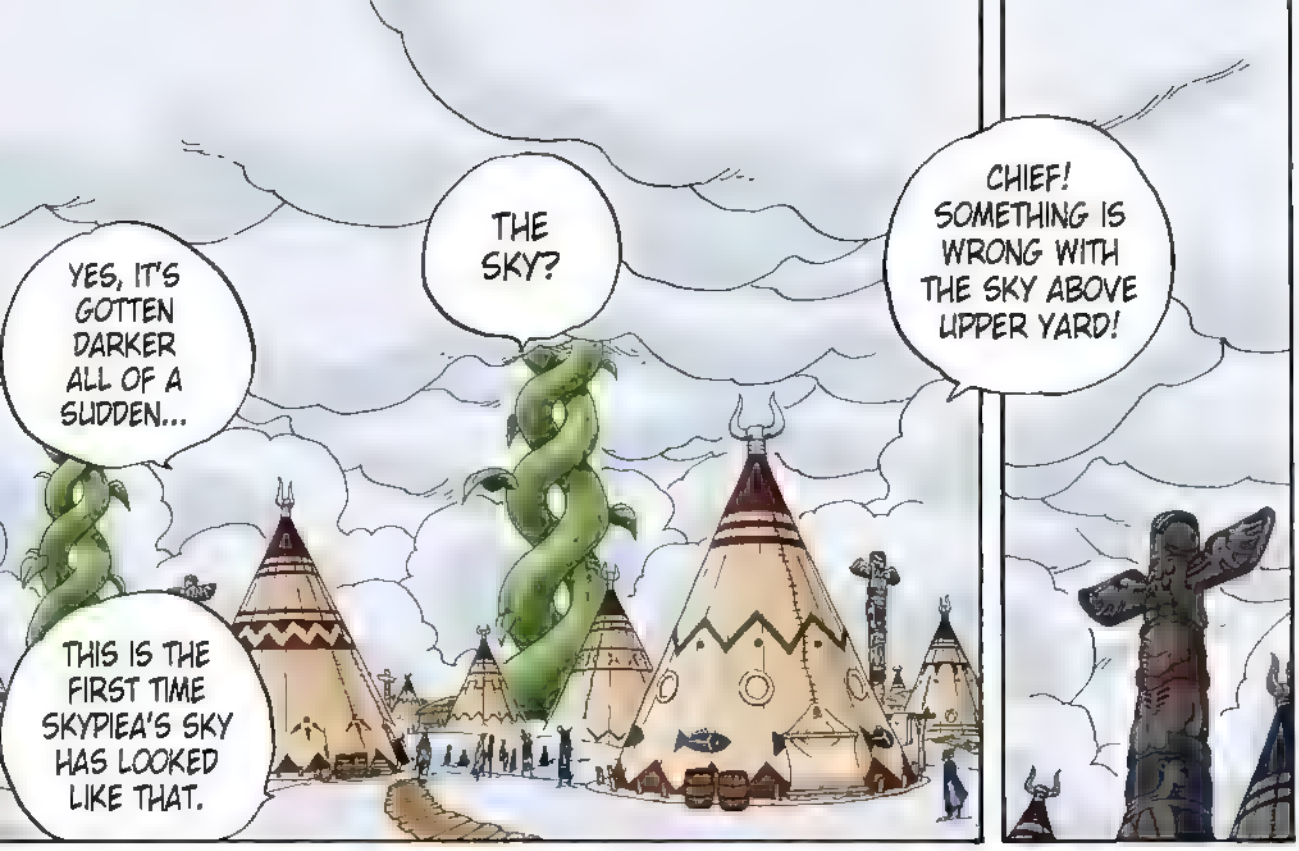
神

THE ARK'S FINAL ACT...
...IS PRIMED AND READY.
YA HA HA HA HA!!

IT WILL REDEEM THIS WORLD OF DESPAIR!
I CALL IT "DEATHPIEA."
ゴゴゴゴゴゴ...
WHAT ARE YOU PLAN-NING?
...

BIRD-HORSE, LOOK!
THAT SHIP... IT STOPPED MOVING!
FLAP
FLAP
IT'S STUCK IN THE VEARTH...
IT CAN'T LIFT OFF!
BUT IT'S ONLY A MATTER OF TIME...
IT'S SLOWLY GRINDING OUT A PATH.
PIEE! PIEE PIEE?!
NO, IT'S NO USE. IF WE GO UP WE'LL JUST BE IN THE WAY!
LUFFY'S A WARRIOR OF THE BLUE SEA...
WE CAN'T INTERVENE IN A BATTLE BETWEEN WARRIORS!!

WHAT?!
WHAT IS THAT?
YA HA HA HA HA HA!!
...
?!

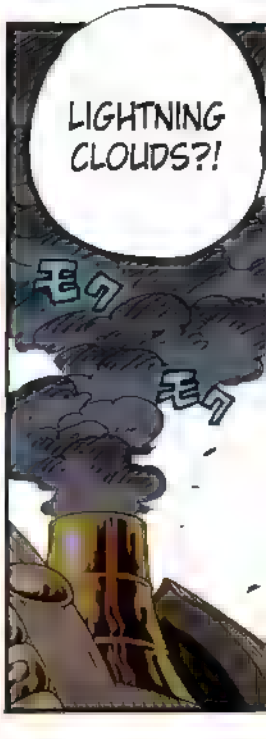

CHIEF! SOMETHING IS WRONG WITH THE SKY ABOVE UPPER YARD!
THE SKY?
YES, IT'S GOTTEN DARKER ALL OF A SUDDEN...
THIS IS THE FIRST TIME SKYPIEA'S SKY HAS LOOKED LIKE THAT.

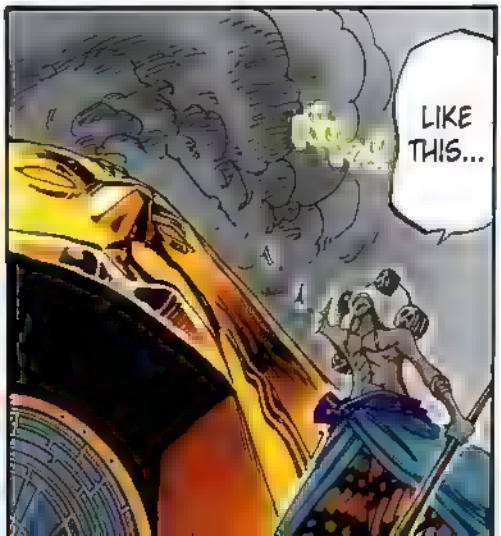
HMM...
HAS SOMETHING BEFALLEN THE WARRIORS?
ざわ
ざわ
IT BODES ILL...

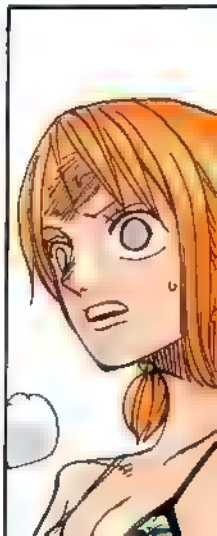
...THERE'S AN EVEN THICKER CLOUD.
ゴゴゴゴゴ
EVEN ABOVE THE TOP LAYER OF THIS WHITE-WHITE SEA...

WITH MY ENERGY, DEATHPIEA...
...WILL SPEW OUT A MASSIVE JET STREAM MADE OF LIGHTNING CLOUDS!
THAT'S RIGHT. IT'S A LIGHTNING CLOUD.

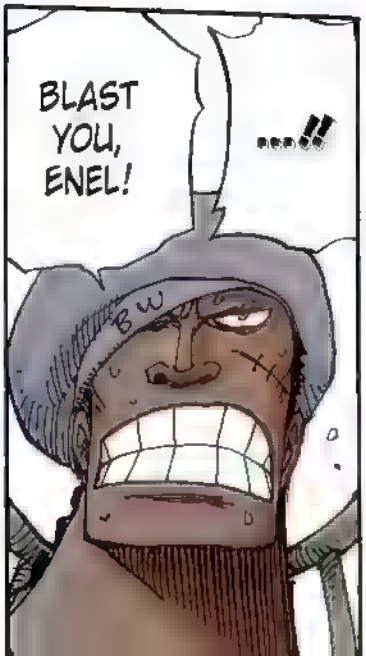
AT MY BIDDING THEY WILL BECOME DOZENS OF LIGHTNING BOLTS...
...AND ENVELOP ALL OF SKYPIEA IN DARKNESS.
EVENTUALLY THE CLOUDS WILL ACCUMULATE ENERGY...
...AND ANNIHILATE THE WHOLE COUNTRY!
ゴゴゴゴゴ

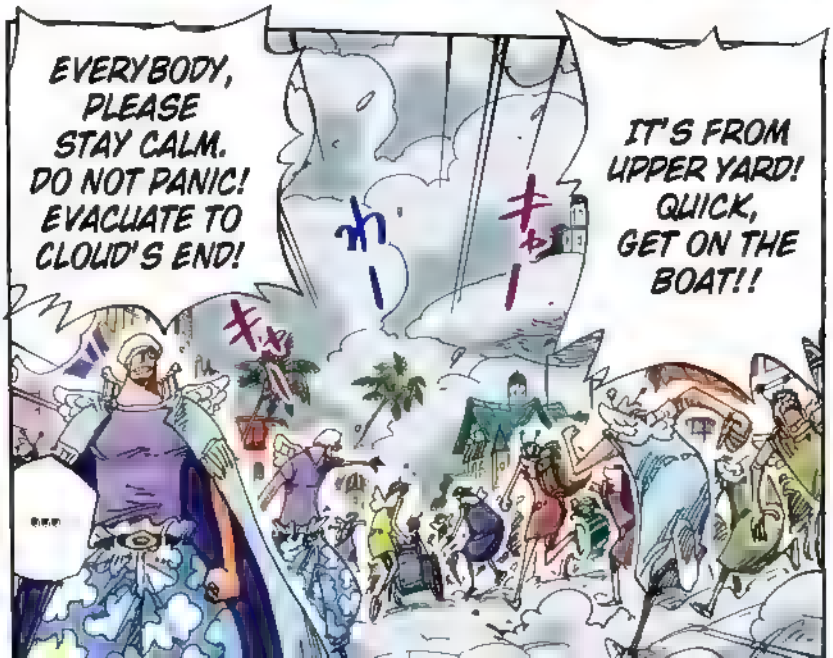

LIGHTNING CLOUDS?!

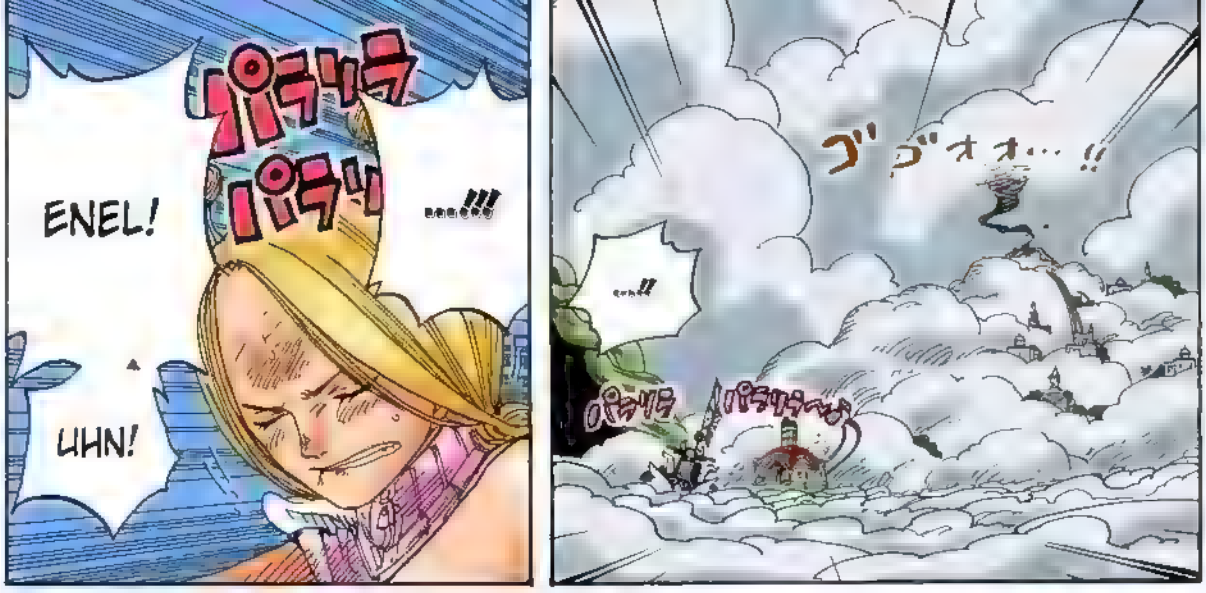

LIKE THIS...



ドゴオオン!!!
キャー
わー


BLAST YOU, ENEL!
...!!

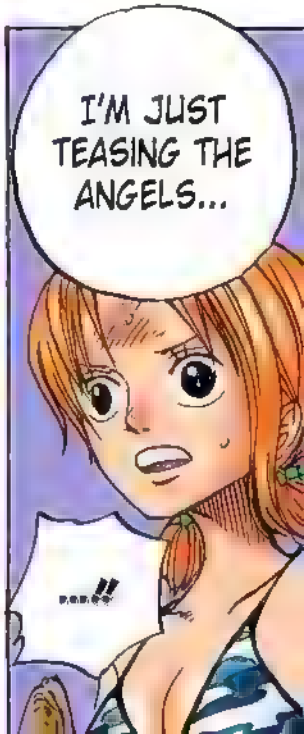

EVERYBODY, PLEASE STAY CALM. DO NOT PANIC! EVACUATE TO CLOUD'S END!
IT'S FROM UPPER YARD! QUICK, GET ON THE BOAT!!
...
わー
キャー


パラリラ
パラリ
ENEL!
...!!!
UHN!
ゴゴォォ…!!
...!!
パラリラ
パラリラーン♪

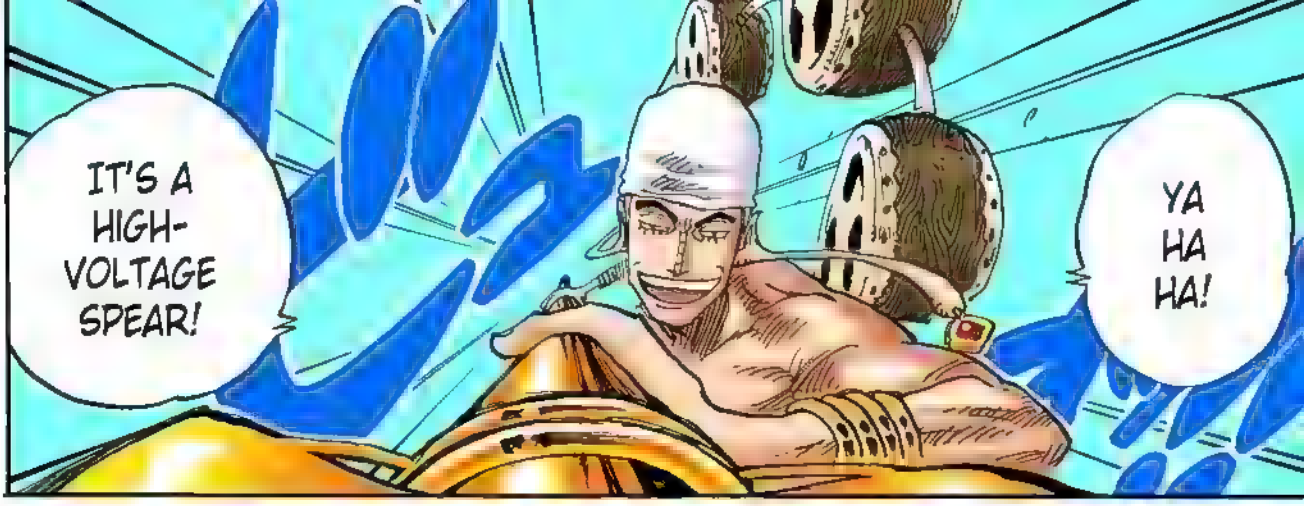
ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ…
WHAT... DID YOU JUST DO?!
YA HA HA HA HA!!

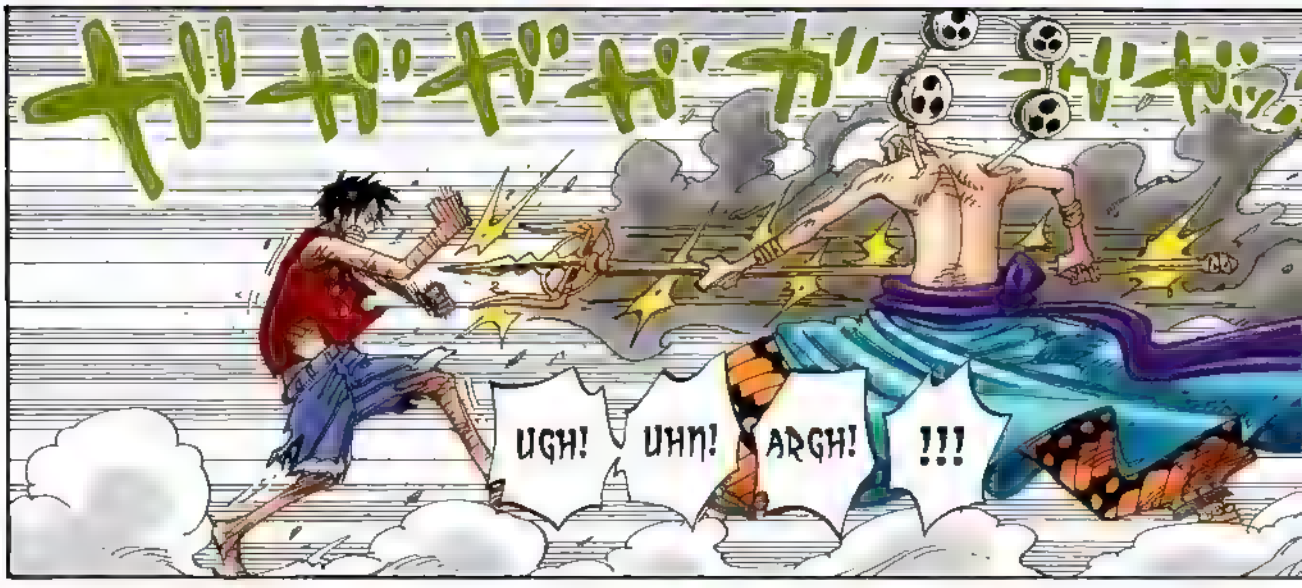
YES IT DOES. I CAN ERADICATE LIFE AND LAND COMPLETELY.

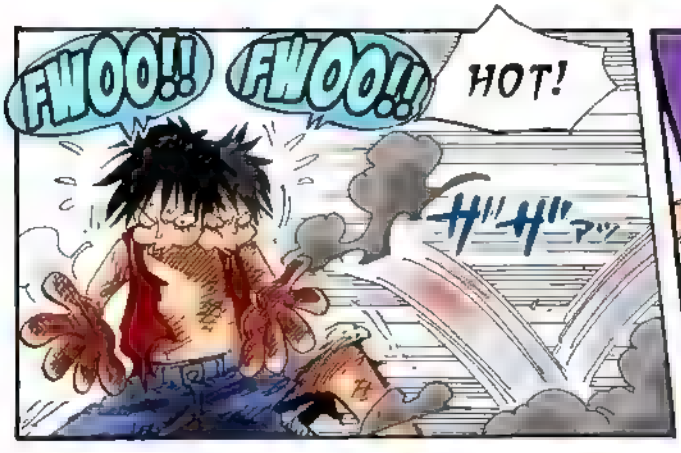
THAT DOESN'T MEAN YOU CAN JUST DESTROY EVERYTHING!!
ゴゴ
JUST BECAUSE YOU'RE GOD...


I'M JUST TEASING THE ANGELS...
...!!

NOW... I'LL NEED YOU TO DISAPPEAR!
THE PREPA-RATIONS FOR THE FEAST ARE UNDER-WAY!!
TUP!!
YOWCH!
FWIP!!


IT'S A HIGH-VOLTAGE SPEAR!
YA HA HA!


UGH!
UHN!
ARGH!
!!!


FWOO!!
FWOO!!
HOT!

SHUK!
OUCH!

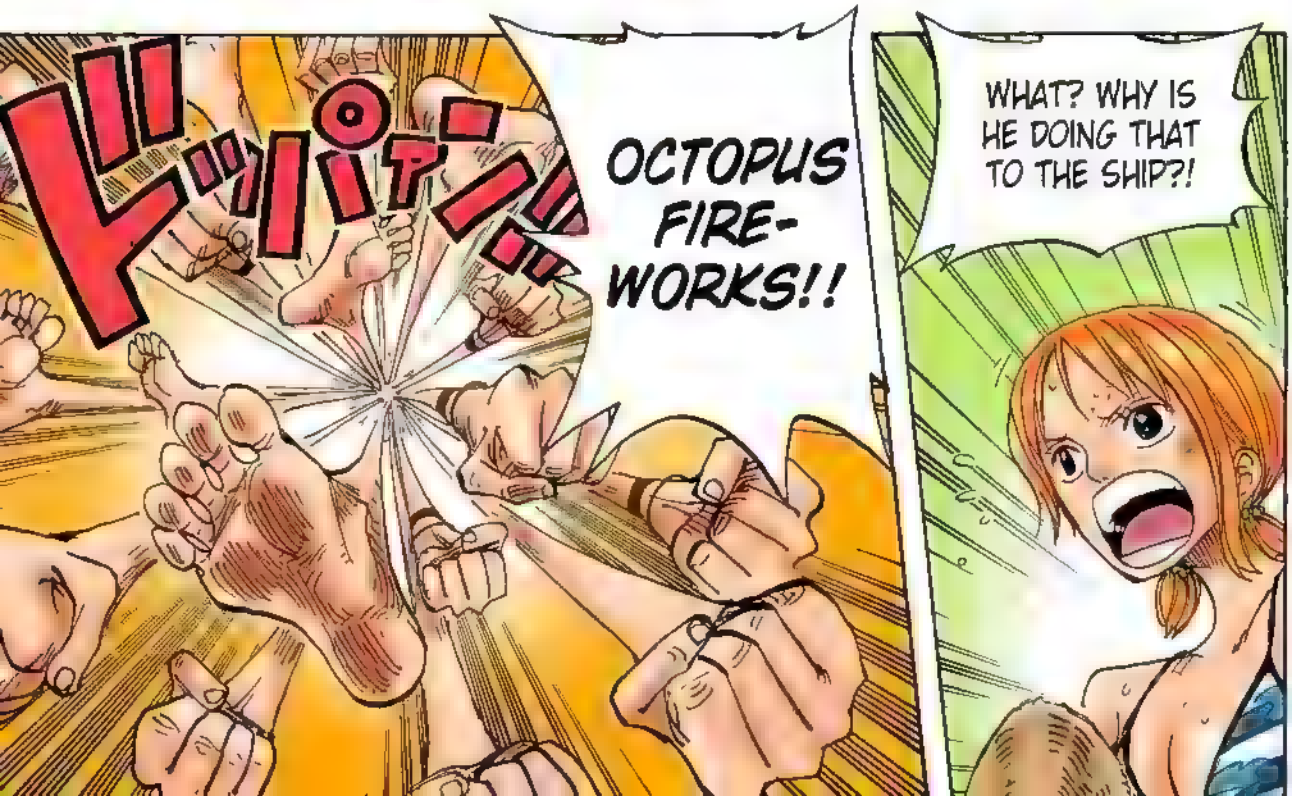
KLAK
WHOA! THE FENCE...!
IT TURNED TO ASHES!

SPACE-OUT!
GUM-GUM...
OH!
ARGH! I'VE GOT TO DO SOMETHING ABOUT THAT THING THAT PREDICTS MY MOVES!
LUFFY, WHAT ARE YOU DOING?!
WHAT?!
?!
SWIP

ビュビュビュビュン!!!
SWIP...
SWIP...
HE'S USING JUST HIS INSTINCTS TO AVOID THE ATTACKS!
SINCE HE'S NOT THINKING ANYTHING, ENEL CAN'T READ HIS MIND...
SINCE I'M NOT THINKING...
...I ALSO CAN'T ATTACK.
ARE YOU STUPID?!
IF I COULD JUST CATCH HIM, I WOULDN'T HAVE A DISADVANTAGE...
OH!
GUM-GUM...
OCTOPUS.
ENOUGH WITH THE GOOFY IDEAS!!

THAT LOOKS LIKE A GOOD SPOT!
THAT'S UNDER-STANDABLE. IT'S ONE OF THE POWERS...
...THAT MAKE ME INVINCIBLE!
オオッ...
WIRE
IT SEEMS YOU DON'T CARE FOR THE MANTRA.

WHATEVER YOU TRY, YOU'VE GOT *NOTHING* OTHER THAN BEING IMPERVIOUS TO LIGHTNING!
ゴゴゴゴゴゴ
GUM-GUM...


ドッパァ!!
OCTOPUS FIRE-WORKS!!
WHAT? WHY IS HE DOING THAT TO THE SHIP?!

...!!

HUH?!

IT'S FUTILE!

FOOL! YOU CAN'T HIT ME! ARE YOU TRYING TO DAMAGE THE SHIP?!

ATTACKS BOUNCING OFF THE WALL AREN'T UNDER LUFFY'S CONTROL!

THAT'S IT! FLYING HITS!

UGH...!

WAIT...!

GUM-GUM...

I WON'T LET YOU GET AWAY!

?!!

GUM-
GUM...

WHRRRR!!

I MUST AVOID IT...!

IT'S COMING!

BAZOOKA !!!

?!!

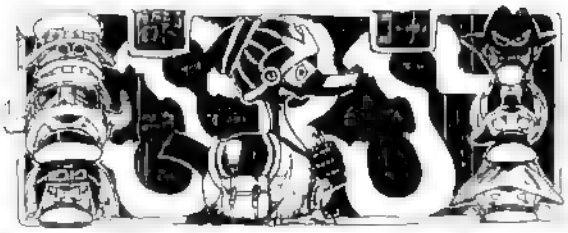
NO! I FEEL IT COMING! I... I MUST GET AWAY!

KOEE...

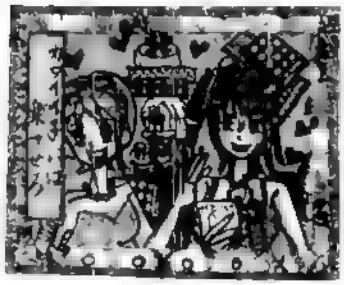
...UHN!

RIFLE !!!

!!!



○：東京都の淑子さんから面白諺カルタを貰ったのです。
面白いからみんなで使おう!!
テストには書くなよ!!



ワンピース諺辞典(解説)

● 意味正しい

目は口程に物を云う

○言葉にしなくても恋する気持ちがあれば伝わる様子
●「目は口程に物を云う」

備えあれば嬉しいな

○しかし、蓄えは程々にしましょうという教訓
●「備えあれば憂いなし」

カワイイ子には楽させろ

○カワイイ子には無理させては×だ(サンジ説)
●「かわいい子には旅させろ」

大も小も兼ねる

○便利な事、この上ない例え
●「大は小も兼ねる」

ニコの手も借りたい

○お安い御用、もってこいな様子
●「ネコの手も借りたい」

三人寄れば猛獣の知恵

○一人でもヤバイのに、三人ではもはや人間業ではない様子
●「三人寄れば文殊の知恵」

ナミ転び八ツ当たり

○関係ない第三者のとばっちりは大変ね(他人事)
●「七転び八起き」

長ッ鼻青ッ鼻を笑う

○自分の事を棚に上げて、他人を批判するのはやめましょう。という教訓(どっちもどっち)
●「目クソ、鼻クソを笑う」

能あるナミは宝隠す

○山分けなんて有り得ない当然の結末
●「能ある鷹は爪隠す」

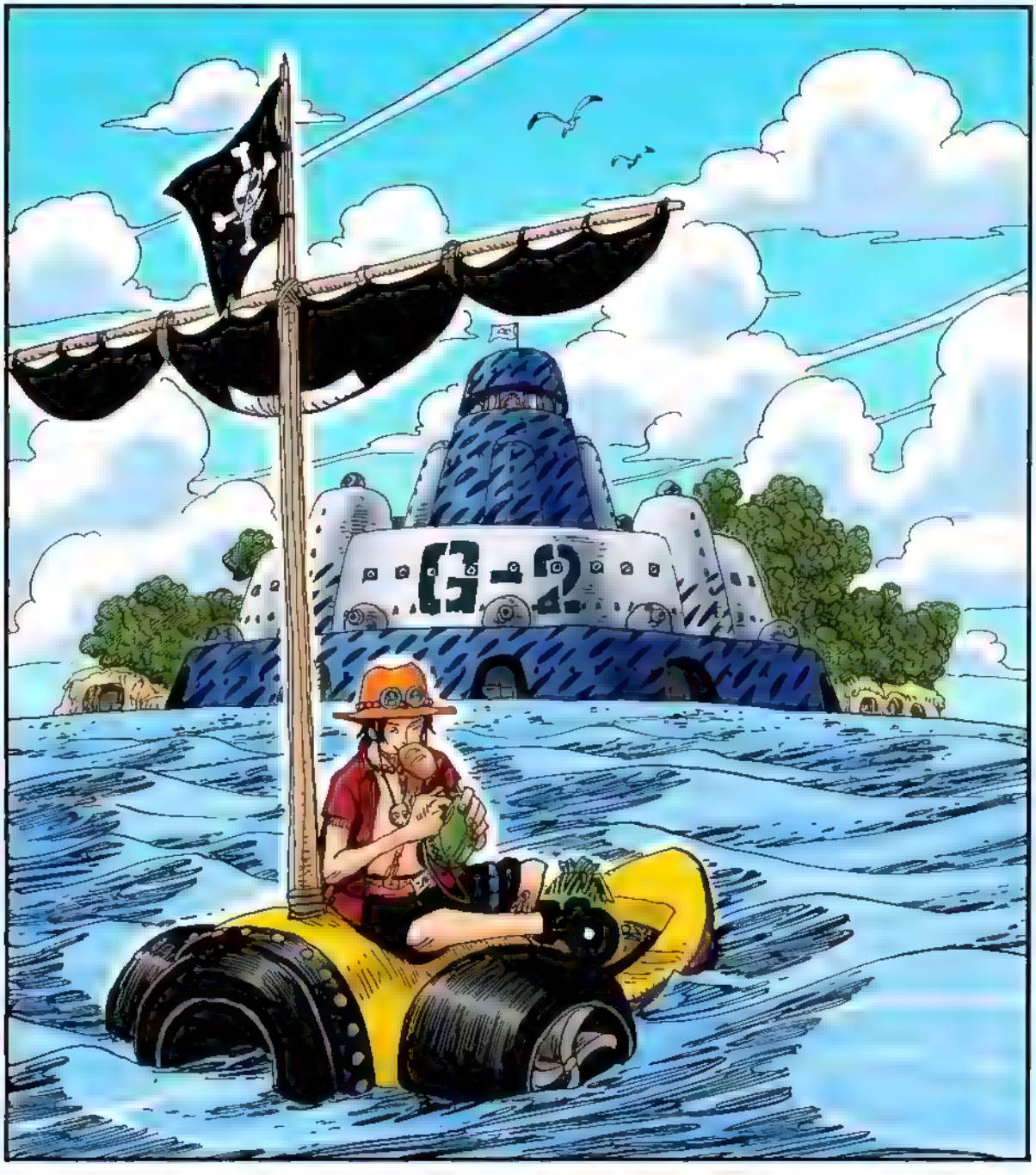
ゾロが歩けば道に迷う

○もはやお決まり事の結末
●「犬も歩けば棒に当たる」

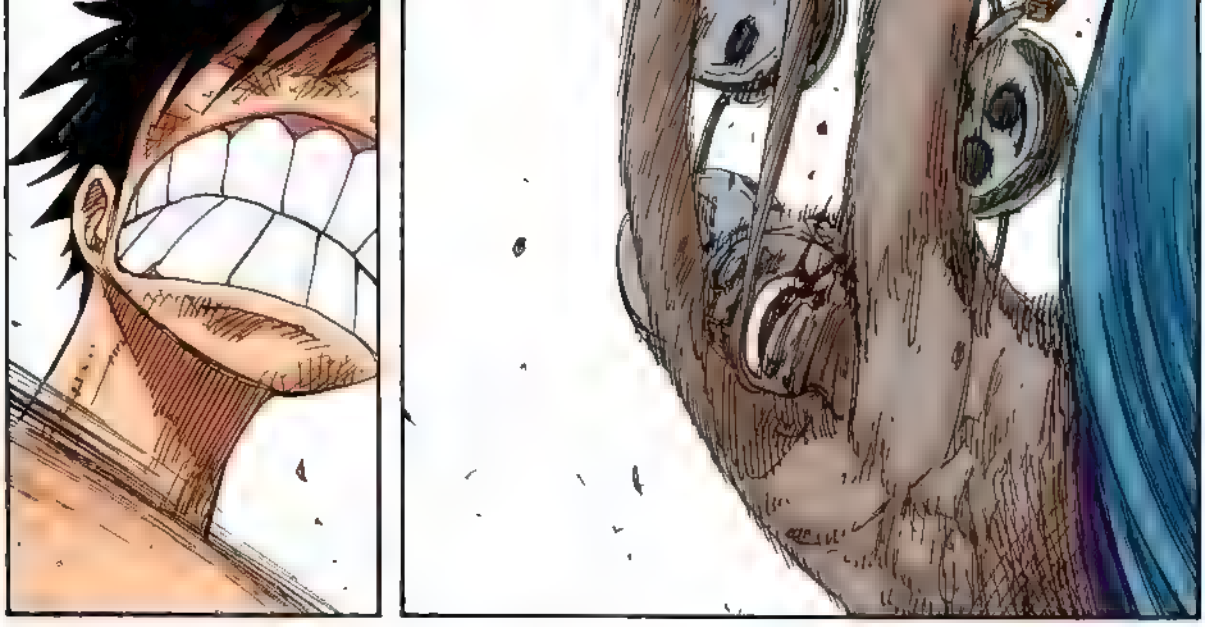
腐っても食べたい

○意地汚い事、この上ない有り様
●「腐っても鯛」

Chapter 282:
DESIRE

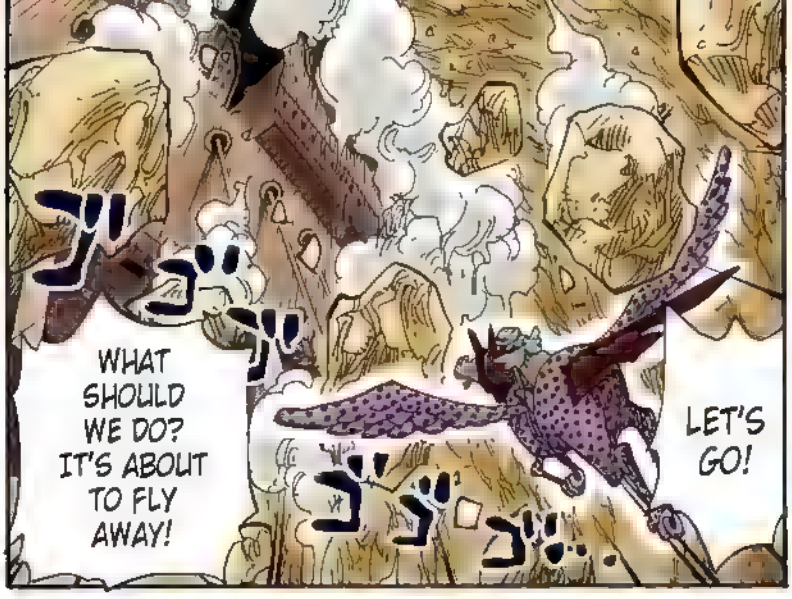


ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH
VOLUME 10: "GRAND LINE MARINE BASE G-2"



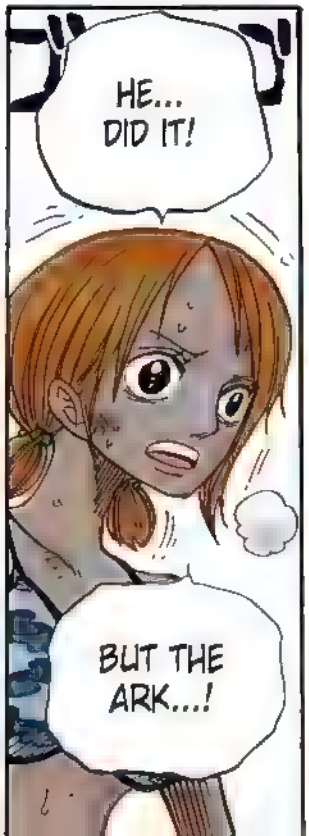
ドオン!!!

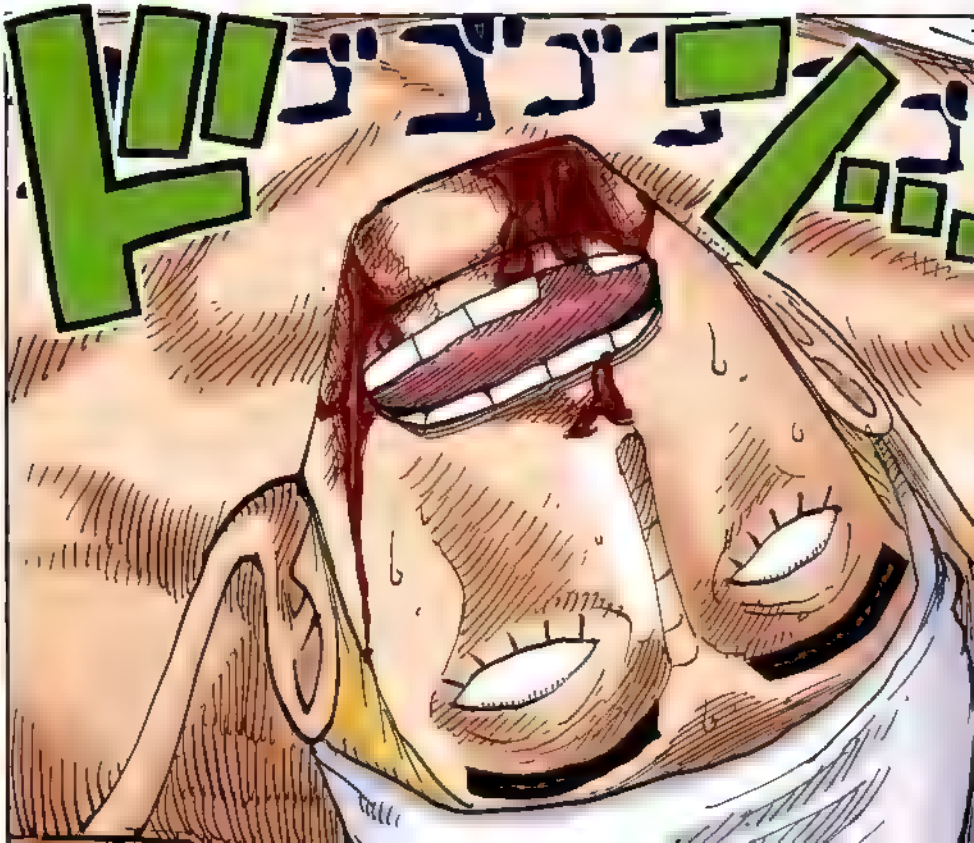
PUFF PUFF
PUFF PUFF
PUFF
PUFF


WHAT SHOULD WE DO? IT'S ABOUT TO FLY AWAY!
LET'S GO!

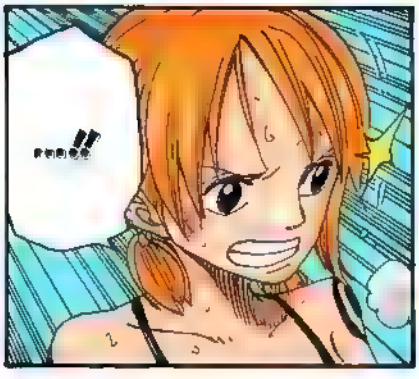
THE ARK IS LIFTING OFF!
OH NO!

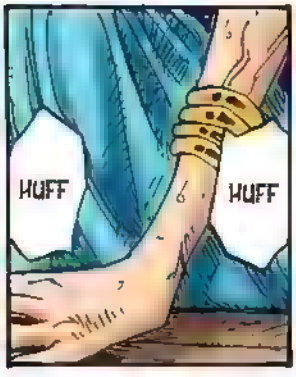
ドゴゴ
ゴゴゴゴ
HUFF... HUFF...
HUFF...

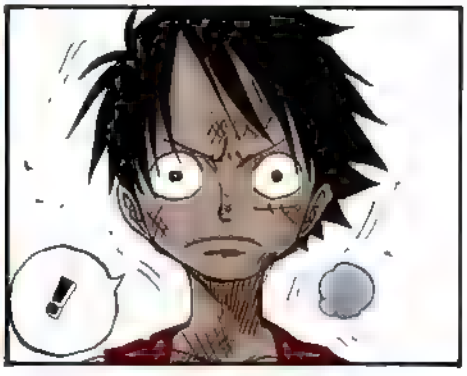

HE... DID IT!
BUT THE ARK...!

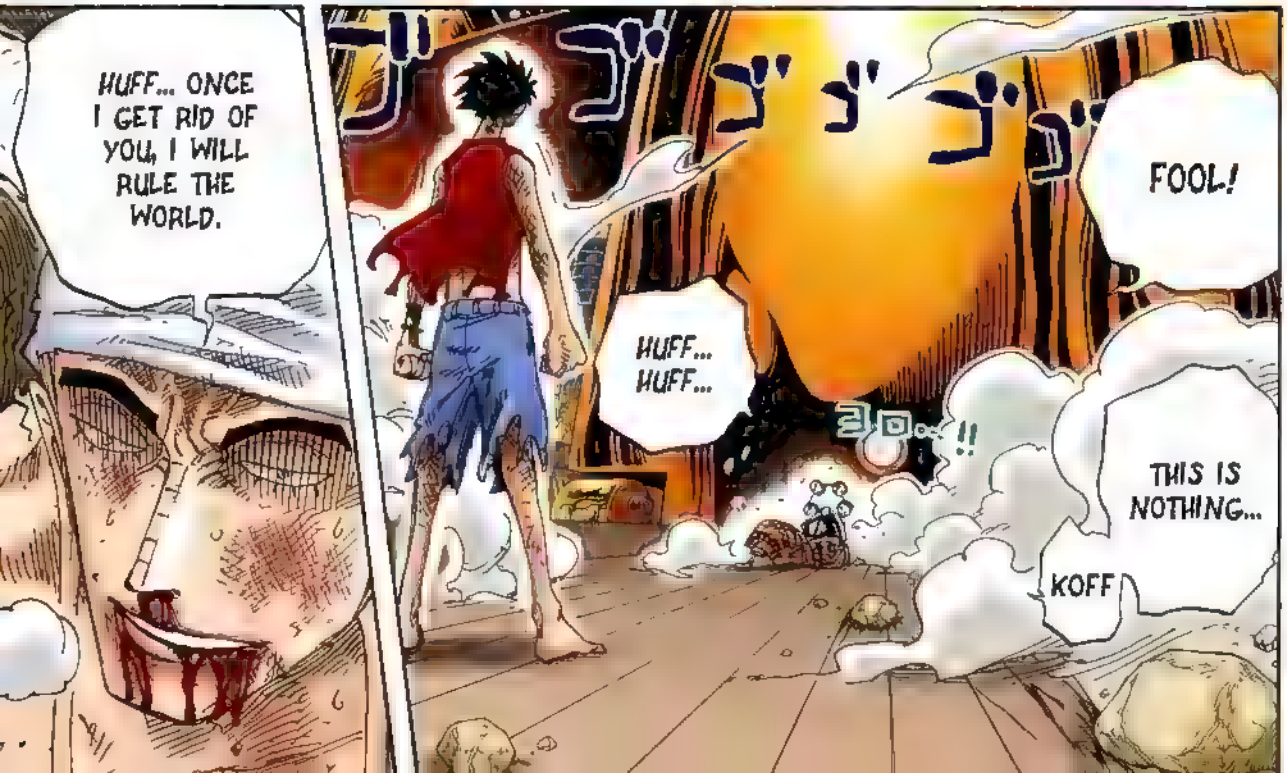

ドゴゴゴゴ

WHIP WHIP
神
WHIP WHIP
ゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴゴ
ズズズズズズズ……!!!


...!!


HUFF
HUFF


!


HUFF... ONCE I GET RID OF YOU, I WILL RULE THE WORLD.
ゴゴゴゴゴ
FOOL!
HUFF... HUFF...
ヨロ..!!
THIS IS NOTHING...
KOFF

LOVELY STREET

...NO MATCH FOR ME!

...

YOU ARE...

?...

?...

MY... WORLD...

YES... EVERYBODY WILL FEAR AND WORSHIP ME AGAIN! THEY WILL REVERE ME...!

NOTHING IS IMPOSSIBLE FOR ME!

...GOD!!

FOR I AM THE OMNIPOTENT...

THERE'S SOMETHING FLOATING ABOVE UPPER YARD!

LOOK...!

GOD MUST BE ON THAT SHIP!

THAT MUST BE WHY THE SKY HAS GOTTEN DARK!

THAT'S IMPOSSIBLE. SHIPS DON'T FLY!

AN ARK?!

HURRY, GET ON THE BOAT! WE MUST ESCAPE!!

TO THE BLUE SEA?!

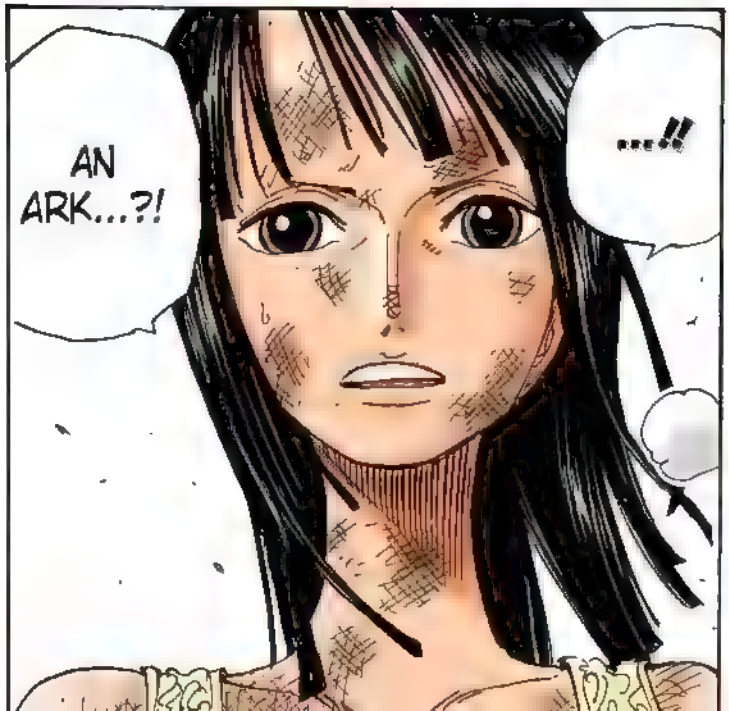
WHAT?!

THERE'S NO HOPE FOR THIS COUNTRY NOW!!

SHANDIANS! YOU MUST FLEE TO THE BLUE SEA TOO!

SOME-BODY'S COMING.

MANY BOATS ARE LEAVING ANGEL ISLAND.

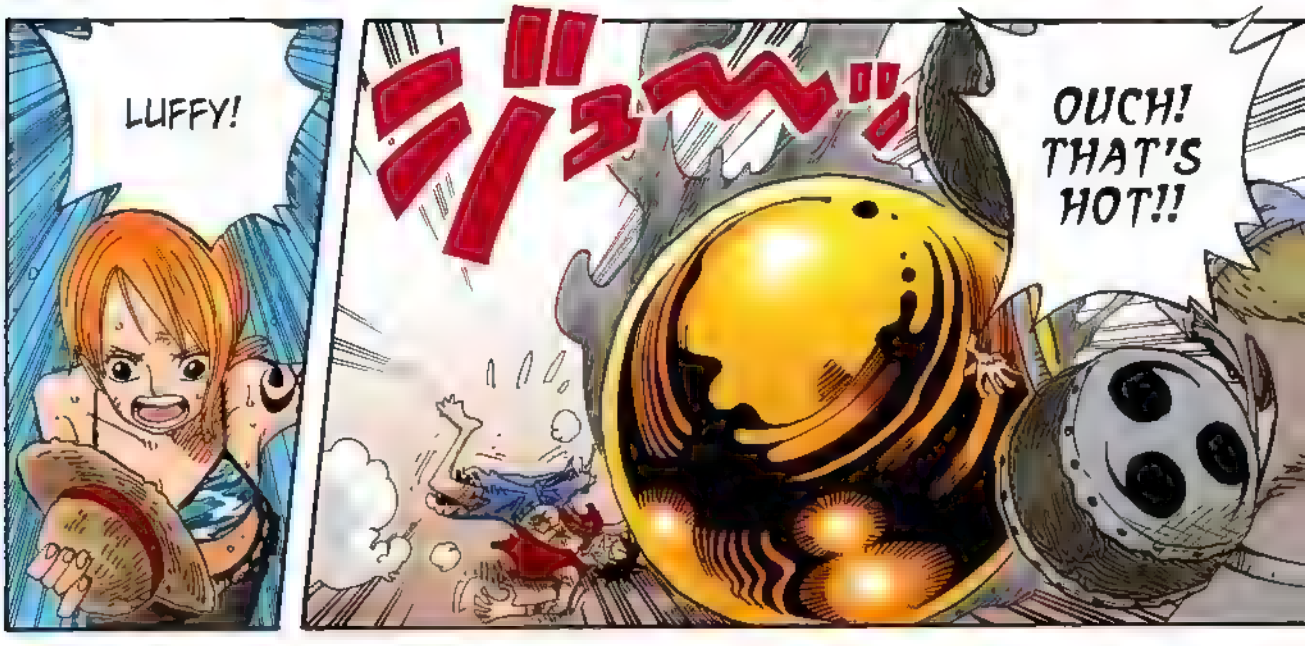


AN ARK...?!

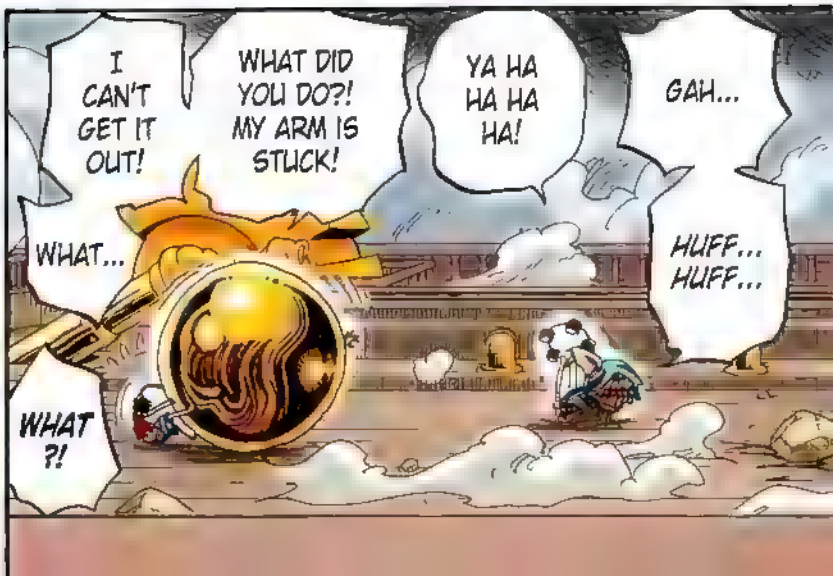
...!!

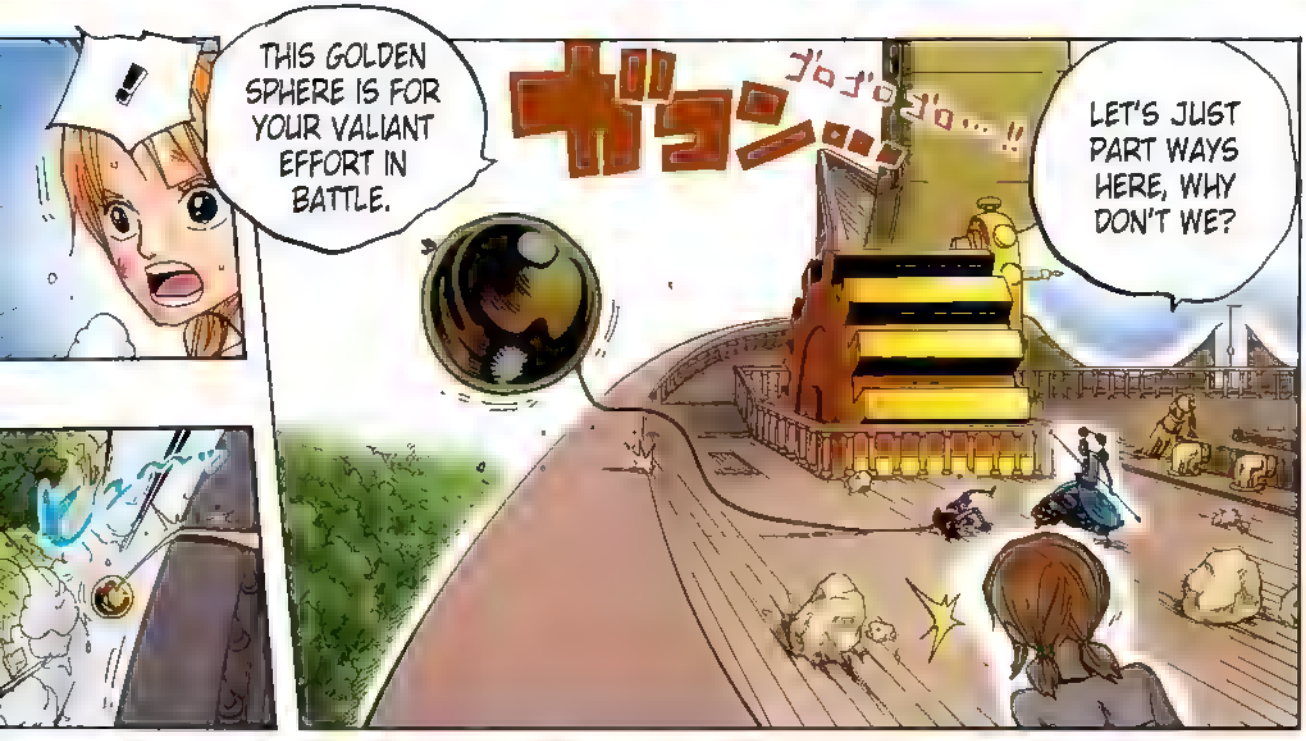
NO ONE CAN STOP IT NOW!
WITNESS THE DESPAIR OF A FALLING ISLAND...
BEHOLD, RUBBER MAN...
QUIT IT!!
GLOAM...
WHAT?
THE GOLD WALL...!

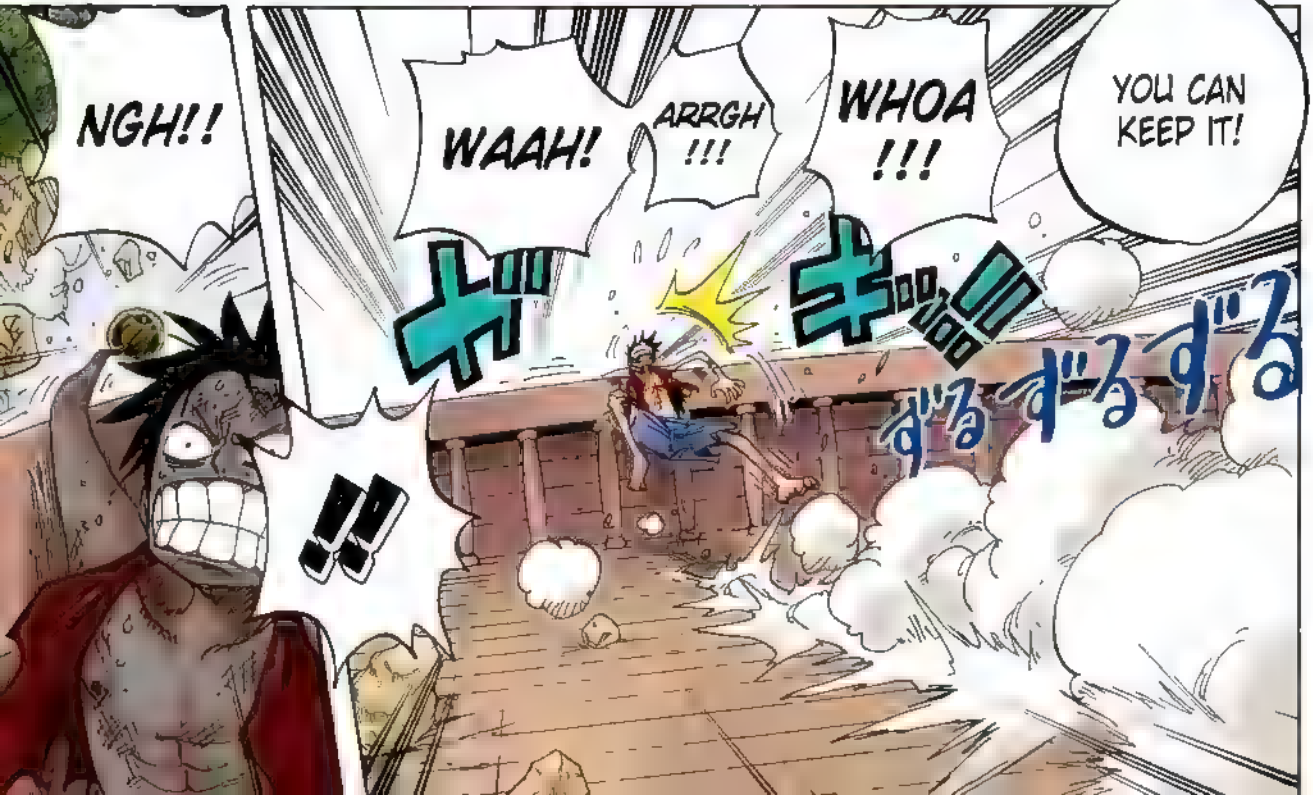
ボキィィン
PADDLING!
GU
...!!
?!


LUFFY!
ジュ〜〜
OUCH! THAT'S HOT!!

THERE IS NO NEED FOR ME TO BATTLE YOU...
HUFF... RUBBER MAN FROM THE BLUE SEA...


I CAN'T GET IT OUT!
WHAT DID YOU DO?! MY ARM IS STUCK!
YA HA HA HA HA!
GAH...
WHAT...
HUFF... HUFF...
WHAT ?!





LET ME GO, YOU JERK!

I CAN'T RISK BATTLING YOU AND HAVING YOU INJURE ME AGAIN.

ゴロッ!

?!!

LET'S JUST PART WAYS HERE, WHY DON'T WE?

ゴロゴロゴロ…!!

ガコン…

THIS GOLDEN SPHERE IS FOR YOUR VALIANT EFFORT IN BATTLE.

!

YOU CAN KEEP IT!

WHOA !!!

ARRGH !!!

WAAH!

NGH!!

ギッ!!

ずるずるずる

!!

LUFFY !!!

AAARGH !!!

ギリギリ…

ズシッ…!!!

ONCE I'VE DISPOSED OF YOU, EVERYTHING CAN RETURN TO NORMAL. IT'S MY WORLD!

THERE IS NOBODY LEFT WHO CAN DEFEAT ME!

NOBODY?!

!

THERE ARE TONS OF PEOPLE WHO CAN DEFEAT YOU!

IN THE SEA BELOW...

THERE ARE TONS OF MEN WHO ARE LIKE MONSTERS!

YOU'RE JUST--

YOU NEED TO LEARN TO KEEP QUIET.

タンッ…!!!

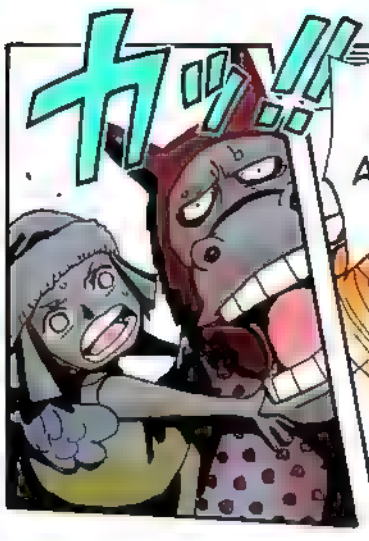
!!

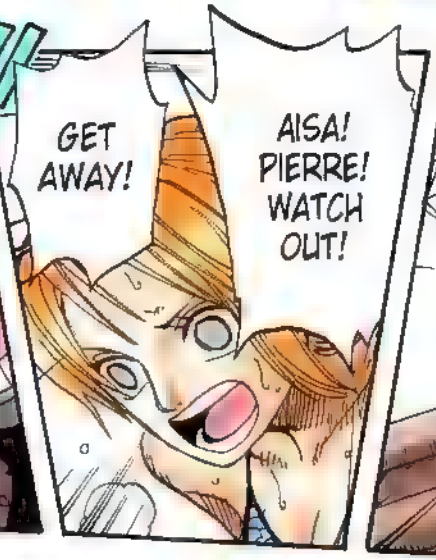
YOU AND THE SKY ISLAND CAN FALL TOGETHER!

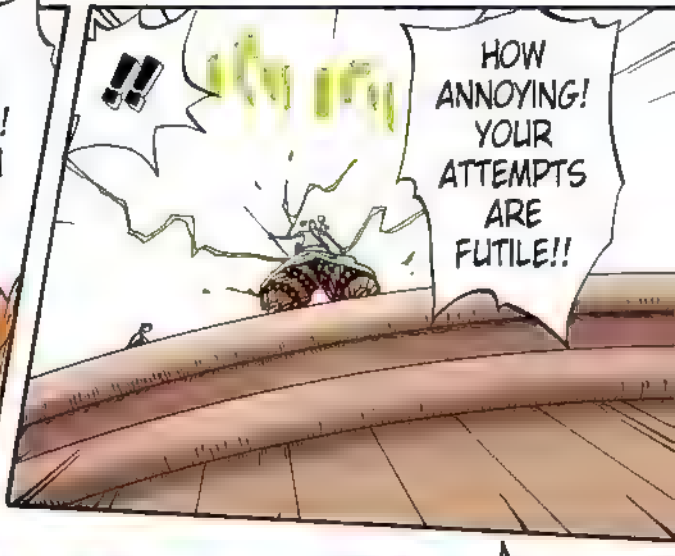
AAAAAHHH!
SLIP
NO...! LUFFY!!
YOU'RE JUST A--
IT'S LUFFY! BIRD-HORSE, LUFFY IS FALLING!
!!
PIEE!!!
...THE LITTLE VOICE I KEPT HEARING.
SO THAT'S...
IT'S AISA AND PIERRE!
THAT'S ...!

LUFFY, I'LL SAVE YOU!
ゴゴゴゴ

PUT UP A FAIR FIGHT!
DAMN IT!


カッ!!

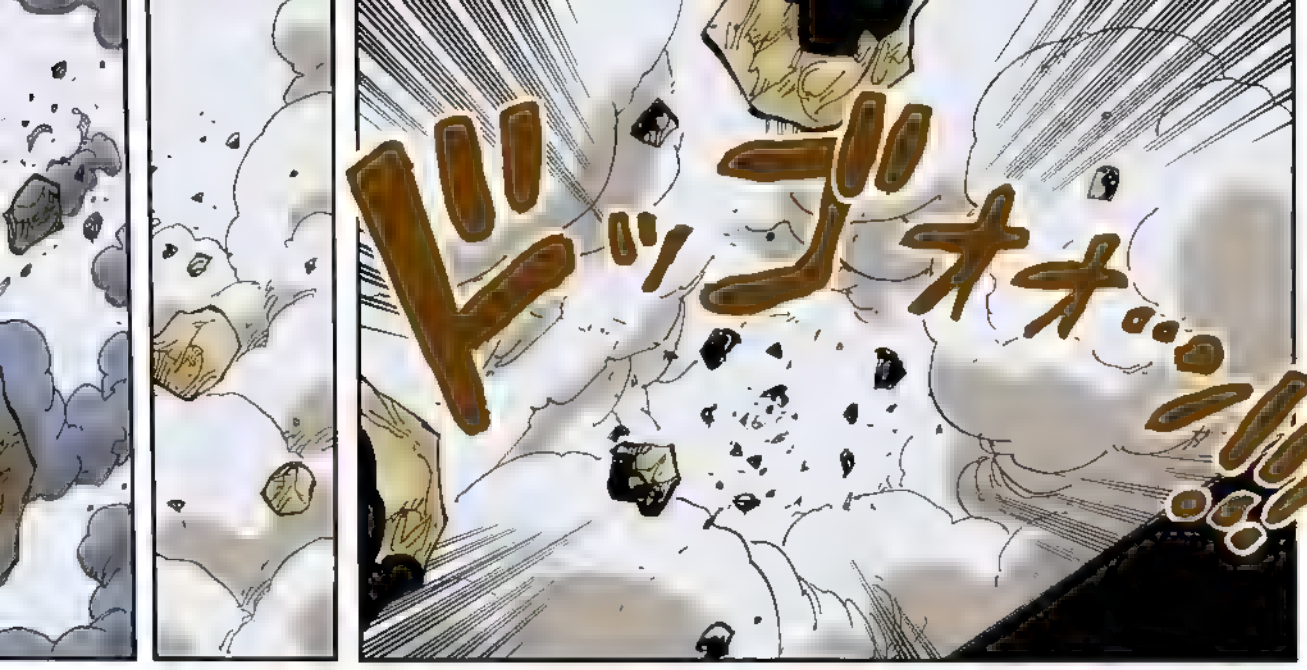

GET AWAY!
AISA! PIERRE! WATCH OUT!

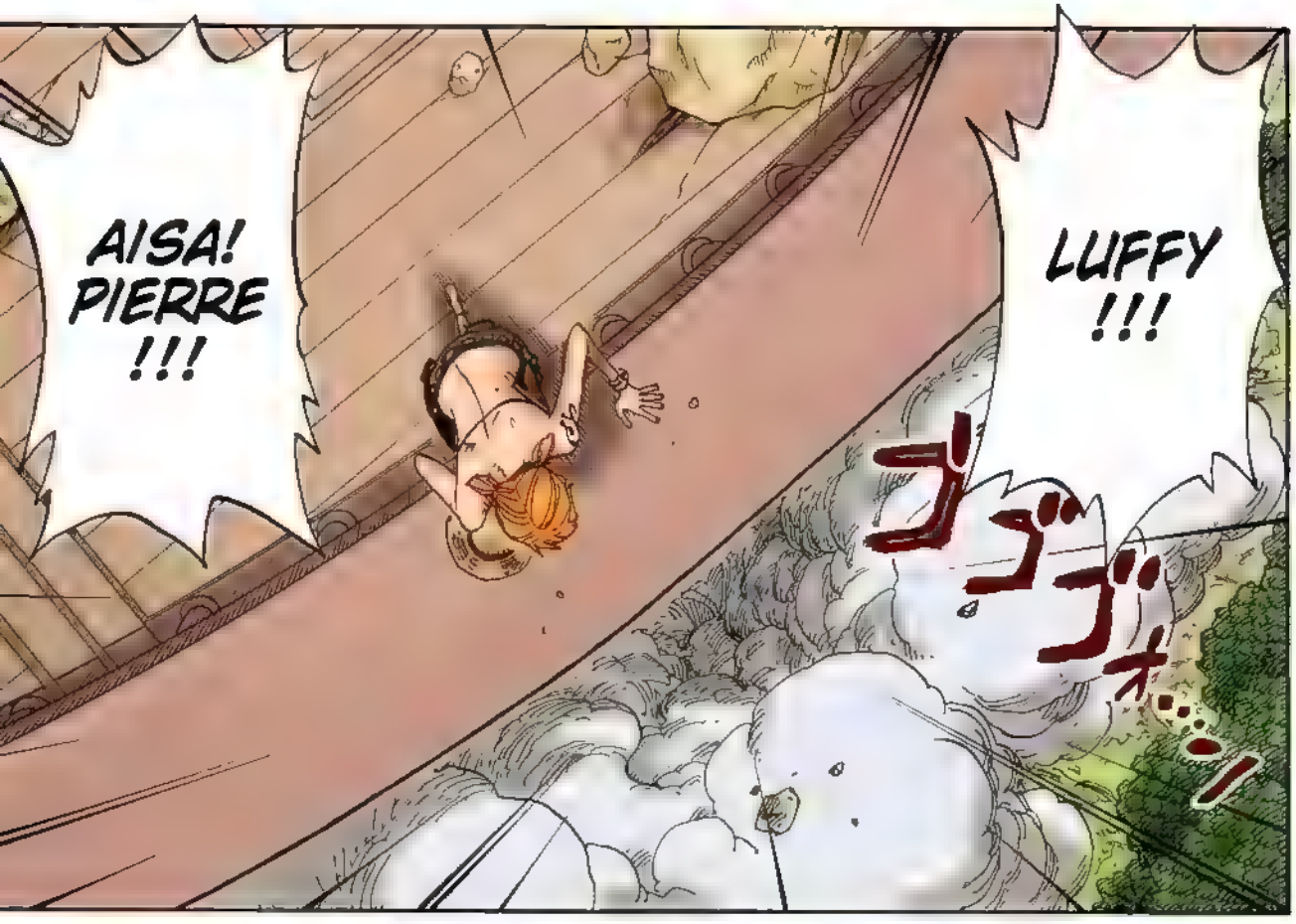

!!
HOW ANNOYING! YOUR ATTEMPTS ARE FUTILE!!

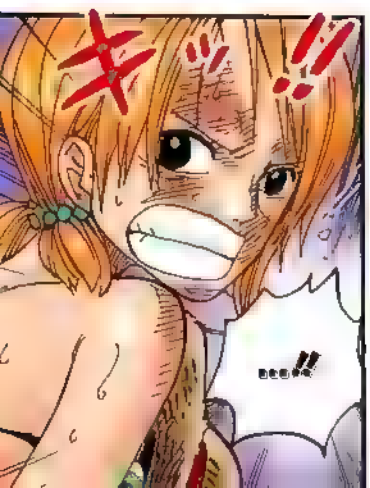
ズ
EL THOR !!!
!!!

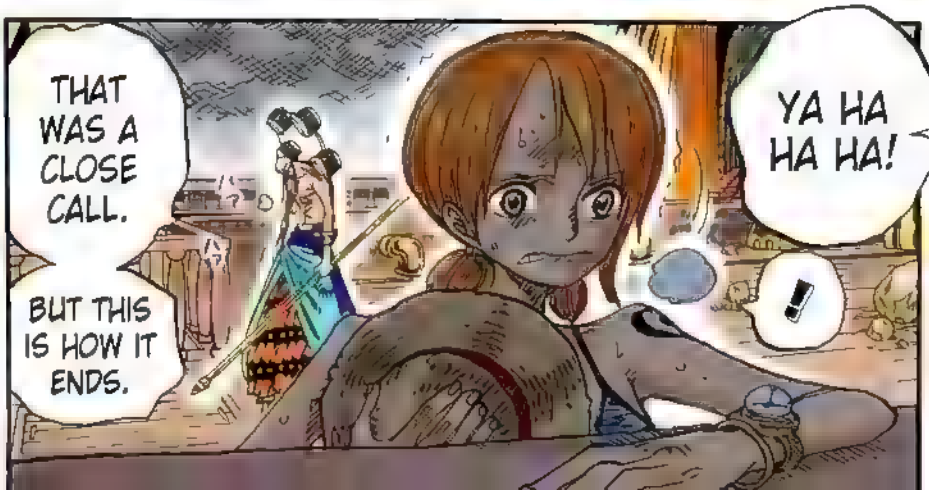
KRAK
SMIRK

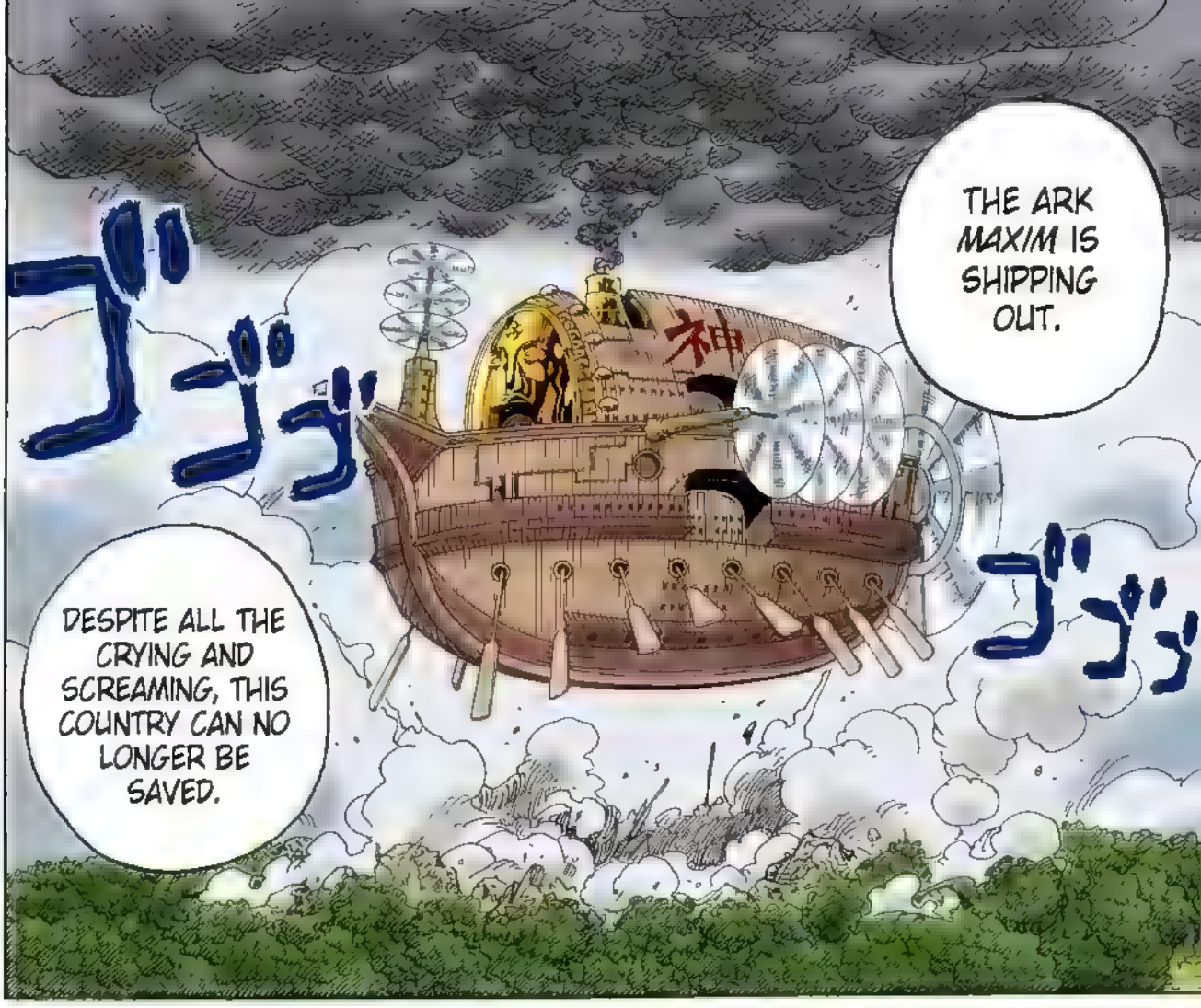
ENEL!!

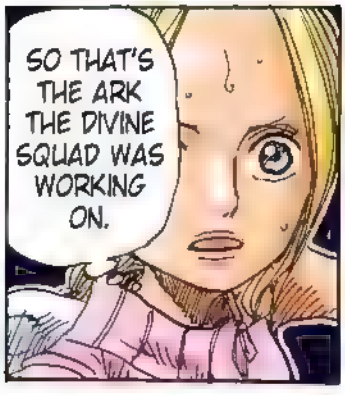

ドッゴオオ…!!!

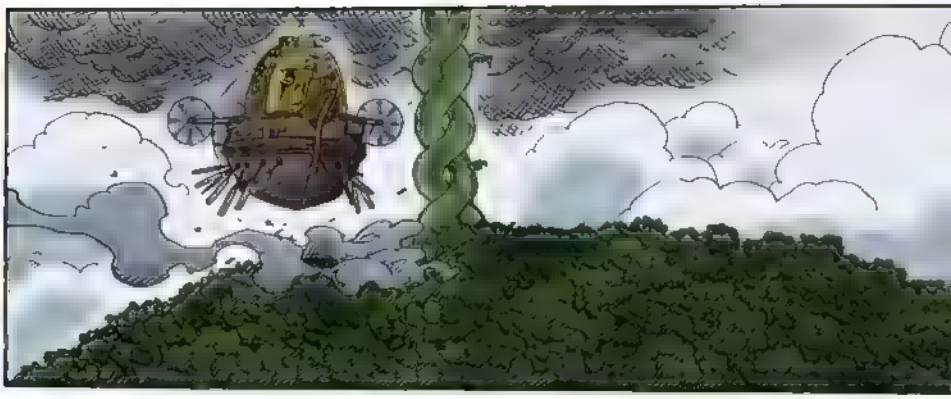

AISA!
PIERRE
!!!
LUFFY
!!!
ゴゴゴ…!

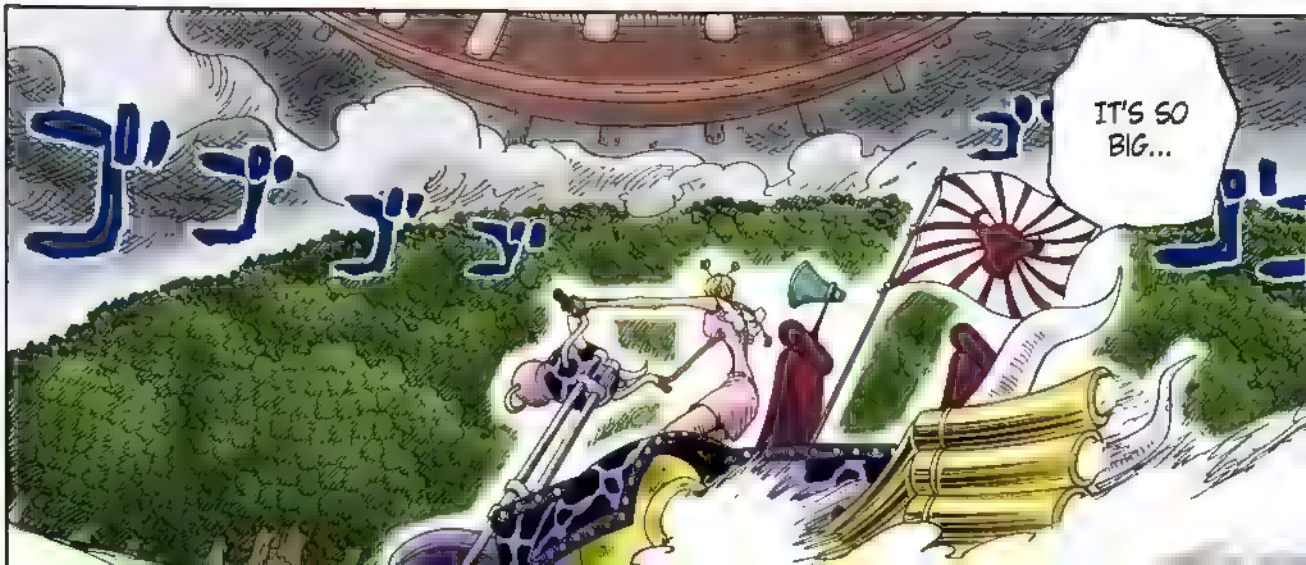

…!!


THAT WAS A CLOSE CALL.
BUT THIS IS HOW IT ENDS.
YA HA HA HA!
!


THE ARK MAXIM IS SHIPPING OUT.
ゴゴゴ
神
ゴゴゴ
DESPITE ALL THE CRYING AND SCREAMING, THIS COUNTRY CAN NO LONGER BE SAVED.


SO THAT'S THE ARK THE DIVINE SQUAD WAS WORKING ON.

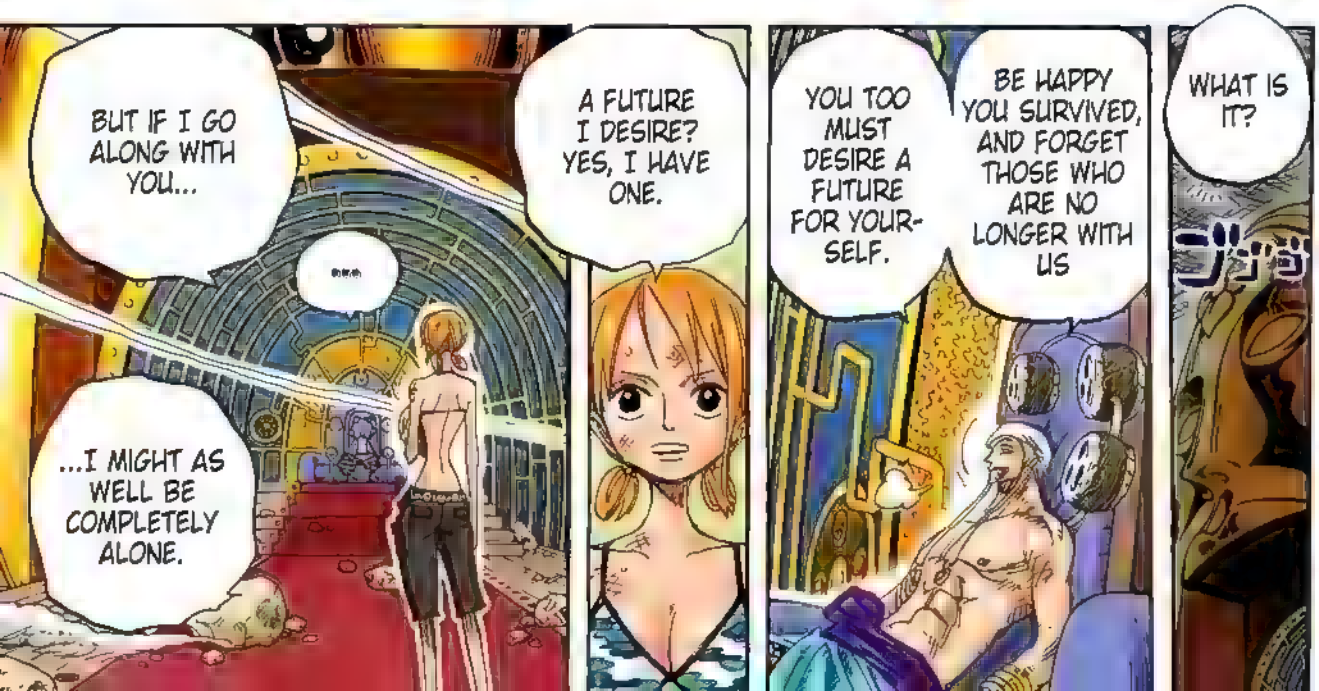


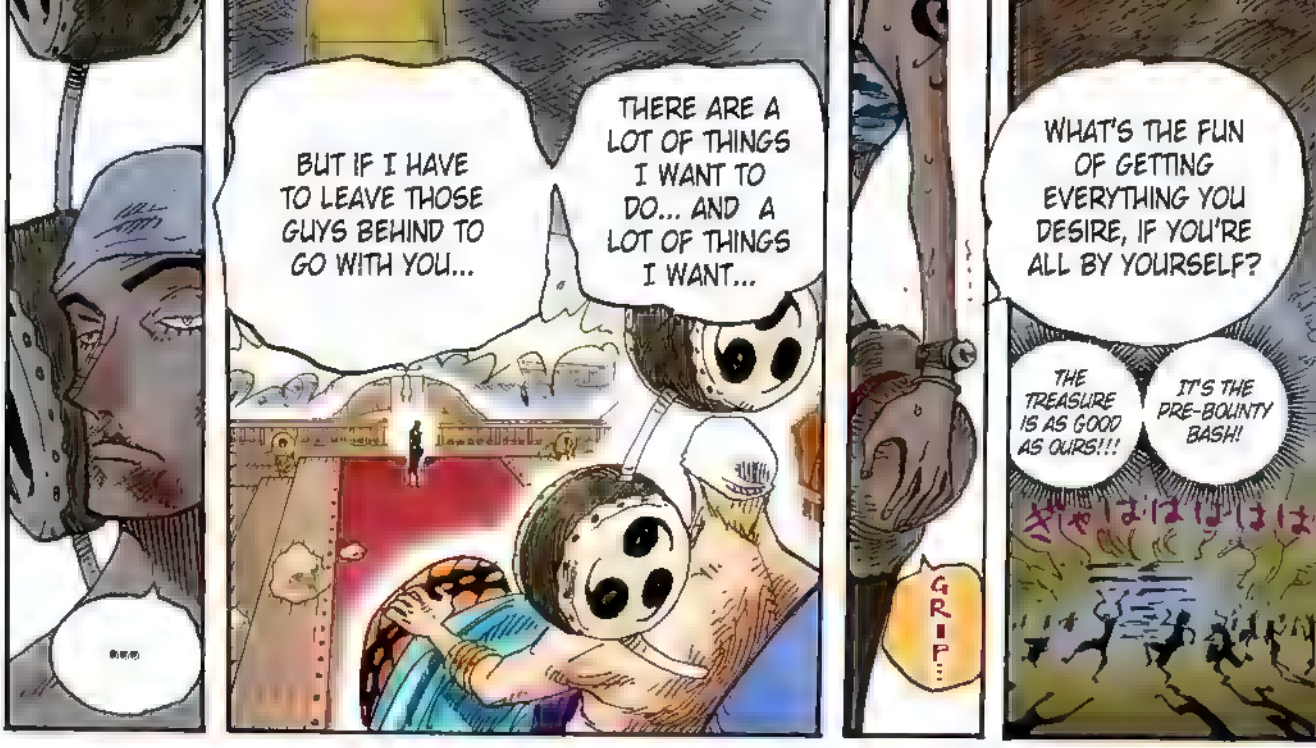

ゴゴゴゴゴ
IT'S SO BIG...

I'LL BE HAPPY AS LONG AS THE TREASURE IS HERE!
SO ONCE EVERYONE'S BACK, YOU'LL GO?
NAM!!
WHEN THEY GET AHOLD OF THE GOLD...
IT'S HERE, NORTHEAST OF THE ISLAND.
...WE'RE GOING TO MEET UP AT THIS SHORE.
SKYPIEA

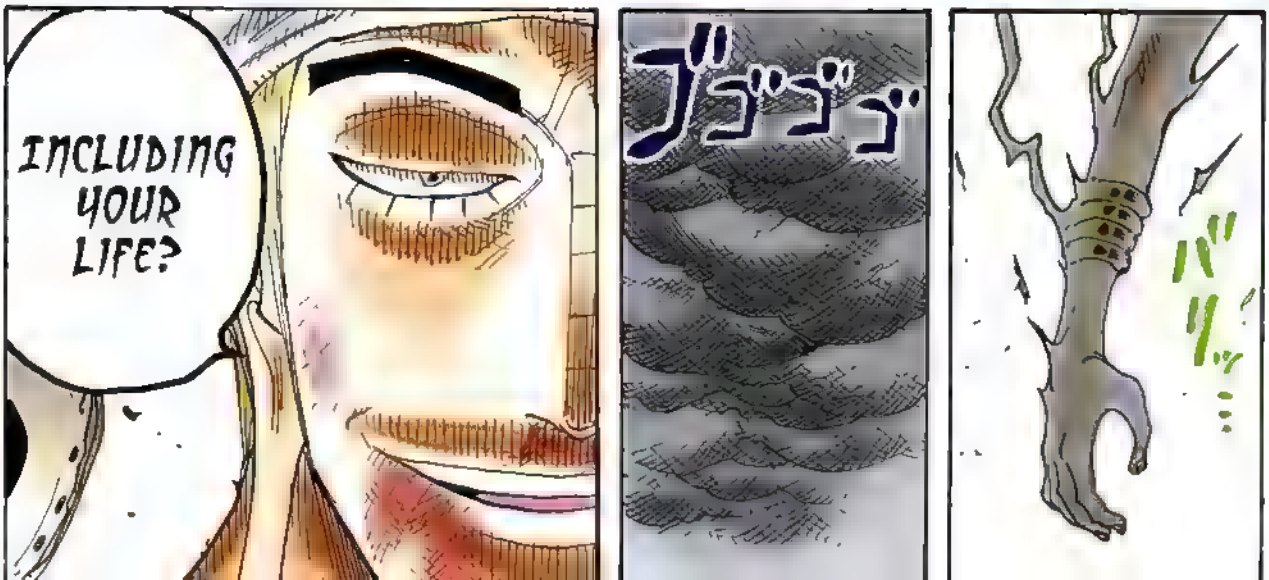
I MUST GET THEM BACK TO THE BLUE SEA!
ゴゴゴゴゴ

I HAVE TO WAIT FOR THEM!

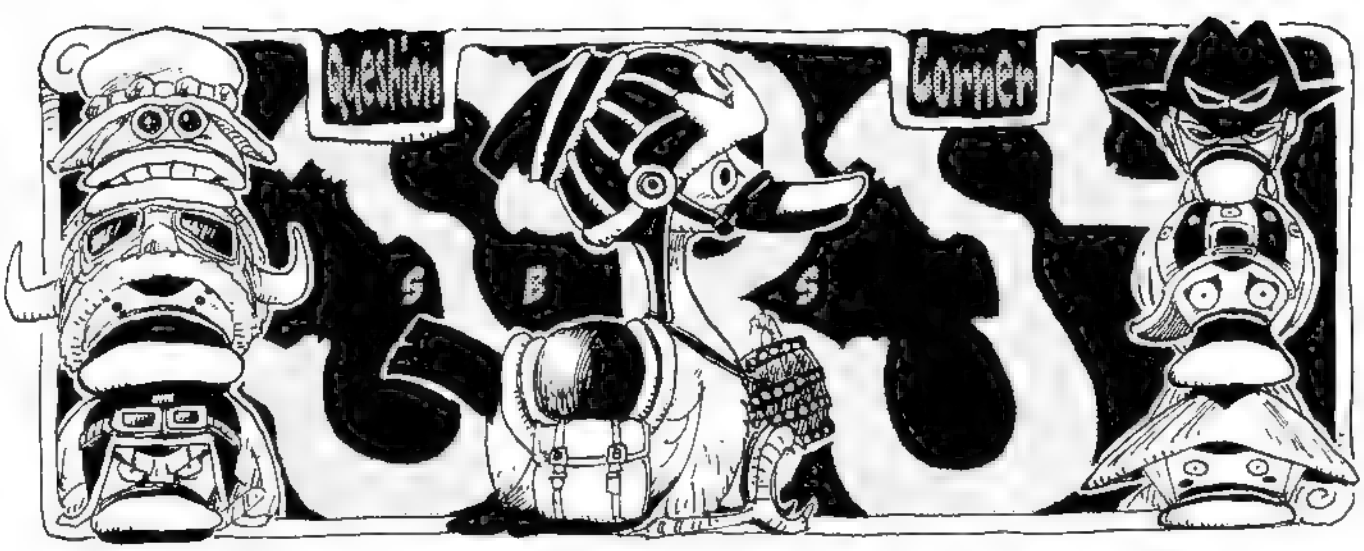

BUT IF I GO ALONG WITH YOU...
...I MIGHT AS WELL BE COMPLETELY ALONE.
A FUTURE I DESIRE? YES, I HAVE ONE.
YOU TOO MUST DESIRE A FUTURE FOR YOURSELF.
BE HAPPY YOU SURVIVED, AND FORGET THOSE WHO ARE NO LONGER WITH US
WHAT IS IT?
ゴゴゴ


...
BUT IF I HAVE TO LEAVE THOSE GUYS BEHIND TO GO WITH YOU...
THERE ARE A LOT OF THINGS I WANT TO DO... AND A LOT OF THINGS I WANT...
GRIP...
WHAT'S THE FUN OF GETTING EVERYTHING YOU DESIRE, IF YOU'RE ALL BY YOURSELF?
THE TREASURE IS AS GOOD AS OURS!!!
IT'S THE PRE-BOUNTY BASH!
ぎゃはははは

...I DON'T WANT ANY OF IT ANY-MORE!!
THEN...


INCLUDING YOUR LIFE?
ゴゴゴゴ
ﾊﾞﾘﾘ...

Suu Suu!!!
Suu!!
Su?!
WHAT'S GOING ON?
WHY AREN'T THEY HERE?! WHERE COULD THEY HAVE GONE?
THEY WEREN'T WELL ENOUGH TO MOVE. WHAT HAPPENED?!
がらん
WHERE ARE USOPP AND SANJI?!
Suu...
ヒュー ヒュー
ヒュー ヒュー



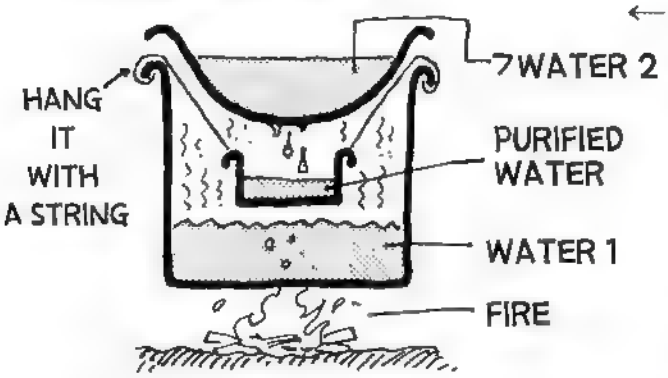
Q: I think all the *One Piece* characters are so fashionable. Are you stylish too, Oda Sensei?

A: Oh, yes. As a man, I really do like to look my best every day. My hair is in a free-growing style with an emphasis on the natural look. My wardrobe consists of junk-store clothes with an eye toward the seasons. And my pants have elastic waistbands, so as not to hold me back in any way. And on my feet will be flip-flops that I'll even wear into expensive hotels.

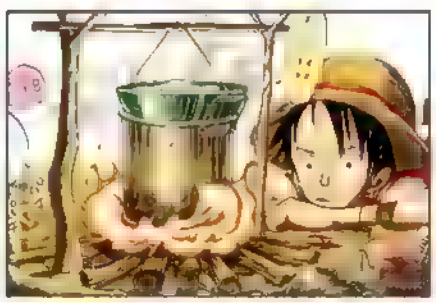
Q: There's one thing I would like to know. In volume 27, page 130, Sanji says, "When there's enough distilled water in the bowl, pour it into the flask." Can you explain what kind of survival technique this is? I'd like to know how to do it. I'm going to go into the jungle.

--Kagawa

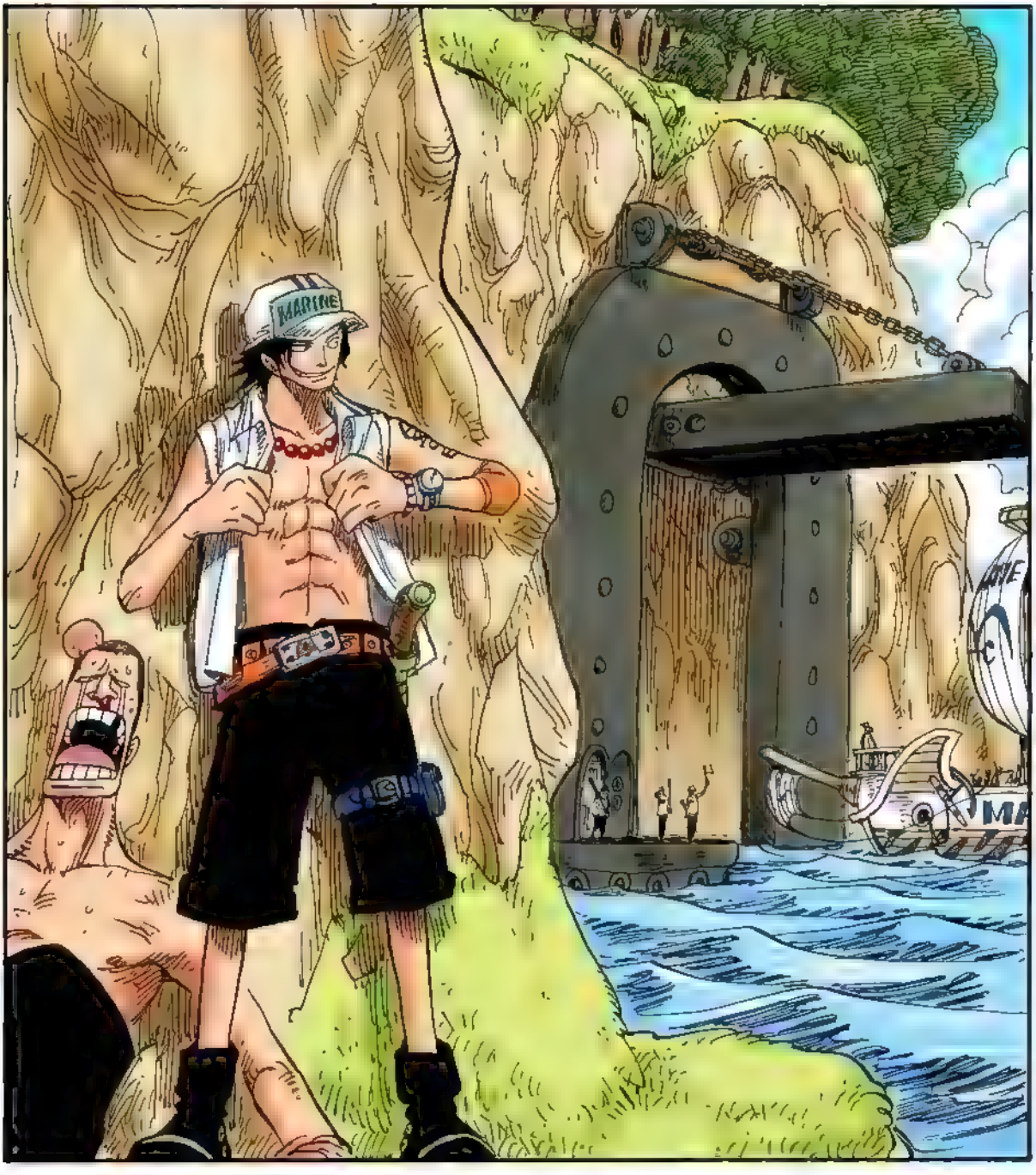
A: Okay, so here's how you make distilled water:



← Get three containers, like this. Just use water from a nearby river. The water in container #2 cools down the steam from the boiling water in container #1. The cooled steam will turn into water droplets and slowly drip into the pot below, creating clean drinking water. Sanji did this using Sea Clouds. Using this method, you can make drinking water in all kinds of situations!



Chapter 283:
ON THE FRONT LINE OF RESCUING LOVE

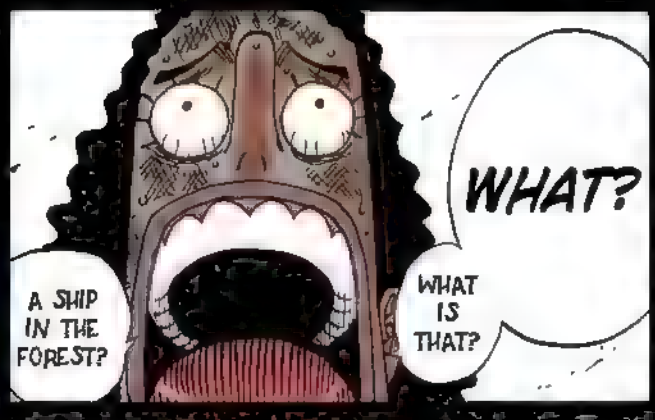


ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH
VOLUME 11: "INFILTRATING THE MARINE BASE"

THIS CAN'T BE...!
HUH...? GET READY FOR WHAT?!
DON'T TALK, JUST GET READY!
WHA... WHAT IS IT?! I WAS...
3.5 3.5
WE HAVE TO SAVE NAM!!
UGH!
THIS IS NO TIME TO BE SLEEPING!
HEY, USOPP! WAKE UP!
URGG !!!
むにっ!!
Suu... Suu Suu!!
OW!
むにっ!! むにっ!!
AND BECAUSE SHE'S SO CUTE!
CRAP, IT'S OUR FAULT SHE WAS TAKEN!
HE'S NOT HERE ANYMORE. HE LEFT A LONG TIME AGO.
OH! NOW I REMEMBER! GOD!! GOD SHOWED UP HERE!
SAVE HER...? UHH...
TAKEN? WHERE TO?
じぉじぉ
Suu

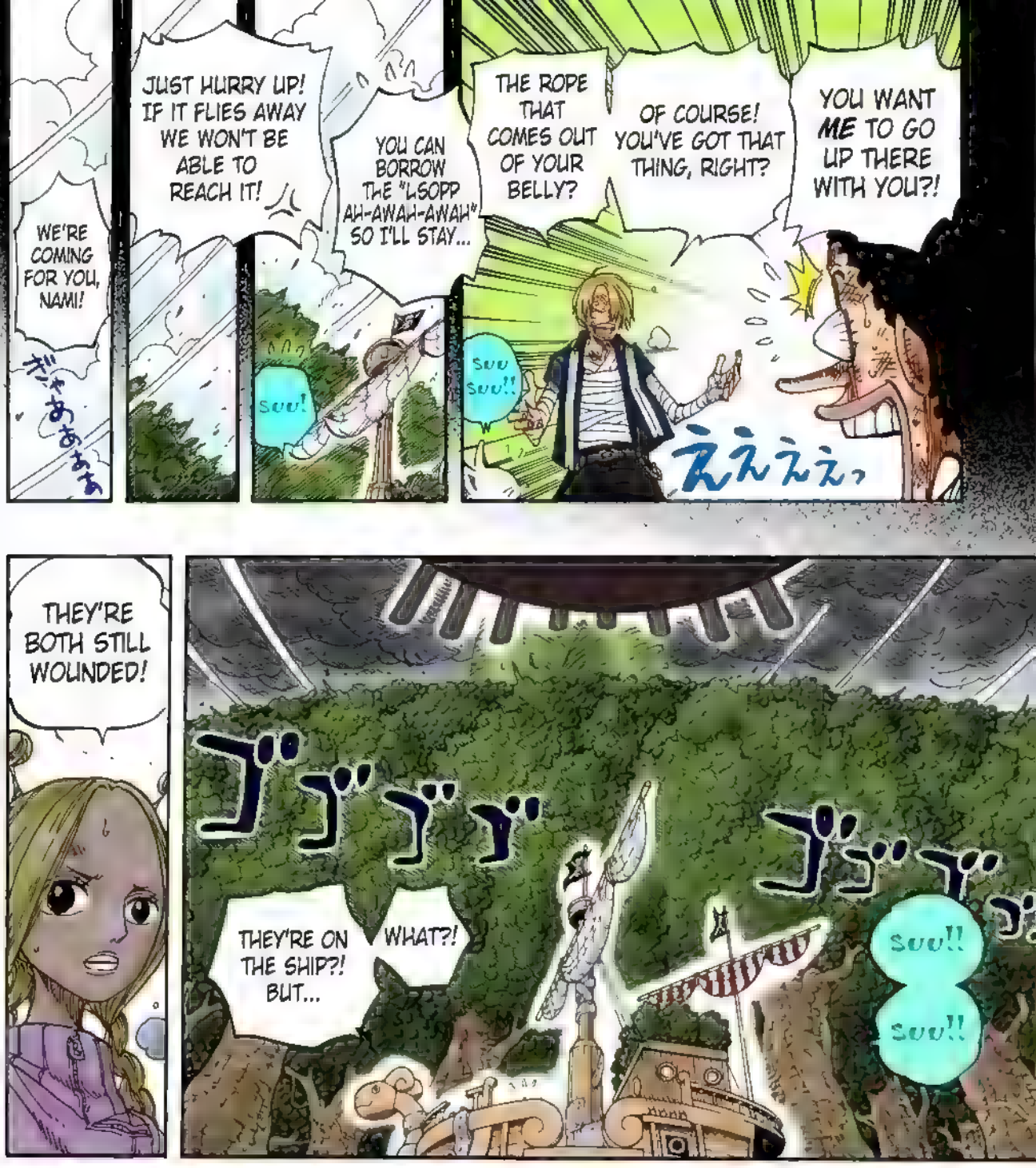
バキバキ
バキバキ
THERE !!!
ゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴゴゴゴ
!

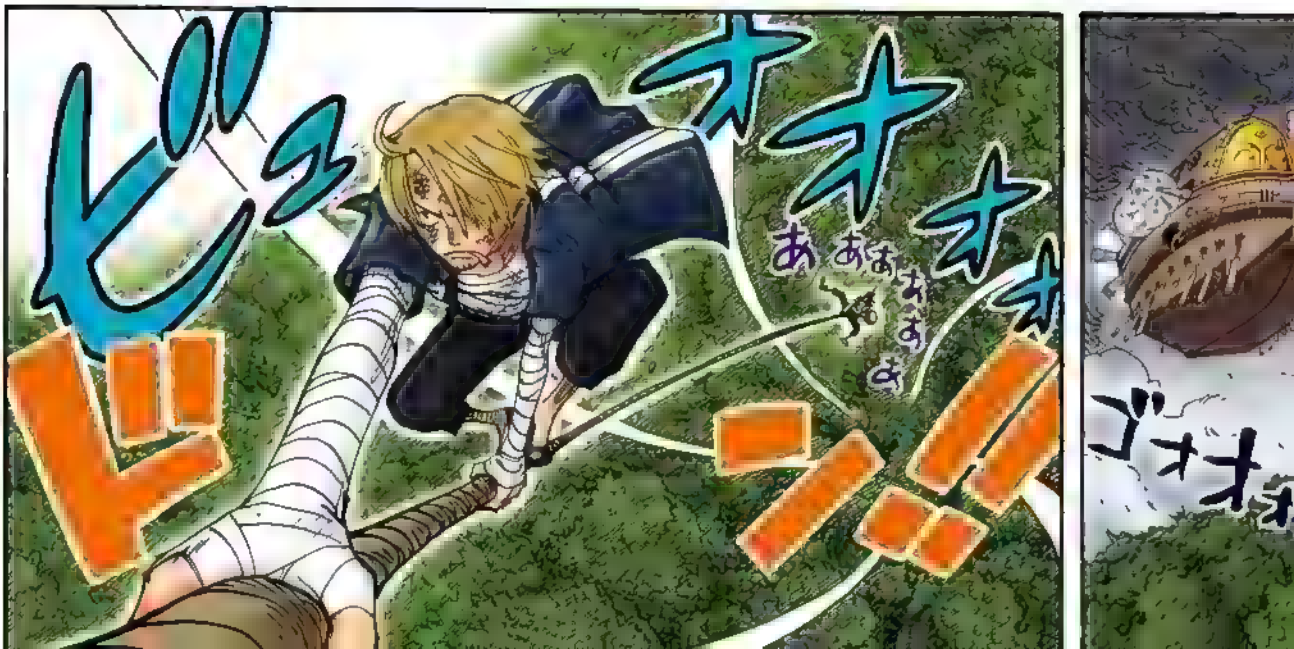
IT DOESN'T MATTER WHAT THAT THING IS!
I CAUGHT A GLIMPSE OF HER, JUST FOR A SECOND. SHE WAS ON THAT SHIP!


WHAT?
A SHIP IN THE FOREST?
WHAT IS THAT?

I DON'T KNOW, BUT HURRY! THAT SHIP LOOKS LIKE IT'S GOING TO FLY AWAY!
WHERE IS CONIS?! AND THAT WEIRD KNIGHT?!
ANYWAY, I DON'T UNDERSTAND WHAT'S GOING ON.
FLY AWAY?!
IT'S NOT MOVING NOW, SO THIS IS OUR CHANCE!

WHO CARES ABOUT THAT?!
ALL I KNOW IS THAT NAMI DIDN'T HAVE HER SHIRT ON!
グー!!





YOU WANT *ME* TO GO UP THERE WITH YOU?!

OF COURSE! YOU'VE GOT THAT THING, RIGHT?

THE ROPE THAT COMES OUT OF YOUR BELLY?

YOU CAN BORROW THE "LSOPP AH-AWAH-AWAH" SO I'LL STAY...

JUST HURRY UP! IF IT FLIES AWAY WE WON'T BE ABLE TO REACH IT!

WE'RE COMING FOR YOU, NAMI!

ぎゃあああああ

えええええっ

suu suu!!

suu!

THEY'RE BOTH STILL WOUNDED!

ゴゴゴゴ

ゴゴゴゴ

suu!!

suu!!

WHAT?!

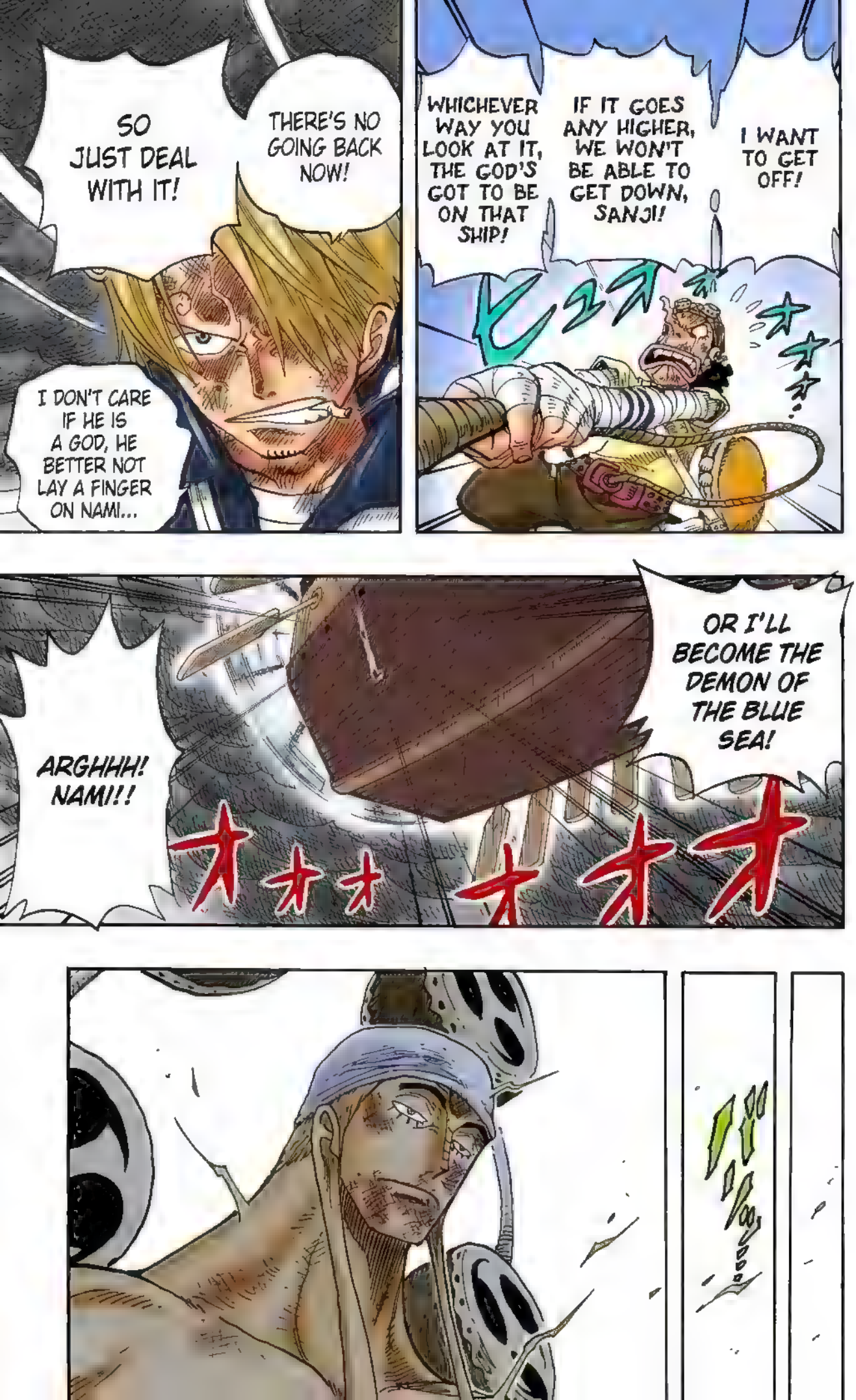
THEY'RE ON THE SHIP?! BUT...

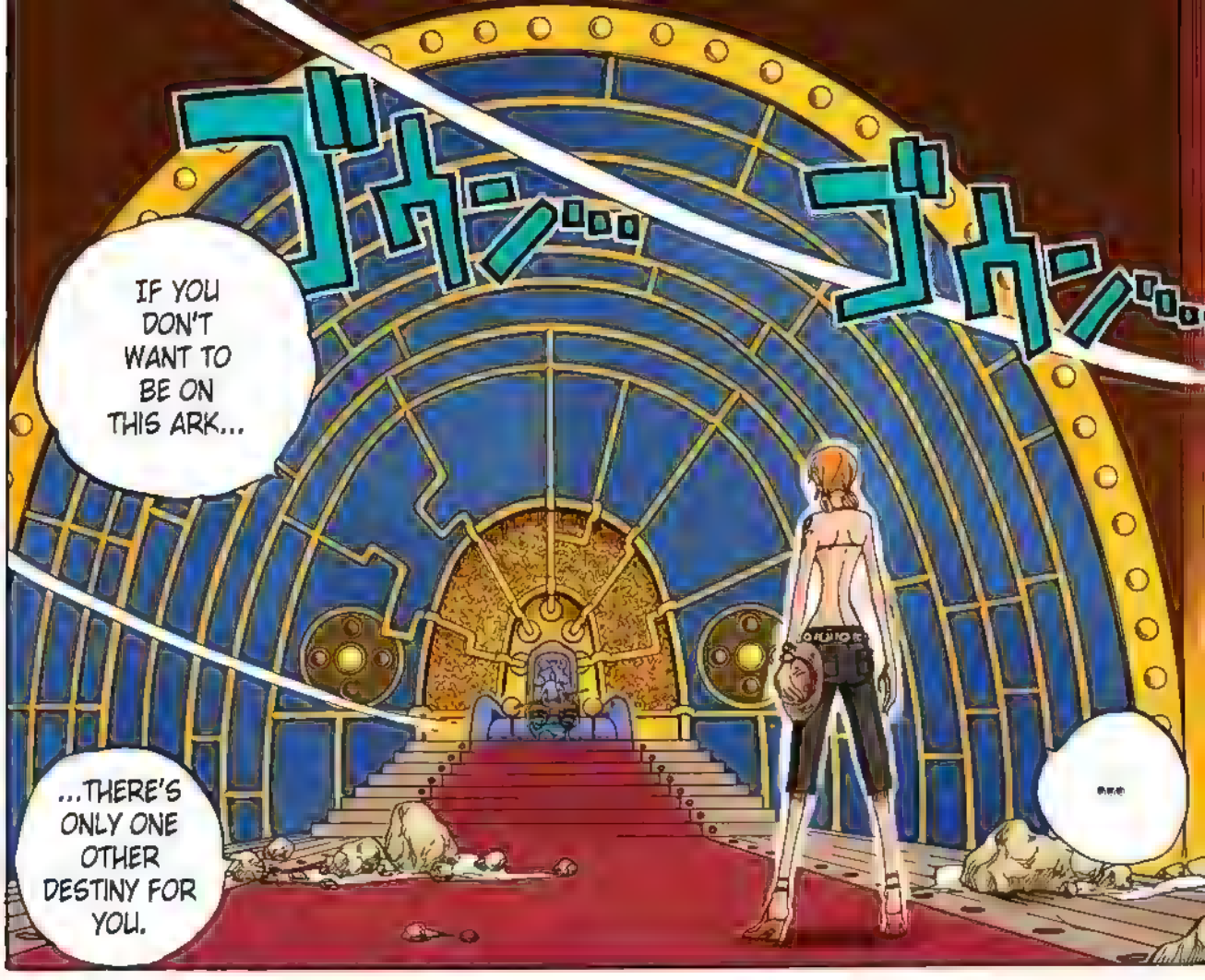
ゴォオオ

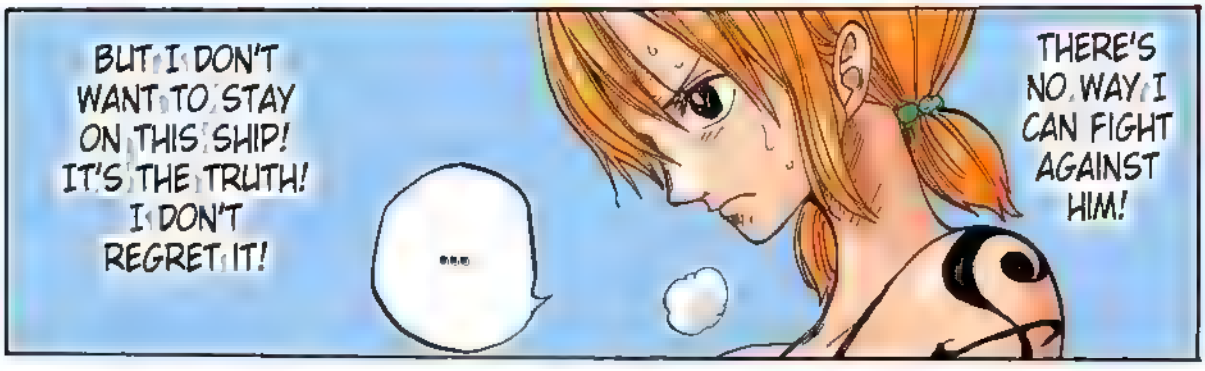
ビュオオオオオ

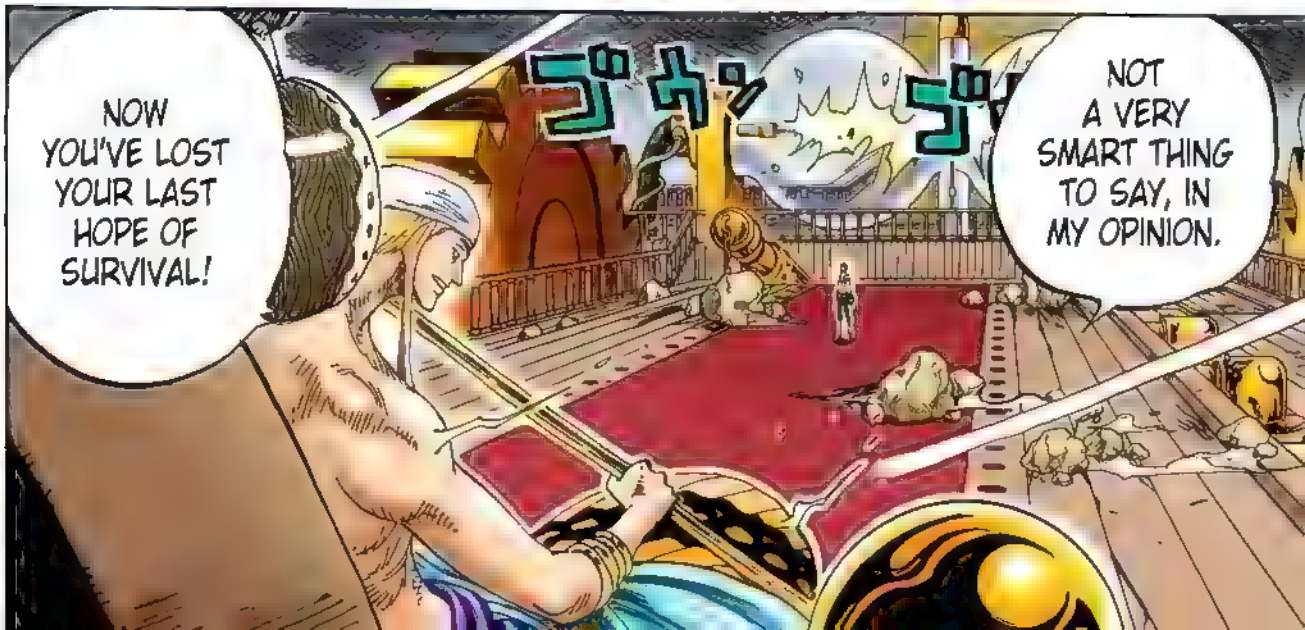
ああああああ

ドーン!!


I DON'T CARE IF HE IS A GOD, HE BETTER NOT LAY A FINGER ON NAMI...
SO JUST DEAL WITH IT!
THERE'S NO GOING BACK NOW!
WHICHEVER WAY YOU LOOK AT IT, THE GOD'S GOT TO BE ON THAT SHIP!
IF IT GOES ANY HIGHER, WE WON'T BE ABLE TO GET DOWN, SANJI!
I WANT TO GET OFF!
ヒュオ
オオオ!
ARGHHH! NAMI!!
OR I'LL BECOME THE DEMON OF THE BLUE SEA!
オオオ オオオ


ゴゴゴ…
ゴゴゴ…
IF YOU DON'T WANT TO BE ON THIS ARK...
...THERE'S ONLY ONE OTHER DESTINY FOR YOU.
…

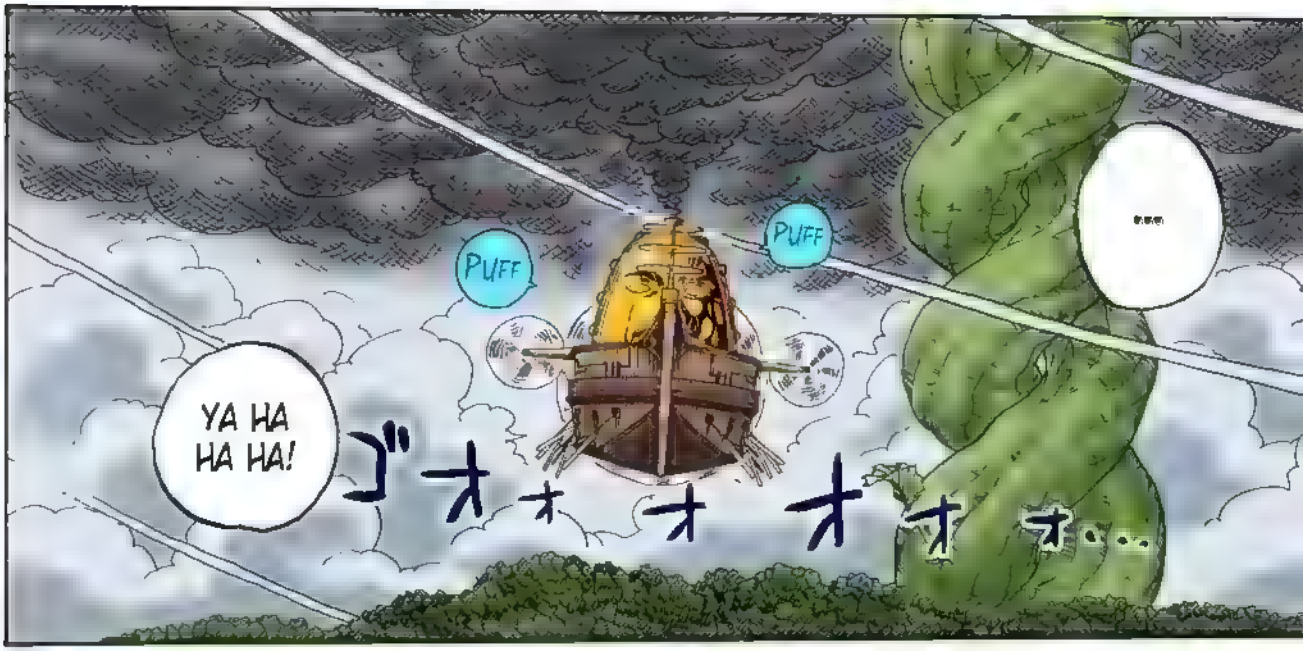

BUT I DON'T WANT TO STAY ON THIS SHIP! IT'S THE TRUTH! I DON'T REGRET IT!
…
THERE'S NO WAY I CAN FIGHT AGAINST HIM!

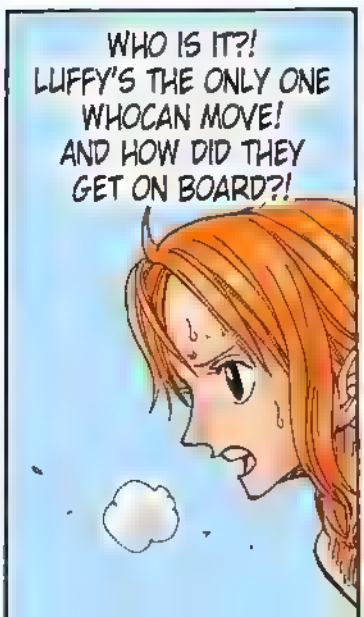

NOW YOU'VE LOST YOUR LAST HOPE OF SURVIVAL!
ゴゴゴ
NOT A VERY SMART THING TO SAY, IN MY OPINION.

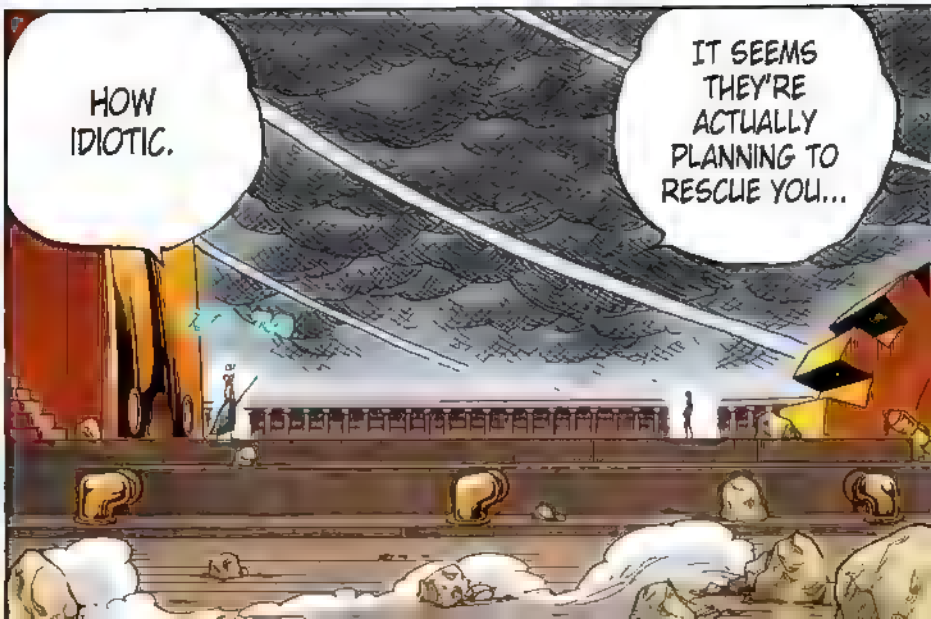
OR...
...DO YOU WANT TO PUT YOUR FAITH IN THE TWO LITTLE RATS...
...WHO JUST CLIMBED ABOARD?
YA HA HA HA!
...!!
WHAT?
SANJI, WHAT ARE YOU PLANNING TO DO?!
IT'S A HUGE SHIP! THERE COULD BE HUNDREDS OF PEOPLE ON IT!
THERE'S NO WAY WE'LL REACH HER.
ON TOP OF THAT, IF THE GOD OR HIS PRIESTS SHOW UP...
ARGH! QUIT SNIVELING!
IN ANY EVENT, THE ENEMY CAN USE MANTRA, SO THERE'S NO POINT IN SNEAKING AROUND!
ONCE WE GET IN, WE'LL SPLIT UP AND BOTH HEAD STRAIGHT FOR THE DECK!
NAMI SHOULD BE THERE!
WHAT?! WE'RE SPLITTING UP?!
IDIOT! IF WE DON'T SPLIT UP, WE'LL BOTH GO DOWN!
WHY ARE YOU MAKING IT SOUND LIKE ONE OF US IS GOING TO DIE?
WAIT A MINUTE! ARE YOU GOING TO...?! FOR NAMI...?

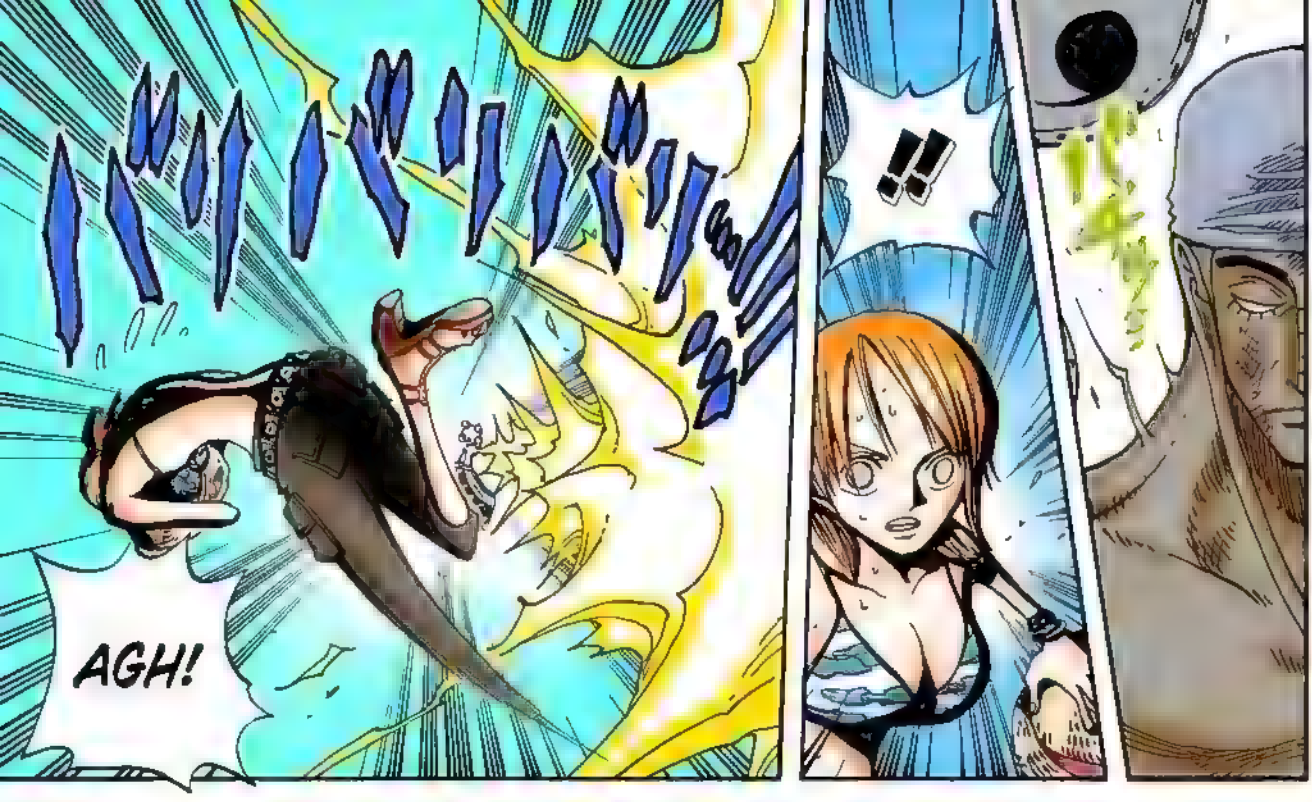
WE'RE NOT DONE TALKING HERE!
OKAY, LET'S GO! WAIT FOR US, NAMI!

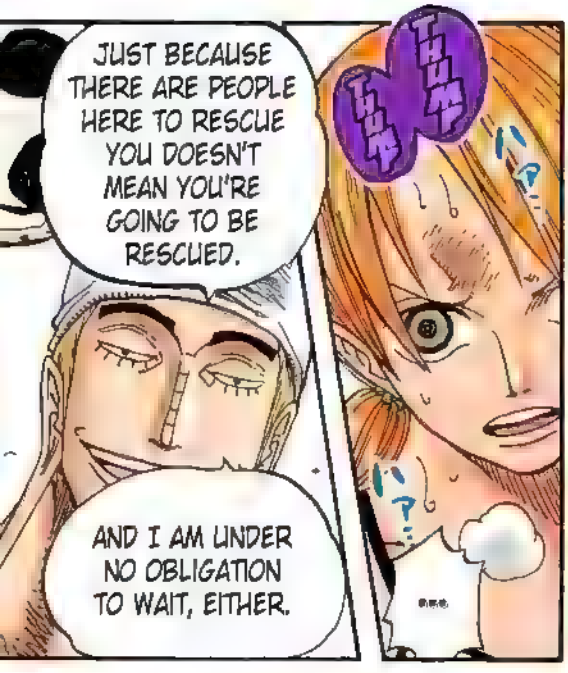
I'M GOING TO BEAT YOU SO HARD...!!!
LISTEN, USOPP! I... IF IT'S FOR NAMI, I'M OKAY WITH YOU SACRIFICING YOUR LIFE.

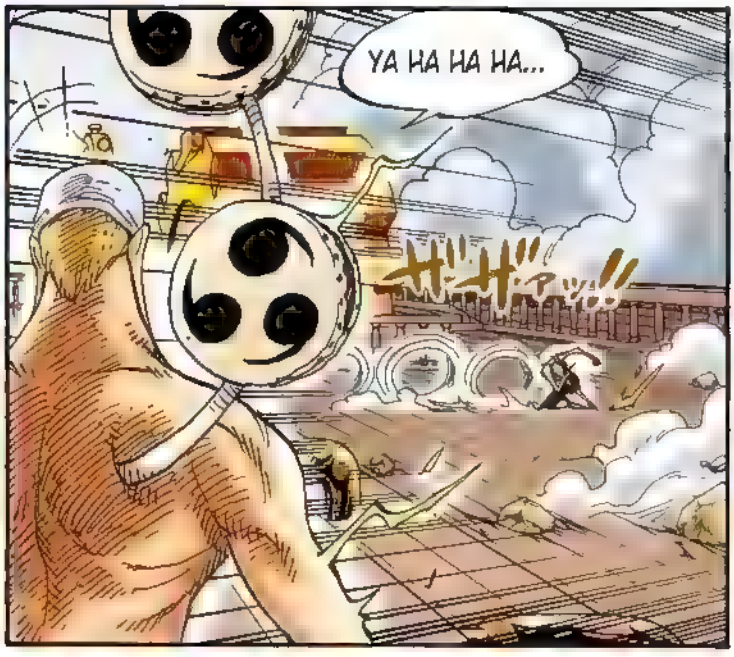

PUFF
PUFF
YA HA HA HA!
ゴオォォォォォォ...

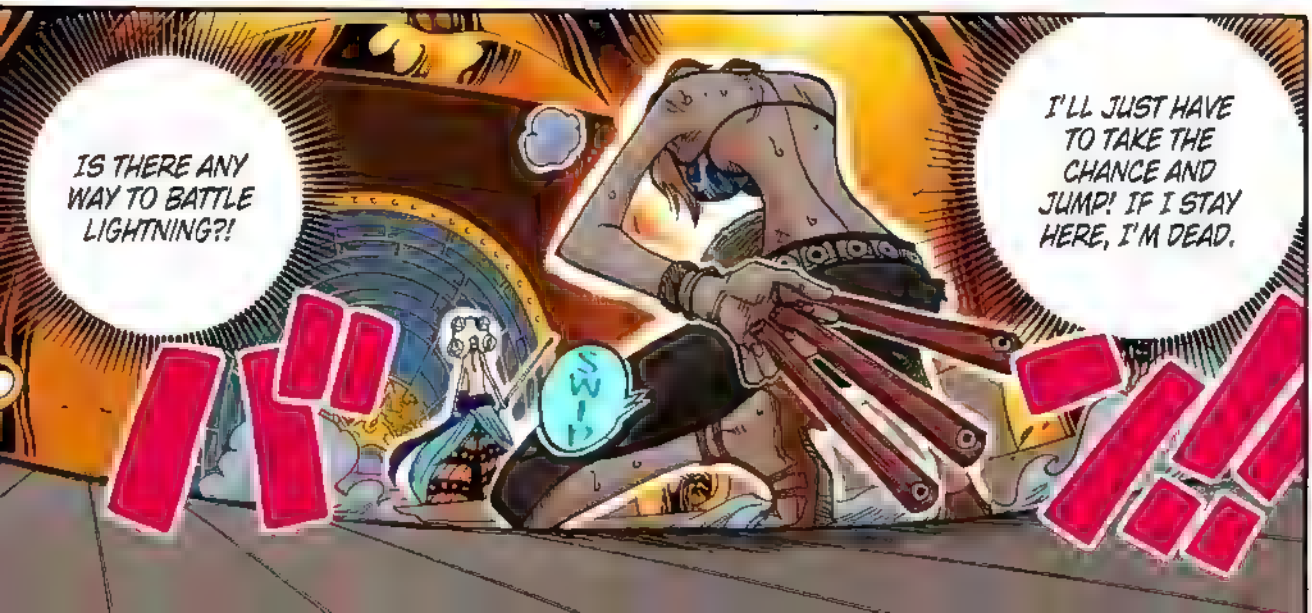

WHO IS IT?! LUFFY'S THE ONLY ONE WHOCAN MOVE! AND HOW DID THEY GET ON BOARD?!

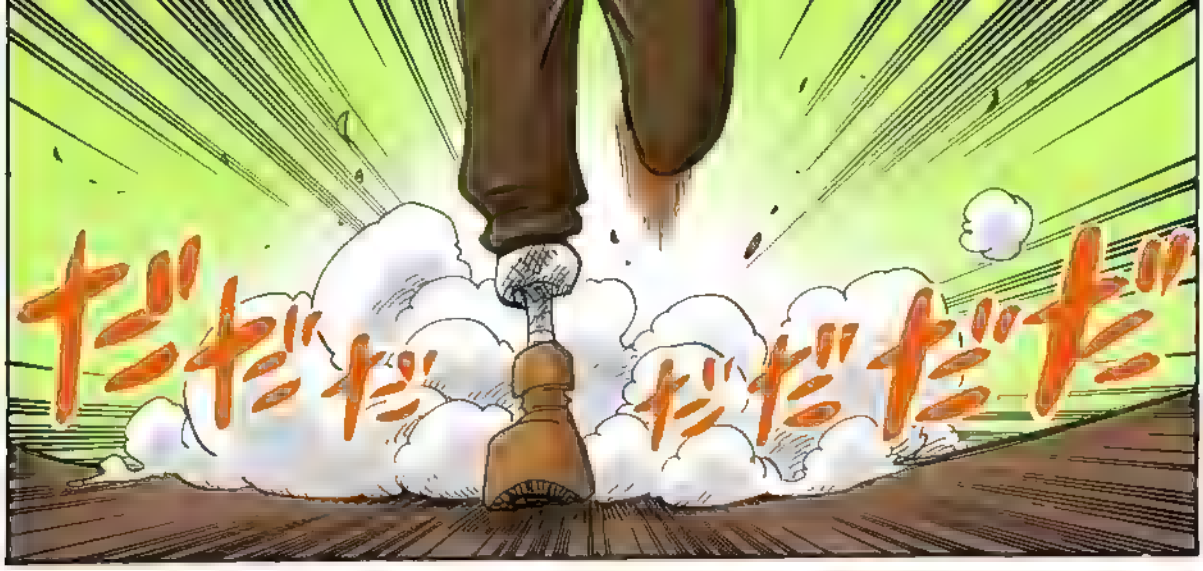

HOW IDIOTIC.
IT SEEMS THEY'RE ACTUALLY PLANNING TO RESCUE YOU...

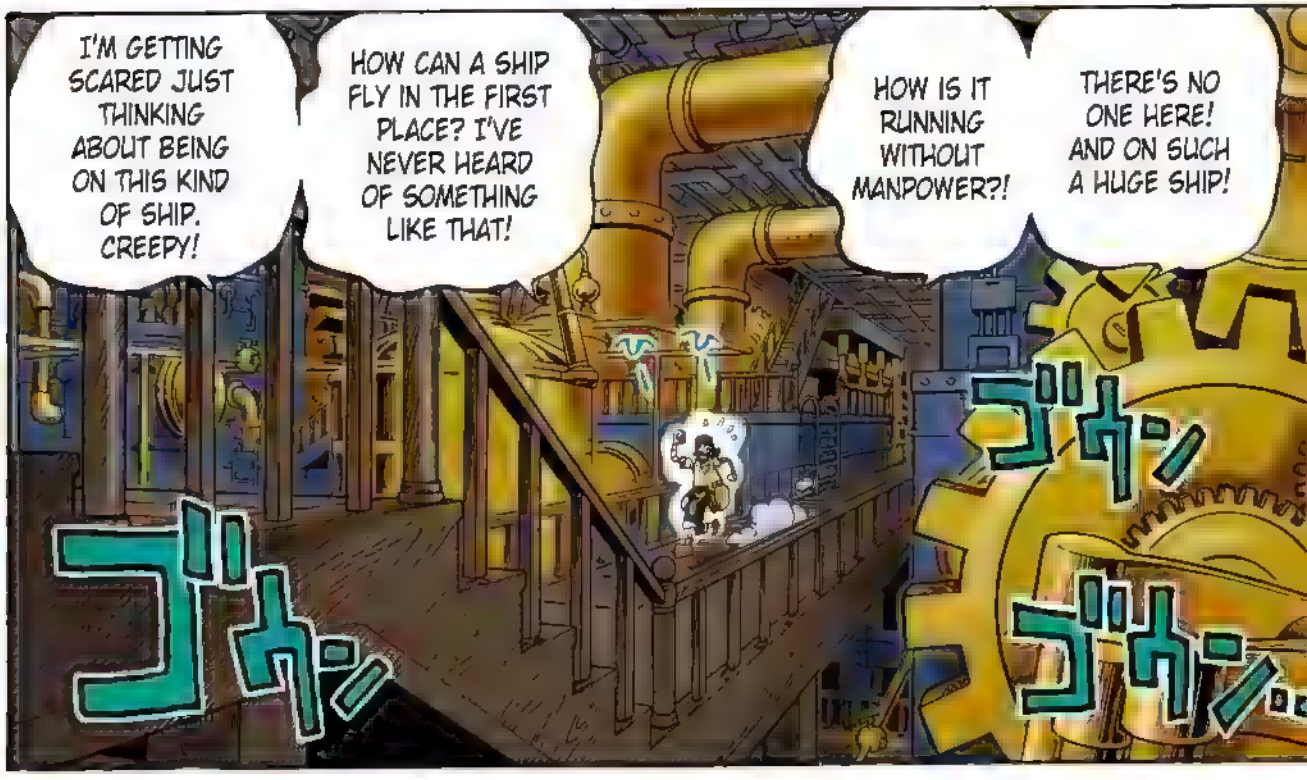

AGH!
!!


JUST BECAUSE THERE ARE PEOPLE HERE TO RESCUE YOU DOESN'T MEAN YOU'RE GOING TO BE RESCUED.
THUMP
THUMP
AND I AM UNDER NO OBLIGATION TO WAIT, EITHER.


YA HA HA HA...

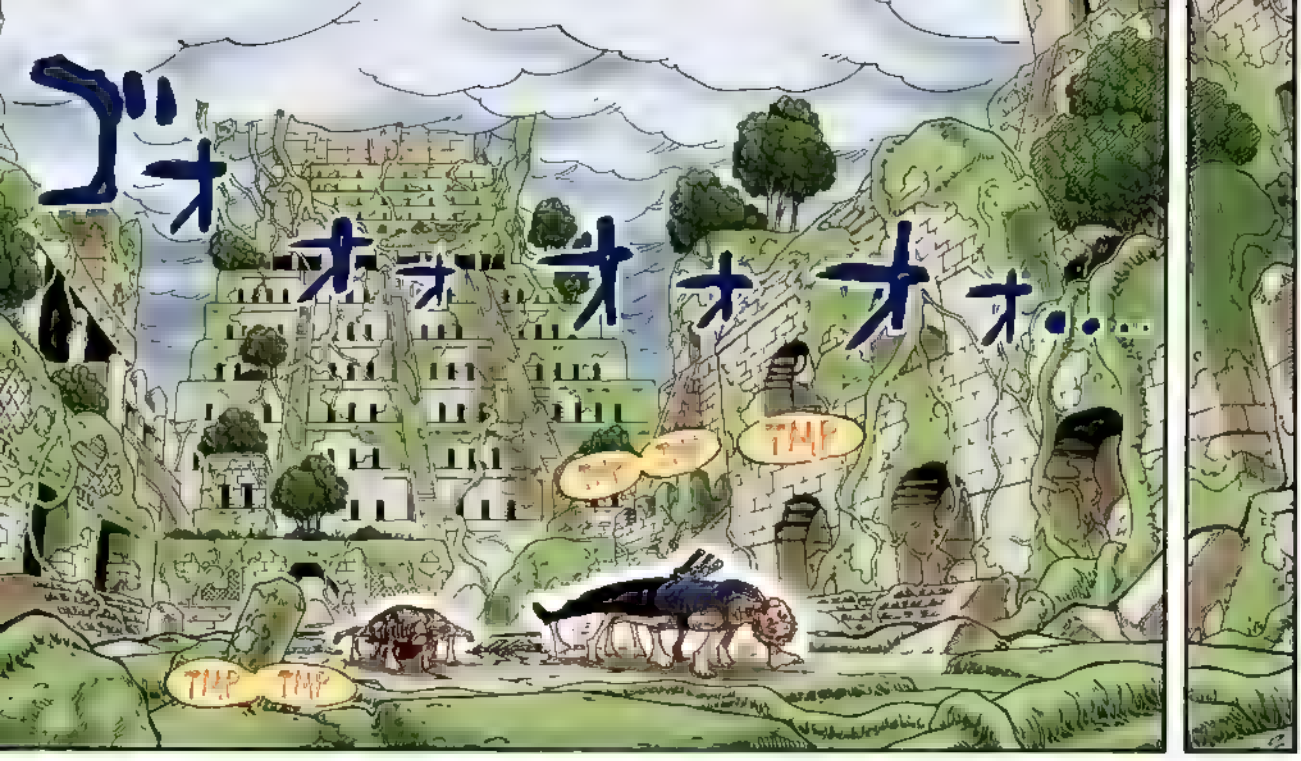

IS THERE ANY WAY TO BATTLE LIGHTNING?!
I'LL JUST HAVE TO TAKE THE CHANCE AND JUMP! IF I STAY HERE, I'M DEAD.
SWI!


ナゾナゾナゾ
ナゾナゾナゾ


I'M GETTING SCARED JUST THINKING ABOUT BEING ON THIS KIND OF SHIP. CREEPY!
HOW CAN A SHIP FLY IN THE FIRST PLACE? I'VE NEVER HEARD OF SOMETHING LIKE THAT!
HOW IS IT RUNNING WITHOUT MANPOWER?!
THERE'S NO ONE HERE! AND ON SUCH A HUGE SHIP!
ゴゥン
ゴゥン
ゴゥン...

...IT'S UP TOO HIGH FOR US TO GET OFF!
オオオオ
BESIDES, EVEN IF WE FIND NAMI ON THE DECK...
WHAT ARE WE GOING TO DO?!

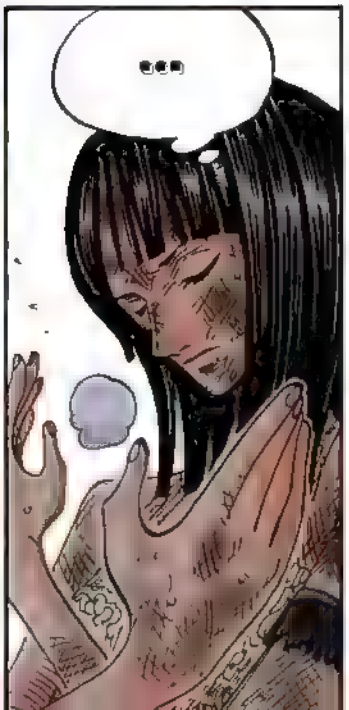
WHAT POWERS IT?
WILL IT FALL?


ゴォォォォォォ…
TMP
TMP TMP

よじ
よじ
よじ
よじ

TMP TM
TMP TM

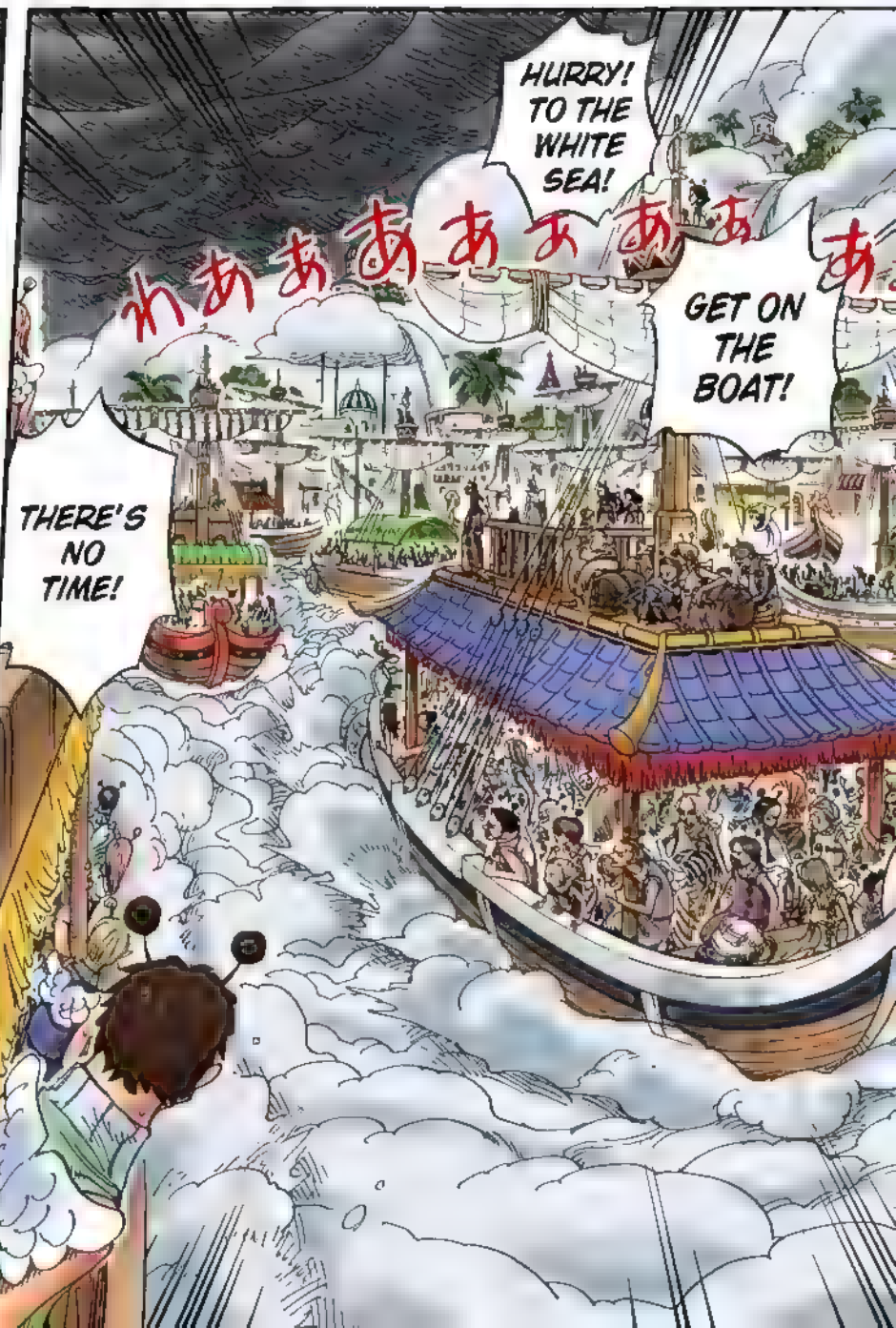
ゴォォォォォォ…
よじよじ
THE SKY KEEPS GETTING DARKER...



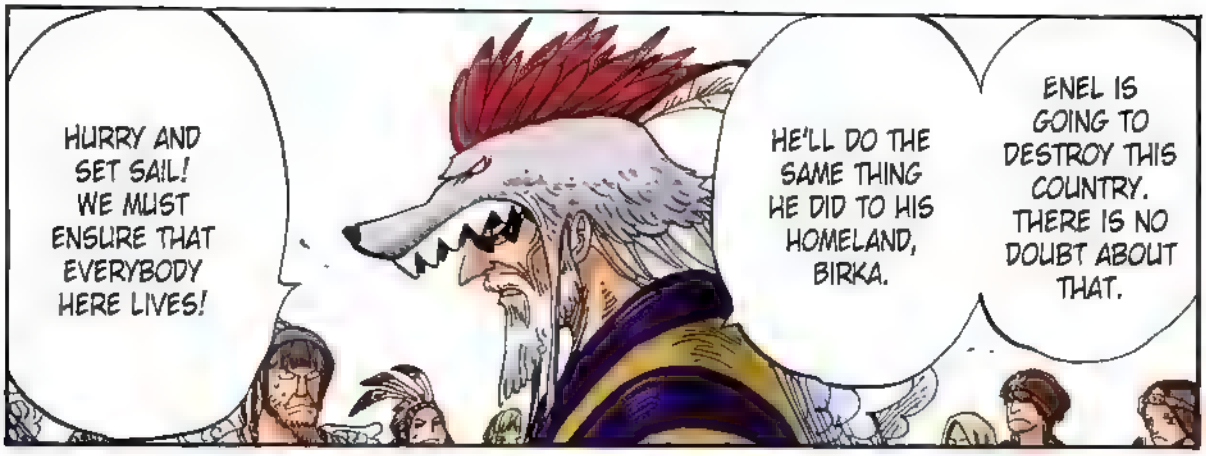
ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ
HE'LL START THE COMPLETE ANNIHILATION SOON.

WHAT AN OMINOUS SHIP!
ゴゴゴゴゴ
ホー
キャー

THIS COUNTRY REALLY IS GOING TO BE DESTROYED!
わー
ギャー

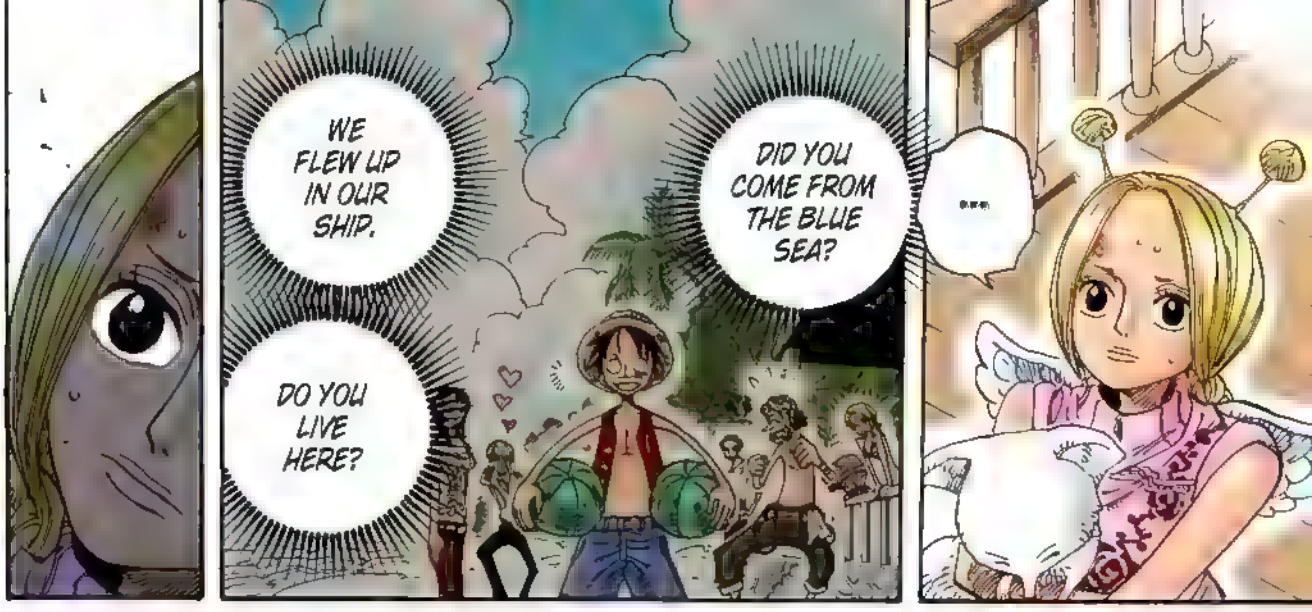

HURRY! TO THE WHITE SEA!
わあああああああ
GET ON THE BOAT!
THERE'S NO TIME!

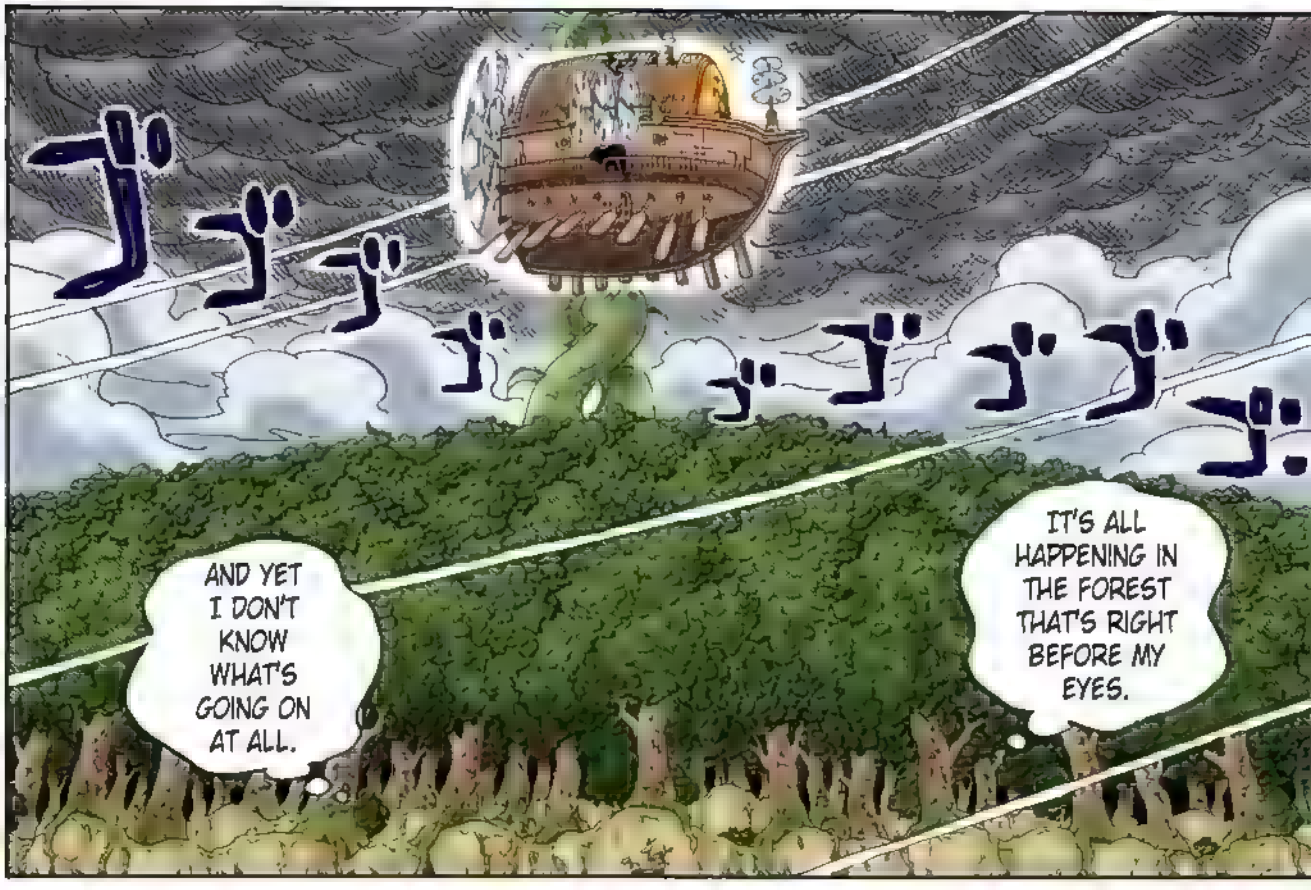
CHIEF, WHAT SHOULD WE DO ABOUT THE WARRIORS? THEY HAVEN'T RETURNED FROM UPPER YARD YET...
THERE'S NO NEED TO WAIT!
BUT...!
WHAT ARE YOU SAYING? THE WARRIORS ARE NOT CHILDREN.
THEY CAN TAKE CARE OF THEMSELVES! YOU MUST BELIEVE IN THEM.
ガヤ
ガヤ


HURRY AND SET SAIL! WE MUST ENSURE THAT EVERYBODY HERE LIVES!
HE'LL DO THE SAME THING HE DID TO HIS HOMELAND, BIRKA.
ENEL IS GOING TO DESTROY THIS COUNTRY. THERE IS NO DOUBT ABOUT THAT.

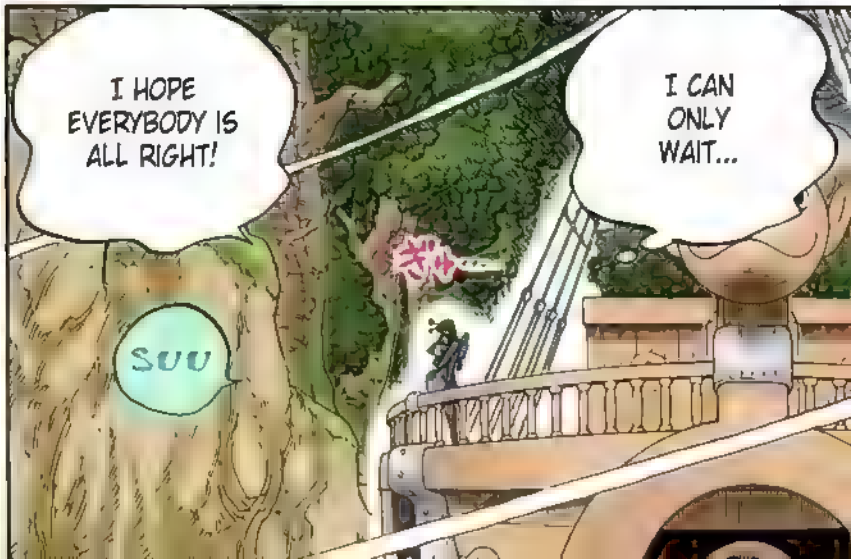
オオオオオ

WYPER, THIS MUST SUFFICE... WE'VE DONE ALL WE CAN!
IT'S ALL OVER...
...


WE FLEW UP IN OUR SHIP.
DID YOU COME FROM THE BLUE SEA?
DO YOU LIVE HERE?
...

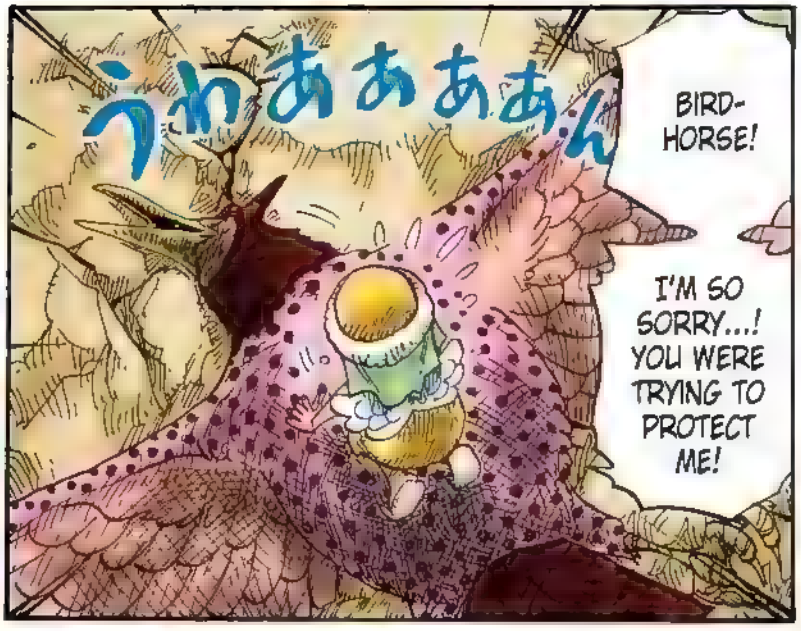

ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ
AND YET I DON'T KNOW WHAT'S GOING ON AT ALL.
IT'S ALL HAPPENING IN THE FOREST THAT'S RIGHT BEFORE MY EYES.

ヒュー
ヒュー
ヒュー


I HOPE EVERYBODY IS ALL RIGHT!
SUU
I CAN ONLY WAIT...
ギュ

ゴオオオオオオオ…

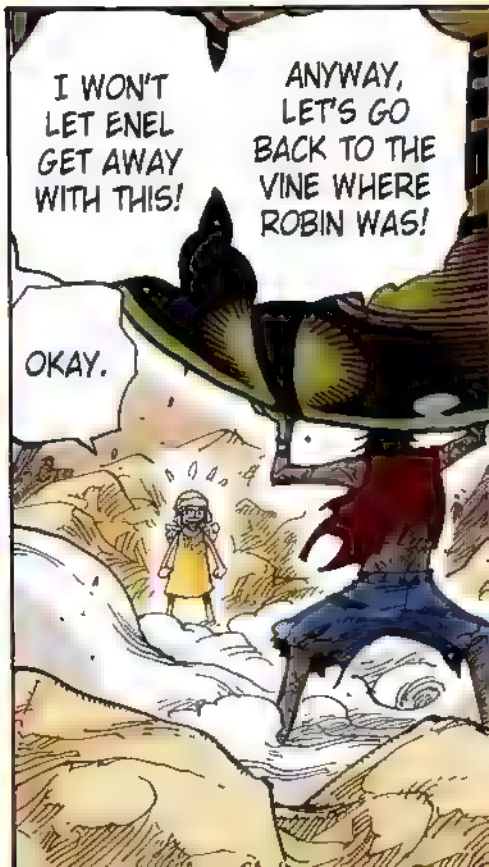
AISA!
AISA!
LUFFY?
HUH?

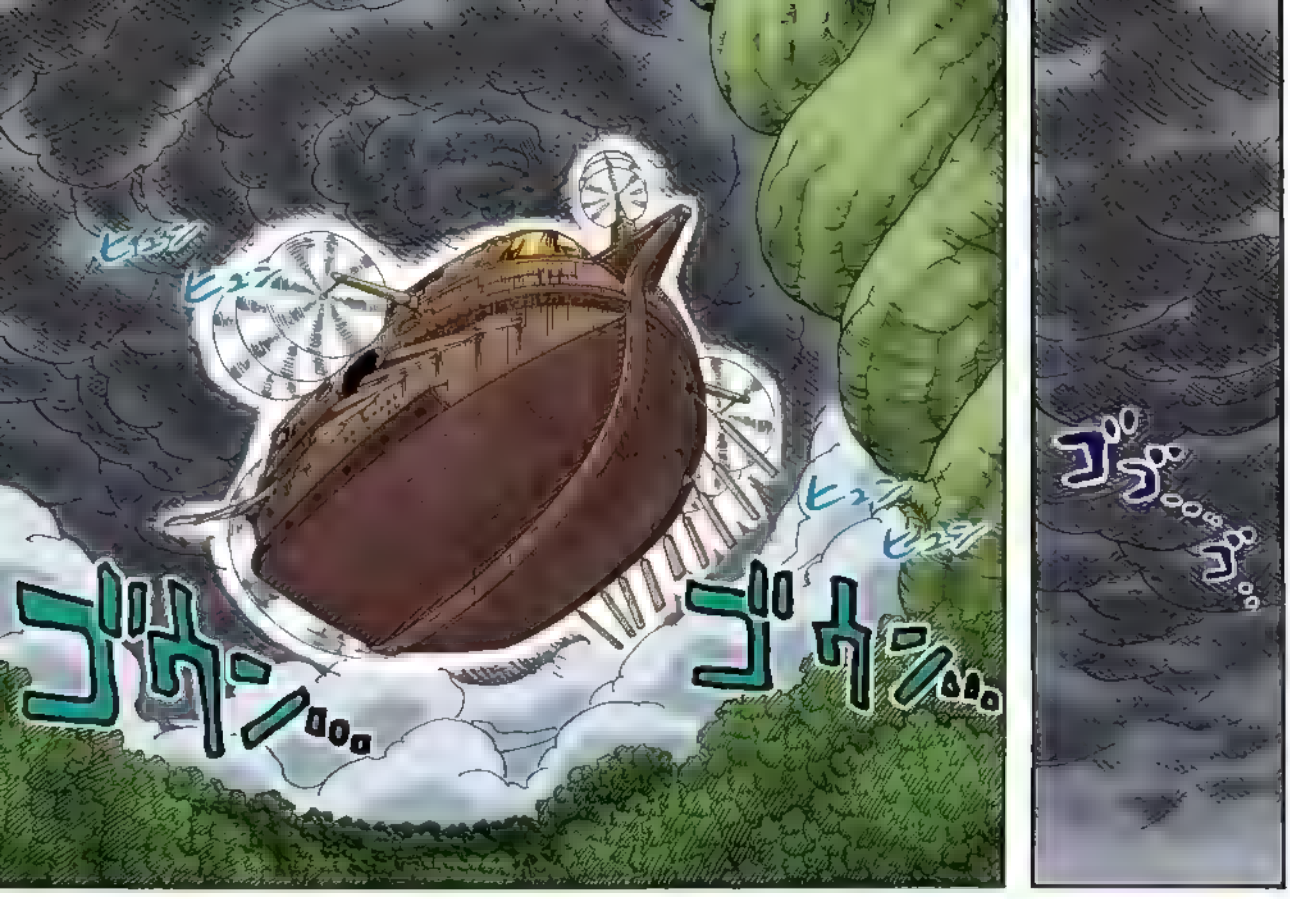

うわあああん
BIRD-HORSE!
I'M SO SORRY...! YOU WERE TRYING TO PROTECT ME!

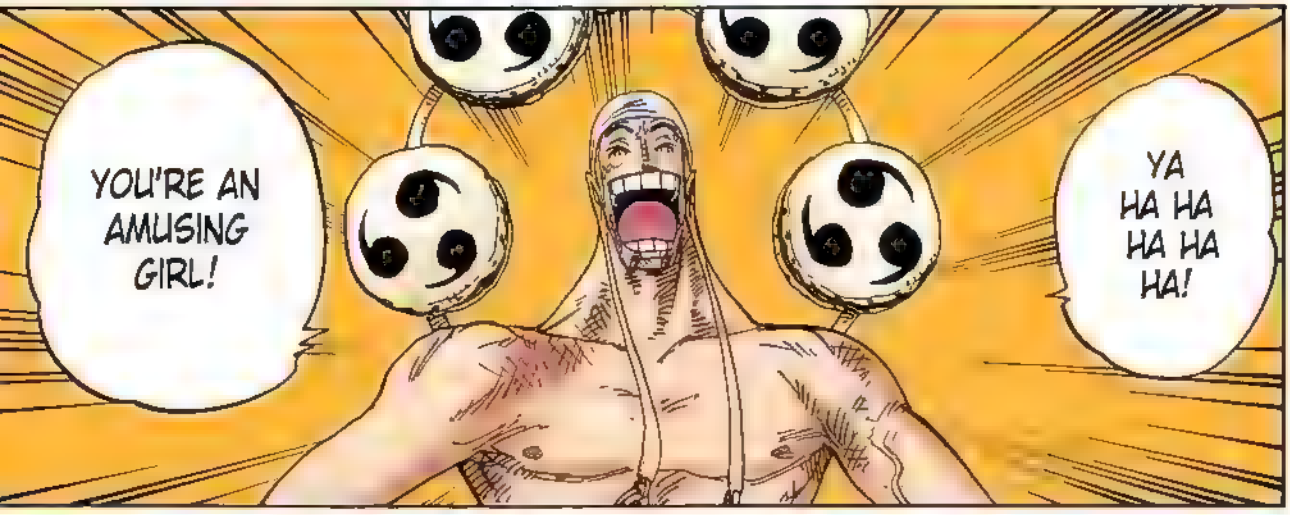
HOW DID YOU FALL LIKE THAT?!
HELP ME!!
ボシィン…!!!

ALL RIGHT!!
UHN! I CAN'T GET THIS THING OFF. STUPID GOLDEN BALL!
DON'T SAY THAT!
HUFF
HUFF

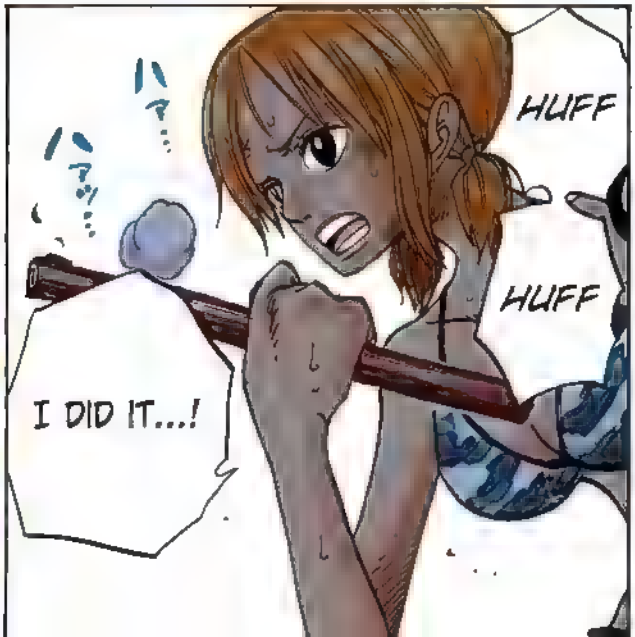
WE'RE GOING TO CHASE THAT SHIP DOWN! I KNOW WHERE IT'S HEADED!
DON'T THINK I'LL BE DEFEATED SO EASILY!

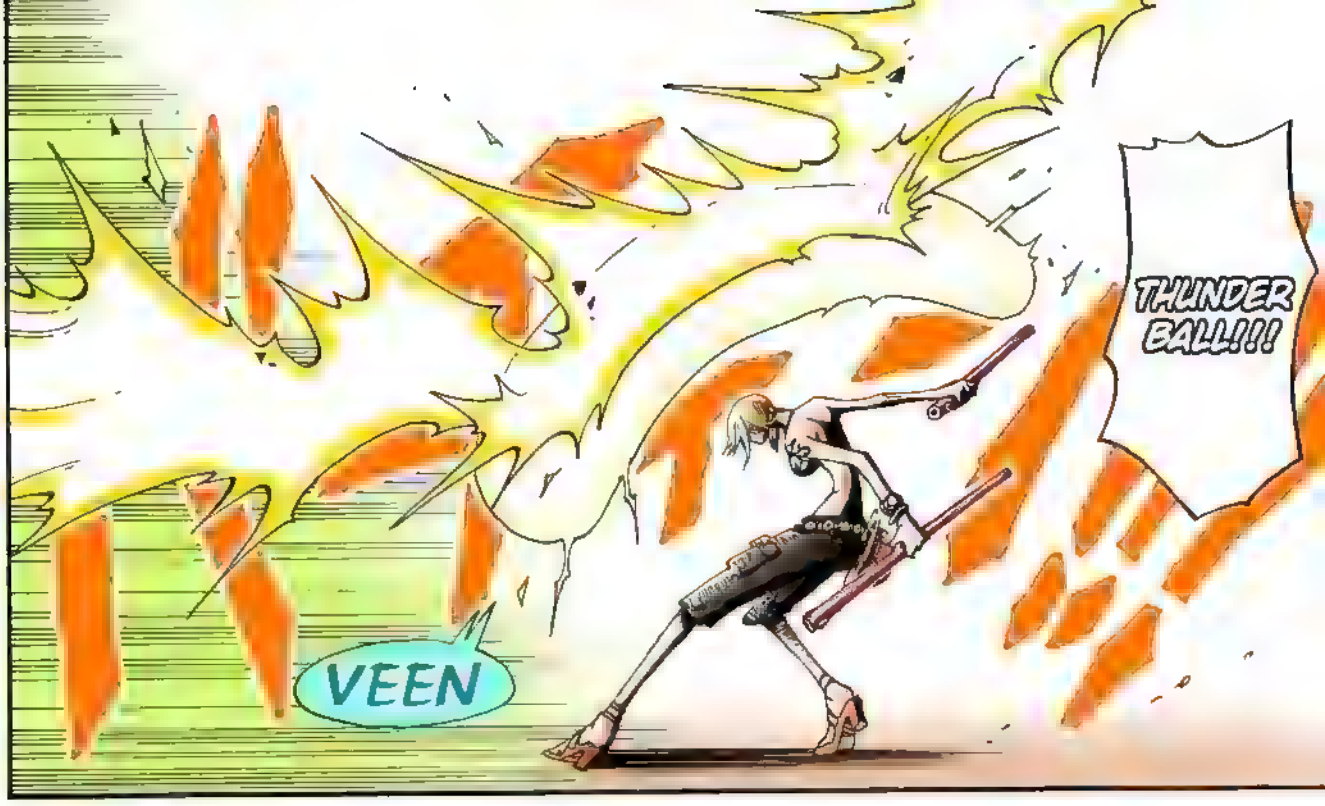

I WON'T LET ENEL GET AWAY WITH THIS!
ANYWAY, LET'S GO BACK TO THE VINE WHERE ROBIN WAS!
OKAY.

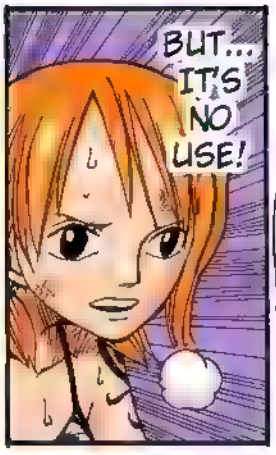

ゴゴゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴゴゴ

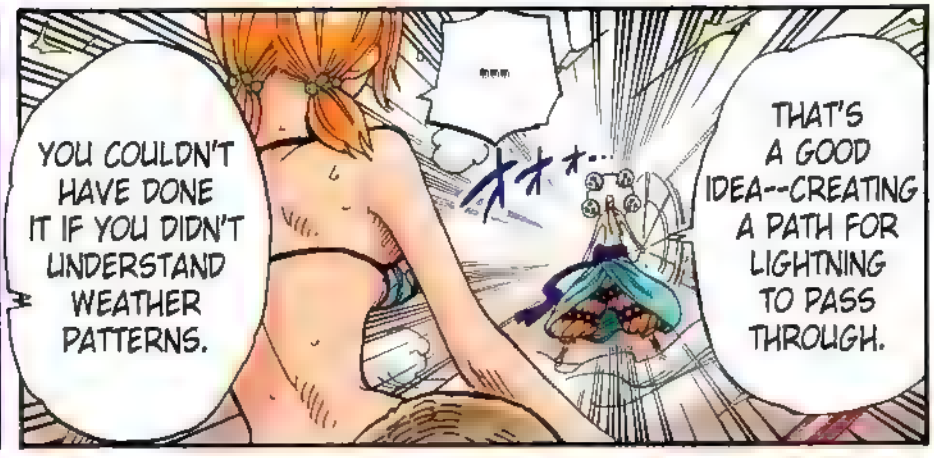

YOU'RE AN AMUSING GIRL!
YA HA HA HA HA HA!

SO THAT'S A BLUE SEA WEAPON, EH?

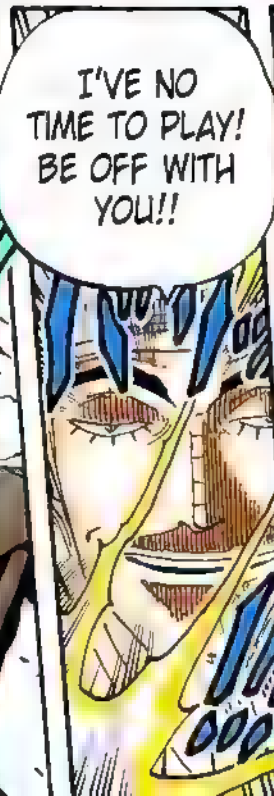

HUFF
HUFF
I DID IT...!


THUNDER BALL!!!
VEEN


BUT... IT'S NO USE!


YOU COULDN'T HAVE DONE IT IF YOU DIDN'T UNDERSTAND WEATHER PATTERNS.
...
オォォ...
THAT'S A GOOD IDEA--CREATING A PATH FOR LIGHTNING TO PASS THROUGH.

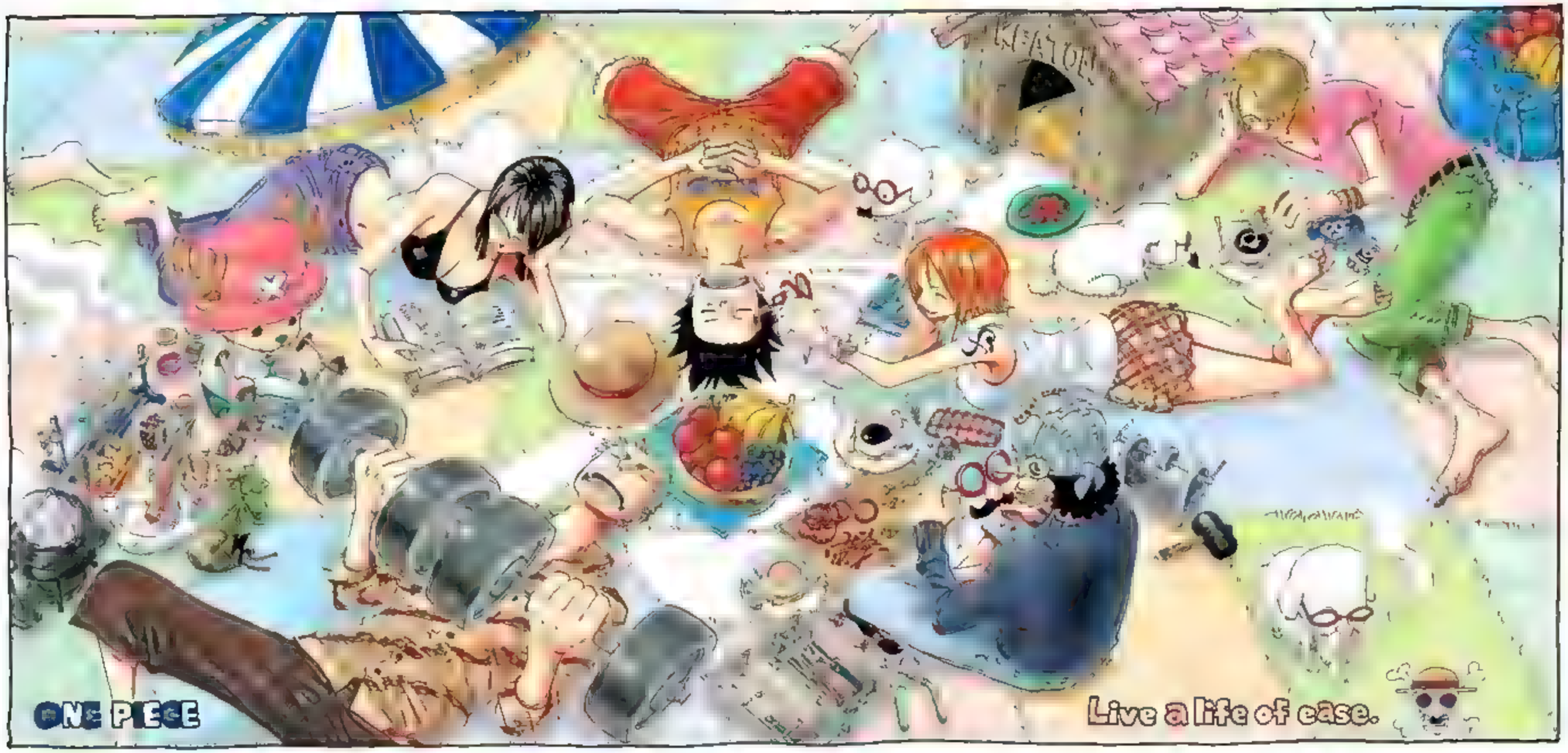
!!!
ガッ!!
THERE'S NOWHERE LEFT TO RUN!

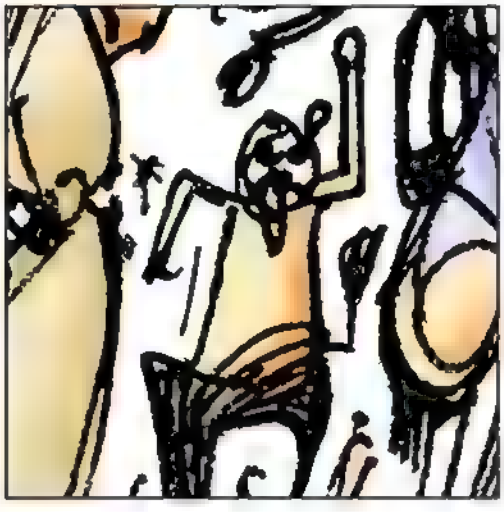

I'VE NO TIME TO PLAY! BE OFF WITH YOU!!

...!
ISN'T THAT RIGHT?!
YA HA HA HA! BUT YOU MUST ALREADY HAVE REALIZED...
WHEN I INCREASE THE SCALE OF MY ATTACK, YOUR TRICK WILL BE USELESS!

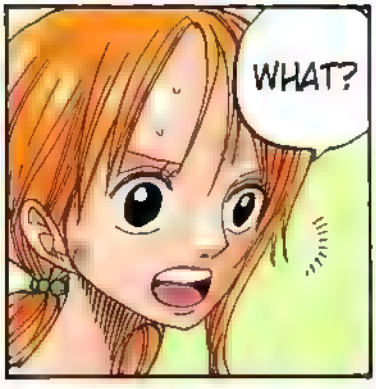
NO, YOU DISAPPEAR! SURE-KILL...
FLAME STAR!
!
...
...
S...
SORRY...
USOPP!

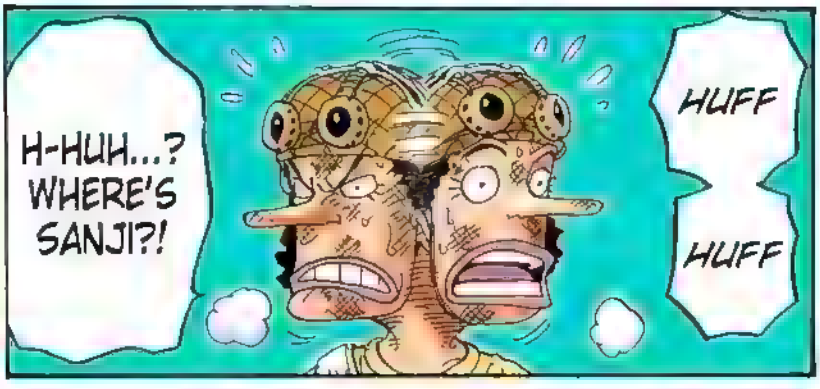
Chapter 284: SORRY



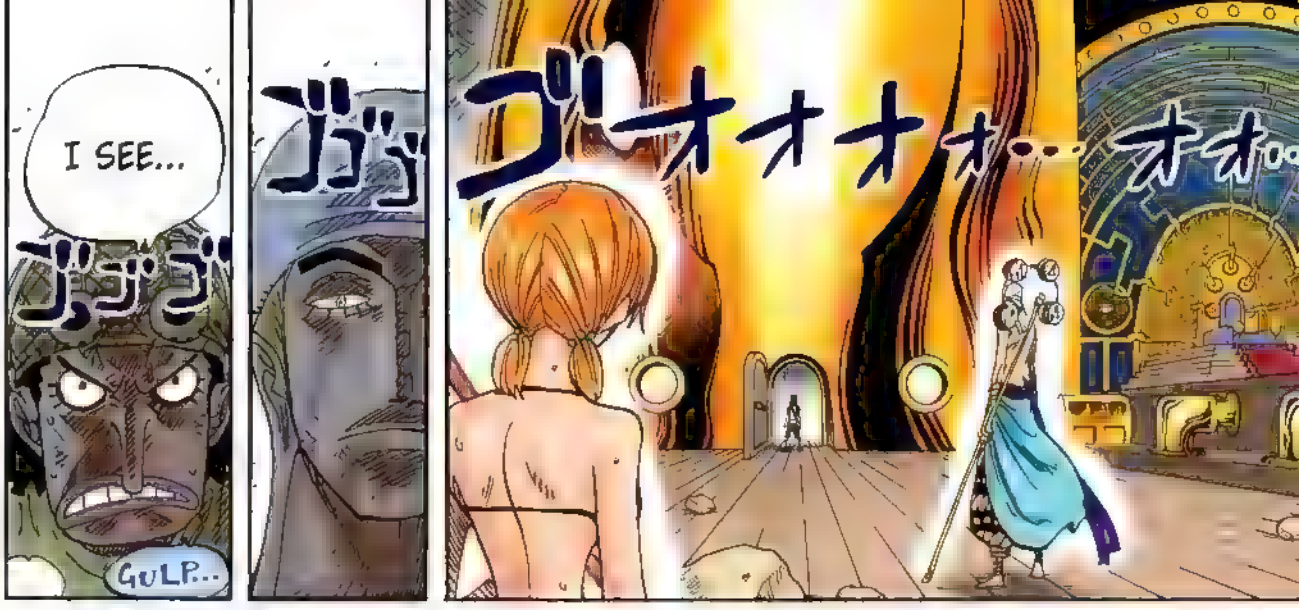


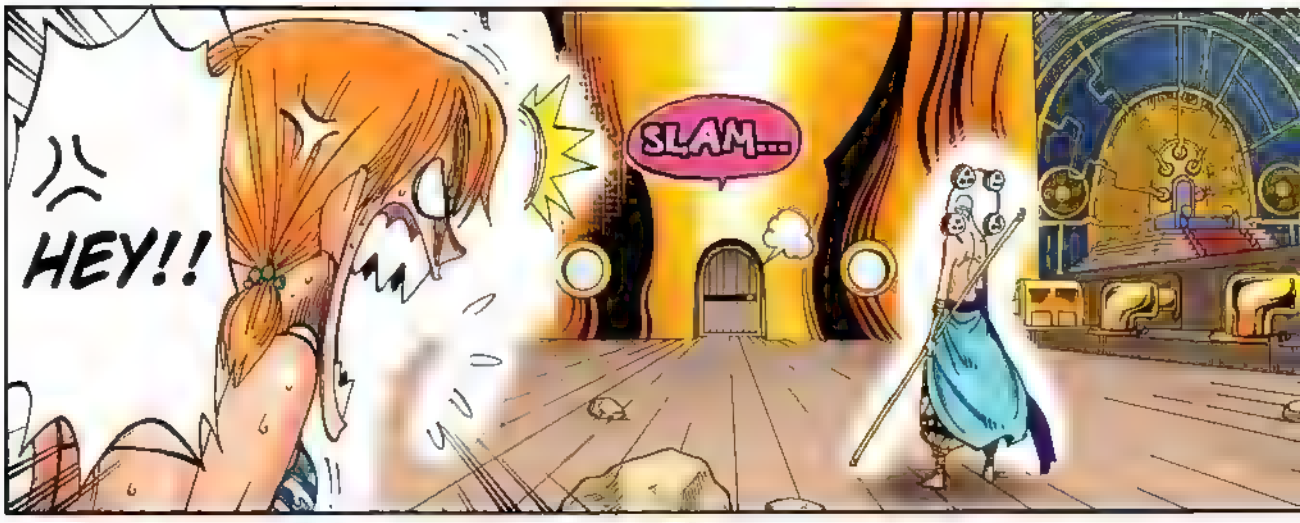
バーン!!
OH, IT'S YOU... WE MET ON THE SHIP.

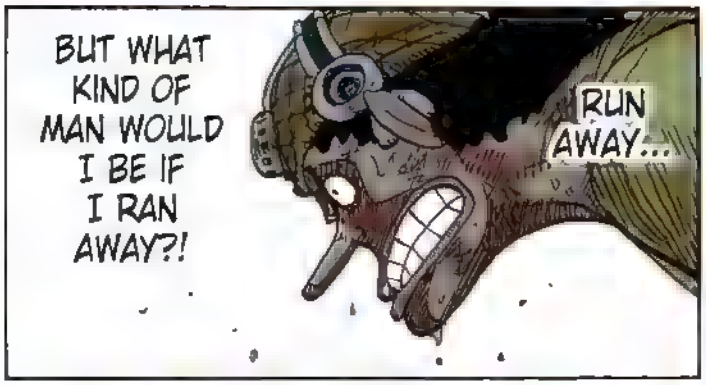

WHAT?


H-HUH...? WHERE'S SANJI?!
HUFF
HUFF

YOU MEAN HE HASN'T GOTTEN HERE YET?!
SANJI'S HERE?!


I SEE...
ゴゴゴ
GULP...
ゴゴゴ
ゴオオオオ…オオ…


HEY!!
SLAM...

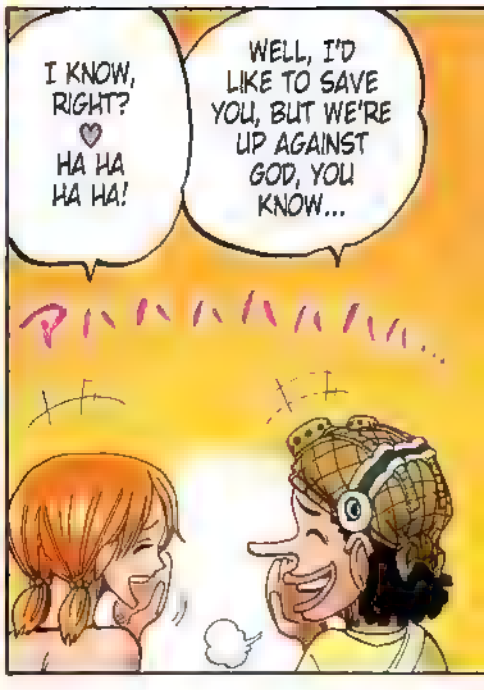

BUT WHAT KIND OF MAN WOULD I BE IF I RAN AWAY?!
RUN AWAY...

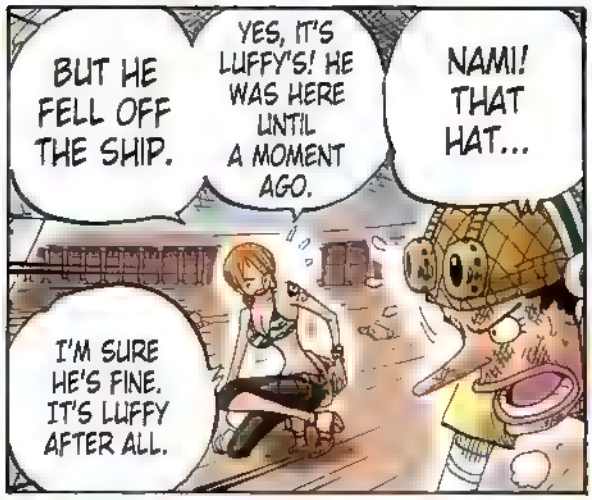
...!!!
...!!
UNH...

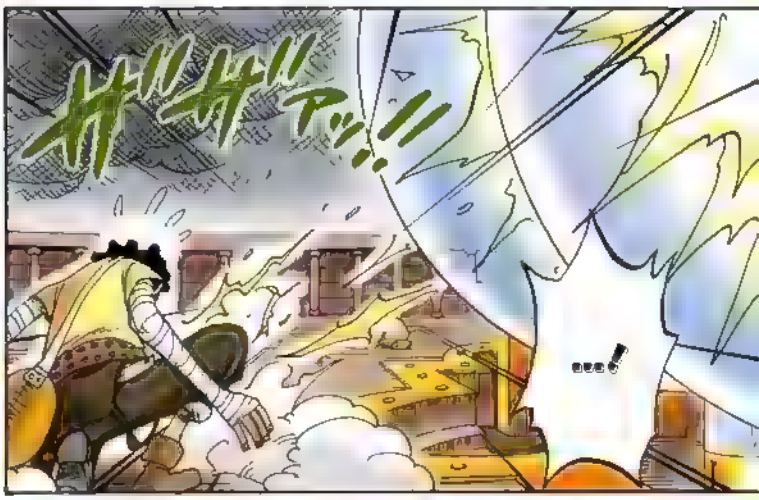
バーン!!!
I DON'T CARE IF YOU ARE GOD!

!!
AAAGH!!
USOPP!
NAMI!
WHAT ?!
WHAT DO YOU WANT ME TO DO?!
HELP ME.
YOU IDIOT!!
DIDN'T YOU COME HERE TO SAVE ME?!
WELL, HMM... I CAN'T SEEM TO RECALL...
THEN WHY DID YOU COME HERE?!
I DUNNO...
WHAT DO YOU MEAN YOU DON'T KNOW?!

AAAGH!

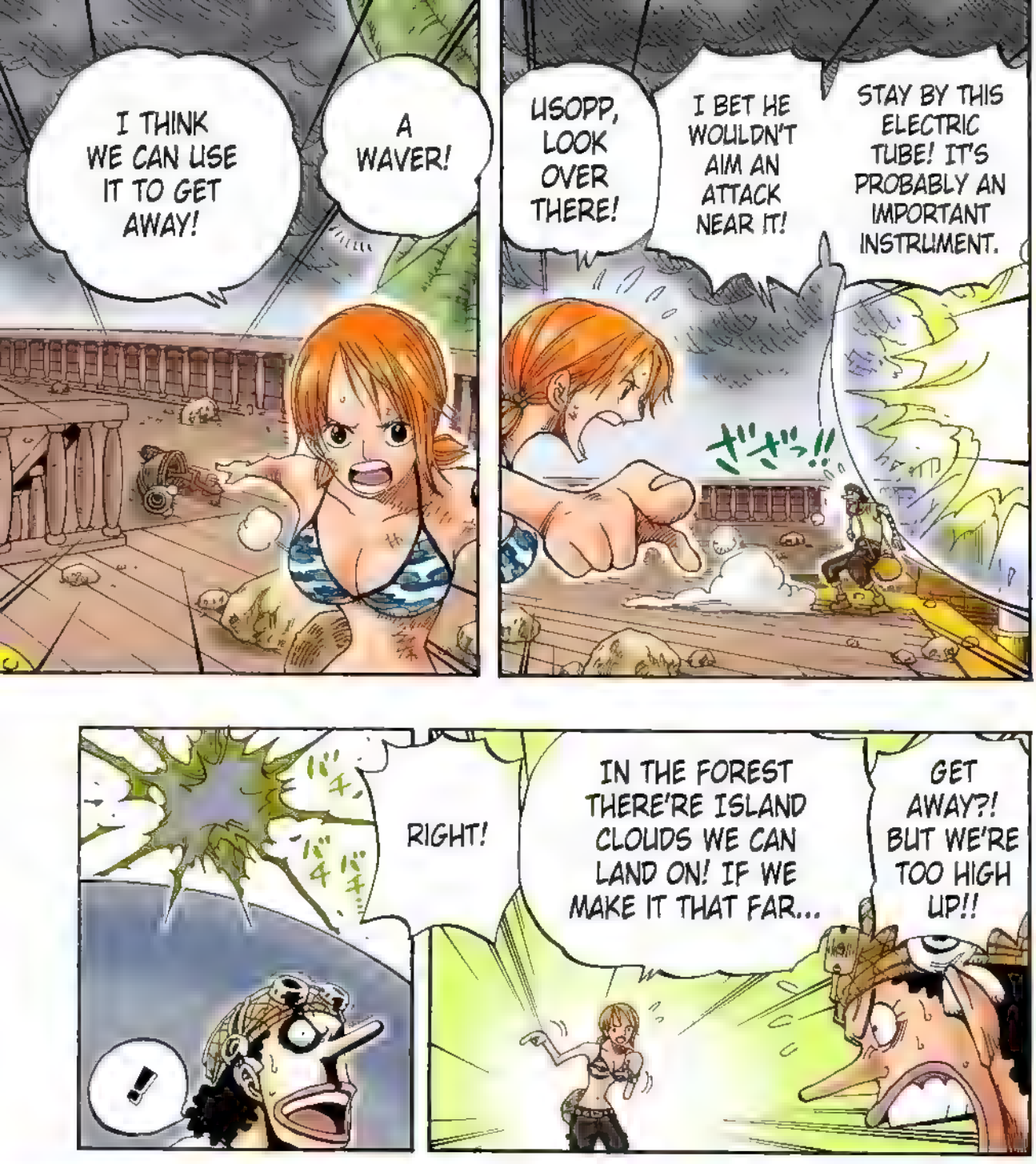

I KNOW, RIGHT? ♡ HA HA HA HA!
WELL, I'D LIKE TO SAVE YOU, BUT WE'RE UP AGAINST GOD, YOU KNOW...


BUT HE FELL OFF THE SHIP.
YES, IT'S LUFFY'S! HE WAS HERE UNTIL A MOMENT AGO.
NAMI! THAT HAT...
I'M SURE HE'S FINE. IT'S LUFFY AFTER ALL.

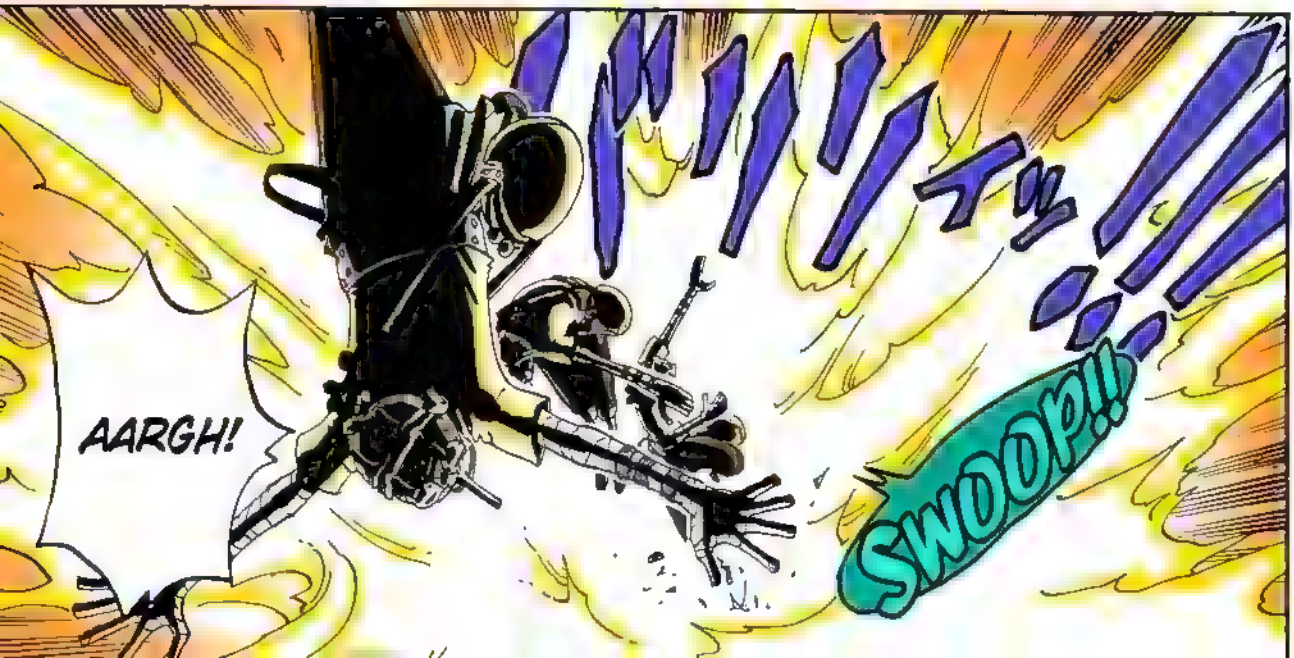


!!
OKAY!

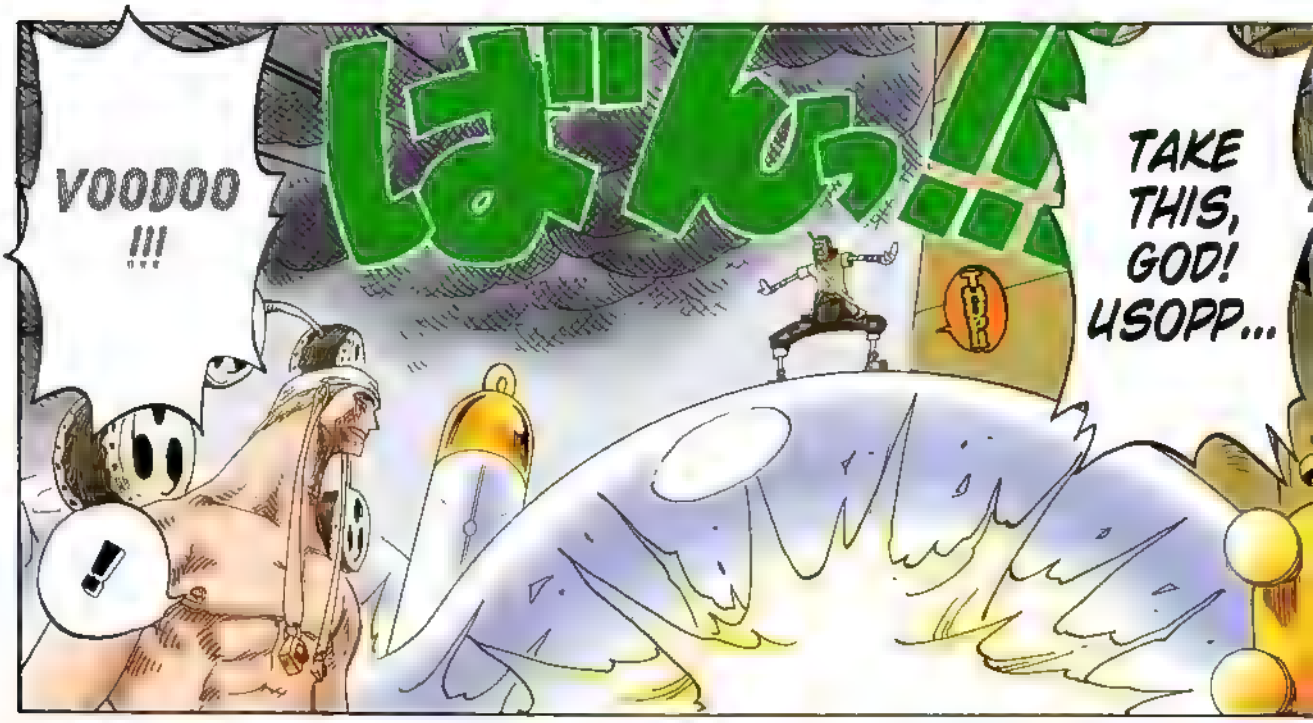
TRUE!
WELL, WE CAN'T EXPECT HIM TO RESCUE US ON A FLYING SHIP!
LET'S JUST TRY TO GET OUT OF HERE! I DON'T WANT TO DIE!


I THINK WE CAN USE IT TO GET AWAY!
A WAVER!
USOPP, LOOK OVER THERE!
I BET HE WOULDN'T AIM AN ATTACK NEAR IT!
STAY BY THIS ELECTRIC TUBE! IT'S PROBABLY AN IMPORTANT INSTRUMENT.
ざざっ!!

バチ
バチ
バチ
!
RIGHT!
IN THE FOREST THERE'RE ISLAND CLOUDS WE CAN LAND ON! IF WE MAKE IT THAT FAR...
GET AWAY?! BUT WE'RE TOO HIGH UP!!


AARGH!
SWOOP!!

OKAY!
I'LL DISTRACT HIM SOMEHOW! YOU GET READY!!
だだっ!!


VOODOO !!!
!
はじ!!
TAKE THIS, GOD! USOPP...

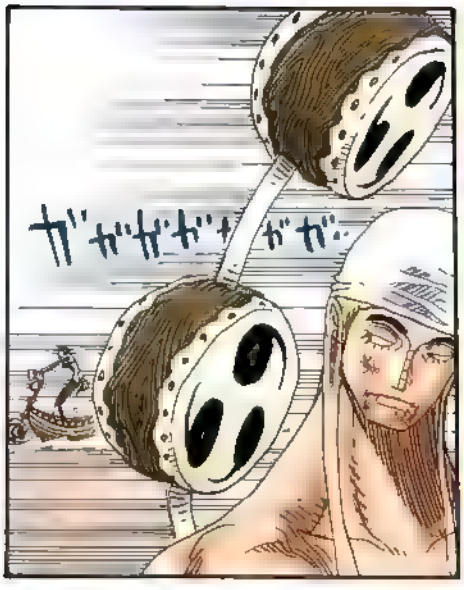
IDIOT! COVER YOUR EARS! DID YOU WANT TO DIE?!
UHN! IT HURTS JUST THINKING ABOUT IT!
!!

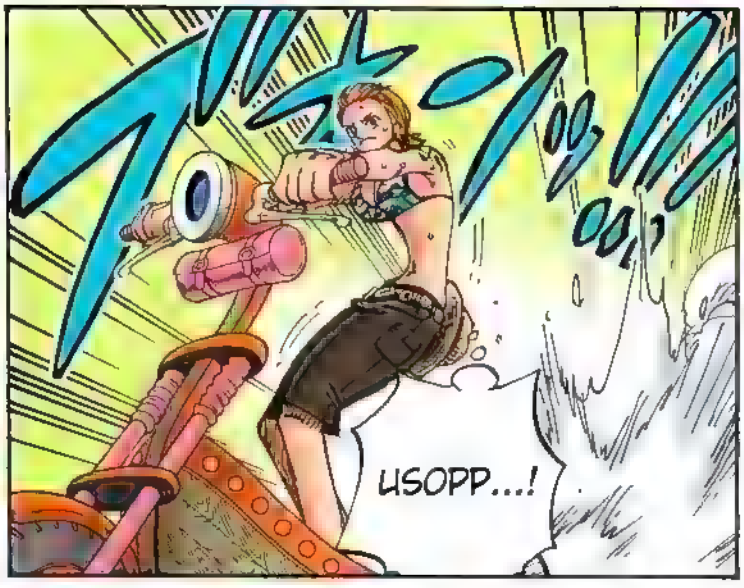
ブズッ!!
"A NEEDLE GETS STUCK DEEP BENEATH YOUR FINGERNAIL!"
OUCH!

"A PAPER CUT IN BETWEEN YOUR FINGERS!"
!!
...!!
"FIVE CANKER SORES ON YOUR GUMS!"
TMP...
TMP...
...
USOPP!!
UGGAH!!

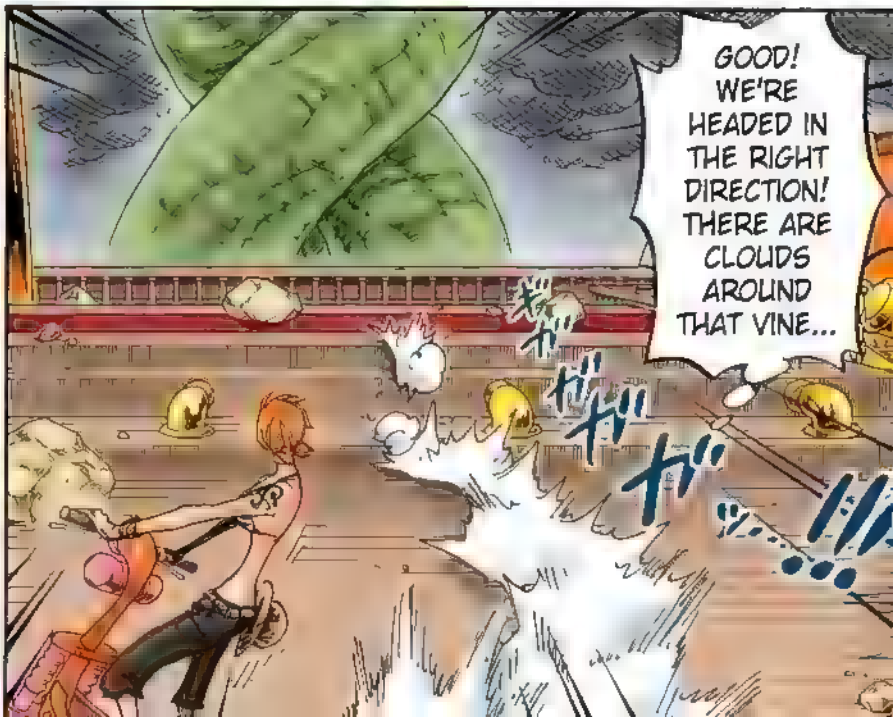
HURGH!!

IF WE'RE GOING TO MAKE OUR ESCAPE, WE'LL ONLY HAVE ONE CHANCE TO DO IT!
I'VE GOT TO HURRY AND GET READY!
KLANK!!

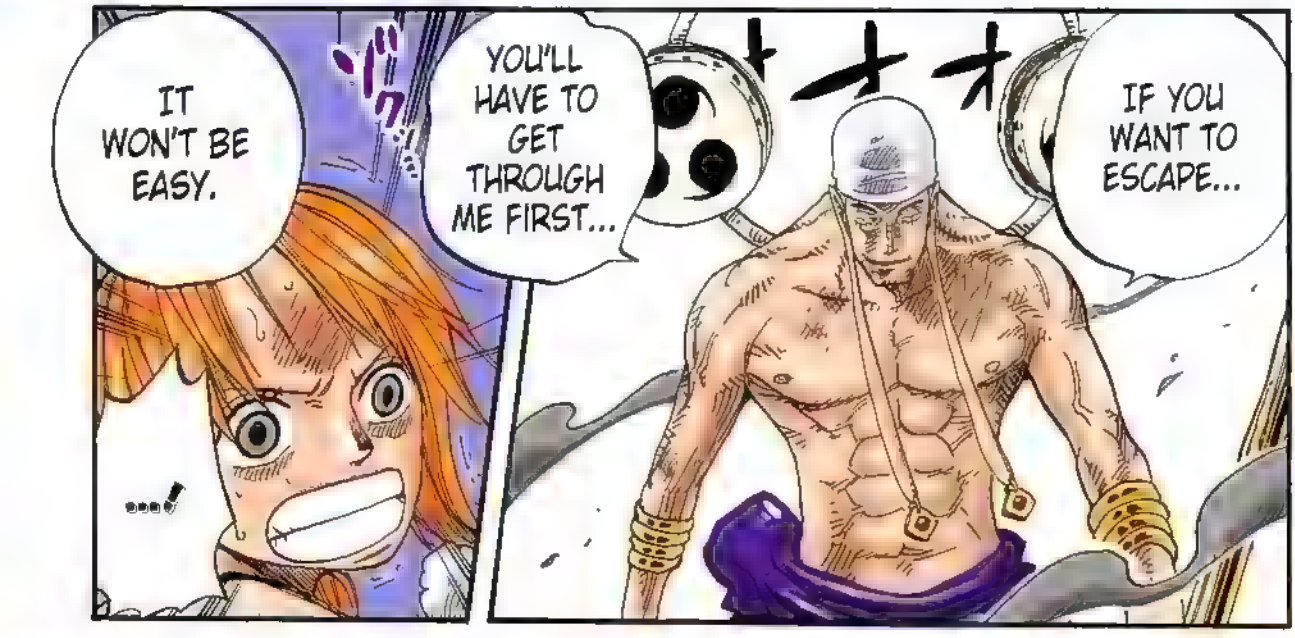


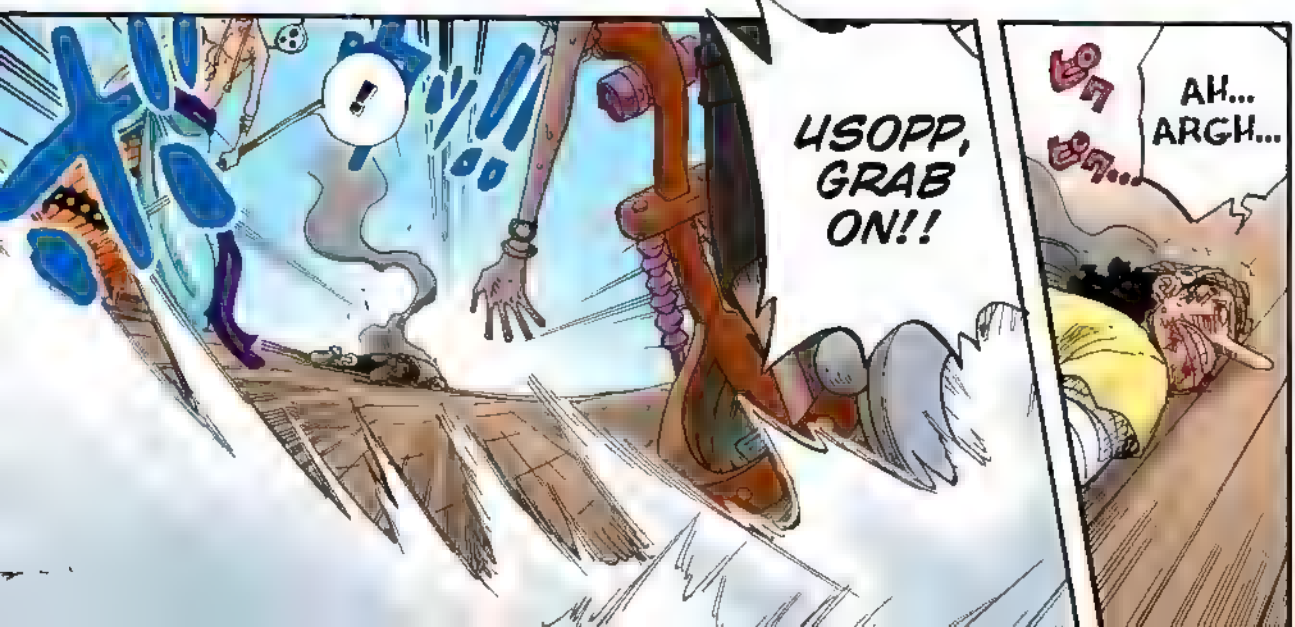

USOPP...!

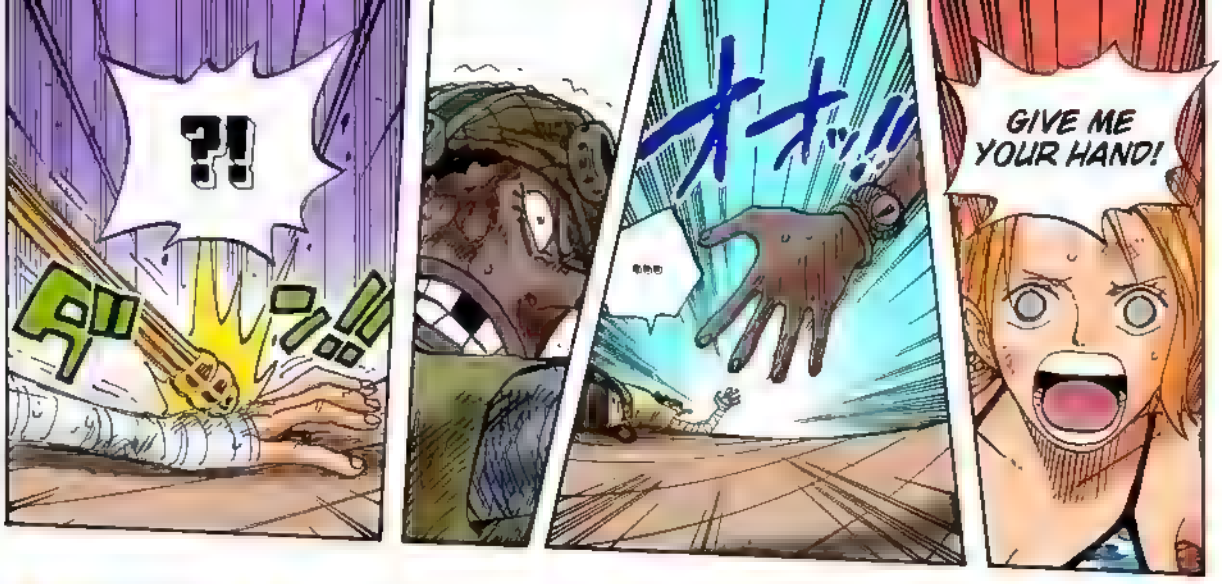
OKAY! LET'S GO--
!!

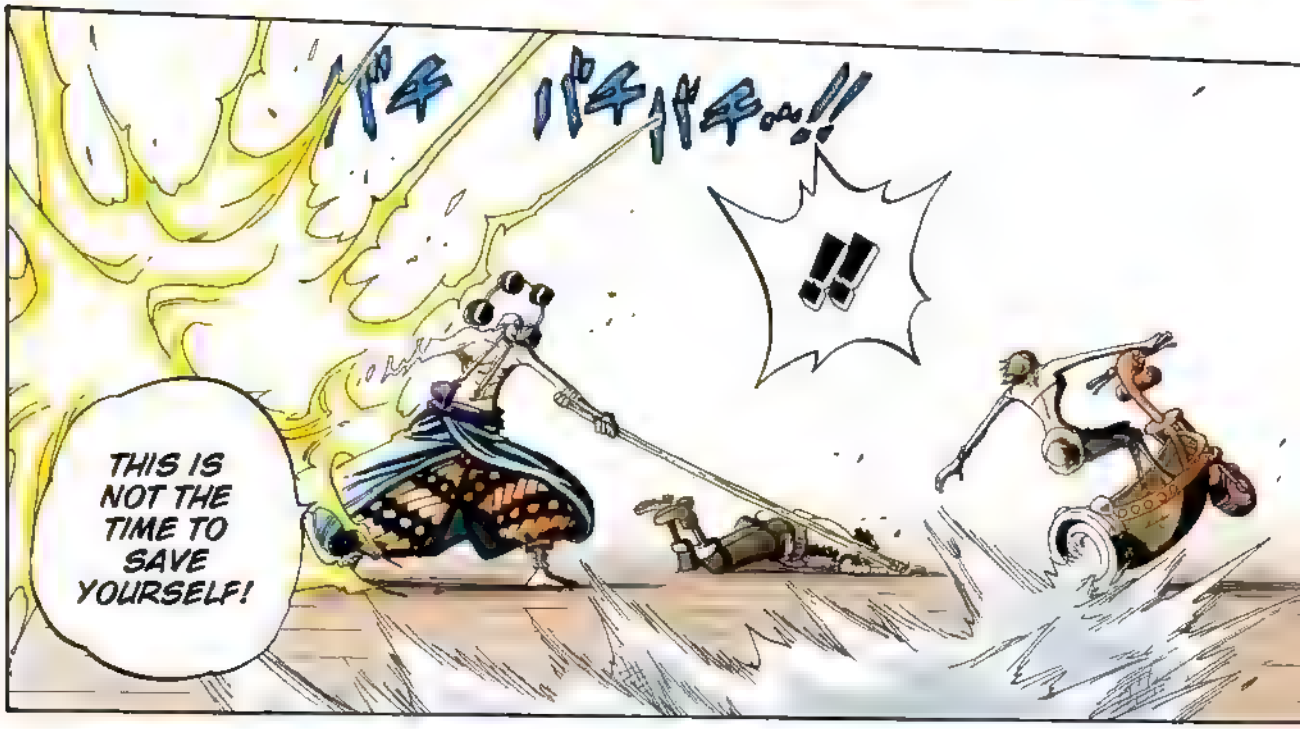

GOOD! WE'RE HEADED IN THE RIGHT DIRECTION! THERE ARE CLOUDS AROUND THAT VINE...

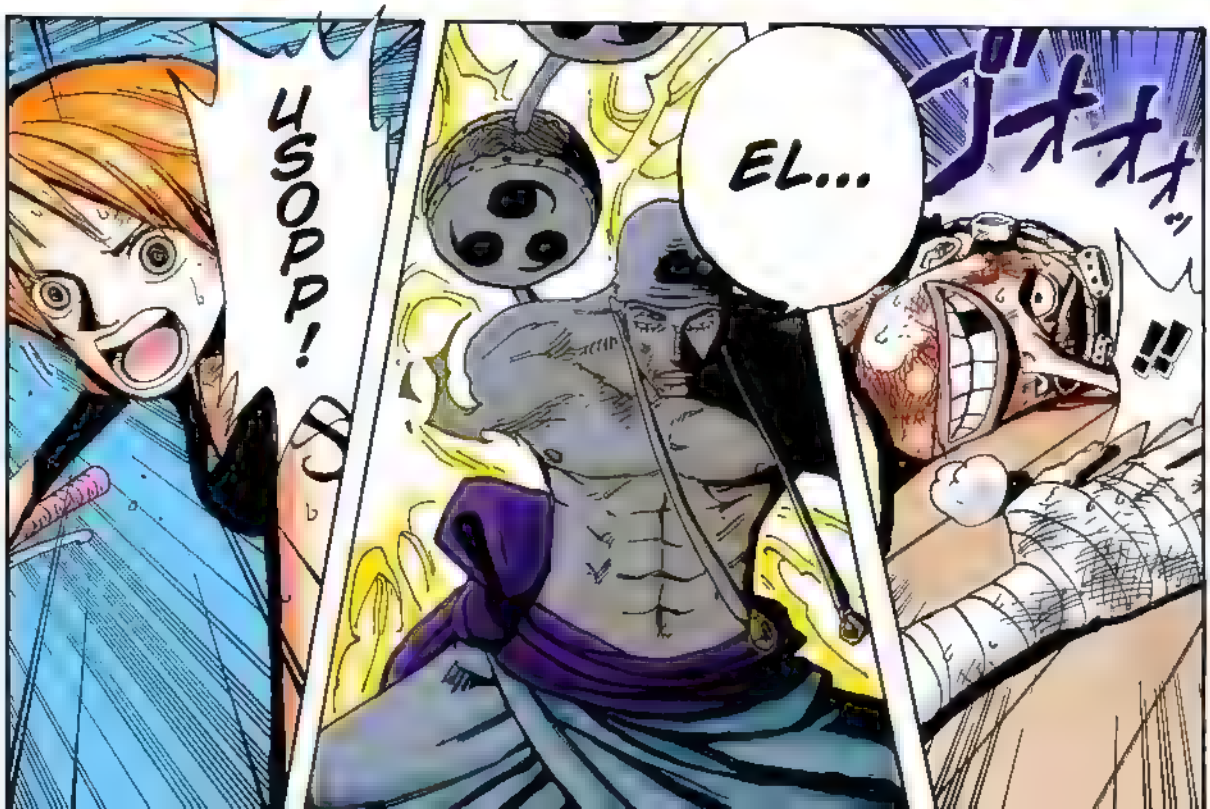
USOPP!!
TMP TMP
...!!


IT WON'T BE EASY.
...!
YOU'LL HAVE TO GET THROUGH ME FIRST...
IF YOU WANT TO ESCAPE...


USOPP, GRAB ON!!
AH... ARGH...

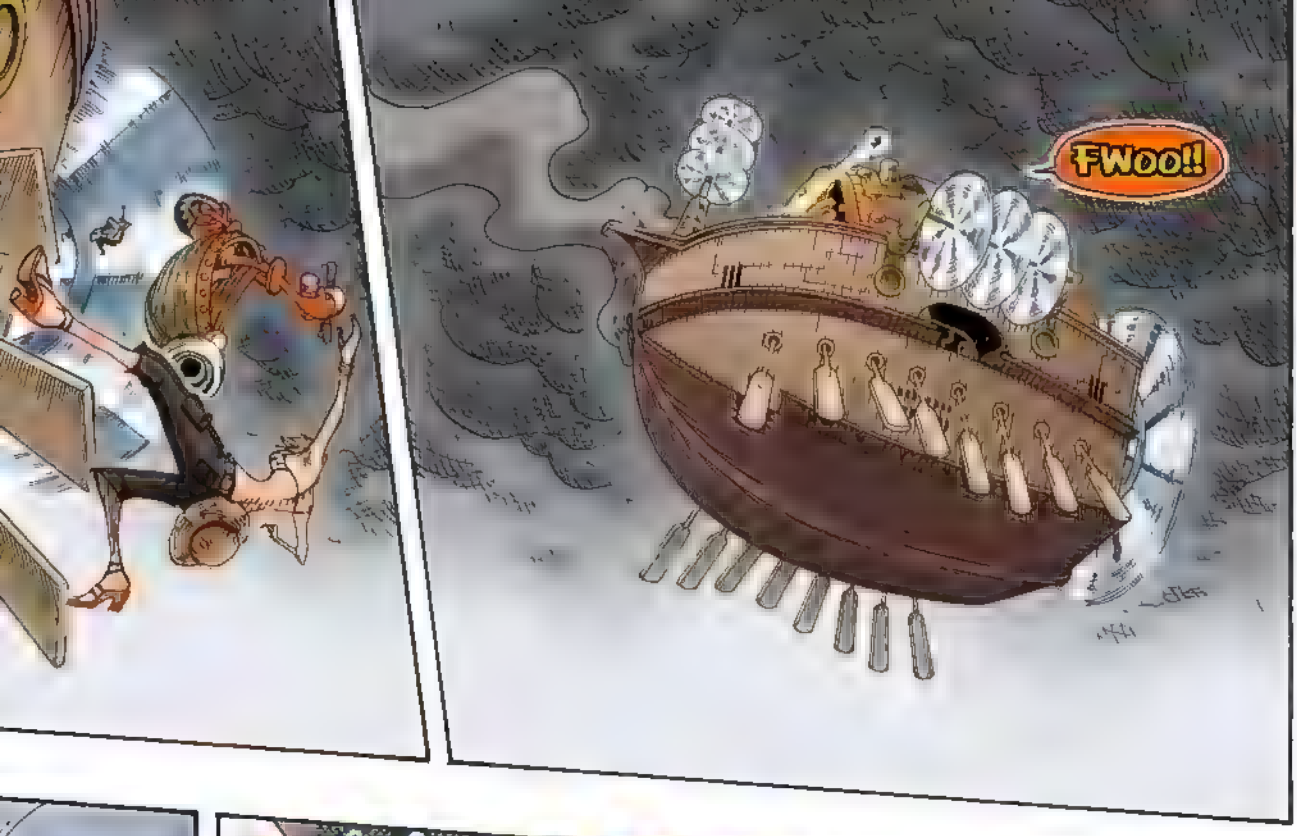

?!
GIVE ME YOUR HAND!

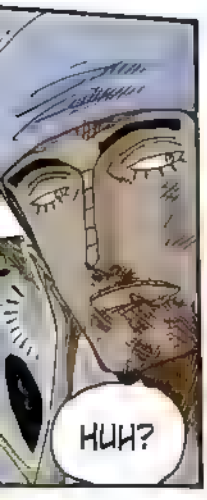

THIS IS NOT THE TIME TO SAVE YOURSELF!

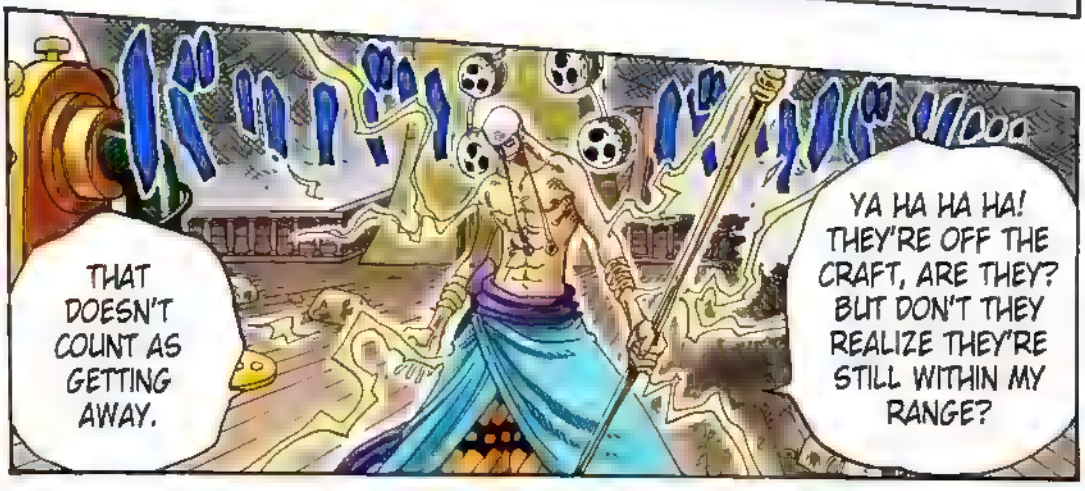

USOPP!
EL...

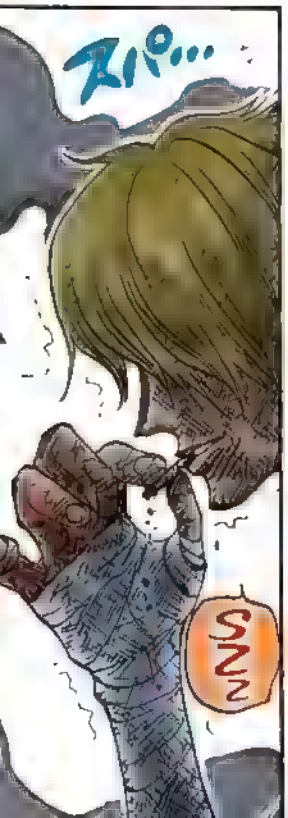
WHOA!
OOF!
GO!!
THP
...!!
?!

WHAT?!
THIS IS THE RIGHT DIRECTION, RIGHT?
NAMI, GET GOING!
SANJI!
THOR!!
?!!
DON'T WASTE HIS EFFORTS!
HE'S MADE HIS DECISION AS A MAN!
IT'S OKAY, JUST GO!
WAIT, USOPP! WHY ARE YOU ACCELERATING?! SANJI'S STILL...!


FWOO!!

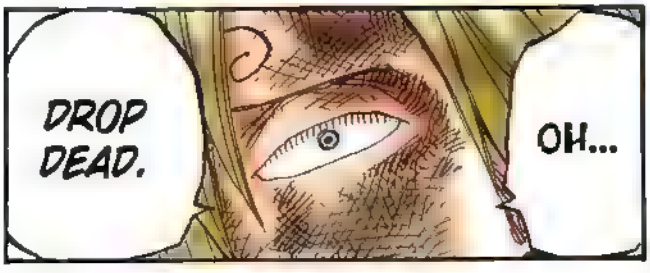

HUH?


THAT DOESN'T COUNT AS GETTING AWAY.
YA HA HA HA! THEY'RE OFF THE CRAFT, ARE THEY? BUT DON'T THEY REALIZE THEY'RE STILL WITHIN MY RANGE?

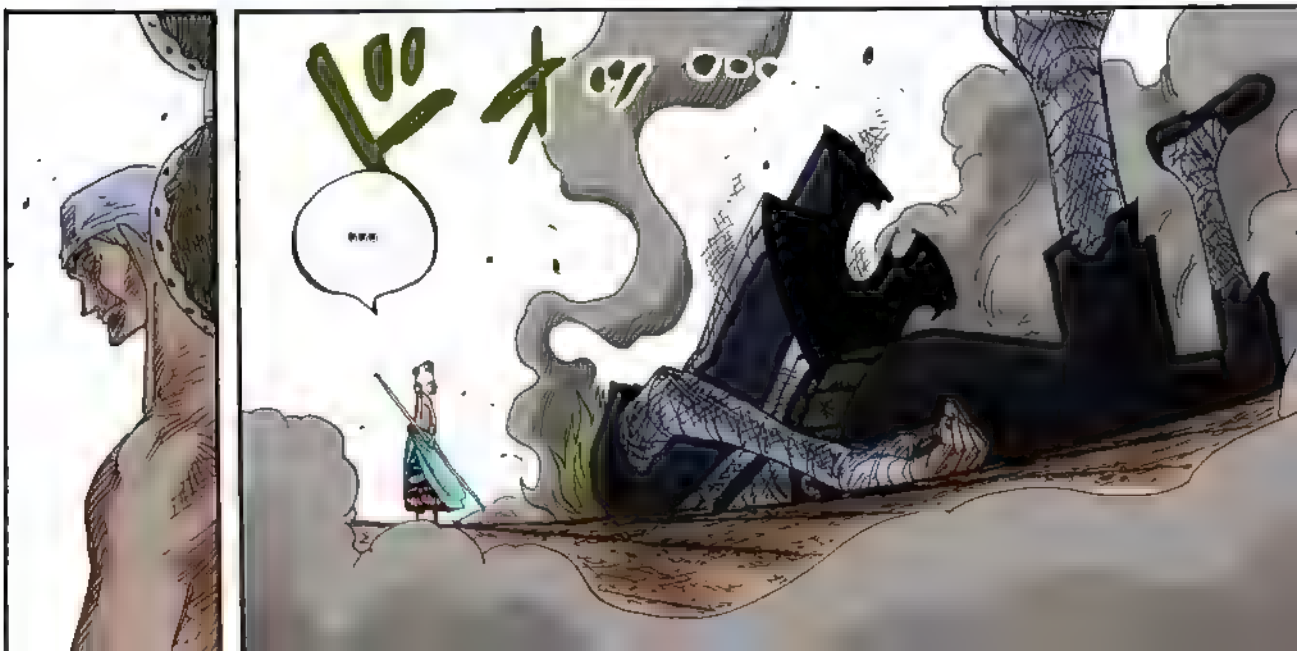

ZI...
SNZ

SWAY
SWAY
?
OH, UH, BUT BEFORE THAT...
THANKS...
AH... GOD...
THERE WAS ONE MORE THING I WANTED TO SAY...

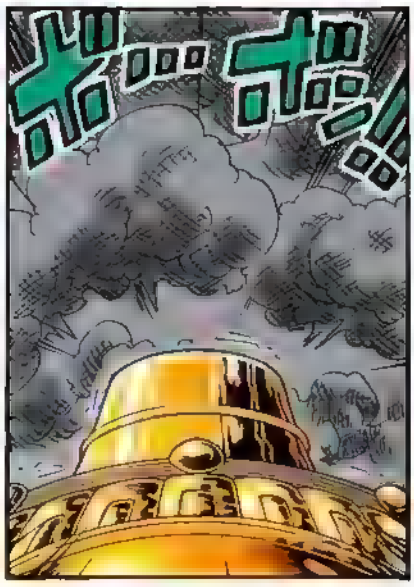
...HOW I WANTED A LIGHT...!
I WAS JUST THINKING...
FWOO

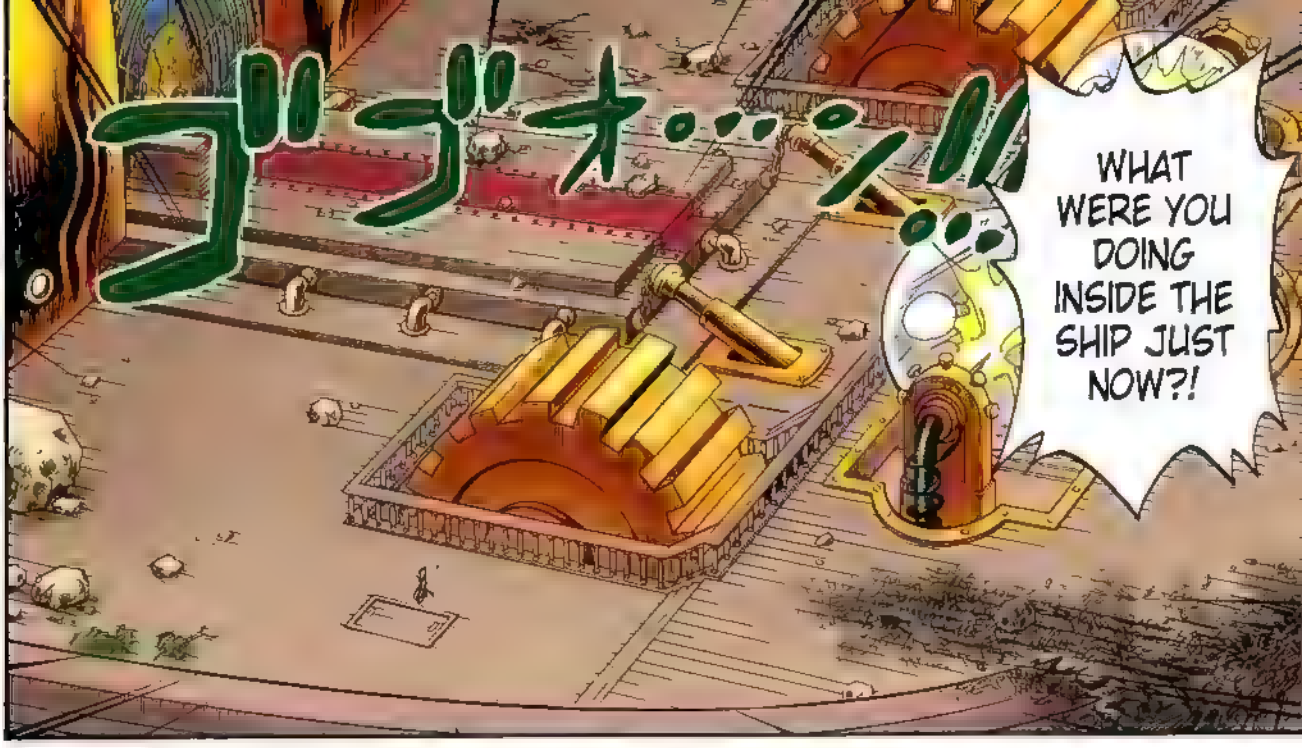

DROP DEAD.
OH...

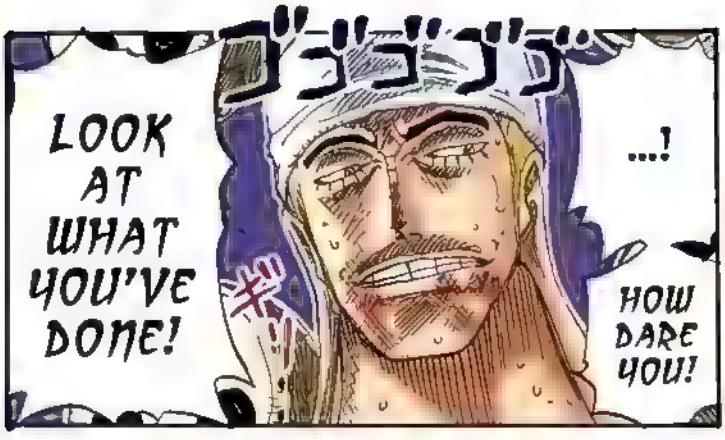
AND? WHAT IS IT YOU WANTED TO SAY?

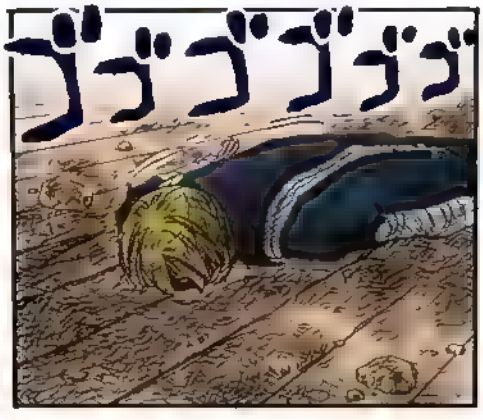

...

ドゴゴ オオ…ン!!
!!
グラッ…!!!
…?!




ゴゴオ…!!
WHAT WERE YOU DOING INSIDE THE SHIP JUST NOW?!

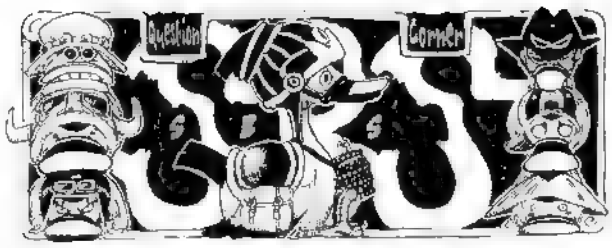

ゴゴゴゴ
LOOK AT WHAT YOU'VE DONE!
…!
HOW DARE YOU!


ゴゴゴゴゴ

ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ…

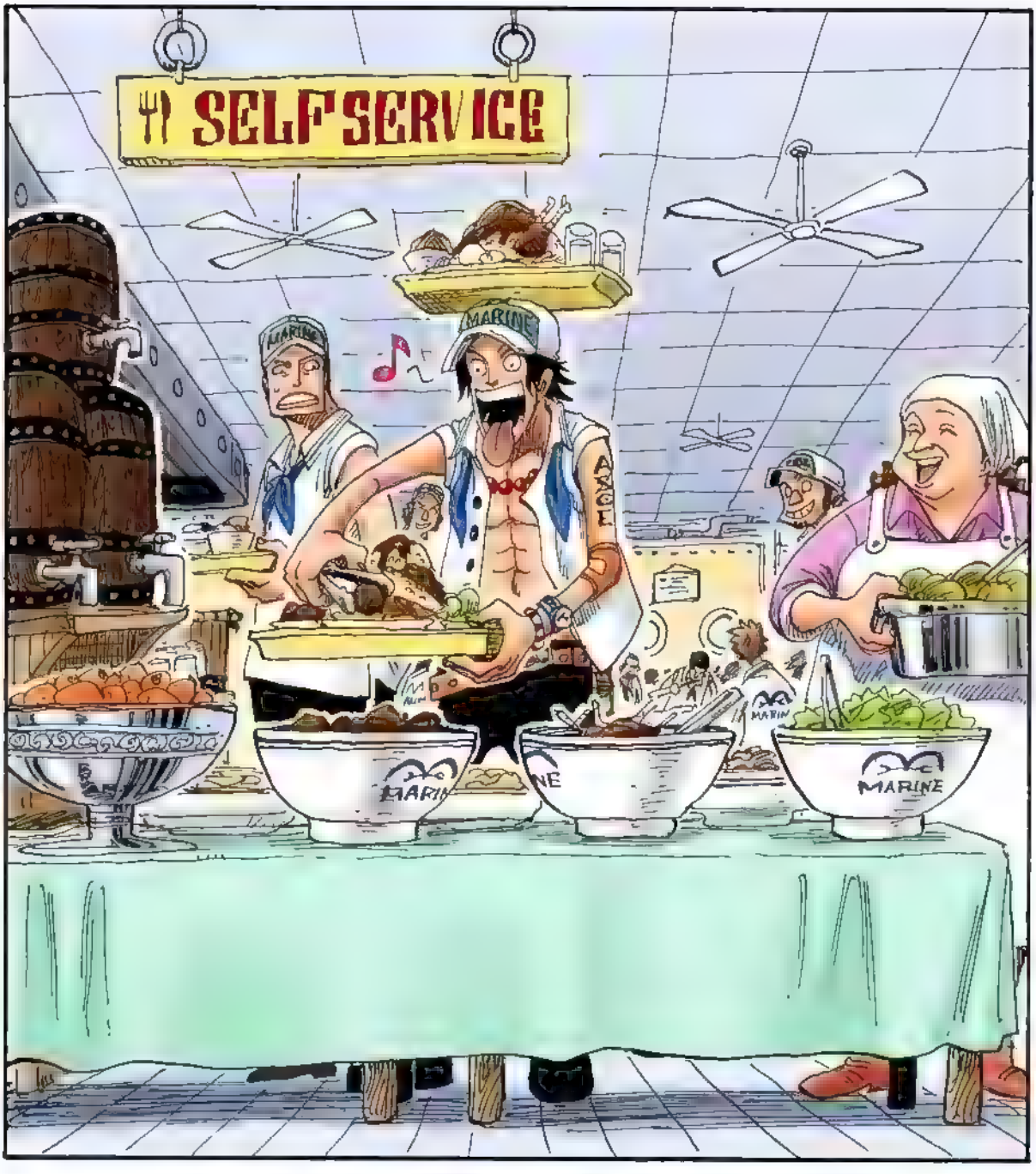
THE GEARS ARE JAMMED! I HAVE TO FIX THIS!

KREK
KREK
KREK
HUFF URGH!
WIP WIP
HUFF
KREK
HOP!!
USOPP...
HUFF
NAMI LANDED SAFELY ON THE ISLAND CLOUD.
HUFF



Oda: Here are the results of my experiment.
I've concluded that it's not good to draw using your mouth... So please don't ask me to do anything like this ever again. Shuuichi, my front teeth hurt! They're going to crack! We'll continue the Question Corner in the next volume!

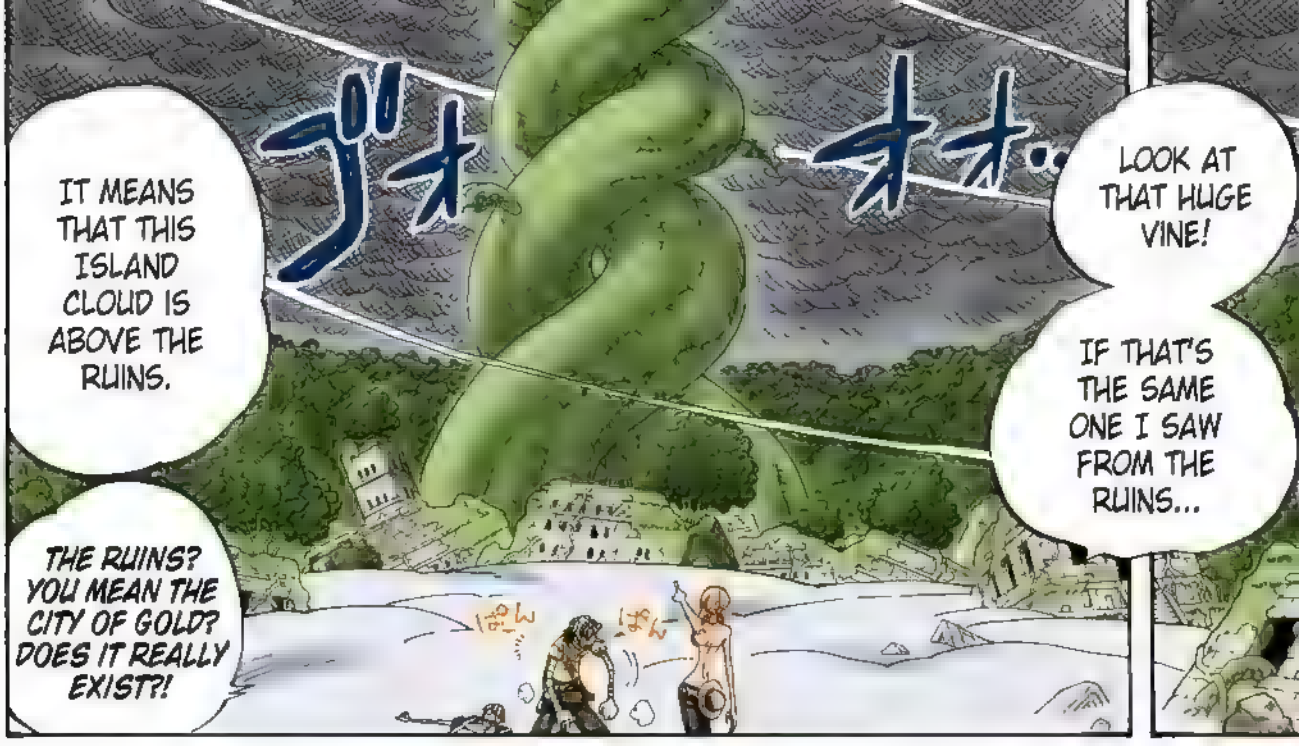
Chapter 285:
CAPRICCIO

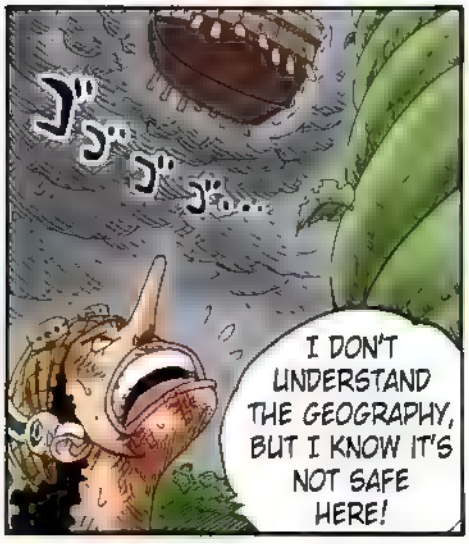


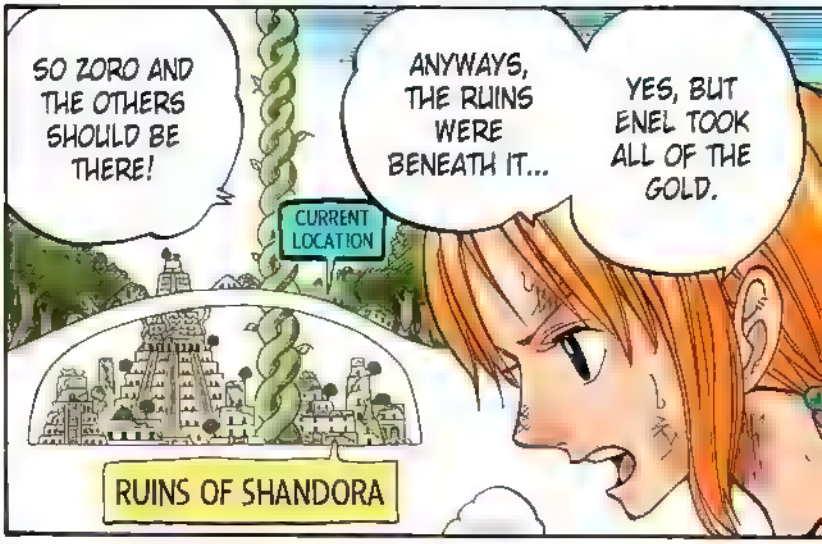
ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH, VOLUME 12:
"HAVIN' A FEAST IN THE MARINE DINING HALL"

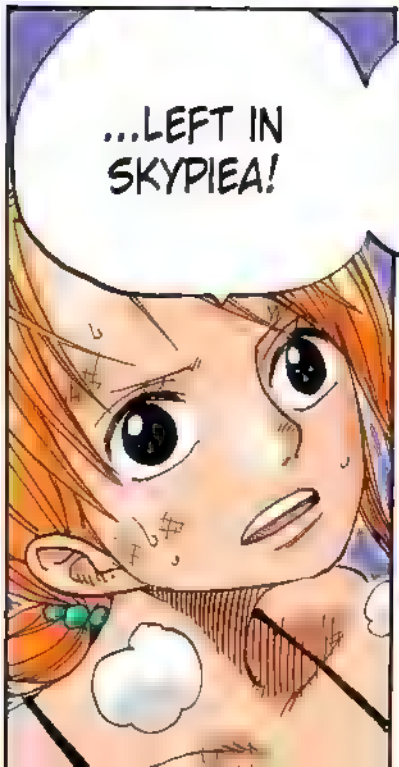
AAAARGH!!
I'M FALLING! I'M GOING TO CRASH!
I'M GONNA HIT SOMETHING AND DIE!
AAAGH!!!
AAAH!!!
...!!

オオォ...
ばふ
ばふ
...
USOPP! SANJI!
OH, IS THAT YOU, NAMI? THAT MUST MEAN YOU'RE OKAY, THANK GOODNESS...
SANJI, ARE YOU ALL RIGHT?!
I'M SO SORRY ABOUT ALL YOU DID FOR US!
YES, SANJI! YOU WERE SUCH A BRAVE MAN! DON'T DIE ON US!!
ざっ!!
WELL, LET'S GET OUT OF HERE.
URGH!
ぐぎぎ
ぎぎ
バキ!!


ゴォォォ…
LOOK AT THAT HUGE VINE!
IF THAT'S THE SAME ONE I SAW FROM THE RUINS...
IT MEANS THAT THIS ISLAND CLOUD IS ABOVE THE RUINS.
THE RUINS? YOU MEAN THE CITY OF GOLD? DOES IT REALLY EXIST?!
ぽん
ぽん


ゴゴゴゴ…
I DON'T UNDERSTAND THE GEOGRAPHY, BUT I KNOW IT'S NOT SAFE HERE!


SO ZORO AND THE OTHERS SHOULD BE THERE!
ANYWAYS, THE RUINS WERE BENEATH IT...
YES, BUT ENEL TOOK ALL OF THE GOLD.
CURRENT LOCATION
RUINS OF SHANDORA

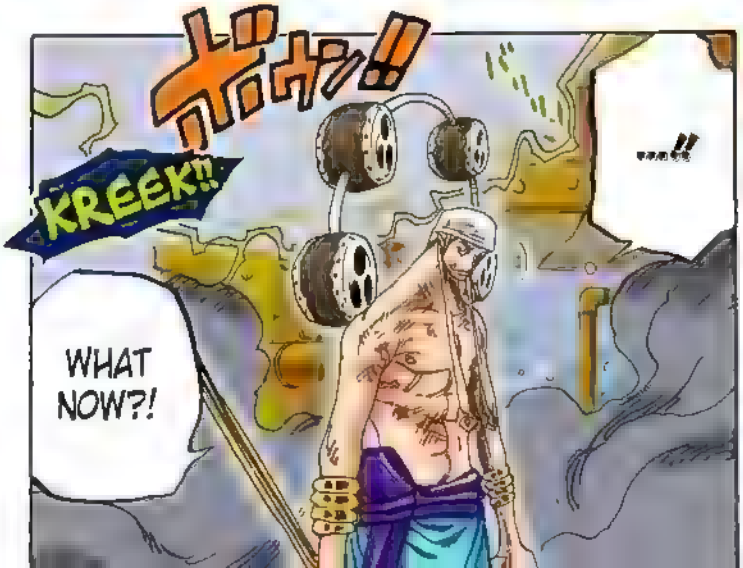

...LEFT IN SKYPIEA!

THERE'S NO SAFE PLACE...
YEAH!
ALL RIGHT, GET ON! LET'S FIND EVERYONE AND GET OFF THIS ISLAND!
ゴゴゴ!!

KLANG!!
WHOM!!
グラ
グラ...

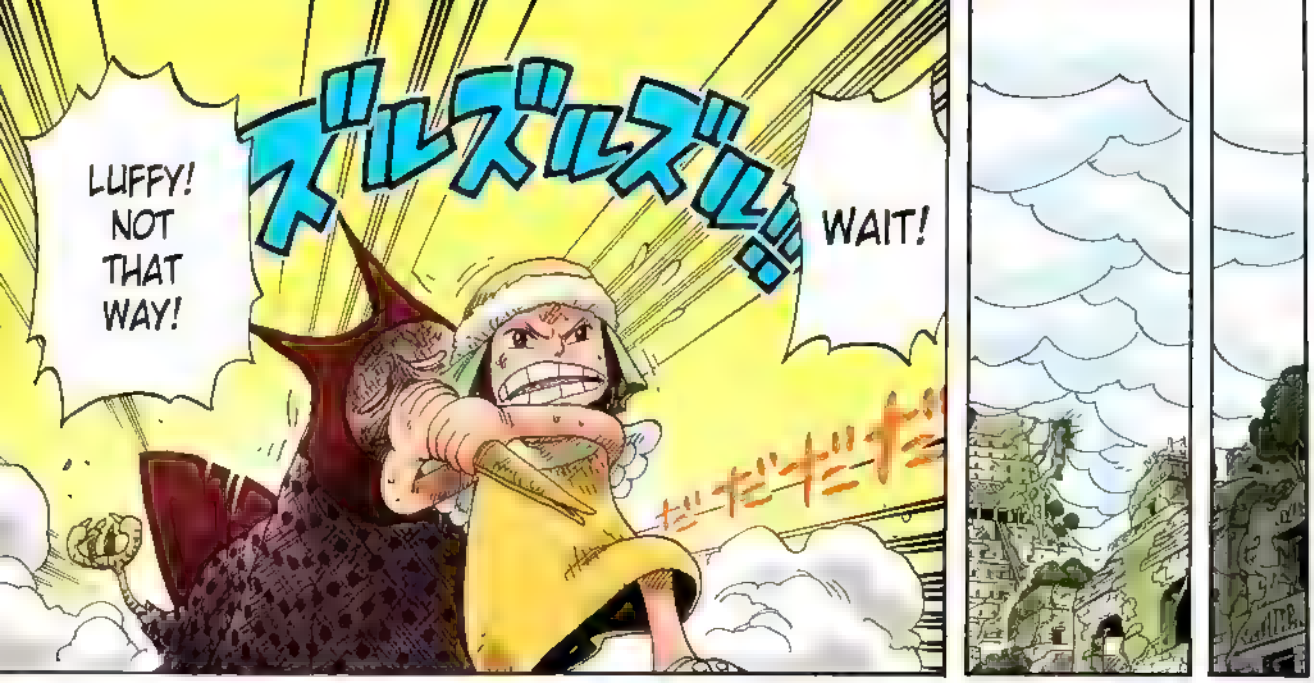
ガラオン!!
バリン!!
URGH!

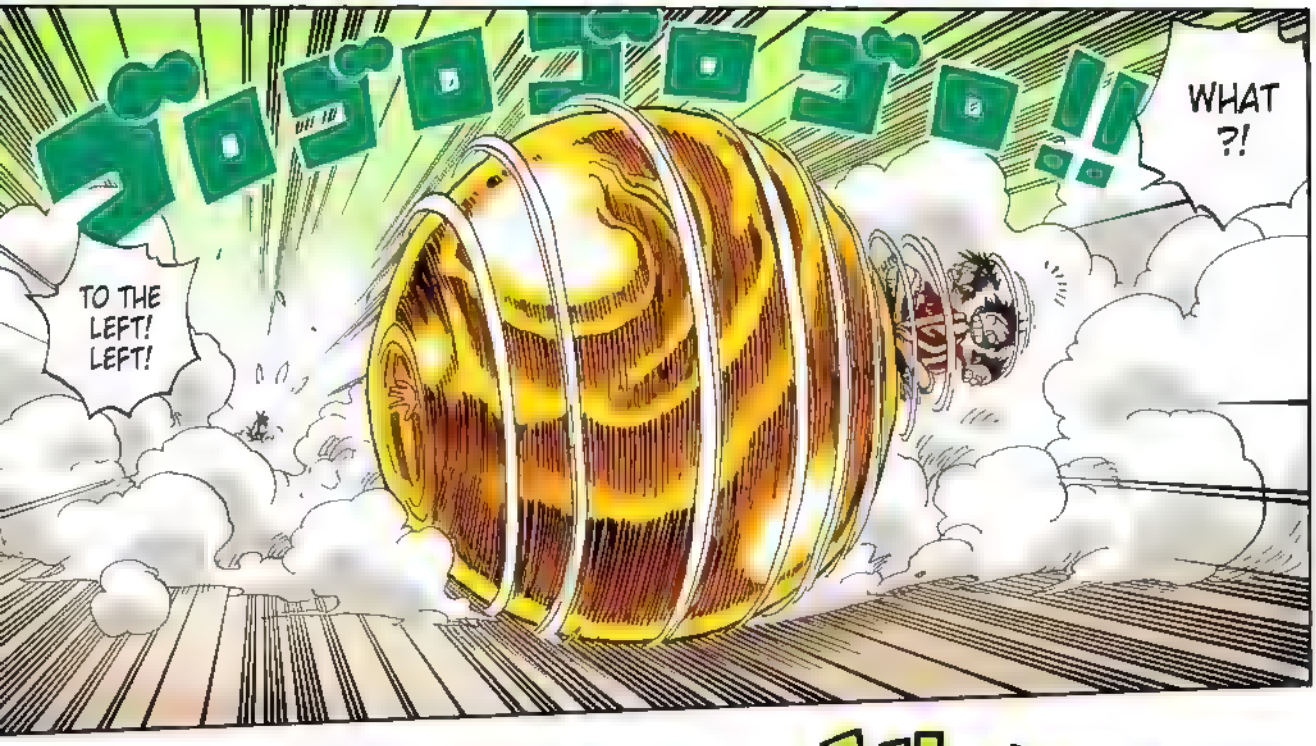
ドオン!!


ボォン!!
KREEK!!
...!!
WHAT NOW?!

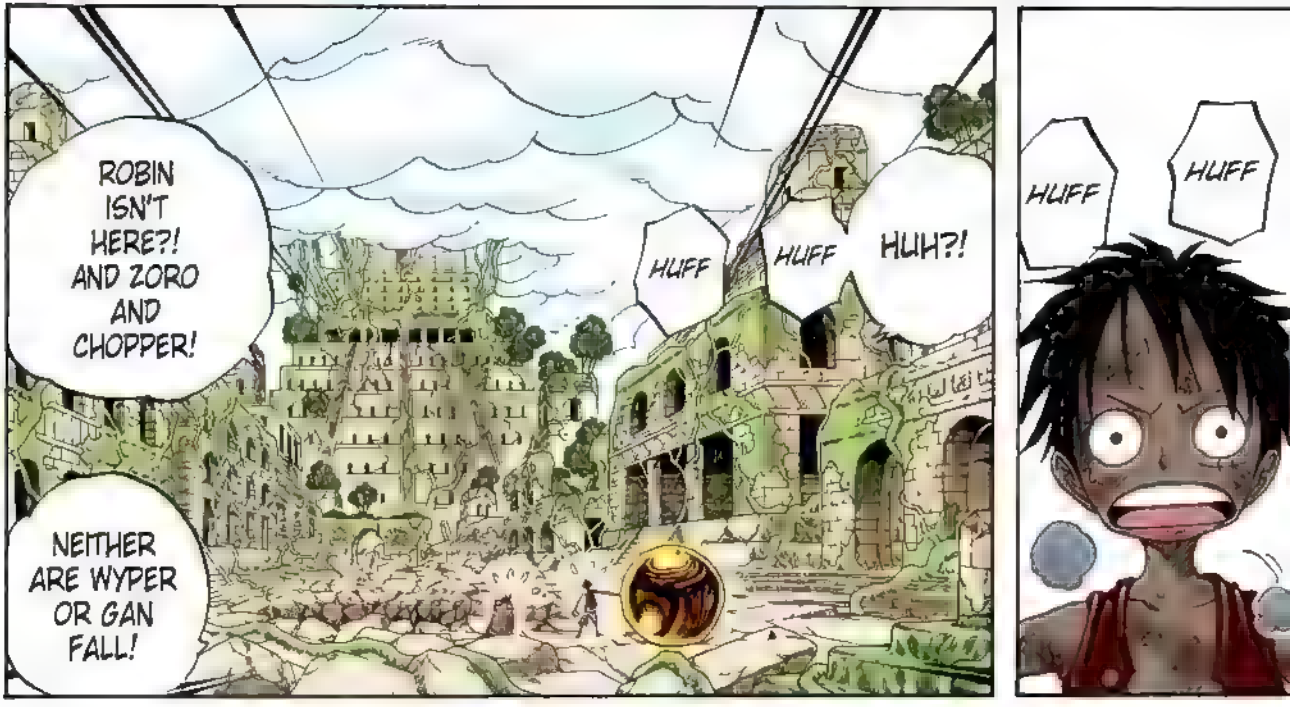
ボォン!!
THOSE BLUE SEA HUMANS!
ゴゴゴ...

I COLLECTED ALL OF THE RARE JET DIALS FROM MY HOMELAND, BIRKA. WITH THEIR WIND POWER...
ゴオオオ
...THE SHIP CAN STAY AFLOAT WITHOUT ELECTRICITY FOR LONG ENOUGH.
I KNOW HOW TO KEEP IT AFLOAT.
THIS SHIP WON'T SINK THAT EASILY.
KRUK KRUK
ガコーン!!
NO MATTER WHAT THE LIKES OF YOU DO!
ゴオオオ
...WILL GO ON AS PLANNED!!
THIS COUNTRY'S DEMISE...


ズルズルズル!!
LUFFY! NOT THAT WAY!
WAIT!

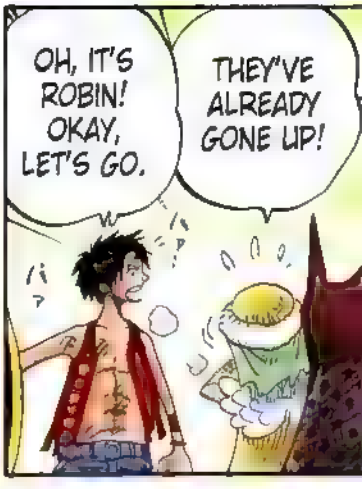

ゴロゴロゴロ!!
TO THE LEFT! LEFT!
WHAT ?!

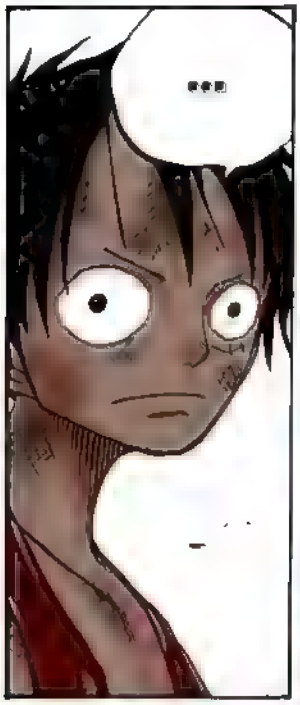
CAN'T YOU SEE GIANT JACK OVER THERE?
I KNOW, BUT...
SMASH!!
KRASH!!
STOP IT!!
STOP DESTROYING MY HOMELAND!
ガゴォ!!
AGH!
I CAN'T MAKE SUDDEN TURNS...


ROBIN ISN'T HERE?! AND ZORO AND CHOPPER!
NEITHER ARE WYPER OR GAN FALL!
HUFF
HUFF
HUH?!
HUFF
HUFF

LUFFY...!

AISA...?
HUH?
...!!

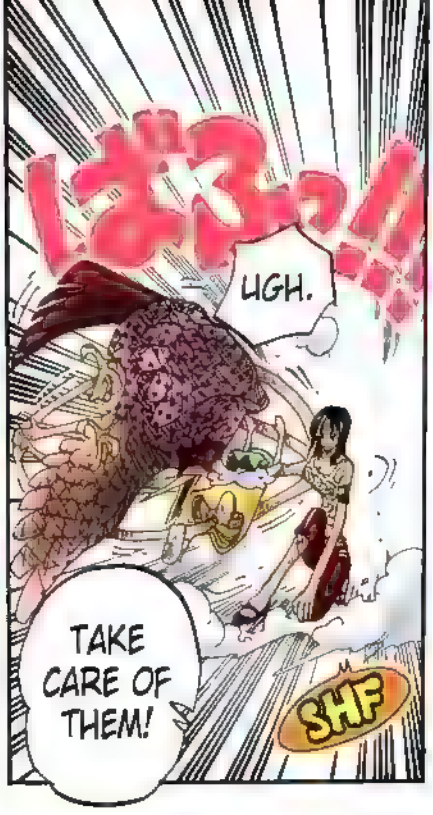

OH, IT'S ROBIN! OKAY, LET'S GO.
THEY'VE ALREADY GONE UP!


...

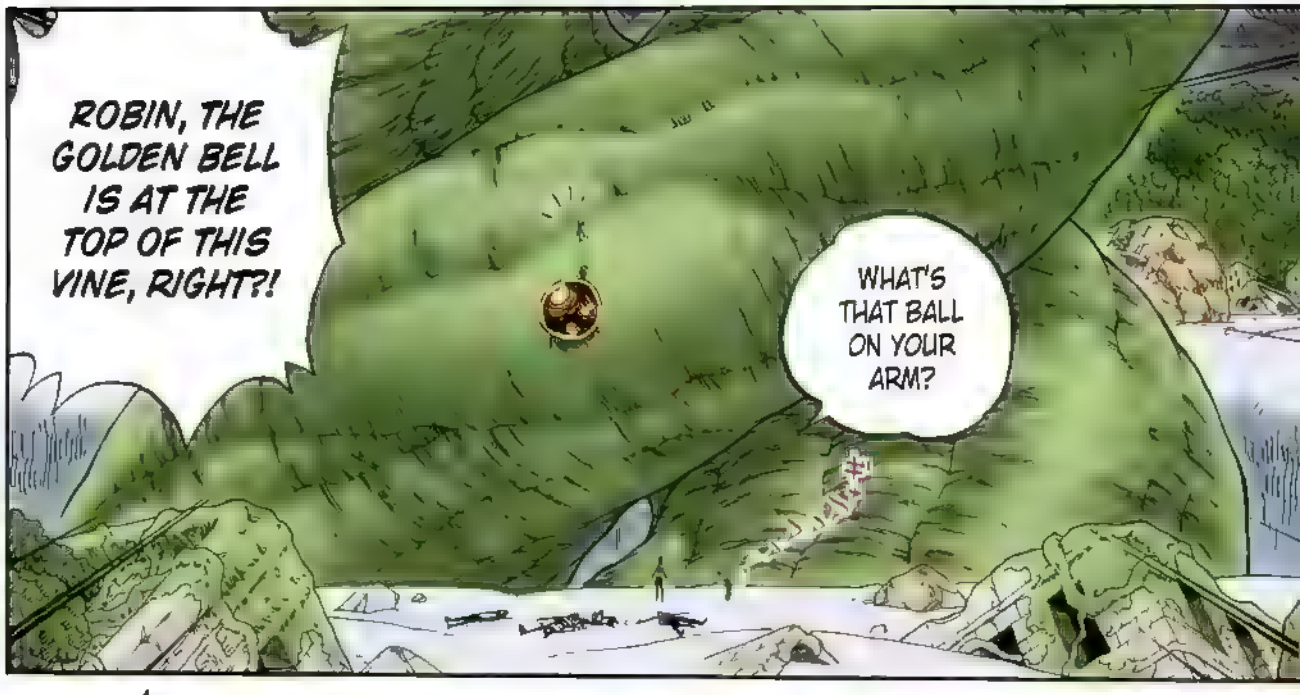
うぇ...!!
...GOING TO DISAPPEAR ?!
IS SKYPIEA...

THE SHIP IS STILL...
...GOING TOWARD THE BELL TOWER.
I WONDER WHAT HAPPENED TO MISS NAVIGATOR AND THE OTHERS.
I HOPE THEY'RE NOT ON THAT SHIP...
ROBIN!!
HUH?

WAAA! SHE'S GROWING HANDS!!
LUFFY...

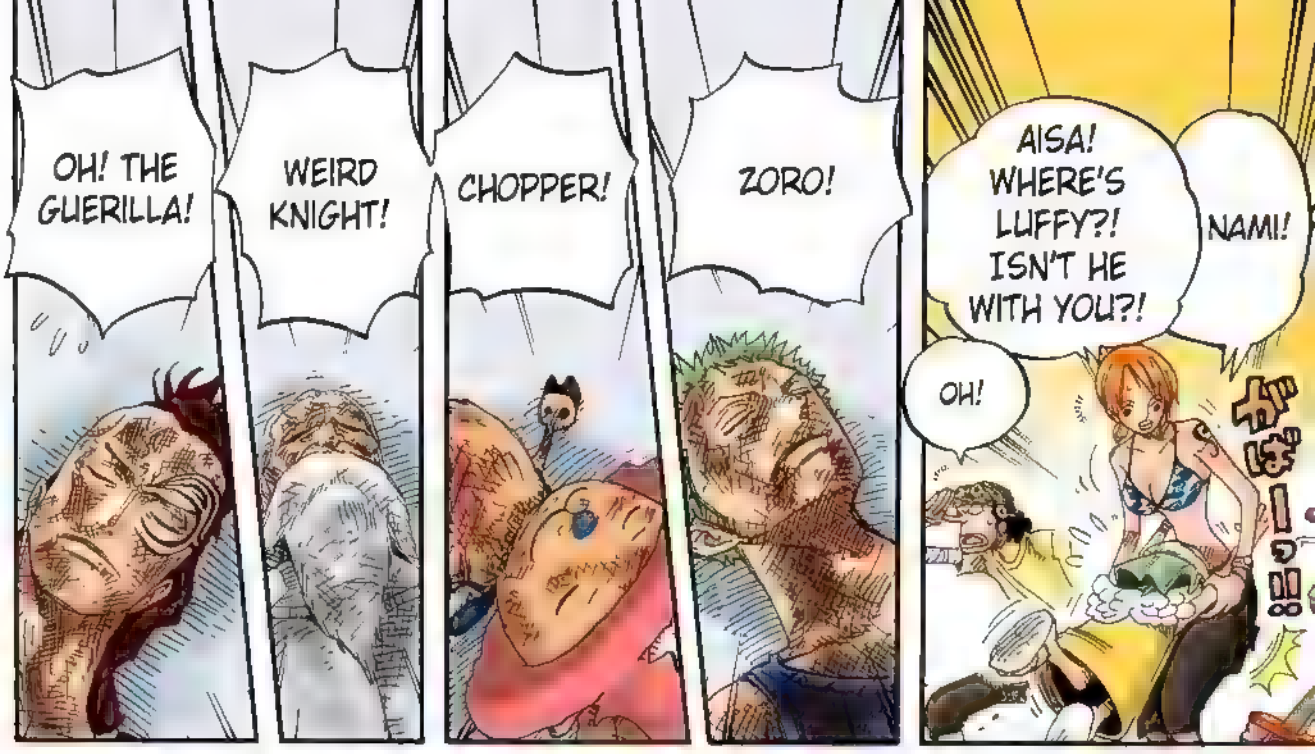

ばふっ!!
UGH.
TAKE CARE OF THEM!
SHF

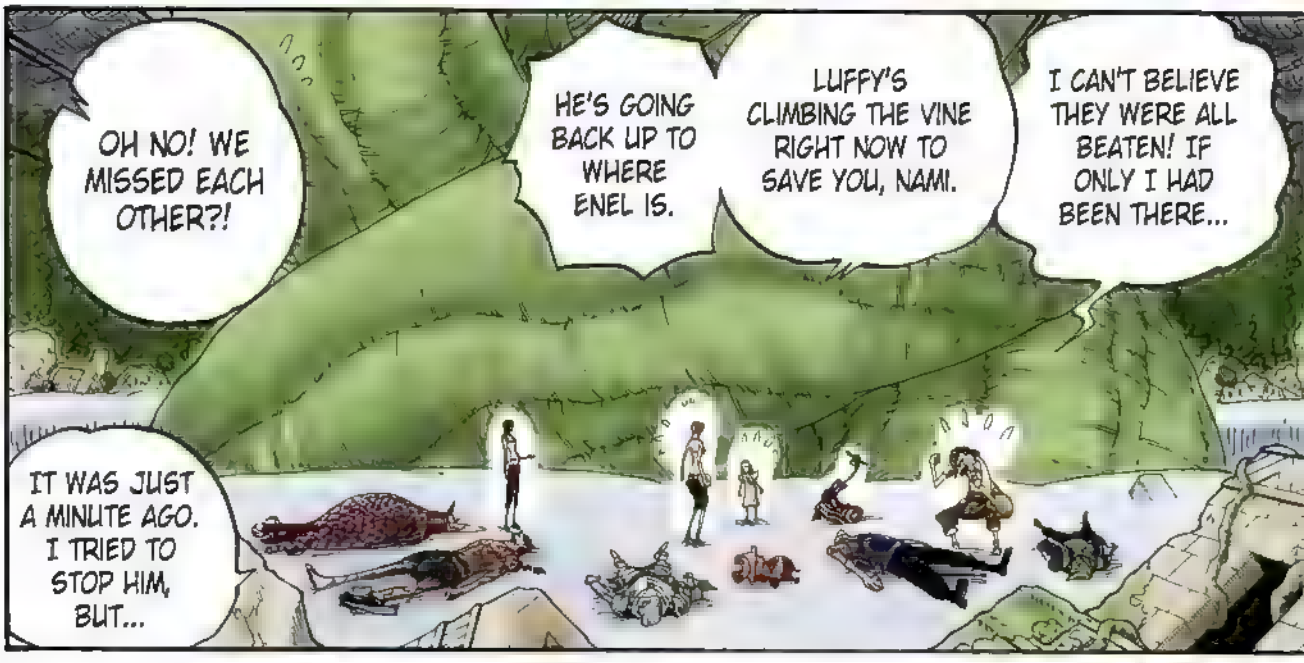
ひゅー
WAA!
WHAT?!

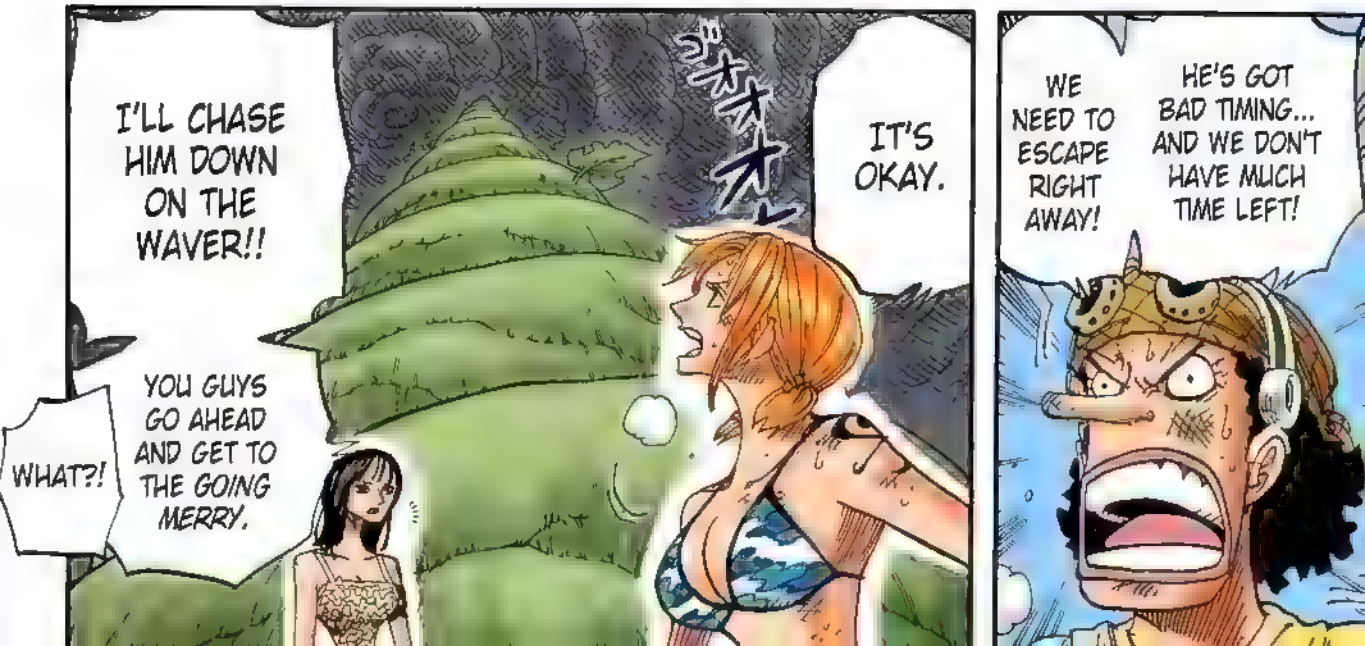

ROBIN, THE GOLDEN BELL IS AT THE TOP OF THIS VINE, RIGHT?!
WHAT'S THAT BALL ON YOUR ARM?

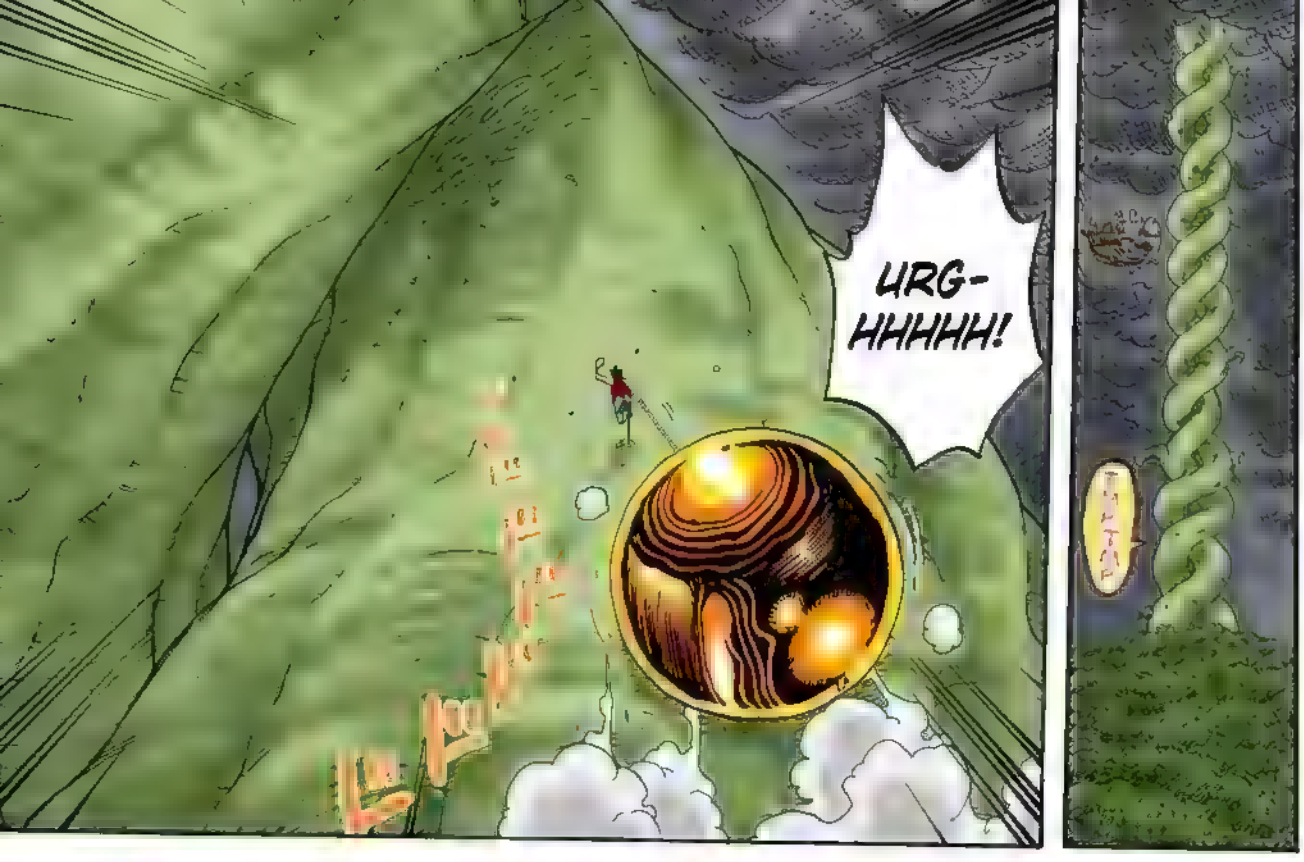
...ISN'T HE?!
ENEL IS GOING AFTER THAT BELL...
ハァ...

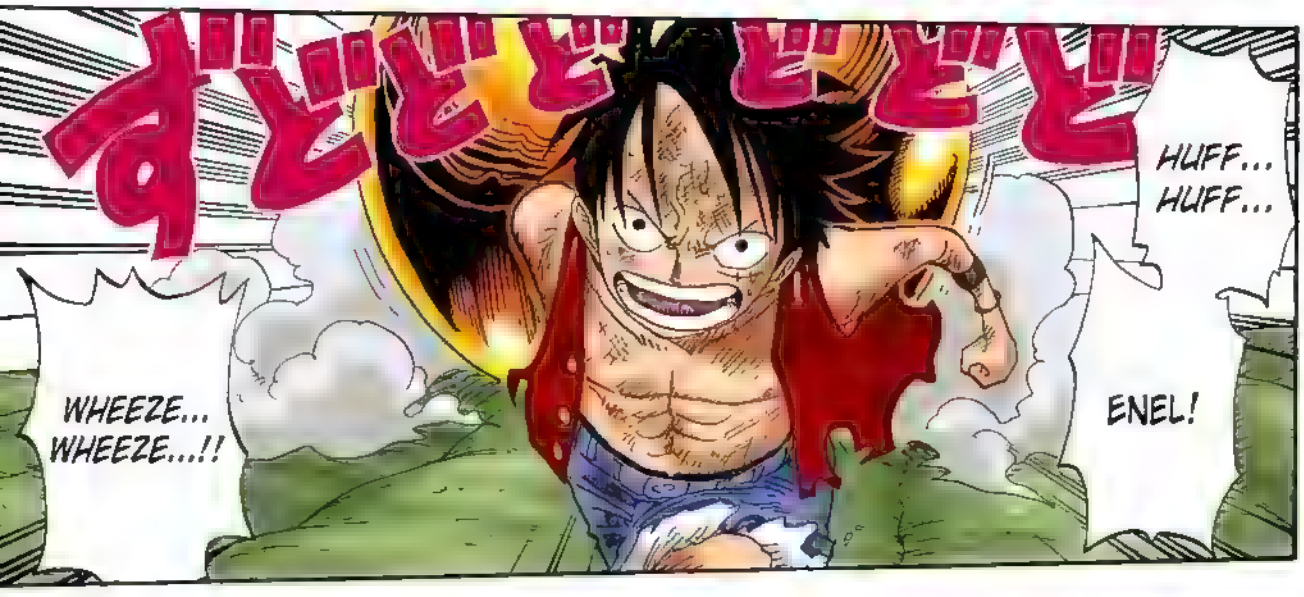
LUFFY?
WELL, IF THE BELL TOWER DOES EXIST, THAT'S THE ONLY PLACE IT COULD BE. BUT I DON'T...
OKAY!
OH...
BUT I ONLY HEAR ONE VOICE UP THERE NOW.
HUH? OH...
THERE!
WHAT?
NAMI?
NAMI IS ON THAT ARK...
THE GIRL WITH THE ORANGE HAIR...
HEY, DO YOU KNOW WHERE THE NAVIGATOR IS?
MISS NAVIGATOR! MR. LONG NOSE AND MR. COOK!
AISA!!
WHOA! ROBIN!
I'M GLAD YOU'RE ALL RIGHT!!

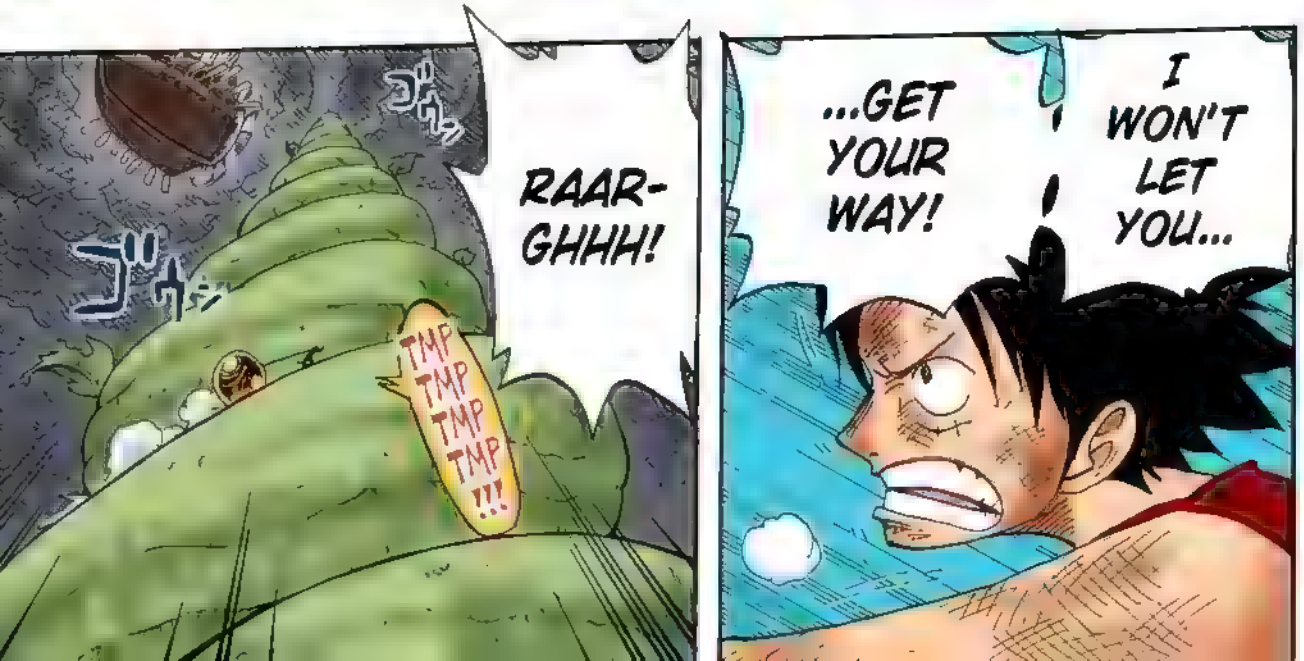

OH! THE GUERILLA!
WEIRD KNIGHT!
CHOPPER!
ZORO!
AISA! WHERE'S LUFFY?! ISN'T HE WITH YOU?!
NAMI!
OH!
ガばー!!

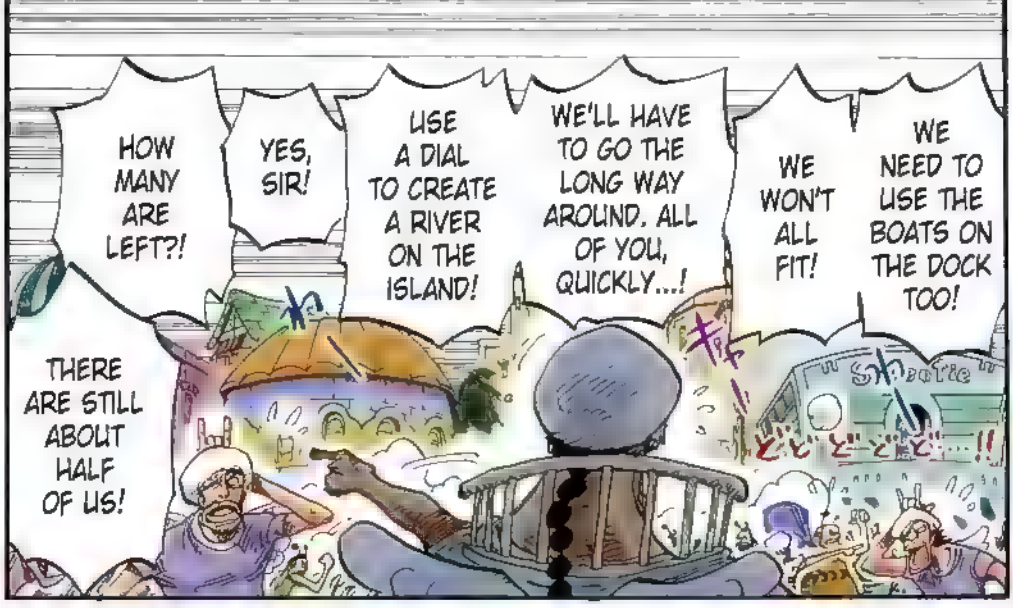

OH NO! WE MISSED EACH OTHER?!
HE'S GOING BACK UP TO WHERE ENEL IS.
LUFFY'S CLIMBING THE VINE RIGHT NOW TO SAVE YOU, NAMI.
I CAN'T BELIEVE THEY WERE ALL BEATEN! IF ONLY I HAD BEEN THERE...
IT WAS JUST A MINUTE AGO. I TRIED TO STOP HIM, BUT...


I'LL CHASE HIM DOWN ON THE WAVER!!
ゴオオ
IT'S OKAY.
WE NEED TO ESCAPE RIGHT AWAY!
HE'S GOT BAD TIMING... AND WE DON'T HAVE MUCH TIME LEFT!
WHAT?!
YOU GUYS GO AHEAD AND GET TO THE GOING MERRY.

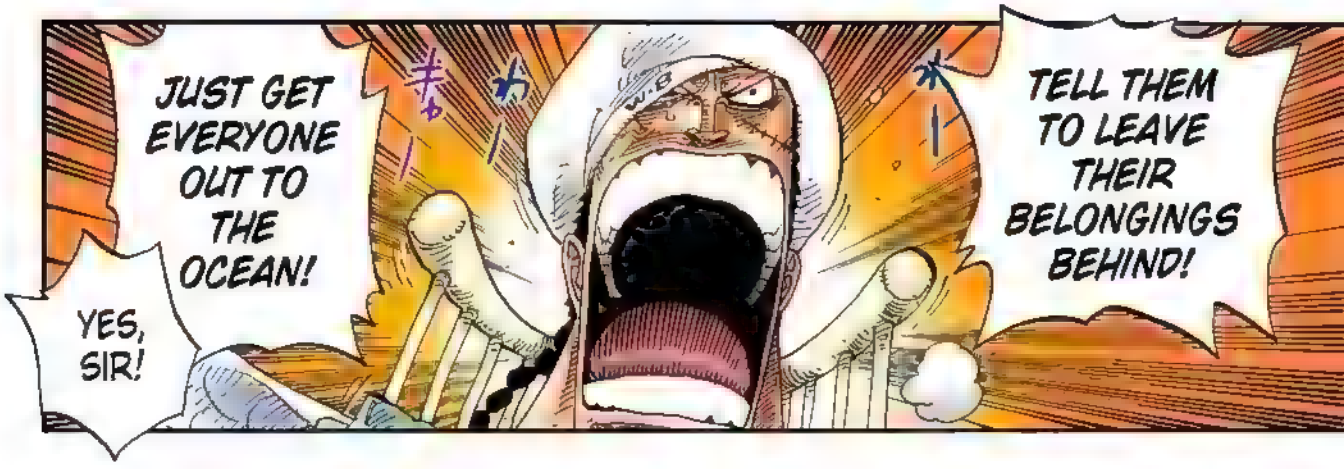

URG-
HHHHH!

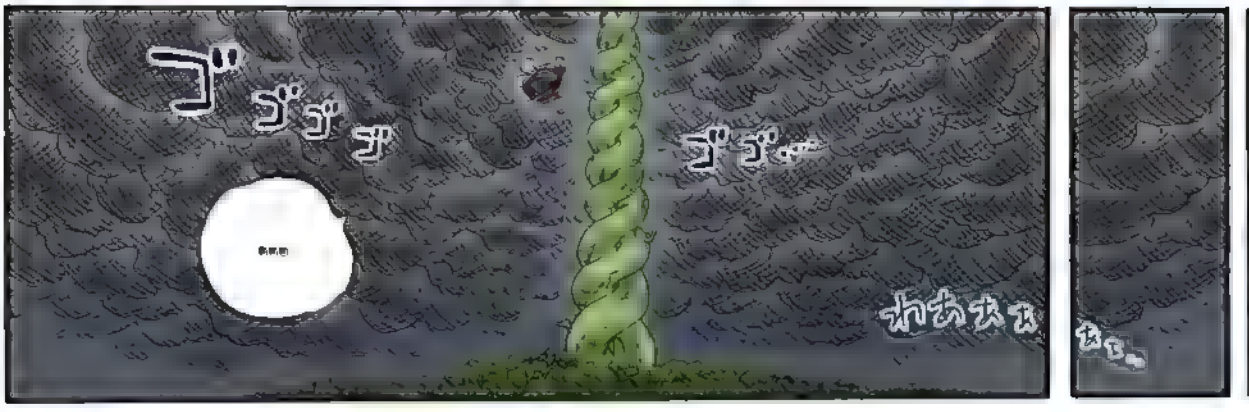

ゲビビビビビ
HUFF...
HUFF...
WHEEZE...
WHEEZE...!!
ENEL!

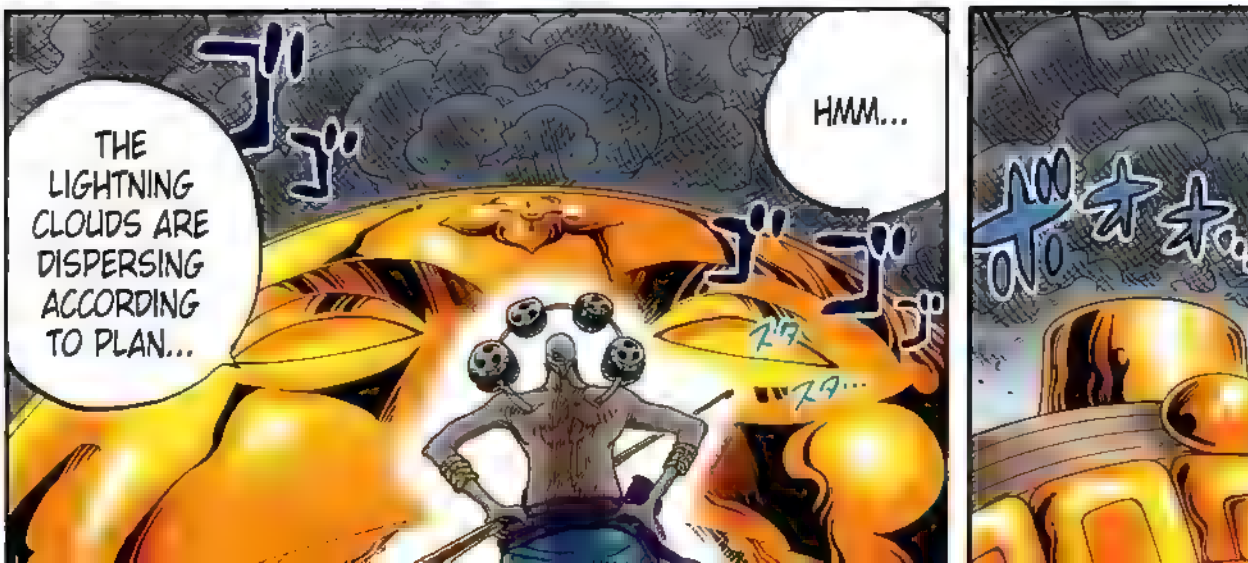

ゴゥン
ゴゥン
RAAR-
GHHH!
TMP
TMP
TMP
TMP
!!!
...GET
YOUR
WAY!
I
WON'T
LET
YOU...

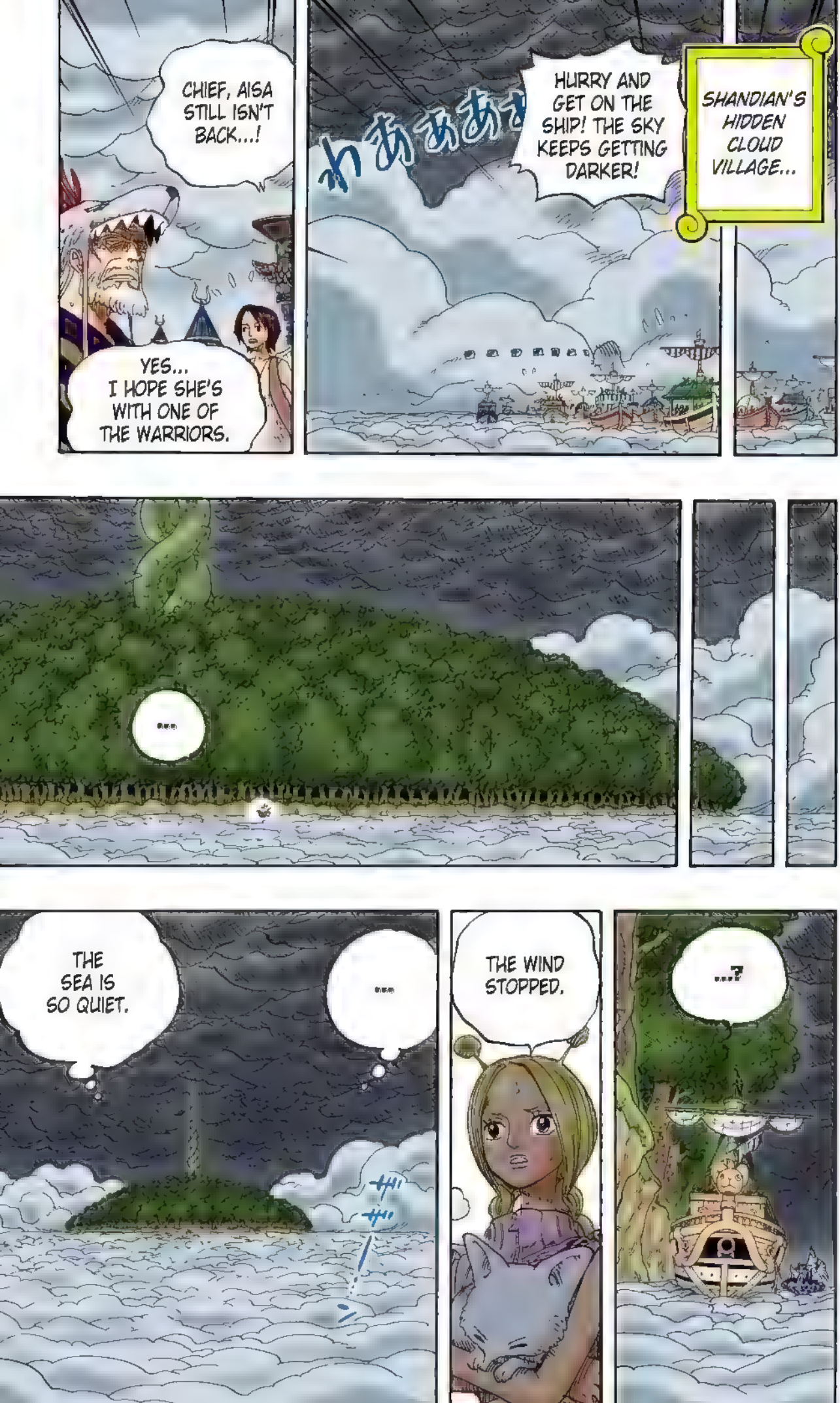

HOW MANY ARE LEFT?!
YES, SIR!
USE A DIAL TO CREATE A RIVER ON THE ISLAND!
WE'LL HAVE TO GO THE LONG WAY AROUND. ALL OF YOU, QUICKLY...!
WE WON'T ALL FIT!
WE NEED TO USE THE BOATS ON THE DOCK TOO!
THERE ARE STILL ABOUT HALF OF US!
どどどどど...!!

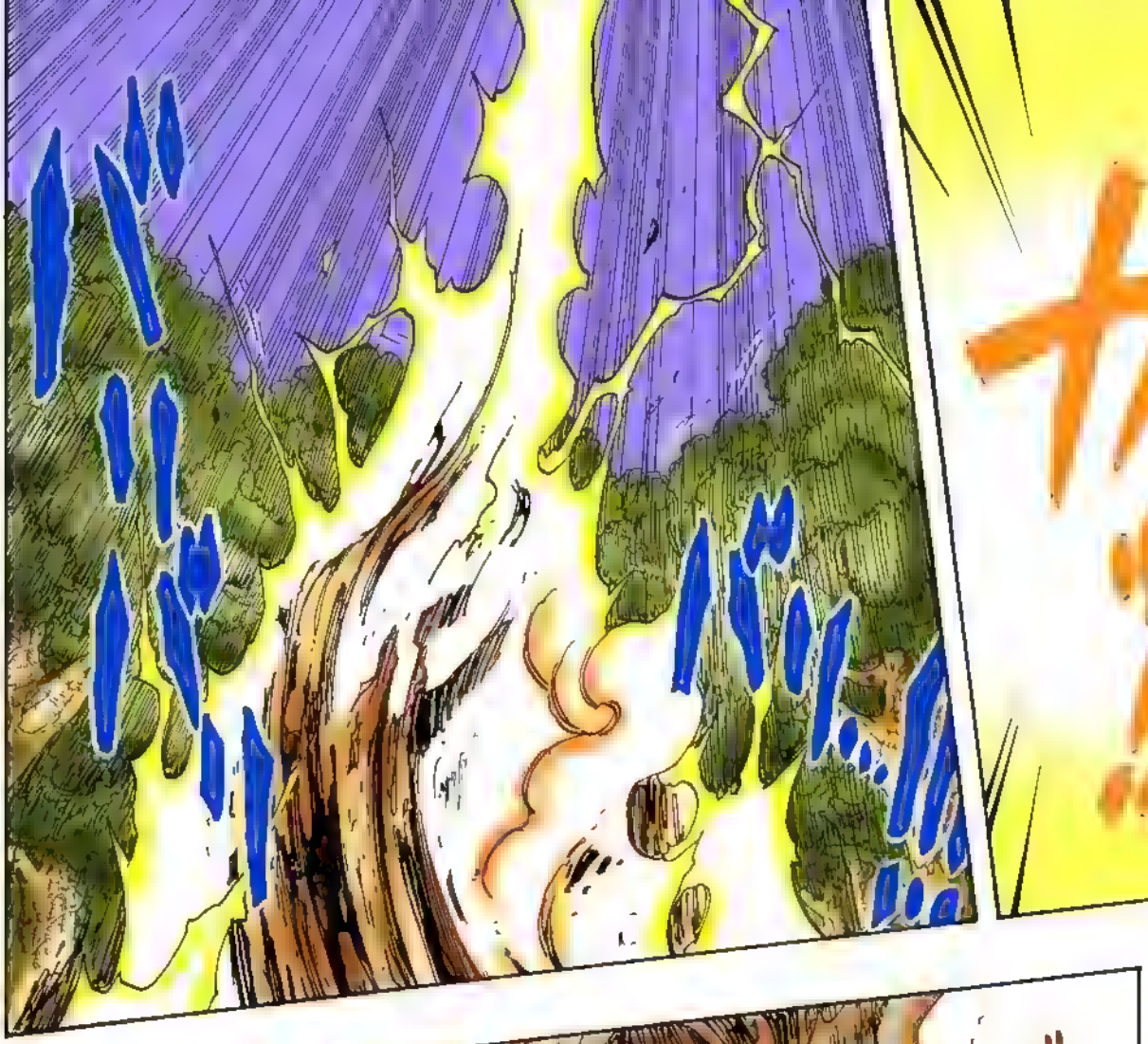
SKYPIEA
ANGEL ISLAND
CAPTAIN!
Cafe


JUST GET EVERYONE OUT TO THE OCEAN!
YES, SIR!
TELL THEM TO LEAVE THEIR BELONGINGS BEHIND!


ゴゴゴゴ
ゴゴ...


THE LIGHTNING CLOUDS ARE DISPERSING ACCORDING TO PLAN...
HMM...
ゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴ
ゴゴ...


CHIEF, AISA STILL ISN'T BACK...!
YES... I HOPE SHE'S WITH ONE OF THE WARRIORS.
HURRY AND GET ON THE SHIP! THE SKY KEEPS GETTING DARKER!
SHANDIAN'S HIDDEN CLOUD VILLAGE...
...
THE SEA IS SO QUIET.
...
THE WIND STOPPED.
...?


バキバキ…

ニュウ…!!!

ドゴオオオ…ッ!!!

わああああああああ

RUN! RUN!!

NOW...

...!!

HUH?

WHY DON'T WE...

ZZT ZZT

...START THE FEAST?

ゴロロ…!!!

ゴロゴロ…

FWASH!!

MAMARAGAN !!!

!!

ズドドドドォン!!!

TO BE CONTINUED IN ONE PIECE, VOL. 31!

COLORING PAGE

USOPP GALLERY

よーし お前ら
よく来たな!!!
おれ様に続け!!!

泳ぐぜ!!!
ウソップG
海賊団っ!!!

大賞おめでとう!!!

サイン色紙贈呈!!

(高知県　吉岡実咲さん)

よし伝わる!!　伝わるぞー!!
大賞もってけ〜〜!!!

(大阪府　竹の外さん)

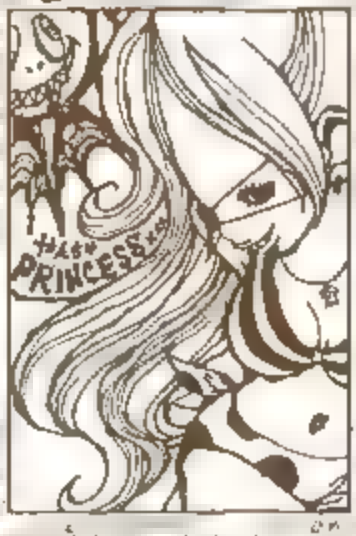
巨漢集団!!

(東京都　モモ☆さん)

永遠の親友だよな!

(千葉県　リオさん)

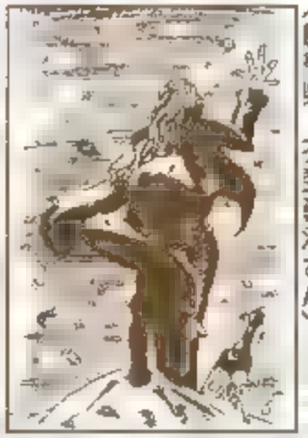
にゃろー!!　エネル〜〜〜!!



(大阪府　フラミンゴさん)

いい絵だ!　やんちゃ姫!!

ONE PIECE

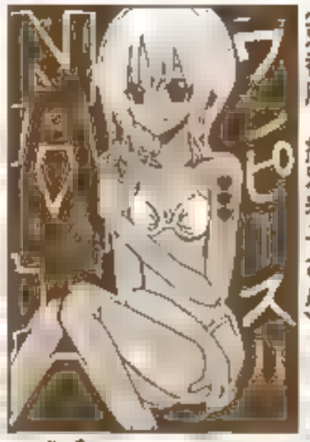


（岐阜県　衣斐義洋さん）

バカな医者だと
言うものの…。

（栃木県　ジャッキングさん）

色んな奴と
出会ったもんだ。



（京都府　紅羽春子さん）

日焼けナミ～～!!

（兵庫県　ヤマ③さん）

来いや～～っ!!

（千葉県　ゆうこピィさん）

越くままに。

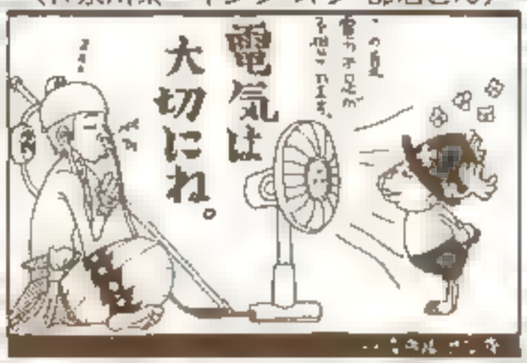
（長野県　ワサクロタウキさん）

神の集団～～!!

（大阪府　ミス・エイプリルフールさん）

研究研究っ！

（神奈川県　キング・オブ・部活さん）



ほんとにね。

（福井県　ゆき♡サン）

夏は浴衣！

（兵庫県　かんちサン）

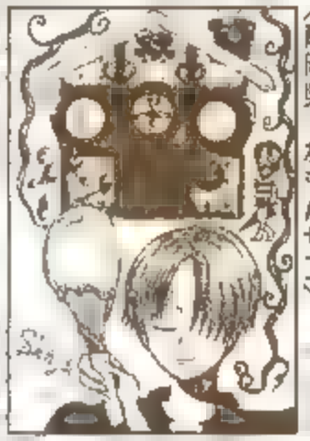
今日も冒険日和っ！

（岡山県　林直行さん）

かつて魔獣と
呼ばれた男!!

（岐阜県　エビ熊さとみサン）

お前が食らえ。



（静岡県　れもんサン）

ナミさんの為に
おかしの家を♡

（神奈川県　Mr.Gさん）

シブおれ。おれはシブい。

（東京都　長谷川鷹志さん）

お前がバカだ。

（岐阜県　公共公告機構さん）

うっかりチョッパー!!

ONE PIECE

（熊本県　住吉菜々さん）

足長サ～～ンジ!!

（長崎県　小梅さん）

夏なら任せろ～～!!

（山口県　Gーさん）

空の楽しい動物達!!

（石川県　三葉さん）

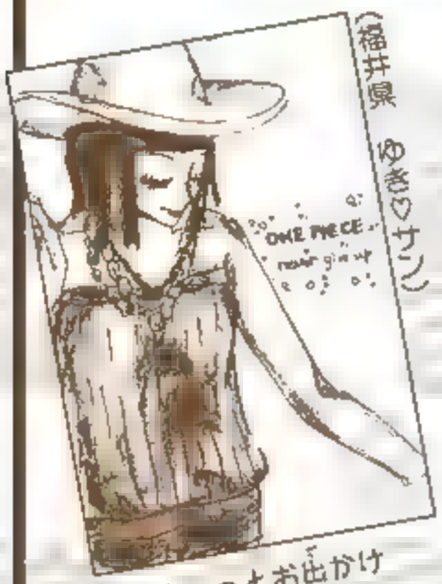
ん～～大人♡

（静岡県　武石あきらサン）

戦鬼!!

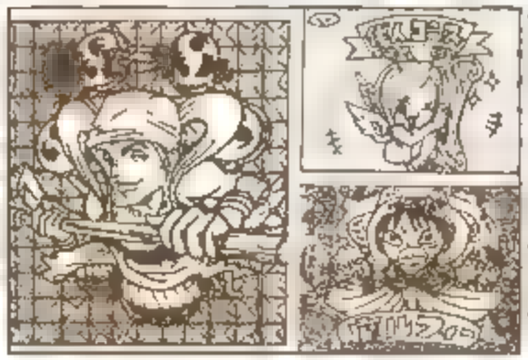
（愛媛県　ラウさん）

連絡の似合う女。



（福井県　ゆき♡サン）

ちょっとお出かけ
ロビンさん。



（徳島県　セーレムさん）

これは…わかるヤツにしかわかるまい(笑)

（京都府　ちまるサン）

ワンピースFC!!
強そ～!!

（愛知県　稲葉裕二さん）

止まぬ戦い!!

（神奈川県　モモ秘乃さん）

コイツに配達はムリ。

（東京都　サタヲさん）

和。いいね～。

（滋賀県／キャプテン・クロさん）

どこから入った!!
ハデ海賊!!

（?県　アリガナオさん）

「チョウチョとチョッパー」
10回言ってみ。

（長野県　はずむ輪ゴムさん）

ネイティブルフィ?

（神奈川県　ロスの素顔が見たいサン）

これがコイツらの生き方だ!!

ONE PIECE

（静岡県　後藤あゆみサン）

おはよー!!
朝だぜ!!

（埼玉県　レッサーパンダマンさん）

探索あるのみ！

（山形県　森さん）

手強いぞ!!

（広島県　KO吉さん）

美しく生きるのさ！

（広島県　メッツさん）

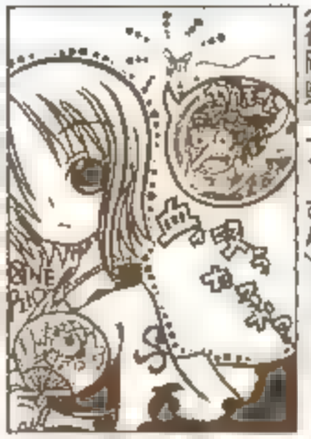
帰りてェよなー。
そりゃあ。

（大阪府　フラミンゴさん）

アート・ラキ!!

（富山県　lièvreさん）

シンプルでよ――――し!!



（福岡県　ブーさん）

おれ様の鼻って何だ(汗)。

（北海道　松次女さん）

聖戦っ!?

（埼玉県／もちゃっ子さん）

神秘的な寝顔。

（福岡県　薬師真白さん）

ご利益あんの？

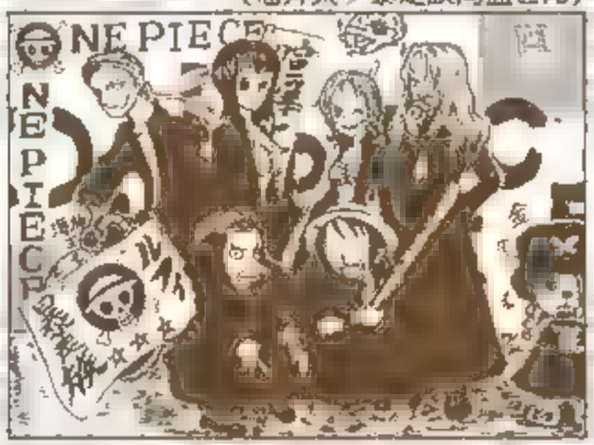
（神奈川県　SAKURA・EBIさん）

ウォッス!!

（栃木県　ちゃんばらサン）

ゾロと竜!!
カッコイイぜ!!

（福井県／暴走族同盟さん）

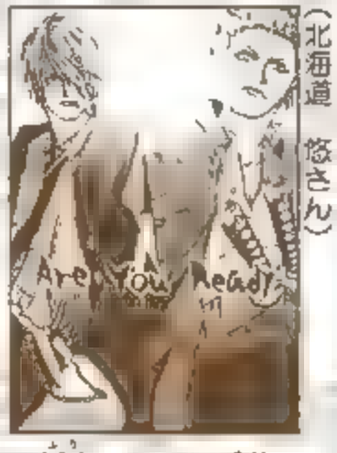


コワイ。コワイから。別の意味で。

（神奈川県　Go Heavenさん）

ワイルドな女達。

（北海道　悠さん）



木良～～コンビ!!

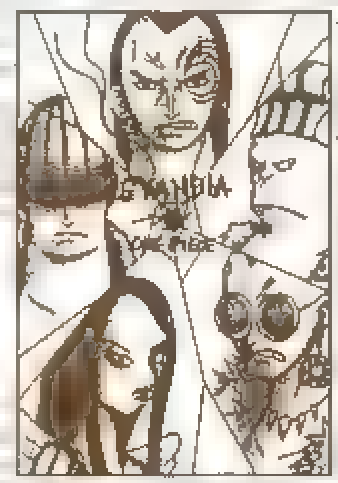
応募されました文面、イラスト等は、一定期間保管されたあと破棄されます。保存しておきたい場合は、あらかじめコピーをとってからご応募ください。また、掲載時に、名前や住所を秘匿したい場合は、その旨を明記してください。ご応募いただきました文面の著作権は、集英社に帰属します。

（岡山県　仁枝克友さん）

その昔、こんな海賊がおったとさ。

（千葉県　1、2、しばーん!!サン）

おめーのサイフ大丈夫か!?



（千葉県　早川沙央里さん）

リズムが聞こえる!!

（熊本県　かみなりサン）

もう…。ツッコミようがねえ。

（大阪府　カイエさん）

大地を想う空の人。

（福岡県　キリンゴさん）

キャハハ／いい絵だ!!

（京都府　浜尾舞さん）

大顔、静かに…。

（広島県　ユッコさん）

バラとロビ〜〜〜ン！

（大阪府　Fine&Fineサン）

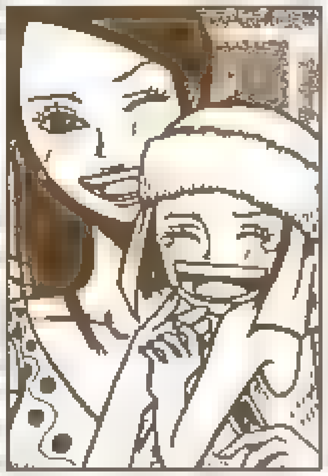
映画より、大人気シュライヤ!!

（兵庫県　不自然な自然さん）

サンジ兄やん、夜の森にて。

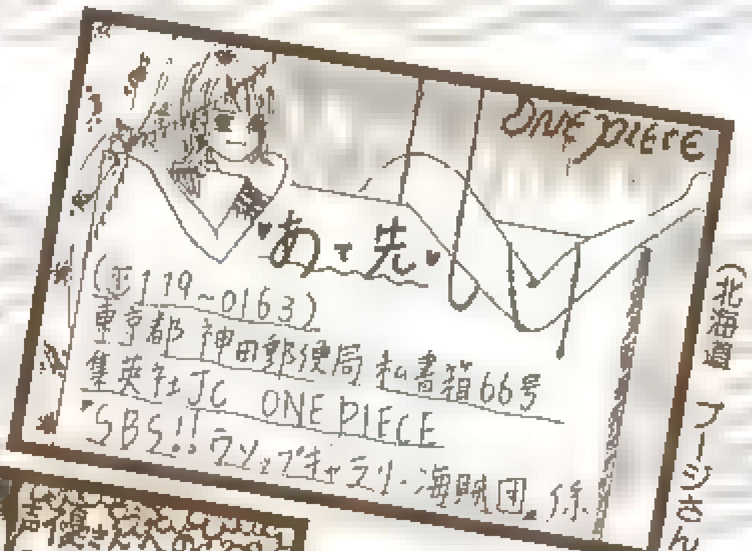
（埼玉県　味噌汁さん）

海っ!!　海っ!!　海行くぞ!!



（宮城県　よこやまみカチュウさん）

女子は笑顔が一番だぜ!!



（北海道　ブージさん）

↑
漫画関係
なんでもこっち♡

アニメ関係
なんでもこっち！
↓

（新潟県　黒ブチめがねサン）

デジタルカラー版
ONE PIECE
30巻

尾田栄一郎

©尾田栄一郎 2003, 2012

初版発行　　2003年
デジタル版発行　2012年

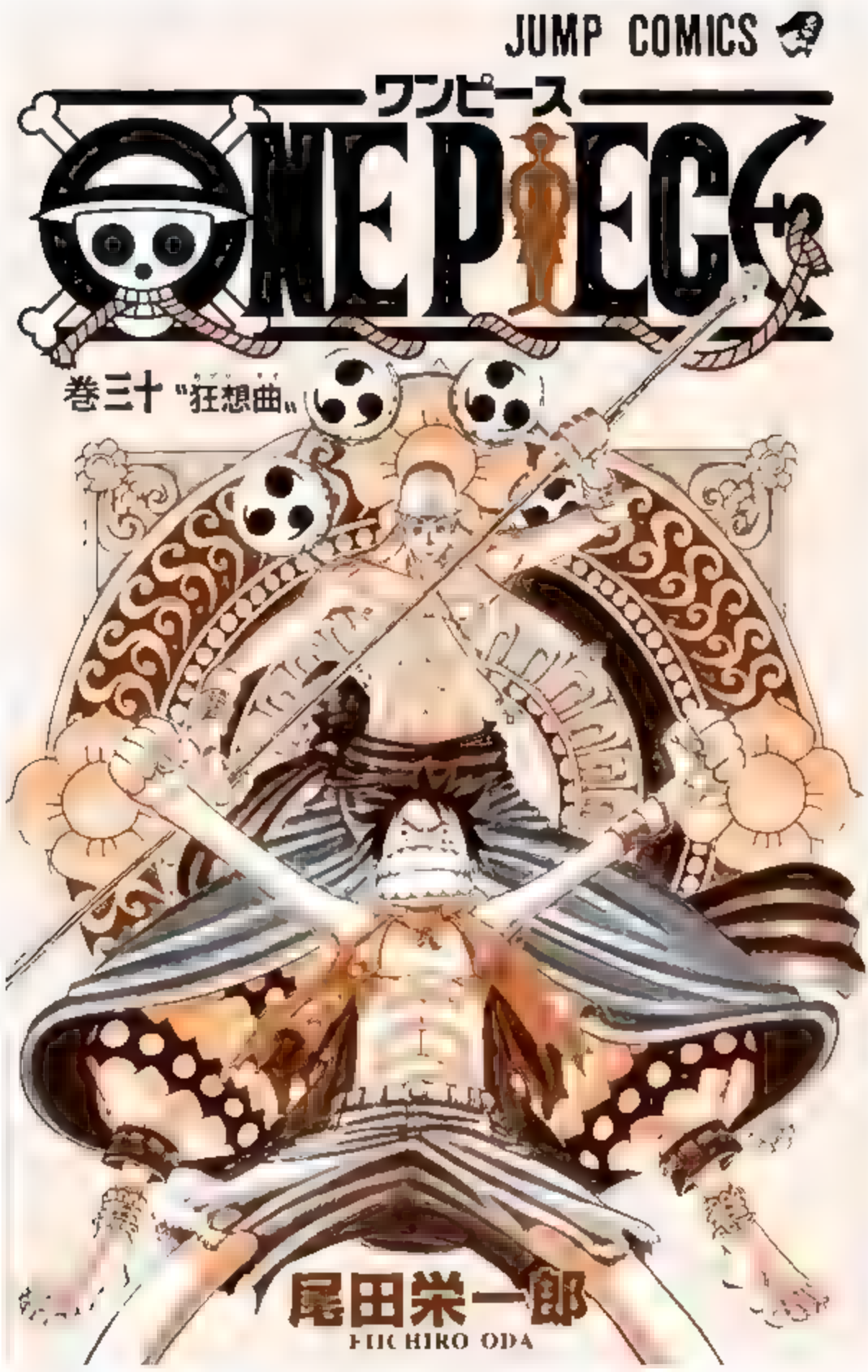
発行所　集英社
http://www.shueisha.co.jp

この作品は、著者カラー原画に加え、著者の原画をもとに集英社でデジタル彩色を行った特別編集版です。

本作品の内容あるいはデータを、全部・一部にかかわらず、無断で複製、改竄、公衆送信(インターネット上への掲載を含む)することは、法律で禁じられています。また、個人的な使用を目的とする複製であっても、コピーガードなどの著作権保護技術を解除して行うことはできません。

背表紙・カバー折り返し

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。



本体・表紙

※表紙はコ　クス[illegible]なります。

EXTRA PAGES

集英社

本体・裏表紙

※表記はコミックス発売当時のものになります。

JUMP COMICS

ワンピース

ONE PIECE

巻汁一どこにいる

尾田栄一郎

EIICHIRO ODA

Hey, everybody! News flash! If you ingest too much sugar because of an unbalanced diet, do NOT think you can correct it by then eating too much sodium! ***RAWR!!***

-Eiichiro Oda, 2003

Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

ONE PIECE VOL. 31
SKYPIEA PART 8

SHONEN JUMP Manga Edition

STORY AND ART BY EIICHIRO ODA

English Adaptation/Jake Forbes
Translation/Taylor Eagle, HC Language Solutions, Inc.
Touch-up Art & Lettering/HudsonYards
Design/Sean Lee
Editor/Yuki Murashige

ONE PIECE © 1997 by Eiichiro Oda. All rights reserved.
First published in Japan in 1997 by SHUEISHA Inc., Tokyo.
English translation rights arranged by SHUEISHA Inc.

The stories, characters and incidents mentioned in this publication are entirely fictional.

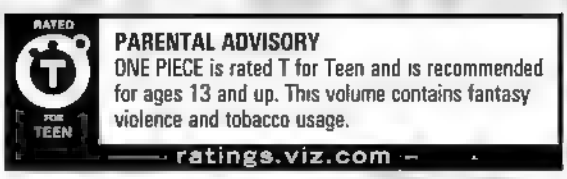
No portion of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means without written permission from the copyright holders.

Printed in the U.S.A.

Published by VIZ Media, LLC
P.O. Box 77010
San Francisco, CA 94107

10 9 8 7 6
First printing, February 2010
Sixth printing, August 2016

www.viz.com



JUMP COMICS
ONE PIECE
Vol. 31
WE'LL BE HERE
尾田栄一郎
EIICHIRO ODA

THE STORY OF ONE PIECE

Monkey D. Luffy started out as just a kid with a dream—to become the greatest pirate in history. Stirred by the tales of pirate "Red-Haired" Shanks, Luffy vowed to become a pirate himself. That was before the enchanted Devil Fruit gave Luffy the power to stretch like rubber, at the cost of being unable to swim—a serious handicap for an aspiring sea dog. Undeterred, Luffy set out to sea and recruited some crewmates: master swordsman Zoro, treasure-hunting thief Nami, lying sharpshooter Usopp, the high-kicking chef Sanji, Chopper, the walking, talking reindeer doctor, and the mysterious archaeologist Robin.

The Straw Hat pirates reach the island in the sky, Skypiea, a land ruled by the powerful God Enel... but they're charged with trespassing. When the crew gets separated, Luffy, Sanji, and Usopp face the tough trials put up by God's Priests, while the rest discover a shocking secret about their surroundings—mythical Upper Yard was originally part of Jaya Island. A treasure hunt for the island's legendary city of gold is in order, but before they can reach the riches, the crew gets caught up in a battle between God's Army and the Shandians, a group of natives fighting to recapture their ancestral land. Enel's true objective is to demolish Skypiea with all of its inhabitants as he sets off for Fairy Vearth, but he didn't count on one rubber man to foil his electrifying plans. Now that Luffy's arm is trapped in a huge ball of gold, Enel is free to carry on his dastardly celebration.

God's Army

God Enel

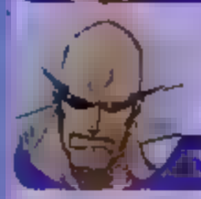
Yama

Skypiea Priests

Satori of the Forest

"Sky Rider" Shura

"Sky Boss" Gedatsu



"Sky Breeder" Ohm

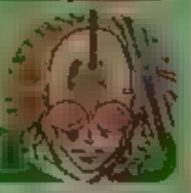
A pirate that Luffy idolizes. Shanks gave Luffy his trademark straw hat.

Red-Haired Shanks

The Shandians

The native inhabitants of Upper Yard. They're fighting to regain control of their homeland, which was seized by the

Wyper



Kamakiri

Braham

Ganbo

Raki

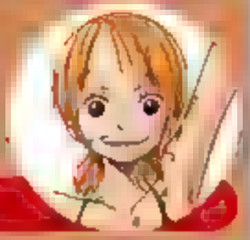
Aisa

The Former God
"Knight of the Sky"

The Straw Hats

Monkey D. Luffy

Roronoa Zoro



Nami

Usopp

Sanji

Tony Tony Chopper

Nico Robin

ワンピース

ONE PIECE

vol.31

We'll Be Here

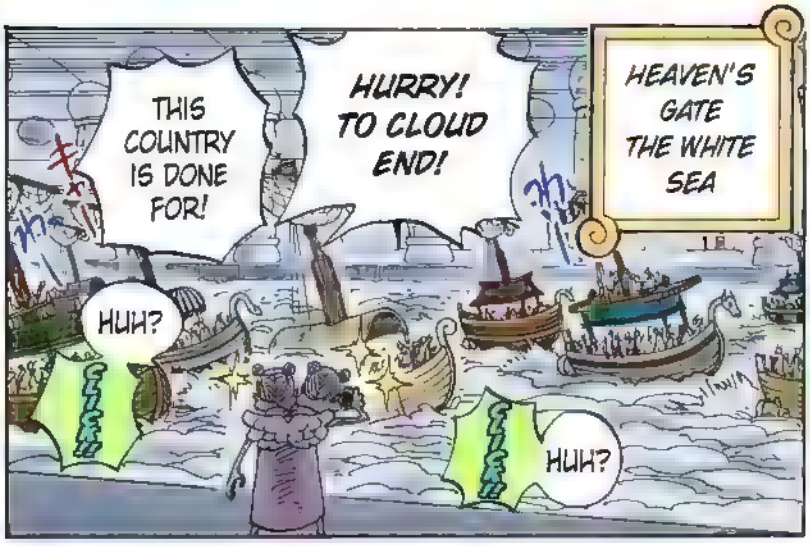
CONTENTS

Chapter 286: The Shandoran Demon	7
Chapter 287: God Killing	24
Chapter 288: Curse	45
Chapter 289: Full Moon	65
Chapter 290: The Light of Shandora	87
Chapter 291: We'll Be Here	107
Chapter 292: To Meet, like the Half-Moon Hidden by Clouds	127
Chapter 293: Bolero	146
Chapter 294: Kingdom Come	167
Chapter 295: Giant Jack	187

Chapter 286:
THE SHANDORAN DEMON

ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH, VOLUME 13:
"HEARD YOU TALKIN' SMACK ABOUT WHITEBEARD"

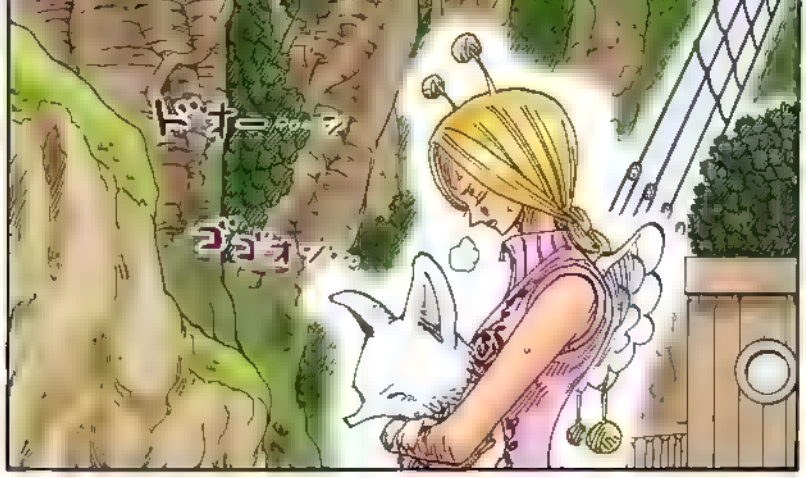
どーーーん!
THAT WILL BE ₤2 BILLION PER PERSON!!
CLICK!!
CLICK!!
HOLD IT RIGHT THERE! YOUR EXIT FEE!!

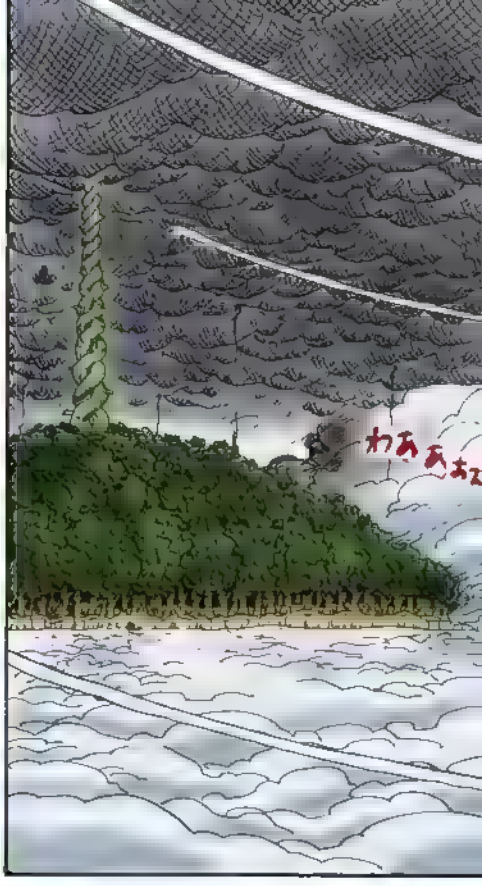

THIS COUNTRY IS DONE FOR!
HURRY! TO CLOUD END!
HEAVEN'S GATE THE WHITE SEA
HUH?
CLICK!!
HUH?
CLICK!!

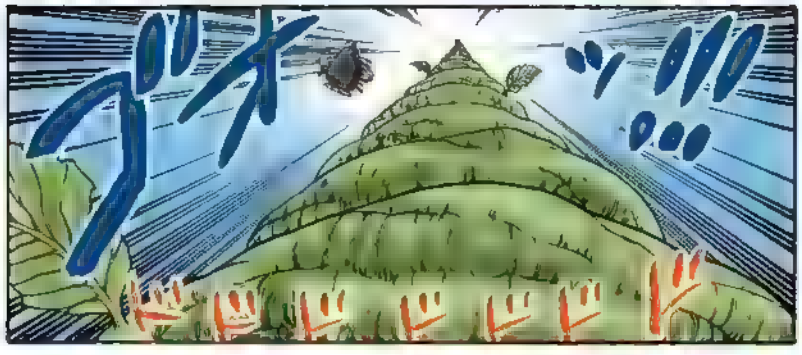
MS. AMAZON! YOU NEED TO HURRY AND RUN AWAY TOO!
HUH?
CLICK!!

IT'S GOING TO BE DESTROYED !!!

ANGEL ISLAND WHITE-WHITE SEA
わあああああぁぁ…
GET OFF THE ISLAND!!
RUN! RUN!!
THE LIGHTNING JUST KEEPS GETTING BIGGER AND BIGGER!
THE SHIPS IN THE HARBOR WERE WRECKED!!
HEAD WEST OF THE BEACH! QUICKLY! THERE ARE STILL SHIPS THERE!!
RUN TO THE WEST!
わあぁ
QUICKLY, PEOPLE!
LEAVE YOUR BELONGINGS BEHIND!


ゴゴオ…


わあああ


ズオ…

…ELLLL !!!
ENNN NNNN…

THAT ARK IS FAST!!
UHN …!

PLEASE PROTECT EVERYONE…

ゴゴゴオオ…
O GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA…
…
YES…

CHIEF! HURRY, GET TO THE SHIP!

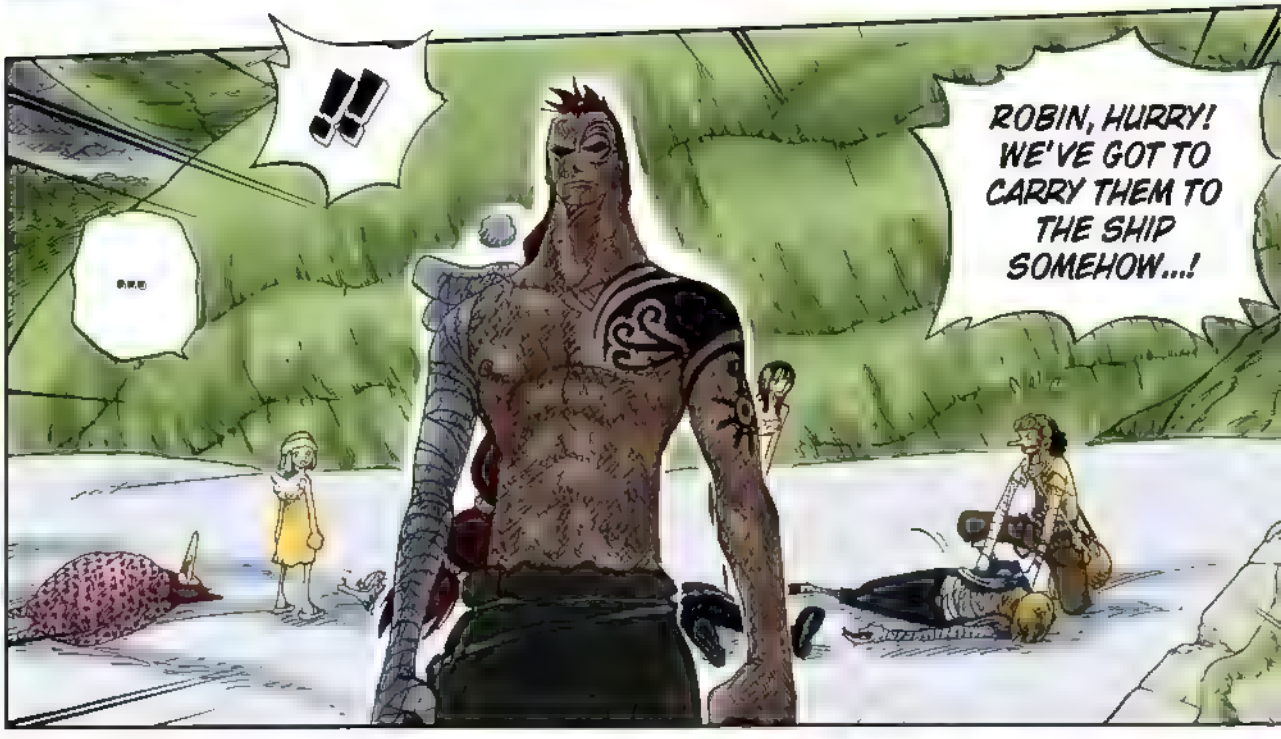
?!!
ドーオーン…!!!

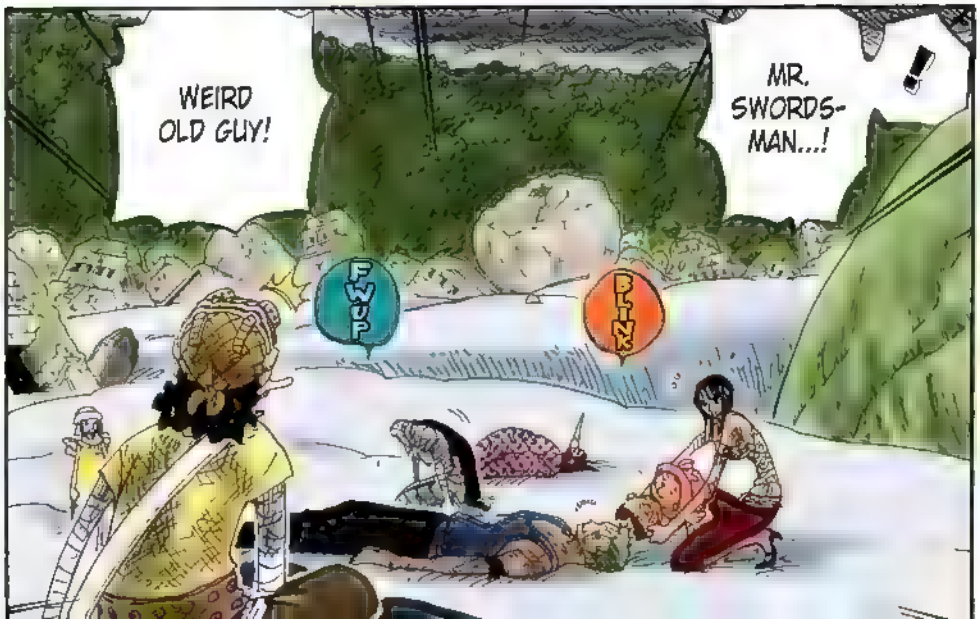
IF WE STAY HERE, WE'LL GET BURNT TO A CRISP!
THAT LIGHTNING BOLT WAS HUGE!

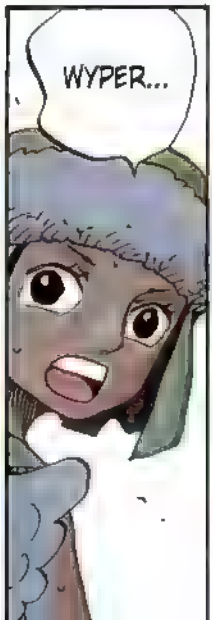
WAAH!
オオオッ!!!
AAAH!

A-A-ALL RIGHT!! UNDER-STOOD!!
EVERYBODY, HURRY TO THE SHIP!! I'LL GO GET LUFFY! WE'LL BE RIGHT BEHIND YOU!!
ゴイ!!!

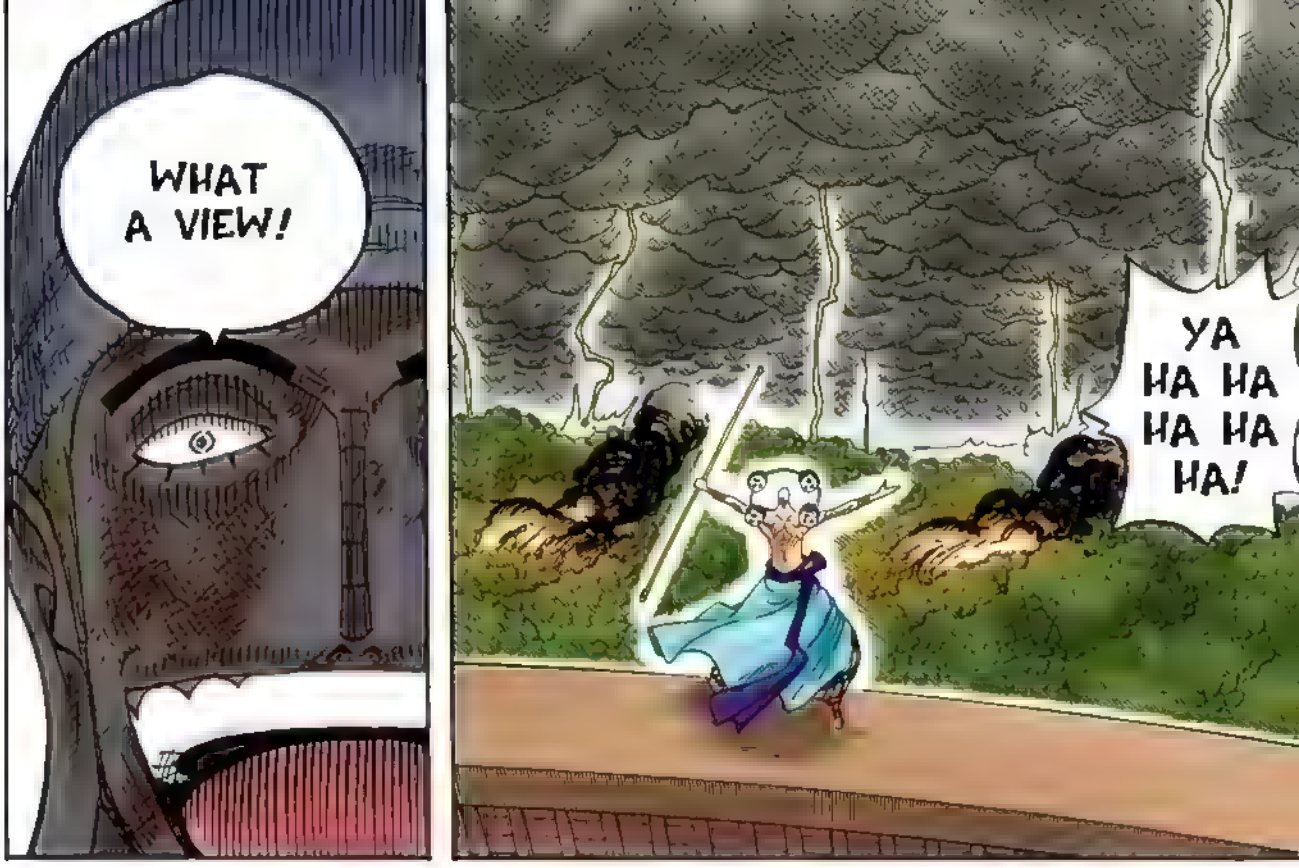
PLEASE, LET ME GET THERE IN TIME!! LET US MAKE IT OUT OF HERE SOMEHOW BEFORE THIS ENTIRE COUNTRY IS DESTROYED!!
IF THE ENEMY IS UP IN THE SKY, EVEN LUFFY MAY NOT BE ABLE TO...!
...!

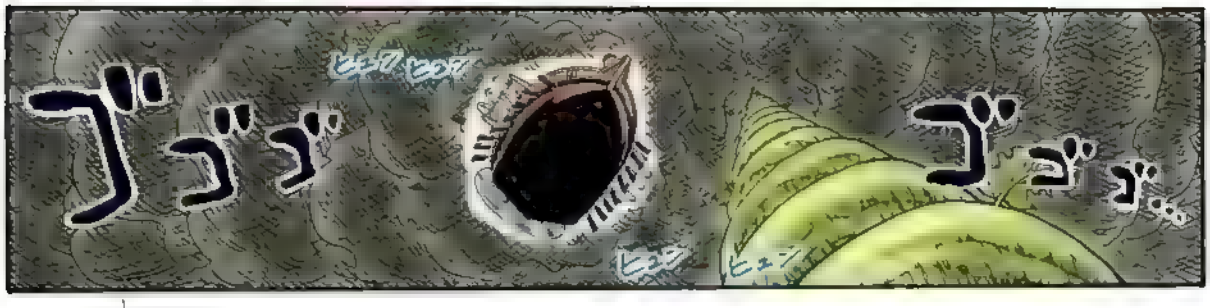

!!
...
ROBIN, HURRY! WE'VE GOT TO CARRY THEM TO THE SHIP SOMEHOW...!

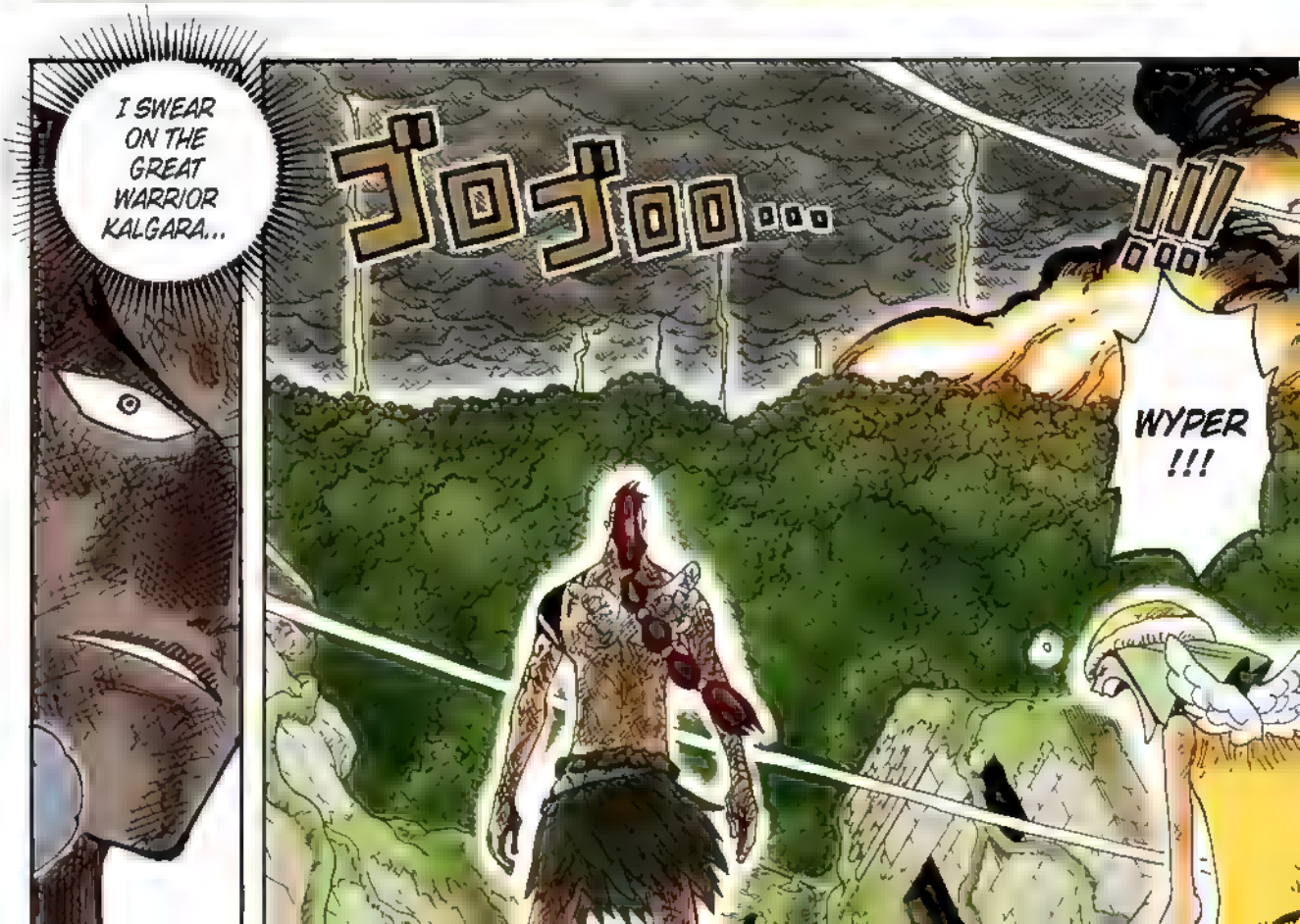

WEIRD OLD GUY!
FWUP
MR. SWORDS-MAN...!
!
FLINK

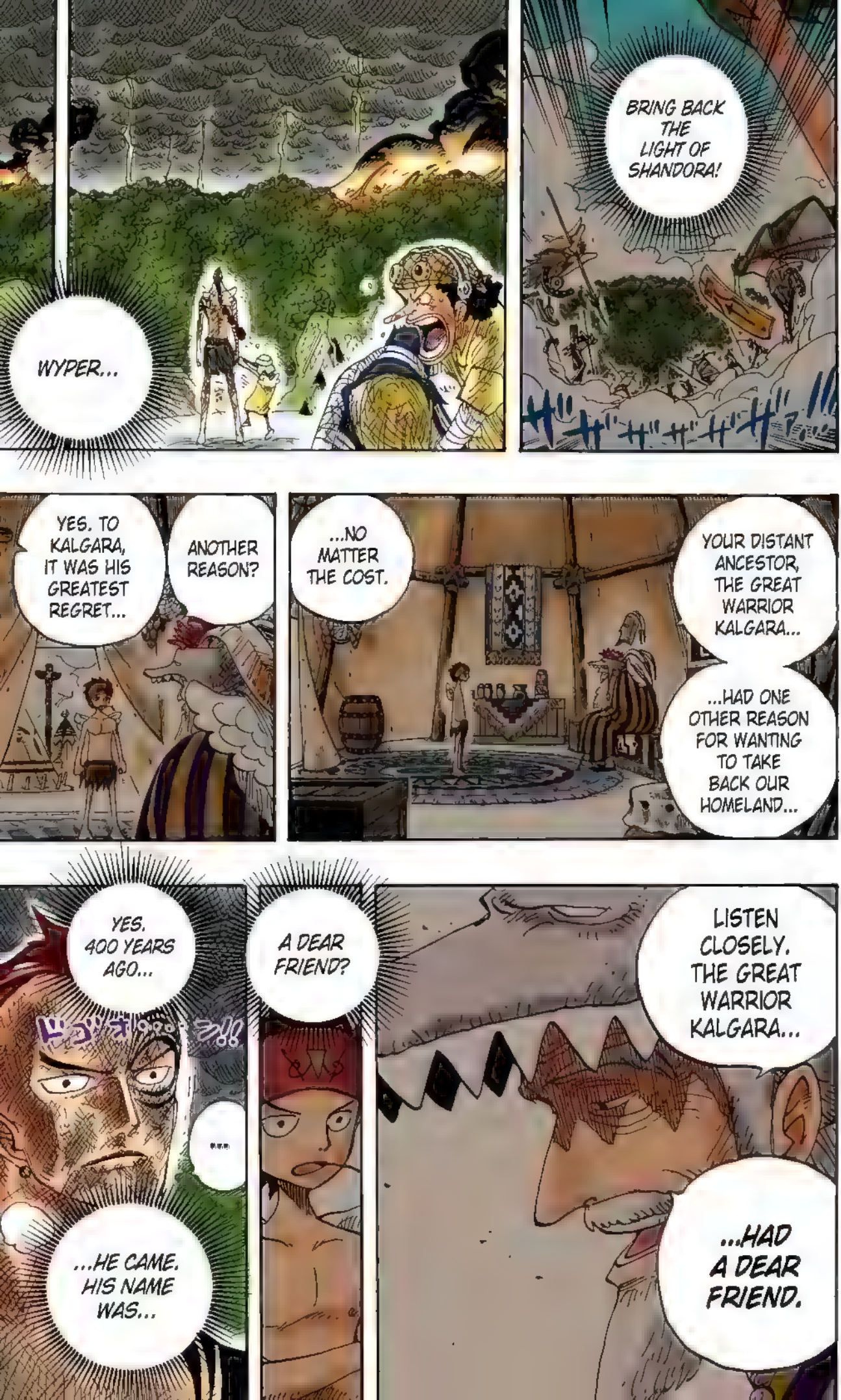

WYPER...

ゴゴォ…ン
...
KOFF
ドゴォ…ン
ENEL...!
THANK GOODNESS YOU'RE AWAKE!! HEY!!
WE'RE RUNNING OUT OF TIME! CAN YOU WALK?!
ドォ…ン…
ゴゴォォ…ォ
IT HAS BEGUN...
WE MUST HURRY.
THERE'S NOTHING MORE WE CAN DO HERE.
WYPER...
ズズゥ…ン

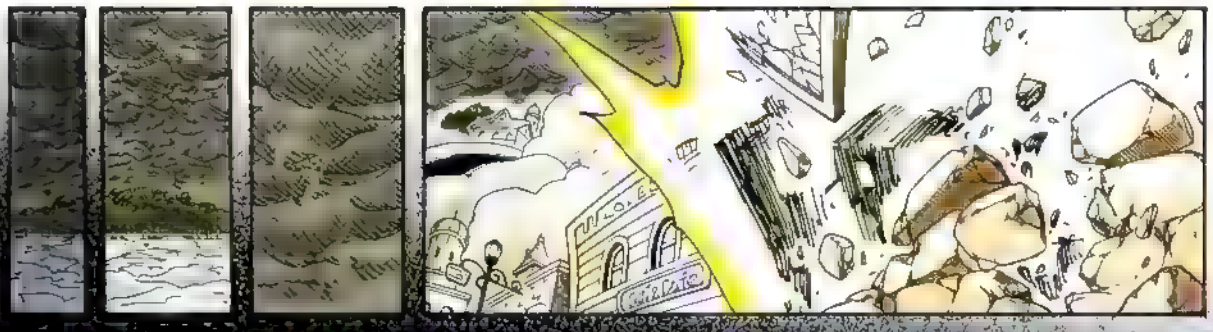

WHAT A VIEW!
YA HA HA HA HA HA!


ゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴ...


I SWEAR ON THE GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA...
ゴロゴロロ...
!!!
WYPER !!!


WYPER...
BRING BACK THE LIGHT OF SHANDORA!
YES. TO KALGARA, IT WAS HIS GREATEST REGRET...
ANOTHER REASON?
...NO MATTER THE COST.
YOUR DISTANT ANCESTOR, THE GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA...
...HAD ONE OTHER REASON FOR WANTING TO TAKE BACK OUR HOMELAND...
YES. 400 YEARS AGO...
A DEAR FRIEND?
LISTEN CLOSELY. THE GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA...
...HE CAME. HIS NAME WAS...
...HAD A DEAR FRIEND.

ゴロゴロ……!!
...MONT BLANC...
...NOLAND.



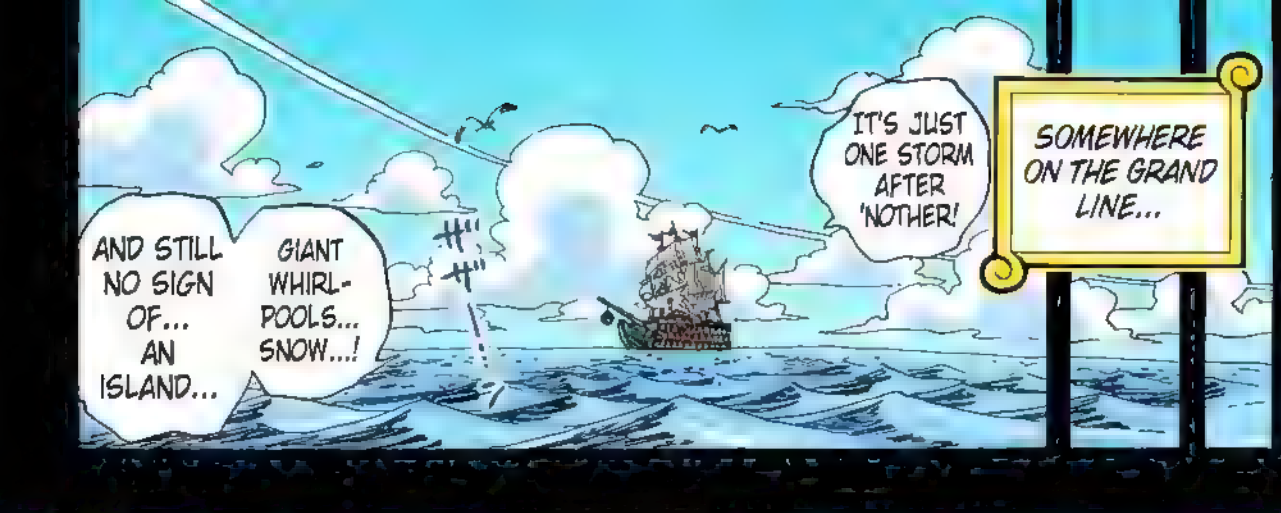
SKREE
SKREE
...from long, long ago.
This is a tale...

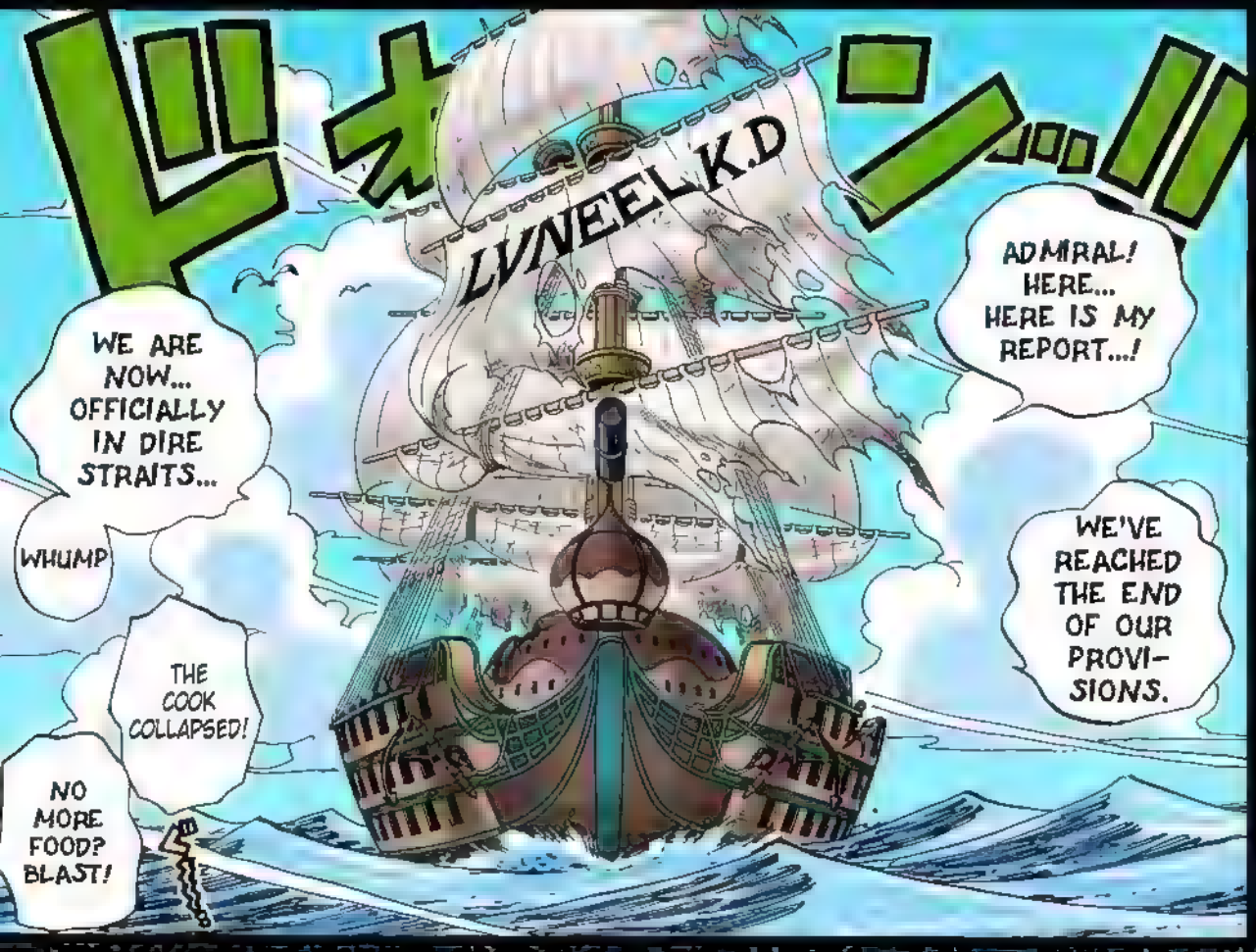
Let us travel back...
...400 years...
わあああああああ...
JAYA
THE GRAND LINE
400 YEARS AGO
HE'S A MONSTER !!!
HE'S GONNA KILL US!!
IT'S THE DEMON OF SHANDORA!!
GET BACK TO THE SHIP!!
HE'S NOT HUMAN!!
W-WAIT! WAIT, CAPTAIN!! WE'RE STILL--
GLUB!
SPLASH
GO! GET US OUT OF HERE!!
CAPTAIN! SAVE US!!
HE'S COMING!! HE'S COMING!!
HURRY, GET ON THE SHIP!!
GUAAAH!
HE'S HERE!

HE'S HERE !!!
CAPTAIN! CAPTAIN!!
FORGIVE ME!!
CLINK...
CLANG
?!!

I WILL ELIMINATE YOU!

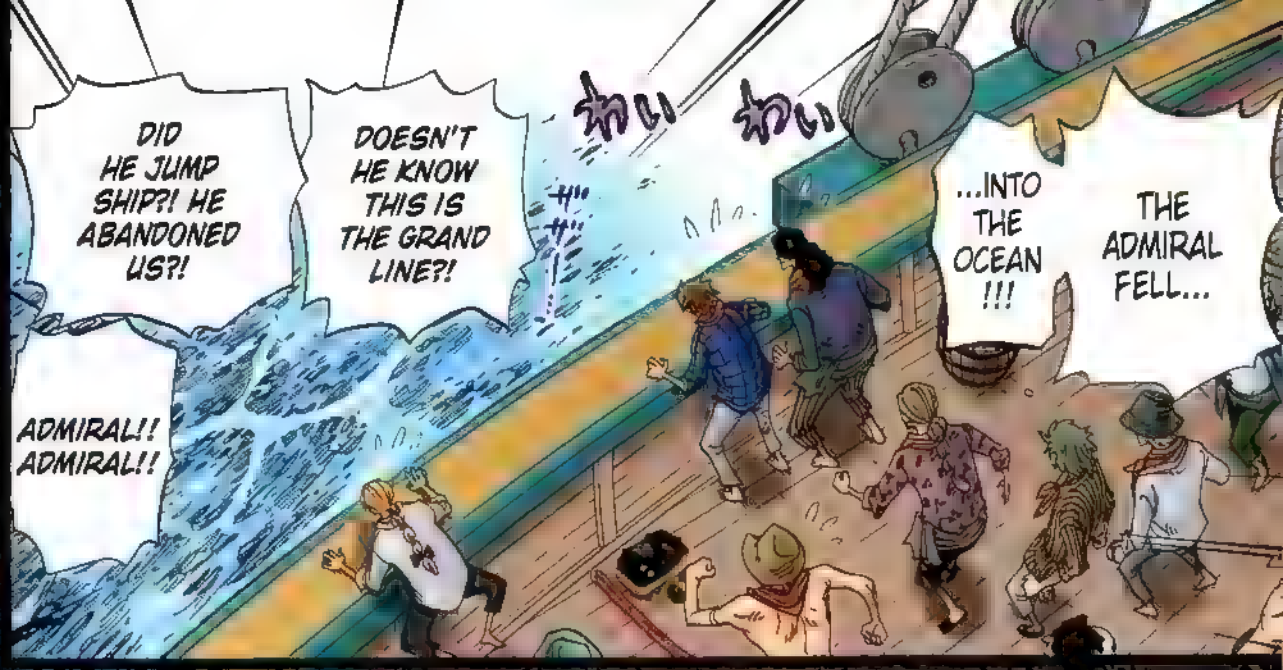
AHH...
LEAVE EVERY-THING BEHIND....
...AND GO.
KALGARA
THE GREAT WARRIOR OF SHANDORA
HA HA HA...
ズル ズル...
ギャあああああ..


SOMEWHERE ON THE GRAND LINE...
IT'S JUST ONE STORM AFTER 'NOTHER!
GIANT WHIRL-POOLS... SNOW...!
AND STILL NO SIGN OF... AN ISLAND...


ドォーン!!
LVNEEL K.D
ADMIRAL! HERE... HERE IS MY REPORT...!
WE'VE REACHED THE END OF OUR PROVI-SIONS.
WE ARE NOW... OFFICIALLY IN DIRE STRAITS...
WHUMP
THE COOK COLLAPSED!
NO MORE FOOD? BLAST!

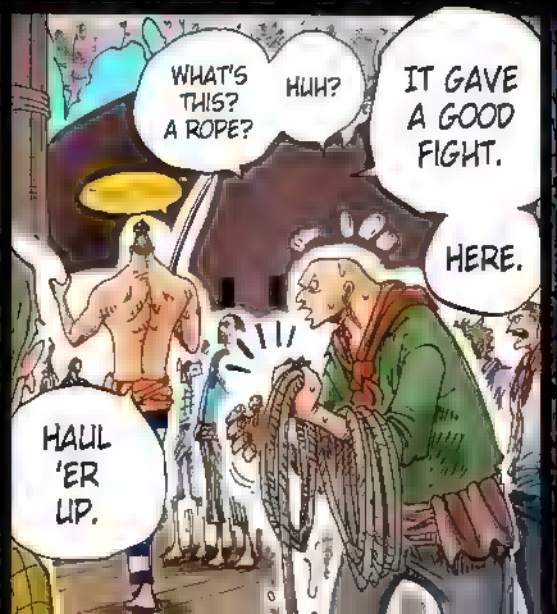
ADMIRAL?!
どよどよっ!
A-
WHAT?! WHAT'S GOING ON?!

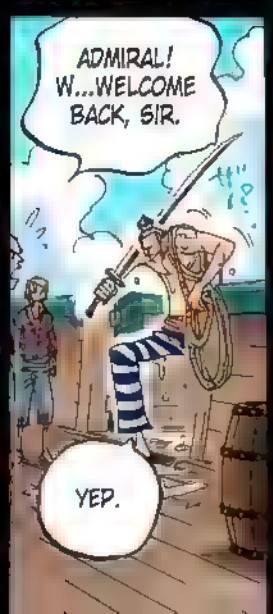
HUH?!
ドボッ!!

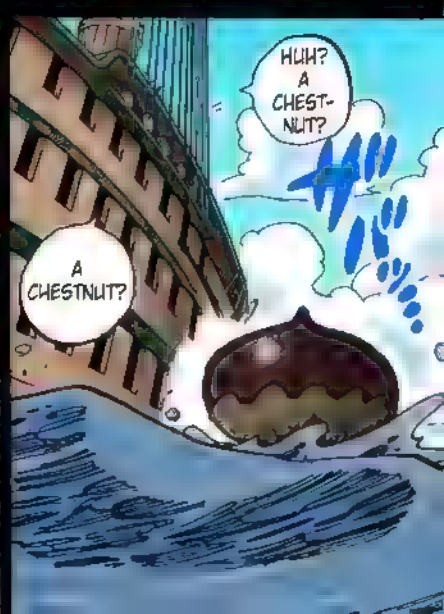

DID HE JUMP SHIP?! HE ABANDONED US?!
DOESN'T HE KNOW THIS IS THE GRAND LINE?!
ADMIRAL!! ADMIRAL!!
...INTO THE OCEAN !!!
THE ADMIRAL FELL...

NO WAY!! THESE WATERS ARE SWARMING WITH MONSTERS!!
H-HEY! SOMEBODY GO AFTER HIM...
THEN HOW DO YOU EXPLAIN THESE NEATLY FOLDED CLOTHES AND SHOES?!
HE'S NOT COMING UP!!

DON'T TALK NONSENSE! HE'S A GREAT MAN!! HE'S MADE IT BACK FROM THIS OCEAN TWICE ALREADY!!
WAS HE SO HUNGRY HE CHOSE DEATH INSTEAD...?!
HIS NERVES ARE PROBABLY STRONGER THAN ALL OF OURS COMBINED.

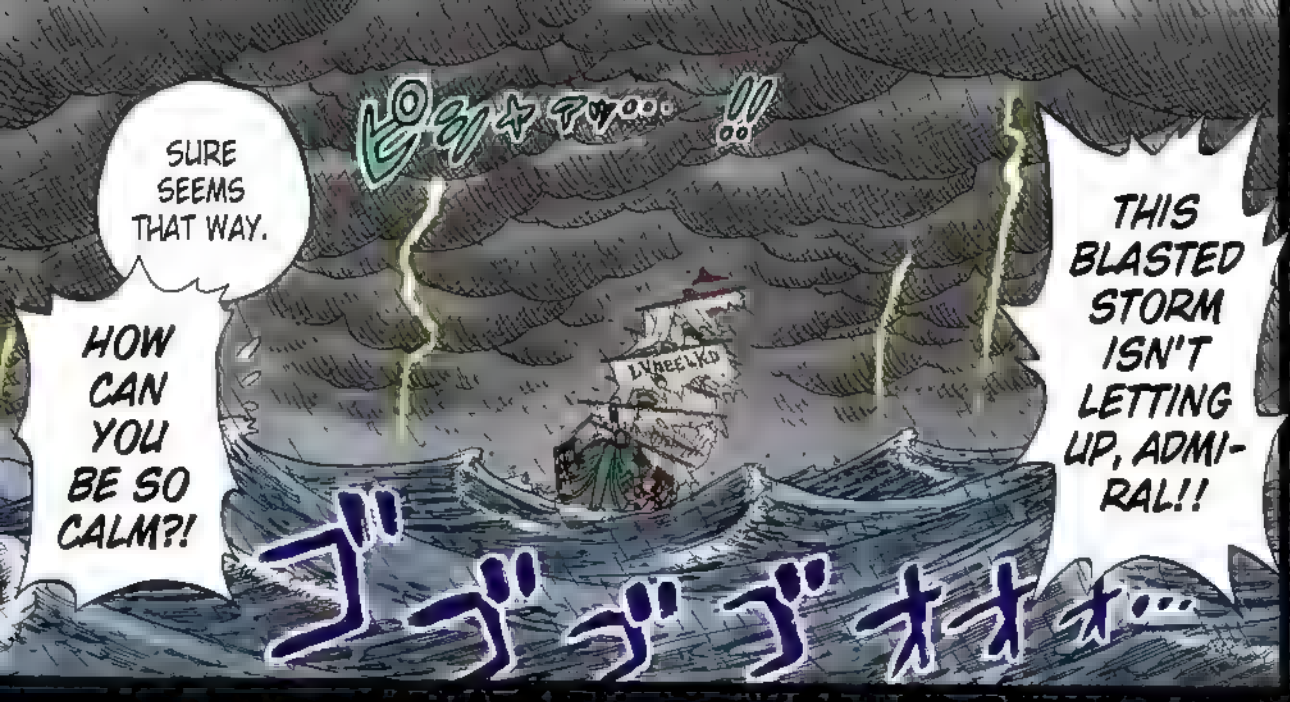

WHAT'S THIS? A ROPE?
HUH?
IT GAVE A GOOD FIGHT.
HERE.
HAUL 'ER UP.


ADMIRAL! W...WELCOME BACK, SIR.
YEP.


HUH? A CHEST-NUT?
A CHESTNUT?

WHAT...!! WHAT IS THAT THING?! A-ADMIRAL!!
LVNEE びくっ!!
WHOOOO-AAAA!!
SPLOOSH!!
DID YOU CATCH THIS THING WHILE YOU WERE DOWN THERE?!
LET'S EAT.
...REALLY DOES DULL THE SENSES.
NOT DOING ANYTHING...
MONT BLANC NOLAND
EXPLORATION SHIP ADMIRAL
LVNEEL KINGDOM,
NORTH BLUE

Chapter 287: GOD KILLING


ピシャアッ…!!
SURE SEEMS THAT WAY.
HOW CAN YOU BE SO CALM?!
THIS BLASTED STORM ISN'T LETTING UP, ADMIRAL!!
ゴゴゴゴオオオ…

HEY, DID YOU HEAR SOMETHING JUST NOW?
HM?
ドタバタ
バタドタ
HUH? UH... DO YOU MEAN THE THUNDER...?

BRING A ROPE!! A ROPE!!
THE MAIN-MAST!
THE MAIN-MAST!
WHERE IS IT?!
WE'VE LOST THE YARD-ARM!!
ドタドタ
バタバタ
ギャー
ギャー
SKRUCH SKRUCH
WE'VE BEEN AT SEA FOR OVER TWO YEARS NOW...
COMPARED TO THE TWO ONE-MONTH VOYAGES I TOOK IN THE PAST...
...IT'S LIKE A MIRACLE.

LIKE THE SOUND OF A BELL.
NO, SOMETHING... BEAUTIFUL.

JAYA
THE GRAND LINE
ゴゴゴゴゴオオ…
MAY 21, 1122
THE AGE OF KAIEN
ザザ
ザザ
PANTRI!
ザァアァアァ…
HIGH PRIEST PANTRI!! STAY WITH US...!!
YOU MUST GUIDE US...!!
KAW
KAW
KREE!!!
ONLY BLOOD... WILL FLOW INTO THE EARTH...
HUFF...
HUFF...
THIS LAND HAS BEEN CURSED...
THE CROPS WILL SUCCUMB TO DEATH AS WELL!
HUFF...
ONE MORE PERSON... THEN ANOTHER... WILL DIE.

PAY TRIBUTE TO THE GODS THROUGH THE GREAT KASHIGAMI!
ゴロゴロ
WHAT SHOULD WE DO?! PANTRI!
ALL THE SHANDIANS... WILL BE WIPED OUT...!
IF THINGS KEEP ON LIKE THIS, THIS VILLAGE...!
NEVER FEAR!! JUST DO AS I SAY!!
OFFER THE BLOOD OF THE MOST BEAUTIFUL MAIDEN IN THE VILLAGE TO KASHIGAMI!!
HUFF
HUFF
ガッ..!!
HUFF
BLOOD!! YOU MUST OFFER BLOOD ON THE SACRIFICIAL ALTAR!!
IT IS THE ONLY WAY...
ゴロゴロ
OFFER THAT GIRL MOUSSE... AS A SACRIFICE...

PANTRI!!
PLIP
PLIP
...AND NOW PANTRI'S LIFE AS WELL!!
FIRST THE OLD MEDICINE WOMAN...
AHH!! WAAAAH!!
HE HAS NO PULSE...
IT'S NO USE.
WHO WILL GUIDE US NOW?
HEY, YOU...! WHAT'S THAT MARK?!
WHAT?
HUH? HEY!
HOW CAN THIS BE?! NOTHING LIKE THIS HAS EVER HAPPENED IN THE PAST!!
MORE THAN A HUNDRED...
HOW MANY DOES THIS MAKE? HOW MANY ARE DEAD?

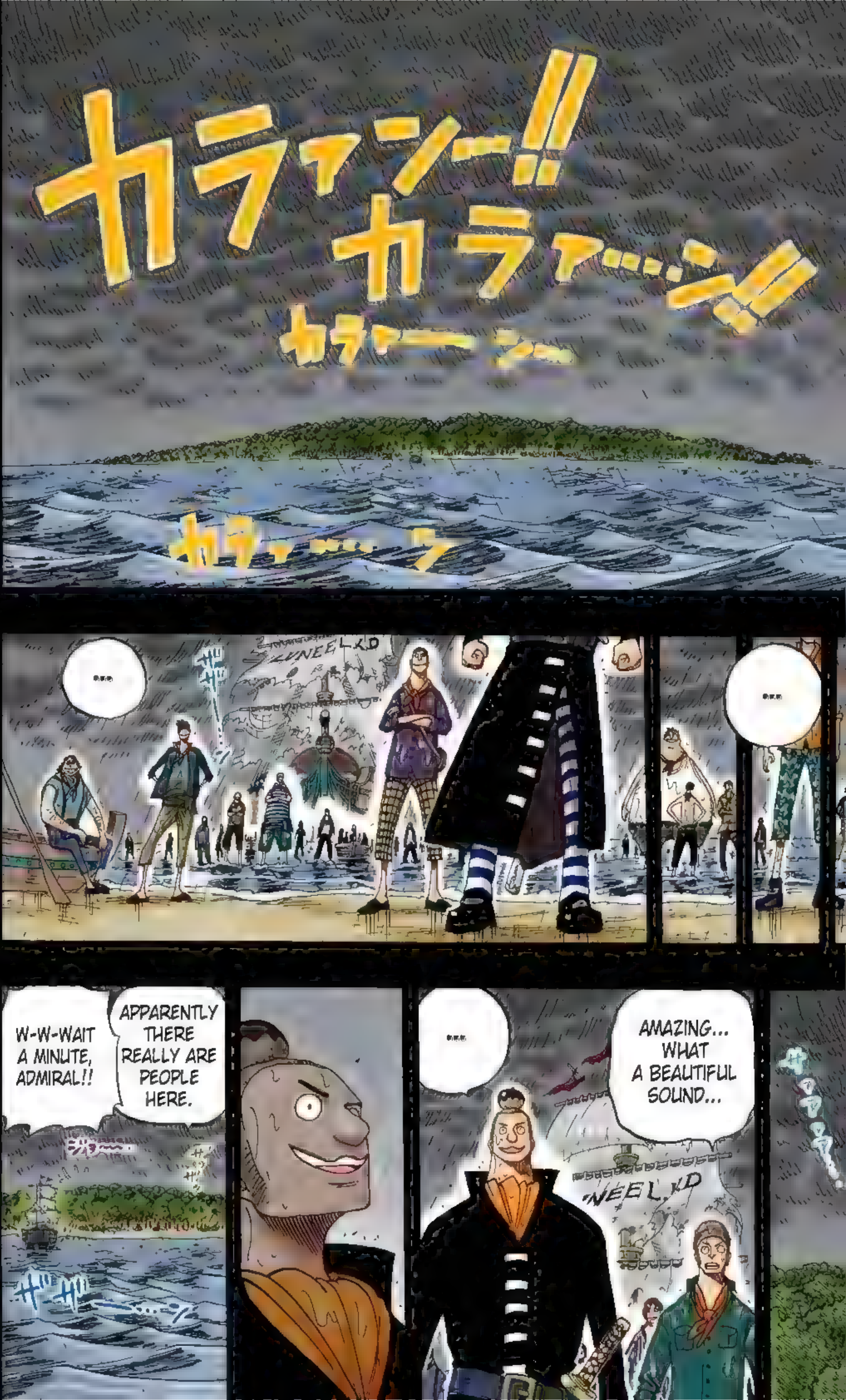
WAIT! SETO!!
バチャ
バチャ
バッ!
バチャ
AAAAA-AAGH!
HE'S DONE FOR!!
...!
ONCE THAT HAPPENS...
BUT! BUT...!
ONCE THE MARK OF THE EVIL SPIRIT HAS APPEARED...
ガアアアア
DON'T FOLLOW HIM!
DISAP-PEAR!!
ボロッ!!
ARGH!! DISAP-PEAR!!
ボロ!!
ボロ!!
NOOOO !!!
HUFF
HUFF
ガーアアアア...
HUFF
IF THIS IS A NIGHT-MARE...
ゴロ...
...LET ME WAKE UP!!

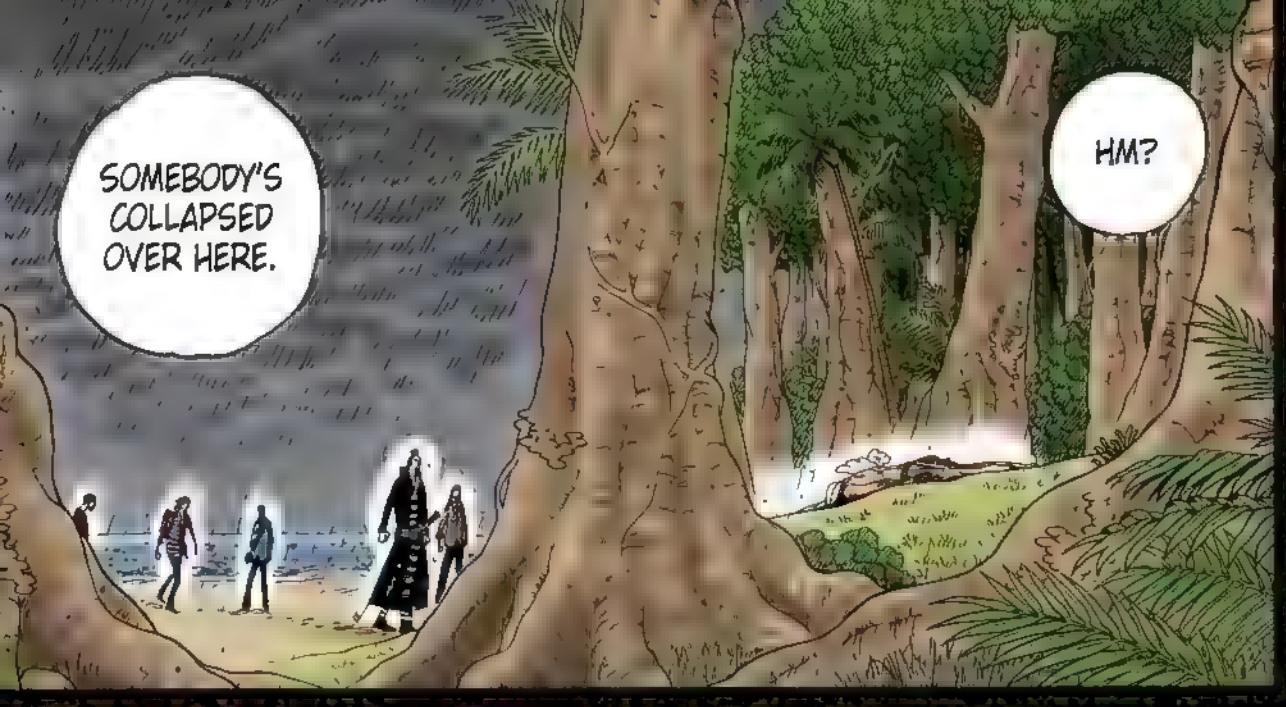
...THEN I'LL GLADLY OFFER MYSELF.
IF THERE'S A CHANCE IT WILL HELP US...
...MAMA.
THANK YOU.... FOR RAISING ME...
MOUSSE!
IT'S AN HONOR TO BE CHOSEN AS A SACRIFICE.
IF MY LIFE CAN BE OF USE TO THE VILLAGERS, THEN I'M HAPPY.
WHY ARE YOU CRYING, MAMA?
I'M GOING TO MEET THE SUN GOD.

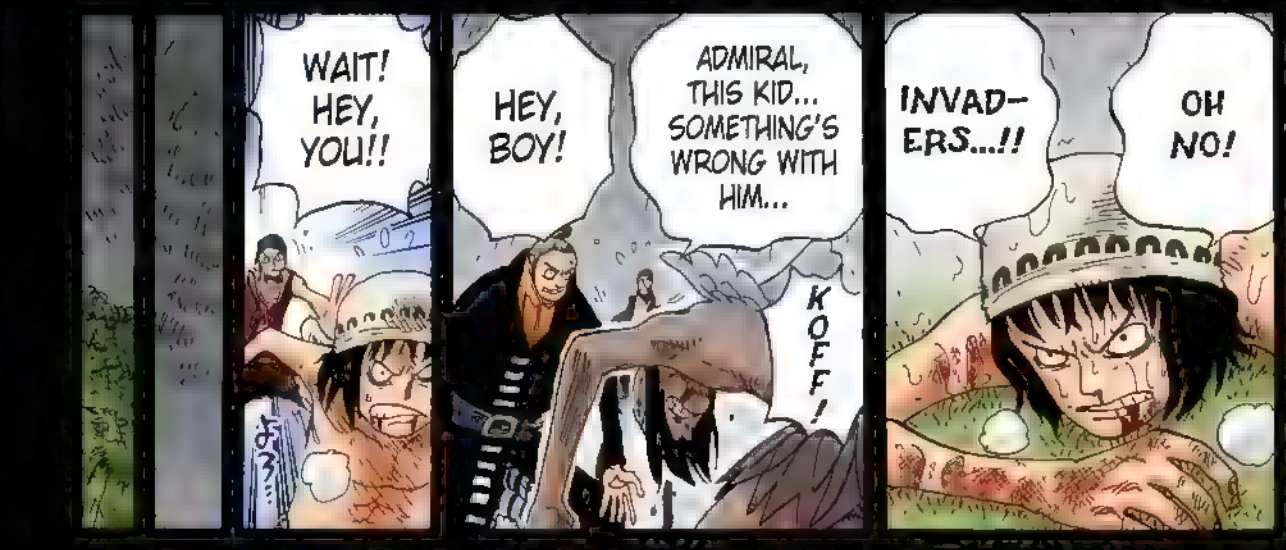
KALGARA...
GREAT WARRIOR...
SETO...
...
I... I WANTED...
...TO BE JUST LIKE YOU SOMEDAY!!
I DON'T WANT...
...TO DIE THIS WAY!!
PANT... PANT...
UGH!
I WANTED TO FIGHT TO PROTECT THIS LAND!!
I WANTED TO BE... A COURA-GEOUS WARRIOR...

THAT'S JUST WHAT I'D EXPECT FROM YOU, ADMIRAL!!
WOW...
YOU MEN REALLY DIDN'T HEAR IT?
IT LOOKS LIKE WE'LL MANAGE TO WEATHER OUT THE STORM. GOOD.
WE TURNED THE HELM IN THE DIRECTION YOU SAID, AND THERE REALLY WAS AN ISLAND THERE!!
NO. NONE OF US HEARD A BELL.
RIGHT?
YEAH. YOU MUST'VE BEEN HEARING THINGS, ADMIRAL!
ドシャーン!!
HA HA HA HA! GIVE IT UP!
YOU CAN'T RIDE A WAVER!!
WOO-HOO! DRY LAND!!

JOOOH
HUH?
HOPE WE'LL FIND SOME NEW SPECIMENS FOR OUR RESEARCH.
WHAT A MAGNIFICENT FOREST!
JOOH
JOOH
JOOH
JOH
PFFT!
WHY DO THEY KEEP FACING THIS WAY?
A-A-ADMIRAL...! THAT'S--!!
COME NOW, QUIT TEASING. I WOULD NEVER MISTAKE THAT FOR THE SOUND OF THESE WEIRD BIRDS!
HA HA HA HA HA HA!!
ADMIRAL!! MAYBE THAT'S THE SOUND YOU HEARD...!!
HM?


カラァン——!!
カラァ…ン!!
...
...
AMAZING... WHAT A BEAUTIFUL SOUND...
...
APPARENTLY THERE REALLY ARE PEOPLE HERE.
W-W-WAIT A MINUTE, ADMIRAL!!


SOMEBODY'S COLLAPSED OVER HERE.
HM?


WAIT! HEY, YOU!!
HEY, BOY!
ADMIRAL, THIS KID... SOMETHING'S WRONG WITH HIM...
KOFF!
INVAD- ERS...!!
OH NO!

IT'S THE PLAGUE !!!

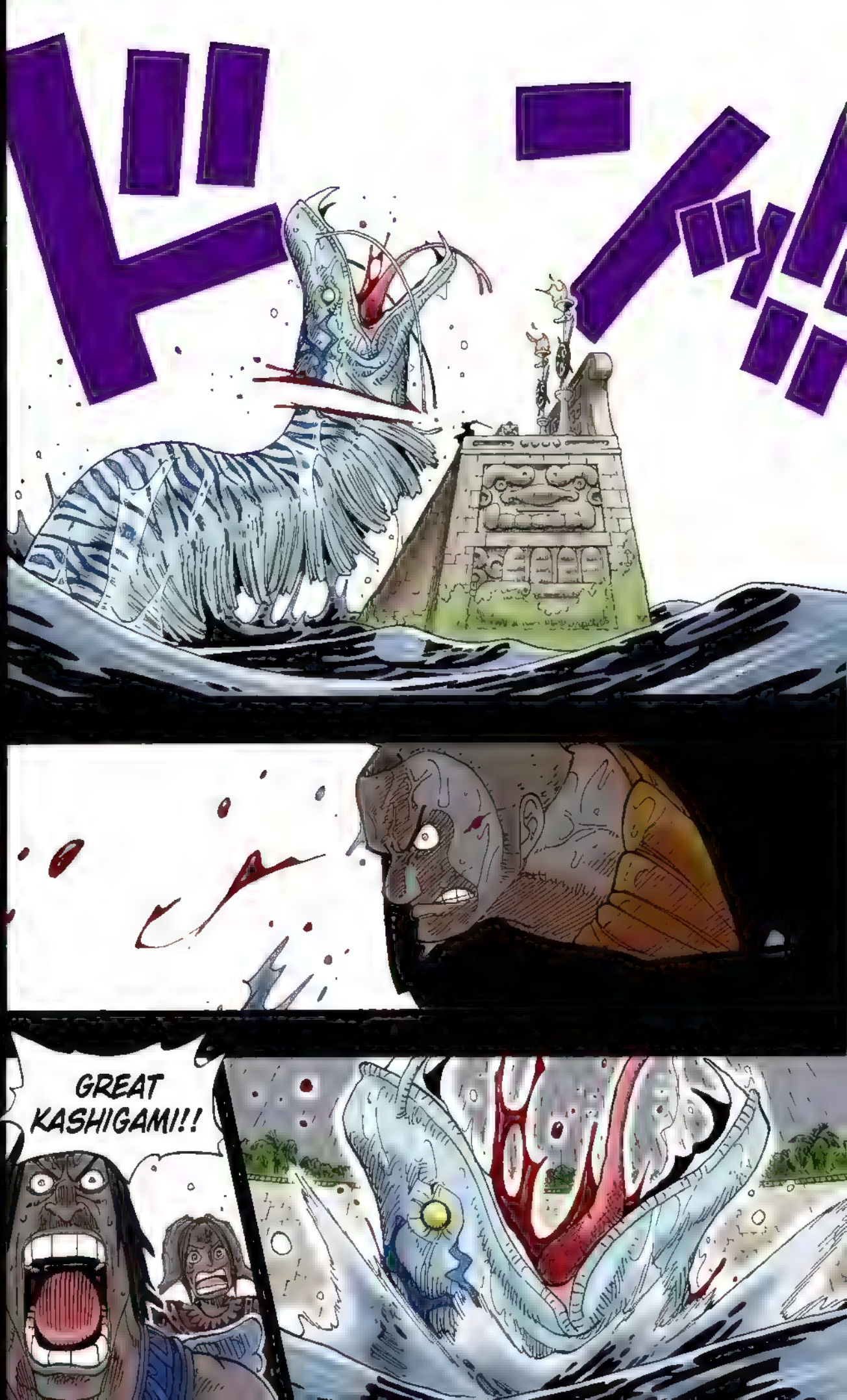
TR... TREE FEVER ...?!
WAH!
IT'S TREE FEVER.
ピクッ!!!
N-N-NOT GOOD! THIS ISLAND IS BAD NEWS!
HE HASN'T BEEN TREATED AT ALL...

WE'RE GOING TO HAVE A LOOK AROUND.
ADMIRAL, YOU CAN'T MEAN...!
VACCINATE ALL OF US.
ONLY A LITTLE...
DO WE HAVE ANY CONINE?
THIS IS AWFUL...
どぉっ!!
IT'S EATEN AWAY AT THE CROPS TOO.
...
HEY! ANSWER ME!
AREN'T THERE ANY HEALTHY PEOPLE?
WHAT'S HAPPEN-ING HERE?
...
ADMIRAL, THERE ARE ONLY SICK PEOPLE HERE.

ドンドッドッド♪
ドンドッドッド♪
ドンドッドッド♪
ドンドッドッド♪
GOD OF THE SUN...
ざわ ざわ
TAKE THE GIRL TO THE ALTAR.
ボッ
GOD OF THE FOREST...
ピシャ!!
ゴロ ゴロ ゴロ...
GOD OF THE RAIN...
ドンドッドッド
ドンドッドッド
ドンドッドッド
GOD OF THE EARTH...
ドンドッドッド

WE OFFER YOU THE BLOOD OF THIS GIRL...
ドンドットットッ
...AND ASK THAT YOU SHOW MERCY TO OUR VILLAGE.
IT'S HERE!
ざわ
ざわっ!!
GOD HAS ARRIVED!!
ドンドットットッ
IT'S THE GREAT KASHIGAMI!
ドンドットット♪
ドンドットット...
ゾク...
GOD...
ザ
バッ
MOUSSE!!
GIVE HER UP!! IT'S FOR THE GOOD OF THE VILLAGE!!

GREAT KASHIGAMI...!
WHAT A DIVINE FORM YOU HAVE!
O GREAT KASHIGAMI!
PLEASE SAVE MY FATHER!
...
MY SON...!
I BEG YOU, SAVE MY MOTHER!
WHAT WAS THAT? SOMETHING... FELL IN...
ドボン...


GREAT KASHIGAMI!!

GOD KILLING!!
HOW COULD YOU?!
EEEEEEK!
WHO IS HE?! KILL HIM!!
HE'S CURSED US ALL!!
KILL THE GIRL!!
KILL THE INTRUDER, TOO!!
THIS CEREMONY IS OVER.
WE MUST OFFER BLOOD IMMEDI-ATELY!!
SHED BLOOD ON THE ALTAR!!
YOU MUST HAVE BEEN TERRIFIED...
...
YOU'RE SAFE NOW!!
THERE'S NO NEED FOR YOU TO DIE!!

Oda: The Question Corner is starting! (Ta-Dah!)

All right! I said it! I really said it! I'm so excited! I bet you all thought I had given up lately, didn't you? That was naïve of you, very naive. I've just been waiting for a chance, biding my time. Aaah... This feels great. I won't let anyone hijack this anymore! Come on, bring it on!

Reader: Oda Sensei. I've been watching *One Piece*, and I have a question. How come Luffy and Zoro and the rest don't have armpit hair?! I'm younger than Luffy, but I've got a TON of the stuff. How come they don't have armpit hair?! (sob)

--Really, why not?

Oda: Did you want me to draw that?

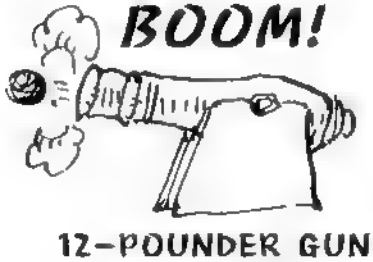
If everyone wants it, I'll totally draw it, you know. A lot of it too

Q: What does Zoro's new technique, the "__ Pound Phoenix" mean?

--Tangerine

A: It's a reference to how cannons are classified, as in "12-pounder gun" and "24-pounder gun." The number refers to the weight of the cannon ball. Even with a 12-pounder gun, the weight of the cannon itself is more than a ton.
One pound = about 0.45 kilograms.
You've gotta be careful not to mix it up with "fond de veau." That one's used in French cooking.

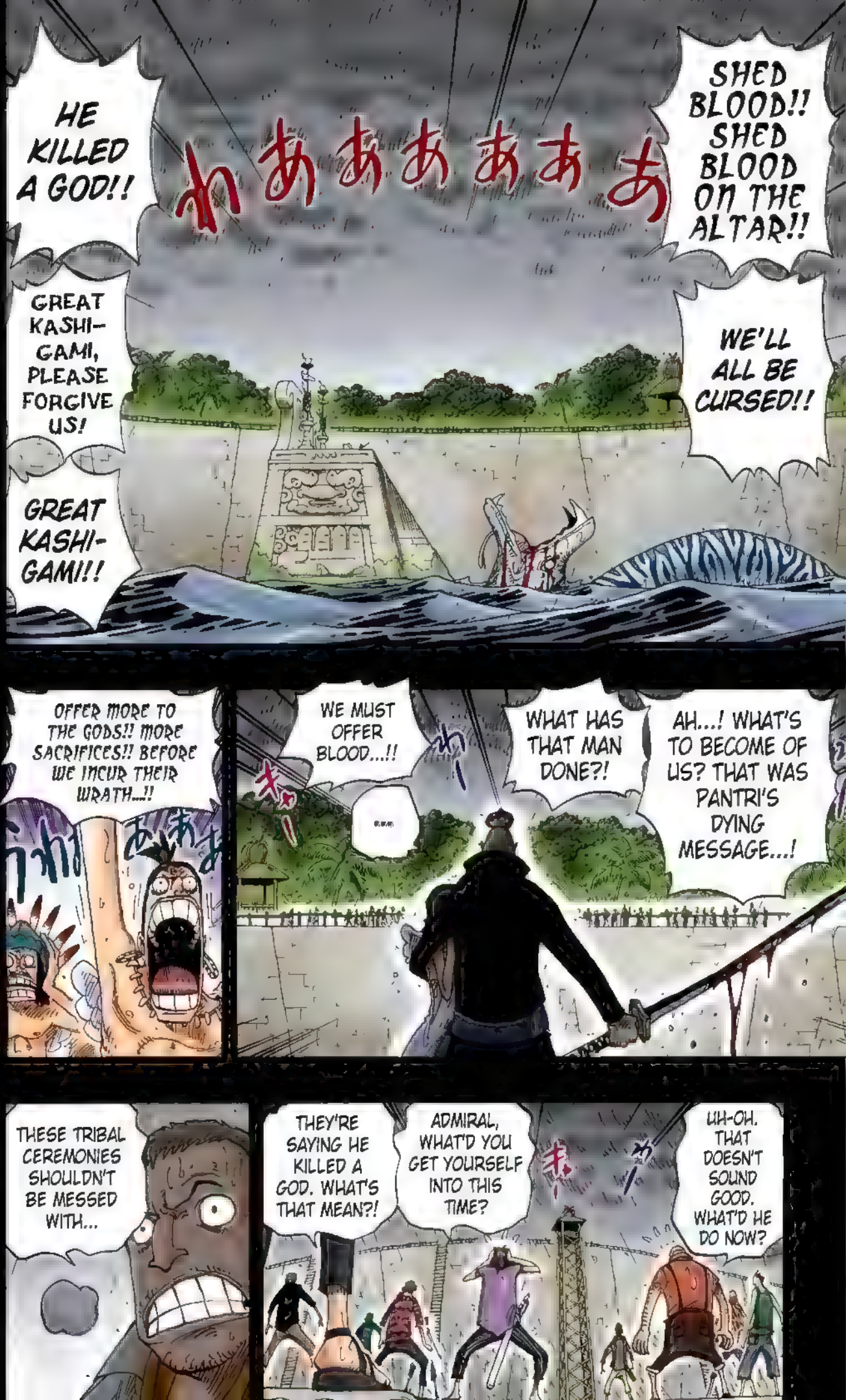
ALSO, THE JAPANESE WORD FOR "PHOENIX" SOUNDS JUST LIKE THE WORD FOR "GUN."--ED.



12-POUNDER GUN

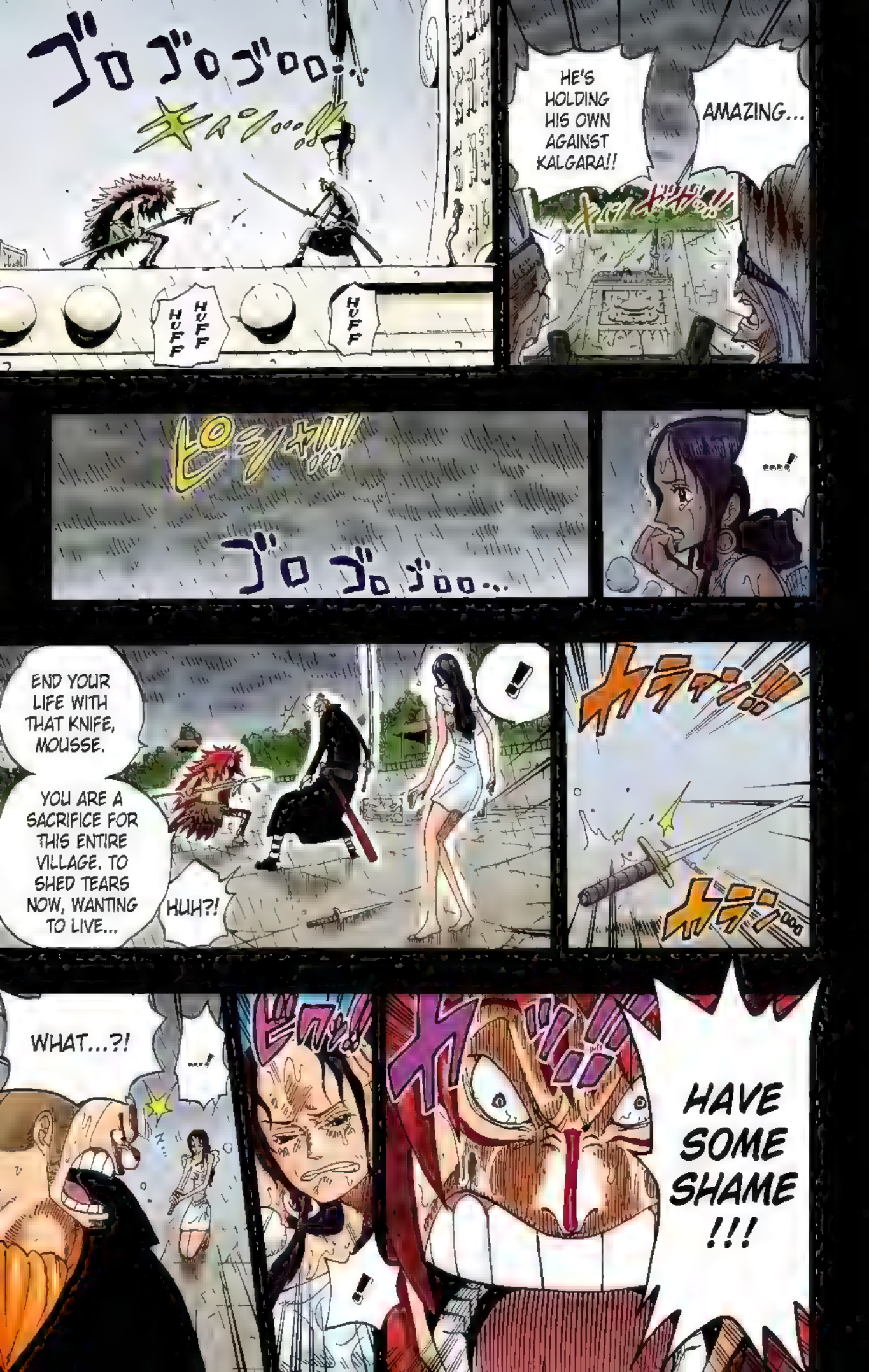
Chapter 288:
CURSE

ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH
VOLUME 14: "INTRUDER, COMMANDER ACE"


HE KILLED A GOD!!
おあああああ
SHED BLOOD!! SHED BLOOD ON THE ALTAR!!
GREAT KASHI-GAMI, PLEASE FORGIVE US!
WE'LL ALL BE CURSED!!
GREAT KASHI-GAMI!!
OFFER MORE TO THE GODS!! MORE SACRIFICES!! BEFORE WE INCUR THEIR WRATH...!!
WE MUST OFFER BLOOD...!!
WHAT HAS THAT MAN DONE?!
AH...! WHAT'S TO BECOME OF US? THAT WAS PANTRI'S DYING MESSAGE...!
THESE TRIBAL CEREMONIES SHOULDN'T BE MESSED WITH...
THEY'RE SAYING HE KILLED A GOD. WHAT'S THAT MEAN?!
ADMIRAL, WHAT'D YOU GET YOURSELF INTO THIS TIME?
UH-OH. THAT DOESN'T SOUND GOOD. WHAT'D HE DO NOW?

GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA !!!
QUELL THE GOD'S WRATH !!!
KILL THAT MAN!!
KALGARA !!!
SPLASH...
IT DOESN'T MATTER WHO YOU ARE!!
I WILL ELIMINATE YOU!!
I'M AN EXPLORER FROM THE LVNEEL KINGDOM IN NORTH BLUE...

WHETHER INSIGNIFICANT OR IMPORTANT... EVEN IF IT'S PROGRESS?!
...?!
IS THAT HOW YOU PEOPLE HANDLE YOUR PROBLEMS? BY JUST ELIMINATING THEM?!
ATONE TO THE GODS RIGHT NOW, BEFORE YOU DOOM US ALL!!
YOU HAVE NO RIGHT TO LECTURE ME, INTRUDER!!

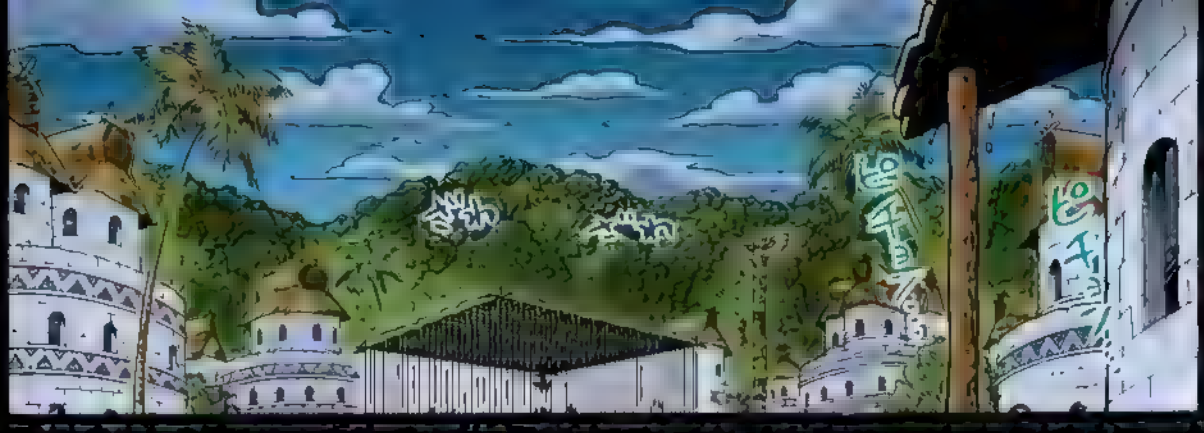

HE'S HOLDING HIS OWN AGAINST KALGARA!!
AMAZING...
HUFF HUFF HUFF
HUFF
...!
END YOUR LIFE WITH THAT KNIFE, MOUSSE.
YOU ARE A SACRIFICE FOR THIS ENTIRE VILLAGE. TO SHED TEARS NOW, WANTING TO LIVE...
HUH?!
!
WHAT...?!
...!
!
HAVE SOME SHAME !!!

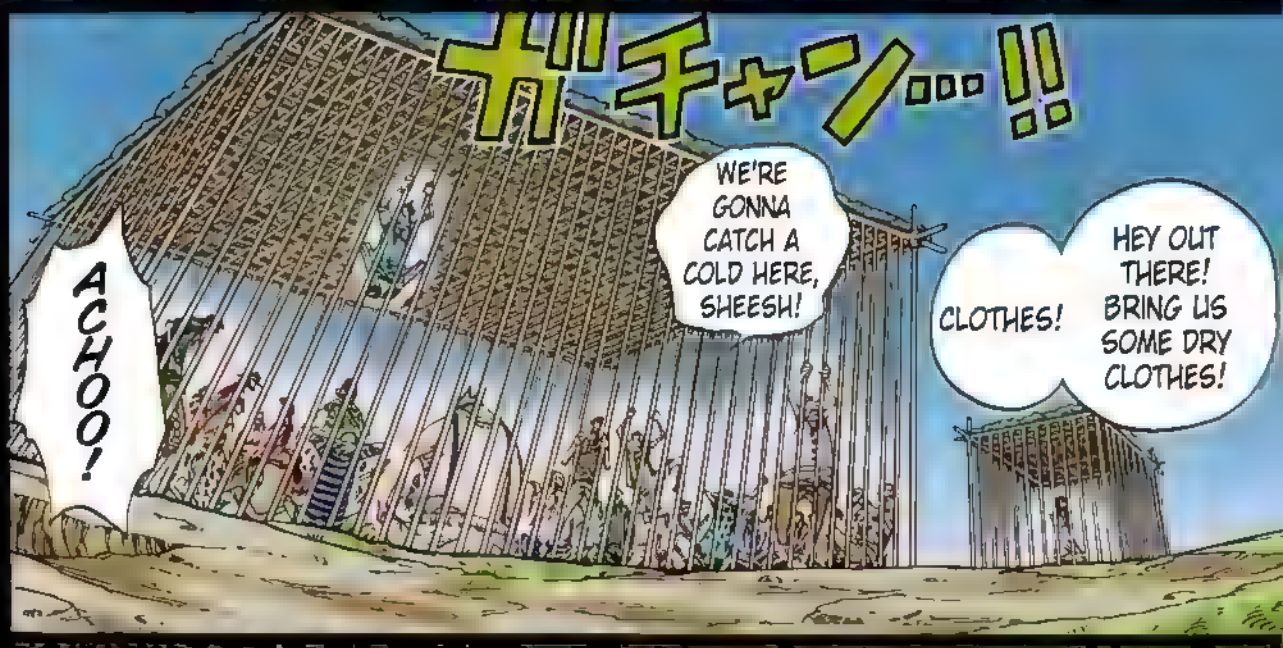
!!
!!
!!
STOP THIS INSAN-ITY!!
AGH!!
KLANG!!
AH...!
ガクン…!!
!!

THIS ISLAND, FOR HUNDREDS OF YEARS...
...HAS CLOSELY ADHERED TO THE COMMANDMENT TO KEEP OUT INTRUDERS.
YOU GUYS...
ADMIRAL !!!
A...
WE'LL MAKE ONE HUNDRED OF YOU PAY WITH YOUR LIVES!!
YOUR DEATH ALONE WON'T BE ENOUGH TO ATONE FOR THAT!
AND ON TOP OF TRESPASSING, YOU COMMITTED THE MORTAL SIN OF GOD KILLING!
DO NOT UNDER-ESTIMATE THE WARRIORS OF SHANDORA!
THIS CEREMONY IS BARBARIC !!!
ALL YOU SPEAK ABOUT IS "A LIFE," "SACRIFICE," "BLOOD"! DO YOU THINK THAT PLEASES THE GODS?

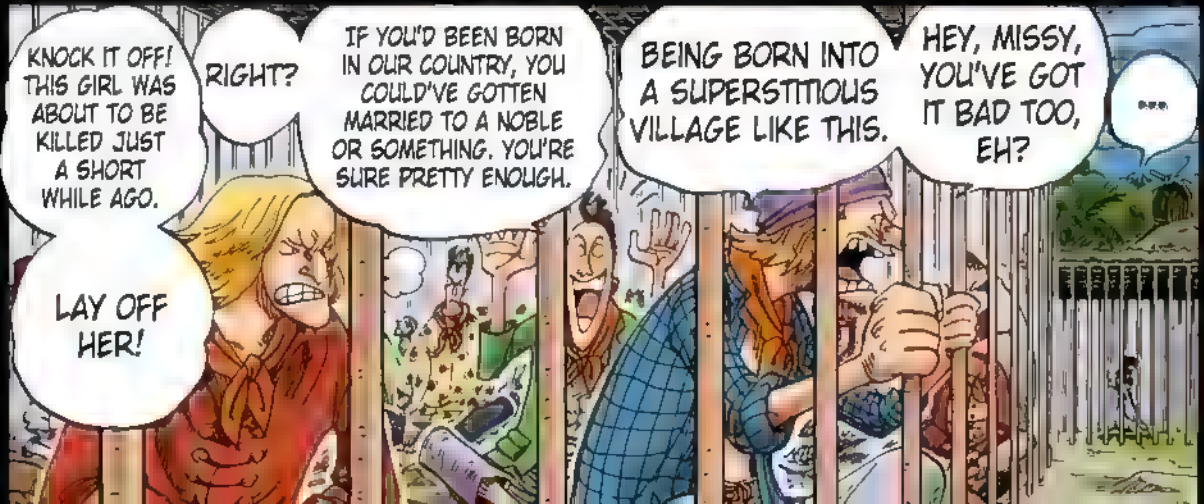
PEOPLE LIKE ME, EXPLORERS AND RE-SEARCH-ERS...
THIS SAVAGE CEREMONY IS AN AFFRONT TO PROGRESS. I WON'T STAND FOR IT!!
ADMI-RAL...
WHAT'S HE...?
?!
THIS IS AN INSULT TO EVERY-THING WE STAND FOR!!
WE SET OUT TO SEA IN THE HOPES OF MAKING THE WORLD A BETTER PLACE.
I'LL DRIVE THIS EVIL SPIRIT OUT OF YOUR VILLAGE!
IF I FAIL, THEN YOU CAN GO AHEAD AND DO IT YOUR WAY.
GIVE ME TIME.
...
AND THESE GODS OF YOURS, WHO YOU CLAIM DEMAND BLOOD... AREN'T YOU GIVING THEM TOO MUCH CREDIT?!
...
HUFF... HUFF...

WHAT ?!
NON-SENSE !!!
HOW INSOLENT...! DO YOU THINK YOU'RE A GOD?!
ざわわっ!!
THIS IS FOOLISHNESS! YOU'RE GOING TO DIE HERE AND NOW!!
YOU'RE OBVIOUSLY PLANNING TO RUN FOR IT!!
IF I DON'T RUN AWAY...
IF I MANAGE TO SAVE YOUR VILLAGE FROM THIS TRAGEDY...
ゴロ ゴロゴロロ...!!
THEN SWEAR TO ME YOU'LL NEVER HOLD THIS CEREMONY AGAIN!
...!
GO AHEAD AND TRY. WHILE YOU DO, WE'LL HOLD YOUR CREW CAPTIVE.
CHIEF!
どよよっ!!
IF YOU HAVE NOT SUCCEEDED BY TOMORROW EVENING, THESE MEN DIE.
FINE BY ME.
ザァアァアァ..




ガチャン…!!
HEY OUT THERE! BRING US SOME DRY CLOTHES!
CLOTHES!
WE'RE GONNA CATCH A COLD HERE, SHEESH!
ACHOO!

IT'S NOT ABOUT TRUSTING THE MAN. IF THERE AREN'T ANY KONA TREES IN THIS FOREST...
THEN TRUST THAT THERE ARE TREES WHILE YOU'RE AT IT.
DON'T TALK NONSENSE! TRUST THE ADMIRAL.
WE'RE GONNA GET KILLED TOMORROW EVENING.
MAN, OH MAN. HOW DID THIS HAPPEN?


KNOCK IT OFF! THIS GIRL WAS ABOUT TO BE KILLED JUST A SHORT WHILE AGO.
LAY OFF HER!
RIGHT?
IF YOU'D BEEN BORN IN OUR COUNTRY, YOU COULD'VE GOTTEN MARRIED TO A NOBLE OR SOMETHING. YOU'RE SURE PRETTY ENOUGH.
BEING BORN INTO A SUPERSTITIOUS VILLAGE LIKE THIS.
HEY, MISSY, YOU'VE GOT IT BAD TOO, EH?
...

WHO WAS THAT MAN...?
OH, HIM...
HE'S AN EXPLORER. HE'S FAMOUS IN OUR KINGDOM.
HE'S ALSO A BOTANIST.
HE GOES TO UNCHARTED ISLANDS ALL OVER THE WORLD...
...DISCOVERING NEW VARIETIES OF PLANTS AND STUDYING THEM.
THERE ARE PLENTY OF EXPLORERS THAT HAVE AN INTEREST IN PLANTS. IT'S AN IMPORTANT ROLE IN ANY COUNTRY.
BUT HE TENDS TO STICK HIS NOSE IN EVERYTHING...
HE JUST CAN'T LEAVE THIS SORT OF THING ALONE.
NOT THAT WE DON'T TRUST HIM, MIND YOU.
I'M STARVING...
WHEN PUSH COMES TO SHOVE...
...HE ALWAYS COMES THROUGH FOR US.
BUT WHAT IF...
TRUST HIM! NOW GO TO SLEEP!
...

THEY BROKE THE COMMANDMENTS OF THIS LAND THE INSTANT THEY SET FOOT HERE!
WHY DIDN'T YOU LET KALGARA KILL HIM?!
CHIEF...!
IF WE DON'T DO ANYTHING, WE'LL BRING DISASTER DOWN ON OURSELVES!!
THAT MAN KILLED THE GREAT KASHIGAMI !!!
THERE WILL BE CONSE-QUENCES!!
PANTRI COULD CON-VERSE WITH THE GODS, AND HERE WE DIDN'T FULFILL HIS LAST COMMAND.
HE'S ONLY HUMAN! THIS VILLAGE IS POSSESSED BY AN EVIL SPIRIT THAT ONLY THE GODS CAN TAKE AWAY!!
HOW CAN YOU BE SO CALM?!!
HE SAYS HE'LL SAVE THE VILLAGE. THERE CAN BE NO HARM IN WAITING.
WE'LL HAVE OUR ANSWER BY TOMORROW.
...

...I INTEND TO GO TAKE THAT MAN'S HEAD RIGHT THEN AND THERE.
EVEN WITHOUT WAITING FOR TOMORROW EVENING.
IF I SENSE EVEN THE SLIGHTEST DANGER FOR THE VILLAGE...
SAY SOME-THING TO HIM!!
KAL-GARA!!
EVEN I... CAN HEAR THE WORDS OF A WISE MAN.
THAT'S ALL.
HOWEVER...
DO AS YOU PLEASE.
OLD PANTRI IS DEAD NOW, AND I DON'T HAVE THE POWER TO HEAR THE VOICES OF THE GODS.
SETO...
HMPH!!
KAL-GARA!

GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA...
WHAT?!
SHOULDN'T YOU BE LYING DOWN?
I'M CURED.
...?!
"PROGRESS"?
WHAT IS...
WELL, WITH THIS MANY TREES...
...IT WAS ONLY TO BE EXPECTED.
FOUND ONE!
A KONA TREE!!

DAWN

カラン!

カンカン…!!

カン…!!

HRONK!

ゴガーーッ!

ズズズズズ…

HUH?

グラ

グラ…

…!!

THIS IS IT! I KNEW THIS WOULD HAPPEN!!

A TREMOR ?!

パン!!

パリィン!!

ドゴゴゴゴゴゴォ!!!

TH-THIS IS IT!! THE WRATH OF THE GODS!!

キャー

わー

わー

IT'S THE CURSE OF THE GREAT KASHIGAMI !!!

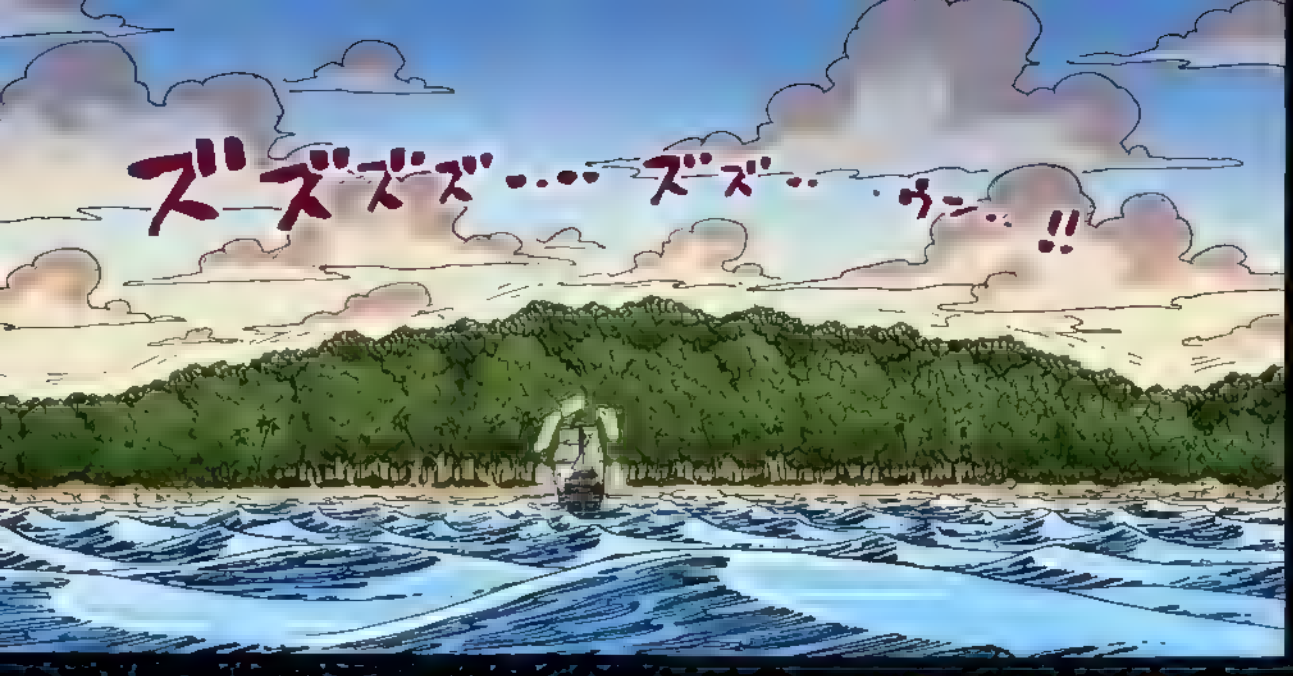
AAAAGH !!!

グラ

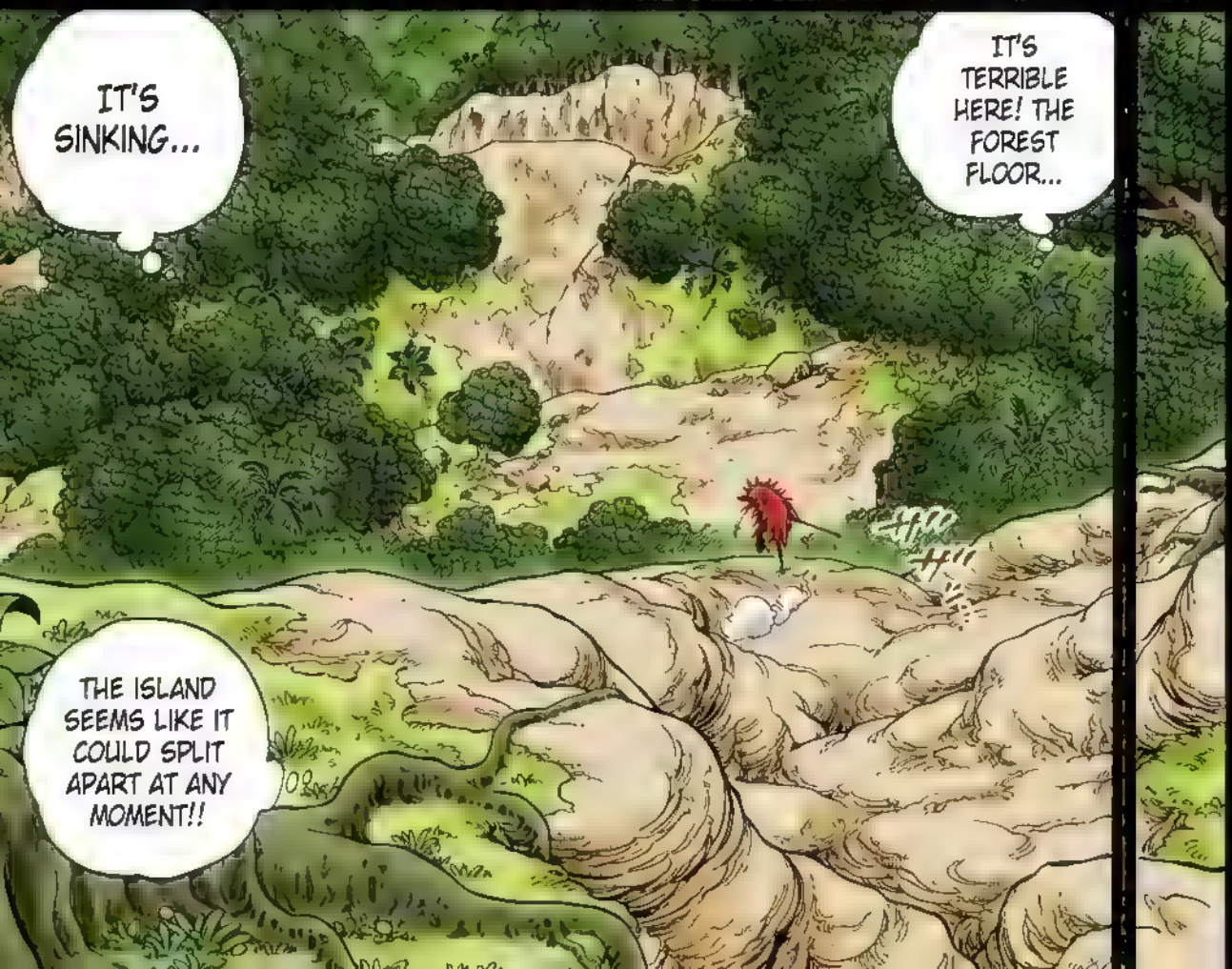
グラ

グラ

グラ グラ…
…
EAR-
EARTH-QUAKE ?!!
AAAH!
HEY!! LET US OUT OF HERE!!
ダダン!!
THIS ONE IS A LOT BIGGER THAN USUAL!!
I KNEW IT!! IT'S HIS FAULT!! IT'S ALL BECAUSE OF HIM!!
WE WERE ALREADY CURSED BY THE EVIL SPIRIT, AND NOW...
NOW WE'VE ANGERED THE GODS AS WELL!
PROTECT THE SICK!!
ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ…
…
I KNEW I SHOULDN'T HAVE LET HIM LIVE!
ダダダダン!!

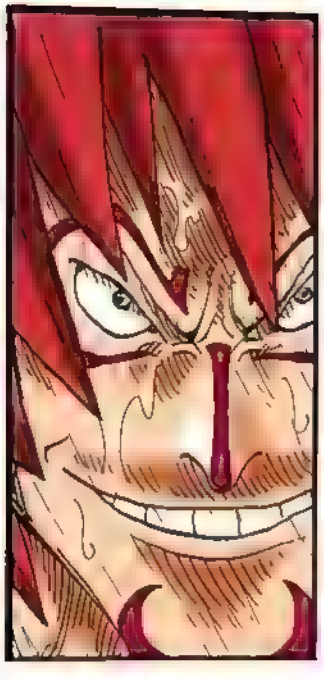

ズズズズ…ズズ…ウン…!!

ADMIRAL ...!
THINK THE ADMIRAL'S OKAY?
ざわ ざわ
LOOK. A CRACK IN THE GROUND.


IT'S SINKING...
IT'S TERRIBLE HERE! THE FOREST FLOOR...
THE ISLAND SEEMS LIKE IT COULD SPLIT APART AT ANY MOMENT!!

ドーン!!
HA HA HA HA! SERVES YOU RIGHT!!
LOOKS AS THOUGH THE GODS DECIDED TO PUNISH YOU FOR YOUR CONTEMPT.
!
HUFF... HUFF... THEN THE GODS...
...AREN'T SO TOUGH AFTER ALL... ARE THEY?
THEY DIDN'T HAVE... ENOUGH POWER TO KILL... ONE MERE MORTAL.
PANT

YOU KILLED KASHIGAMI. AS LONG AS YOU'RE ALIVE, THE VILLAGE WON'T BE SAFE.
TO KILL YOU.
COULDN'T YOU TELL FROM THE EARTHQUAKE?
WHY DID YOU COME HERE?
YOU'RE A STUBBORN ONE.
I'VE GOT TO GET TO THE VILLAGE, AND FAST!
I DON'T WONT TO SEE YOUR FACE NOW.
SORRY, BUT COULD YOU GO AWAY?
WHY, YOU--!!
IT DIDN'T EVEN LOOK TASTY.
KASHI-GAMI...? OH, THAT SNAKE, HUH?
GO ON, I WANT TO SEE YOU STRUGGLE.
INTERESTING. I'LL WATCH OVER YOU.
...



O：P.N.ぱんだこぱんだちゃんからのおゲーム!!
マスをぬって文字をうかび上がらせよ!!
答えは126P!!

皆さんへそ！パズルを作ってみたのでやってみて下さい。
やり方は超〜簡単。下の文字をひらがなにして
タテ・ヨコ・ナナメとパズルから探してぬっていくだけ。
すると、ある文字が出てくるぞ。さあ、Let's だ try!!

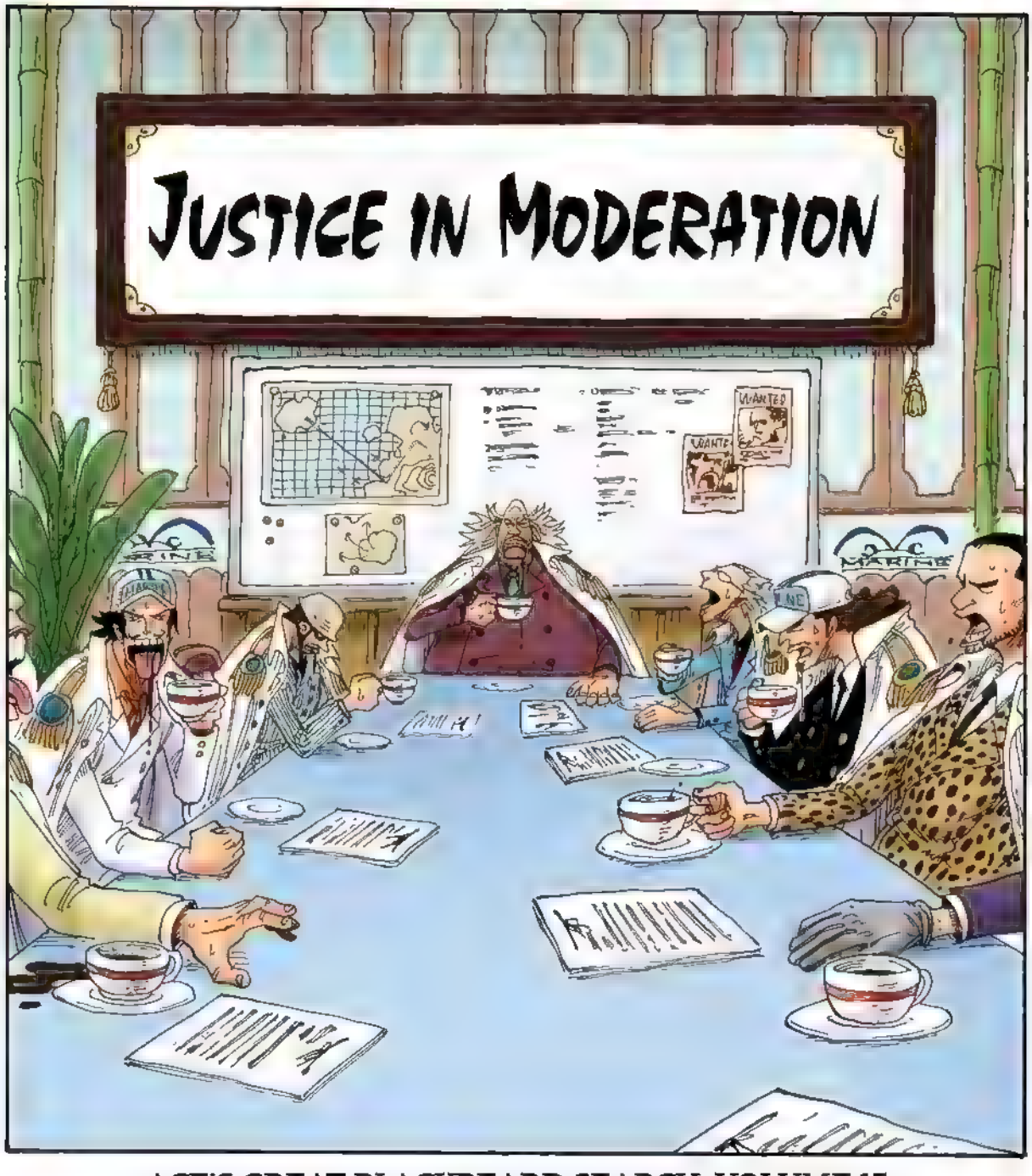
- ルフィ
- ゾロ
- ウソップ
- サンジ
- ナミ
- チョッパー
- ロビン
- コニス
- スー
- パガヤ
- 空の騎士
- エネル
- ワイパー
- アイサ
- ラキ
- シャンドラ

う	さ	い	あ	ち	め	り	ー	ご	う	し	お
く	ん	か	ぴ	よ	ご	お	ろ	ぞ	ぱ	き	だ
ご	じ	い	す	つ	む	に	び	や	が	の	え
ん	き	ぞ	に	ぱ	ご	ぎ	ふ	び	み	ら	い
そ	な	く	す	ー	む	り	る	ね	え	そ	い
す	く	ん	や	し	ろ	あ	く	ま	の	み	ち
ね	え	じ	み	わ	い	ぱ	う	そ	つ	き	ろ
ら	さ	な	る	ら	ち	よ	ぷ	つ	そ	う	う
ど	ん	ぷ	き	は	い	ど	あ	る	み	ー	か
ん	び	ろ	す	る	ふ	い	ー	に	ぱ	ん	る
や	む	ぎ	わ	ら	ひ	え	ね	い	さ	が	ー
し	す	に	こ	ろ	ぴ	な	わ	ぞ	わ	く	や

注★小文字も大きくしてあるよ。

P.N. ぱんだこぱんだ

Chapter 289:
FULL MOON



ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH, VOLUME 15:
"THE MILITARY MEETING'S COFFEE IS AWFUL"

RRGGH !!!

HA HA HA HA!
CURSES ...!!

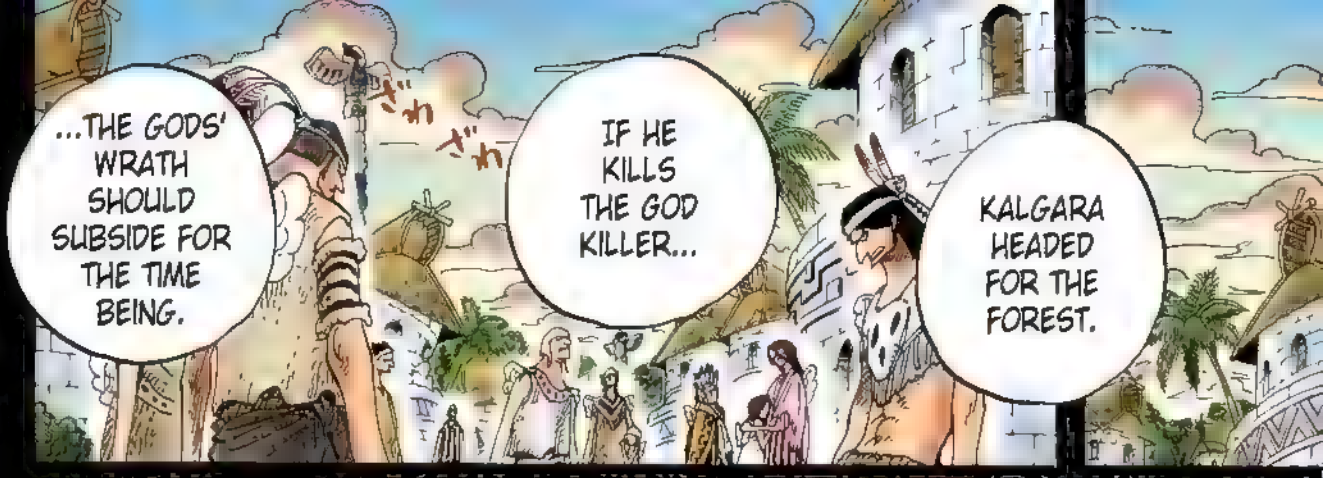
HUFF!! HUFF!!
HUFF!!
KOFF!!

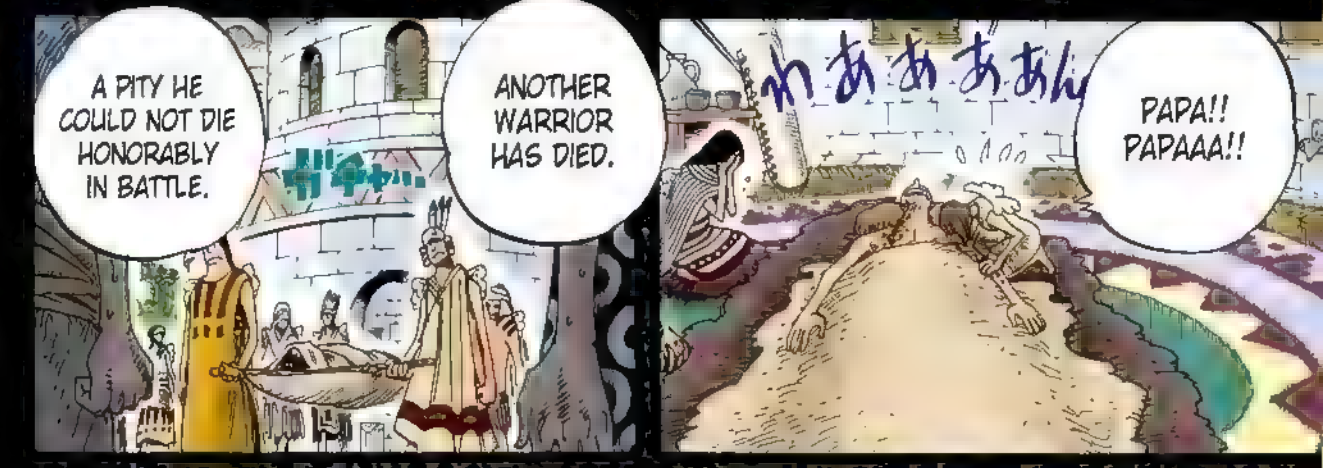
THE TREE FEVER THAT'S ATTACKING THIS VILLAGE IS A CURABLE DISEASE!! IF I CAN GET BACK TO THE VILLAGE, I CAN PROVE IT!!

MOST WOULD TAKE THIS AS A SIGN FROM ABOVE. I'M SURPRISED YOU'RE STILL ALIVE...
HUFF
HUFF !!!

YOU GOT SWALLOWED UP IN THAT FISSURE QUITE NICELY.

WHEN THE SUN SINKS IN THE WESTERN SKY, AND DUSK FALLS...
DAY HAS ALREADY BROKEN.
ドン...!!!
...WILL BE OFFERED TO THE GODS.
...!
...THE LIVES OF YOUR CREW...
THE GROUND MOVING IS A SIGN OF THE GODS' POWER. YOU'RE HELPLESS AGAINST IT!!
YOUR CURRENT DISGRACEFUL STATE TELLS THE STORY WELL.
...
...WE'VE INCURRED THE WRATH OF THE GODS!!
BECAUSE YOU RUINED THE CEREMONY...


...THE GODS' WRATH SHOULD SUBSIDE FOR THE TIME BEING.
IF HE KILLS THE GOD KILLER...
KALGARA HEADED FOR THE FOREST.


A PITY HE COULD NOT DIE HONORABLY IN BATTLE.
ANOTHER WARRIOR HAS DIED.
わあああ
PAPA!! PAPAAA!!

FLIT
UHN!
I CAN'T CATCH UP IF PEOPLE KEEP DROPPING LIKE FLIES.
WE'VE GOT LOTS OF PEOPLE WAITING TO BE BURIED!
HAVE YOU FINISHED THE BURIAL URNS?
ゴト…

IF YOU HADN'T OBSTRUCTED THE CEREMONY, WE'D ALL BE...!!
わあ
WHAT?!
あ
ZAKU!!
WE HAD IT BAD ENOUGH BEFORE YOU BROUGHT THIS EARTHQUAKE UPON US!!
IF YOU PEOPLE HADN'T COME TO THIS VILLAGE, THIS NEVER WOULD HAVE HAPPENED!
HEY, WAIT! DON'T DO ANYTHING HASTY!

WHY, YOU...!
WAIT, WAIT! STOP IT! HEY!
HEY, HOLD ON! THIS ISN'T WHAT YOU PROMISED!
RAAH!
IT'S YOU PEOPLE THAT ARE THE EVIL SPIRITS!! WE'LL KILL YOU RIGHT HERE, RIGHT NOW!!
PLEASE... PLEASE, DON'T...!
?!
?!
...MORE PRIDE THAN THIS!!
HAVE...
SETO! GET OUT OF THE WAY!! BECAUSE OF THEM... LAST NIGHT, MY WIFE...!
KID...
THE WARRIORS OF SHANDORA THAT I LOOK UP TO...

フー
フー
フー
フー
UHN!
UGH!
RRIP...!!
HE MOVED THE EARTH?!
!
AAAA-AGH!
RRGH!

ズズン……!!!
!!
ダッ!!
メリ…
メリ…
THUMP… THUMP…
AGH
…
ズズ…
…!
HUFF
HUFF
…
RAAGH !!!
HAH…! UGGHH!!
ゴゴ…
…

TAKE ALL THE SACRIFICES TO THE ALTAR! LEAVE NONE BEHIND!!
PREPARE FOR THE CEREMONY!!
ガチャン…
THE ADMIRAL WILL COME BACK, I TELL YOU!!
JUST TWO MORE HOURS! NO, JUST ONE MORE! I'M BEGGING YOU!!
HEY! WAIT... JUST A LITTLE LONGER!
…
WHY DO WE HAVE TO BE BURNED ALIVE?!
I DON'T WANNA BE A SACRIFICE!!
HEY, KID! DO SOMETHING! STOP THEM!!
…
HUFF... HUFF...
BE PATIENT FOR JUST A LITTLE LONGER!!
KOFF
THEY'LL START THE CEREMONY SOON. JUST HOLD ON.
BIG BROTHER!!

WHAT A PATHETIC SIGHT YOU ARE.
HERE LIES A MAN WHO DEFIED THE GODS AND LOST.
REALLY...
THEY'LL START THE CEREMONY SOON.
THE SUN'S SETTING.
YOU STRUGGLED ALL DAY LONG. I'M IMPRESSED.
WHAT ...?
YOU'RE FRIGHTENED OF SOME UNSEEN TERROR, OFFERING UP HUMAN LIVES JUST TO MAKE YOURSELVES FEEL BETTER!!
!
HUFF
WHAT... ARE YOU PEOPLE... SO AFRAID OF?
HUFF
KOFF!
...!
HUFF... HUFF...

THEY'RE POINTLESS SACRIFICES.
THAT'S RIGHT, HUMAN SACRIFICES AREN,T ABOUT THE GODS AT ALL--THEY'RE SELFISH ACTS.
"JUST TO MAKE OURSELVES FEEL BETTER"?!
ドカッ!!
!!!
DON'T SPEAK AS IF YOU KNOW BETTER!!
PANT... NO MATTER... HOW GREAT... YOUR GODS ARE...
KOFF
...PEOPLE'S LIVES ARE MORE PRECIOUS!!
SHUT UP, OUTSIDER !!!
THAT DOESN'T... MAKE IT RIGHT!!
THIS IS HOW PEOPLE IN THIS LAND HAVE SURVIVED FOR HUNDREDS OF YEARS!!
ドオ...!
バキ!!
バキッ!!!

HUFF... HUFF... AND IT DIDN'T BOTHER YOU ONE BIT!
I'LL NEVER UNDER-STAND THAT!!
HUFF... YOU PEOPLE WERE JUST GOING TO WATCH THAT POOR, INNOCENT GIRL DIE!
HUFF
HUFF... HUFF...
ギリ…
YOU'RE ALL HEART-LESS...
...!!
わおおお
YOU SAY IT DOESN'T BOTHER US TO OFFER HUMAN SACRIFICES?
DO YOU REALLY THINK THAT? EVEN IF THE GIRL YOU SAVED YESTERDAY...
...IS DESPI-CABLE !!!
WHAT YOU PEOPLE ARE DOING...

...WAS MY OWN DAUGH-TER?!!
!!
HOW COULD YOU...!
YOU TOLD YOUR OWN DAUGHTER... TO GIVE UP HER OWN LIFE?!
...
PANTRI COULD HEAR THE VOICES OF THE GODS.
YOU CAN'T POSSIBLY UNDERSTAND WHAT POWER HIS WORDS HAVE OVER US!!
PANTRI'S WORDS ARE THE GODS' WORDS.
OBEYING THEM IS THE WAY OF THIS VILLAGE!
I CAN'T BEG AN EXCEPTION JUST BECAUSE SHE'S MY DAUGHTER!
IF WE DISOBEY, JUDGMENT ALWAYS FOLLOWS!
...
YOWL!
SNAP SNAP
CRUNCH
!

BURN THEM UP AND OFFER THEM TO THE HEAVENS!
BRING THE SACRIFICES TO THE ALTAR!
ADMIRAL! ADMI-RAAAAL!!
ADMIRAAAL!! THEY'RE GONNA BURN US ALIVE!!
IT'S UNMISTAKABLY AN ACT OF THE GODS!
DO YOU THINK DISASTERS KEEP STRIK-ING WITHOUT CAUSE?
IT CAN'T BE...

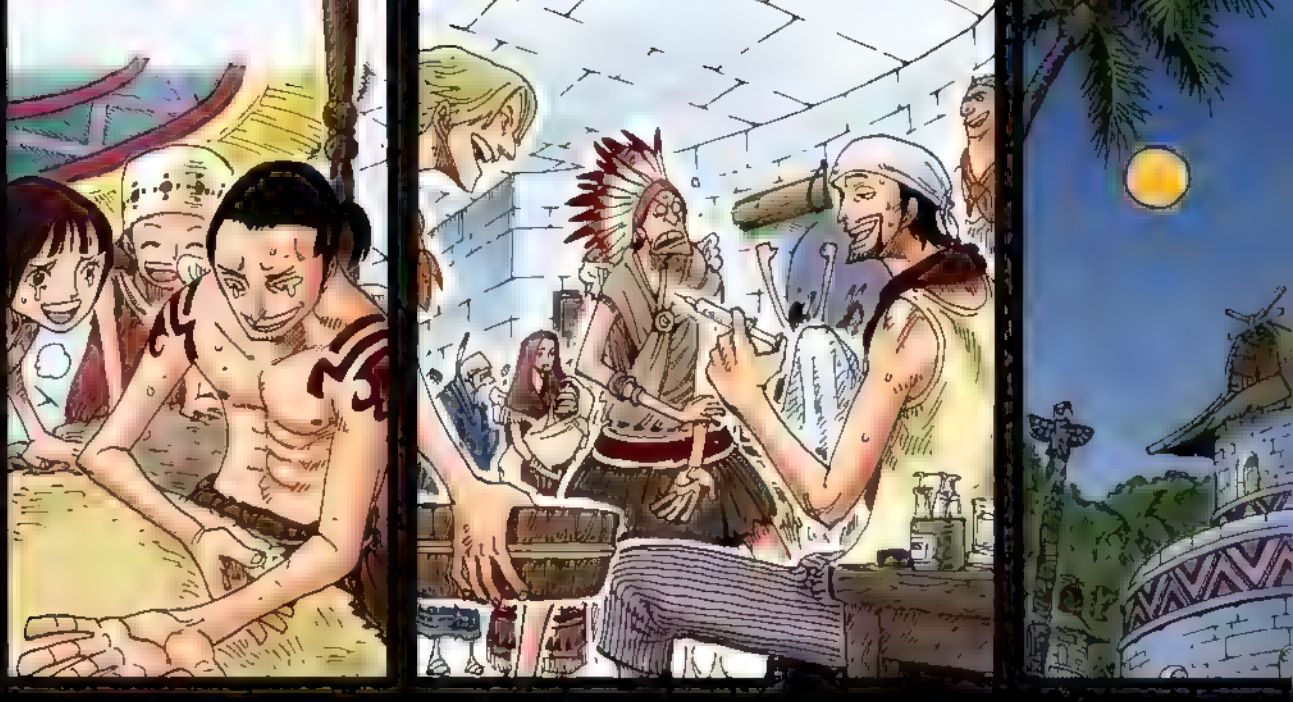
バキバキ…
バキ…
KASHI-GAMI...
KASHIGAMI'S BLOOD HAS COME TO JUDGE YOU!
NO, IT'S MUCH SMALLER.
IS IT KASHI-GAMI'S CHILD?!
ngn ...!
...
THIS IS JUDGMENT?!
...!!
バキバキ…
SLURP

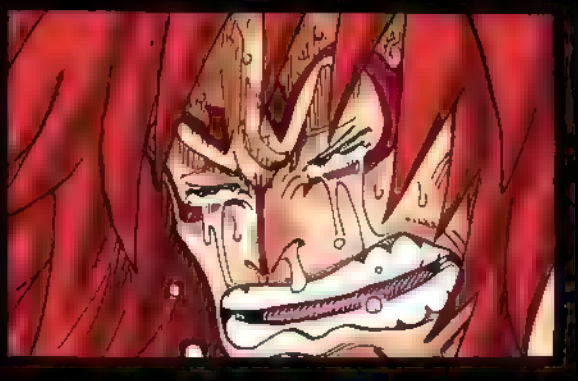
IS THE VILLAGE DYING FROM A CURSE?! OR WILL IT DIE FROM DISEASE?!
?!
AM I BEING JUDGED?! OR AM I DYING IN AN ACCIDENT?!
SO, IN THE END...
!?...
!?...
BUT IN RECENT YEARS, THE RATE OF PEOPLE WHO DIE FROM THAT SAME DISEASE HASN'T EVEN REACHED 3 PERCENT!!
THAT'S BECAUSE A BOTANIST FROM THE SOUTH BLUE DISCOVERED AN ANTIDOTE DURING HIS EXPLORATIONS!!
SIXTY YEARS AGO, IN MY COUNTRY, THIS TREE FEVER WHICH IS NOW ATTACKING YOUR VILLAGE BECAME A PLAGUE...
...AND TOOK A HUNDRED THOUSAND LIVES!! IT WAS A HORRIBLE DISEASE--ANYONE WHO CAUGHT IT HAD A 90 PERCENT CHANCE OF DYING!!
THE VILLAGE CAN BE SAVED!!
I HAVE SOME OF THAT IN MY RIGHT HAND RIGHT NOW.
IF I TAKE IT BACK, I CAN MAKE MEDICINE...!
IT'S A MEDICINE CALLED CONINE THAT CAN BE EXTRACTED FROM THE BARK OF THE KONA TREE!!

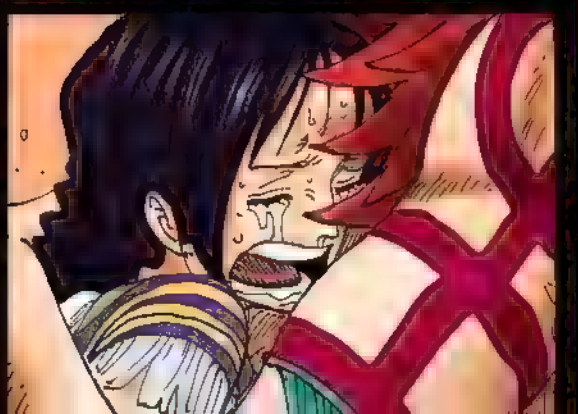
OR HOW MANY SACRIFICES HAVE BEEN MADE? DO YOU?!
DO YOU KNOW HOW MANY PEOPLE ALL OVER THE WORLD HAVE SPENT COUNTLESS YEARS SEARCHING FOR THIS?!
THAT'S WHY I'M SAYING YOUR RITUAL IS A SLAP IN THEIR FACES!!
YOUR PEOPLE ARE DESTROYING THIS GREAT PROGRESS!!
ARE YOU THAT AFRAID OF THE GODS?!
YOUR ANTIQUATED WAYS ARE THE REAL EVIL!!
CHOMP!!

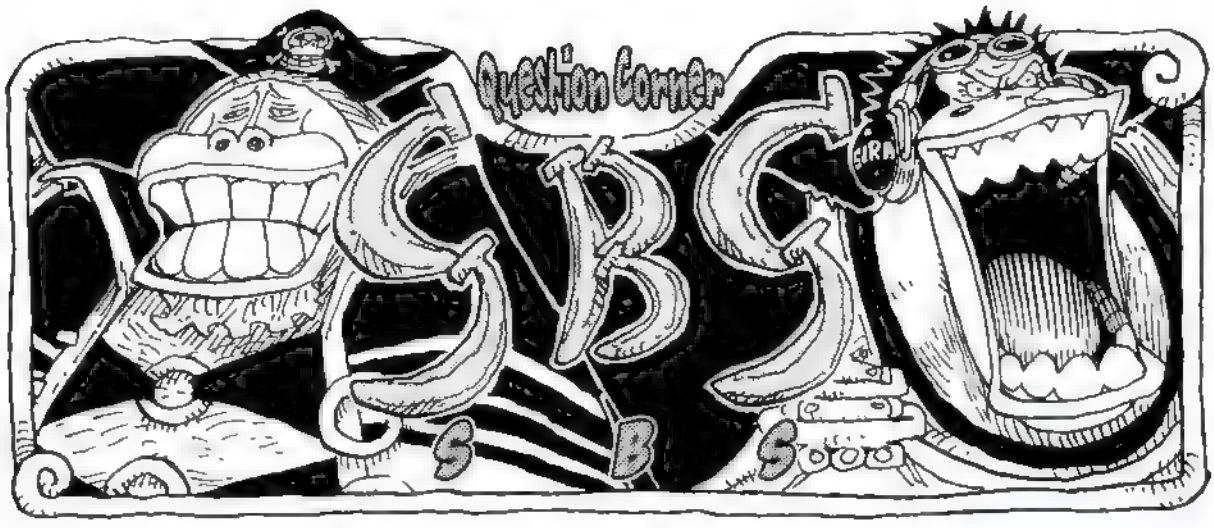
...OF A WISE MAN.
EVEN I... CAN HEAR THE WORDS...
HOW-EVER...
I DON'T HAVE THE POWER TO HEAR THE VOICES OF THE GODS!
JUST NOW...
TELL ME...
A SNAKE.
WHAT DID I KILL?

...IS A CURABLE DISEASE!!
YOU SAY THE CURSE KILLING THE WARRIORS AND VILLAGERS...
...
BUT YOU SAY IT WAS A SNAKE.
WRONG! I JUST BROKE THE COMMANDMENT AND KILLED A GOD.
CAN YOU SAVE IT?!
WILL YOU REALLY SAVE MY PRECIOUS VILLAGE ?!!
I CAN !!!









Q: Oda Sensei, it's nice to meet you! I always enjoy reading your work. Let me get right to the point. There's something that I want to say very badly. It's about this. →
"Aww, Chopper's head is so round and cute."
--No, that's not it! What I really want to say is,
"Chopper's horns aren't attached to his hat! They're attached to his head!"
Please explain this. I'd appreciate it very much.
--Jewelweed

A: Well. I got a mountain of postcards pointing this one out. The one thing I can say to everyone is: **The truth isn't limited to what you can see.** Chopper was so startled at the time that even his horns jumped up in amazement. He altered his body to communicate that to us. In a way, that may have been his own sort of coolness, don't you think? In a way! That may, uh... have been his...own sort of, um, cool... don't...you think...? OK, next!

JK: I UPDATED THIS IN *ONE PIECE COLOR (JK): CHAPTER 266* SO THAT CHOPPER'S ANTLER'S ARE ATTACHED TO HIS HEAD.

Q: On the opening picture for chapter 284, "Sorry," you drew a very adorable dog smoking a cigarette. Even coming from you, Oda Sensei, this is unforgivable. Are you trying to make dogs unhealthy? Well?
--Member #17
The Society for the Protection of Animals

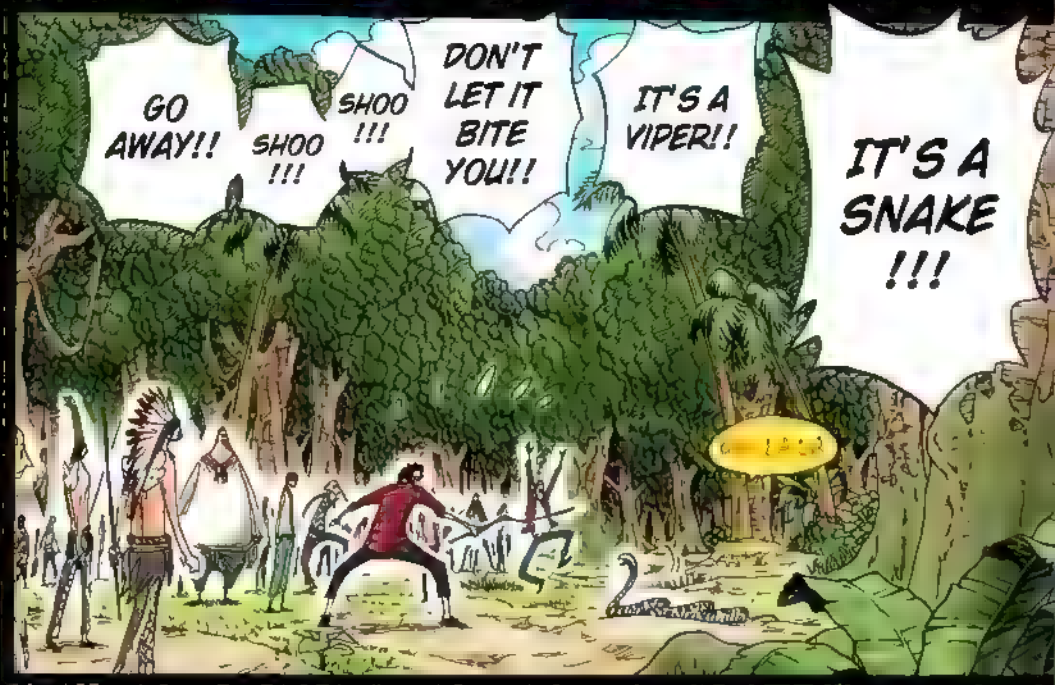
A: Oh, I wasn't paying close enough attention... I'm terribly sorry. I'll give Sanji a good talking to over this. That guy!

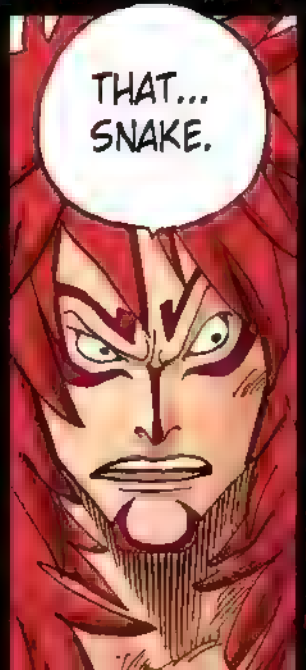
Chapter 290:
THE LIGHT OF SHANDORA

ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH, VOLUME 16: "VICE ADMIRAL COMIL HATES THE BASE'S BITTER, GROSS COFFEE"

CHU LA LALA
CHU LA

THIS IS...


GO AWAY!!
SHOO !!!
SHOO !!!
DON'T LET IT BITE YOU!!
IT'S A VIPER!!
IT'S A SNAKE !!!


THAT... SNAKE.

THAT'S A SHOCK. SO IT HAD A GRANDCHILD TOO, THEN?
HEY, KALGARA...

HEH HEH...
HA HA HA HA HA!!
HA HA HA HA HA!
A SNAKE, HUH!

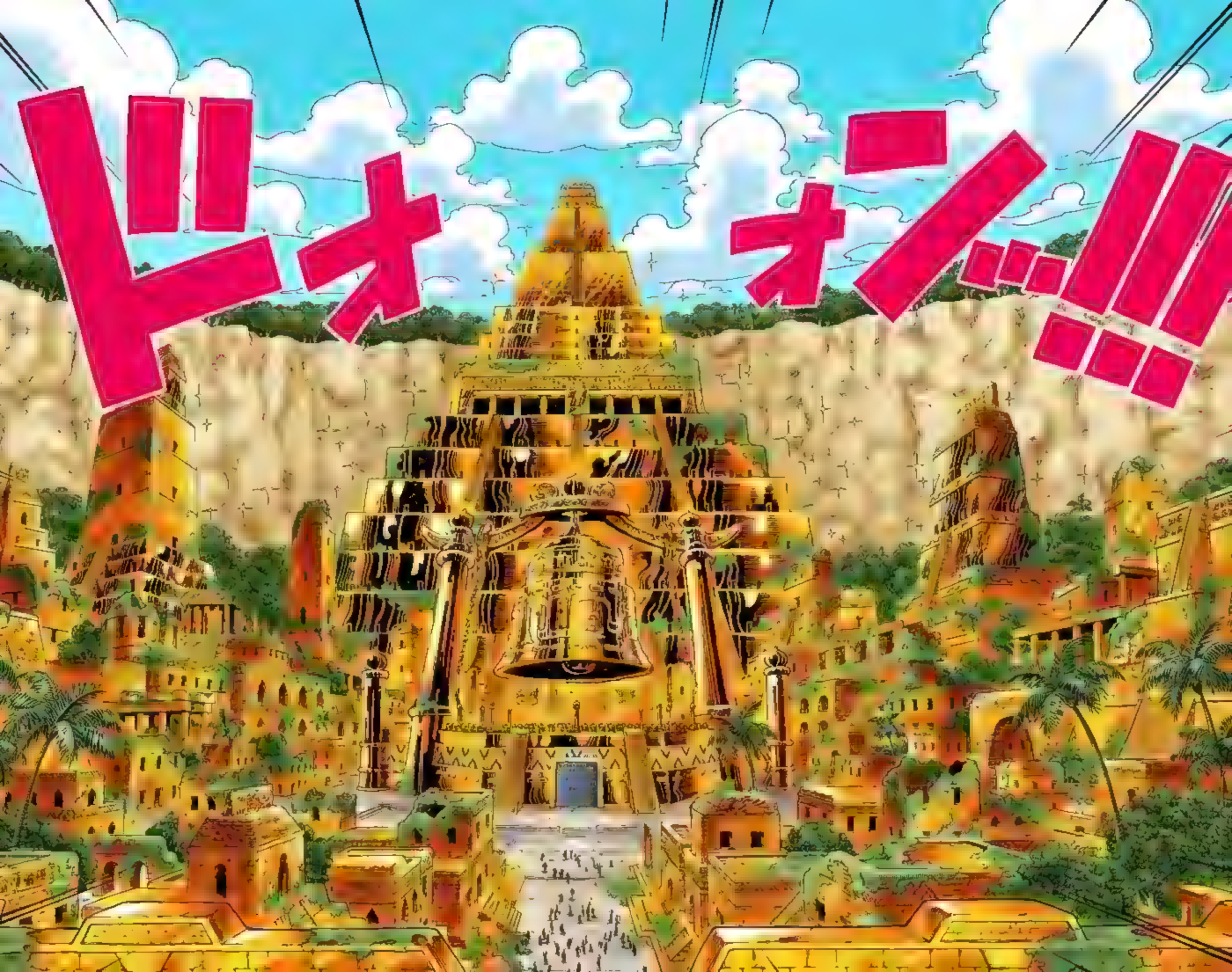
PLUS KALGARA NURSED THE ADMIRAL BACK TO HEALTH.
NOW THEY GET ALONG REALLY WELL.
THEY WERE TRYING TO KILL EACH OTHER ON THAT ALTAR JUST TEN DAYS AGO, AND NOW...!!
I REALLY DON'T UNDERSTAND THOSE TWO.
OF COURSE HE DID! THE ADMIRAL IS RESPONSIBLE FOR SAVING THEIR VILLAGE!

...?

I'VE NEVER SEEN KALGARA LAUGH LIKE THAT BEFORE.
BUT IT LOOKS AS THOUGH HE'S REALLY HIT IT OFF WITH THIS GUY.
KALGARA HAS NEVER BEEN THAT FRIENDLY WITH ANYONE FROM THE VILLAGE...
EVEN WITH THEIR TOTALLY DIFFERENT BACKGROUNDS, THEY SEEM TO HAVE FOUND SOMETHING IN COMMON.
WHY ARE YOU THE ONE BRAGGING?

HEY, YOU.
FOLLOW ME AND YOU'LL SEE.
THAT'S A CLIFF OVER THERE. WE'RE GOING DOWN FROM HERE.
...KAL-GARA?
SO WHAT IS THIS THING YOU WANT TO SHOW US...
GOING DOWN?
!

THE SOUND OF THIS BELL...
カラ…ン
カラ…ン…
JOH
CHU LA LA
CHU LA LA
WHERE ON EARTH IS THE BEAUTIFUL SOUND OF THIS BELL COMING FROM?!
HEY, KALGARA!
OH
JOH
JOH
JOH
カラ…ン!!


ビオオン…!!

THE CITY OF GOLD...
IT'S LIKE A DREAM...
WE'RE THE DESCEN-DANTS OF THOSE WHO BUILT IT.
"SHANDORA, THE CITY OF GOLD."
SPEECH-LESS, ARE YOU...?
スタスタ...
...AS YOU CAN PACK ONTO YOUR SHIP!
IT'S FINE. ASIDE FROM THE BELL TOWER, YOU CAN TAKE AS MUCH GOLD AND TREASURE...
HEY! YOU GUYS--!
WHAT?!
HOORAY!!
うおおおあ
WOO-HOO!! IT'S COVERED IN GOLD! IT'S EL DORADO!!
BUT HAVEN'T YOUR PEOPLE BEEN PROTECTING THIS CITY FOR AGES?!
YAHOO!! YOU'RE A GENEROUS GUY, GREAT WARRIOR!!
YOU SAVED OUR TRIBE FROM THAT DEVIL-SENT DISEASE. COMPARED TO THAT, THIS IS JUST...
THE VILLAGERS HAVE ALREADY GIVEN THEIR CONSENT. WE OWE YOU SO MUCH THAT WE CAN'T POSSIBLY THANK YOU ENOUGH.

BUT WE WEREN'T PROTECTING THE TREASURE!!
YES. WE'VE BEEN PROTECTING THE CITY.

...WAS DESTROYED IN A FIGHT TO PROTECT THIS STONE.
WHAT'S CERTAIN IS THAT THIS CITY OF SHANDORA...
...?

THEY'RE CALLED PONEGLYPHS. WE CAN'T READ WHAT IS WRITTEN THOUGH.
WHAT'S THIS? ARE THESE LETTERS?

TO BE COMPLETELY ACCURATE, IT WAS THIS STONE!!

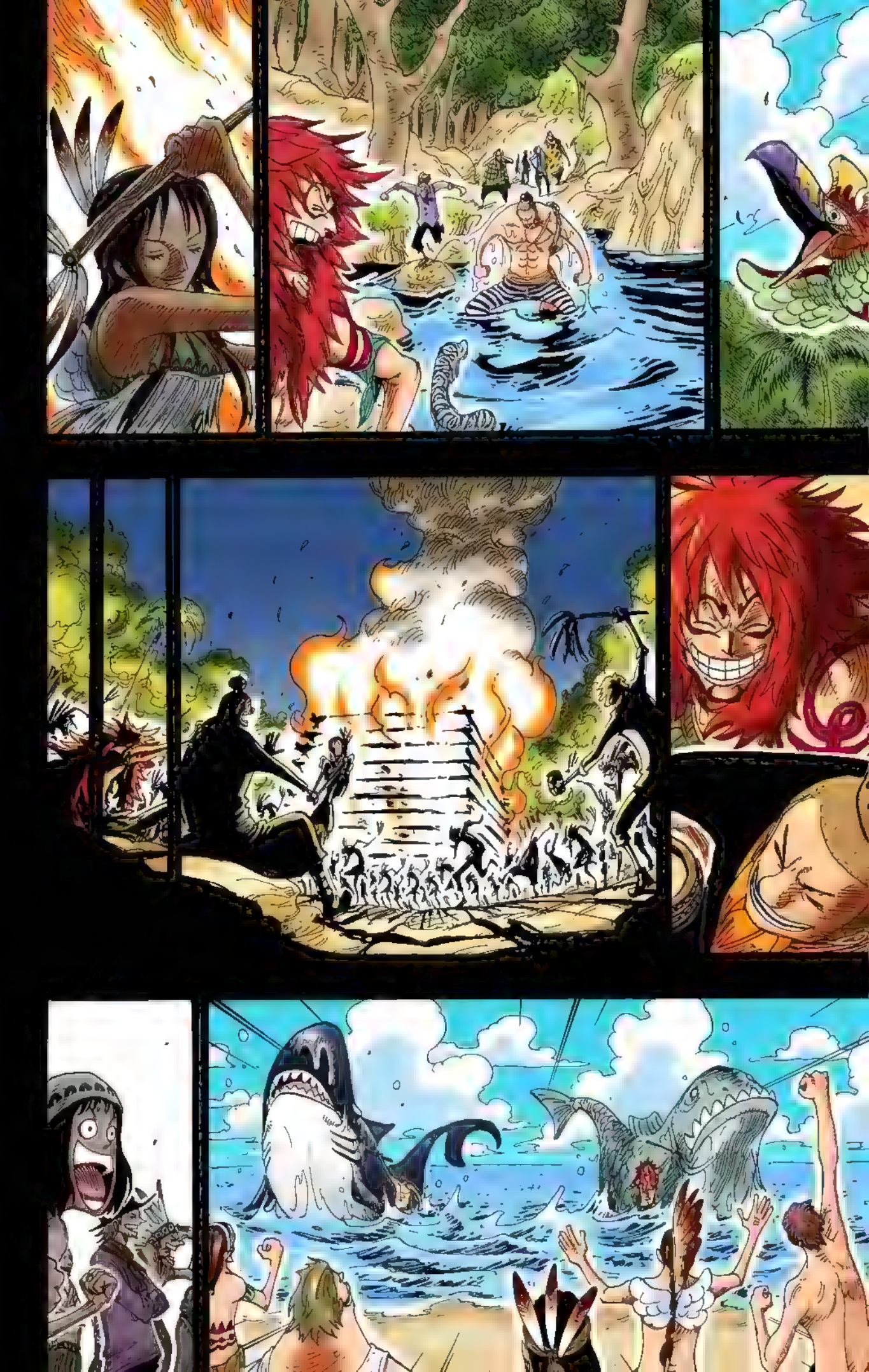
IT IS OUR DUTY AS DESCENDANTS TO PROTECT THE PROOF THAT OUR ANCESTORS FOUGHT AND LIVED.
WE RESPECT OUR ANCESTORS AS WE WOULD GODS.
...LEAVES US NO CHOICE BUT TO CONTINUE TO PROTECT IT.
A SACRIFICE OF THAT MAGNITUDE...

OUR ANCESTORS DIED AND WERE TAKEN INTO HEAVEN.
A MESSAGE?
THE SOUND OF THIS BELL IS REALLY A MESSAGE.
I HAD NO IDEA THAT IT WAS SUCH A BIG, GOLDEN BELL...
"WE'RE RIGHT HERE."
...WE CONTINUE TO RING THIS BELL TO SPREAD THIS MESSAGE.
SO THAT THEIR SOULS WILL ALWAYS BE ABLE TO FIND THEIR WAY BACK TO THIS LAND...
WE'LL MAKE ITS EXISTENCE KNOWN TO THE ENDS OF THE SEAS!
WE WON'T RUN OR HIDE!
THE SOUND OF THIS BELL REPRESENTS THE UNDENIABLE GLORY OF SHANDORA'S PAST.

YOU THINK SO?
YES.
THAT MAKES SENSE. ITS RING SOUNDS VERY MAJESTIC.
THAT'S WHY THIS BELL, THE PRIDE OF THE CITY, IS CALLED THE "LIGHT OF SHANDORA."
EVEN THOUGH I SHOULDN'T HAVE BEEN ABLE TO HEAR IT THROUGH THE STORM...
...THIS LIGHT EXTENDED A HAND TO US.
IN THE MIDST OF A STORM...
...THE SOUND OF THIS BELL!!
I HEARD...

HA HA HA HA HA! MAYBE IN ANOTHER HUNDRED YEARS OR SO!
CHU LA LA ♪
I WONDER IF YOU'LL BECOME ONE OF THOSE GIANT SERPENTS SOMEDAY.
THE SOUND OF THIS BELL?
DO YOU LIKE IT TOO?
CHU LA LA ♪
I APPRECIATE IT. I ALSO WANT TO GO INTO THE FOREST AND GATHER BOTANICAL SPECIMENS.
AND I'D LIKE TO OVERSEE THE TREE FEVER TREATMENT UNTIL IT'S FINISHED.
SINCE SHANDORA'S DESTRUCTION 400 YEARS AGO, YOU'RE THE FIRST GUESTS THIS ISLAND HAS HAD!
WE WANT TO SHOW OUR HOSPITALITY PROPERLY.
HEY! STAY HERE AS LONG AS YOU WANT, NOLAND!
TELL ME MORE STORIES OF YOUR TRAVELS.
THIS IS DEFINITELY A MAP OF THIS ISLAND. AND THE LOCATION OF THIS CITY...
YES, THIS SKULL SHAPE...
...IS HIDDEN IN ITS NAME. "SHANDORA" MEANS "THE SKULL'S RIGHT EYE."
IT'S PROBABLY SOMETHING WE TOOK FROM AN INVADER.
IT'S A... AN "ETERNAL POSE"!
OH, COME NOW. WHAT'S WITH THOSE OUTFITS?
ADMIRAL!! ADMIRAAAL !!!
AND A MAP! ADMIRAL, IT'S A MAP!!

I'LL LEAVE SEEDS AND SHOOTS THAT WILL GROW WELL IN THE ISLAND'S SOIL WITH YOU.
THERE'S A GREENHOUSE ON THE SHIP. WE HAVE SPECIMENS OF ALL SORTS OF PLANTS.
NOLAND SAYS HE'LL GIVE US SOME WEIRD CROPS.
HEY, EVERYBODY, COME HERE!!
THANKS A LOT.
THERE WE GO.
ALL RIGHT, YOU TAKE THAT END.
THANK YOU VERY MUCH.
HE STILL NEEDS TO REST.
WELL, TAKE CARE.



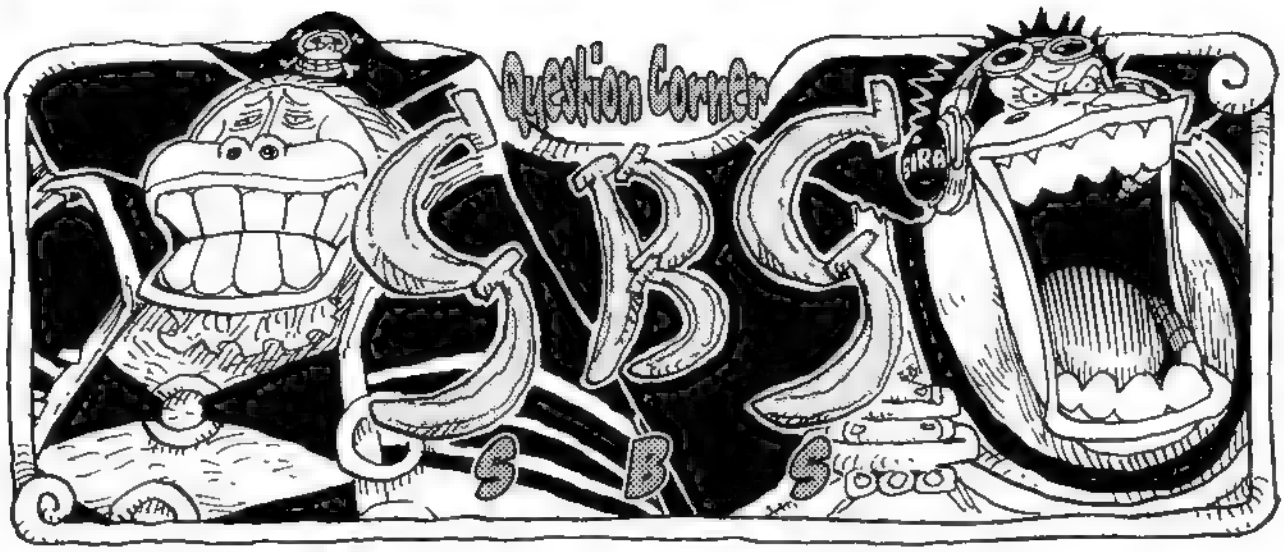
ONE MONTH AFTER LANDFALL...

LISTEN, DON'T SAY A WORD...
...ABOUT WHAT WE SAW LAST NIGHT!
NOLAND AND THE REST ARE COMING!
ｶﾞﾜｯ...
...SEE EYE TO EYE!!
I KNEW IT. OUR PEOPLES CAN NEVER...
UNDER-STAND?!
MAKE ABSOLUTELY SURE YOU DON'T DO ANYTHING HASTY!
THEY SAID THEY'D SET SAIL IN A FEW MORE DAYS.
ARE THEY SO GREAT THEY CAN TRAMPLE ON OUR HISTORY?!
STOP IT, THEY'RE HERE!!
...BUT IN THE END, THEY'RE STILL MEN WHO HAVE NO QUALMS ABOUT KILLING GODS!!
THEY MAY MAKE GOOD MEDICINE...

??
バタン
バタン…
IS KALGARA HERE?
HI, EVERY-ONE.
KALGARA SAYS HE DOESN'T WANT TO SEE YOU ANY-MORE...
WELL... YOU WERE OUTSIDERS TO BEGIN WITH...
HEY, WHAT'S WRONG? EVERYONE'S SO STANDOFFISH ALL OF A SUDDEN.
SETO!
?
…
…
?!
HUH?
...BEFORE YOU PEOPLE GO HOME?
HOW LONG...

LET'S KEEP WORKING.
THERE'S STILL SOME FOREST WE HAVEN'T GOTTEN TO.
STOP IT.
HEY, COME ON! YOU PEOPLE WERE NICE AND FRIENDLY JUST YESTERDAY, AND NOW ALL OF A SUDDEN YOU'RE--
DID... DID WE OVERSTAY OUR WELCOME?
HUH?! THEY SEEM TO HATE US ALL OF A SUDDEN.
SO THIS IS WHERE YOU WERE.
KALGARA...
CHI LA LA
DON'T GIVE IN TO YOUR RAGE. WAIT PATIENTLY UNTIL THEY SET SAIL.
...TO GIVE THEM!
I CAN'T. I'VE GOT NO SYMPATHY...
IF I SEE HIM AGAIN, I JUST MIGHT KILL HIM!!
I NEVER WANT TO SEE HIS FACE AGAIN.

IN TWO MORE DAYS, WE'LL HAVE COVERED THE ENTIRE FOREST, WON'T WE?
ADMIRAL...
Y...YES.
OVER ON THE ROCKS.
YEAH. THAT HASN'T HAPPENED BEFORE, HAS IT? WHERE'S THE ADMIRAL?
THE BELL... DIDN'T RING TODAY, DID IT?
ADMIRAL... TO BE HONEST, THIS ISLAND HAS GOTTEN PRETTY UNCOMFORTABLE. WHY DON'T WE...
WE HAVE TO FINISH OUR JOB HERE, THEN WE'LL GO!! GO GET SOME SLEEP!
TELL THEM TO CHERISH THE TIME THEY HAVE ON SOLID GROUND BEFORE WE SET OFF!
TELL THE SAILORS WE'LL SET SAIL IN THREE DAYS. WE'LL BE ON THE SEA AGAIN.



Q: Hello, Mr. Eiichiro Oda. Thanks for everything. Lately, I've been rereading *One Piece* from the beginning and I realized something.

The Question Corner used to be decent.

When did it turn into such a whacked-out corner? Whose fault is it? It's been bothering me so much I can't control Gaimon's growth! (My son is bothered as well.) Help me!

P.S. Did you know that there's a person inside Gachapin?

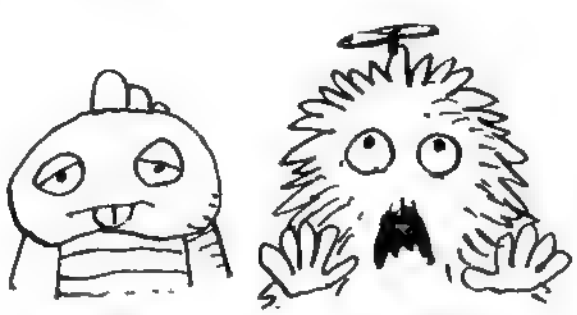
A: Whoa, hang on there. That P.S. concerns me more than the main question.

That's just how Gachapin is. (I swear.)

There's no person in there. Please don't lie. Hmph! By the way, apparently Gachapin is a dinosaur child, and Mukku is a yeti. Well, okay, I can accept "dinosaur child." But a "yeti"? He's red! A bright red yeti on a pure white, snowy mountain?

He'd stand out too much. Don't get me wrong, I like Mukku.

Japanese children grow up watching "Ponkiki." Now, what was the question again? Ah, why is the Question Corner the way it is now? All I know for sure is that it's not my fault.

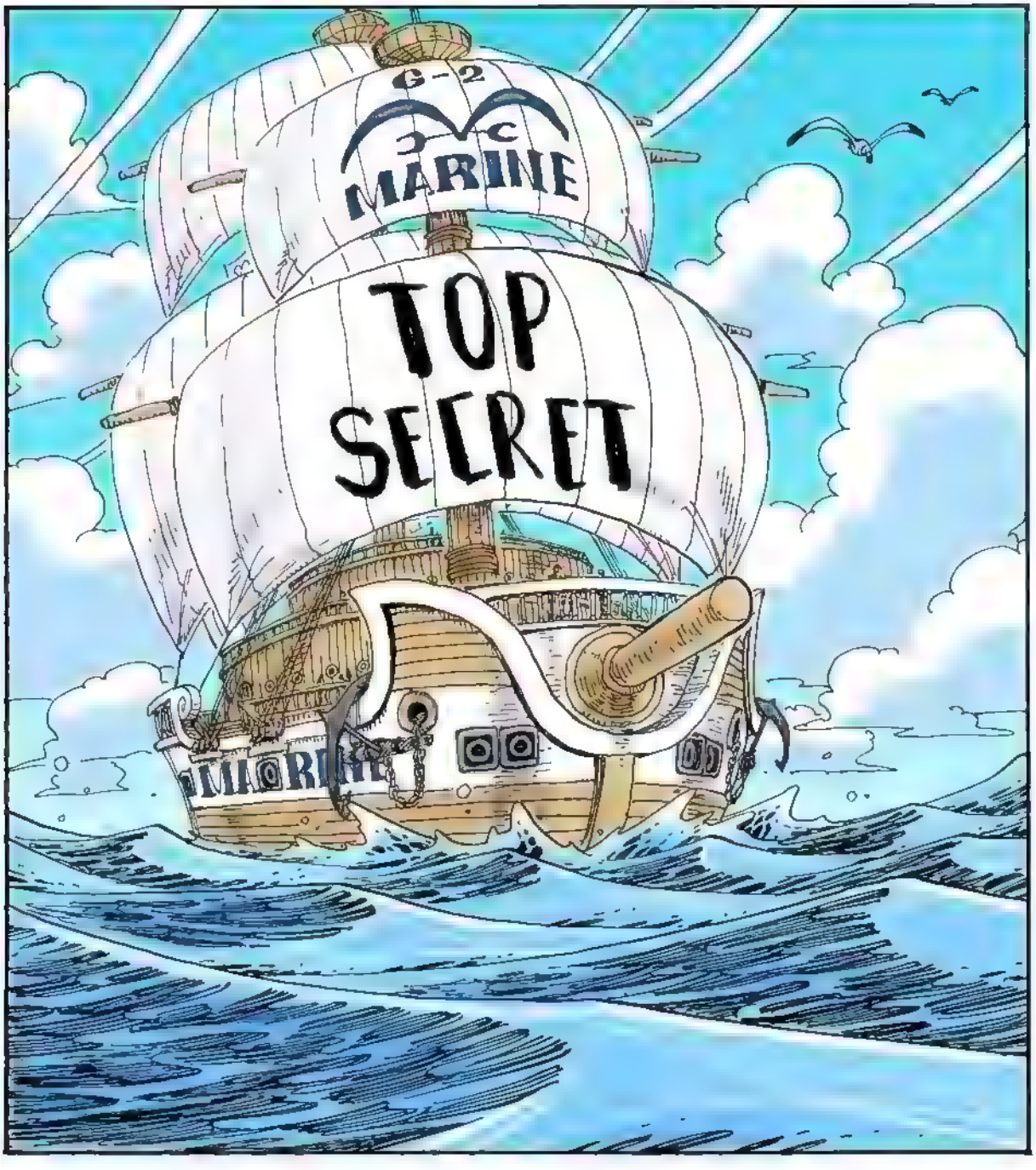


GACHAPIN MUKKU

(THEY DON'T LOOK QUITE RIGHT...)

GACHAPIN AND MUKKU ARE CHARACTERS FROM THE LIVE-ACTION KIDS' SHOW "HIRAKE! PONKIKI." --ED.

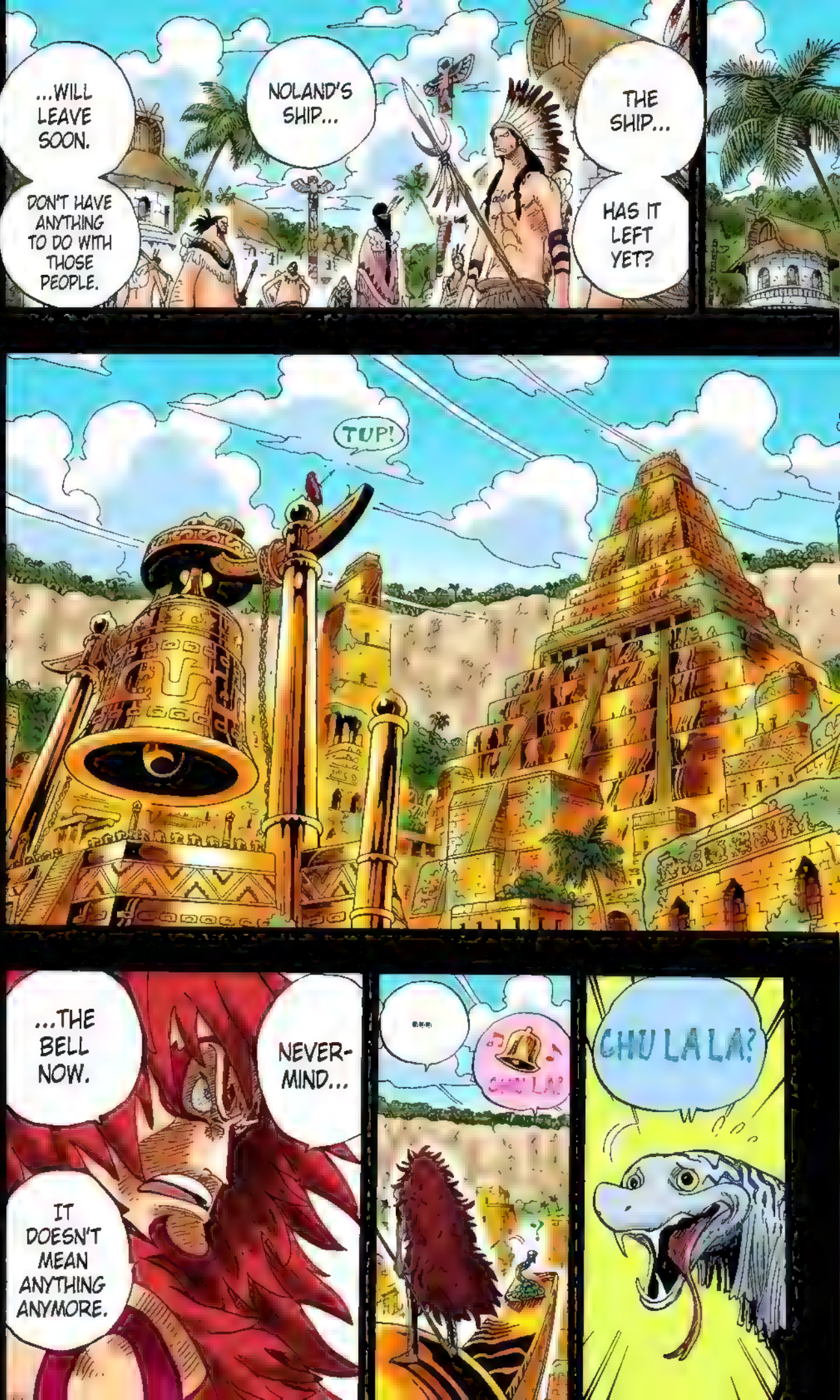
Chapter 291:
WE'LL BE HERE



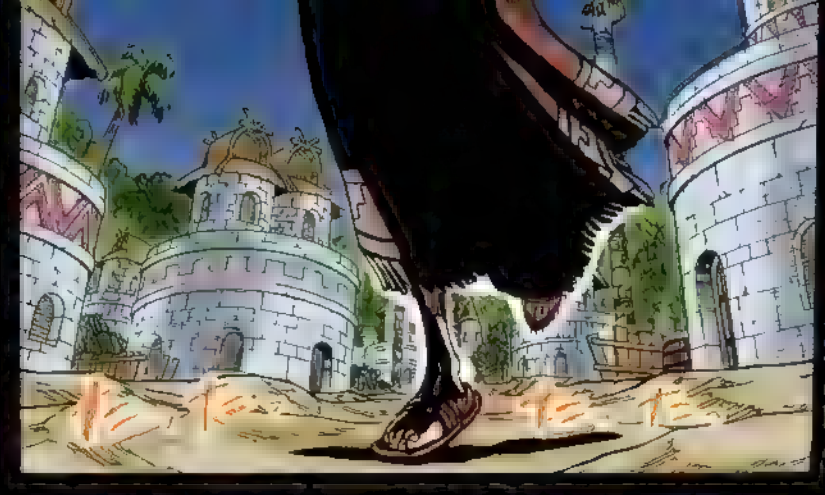
ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH, VOLUME 17:
"TOP SECRET MARINE INTELLIGENCE SHIP RETURNS"

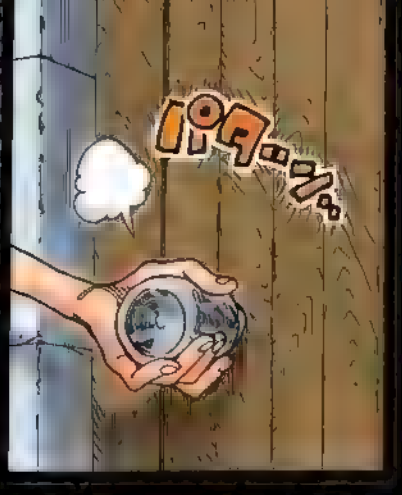
I'VE GOT A FAMILY BACK HOME, AND A CHILD ABOUT HER AGE.
I'VE GOT TO GO BACK.
HA HA HA! DON'T BE SILLY...
WHY DON'T YOU MARRY MOUSSE?!
YOU SHOULD LIVE HERE, NOLAND!
HOW MUCH LONGER BEFORE YOU PEOPLE GO HOME?
KALGARA SAYS HE DOESN'T WANT TO SEE YOU ANYMORE...
WHY WON'T YOU TALK TO ME?!
TELL ME WHAT'S WRONG! IF YOU WON'T TALK TO ME, I CAN'T UNDERSTAND ANYTHING!!
I KNOW YOU'RE HERE, KALGARA!!
COME ON OUT!!

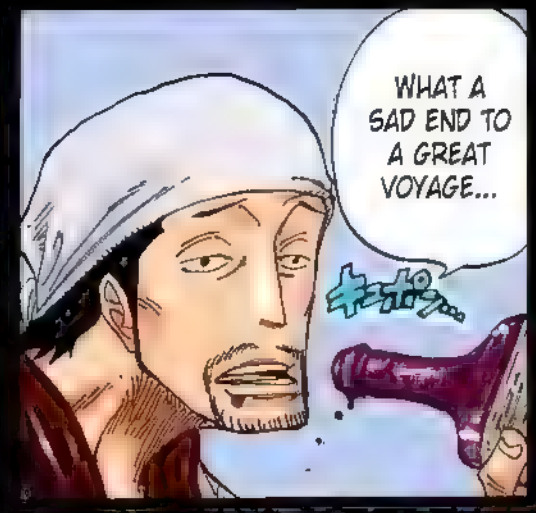
?!
I DON'T WANT TO PART WAYS LIKE THIS!!
WE'RE SETTING SAIL SOON!!
DON'T SHOW YOUR FACE IN FRONT OF ME AGAIN.
...
OR WOULD YOU RATHER DEATH PARTED US HERE INSTEAD?
UGH!
KALGARA...

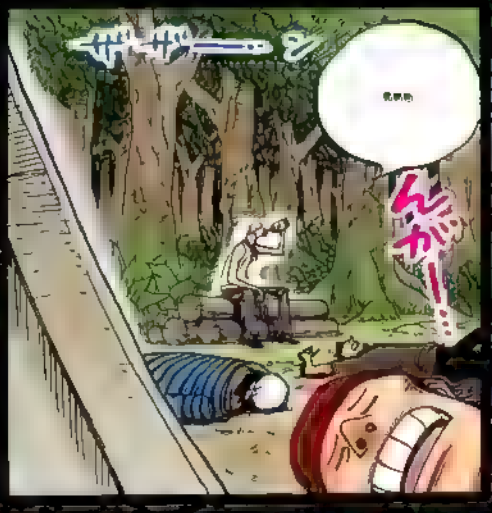

...WILL LEAVE SOON.
DON'T HAVE ANYTHING TO DO WITH THOSE PEOPLE.
NOLAND'S SHIP...
THE SHIP...
HAS IT LEFT YET?
TUP!
...THE BELL NOW.
IT DOESN'T MEAN ANYTHING ANYMORE.
NEVER-MIND...
...
CHU LA LA?
CHU LA LA?

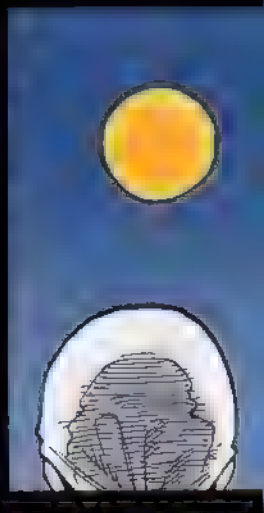
...SEEMS LONELY.
カチャ...
THE ADMIRAL...
WE STRIKE ANCHOR FIRST THING TOMORROW MORNING.
THE VILLAGERS LOOK LIKE THEY'RE READY TO KILL US. IT'D BE FOOLISH TO APPROACH THEM...
AND...
YEAH, TO BE SO FAR FROM HOME AND TO ACTUALLY FIND SOMEONE HE GOT ALONG WITH SO WELL...
HE FIGURED HE'D MADE A BEST FRIEND FOR LIFE, AND THEN THIS...
I JUST DON'T GET IT.
...THE BELL DIDN'T RING TODAY, EITHER.
CHU LA LA

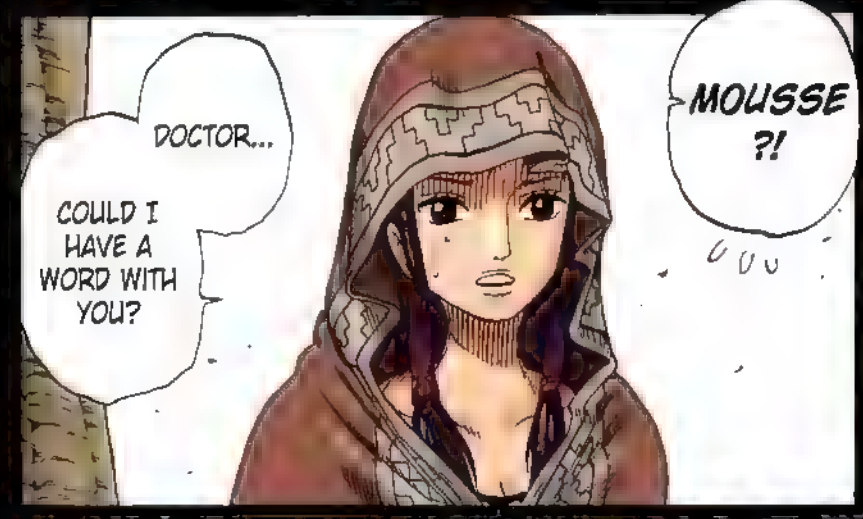




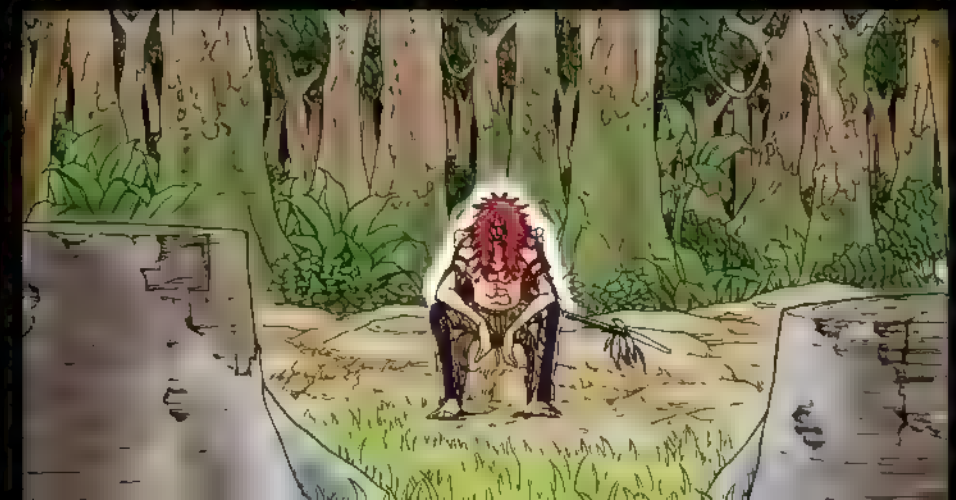

WHAT A SAD END TO A GREAT VOYAGE...


...




DOCTOR...
COULD I HAVE A WORD WITH YOU?
MOUSSE ?!

UM...
ACK!



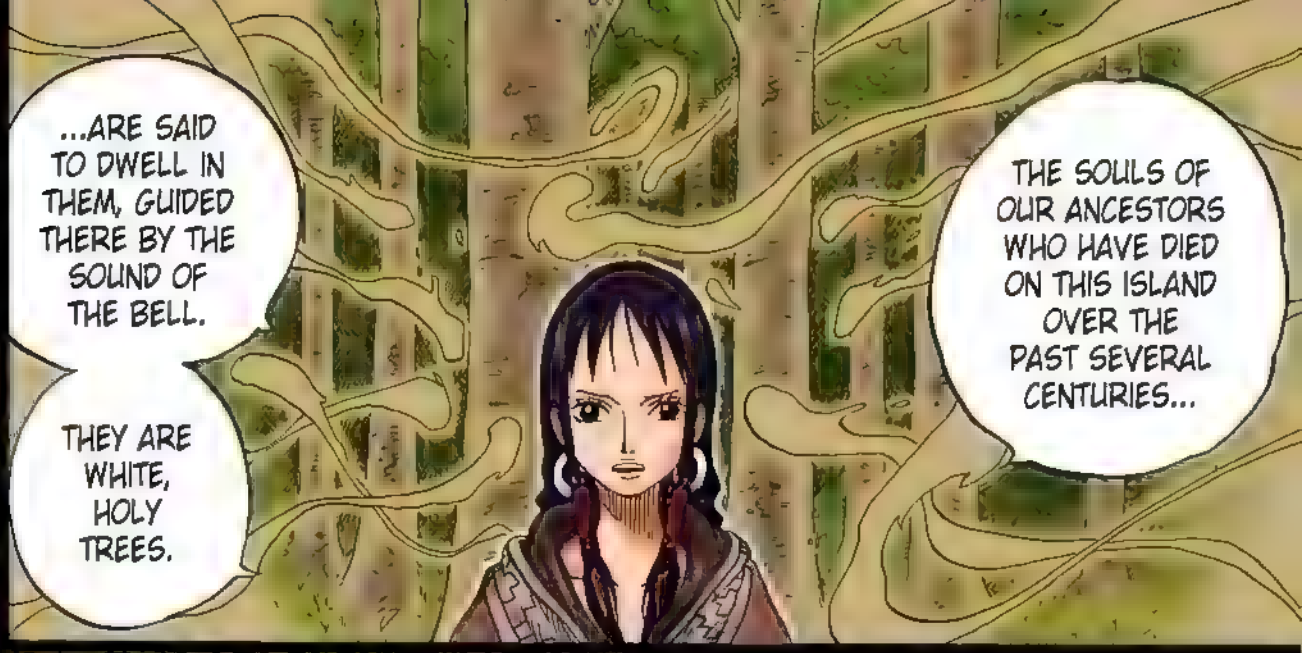
AND HE CALLS HIMSELF...
...A BOTANIST!

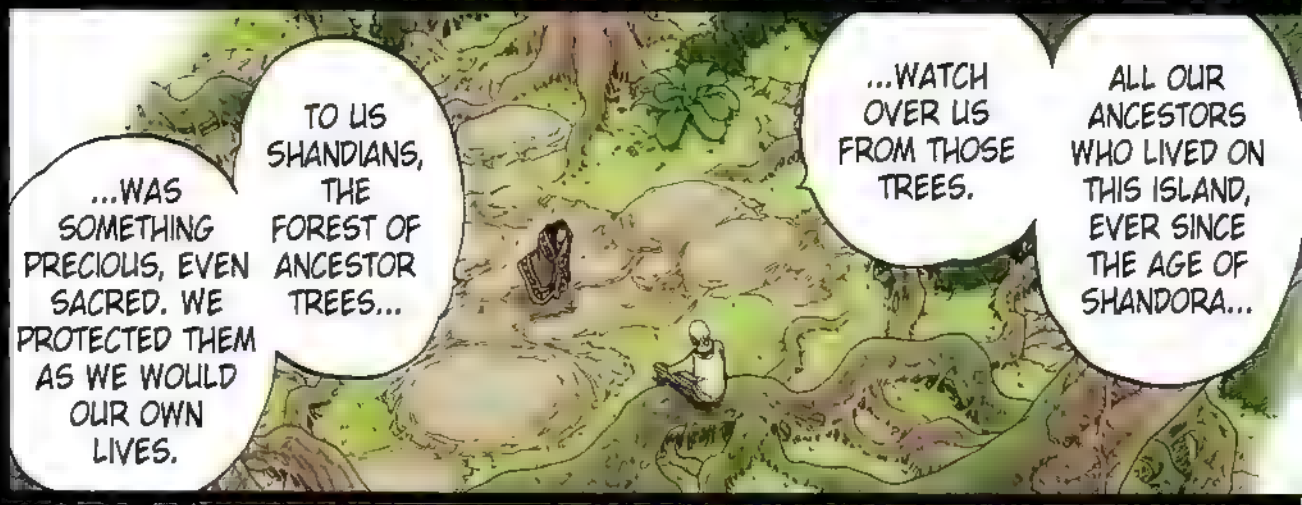
...THEN I SHOULD HAVE NEVER ACCEPTED YOU PEOPLE!!
IF THIS IS A SACRIFICE FOR YOUR SO-CALLED PROGRESS...

NOLAND...

YES.
ANCESTOR TREES?

...


...ARE SAID TO DWELL IN THEM, GUIDED THERE BY THE SOUND OF THE BELL.
THEY ARE WHITE, HOLY TREES.
THE SOULS OF OUR ANCESTORS WHO HAVE DIED ON THIS ISLAND OVER THE PAST SEVERAL CENTURIES...


...WAS SOMETHING PRECIOUS, EVEN SACRED. WE PROTECTED THEM AS WE WOULD OUR OWN LIVES.
TO US SHANDIANS, THE FOREST OF ANCESTOR TREES...
...WATCH OVER US FROM THOSE TREES.
ALL OUR ANCESTORS WHO LIVED ON THIS ISLAND, EVER SINCE THE AGE OF SHANDORA...

EVEN IF IT WAS FOR YOUR RESEARCH... EVEN IF YOU DIDN'T KNOW ABOUT THE TREES MEANING, THE VILLAGERS' ANGER WON'T BE QUELLED.
...I WANTED TO AT LEAST KNOW WHY YOU DID IT.
SO BEFORE YOU SET SAIL...
I SEE. ALL THAT PENT-UP ANGER IS THE REASON BEHIND THE SUDDEN CHANGE IN THEIR ATTITUDE.
...WE OWE YOU FOR SAVING SO MANY OF OUR LIVES, SO...
THE WARRIORS WERE FURIOUS AND REACHED FOR THEIR WEAPONS AT ONCE, BUT...
AND WE WENT AND CHOPPED THEM DOWN...

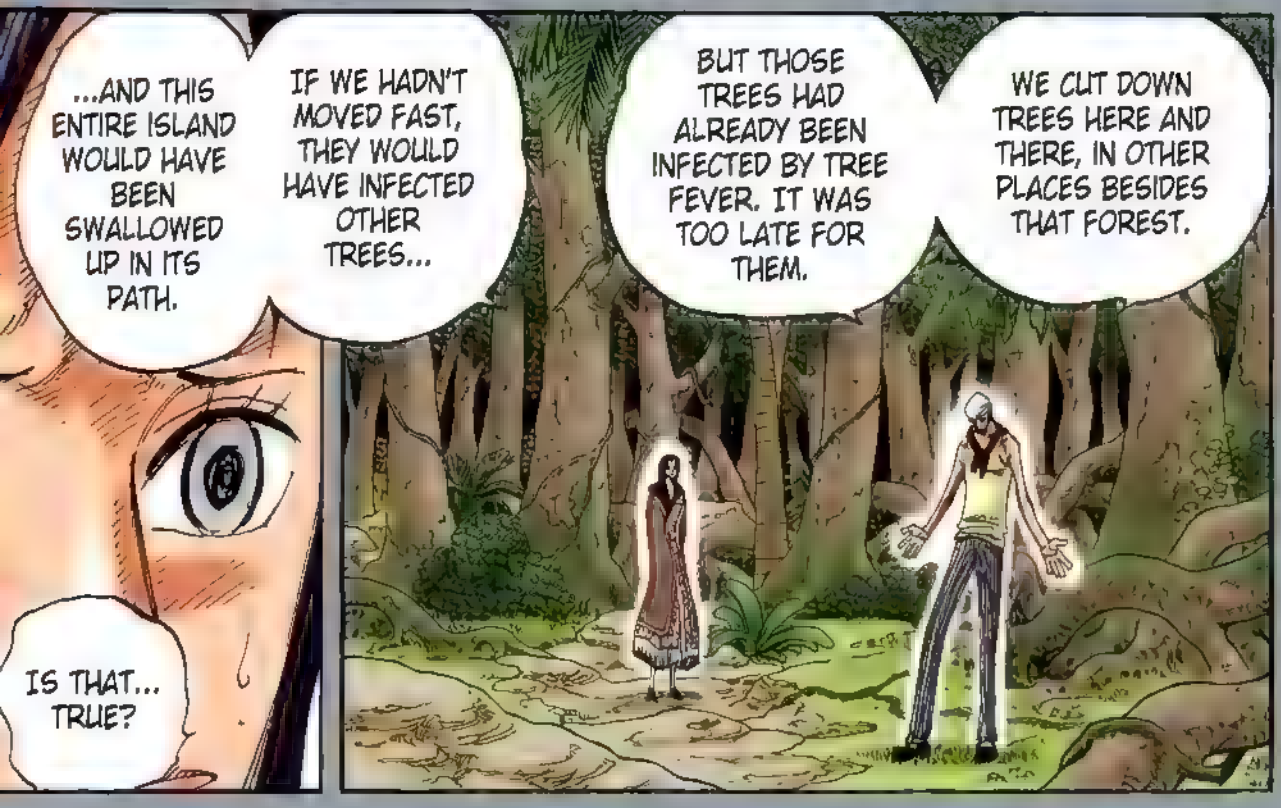
DID YOU TIE IT PROPERLY?!
AAH! IT'S FALLING!
ALL RIGHT, PULL 'ER UP...
I NEED SOME HELP OVER HERE.
IT'S SO HEAVY.
WE RESPECT OUR ANCESTORS AS WE WOULD GODS.
THE VILLAGERS' ANGER IS COMPLETELY JUSTIFIED.
TREES THAT HOUSE THEIR ANCESTORS' SOULS... THERE'S NO MAKING AMENDS FOR SOMETHING LIKE THAT.
SO THAT'S WHY...
LISTEN UP, MEN!!
?!
THERE'S NO REASON FOR THEM TO FORGIVE US.
ADMI- RAL...
THEY SAID THAT, AS WELL AS BOASTING OF THE CITY'S EXISTENCE, THE SOUND OF THAT BELL...
...GUIDED THE SOULS OF THEIR ANCESTORS TO THIS ISLAND. WE CUT DOWN THE TREES THAT HOUSED THOSE SOULS.
THERE ARE NO EXCUSES FOR IT. I DID WHAT I THOUGHT WAS RIGHT...
BUT ADMIRAL! IN THAT SITUATION--!

LEAVE ALL THE GOLD BEHIND?!
WHAAAAAT?!
HUFF...
HUFF... HUFF...
SWIP!
...
NOLAND AND HIS MEN HAVE BEGUN MAKING PREPARATIONS TO SAIL.
HUFF... HUFF...
WHERE'S PAPA?!
MOUSSE, WHY ARE YOU IN SUCH A RUSH?
MOUSSE!

?
...AND THE POISON IN THAT ONE TREE EVENTUALLY SPREAD THROUGHOUT THE FOREST AND ATE AWAY AT PEOPLE?
WHAT IF ONE SINGLE PRECIOUS TREE WAS RAVAGED BY A DEADLY POISON...
WHAT IF...!
!?...
!?...
MOUSSE, WHERE HAVE YOU BEEN?
HUFF... HUFF...
WHAT ARE YOU SAYING, MOUSSE?
...?
WHAT IS THIS ABOUT?!
WHAT WOULD WE HAVE DONE WITH THAT ONE PRECIOUS TREE?!!
IF WE HAD KNOWN THAT THE POISON WOULD KILL THE ISLAND...
IF YOU PART WAYS LIKE THIS, YOU'LL REGRET IT FOR THE REST OF YOUR LIFE!!
DON'T BE A FOOL!! DO YOU KNOW WHAT THEY--
がばっ!!
PAPA!! YOU MUST GO AND STOP THEM!! HURRY!!

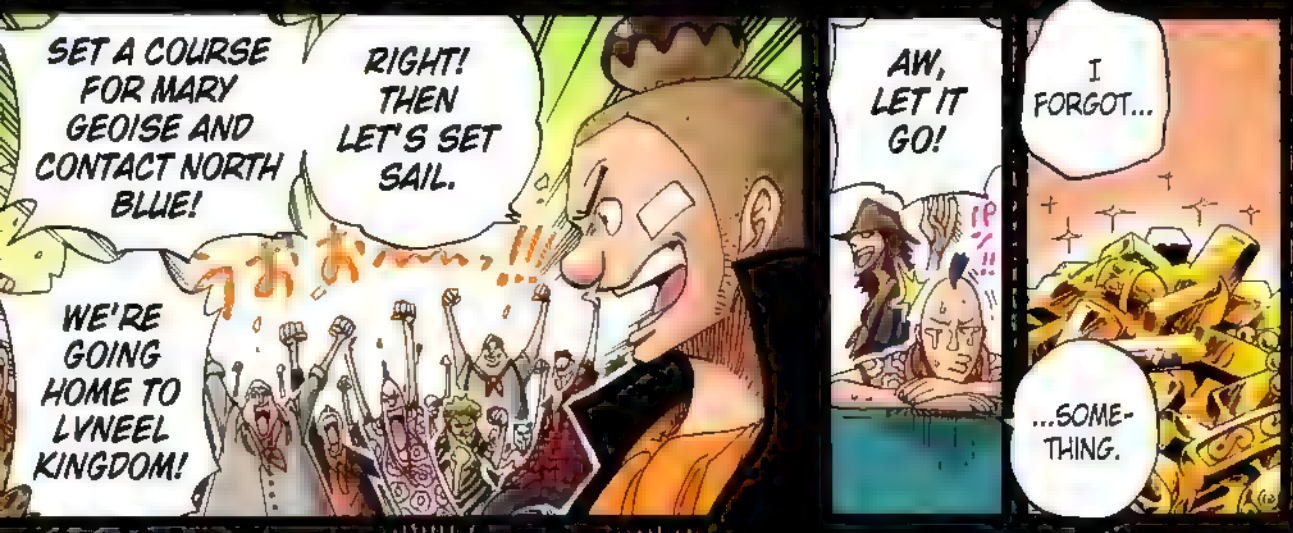
HIS ACTIONS HAVE SAVED OUR PEOPLE, AND IF YOU LET HIM GO NOW YOU'LL LEAVE HIM WITH A WOUND THAT WILL LAST HIS WHOLE LIFE!!
...
HE'S AN IRREPLACEABLE FRIEND, ONE YOU MIGHT NEVER HAVE MET AT ALL!
...FOR THE SAKE OF THE ADMIRAL'S HONOR, I'M GOING TO TELL YOU.
???
I SUPPOSE THIS'LL SOUND LIKE WE'RE MAKING EXCUSES, BUT...
...!!
WHAT ARE YOU SAYING?
THE TRULY FRIGHTENING PART OF THE TREE FEVER SICKNESS IS THAT IT INFECTS PLANTS AS WELL.
THERE ARE MANY CASES WHERE IT'S COMPLETELY DESTROYED SMALL ISLANDS.
IT MOVES FROM PEOPLE TO FOREST, FROM FOREST TO PEOPLE...
...WAS ALREADY DEAD.
THAT FOREST YOU SPEAK OF...
WHAT ?!

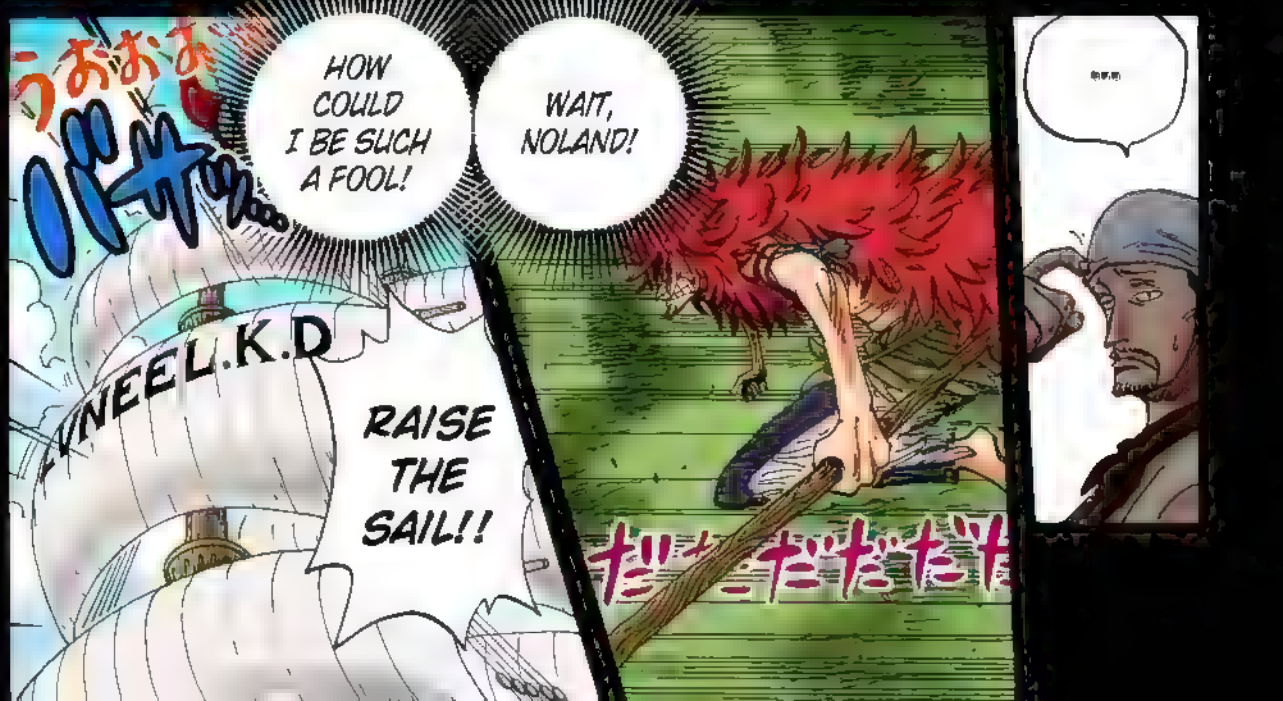
EVEN A HUNDRED DEATHS IS JUST THE BEGINNING FOR TREE FEVER.
WE WERE ONLY ABLE TO STOP THE DAMAGE BECAUSE HE RISKED HIS OWN LIFE.
...WAS SO DESPERATE, TRYING TO CONVINCE YOU ALL.
THAT'S WHY THE ADMIRAL...
HE KNEW WHAT DEVASTATION IT COULD CAUSE...


...AND THIS ENTIRE ISLAND WOULD HAVE BEEN SWALLOWED UP IN ITS PATH.
IF WE HADN'T MOVED FAST, THEY WOULD HAVE INFECTED OTHER TREES...
IS THAT... TRUE?
BUT THOSE TREES HAD ALREADY BEEN INFECTED BY TREE FEVER. IT WAS TOO LATE FOR THEM.
WE CUT DOWN TREES HERE AND THERE, IN OTHER PLACES BESIDES THAT FOREST.

...BUT A BOTANIST WOULD NEVER DAMAGE A FOREST WITHOUT REASON.
TRUST ME, THE ADMIRAL DOESN'T HATE GODS OR DEITIES...
WE MIGHT NOT BE FORGIVEN, EVEN WITH AN EXPLANATION...
WE DIDN'T KNOW THOSE TREES WERE SO PRECIOUS... AND WE DIDN'T EVEN EXPLAIN. I'M SORRY.
BUT YOU DON'T HAVE TO WORRY ANYMORE. YESTERDAY...
...WE FINISHED CHECKING THE ENTIRE FOREST.

...WHAT'S MOST IMPORTANT.
IT'S JUST THAT HE ALWAYS KNOWS...
...
KALGARA !!!
IF THINGS STAY LIKE THIS, WE'LL LOSE SOMETHING EVEN MORE PRECIOUS!!
WHILE WE WERE ENRAGED OVER WHAT WE'D LOST!!
HE'D ONLY BEEN THINKING OF US, PROTECTING US THIS WHOLE TIME!!
NOLAND!! I'M SORRY!!
THE SHIP'S PROBABLY SET SAIL ALREADY!!
KALGARA! IT'S TOO LATE TO GO TO THE OCEAN NOW!
...FOR OUR SAKES?
THEY CUT DOWN ALL THE ANCESTOR TREES...
DON'T GO YET!!
BUT WE...!





ALL RIGHT! ALL SET?!
WE'RE RAISING ANCHOR!
EVERY-ONE ABOARD?!
NOBODY'S FORGOTTEN ANYTHING?
TAKE A GOOD LAST LOOK AT IT. WE WON'T EVER BE COMING BACK TO THIS ISLAND AGAIN.
DID WE FORGET ANYTHING?
I FORGOT...
...SOME-THING.
AW, LET IT GO!
RIGHT! THEN LET'S SET SAIL.
SET A COURSE FOR MARY GEOISE AND CONTACT NORTH BLUE!
WE'RE GOING HOME TO LVNEEL KINGDOM!
...
WAIT, NOLAND!
HOW COULD I BE SUCH A FOOL!
RAISE THE SAIL!!
LVNEEL.K.D

カラ…ン
カラ…ン
?!
RING IT! RING IT!
CHU LA♪
WHY ...?
...!
ADMIRAL! THAT'S THE SOUND OF THE GOLDEN BELL!!
カラァ…
WAAAH!!
カラァ…ン!!
わあああぁ
...
NOLAND!! WE'RE SO SORRY!!
RING IT SO THAT NOLAND AND THE REST CAN HEAR IT!
RING IT HARDER!

KALGARA...
NOLAND!!
!!
ADMIRAL!! LOOK!!
?!
...
COME BACK AGAIN!!
...!!
WE'LL KEEP RINGING THE BELL FOR YOU!!
I'LL BE WAITING FOR YOU HERE ON THIS ISLAND!!
WE'LL BE HERE... ALWAYS...

...MY FRIEND !!!

...!!

LET'S MEET AGAIN...

I WILL COME BACK AGAIN!!

I WILL...

ADMI-RAL!

ADMI-RAL...

IT'S OKAY TO COME BACK?

SNIFF

VINEEL.K.D

...!!

...SO THAT WHEN YOU RETURN, YOUR BOAT WON'T GET LOST ON THE OCEAN!!

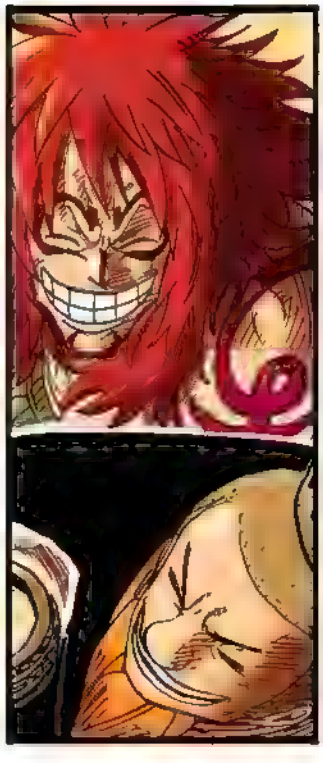
...SO THAT YOU WON'T LOSE YOUR WAY TO THIS ISLAND, EVEN IN A STORM !!!

I PROMISE YOU!!

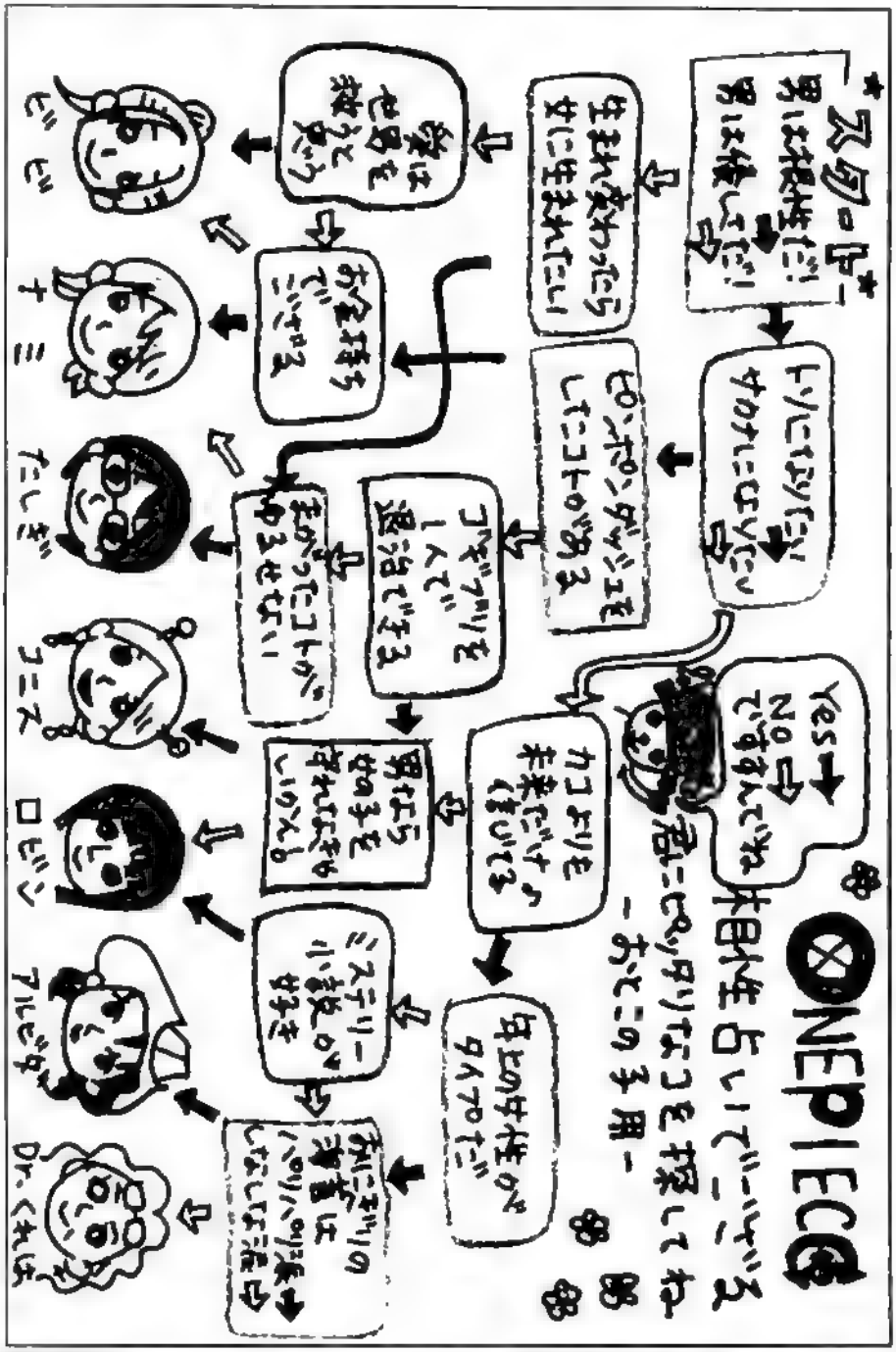
WE'LL MEET AGAIN!

...WAIT-ING FOR YOU !!!

WE'LL RING THE BELL...



Q：男子用⊗ONE PIECE相性占い!! 神奈川県の彩ちゃん、ありがとね。さァみんな!! Dr.くれはを目指せ!!!



～P64の答え～

ワンピース

だぞ。

◯ちなみにこのパズルには

- ・尾田栄一郎
- ・メリー号
- ・ゴムゴム
- ・鬼斬り
- ・ビビ
- ・カルー
- ・うそつき
- ・悪魔の実
- ・ビエール
- ・麦わら
- ・アビス
- ・海賊
- ・シャンクス
- ・孫悟空

などの文字もあるよ。

ヒマな人はさがしてみてね。

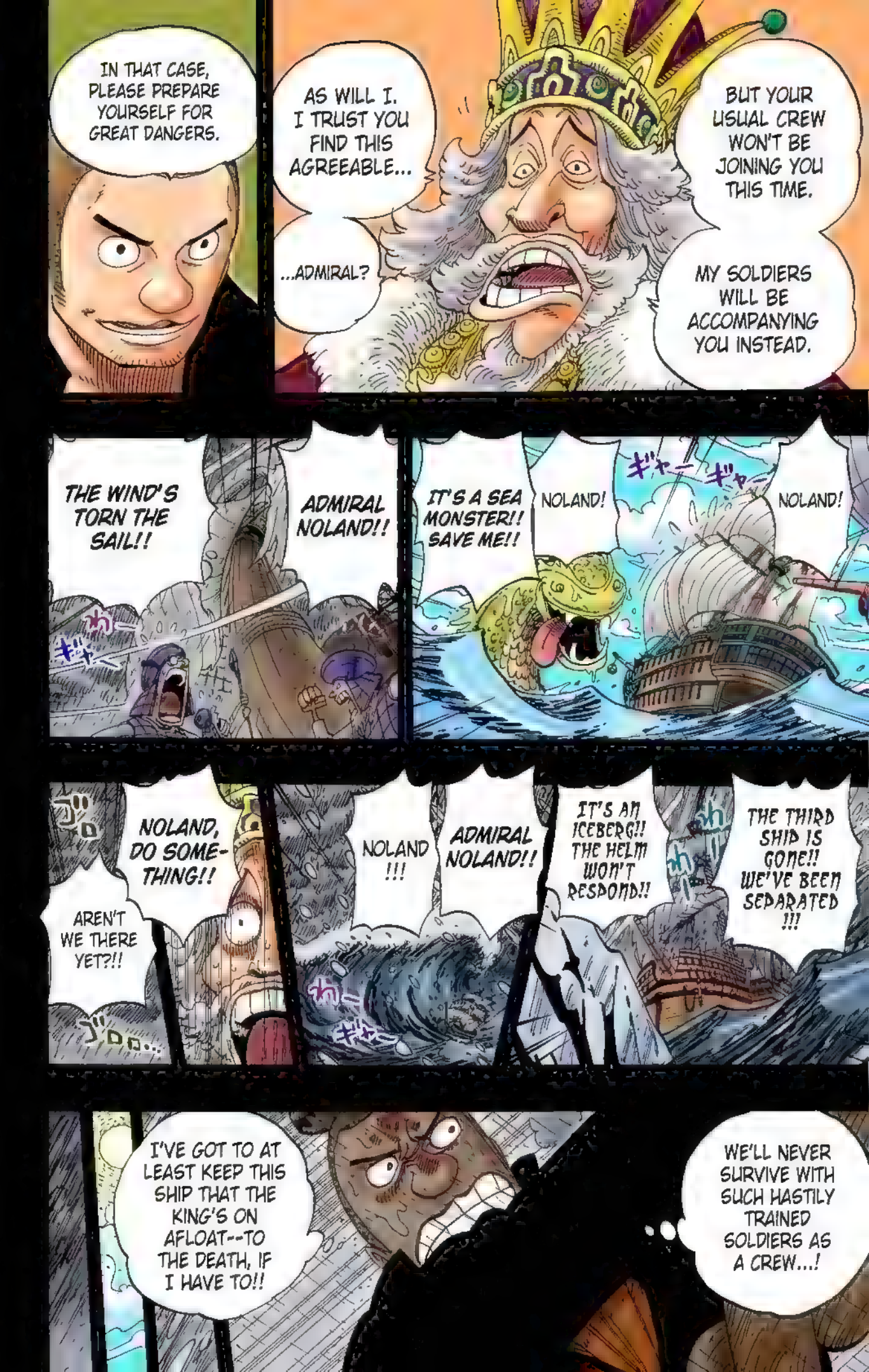
Byばんだこばんだ

Chapter 292:
TO MEET, LIKE THE HALF-MOON HIDDEN BY CLOUDS

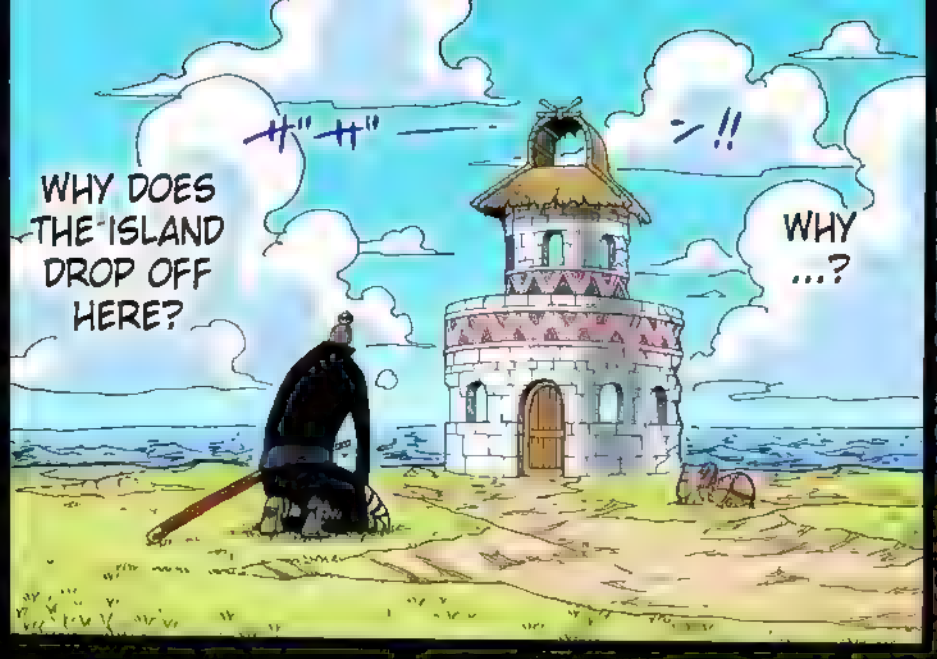
ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH, VOLUME 18:
"TOP SECRET MARINE INTELLIGENCE SHIP CATCHES FIRE"

In a country in the North Sea...
GOOD MORNING, MR. NOLAND!
AH, GOOD MORNING!
...there lived a man called Mont Blanc Noland.
Noland the explorer always told stories about his adventures that seemed too fantastic to be true.
TELL US ABOUT THE COUNTRY OF DWARVES!
SURE, WHY NOT?
IT WAS WHEN I WAS STILL...
But the people of the village didn't know whether they were made-up or the truth.
One day, Noland returned from a voyage.
IT'S NOLAND'S SHIP!
WELCOME HOME, NOLAND!
He made his report to the king.
TELL US STORIES!

IT TRULY WAS THE FAMED CITY OF GOLD, EL DORADO!
THEY CALL THIS PLACE "SHANDORA"! EVEN THOUGH IT'S FALLEN INTO RUIN, IT STILL STOOD BEAUTIFUL AND PROUD.
AS SUCH, I WOULD AGAIN LIKE TO APPOINT YOU AS ADMIRAL OF AN EXPLORATION SHIP.
WE'VE FINALLY GOTTEN PERMISSION FROM MARY GEOISE TO ENTER THE GRAND LINE.
IT'D BE MY HONOR, YOUR MAJESTY...
LVNEEL KINGDOM FIVE YEARS LATER...


IN THAT CASE, PLEASE PREPARE YOURSELF FOR GREAT DANGERS.
AS WILL I. I TRUST YOU FIND THIS AGREEABLE...
...ADMIRAL?
BUT YOUR USUAL CREW WON'T BE JOINING YOU THIS TIME.
MY SOLDIERS WILL BE ACCOMPANYING YOU INSTEAD.
THE WIND'S TORN THE SAIL!!
ADMIRAL NOLAND!!
IT'S A SEA MONSTER!! SAVE ME!!
NOLAND!
ギャーギャー
NOLAND!
NOLAND, DO SOME-THING!!
AREN'T WE THERE YET?!!
NOLAND !!!
ADMIRAL NOLAND!!
IT'S AN ICEBERG!! THE HELM WON'T RESPOND!!
THE THIRD SHIP IS GONE!! WE'VE BEEN SEPARATED !!!
I'VE GOT TO AT LEAST KEEP THIS SHIP THAT THE KING'S ON AFLOAT--TO THE DEATH, IF I HAVE TO!!
WE'LL NEVER SURVIVE WITH SUCH HASTILY TRAINED SOLDIERS AS A CREW...!

NOVEMBER 16, 1127 THE AGE OF KAIEN
NOLAND!! IS THIS IT?!
YES.
THERE'S NO MISTAKE!
?!


WHY DOES THE ISLAND DROP OFF HERE?
WHY ...?

DID YOU DECEIVE ME?!
WHERE IS ALL THE GOLD YOU SAID THERE'D BE?!

NOLAND! YOU FOOL!
!!

WHAT HAPPENED ON THIS ISLAND?
KALGARA...
WH... WHERE DID THE VILLAGE GO?
IF YOU'RE ALIVE, LET ME HEAR IT.
LET ME HEAR THE SOUND OF THAT GOLDEN BELL!
RING FOR ME, LIGHT OF SHANDORA !!!
LVNEEL KINGDOM

EL DORADO EXISTS.
SIX YEARS AGO, ON AN ISLAND CALLED JAYA IN THE GRAND LINE...
...I SAW A GREAT CITY OF GOLD.
NOLAND'S PUBLIC EXECUTION IS ABOUT TO BEGIN!!
カッ!!
カッ!!
WHAT NOLAND SAYS...?
IS IT TRUE?
THEN LET US HEAR THE TESTIMONY OF ONE WHO TRAVELED WITH NOLAND SIX YEARS AGO.
カツ...
カツ...
THAT'S JUST CRUEL! HE DECEIVED THE WHOLE COUNTRY, PRETENDING TO BE A HERO!!
THEN ALL THE ADVENTURE STORIES HE TOLD BEFORE WERE ALSO ...?!
WHAT?! HOW CAN THIS BE?! NOLAND... WAS A LIAR?!!
どよよよ!!!
IT'S A BALD-FACED LIE.
NO.

HEY, MOVE IT! LET US THROUGH!!
WHO IS THAT GUY?! HE'S NOT ONE OF THE CREW!!
ADMIRAL!!
HEY, WAIT! WHAT'S WITH THAT WITNESS? I'VE NEVER SEEN THAT GUY BEFORE!!
AAH! ADMIRAL! WHYS HE ON AN EXECUTION STAND?!
HEY, EVERY-BODY, OVER HERE!
ADMIRAL!
HOLD THEM.
SIRE!
DID YOU GET TO SEE KALGARA AND EVERY-BODY?!
WHAT HAPPENED?!
MEN...
...TO DEATH BY BEHEAD-ING!!!
FOR THE CRIME OF DECEPTION WITH HIS LIES, I SENTENCE THE EXPLORER MONT BLANC NOLAND...

わぁあ

ADMIRAL !!!

AS IF THE ADMIRAL WOULD LIE!!

ADMIRAL !!!

LIAR !!!

LIAR !!!

I'M JUST WORRIED FOR YOUR SAFETY...

LIAR !!!

LIAR !!!

LIAR !!!

LIAR !!!

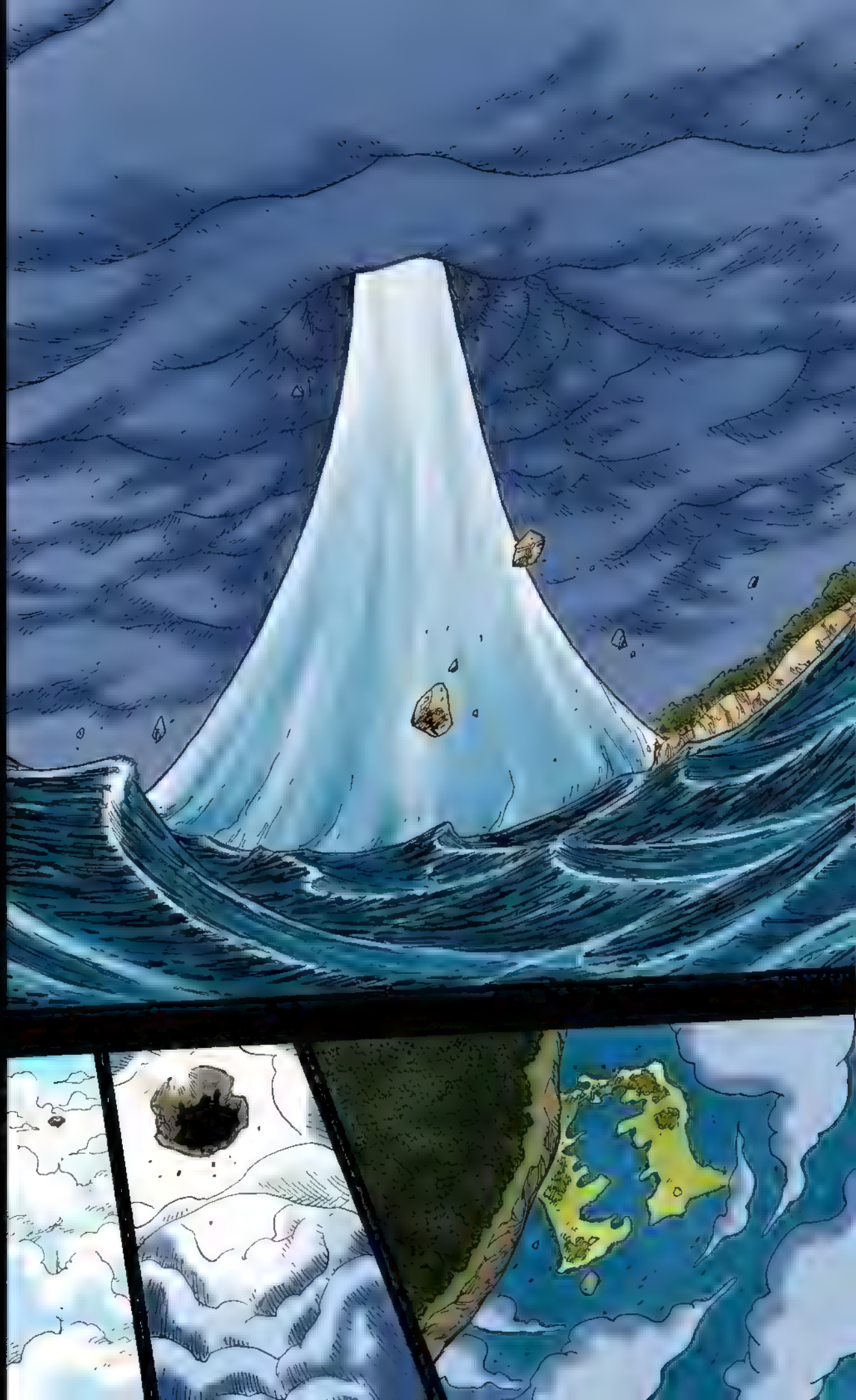
LIAR !!!

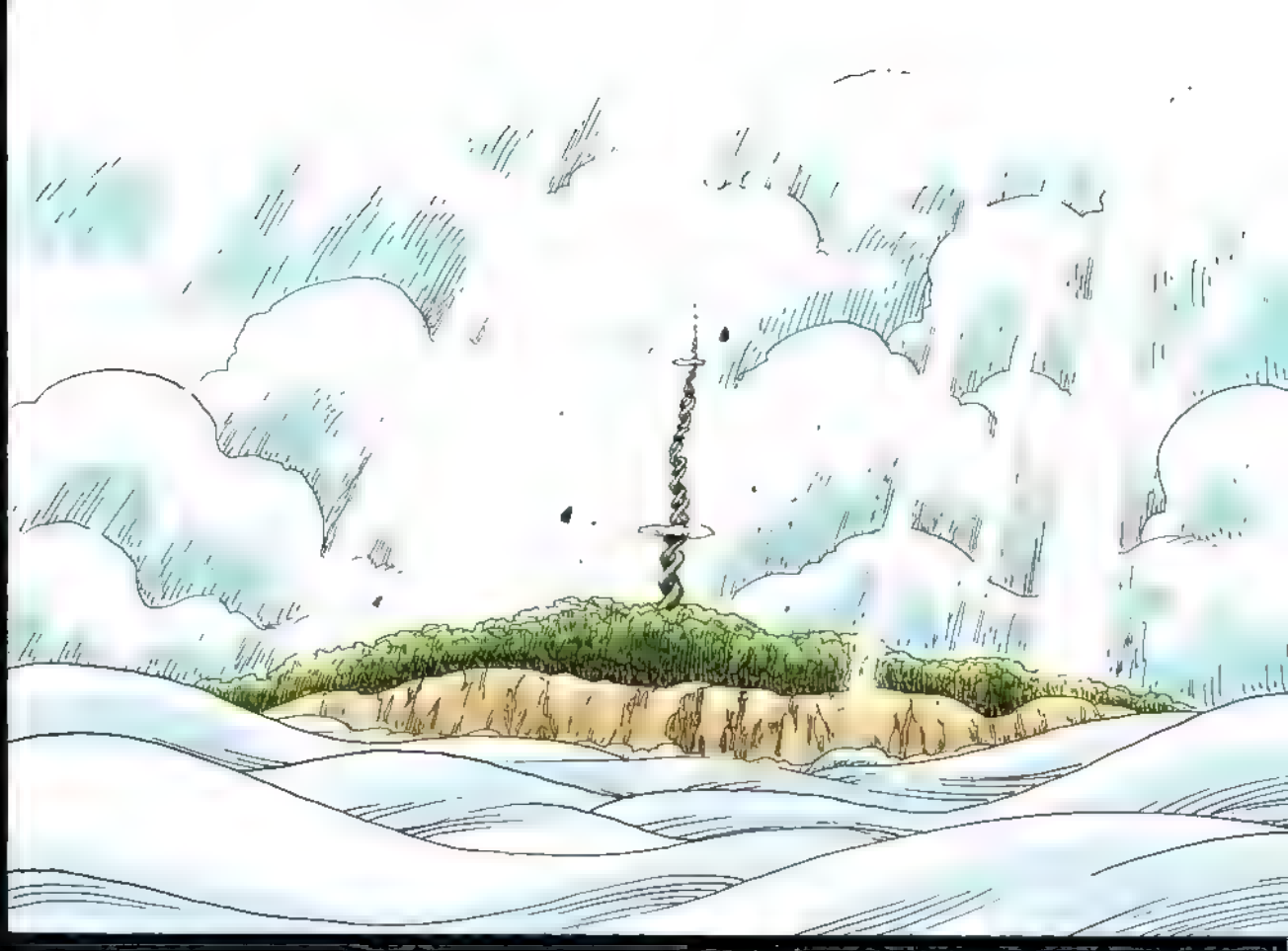
KALGARA, WHERE ARE YOU NOW?

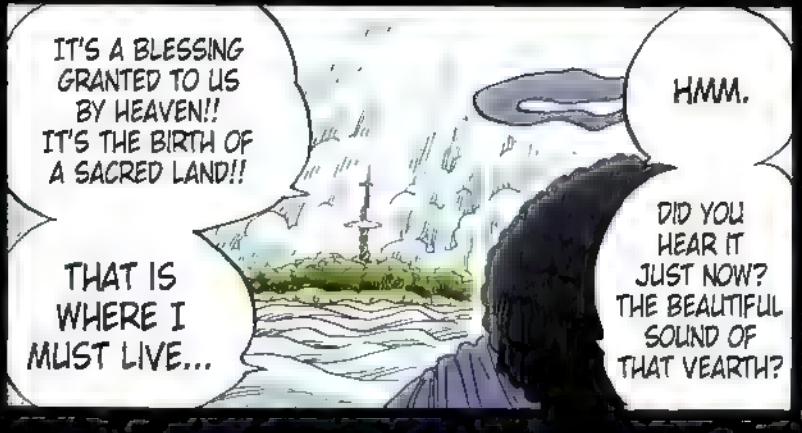
ARE YOU ALIVE...?

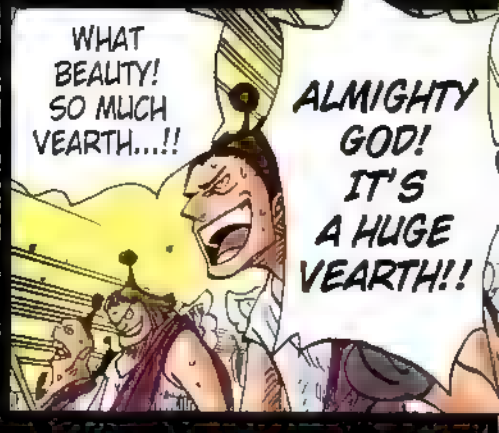
SKREE
SKREE
JAYA...
ONE YEAR BEFORE NOLAND'S RETURN
KALGARA!
HMM? OH, SETO.
YOU'RE GOING TO RING THE BELL, AREN'T YOU?! I'LL COME HELP.
HA HA HA. HEY THERE, NOLA! YOU'VE MADE YOURSELF RIGHT AT HOME HERE IN THE RUINS, HAVEN'T YOU?!
CHU LA LA
SAY, KALGARA! WHEN DO YOU SUPPOSE NOLAND AND THE OTHERS WILL RETURN?
HA HA HA HA... THAT'S ALL YOU EVERY TALK ABOUT WHEN WE COME HERE.

...SOMEDAY, HE'LL SHOW UP.
AS LONG AS WE KEEP ON RINGING THE BELL HERE...
BUT WE MADE A PROMISE.
PLUS HE HAS A FAMILY OF HIS OWN TO TAKE CARE OF, FAR AWAY IN THE NORTHERN SEA.
GETTING HERE IS NO EASY VOYAGE.
JOH!!
JOH!!
JOH!!
JOH!!
WOOF
WOOF
ズゥ……ン!!!
?!!
...!
WE MUST PROTECT THE VILLAGE !!!
THIS IS SERIOUS! COME, SETO!!
WHAT IS IT? AN EARTHQUAKE?!
THE SKY'S PITCH-BLACK TOO!!






IT'S A BLESSING GRANTED TO US BY HEAVEN!! IT'S THE BIRTH OF A SACRED LAND!!
THAT IS WHERE I MUST LIVE...
HMM.
DID YOU HEAR IT JUST NOW? THE BEAUTIFUL SOUND OF THAT VEARTH?


WHAT BEAUTY! SO MUCH VEARTH...!!
ALMIGHTY GOD! IT'S A HUGE VEARTH!!

I AM GOD!!
YOU SAY THERE ARE PEOPLE THERE ALREADY?! DRAG THEM OUT!!

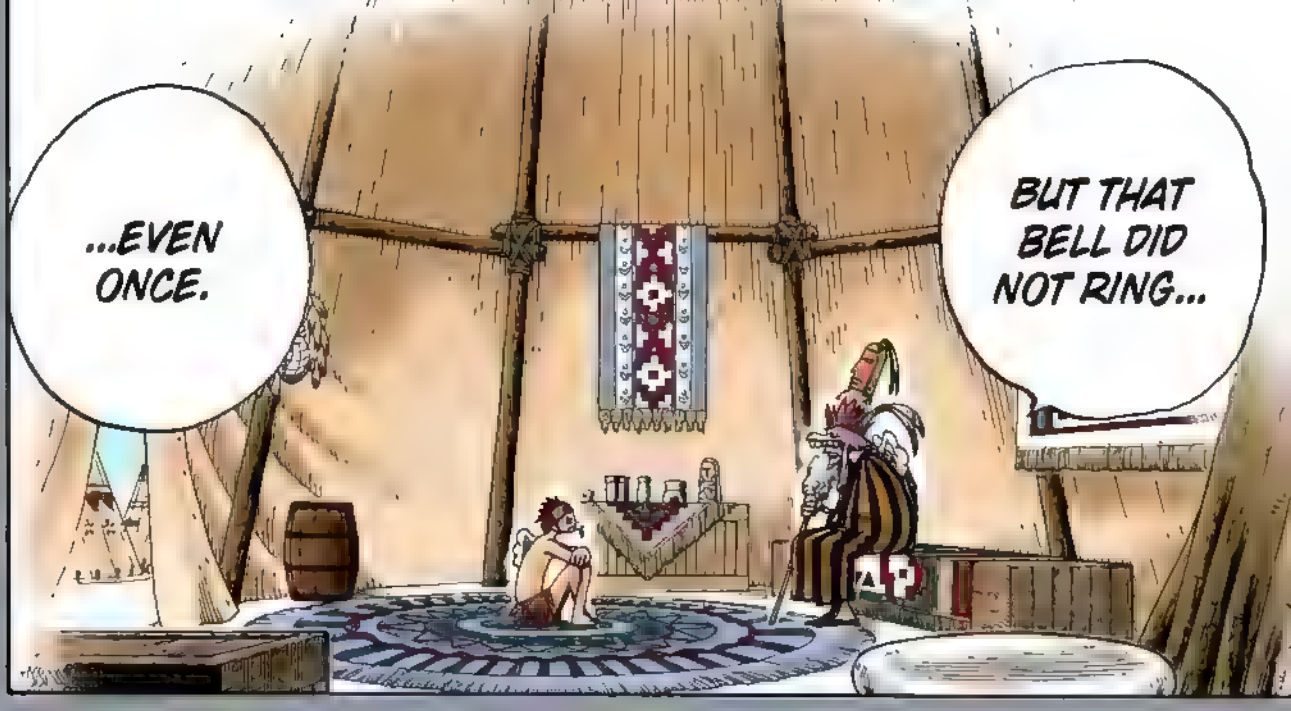
HURRY AND TEND TO THE INJURED!
IS EVERYONE ALL RIGHT?!
WHAT HAP-PENED...?
KALGARA!! SOMEONE'S ...!
EXPEL THEM!!
THAT'S NO GOD!!
THIS VEARTH WILL BE MINE!! I AM THE ALMIGHTY GOD!!
PROTECT THE WOMEN AND CHILDREN!! WE'RE GOING TO INTERCEPT THEM, WARRIORS!!
WE CAN'T LET HIM TAKE THIS LAND!!
HUFF... HUFF...
WHAT'S THIS? IT'S SO HARD TO BREATHE...

TUNK
WE MADE A PROMISE, DIDN'T WE, NOLAND?
WE SAID WE'D MEET AGAIN SOMEDAY.
I'M GOING TO TELL YOU...
...THAT WE'RE RIGHT HERE!!
WHEN YOU ARRIVE AT JAYA AGAIN AND FIND US GONE... I WONDER WHAT YOU'LL THINK OF US.
WAIT JUST A LITTLE LONGER.

THERE'S SO MUCH I WANT TO TELL YOU ABOUT, NOLAND.
SINCE YOU LEFT, THE VILLAGE HAS CHANGED.
LET'S MEET HERE AGAIN SOMEDAY NO MATTER WHAT, NOLAND!
THE CROPS YOU GAVE US GREW WELL. MY DAUGHTER AND SETO WERE MARRIED.
...THE LIGHT OF SHANDORA !!!
BRING BACK...

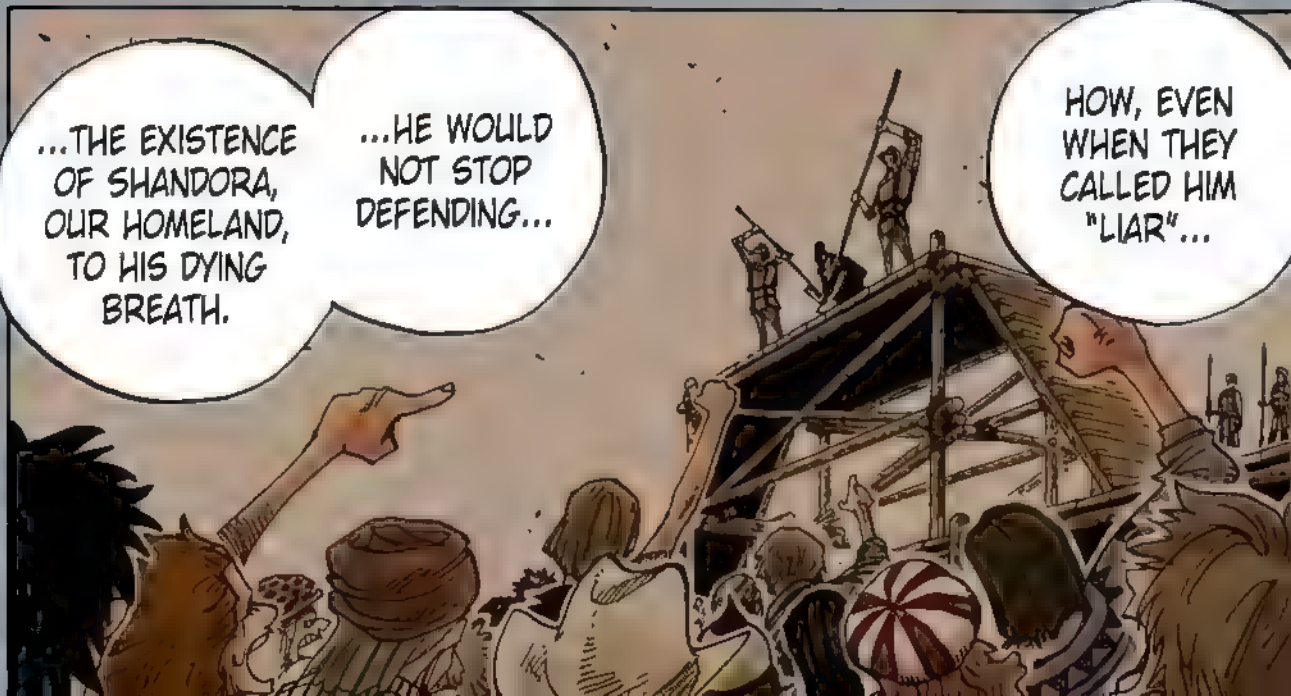
Chapter 293: BOLERO

THE GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA...
...CONTINUED TO SHOUT...
"BRING BACK THE LIGHT OF SHANDORA!"
EVEN ONCE WOULD HAVE BEEN FINE. HE BELIEVED THAT THE SOUND OF THE LIGHT OF SHANDORA...
...WOULD TELL HIS FRIEND NOLAND EVERYTHING.
TELL HIM THAT "WE'RE RIGHT HERE."


...EVEN ONCE.
BUT THAT BELL DID NOT RING...

...HAD DIED IN THE BLUE SEA PRAISING OUR CITY OF SHANDORA!
HOW NOLAND, TO WHOM WE OWED SO MUCH...

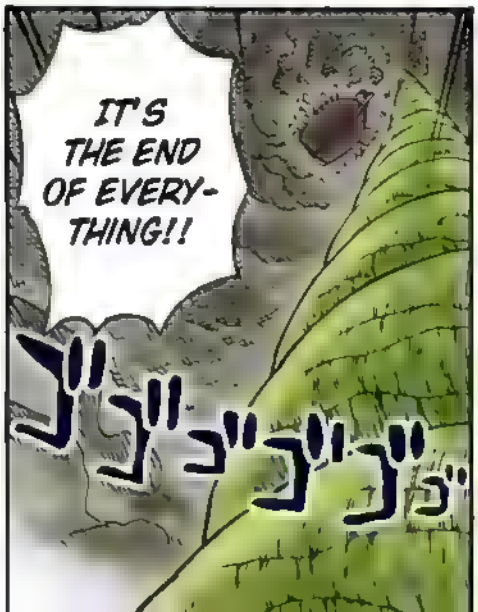
...TOLD THIS VILLAGE EVERYTHING.
LATER, A NORTH BLUE SAILOR WHO CAME TO SKY ISLAND...

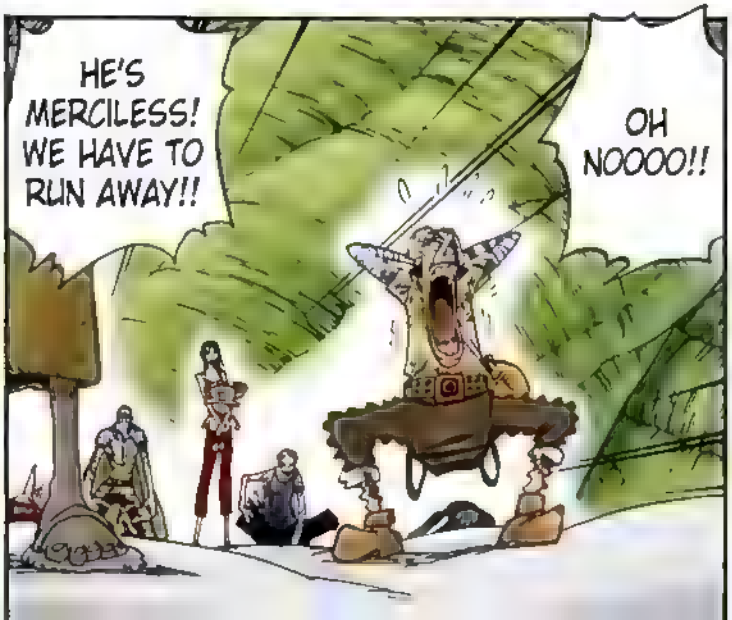

...THE EXISTENCE OF SHANDORA, OUR HOMELAND, TO HIS DYING BREATH.
...HE WOULD NOT STOP DEFENDING...
HOW, EVEN WHEN THEY CALLED HIM "LIAR"...

...HAD DIED A GLORIOUS DEATH IN BATTLE IN THIS SKY, WHILE TRYING TO TELL HIS FRIEND OF OUR FATE.
BUT IT WAS ALREADY TOO LATE. HIS FRIEND KALGARA TOO...
...CHIEF?
SAY...
THAT IS THE GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA'S BIGGEST REGRET!!
THE FACT THAT THOSE FEELINGS NEVER REACHED HIS FRIEND...
IF WE RANG IT NOW, DO YOU THINK IT WOULD REACH NOLAND?!
DO YOU THINK IT WOULD STILL REACH HIM?
THE SOUND OF THAT BELL?

WE ARE CERTAINLY CLOSE TO HEAVEN HERE.
PERHAPS...
!
ゴゴゴ
WYPER!!
WYPER!!
WYPER...
WYPER!!
...!!
ゴゴゴオオ…
WYPER!!
IF WE DON'T GET AWAY, WE'RE ALL GONNA DIE!!

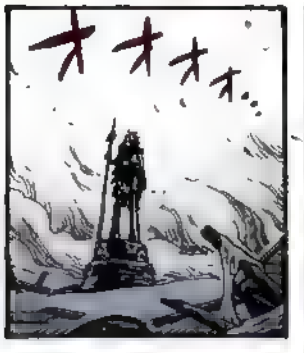
...THE RIGHT TO TAKE EVERY-THING?!
ゴロゴロゴロ
ENEL! WHAT GIVES YOU...
ズズズズズズズズ…ゥン!!!

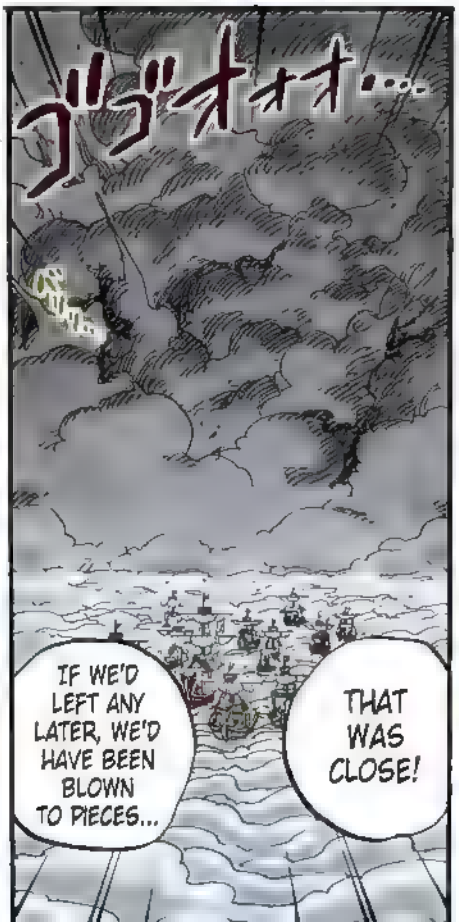

IT'S THE END OF EVERY-THING!!
ゴゴゴゴゴゴ


HE'S MERCILESS! WE HAVE TO RUN AWAY!!
OH NOOOO!!

YA HA HA HA HA!! THIS IS THE SKY... THIS IS THE DOMAIN OF GOD!!
EVERYTHING'S AN EYESORE!! PEOPLE, TREES, EARTH--ALL OF IT!! GO BACK TO WHERE YOU BELONG!!
TURN ALL OF IT INTO RAIN THAT FALLS OVER THE BLUE SEA!!
YAAAA HA HA HA HA HA HA!! I AM THE ALMIGHTY GOD!!
LET'S SEE...
OVER THERE, MAYBE? THE HIDDEN VILLAGE OF THOSE DETESTABLE SHANDIAN WARRIORS...
THEY WERE BLUE SEA PEOPLE TO BEGIN WITH.
THEY SHOULD BE THRILLED TO GO HOME.
YA HA HA!! COME NOW!
DESCEND TO THE MORTAL WORLD!!

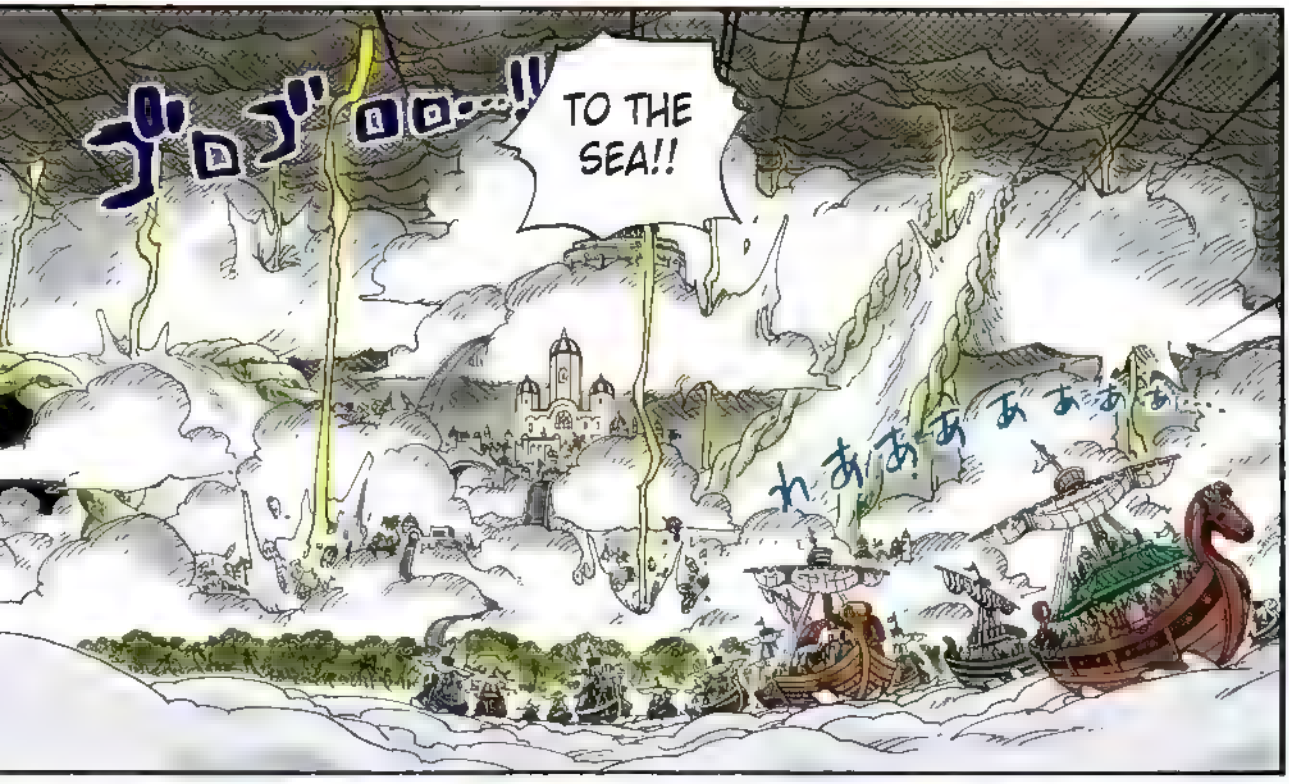
ドゴォ…!!


オオオオ…

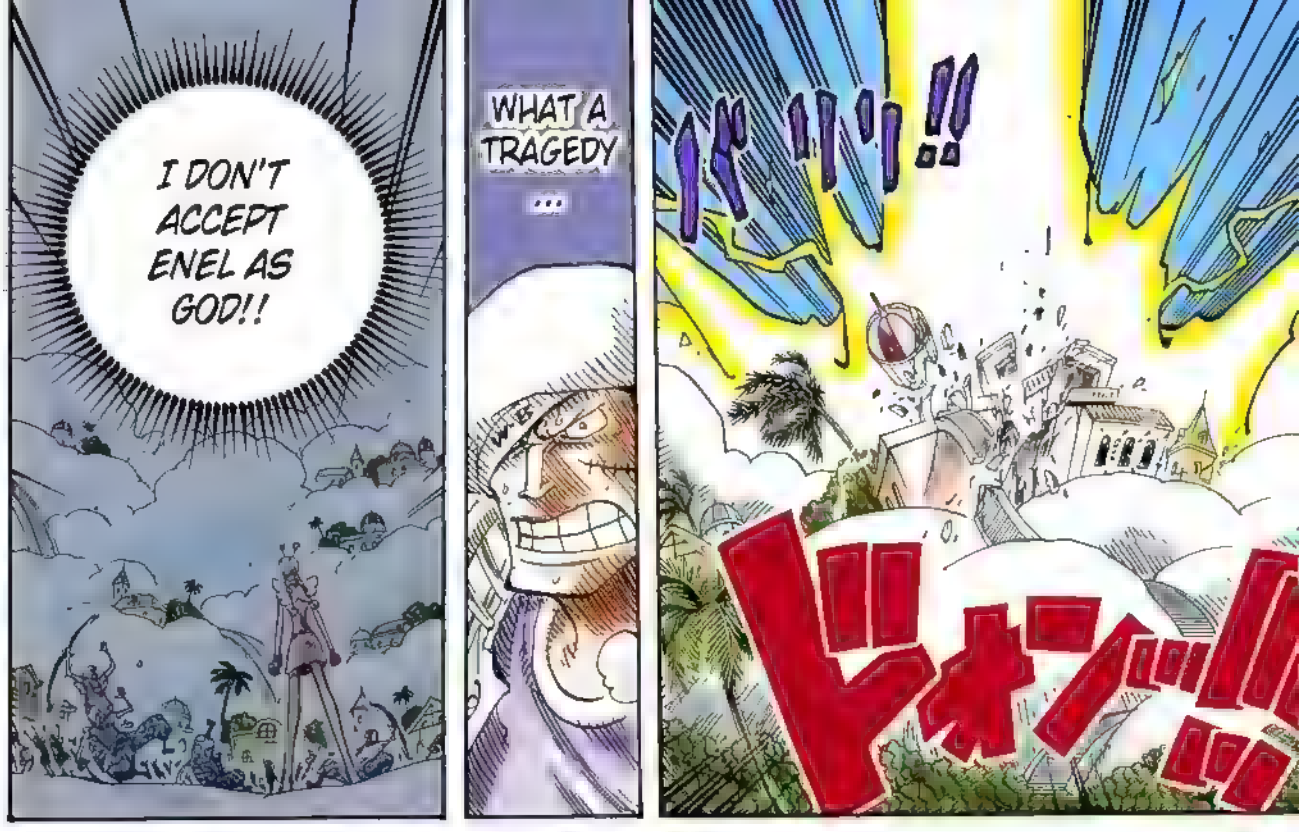

ゴゴオオオ…
IF WE'D LEFT ANY LATER, WE'D HAVE BEEN BLOWN TO PIECES...
THAT WAS CLOSE!

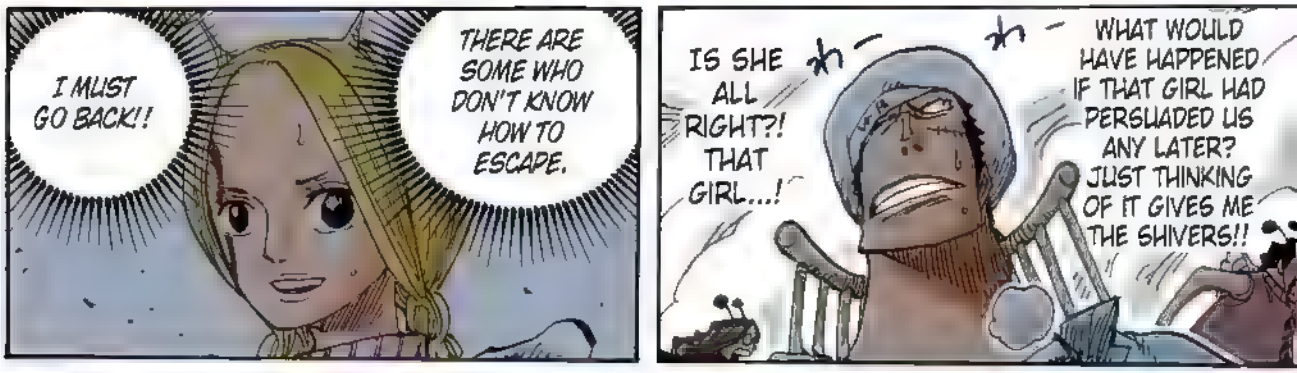
NOOOO!
AAAGH!! OUR VILLAGE ...!!
?!!
ZZT ZZT...

HURRY, JUST GET TO THE SEA!!
HURRY, GET TO THE SEA!! ANGEL ISLAND WON'T HOLD MUCH LONGER!!
TO THE SEA!!

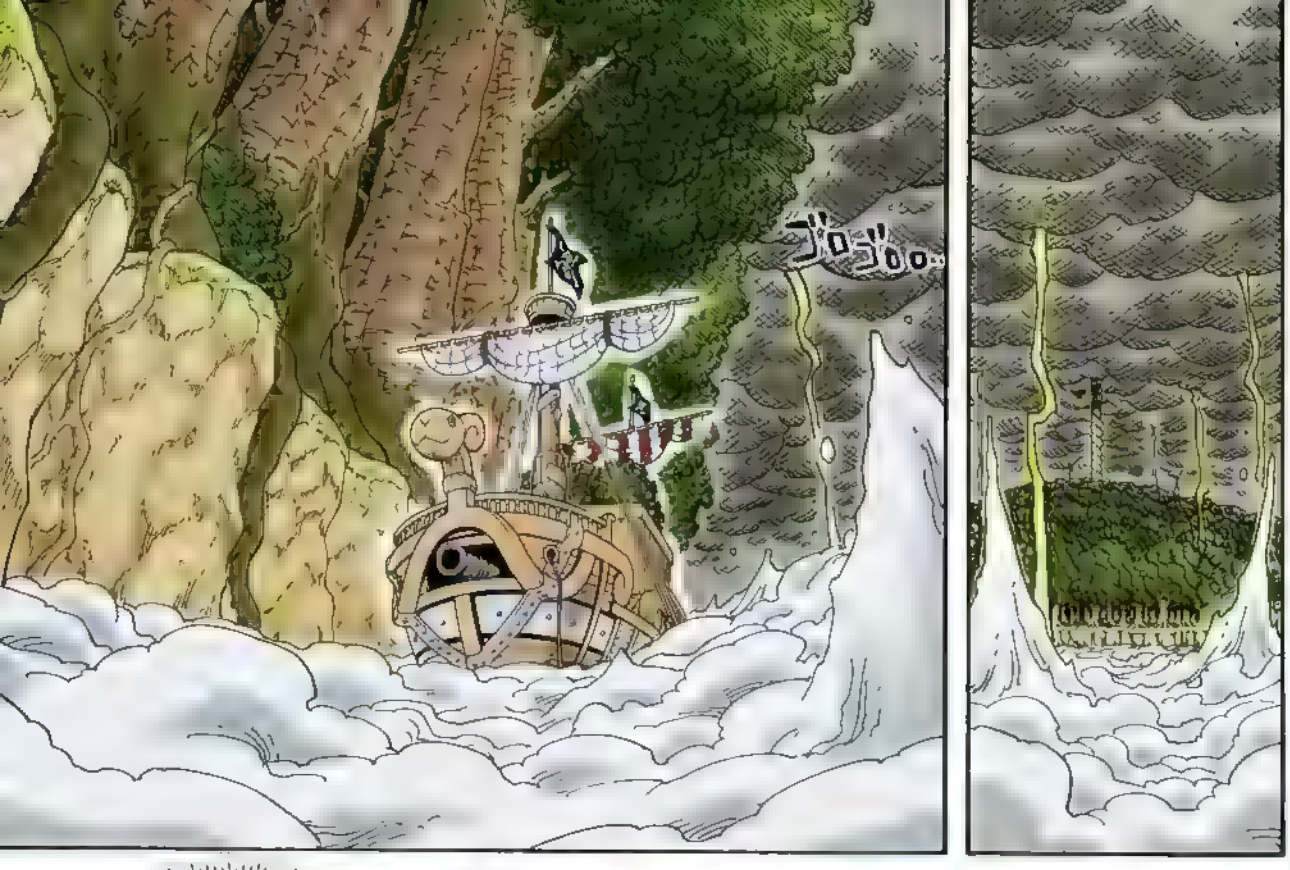

ゴロゴロ...!!
TO THE SEA!!
わあああああ...

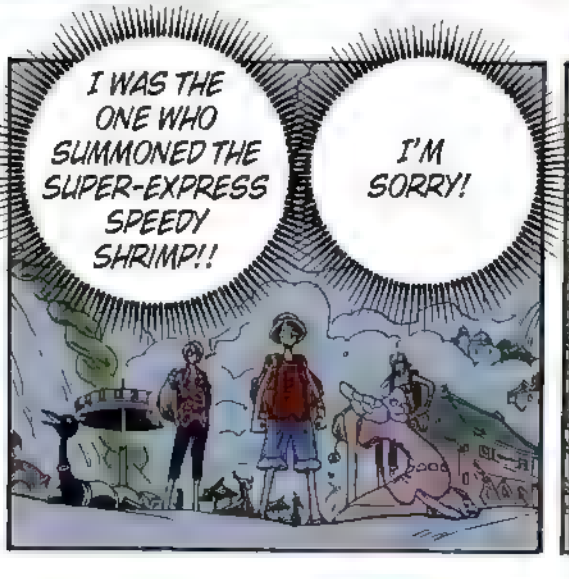
NO PLACE ON THIS ISLAND IS SAFE ANYMORE!!
ドゴオン
JUST GET THEM ONTO THE SHIPS! YOU'LL HAVE TO TREAT THEM THERE!!
CAPTAIN MCKINLEY! WE'VE GOT A LOT OF INJURED PEOPLE HERE!!

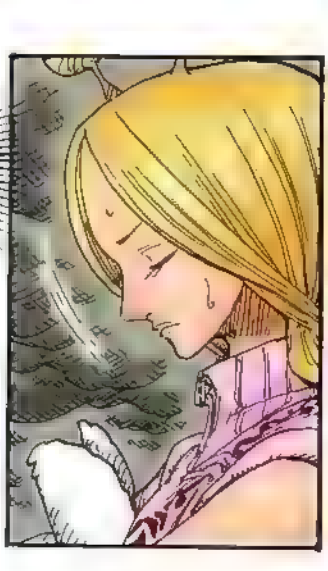

I DON'T ACCEPT ENEL AS GOD!!
WHAT A TRAGEDY ...
ドォン!!!!

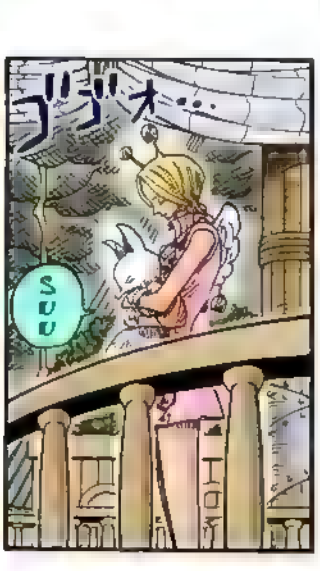

I MUST GO BACK!!
THERE ARE SOME WHO DON'T KNOW HOW TO ESCAPE.
IS SHE ALL RIGHT?! THAT GIRL...!
WHAT WOULD HAVE HAPPENED IF THAT GIRL HAD PERSUADED US ANY LATER? JUST THINKING OF IT GIVES ME THE SHIVERS!!

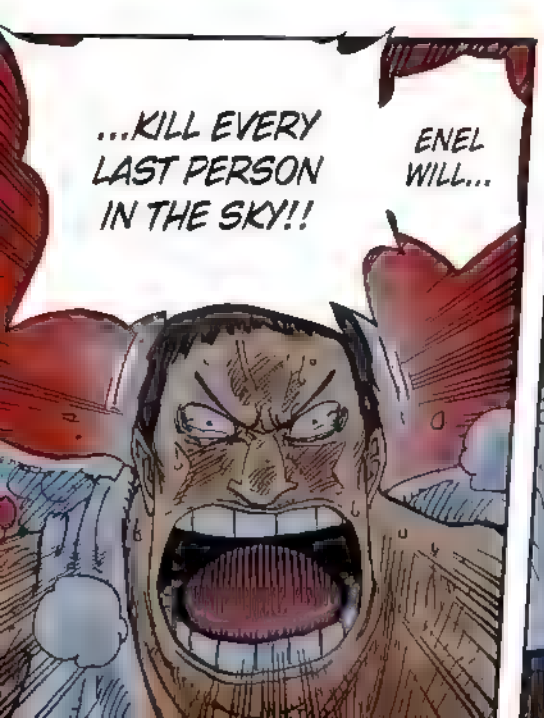
ズドォォン!!!
!!

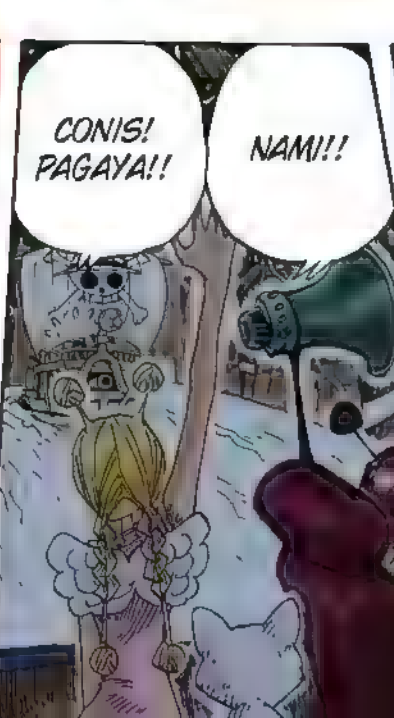

ゴゴゴ…


I WAS THE ONE WHO SUMMONED THE SUPER-EXPRESS SPEEDY SHRIMP!!
I'M SORRY!



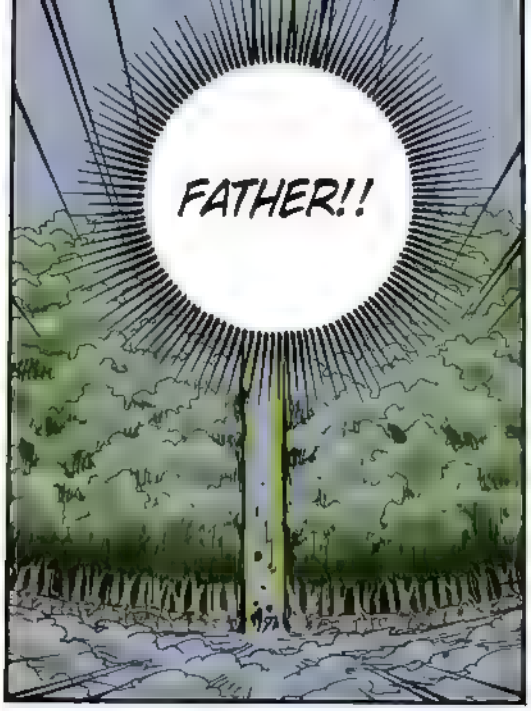

ゴゴォ…
SUU


...KILL EVERY LAST PERSON IN THE SKY!!
ENEL WILL...


CONIS! PAGAYA!!
NAMI!!

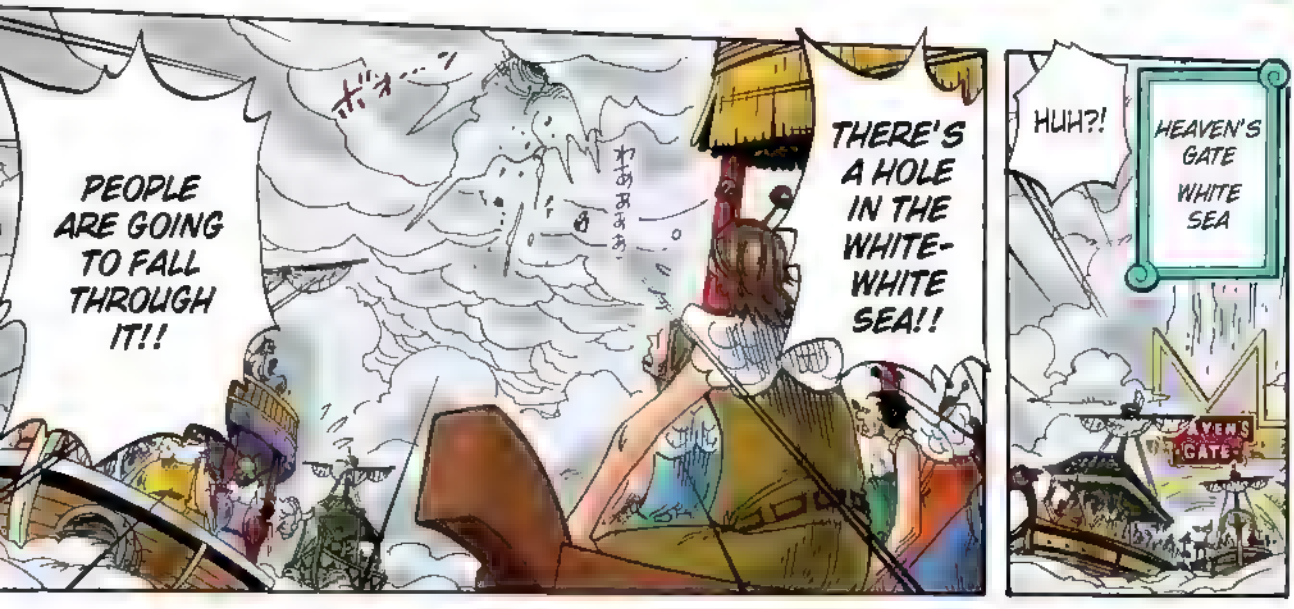
THE SACRED LAND WILL SING ONCE MORE.

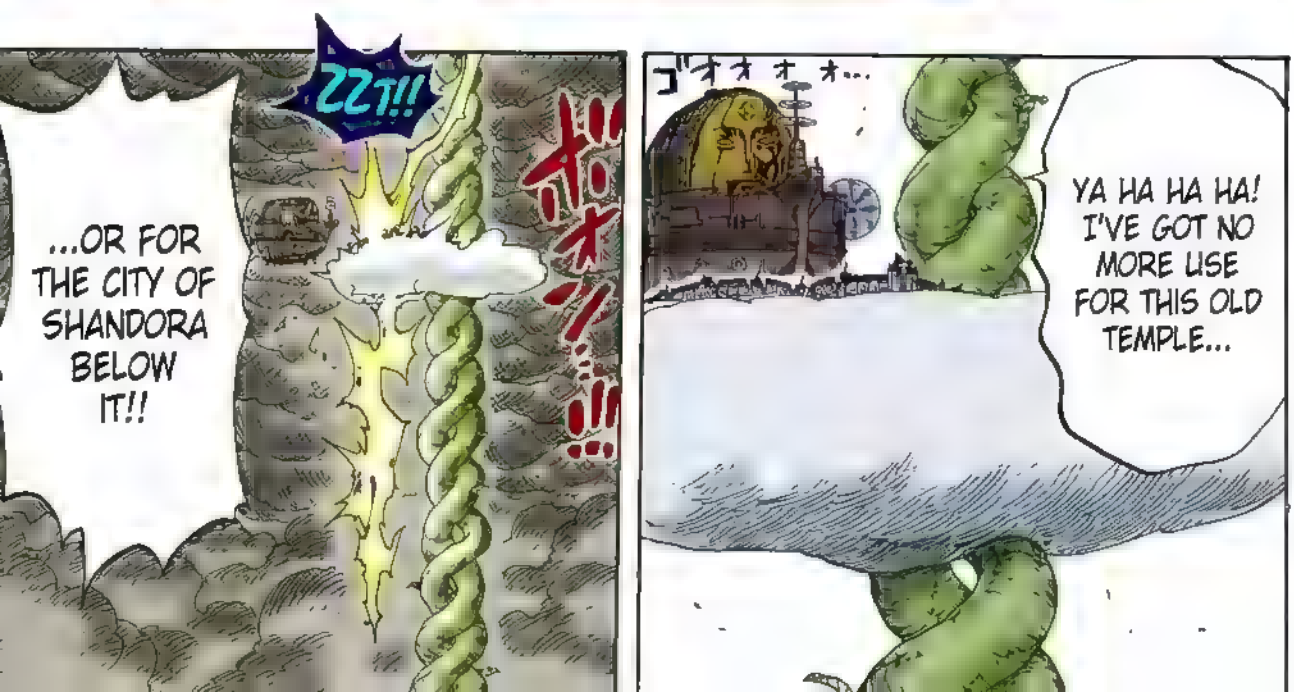
YA HA HA HA!


FATHER!!

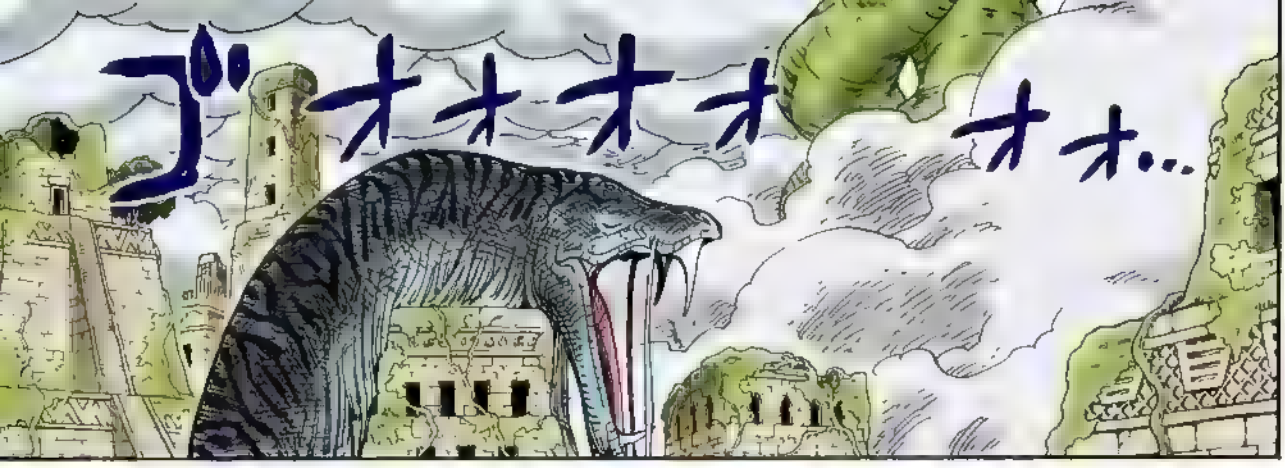
ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ
IT'S LIKE A STIRRED-UP ANT TRAIL!!
LOOK AT ALL THE LITTLE ANGELS SCURRYING AROUND.

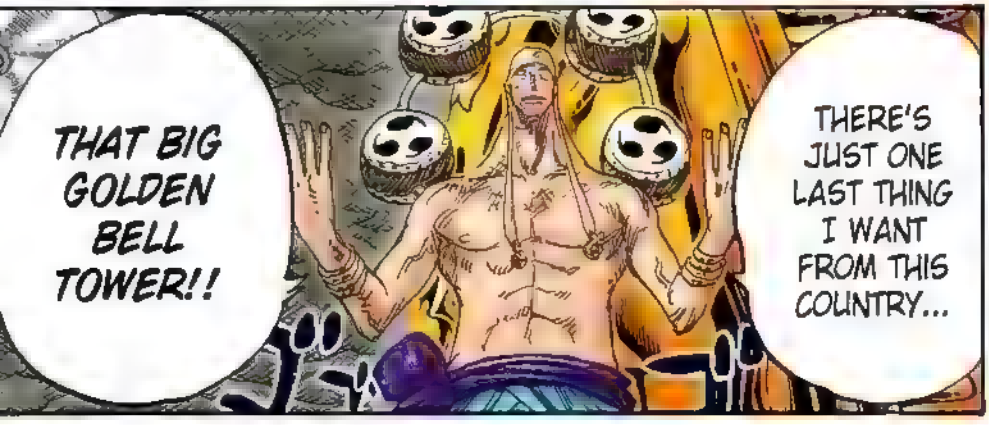
ドーン!!
?!
WAAAAAH!
RETURN TO YOUR TRUE PLACE, SKYPIEA!!


PEOPLE ARE GOING TO FALL THROUGH IT!!
THERE'S A HOLE IN THE WHITE-WHITE SEA!!
HUH?!
HEAVEN'S GATE
WHITE SEA
VEN'S GATE

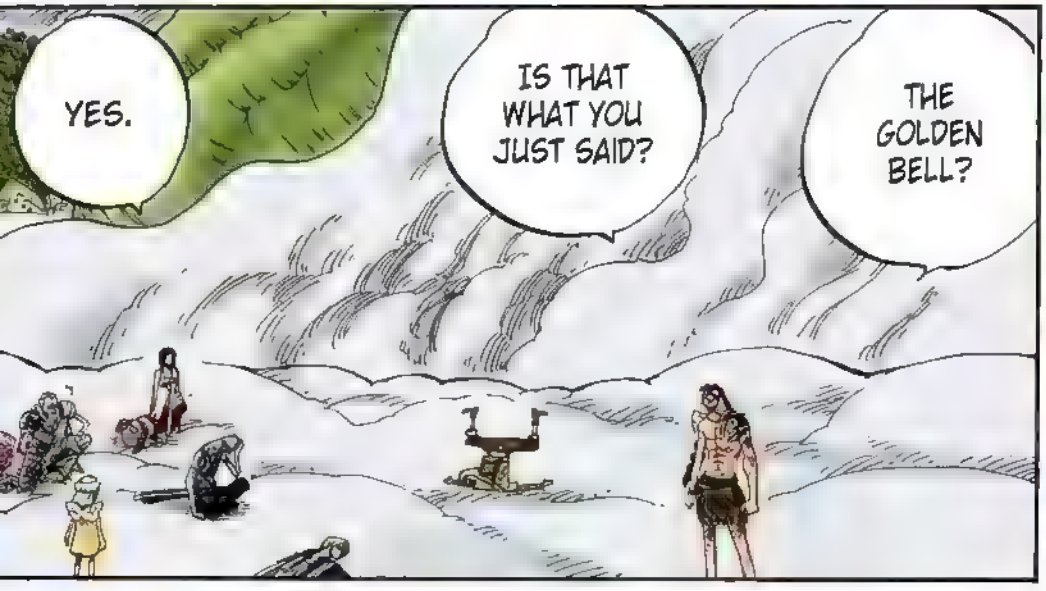

...OR FOR THE CITY OF SHANDORA BELOW IT!!
ZZT!!
ゴオオオオ...
YA HA HA HA! I'VE GOT NO MORE USE FOR THIS OLD TEMPLE...

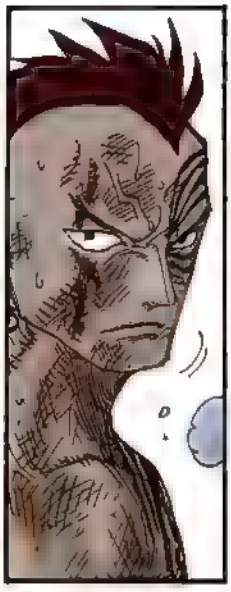
LOOK OUT!!
?!
ビュー
ゴロゴロ
ゴロロ…

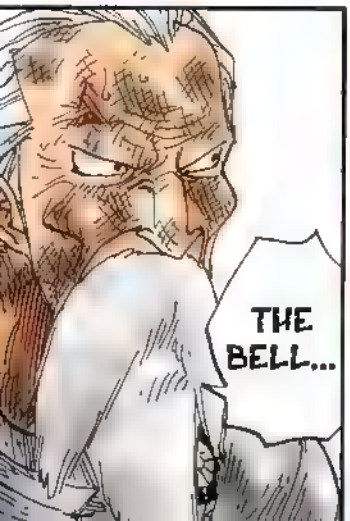

ゴォォォォォォ...

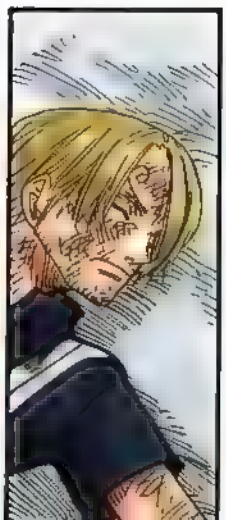

THAT BIG GOLDEN BELL TOWER!!
THERE'S JUST ONE LAST THING I WANT FROM THIS COUNTRY...

ゴゴゴ

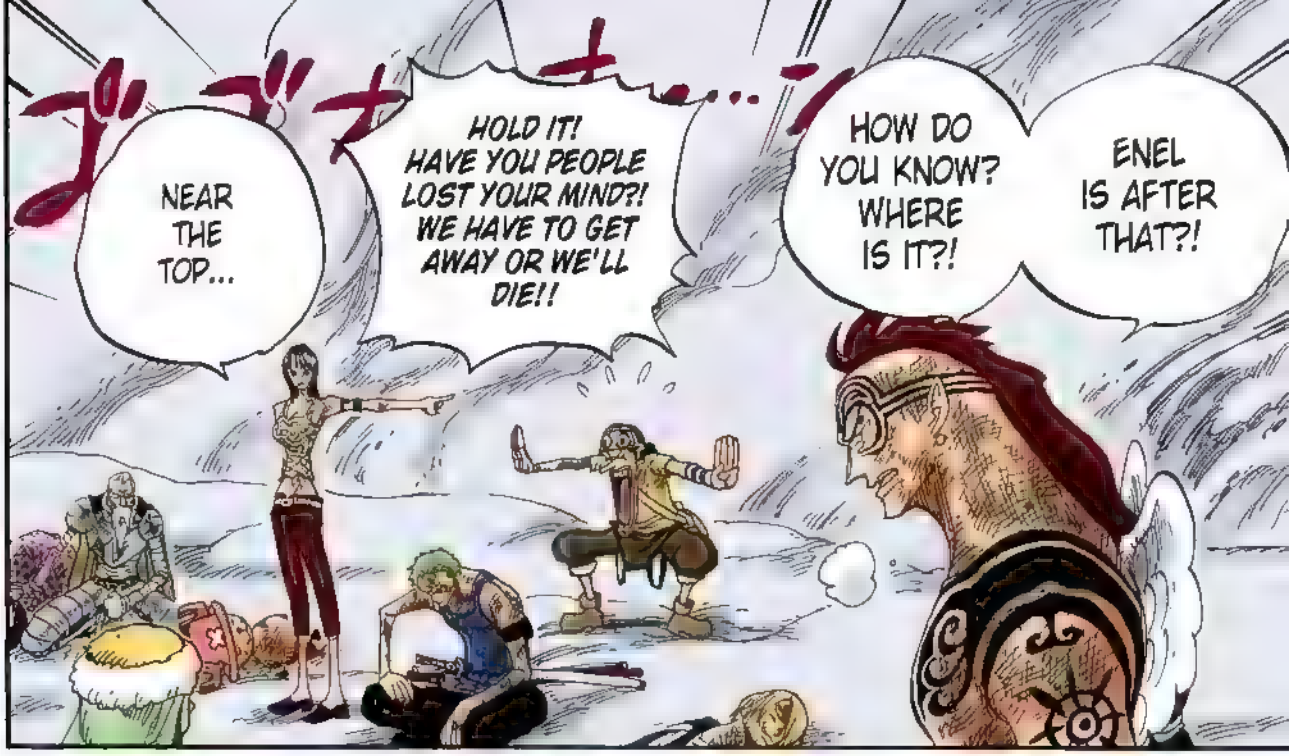

YES.
IS THAT WHAT YOU JUST SAID?
THE GOLDEN BELL?

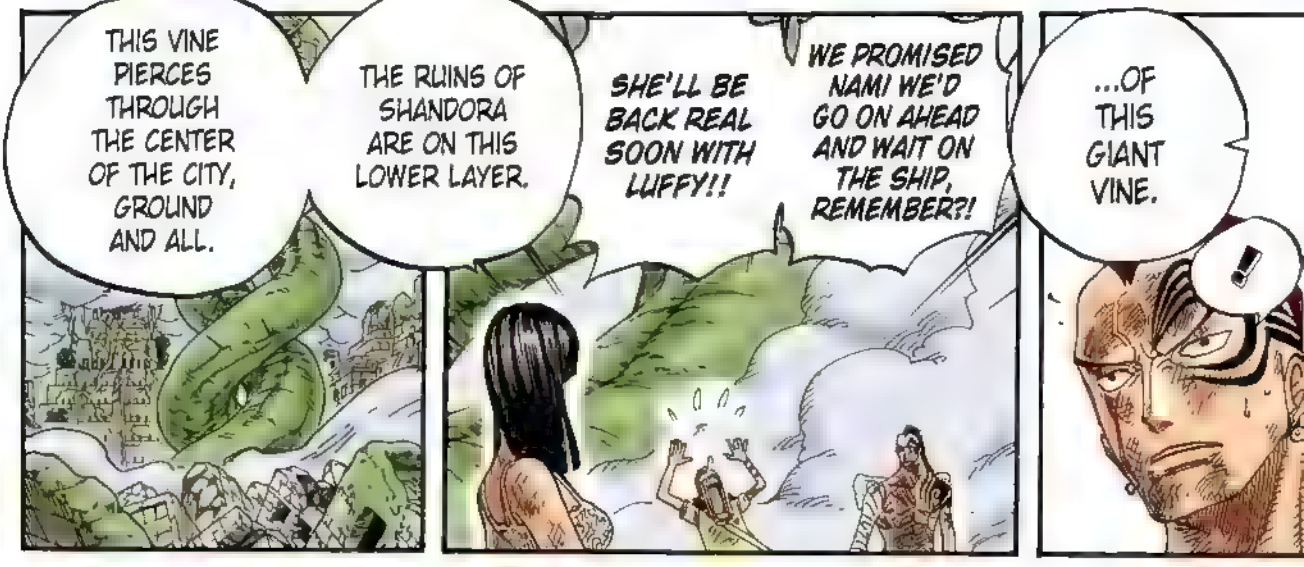



THE BELL...



WHAT ARE YOU PEOPLE THINKING?!


NEAR THE TOP...
HOLD IT! HAVE YOU PEOPLE LOST YOUR MIND?! WE HAVE TO GET AWAY OR WE'LL DIE!!
HOW DO YOU KNOW? WHERE IS IT?!
ENEL IS AFTER THAT?!


THIS VINE PIERCES THROUGH THE CENTER OF THE CITY, GROUND AND ALL.
THE RUINS OF SHANDORA ARE ON THIS LOWER LAYER.
SHE'LL BE BACK REAL SOON WITH LUFFY!!
WE PROMISED NAMI WE'D GO ON AHEAD AND WAIT ON THE SHIP, REMEMBER?!
...OF THIS GIANT VINE.
!

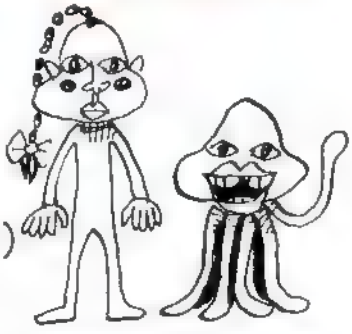
HEY, THERE'S SUPPOSED TO BE A HUGE BELL IN EL DORADO, RIGHT?
...
IN OTHER WORDS, THE VINE MUST HAVE ENTWINED WITH THE BELL TOWER AND FORCED IT UP EVEN HIGHER.
...
BUT IT SAID ON THE MAP OF THE RUINS THAT THE GREAT BELL TOWER WAS LOCATED IN THE CITY CENTER.

...
ゴゴ
TMPTMP...
ゴゴゴ
I STILL HEAR...
...TWO VOICES.
GEEZ!!
THAT GUY RUNS WAY TOO FAST!!
I WONDER IF NAMI IS OKAY...
HUFF
TMPTMPTMP...
ANY HOW...
HUFF
THERE'S NO WAY I'M GIVING YOU THAT GOLDEN BELL...
...ENEL !!!
ドン!!!

volume 2, page 13

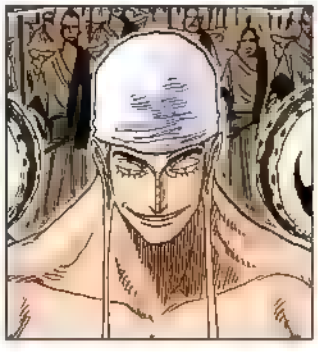
Q: Hewwo, Mr. Oda! Remember those aliens you thought up who are plotting world domination? I want to see Domo-kun's (volume 2, page 13) comrade Nnke-kun so bad you won't even bereave it (believe it), so please tell me about him.

-- Chiiyan



Domo-kun Nnke-kun

A: Right. Um. This is a secret character from a long time ago. I commented that he had comrades in a book called *One Piece: Blue*, and I think that got people curious, so I'll introduce them here! This is Domo-kun and Nnke-kun! (➤) Clap clap clap clap I thought these guys up when I was in high school. They're also hiding in a few places in my short story "A Present of the Future from God," which is in my "masterpiece collection" *WANTED*. Since I went and introduced them here, I might end up drawing them somewhere again (*Laugh*).



Q: Is that thing God Enel wears on his head a rubber swim cap?

A: Sure... Yeah, that's it. (Whatever.) Ah, no, wait a sec. There isn't any rubber on Sky Island, is there? So... It's cloth. (Yeah, that's it.)

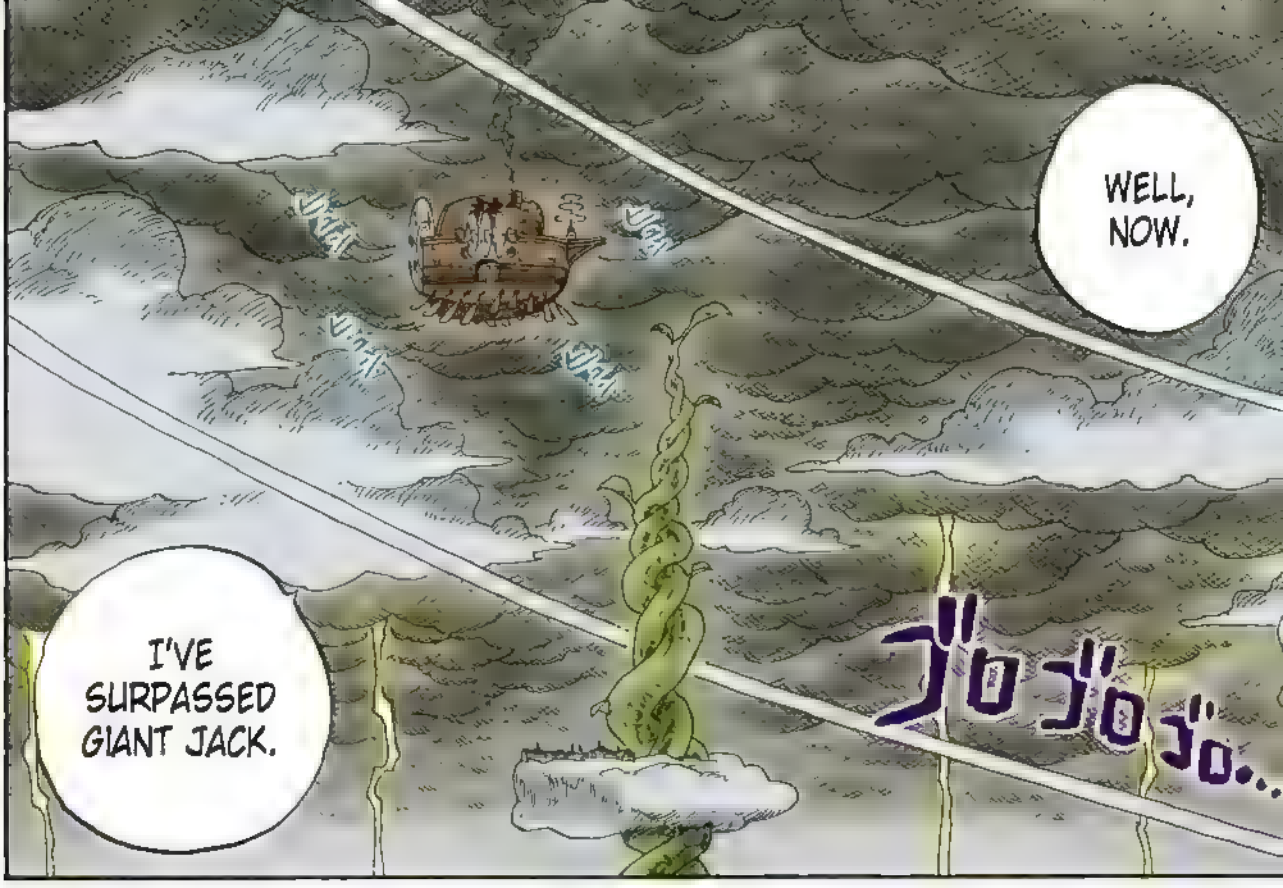
Q: Hello, Oda Sensei. In the right-hand corner of the first panel on page 54 of volume 26, Zoro's just casually diving into the sea of clouds, isn't he? He must really have wanted to goof around, huh!

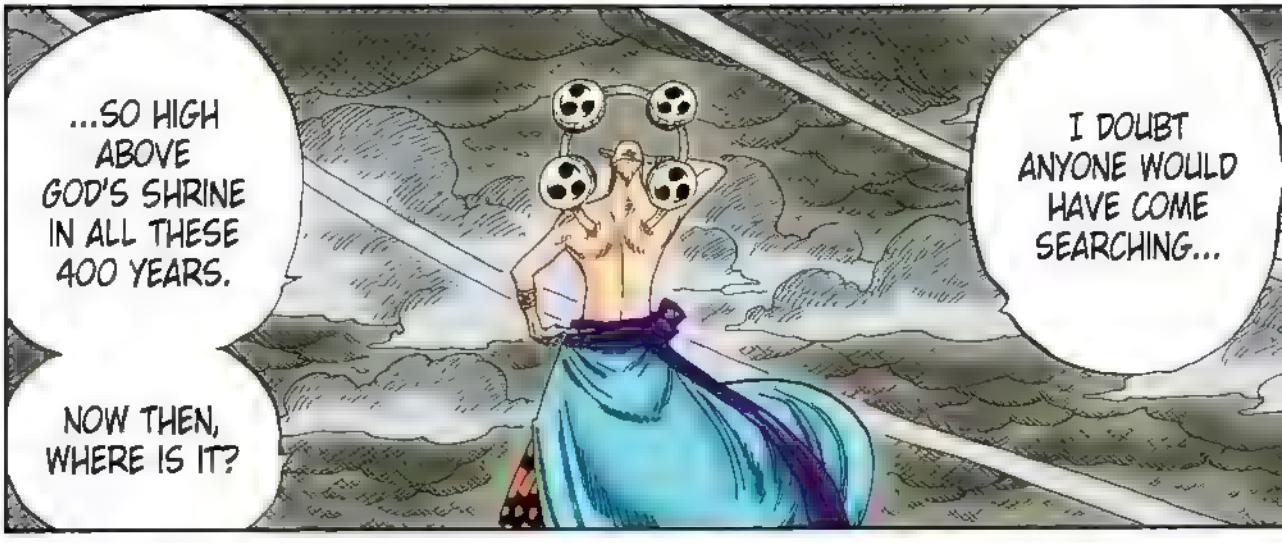
--Toro

A: Yeah. The guy's not so bright, eh?

Chapter 294:
KINGDOM COME

ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH
VOLUME 19: "PIRATES BURNED THE SHIP. TOP SECRET INTELLIGENCE ON FIRE IS A BAD THING!!"

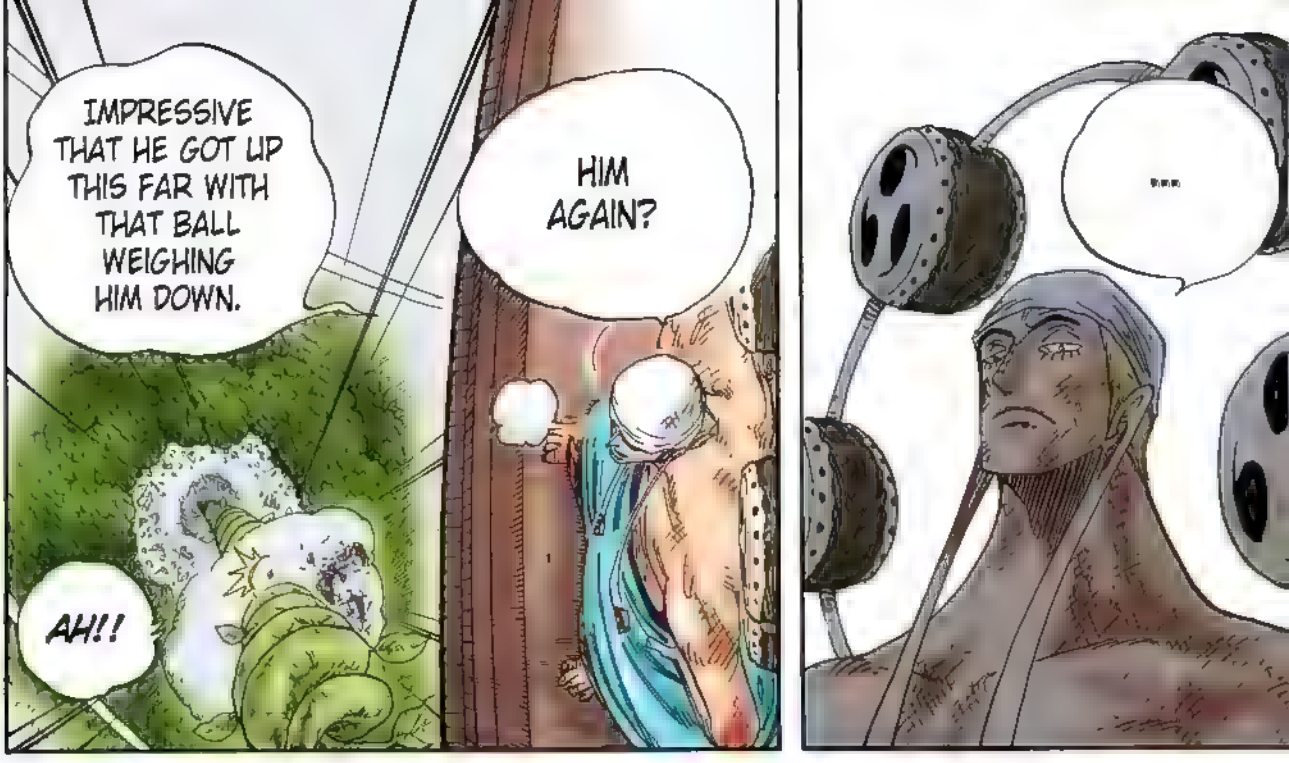

WELL, NOW.
I'VE SURPASSED GIANT JACK.
ゴロゴロゴロ...

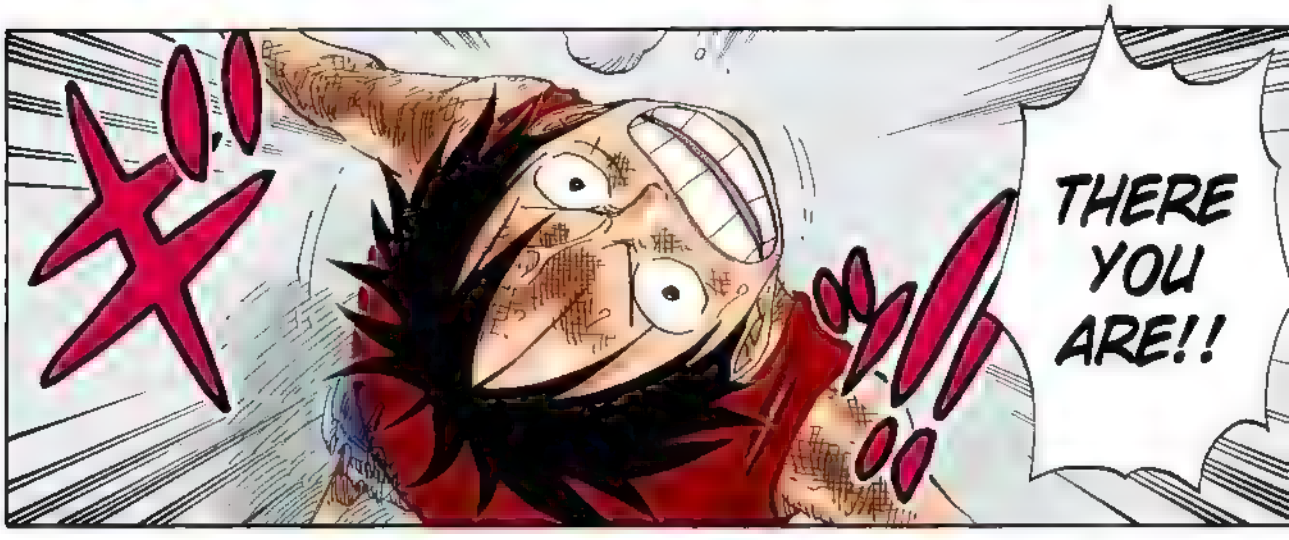

...SO HIGH ABOVE GOD'S SHRINE IN ALL THESE 400 YEARS.
NOW THEN, WHERE IS IT?
I DOUBT ANYONE WOULD HAVE COME SEARCHING...

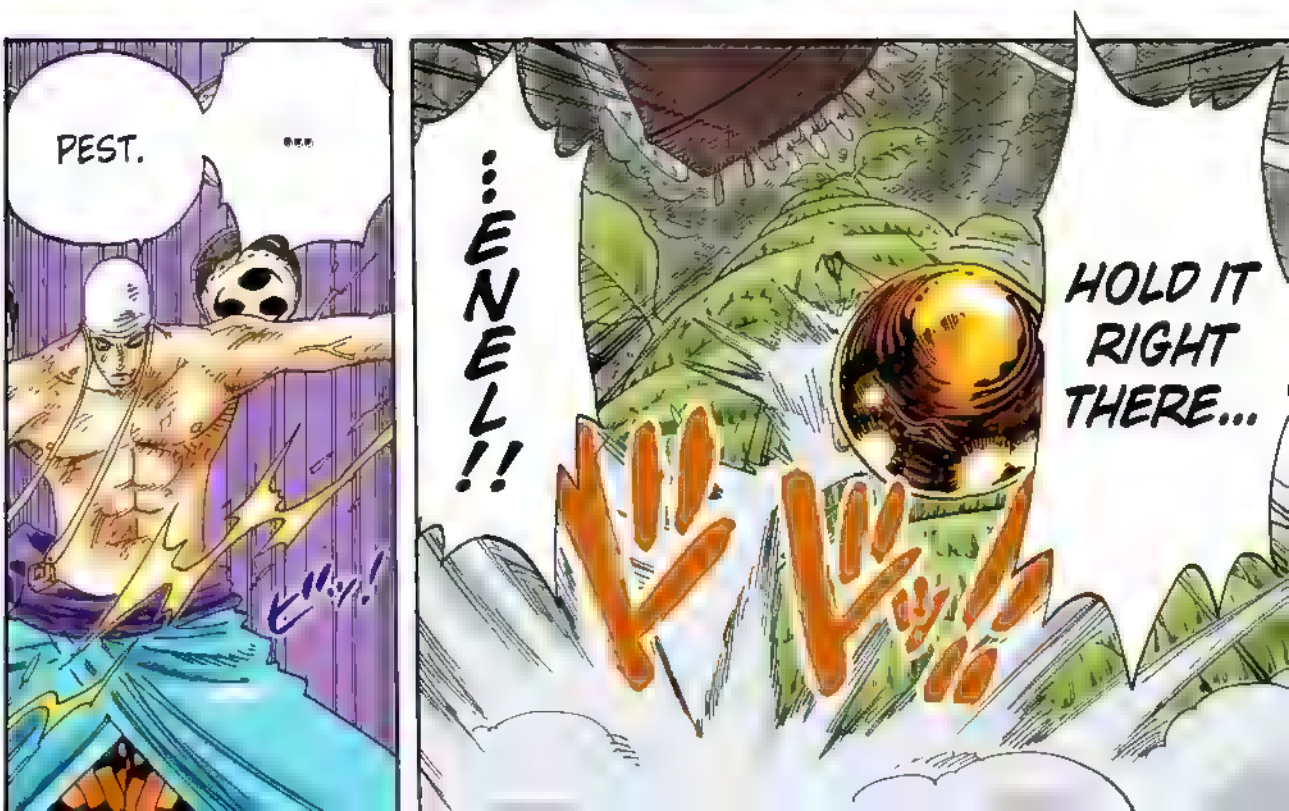
TMPTMPTMPTMP...

...
WHERE'S THAT GOLDEN BELL...?

UN-
GAAARA-
AGH!!
WEEZ...
WEEZ...
HUFF...
HUFF...
PANT...
HUFF...
WEEZ...
PHEW!!!
UHNN
!!!
WHAT IS
THIS
PLACE?!


IMPRESSIVE THAT HE GOT UP THIS FAR WITH THAT BALL WEIGHING HIM DOWN.
HIM AGAIN?
AH!!
...


THERE YOU ARE!!

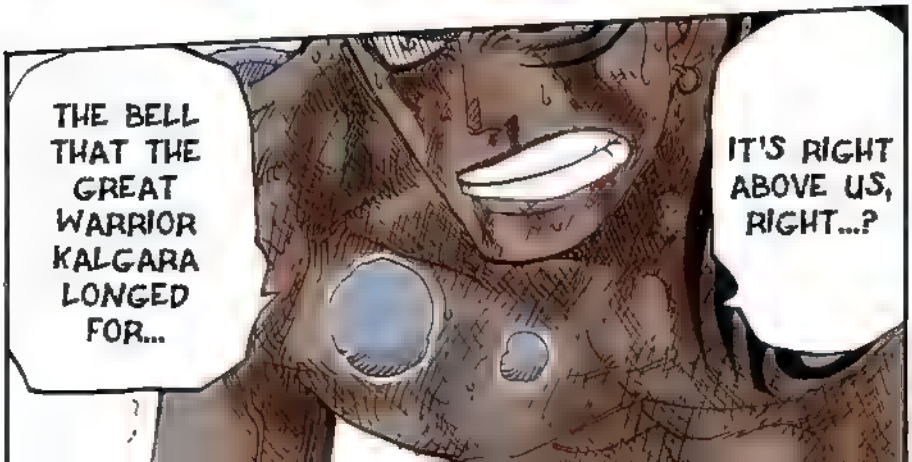

PEST.
...
ENEL!!
HOLD IT RIGHT THERE...

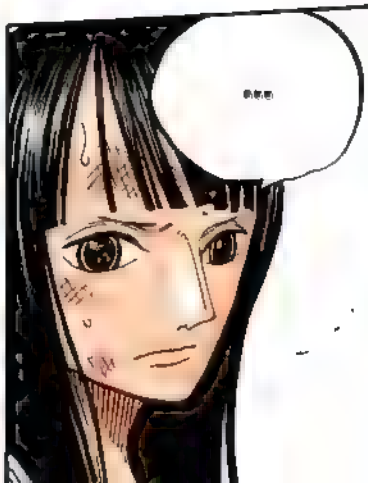
KRIK KRIK
WHOA!!
WH... WHOA...
!!
WAAAH!!!
YA HA HA!
AGH!!
SLIP!!
GET AWAY FROM THE VINE!! SOMETHING'S FALLING DOWN!!
?!
ENEL'S FLYING IN THE SKY! YOU CAN'T CATCH HIM!!
WYPER!! DON'T!! THERE'S NO POINT IN CLIMBING THAT NOW!!

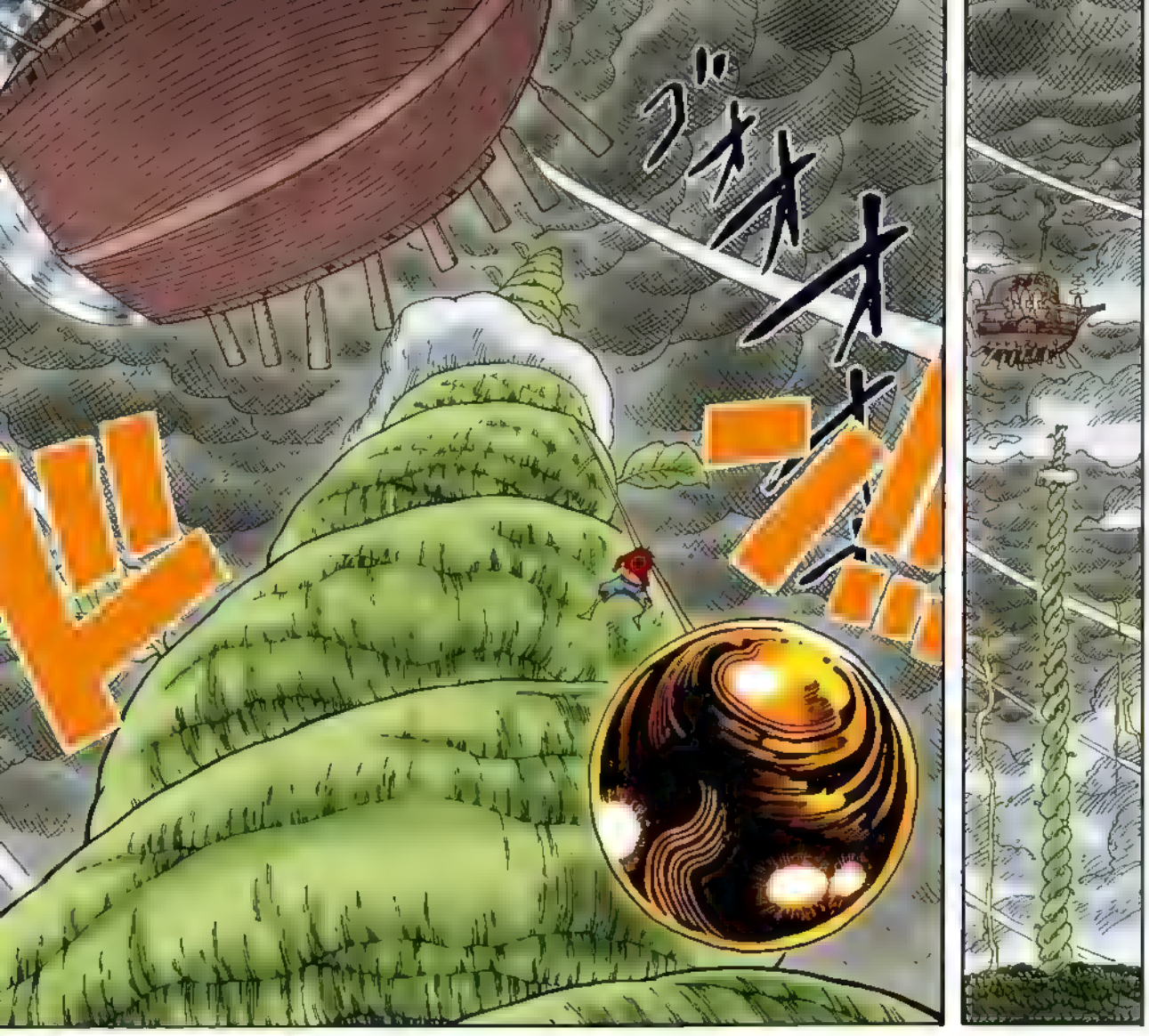
AGHH!!

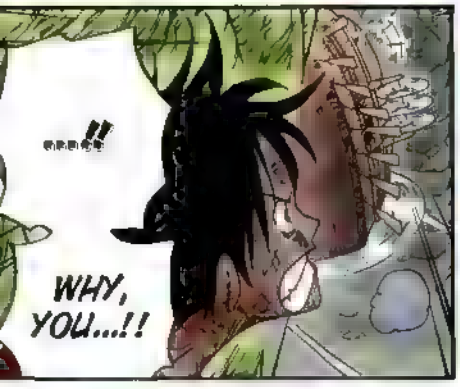
...!
WYPER!! SEE! YOU CAN'T DO ANYTHING WITH THOSE INJURIES!!

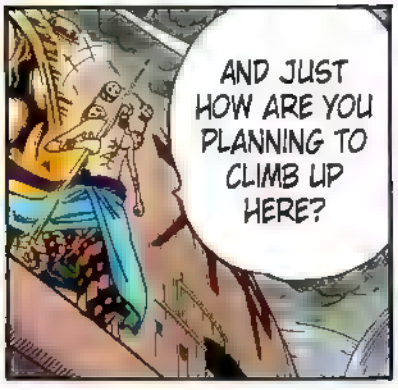
OH NO!! YOU DON'T THINK LUFFY AND NAMI WERE ON THAT WHEN IT FELL, DO YOU?!!
THAT'S THE VINE'S TIP! WHAT'S HAPPENING UP THERE...?
...?!


THE BELL THAT THE GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA LONGED FOR...
IT'S RIGHT ABOVE US, RIGHT...?

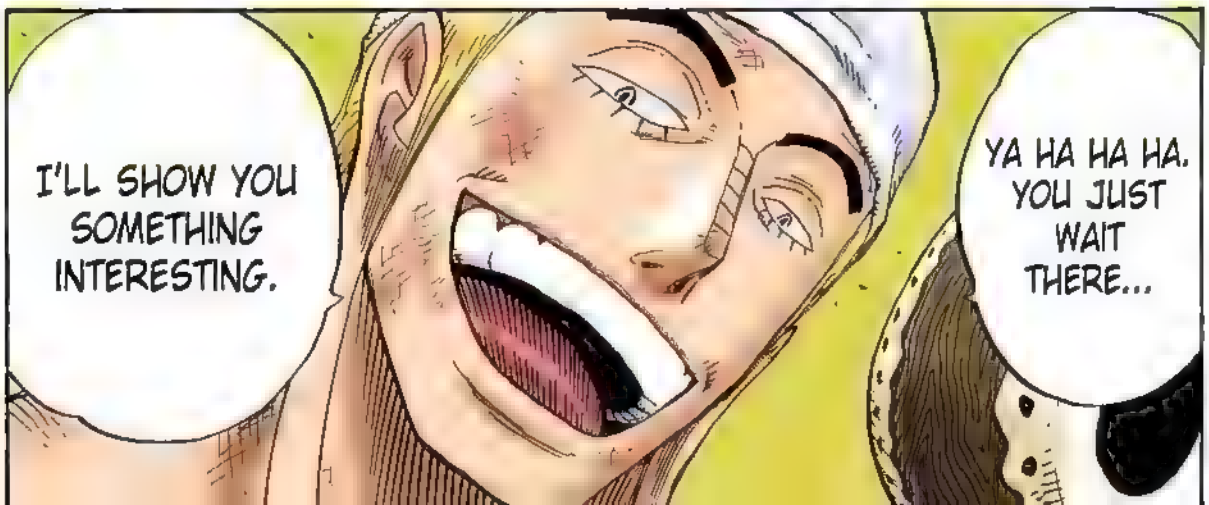

...


ゴォオオオ

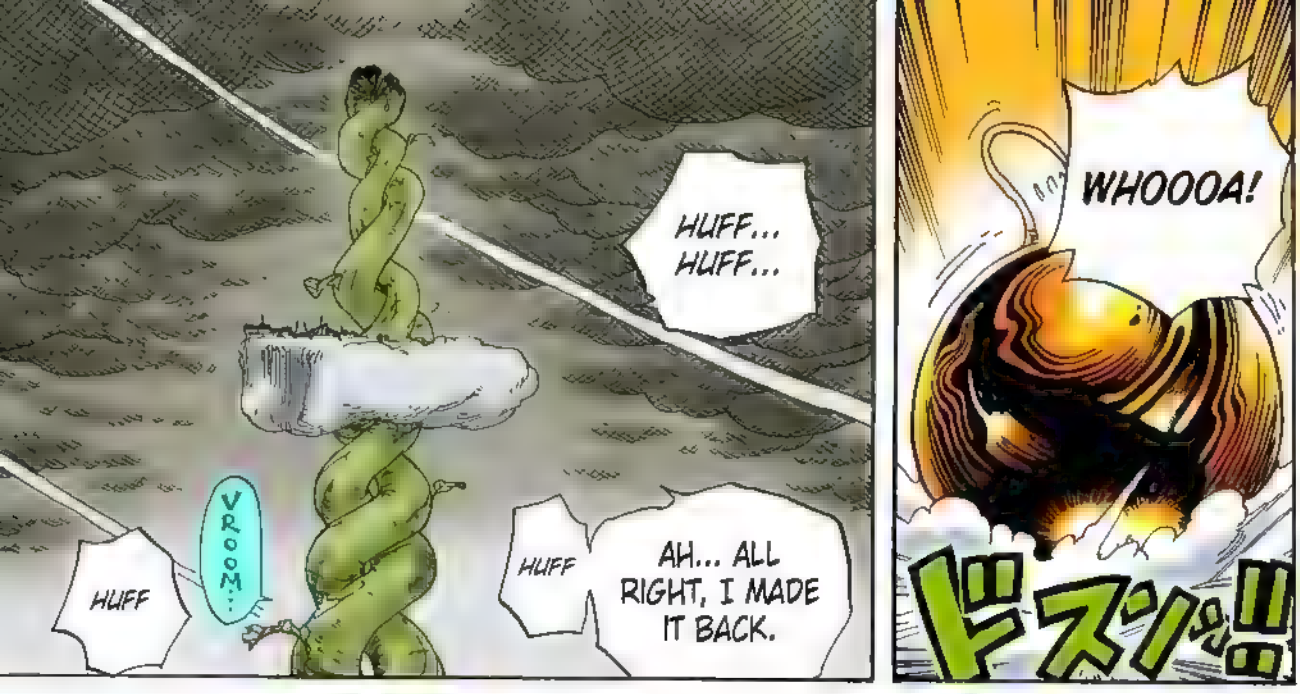

!!
WHY, YOU...!!

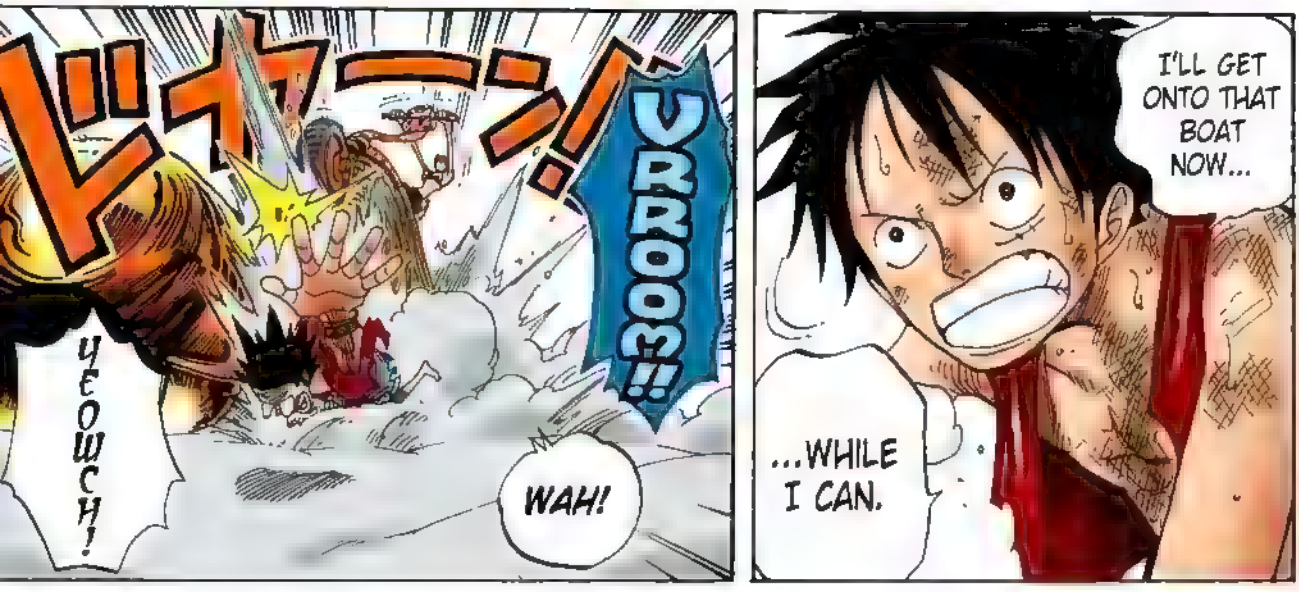

AND JUST HOW ARE YOU PLANNING TO CLIMB UP HERE?

KREEK...
KREEK...


I'LL SHOW YOU SOMETHING INTERESTING.
YA HA HA HA. YOU JUST WAIT THERE...

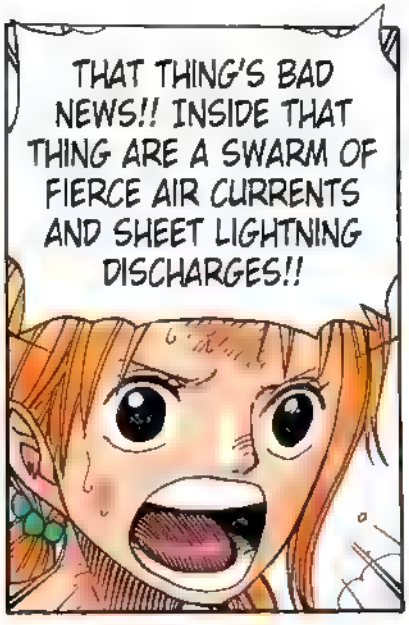
TUMP!!
HUH ?!
HE'S GONE.
WHAT?!
FWASH
WHAT?
?!


HUFF...
HUFF...
VROOM...
HUFF
HUFF
AH... ALL RIGHT, I MADE IT BACK.
WHOOOA!
ドズン!!

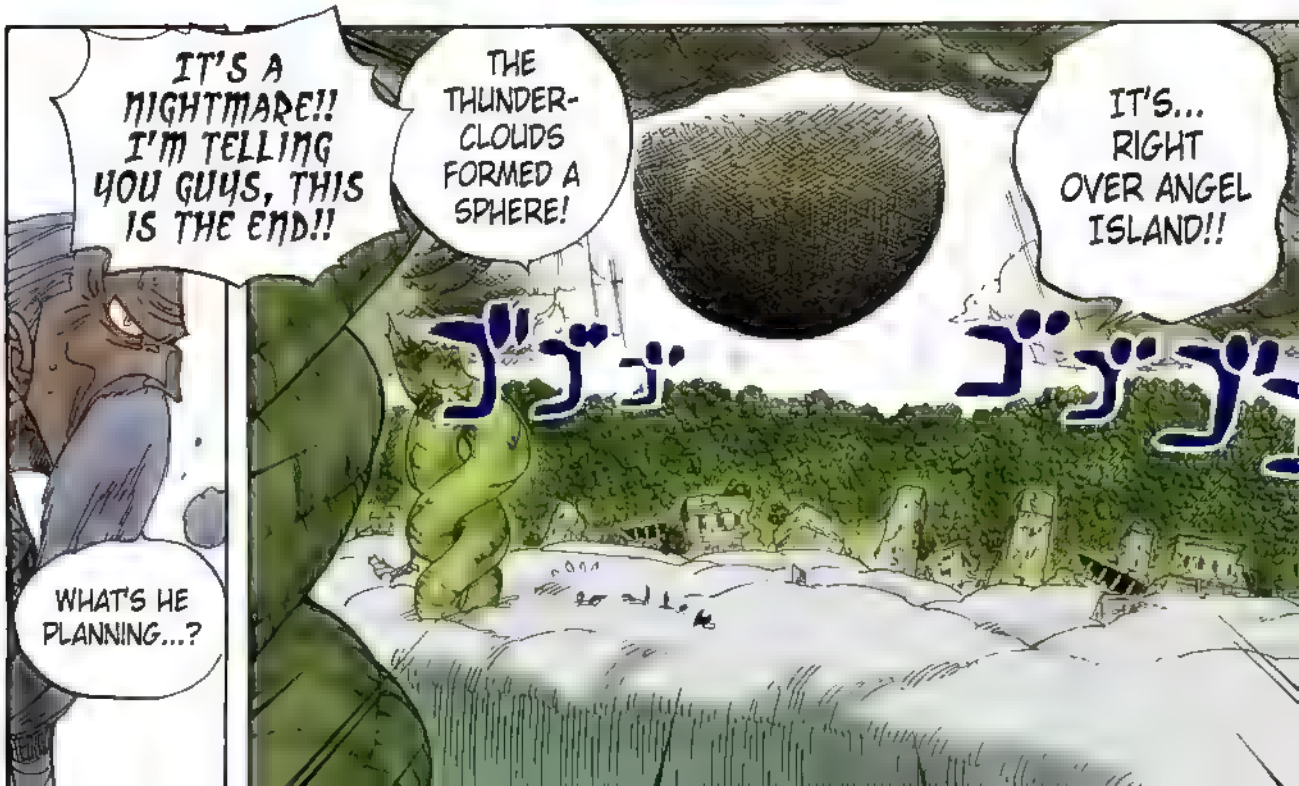

ドカーン!
VRROOM!!
YEOWCH!
WAH!
I'LL GET ONTO THAT BOAT NOW...
...WHILE I CAN.

THEY DID, HUH? OH, THAT'S GREAT!!
I CAME TO GET YOU!!
HUH? NAMI?! WHAT ARE YOU DOING HERE?!
SANJI AND USOPP HAD COME TO SAVE ME!!
VRUM
LUFFY!!

ゴゴゴゴゴ
ゴゴ
NEVER MIND THAT, WE'VE GOT TO...
HUH?! WAIT...
WHAT'S THAT?! THE THUNDERCLOUDS ARE CHANGING SHAPE!


THAT THING'S BAD NEWS!! INSIDE THAT THING ARE A SWARM OF FIERCE AIR CURRENTS AND SHEET LIGHTNING DISCHARGES!!

THERE'S A BIG BALL FLOATING IN THE SKY!
THE SKY'S PITCH-BLACK!
HURRY, TO THE SEA!
TO THE SEA!


IT'S A NIGHTMARE!! I'M TELLING YOU GUYS, THIS IS THE END!!
THE THUNDER-CLOUDS FORMED A SPHERE!
IT'S... RIGHT OVER ANGEL ISLAND!!
ゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴ
WHAT'S HE PLANNING...?

WITH THE ARK MAXIM AND MY POWER, I CAN PERFORM THE GREATEST MIRACLES THE WORLD HAS EVER SEEN!!
NOW YOU WILL KNOW ...!!
YA HA HA HA HA! HEAVEN IS MINE!
THE SKY IS FALLING !!!
IT'S FALLING ONTO ANGEL ISLAND!
KINGDOM COME !!!
!!
ズズ...!!!

?!!

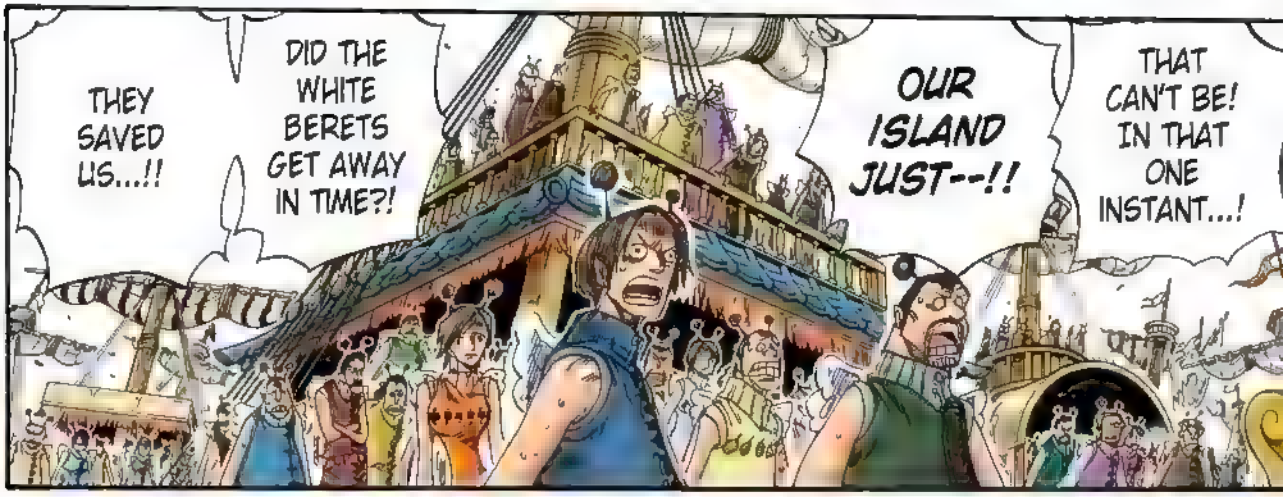
ゴゴゴ

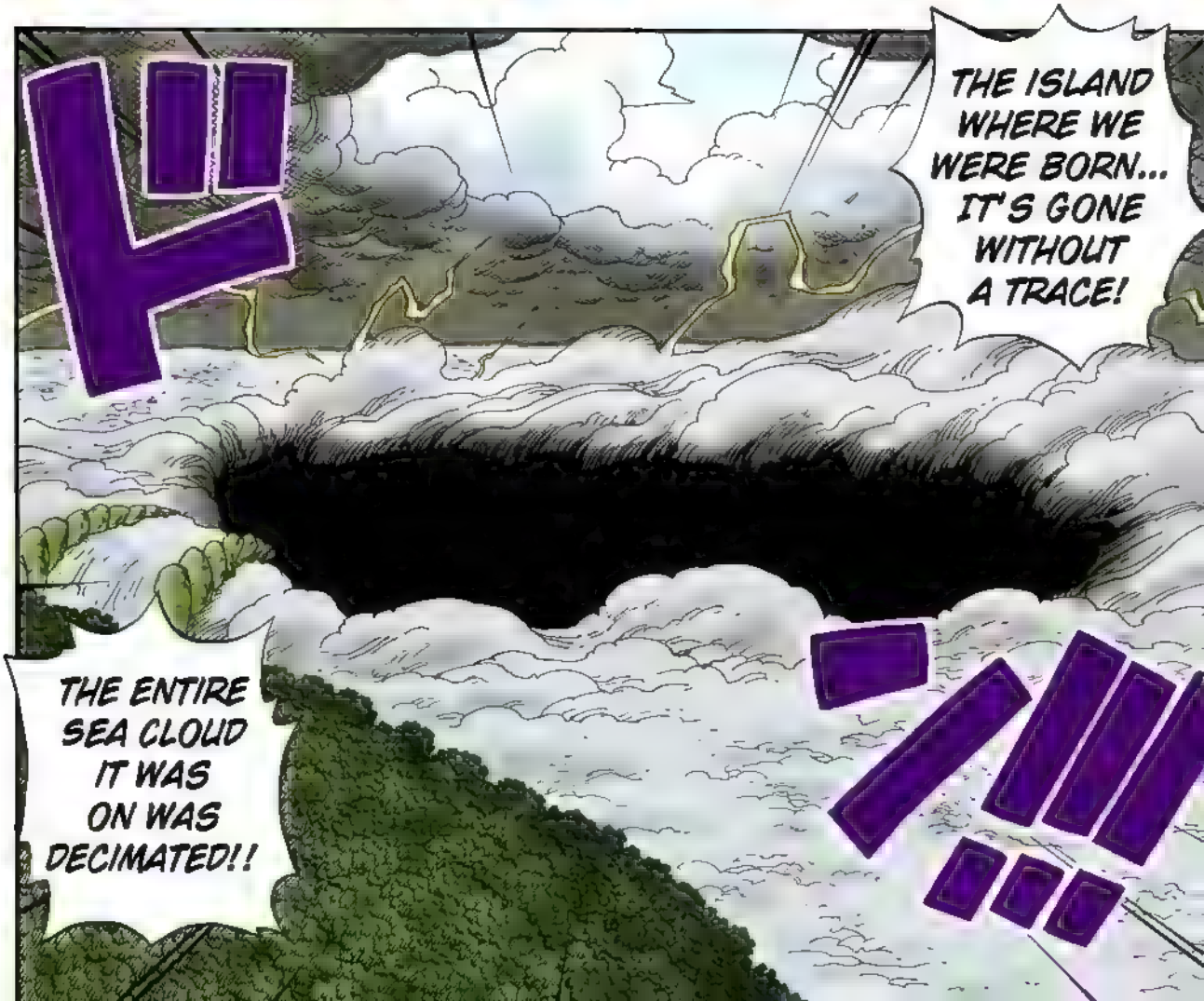
ゴゴゴゴゴゴ

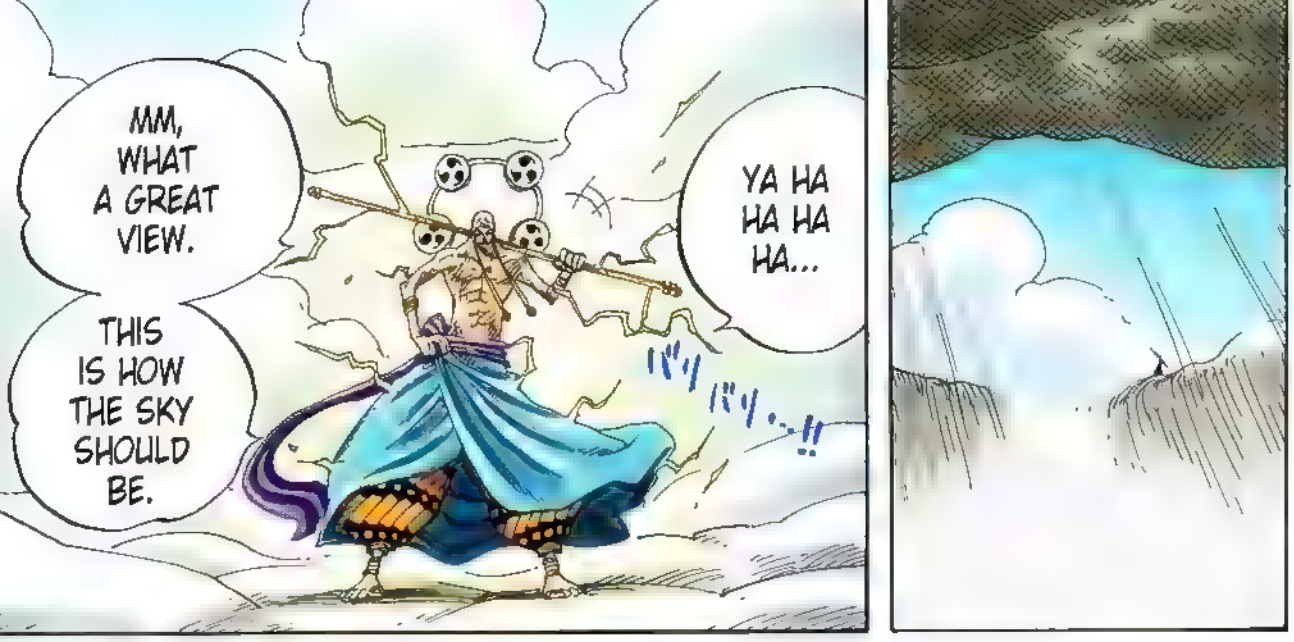
ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ

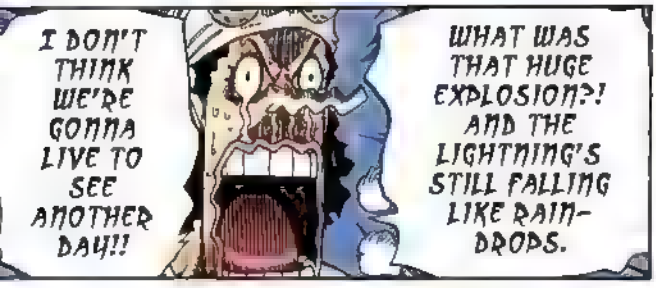
ゴゴ

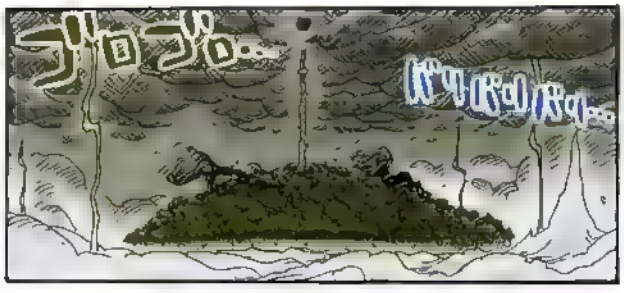
ゴゴオォ……ン!!

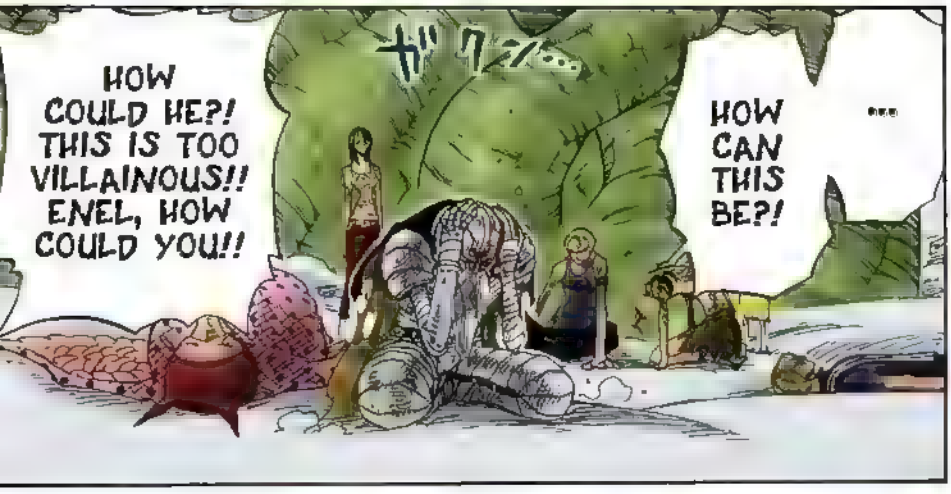

THEY SAVED US...!!
DID THE WHITE BERETS GET AWAY IN TIME?!
OUR ISLAND JUST--!!
THAT CAN'T BE! IN THAT ONE INSTANT...!


ド
THE ISLAND WHERE WE WERE BORN... IT'S GONE WITHOUT A TRACE!
THE ENTIRE SEA CLOUD IT WAS ON WAS DECIMATED!!

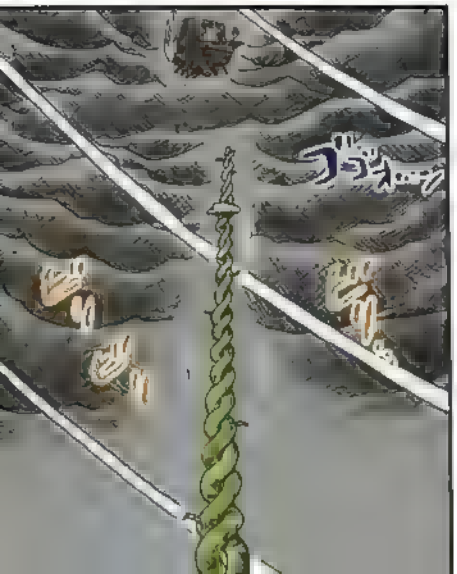

MM, WHAT A GREAT VIEW.
THIS IS HOW THE SKY SHOULD BE.
YA HA HA HA HA...


I DON'T THINK WE'RE GONNA LIVE TO SEE ANOTHER DAY!!
WHAT WAS THAT HUGE EXPLOSION?! AND THE LIGHTNING'S STILL FALLING LIKE RAIN-DROPS.

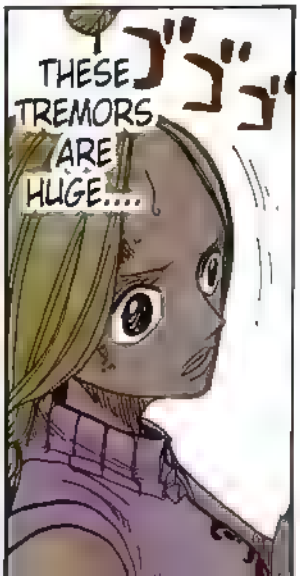

ゴロゴロ...

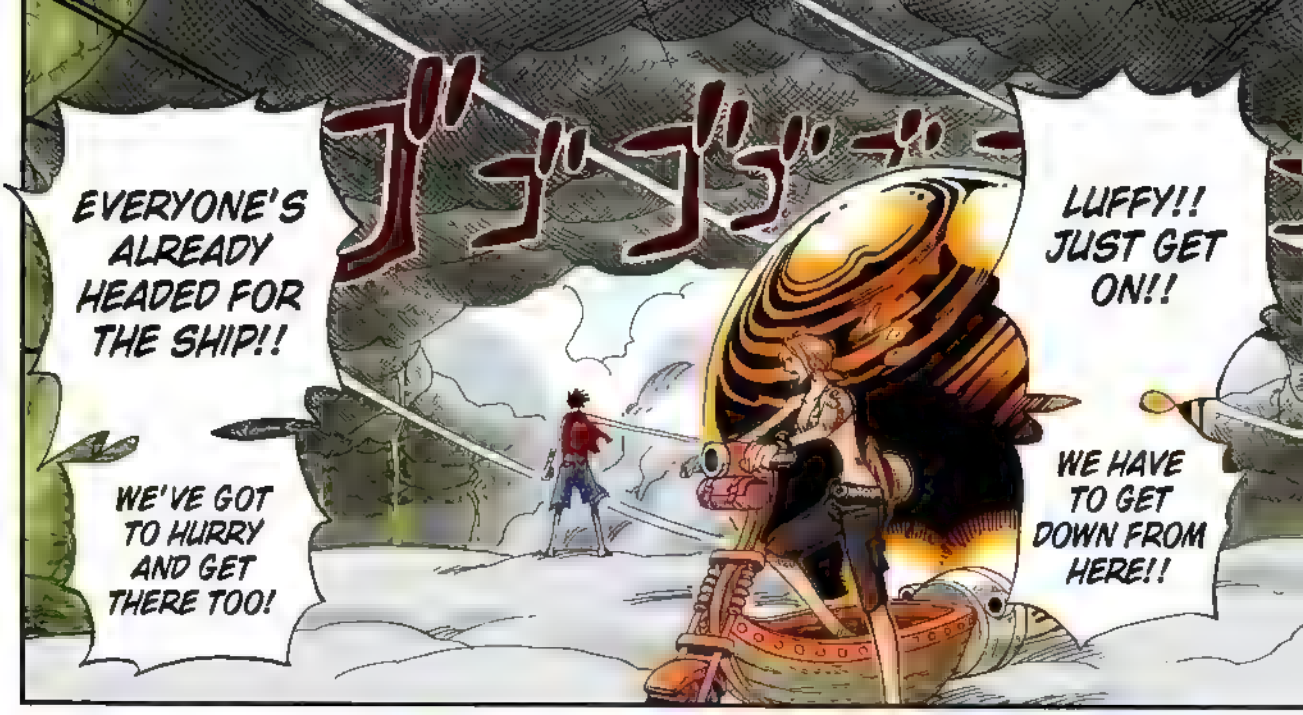

HOW COULD HE?! THIS IS TOO VILLAINOUS!! ENEL, HOW COULD YOU!!
HOW CAN THIS BE?!
...

HE... COMPLETELY ERASED ANGEL ISLAND?!


ゴゴゴ...

I HAVE TO MAKE SURE THEY GET BACK TO THE BLUE SEA SAFELY!
BUT I HAVE TO WAIT...
ゴゴゴゴゴ


THESE TREMORS ARE HUGE....
ゴゴゴ


EVERYONE'S ALREADY HEADED FOR THE SHIP!!
WE'VE GOT TO HURRY AND GET THERE TOO!
ゴゴゴゴ
LUFFY!! JUST GET ON!!
WE HAVE TO GET DOWN FROM HERE!!

CAN'T...?! WHY NOT?! WHAT ARE YOU SAYING?!

ゴ
I CAN'T DO THAT.

WHAT?! WHAT COULD YOU POSSIBLY STILL HAVE TO DO HERE?! YOU'RE NOT TRYING TO GET REVENGE ON ENEL, ARE YOU?
THE GOLDEN BELL IS UP HERE IN THIS SKY!
EVEN IF I DON'T HAVE TO SAVE YOU ANYMORE...
I STILL HAVE SOME UNFINISHED BUSINESS HERE!!

LOOK AT THAT THING!! EVEN IF LIGHTNING DOESN'T WORK ON YOU, HE'S STILL GOT ENOUGH POWER TO DESTROY EVERYTHING ELSE!!!
ゴゴゴゴゴ
THE GOLDEN BELL? WHO CARES ABOUT THAT? THE GOLD DOESN'T MATTER ANYMORE!! SAVING OUR LIVES COMES FIRST!!
IF IT'S GOLD YOU WANT, YOU'VE ALREADY GOT A TON OF IT STUCK TO YOUR ARM!! JUST GIVE UP ON THE GOLDEN BELL!! YOU'LL GET KILLED!!

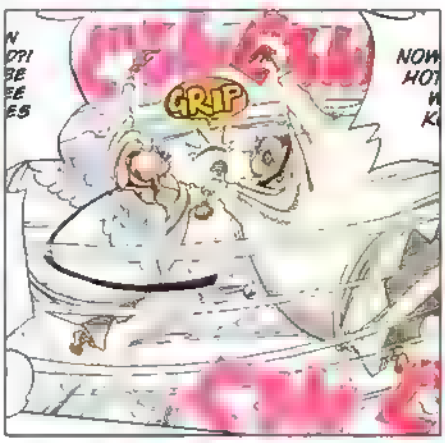
WHAT...?!
YOU SAW IT TOO!!
JUST GIVE IT UP! WE HAVE TO--
I WON'T DIE.

IT REALLY EXISTED !!!
EL DORADO.

IT WASN'T A LIE.
HUH?
Noland the Liar
THE DIAMOND-HEAD GUY'S ANCESTOR...
...WITH THE MAN WHO RUINED MY LIFE.
THIS IS MY BATTLE...
...WHETHER I FIND IT OR NOT.
IT DOESN'T MATTER...
THAT EL DORADO WAS IN THE SKY!!!
ゴゴオ…オ…
!
...WASN'T LYING!!
SO I GOTTA LET THEM KNOW THAT DOWN THERE!!

IF I DON'T, THEY'LL JUST KEEP SEARCHING THE OCEAN FLOOR UNTIL THEY DIE!!
IF I RING THE BELL, THEY SHOULD BE ABLE TO HEAR IT!!
THEY SHOULD BE ABLE TO HEAR A BELL THAT BIG FROM ANYWHERE!!
THERE'S NO WAY I'M GONNA LET ENEL TAKE IT!!
LUFFY...
SO I'M GONNA...
...RING THAT GOLDEN BELL!!

Q: Hello. My name is Akihiko. This is sudden, but, Oda Sensei, I've found a mistake on page 155 of volume 28! I assume you've gotten a lot of postcards telling you already. I'm sure you're very busy, so I've thought of an answer you can give. The answer is that during the Surprise Dial Illusion, Hotori and Kotori's necks became able to spin around, right?! Ah, yes, it all makes sense now…



A: Whoa! Akihiko! You're such a nice guy! (I'm so happy!) You're right. I got an incredible amount of mail pointing that out. Somehow, the dials the two were holding got all mixed up (Sorry 'bout that). I was pretty impressed at how carefully people were looking, and at the same time I was trying to figure out what to do. And just as I was thinking I'd ignore it (hey now), there was your postcard. It brought tears to my eyes. Thank you. Good job, Akihiko! Everybody, so that's what happened! (Right...)

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei, it's nice to meet you! Getting right to the point, I've been watching the *One Piece* anime and I've got a question. It's about him… Panda Man! He shows up in the same scenes in the anime as he does in the manga. Does that mean you remind the anime people where he shows up?

A: No, no. I've never mentioned it to them. Actually, even if I don't draw him, he tends to show up. That's just the animators having some fun. I've told the voice actors to play around and ad lib, and except for the important plot points, I'd like them to keep having fun with the story. When they have fun, that emotion communicates itself to the viewers too. And that wraps up the Question Corner. See you in the next volume!!

Chapter 295:
GIANT JACK

ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH
VOLUME 20: "A SAILOR JUMPS INTO THE FLAMES"

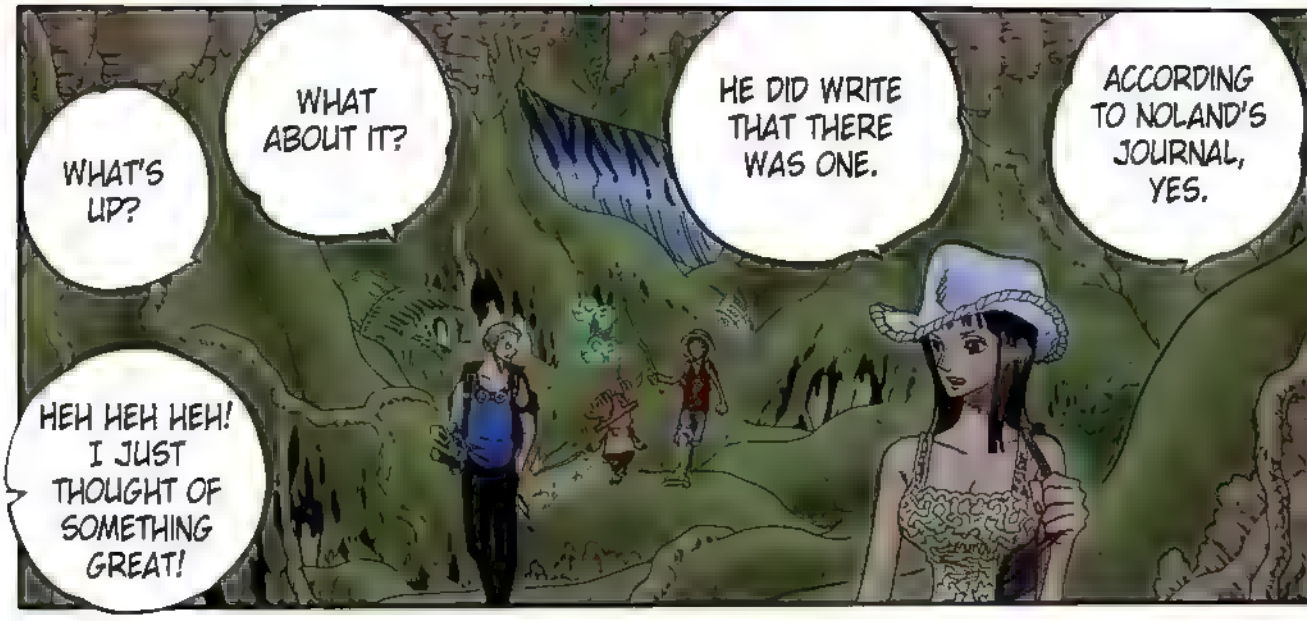
NGHHHH !!!
ゴロゴロゴロ
ピシャッ!!
...!!!
がっ!!!
ゴゴ
ゴゴゴ
MADE IT!!
HUFF... HUFF...
TUP...
ENEL!!
YA HA HA!
WHO GAVE YOU PERMISSION TO BOARD THIS SHIP, HM?

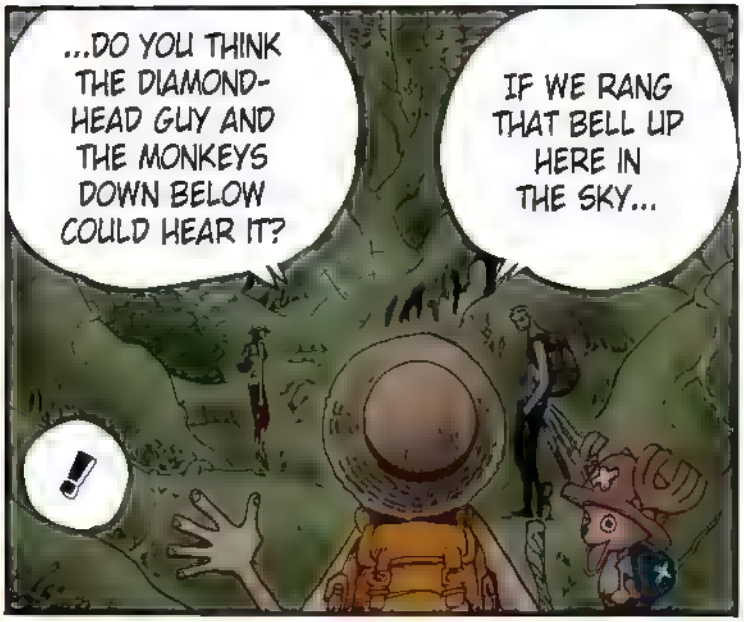
LUFFY!!
OOF!
ポフゥ…!!
GIRL... DON'T THINK YOU CAN TELL ME NOW...
...THAT YOU WANT TO GO TO FAIRY VEARTH.
DID YOU SEE THAT IDIOTIC ISLAND DISAPPEAR FROM THE SKY?
YA HA HA HA! HOW WAS IT?
THAT JERK!!
SEE?! I TOLD YOU IT WAS RECKLESS!
...I'LL ERASE THE WHOLE OF SKYPIEA WITH MY KINGDOM COME.
I WON'T LET ANYONE ESCAPE.
ONCE I'VE GOTTEN WHAT I WANT...
I'D NEVER!!

I'LL RETURN EVERYTHING TO ITS RIGHTFUL SHAPE!! THAT IS MY DUTY AS GOD!!!
I'LL DO AWAY WITH ALL THE PEOPLE UNSUITED FOR THIS SKY.
...
NOT EVEN THE HANDFUL OF VOICES ON THE CLOUD BELOW YOU WILL SURVIVE.
HUH?
!!
LUFFY !!!
AS IF I'D LET YOU GET AWAY WITH THAT!!
JUST STICK YOUR THUMB IN YOUR MOUTH AND WAIT FOR YOUR DEATH!! NOBODY CAN STOP ME NOW!!
OOF!!
YA HA HA HA! GOODBYE, RUBBER MAN! I HOPE TO NEVER SEE YOU AGAIN!!

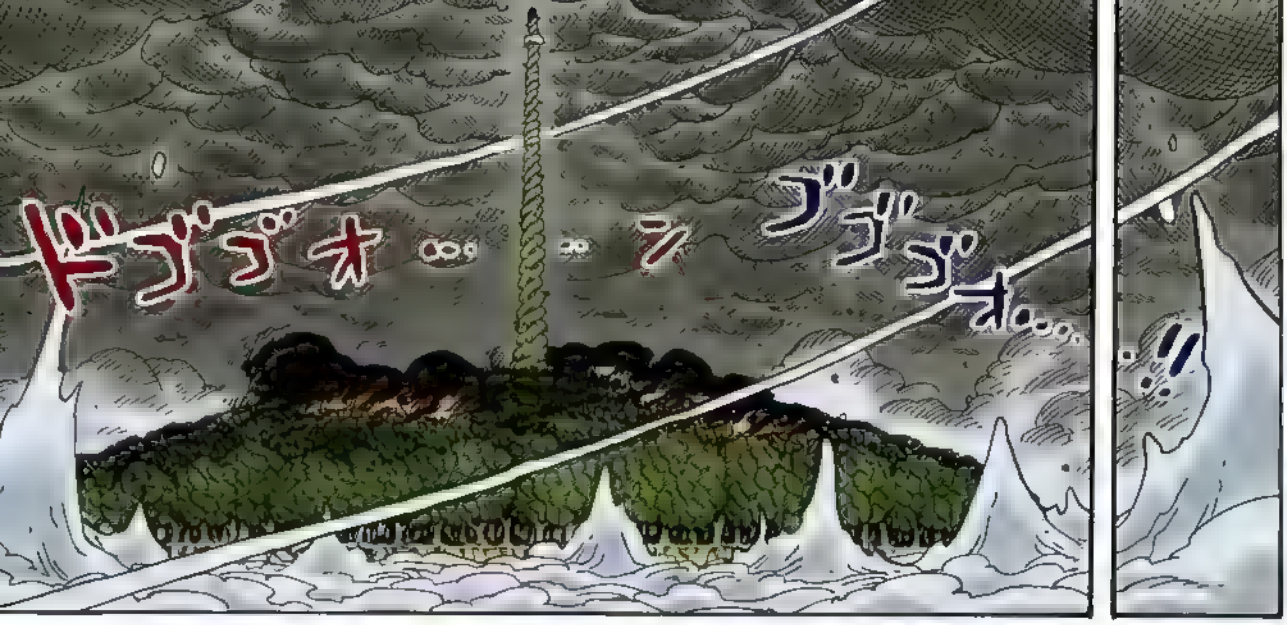
!!
AH!
AH!
AH!
AH!
KLAK!
KLAK!!
HEY!
THAT'S IT!! KOFF!!
NAMI, I'M BORROWING THIS!!
I'VE GOT TO LET THEM KNOW!!
HUFF !!!
WHY, YOU--!! I...
HUFF
I WILL NOT FAIL! YOU'RE GOING UP TO THE SKY!
GWAH!
UHN!
LUFFY...
...GONNA RING THAT BELL!
I'M...

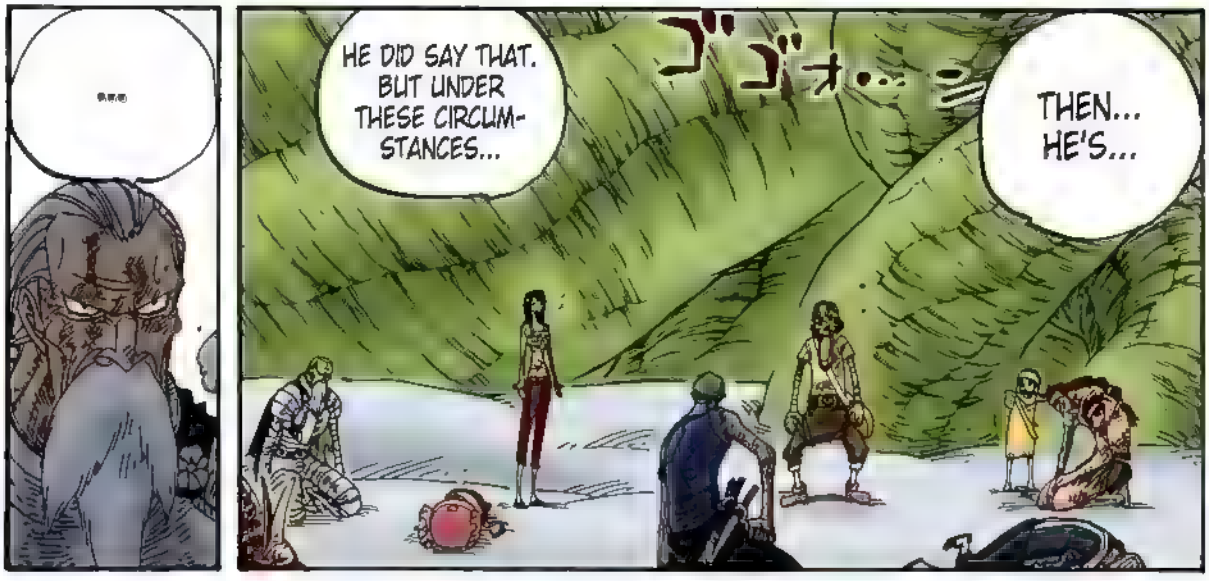
どーん!
HEY, THERE'S SUPPOSED TO BE A HUGE BELL...
...IN EL DORADO, RIGHT?


ACCORDING TO NOLAND'S JOURNAL, YES.
HE DID WRITE THAT THERE WAS ONE.
WHAT ABOUT IT?
WHAT'S UP?
HEH HEH HEH! I JUST THOUGHT OF SOMETHING GREAT!

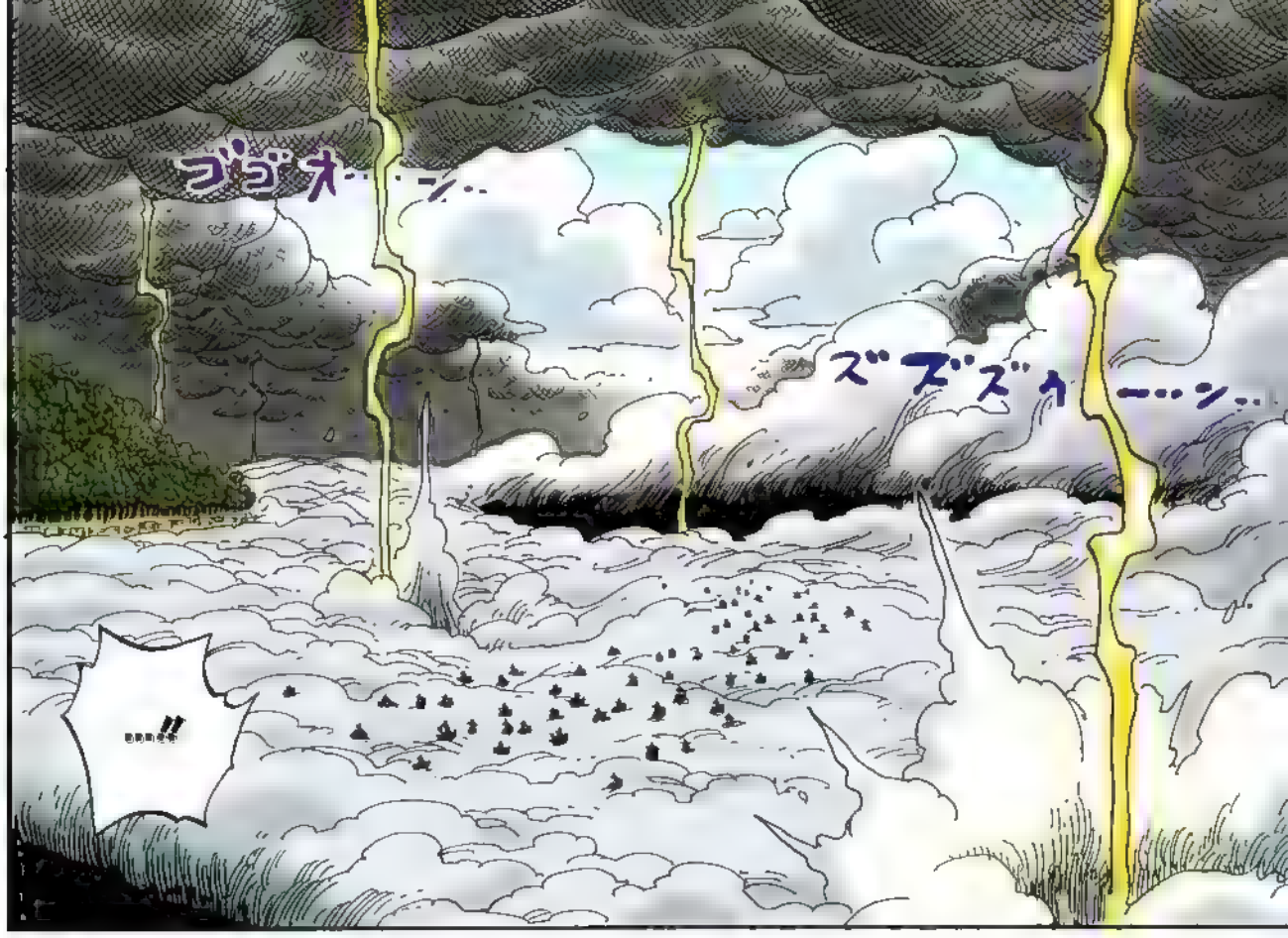

IF WE RANG THAT BELL UP HERE IN THE SKY...
...DO YOU THINK THE DIAMOND-HEAD GUY AND THE MONKEYS DOWN BELOW COULD HEAR IT?
!

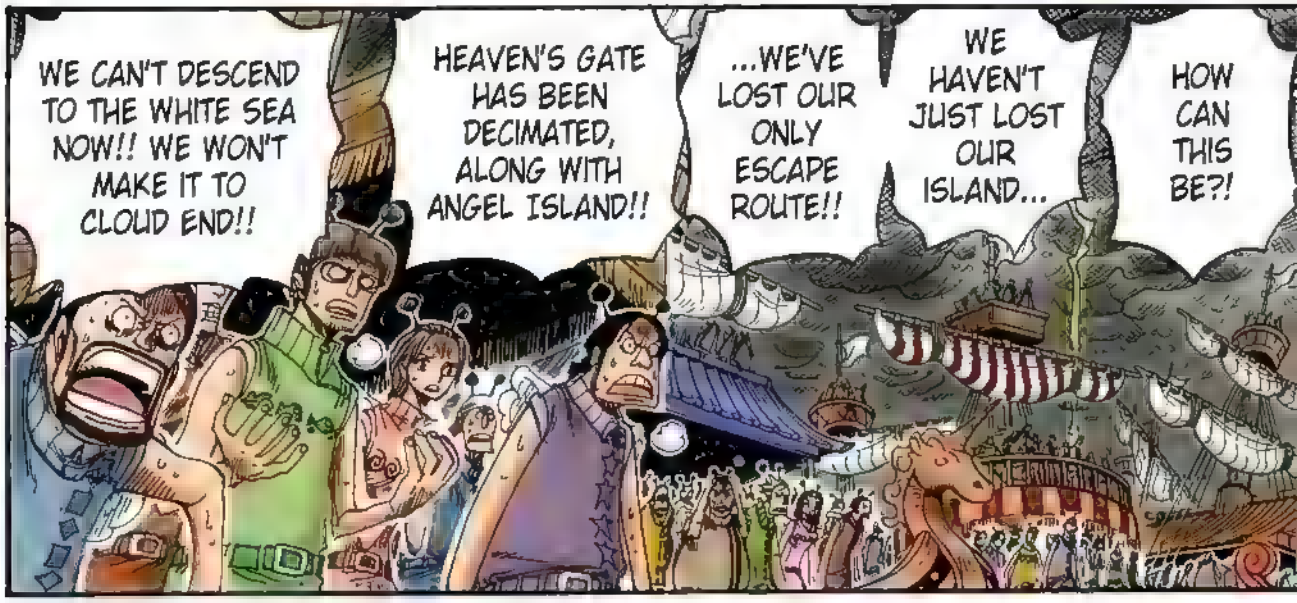
RIGHT?! THEY COULD HEAR IT, RIGHT?!


ドゴゴォ…
ゴゴゴォ…
!!

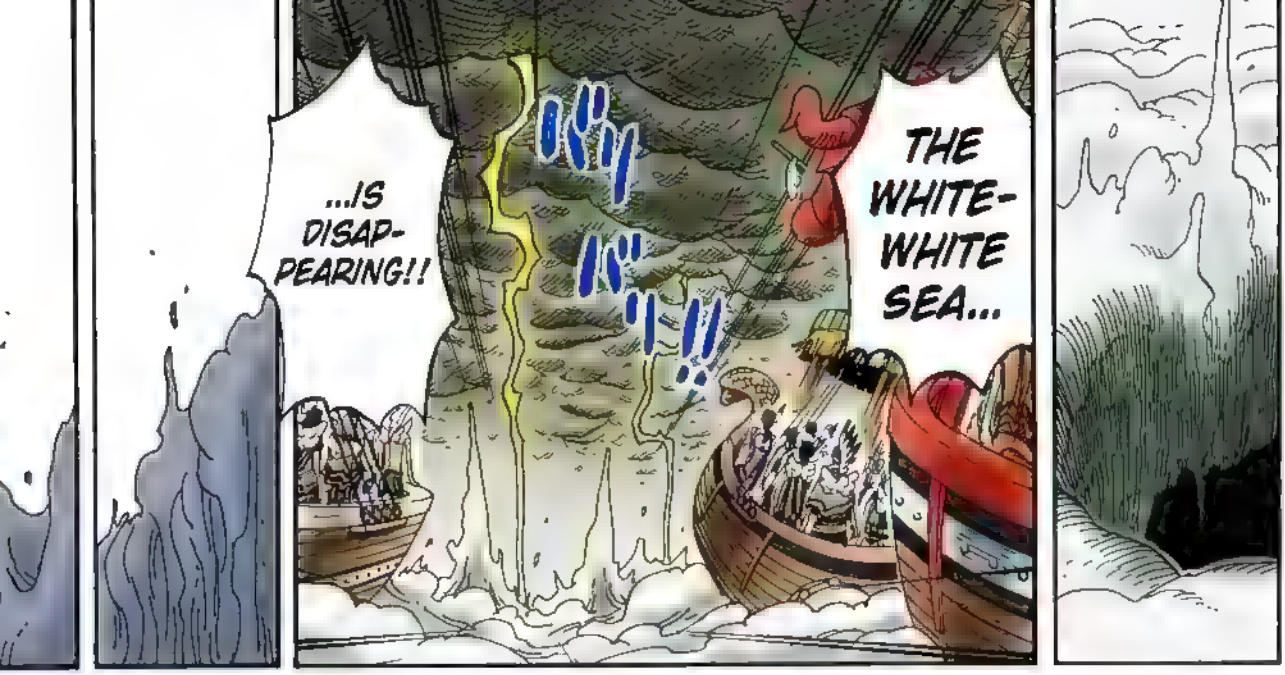

…
HE DID SAY THAT. BUT UNDER THESE CIRCUM-STANCES...
ゴゴォ…
THEN... HE'S...

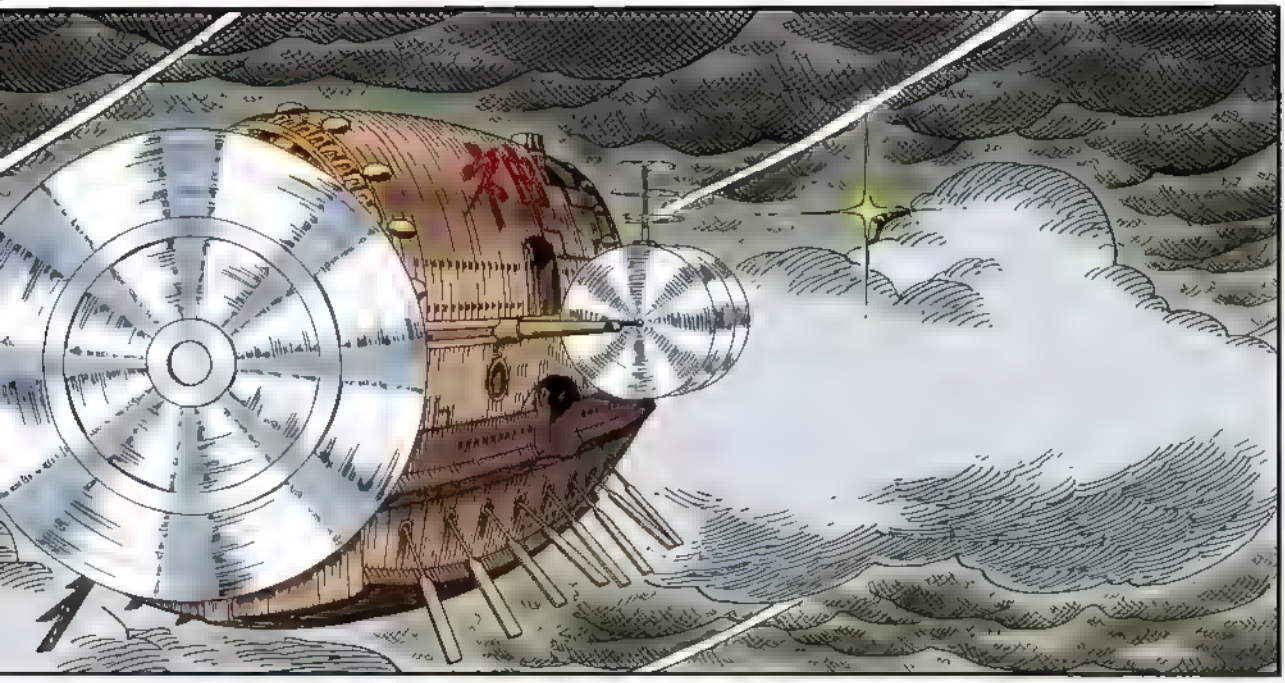
…HE WON'T GO WITH HER.
EVEN IF NAMI TRIES TO BRING HIM BACK...
IF HE SAYS HE'S GOING TO DO IT, HE WILL. ONCE HE PUTS HIS MIND TO SOME-THING, THERE'S NO STOPPING HIM.
HE AND ENEL ARE AFTER THE SAME THING.
RING THE BELL...?!

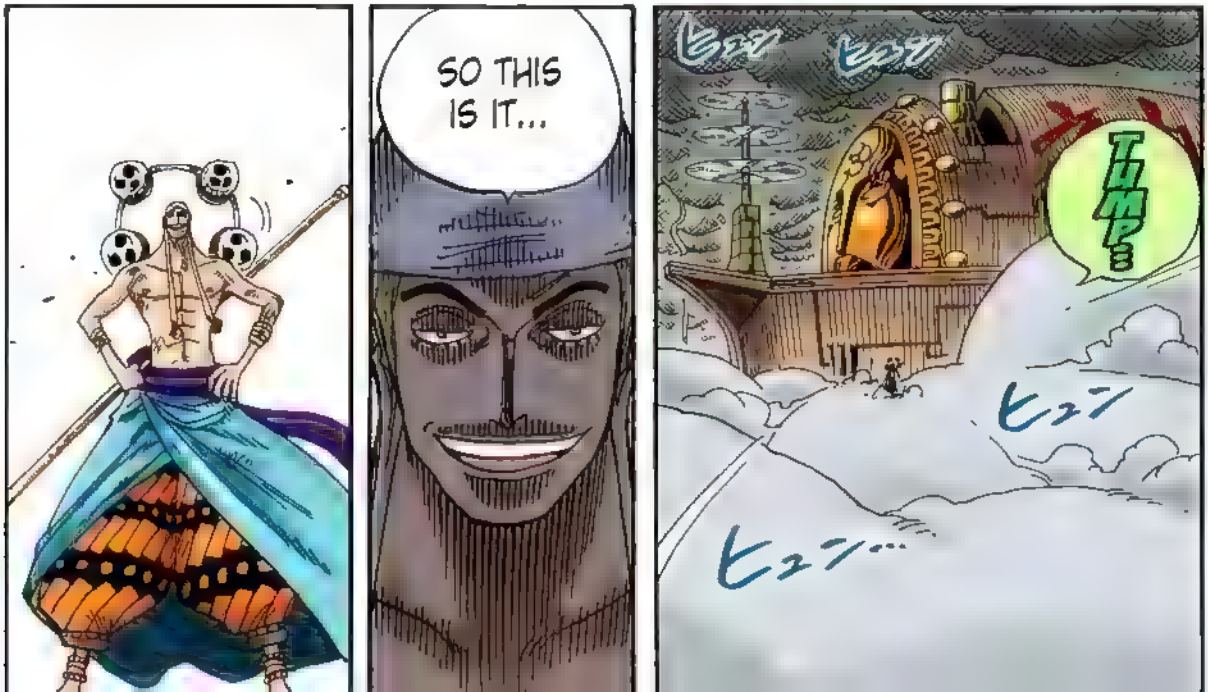

ゴゴオ…ン…
ズズズォーン…
…!!


WE CAN'T DESCEND TO THE WHITE SEA NOW!! WE WON'T MAKE IT TO CLOUD END!!
HEAVEN'S GATE HAS BEEN DECIMATED, ALONG WITH ANGEL ISLAND!!
...WE'VE LOST OUR ONLY ESCAPE ROUTE!!
WE HAVEN'T JUST LOST OUR ISLAND...
HOW CAN THIS BE?!

THIS IS TOO MUCH!! WE'RE JUST WAITING TO BE SLAUGHTERED BY GOD ENEL!
NO!!
わあああああああ…
SO WE JUST HAVE TO WAIT HERE, UNABLE TO DO ANYTHING? WAIT TO BE DESTROYED LIKE ANGEL ISLAND?!


...IS DISAP-PEARING!!
THE WHITE-WHITE SEA...



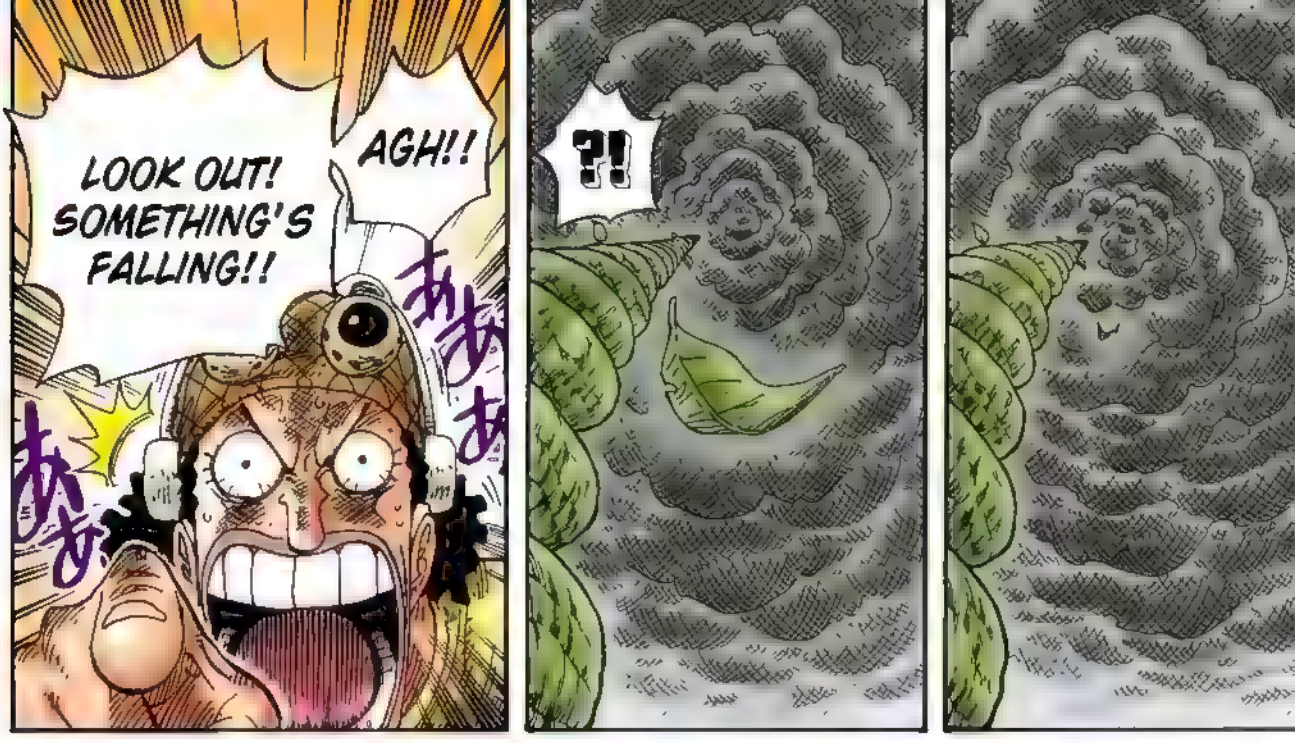

SO THIS IS IT...
THUMP
ヒュン
ヒュン...

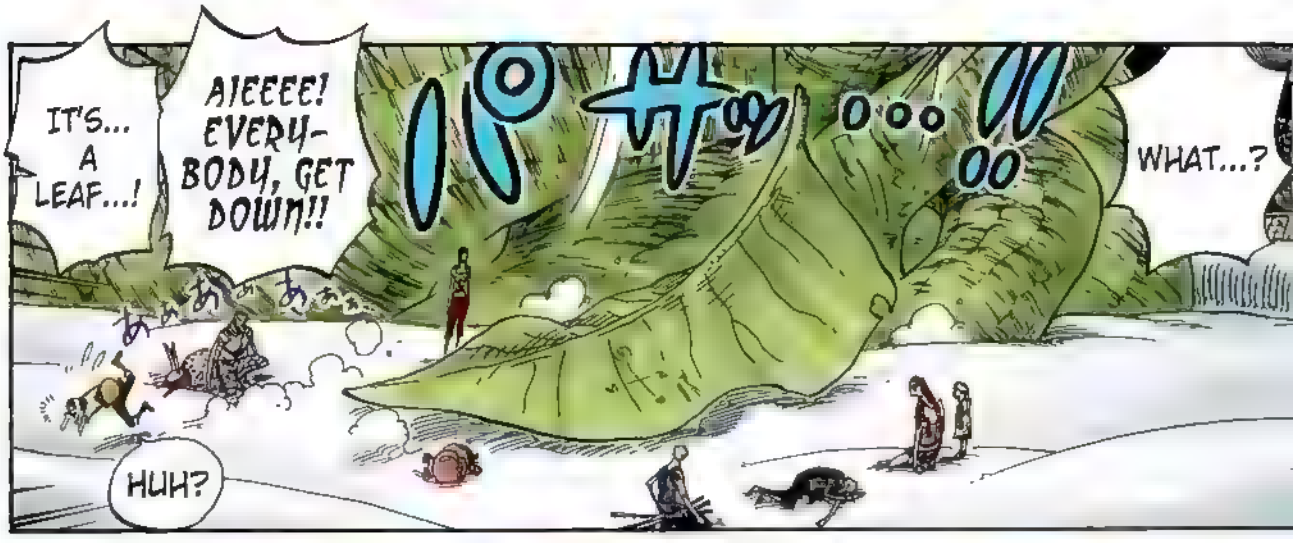
THE BELL THAT USHERED IN 400 YEARS OF FIGHTING!!

WONDERFUL. AS GOD, I'LL TAKE THIS WITH ME AND FINISH MY ASCENT TO FAIRY VEARTH!!

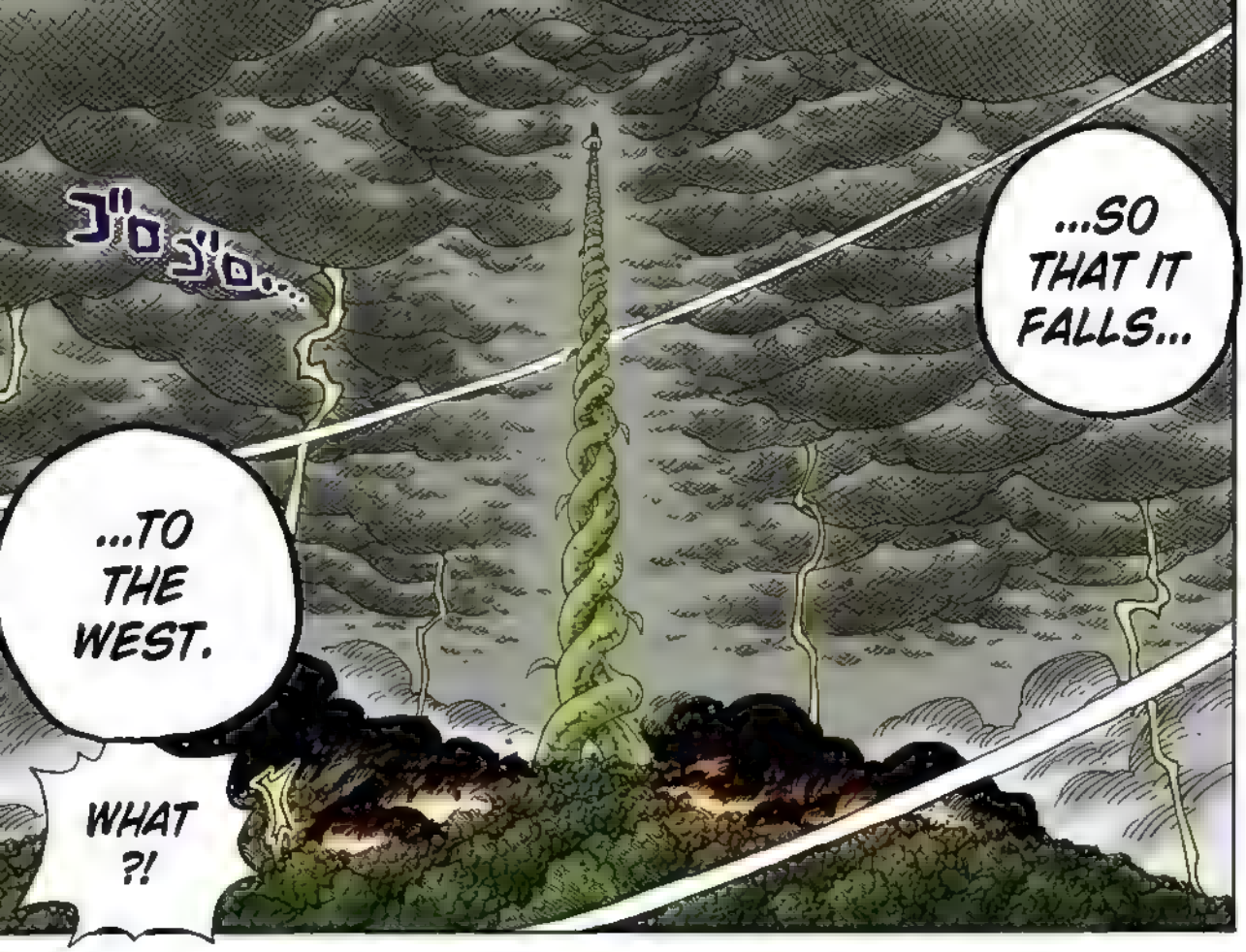
SO THIS IS THE GREAT BELL TOWER, THE PRIDE OF THE LEGENDARY CITY OF SHANDORA!!

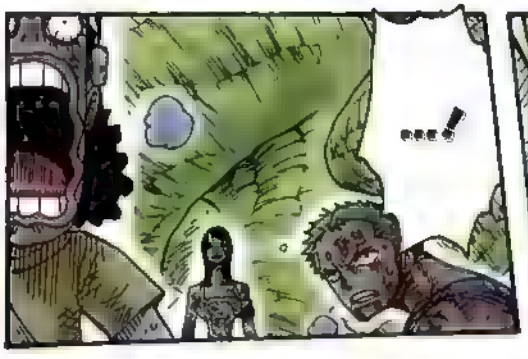
BRILLIANT !!!

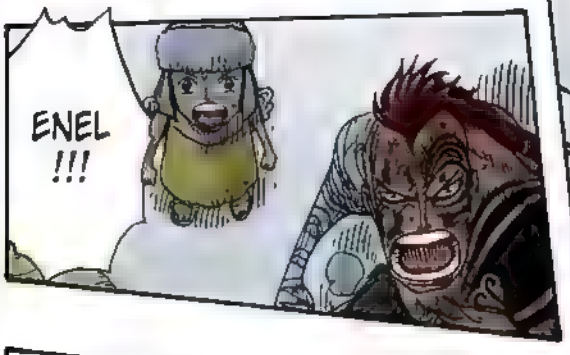

LOOK OUT! SOMETHING'S FALLING!!
AGH!!
あああ
?!


IT'S... A LEAF...!
AIEEEE! EVERY-BODY, GET DOWN!!
パサッ
WHAT...?
HUH?

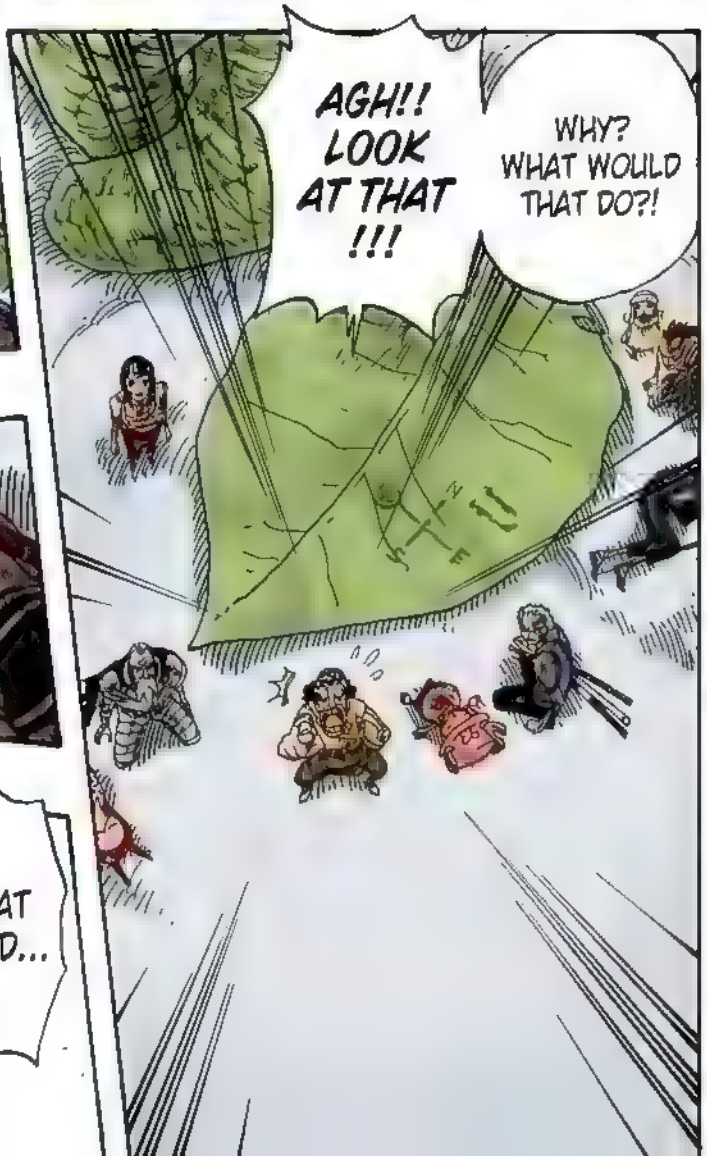
CUT DOWN THIS GIANT VINE...
WHAT?!
バーン!!
IT'S A MESSAGE! IT'S FROM LUFFY AND NAMI!
WHAT DOES IT SAY?!
HUH?! THERE'S SOMETHING WRITTEN ON IT!

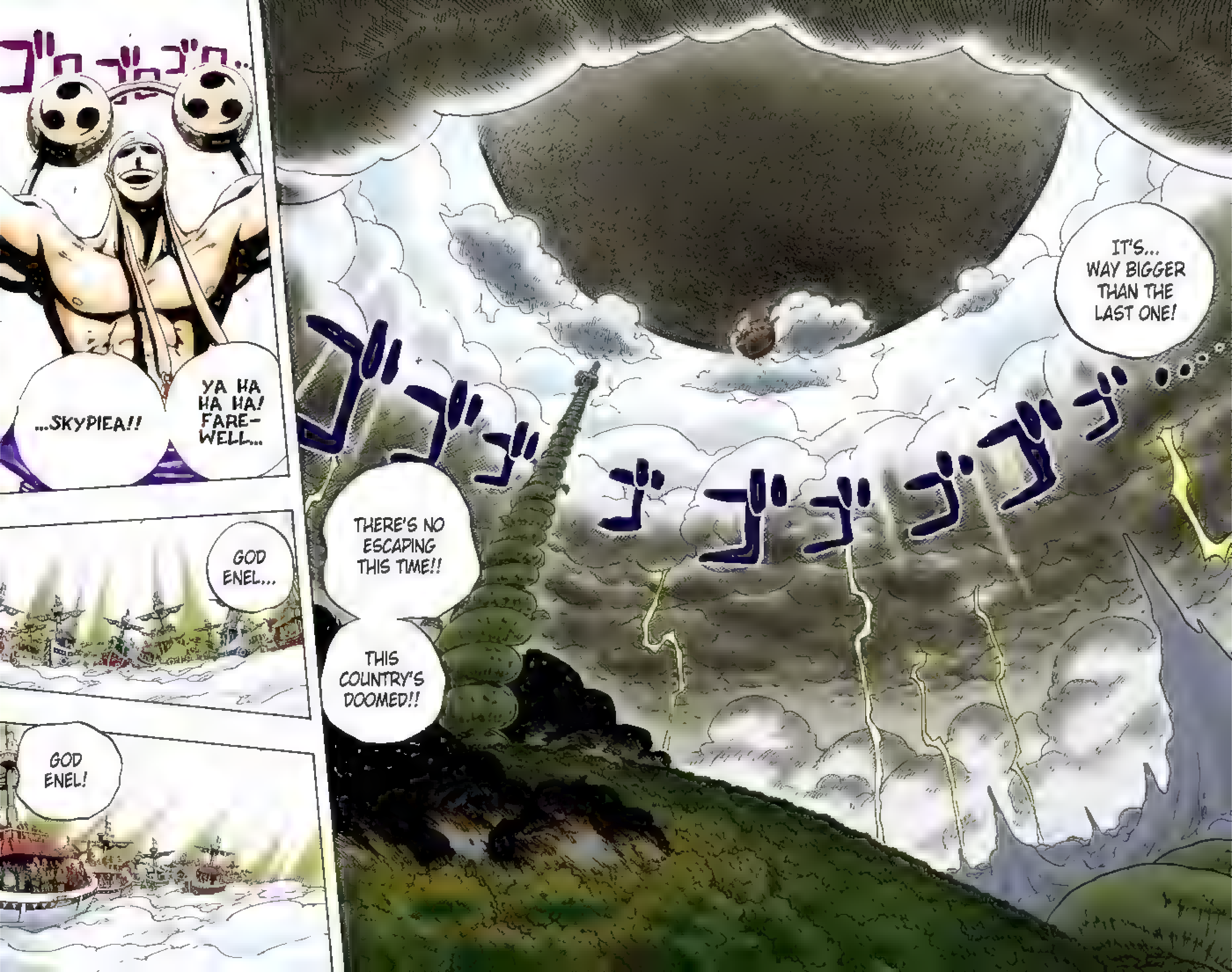

ゴロゴロ...
...SO THAT IT FALLS...
...TO THE WEST.
WHAT ?!


...!

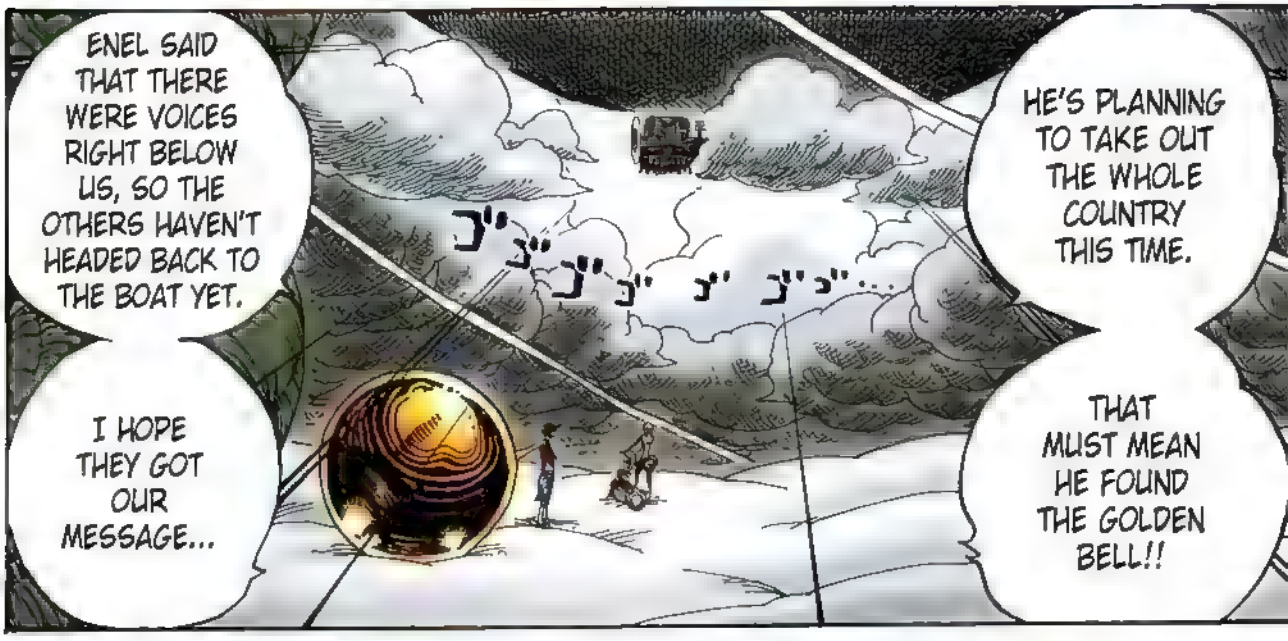

ENEL !!!

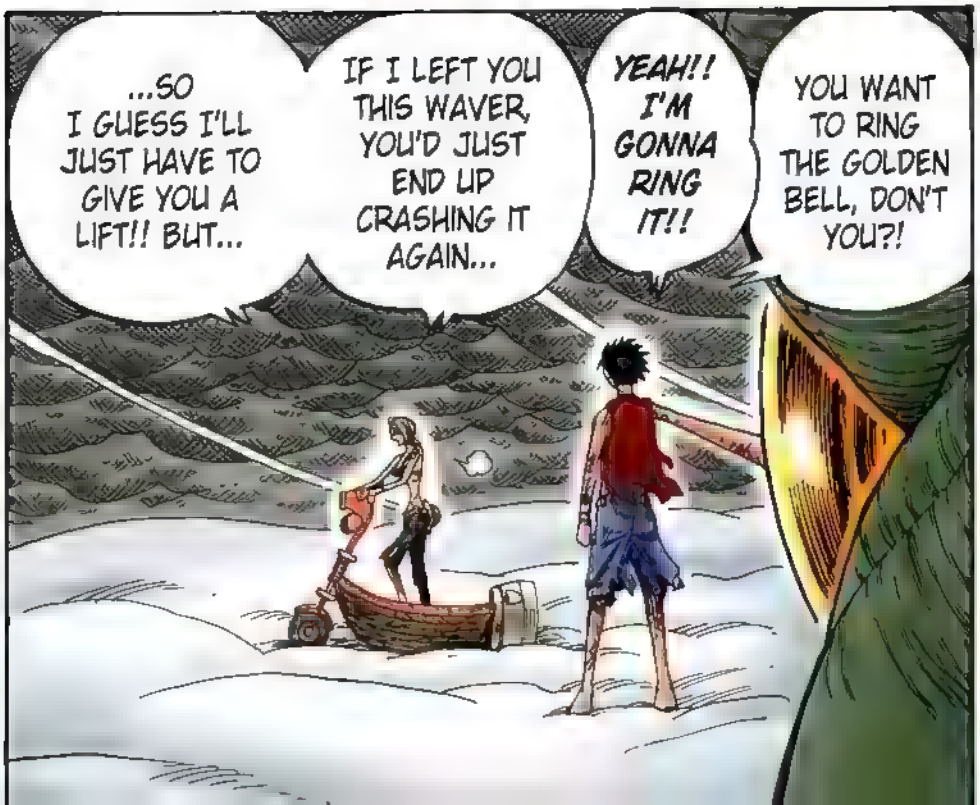
THAT FIEND...

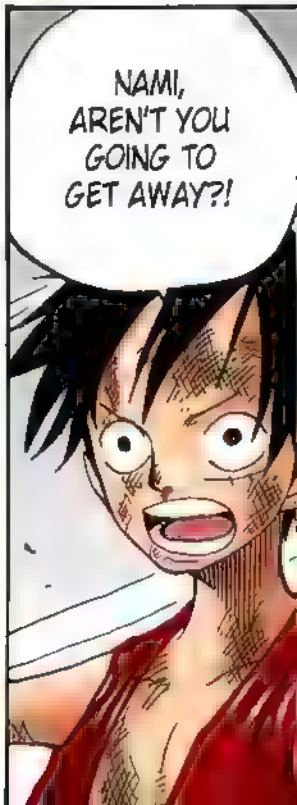

AGH!! LOOK AT THAT !!!
WHY? WHAT WOULD THAT DO?!

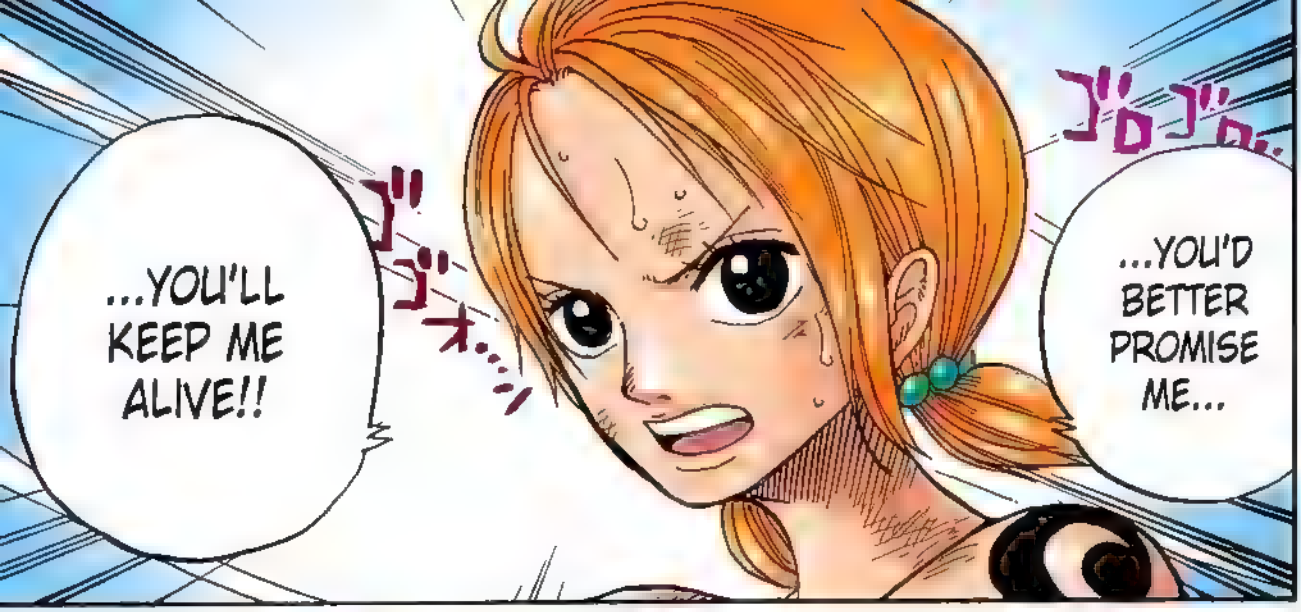

IT'S... WAY BIGGER THAN THE LAST ONE!
THERE'S NO ESCAPING THIS TIME!!
THIS COUNTRY'S DOOMED!!
ゴロゴロゴロ...
YA HA HA HA! FARE- WELL...
...SKYPIEA!!
GOD ENEL...
GOD ENEL!

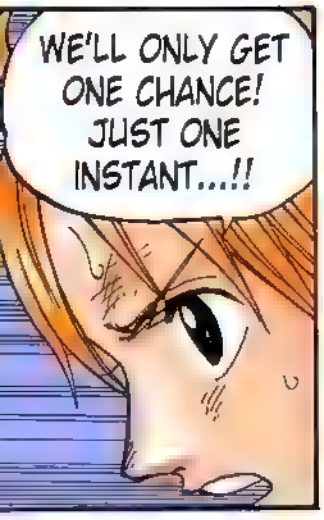
THAT JERK!
IT'S EVEN BIGGER THAN THE LAST ONE!!

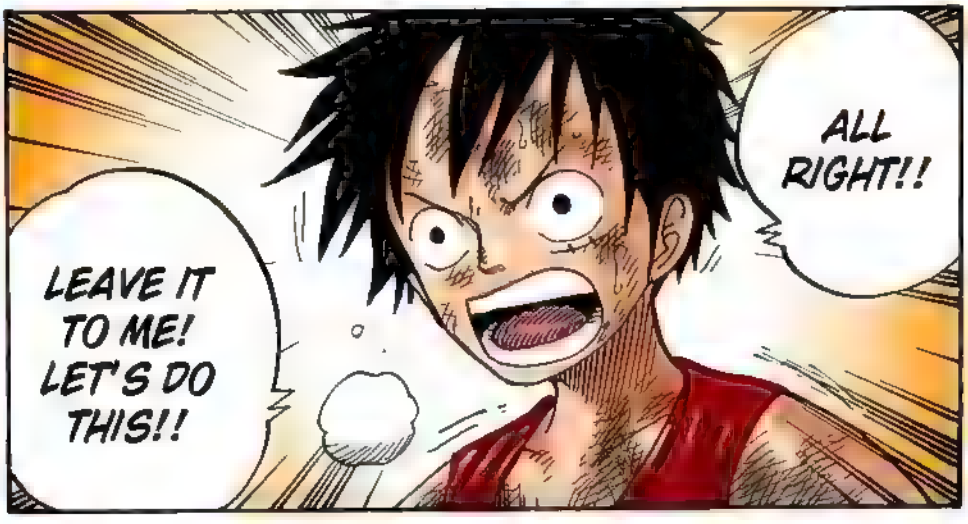

ENEL SAID THAT THERE WERE VOICES RIGHT BELOW US, SO THE OTHERS HAVEN'T HEADED BACK TO THE BOAT YET.
I HOPE THEY GOT OUR MESSAGE...
ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ...
HE'S PLANNING TO TAKE OUT THE WHOLE COUNTRY THIS TIME.
THAT MUST MEAN HE FOUND THE GOLDEN BELL!!

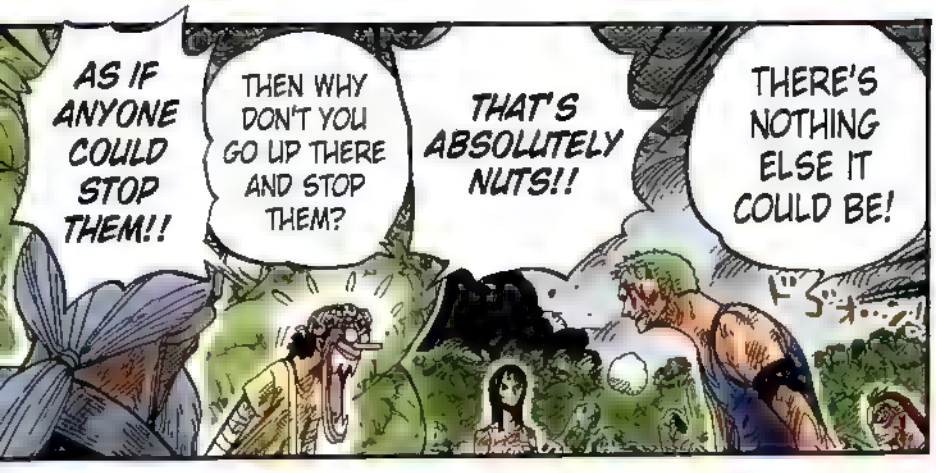

...SO I GUESS I'LL JUST HAVE TO GIVE YOU A LIFT!! BUT...
IF I LEFT YOU THIS WAVER, YOU'D JUST END UP CRASHING IT AGAIN...
YEAH!! I'M GONNA RING IT!!
YOU WANT TO RING THE GOLDEN BELL, DON'T YOU?!


NAMI, AREN'T YOU GOING TO GET AWAY?!

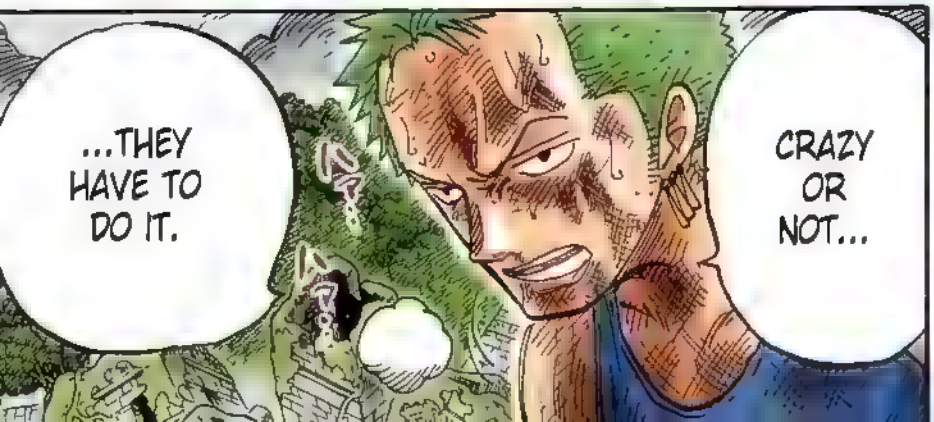

...YOU'LL KEEP ME ALIVE!!
ゴゴゴ...
...YOU'D BETTER PROMISE ME...


WE'LL ONLY GET ONE CHANCE! JUST ONE INSTANT...!!


LEAVE IT TO ME! LET'S DO THIS!!
ALL RIGHT!!


AS IF ANYONE COULD STOP THEM!!
THEN WHY DON'T YOU GO UP THERE AND STOP THEM?
THAT'S ABSOLUTELY NUTS!!
THERE'S NOTHING ELSE IT COULD BE!

...AND JUMP ONTO THE SHIP?!
THEY'RE GOING TO CROSS THE VINE AS IT FALLS...
ボボーン!!


...THEY HAVE TO DO IT.
CRAZY OR NOT...

AAGH!
WHAT NOW?!
AAI-IEEE!
GET TO SOLID GROUND!!
WHOOSH!!
IF WE STAY HERE, WE'LL FALL ONTO THE RUINS!!
YA HA HA...
IT'S TOO LATE, WORMS. WHAT ARE YOU SCAMPERING AROUND FOR NOW?
YOUR FATE WAS SEALED THE MOMENT YOU PEOPLE CHALLENGED ME.

LET'S JUST DO IT.

WE JUST HAVE TO TOPPLE THE VINE TOWARD THE SHIP, RIGHT?

THE ONLY ONES WHO CAN REACH ENEL BEFORE HE DROPS THAT THING...

...ARE THOSE TWO!!

ZORO!!

THEY'RE OUR ONLY HOPE!!

CHAK

TO BE CONTINUED IN *ONE PIECE*, VOL. 32!

COMING NEXT VOLUME:

As God Enel departs for Fairy Vearth with the Golden Bell in tow, all hope down below turns to a certain rubber man. Not willing to give up the fight to thwart Enel's evil plan to demolish Skypiea and all its inhabitants, Luffy gives it his all. But can he harness the power to defeat this almighty being, or will lightning strike twice in this epic battle?!

ON SALE NOW!

JUMP COMICS

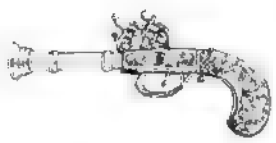
ワンピース
ONE PIECE

巻二十二　"…の歌声"

尾田栄一郎
EIICHIRO ODA

Apparently, this world's going to turn out as expected. For those people who expect that it won't turn out as expected, if it doesn't turn out as expected, it will have turned out as they expected. So you see, the world's going to turn out as expected.

-Eiichiro Oda, 2004



Eiichiro Oda began his manga career at the age of 17, when his one-shot cowboy manga **Wanted!** won second place in the coveted Tezuka manga awards. Oda went on to work as an assistant to some of the biggest manga artists in the industry, including Nobuhiro Watsuki, before winning the Hop Step Award for new artists. His pirate adventure **One Piece**, which debuted in **Weekly Shonen Jump** in 1997, quickly became one of the most popular manga in Japan.

ONE PIECE VOL. 32
SKYPIEA PART 9 &
WATER SEVEN PART 1

SHONEN JUMP Manga Edition

STORY AND ART BY EIICHIRO ODA

English Adaptation/Jake Forbes
Translation/Taylor Eagle, HC Language Solutions, Inc.
Touch-up Art & Lettering/Elena Diaz
Design/Fawn Lau
Supervising Editor/Yuki Murashige
Editor/Alexis Kirsch

ONE PIECE © 1997 by Eiichiro Oda. All rights reserved.
First published in Japan in 1997 by SHUEISHA Inc., Tokyo.
English translation rights arranged by SHUEISHA Inc.

The stories, characters and incidents mentioned in this publication are entirely fictional.

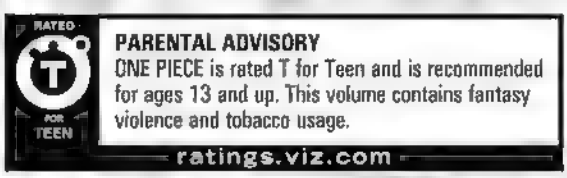
No portion of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means without written permission from the copyright holders.

Printed in the U.S.A.

Published by VIZ Media, LLC
P.O. Box 77010
San Francisco, CA 94107

10 9 8 7
First printing, February 2010
Seventh printing, August 2016

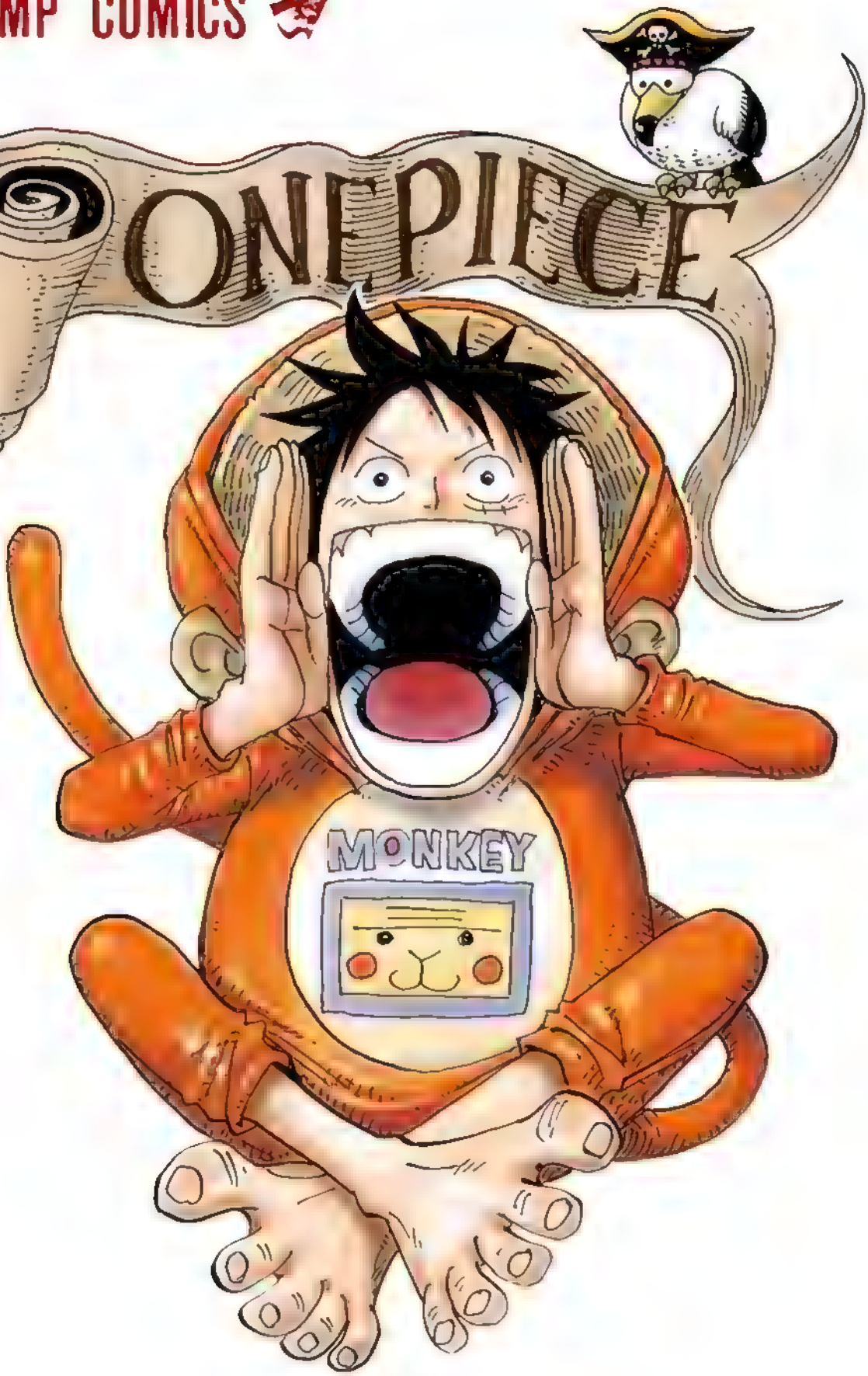
www.viz.com



www.shonenjump.com

JUMP COMICS

ONE PIECE



Vol. 32

LOVE SONG

尾田栄一郎（おだえいいちろう）

EIICHIRO ODA

THE STORY OF ONE PIECE

Monkey D. Luffy started out as just a kid with a dream—to become the greatest pirate in history! Stirred by the tales of pirate "Red-Haired" Shanks, Luffy vowed to become a pirate himself. That was before the enchanted Devil Fruit gave Luffy the power to stretch like rubber, at the cost of being unable to swim—a serious handicap for an aspiring sea dog. Undeterred, Luffy set out to sea and recruited some crewmates—master swordsman Zoro; treasure-hunting thief Nami; lying sharpshooter Usopp; the high-kicking chef Sanji; Chopper, the walkin' talkin' reindeer doctor; and the mysterious archaeologist Robin.

After charging into the Grand Line, Luffy and company arrive at an island that floats in the sky, Skypiea! After exploring the area, they discover that the sacred ground of Upper Yard, the most contested part of Skypiea, was once part of Jaya Island in the Blue Sea below! Even more exciting, this lost land has a lost city of gold! Soon, however, the Straw Hats find themselves caught up in a "Survival Game" between the forces of Enel, the God with a God complex, and the Shandian guerrillas who seek to reclaim their home. Faced with the terror of Enel, the warriors fall one after another. In addition, Enel's true objective becomes clear. He seeks to erase all humans who live in the sky, to board the flying ark *Maxim*, and to set off for Fairy Vearth! To foil his plan, Luffy finally faces off against Enel. The fight seems to be in Luffy's favor as his rubber body makes him immune to Enel's lightning, but a golden ball is attached to his arm and he is pushed off the ark. With his natural enemy out of the picture, Enel finally enters the last stage of his "banquet."

A great golden bell sleeps in El Dorado. The feelings of the Great Warrior Kalgara and Noland the Liar, legendary friends from 400 years ago, are packed into the Great Bell. By ringing the bell, will it be possible to put an end to the fighting on Sky Island?! The battle of Luffy vs. Enel rushes to its final showdown!

Volume 32

God's Army

Then suddenly appeared with an army from the flying island of Birka and took over Upper Yard. They now reign over Skypiea.

The one and only God of Skypiea

God Enel

The Great Shandian Warrior

Kalgara

Lvneel Kingdom Exploration Ship Admiral

Mont Blanc Noland

Saruyama Alliance

Mont Blanc Cricket

Masira

Shoujou

A pirate that Luffy idolizes. Shanks gave Luffy his trademark straw hat.

"Red-Haired" Shanks

The Shandians

The original inhabitants of Upper Yard. 400 years ago, their home was skyrocketed into the clouds and conquered by the Skypieans. Now they fight as guerrilla soldiers to recover their home.

Wyper

Kamakiri

Braham

Ganbo

Raki

Aisa

The Former God "Knight of the Sky"

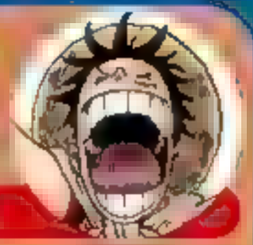
Satori

Conis

Pagaya

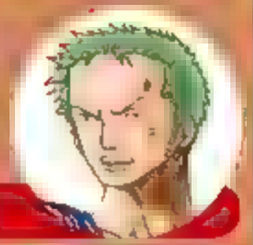
The Straw Hats

Boundlessly optimistic and able to stretch like rubber, he is determined to become King of the Pirates.



Monkey D. Luffy

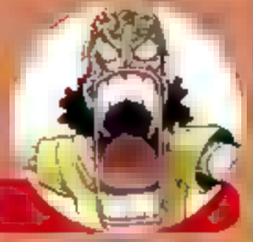
A former bounty hunter and master of the "three-sword" style. He aspires to be the world's greatest swordsman.



Roronoa Zoro

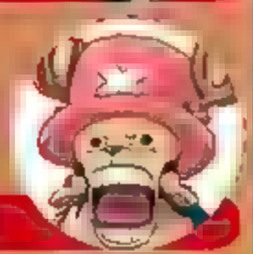
Nami

A village boy with a talent for telling tall tales. His father, Yasopp, is a member of Shanks's crew.



Usopp

Sanji



Tony Tony Chopper

A mysterious woman in search of the Poneglyph on which ancient history is recorded.

Nico Robin

—ワンピース—

ONE PIECE

vol.32

Love Song

CONTENTS

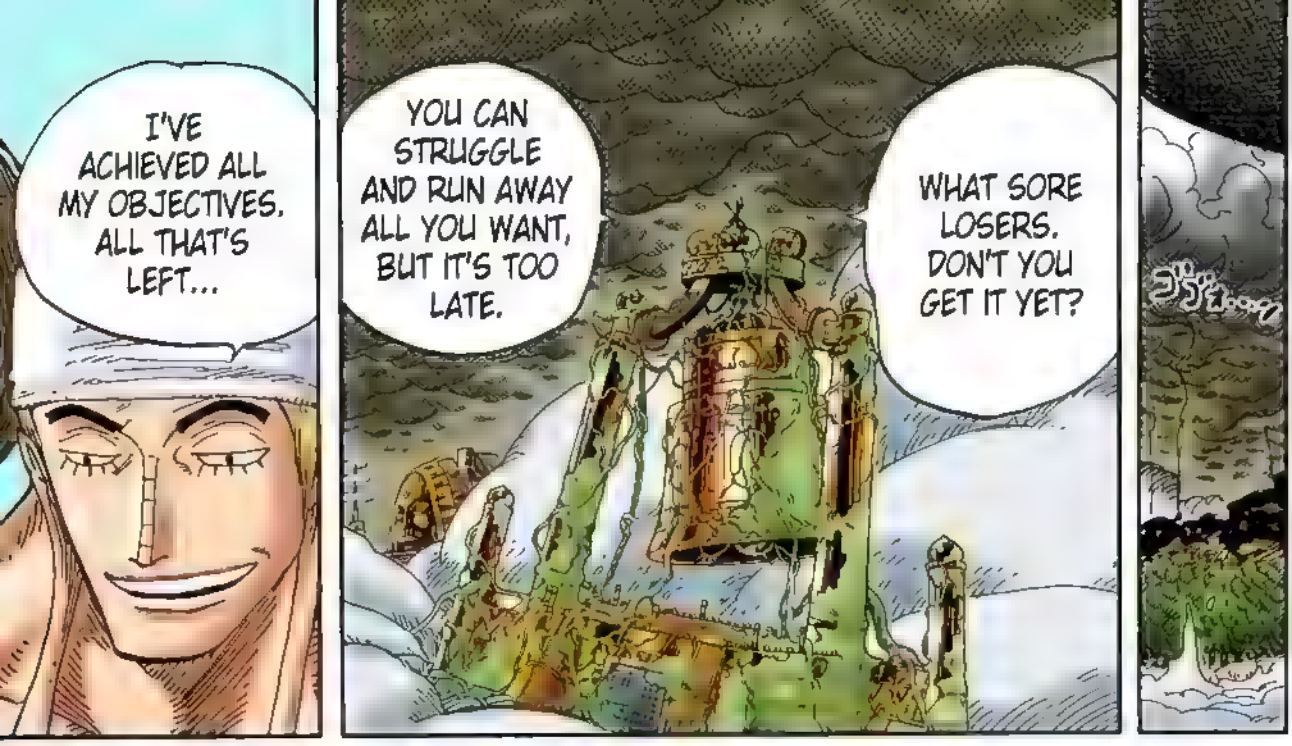
Chapter 296: Ultimate Sky Situation	7
Chapter 297: Praise of the Earth	27
Chapter 298: Love Song	47
Chapter 299: Fantasia	67
Chapter 300: Symphony	87
Chapter 301: I Hereby Guide...	107
Chapter 302: Finale	127
Chapter 303: The Wealthy Pirate Gang	147
Straw Hat Theater: Sea Concert	167
Chapter 304: Long Island Adventure	171
Chapter 305: Foxy the Silver Fox	189

Chapter 296: ULTIMATE SKY SITUATION

KANJI ON JACKET SAYS "JUSTICE." --ED

ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH, VOLUME 21: "THE SAILOR WHO SAVED OUR MEN AND INTELLIGENCE IS ON FIRE"

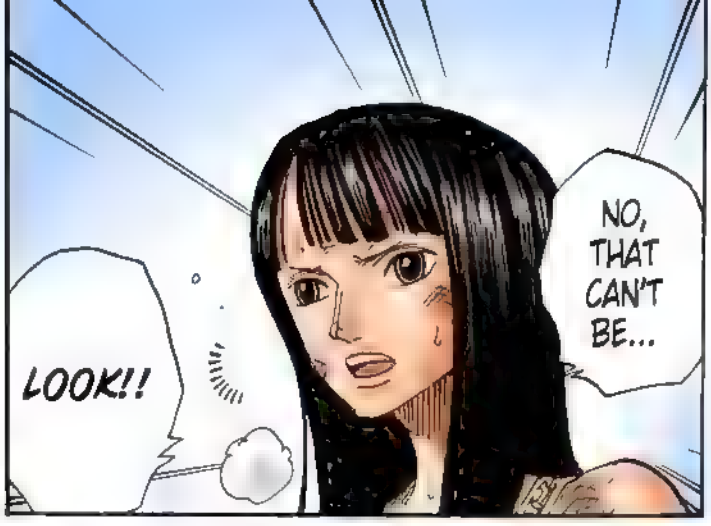
"CUT DOWN GIANT JACK..."
"...SO THAT IT FALLS TO THE WEST."
WHOA!!
IT... IT'S TOO MUCH!
HE'LL NEVER MAKE IT!!
WE'RE COUNTING ON YOU! YOU'RE THE ONLY ONE HERE WHO CAN SLICE THAT THING APART!!


I'VE ACHIEVED ALL MY OBJECTIVES. ALL THAT'S LEFT...
YOU CAN STRUGGLE AND RUN AWAY ALL YOU WANT, BUT IT'S TOO LATE.
WHAT SORE LOSERS. DON'T YOU GET IT YET?
ゴゴゴ…!

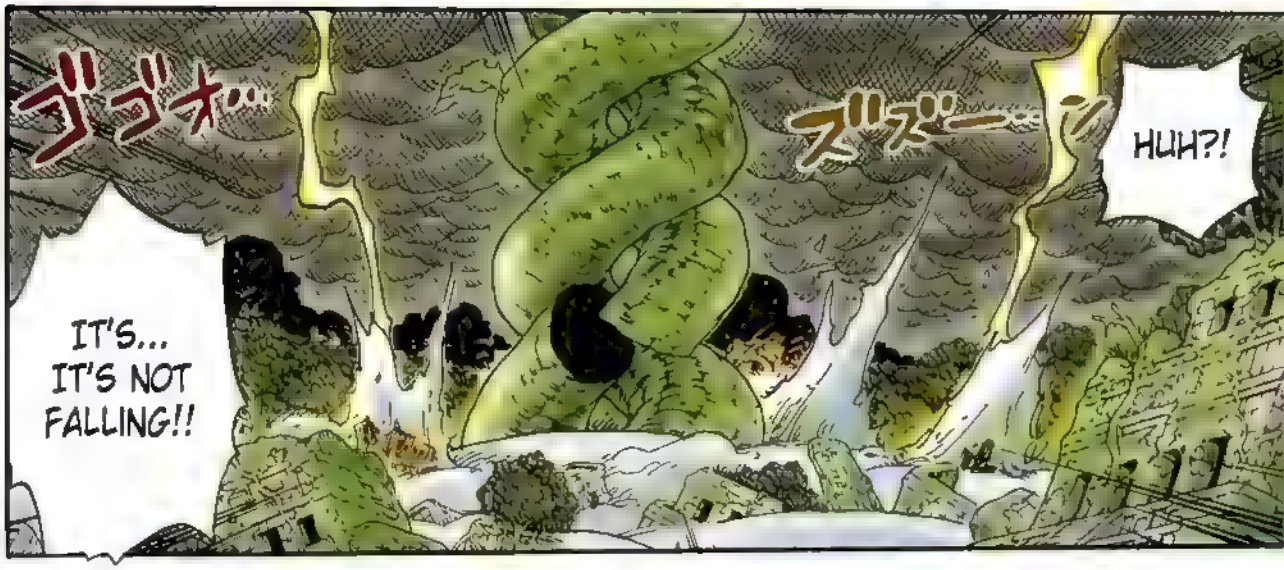
ゴゴゴ ゴゴゴ
...IS FOR ME TO DESTROY THE COUNTRY AND ITS EMPEROR CLOUD WITH MY KINGDOM COME...
...AND THEN SET OFF FOR FAIRY VEARTH.
YA HA HA HA. NOW THAT IT'S COME THIS FAR, I'M ALMOST SAD TO SEE IT END.

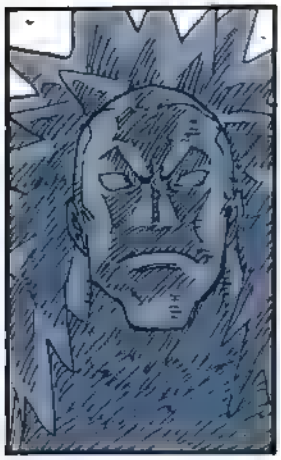
ドオオ
TCH!
SHIK
THOSE BOLTS ARE GETTING CLOSER!!
だんっ!!
ズババン!!!

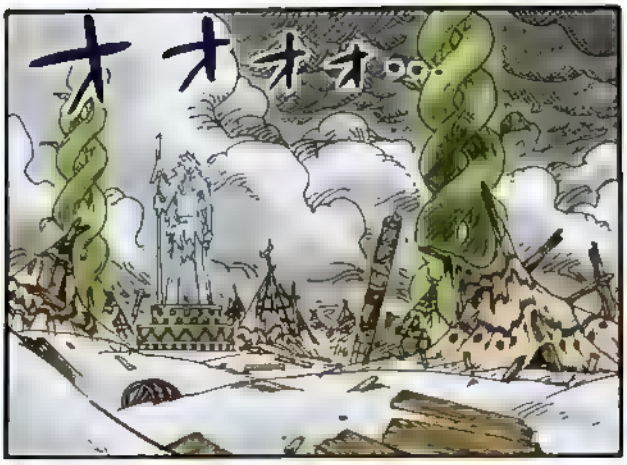
YES! I KNEW HE'D MAKE IT!!
HE CUT THE STALK!
!!
ボコ
オーン!!
OH NO!! ZORO!!
?!!
ガシャアン!!


LOOK!!
NO, THAT CAN'T BE...

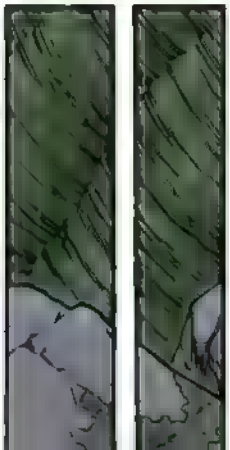
うおうう
B-B-B-B-BUT HE CUT IT! HE DID IT!!
IT'S NOT FAIR!


ゴゴオ…
ズズズ…
HUH?!
IT'S... IT'S NOT FALLING!!




オオオオ…

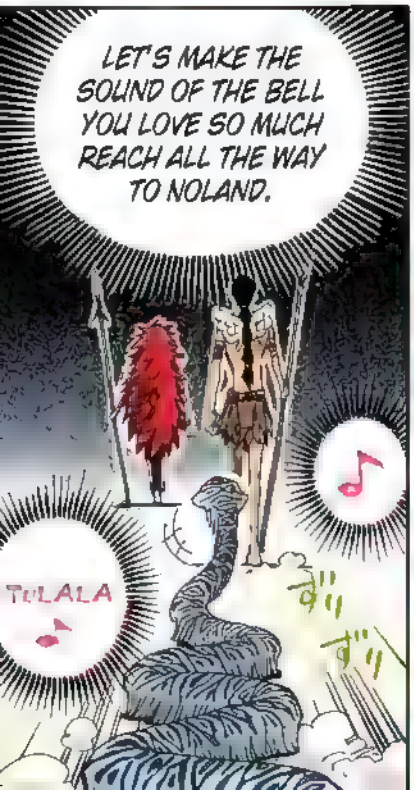
ゴゴオ…
ゴゴオー…
NOLA.



ゴゴゴゴゴゴ
NOLA...
NOLA...

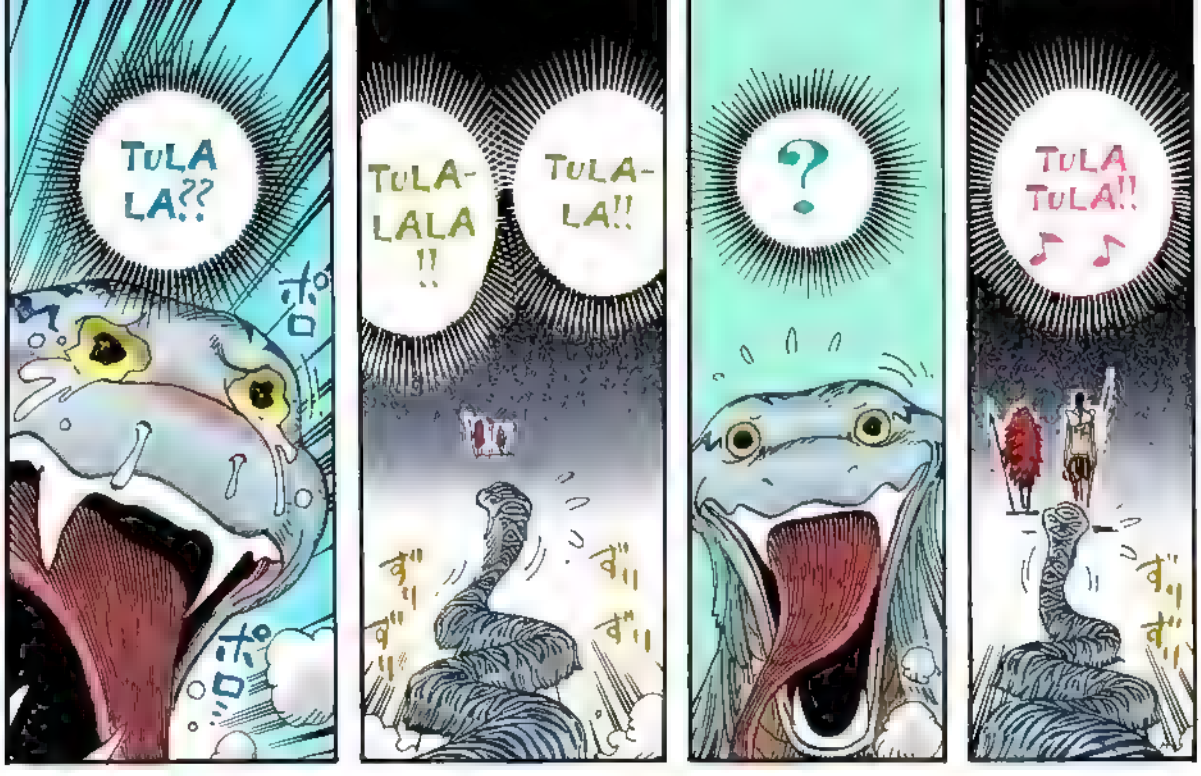
WE'RE GOING TO RING THE BELL!
COME HERE.
HA HA HA! WERE YOU ASLEEP?

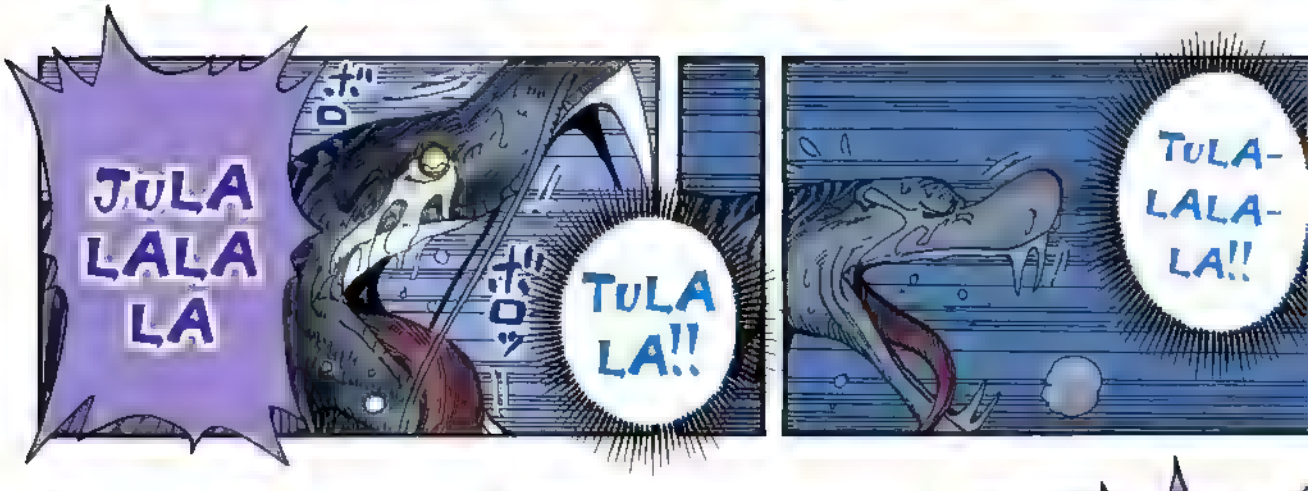
TuLALA LALALA
ゴゴゴゴ

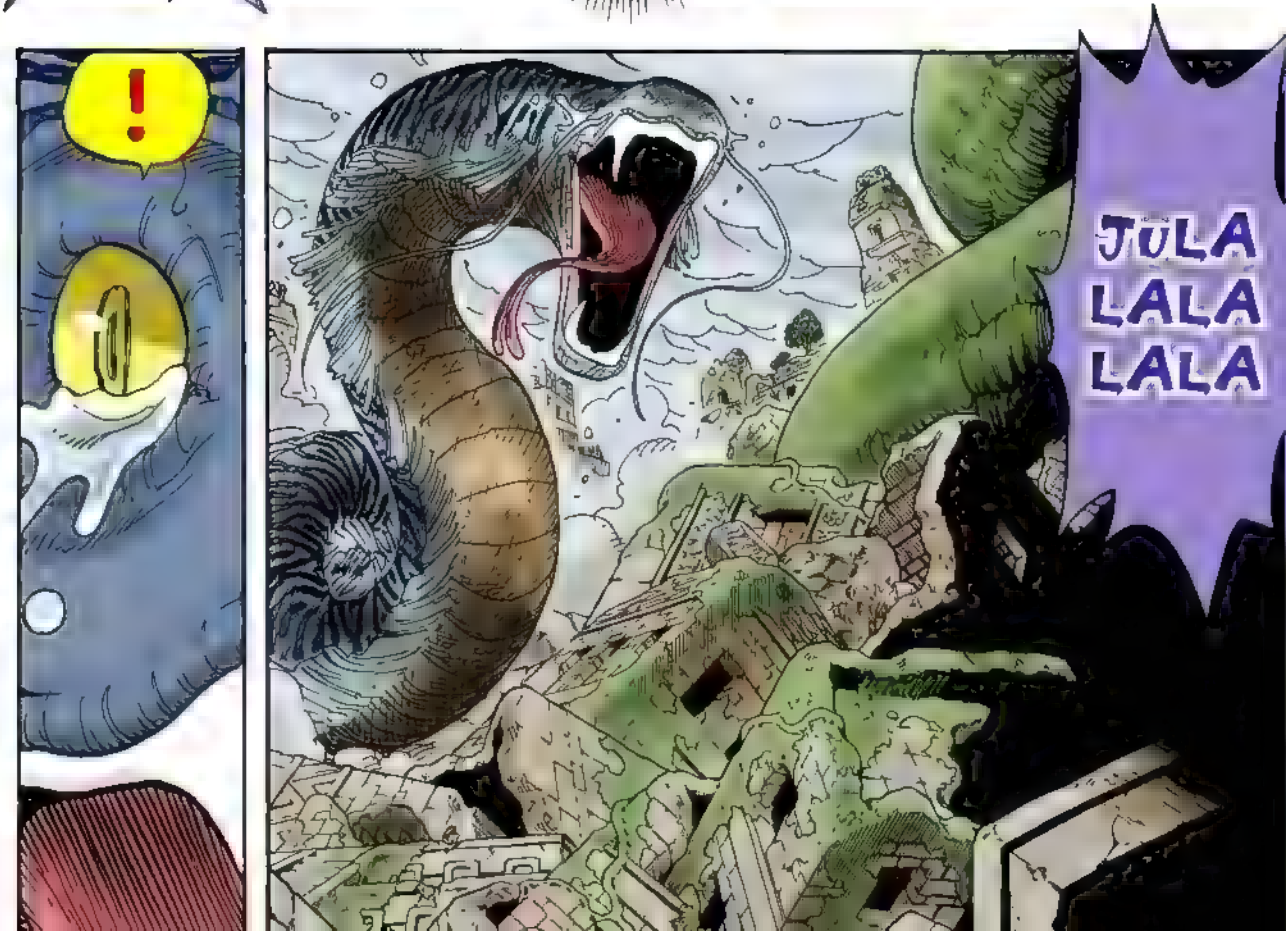

LET'S MAKE THE SOUND OF THE BELL YOU LOVE SO MUCH REACH ALL THE WAY TO NOLAND.
TuLALA
ずり
ずり

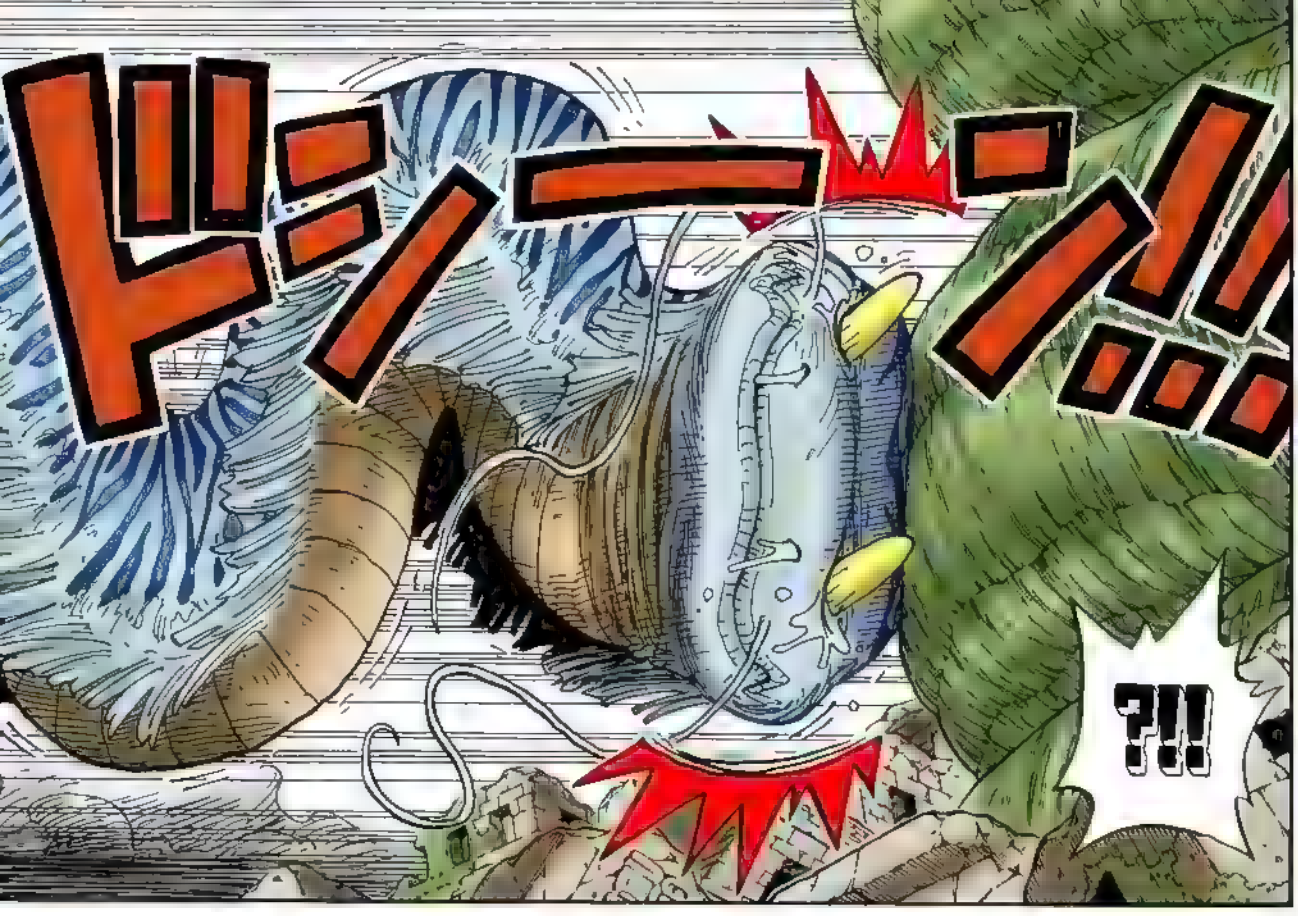
NOLA!
THAT'S RIGHT! WE'RE GOING TO RING IT SO IT ECHOES TO THE ENDS OF THE SEAS AGAIN.

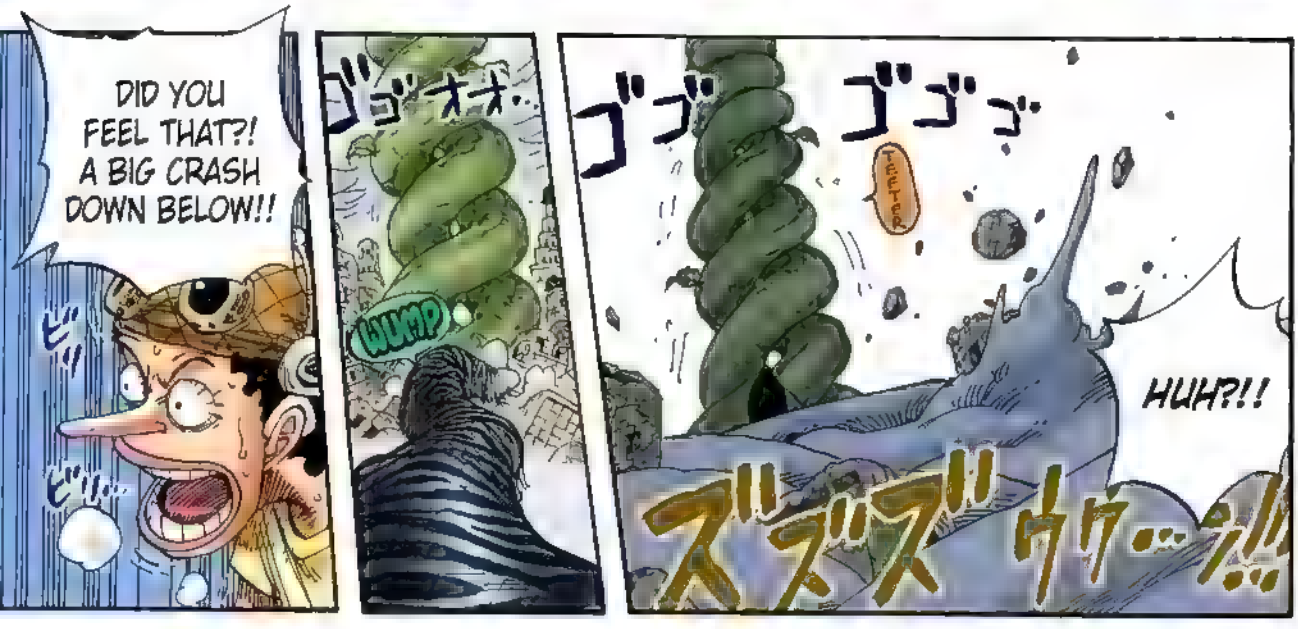
TuLALA

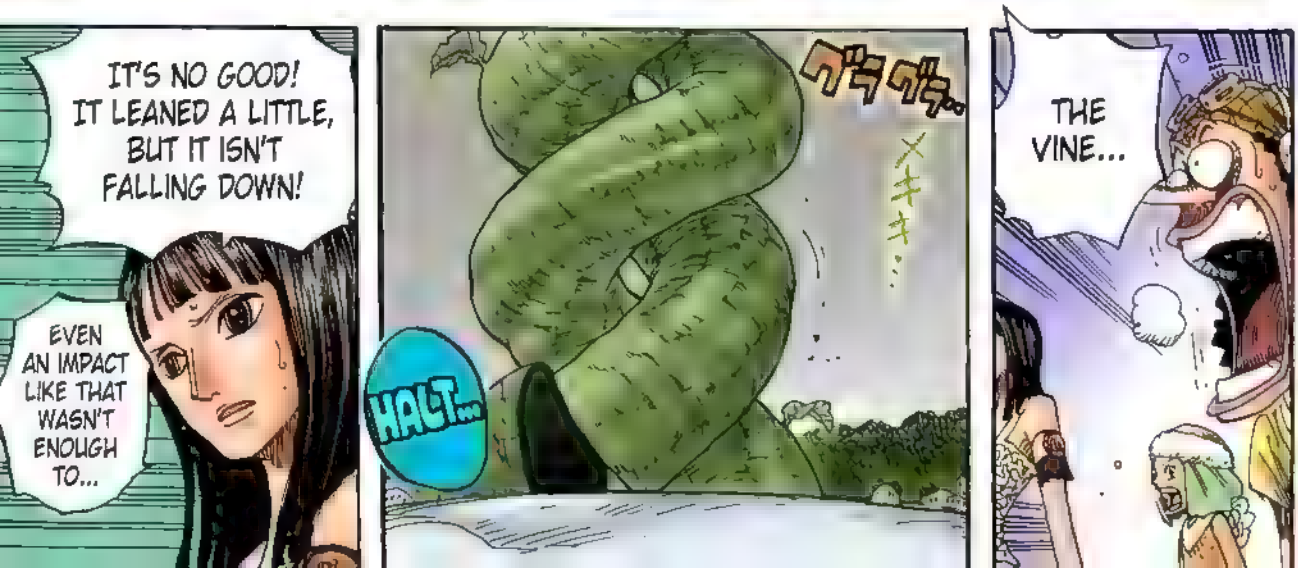

TULA LA??
TULA-LALA!!
TULA-LA!!
?
TULA TULA!!


JULA LALA LA
TULA LA!!
TULA-LALA-LA!!

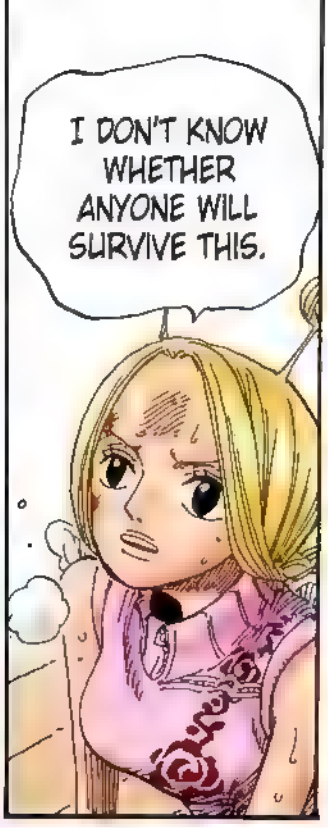

!
JULA LALA LALA


ドシーン!!!
?!!


DID YOU FEEL THAT?! A BIG CRASH DOWN BELOW!!
ビリ!!
ビリ...
ゴゴオオ..
WUMP
ゴゴ ゴゴゴ
TREMBLE
HUH?!!
ズズズゥゥ...?!!


IT'S NO GOOD! IT LEANED A LITTLE, BUT IT ISN'T FALLING DOWN!
EVEN AN IMPACT LIKE THAT WASN'T ENOUGH TO...
グラグラ..
メキキ...
HALT...
THE VINE...

...THOSE PEOPLE NEVER WOULD HAVE GOTTEN PULLED INTO THIS MESS!
IF I'D HAD THE COURAGE TO STAND UP TO GOD IN THE BEGINNING...
SUU!
SUU!

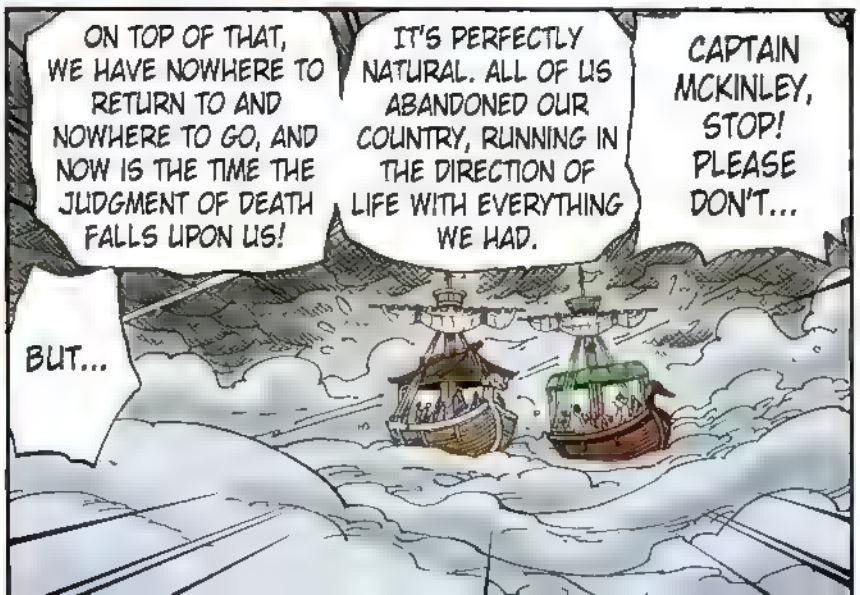

I DON'T KNOW WHETHER ANYONE WILL SURVIVE THIS.

...!!

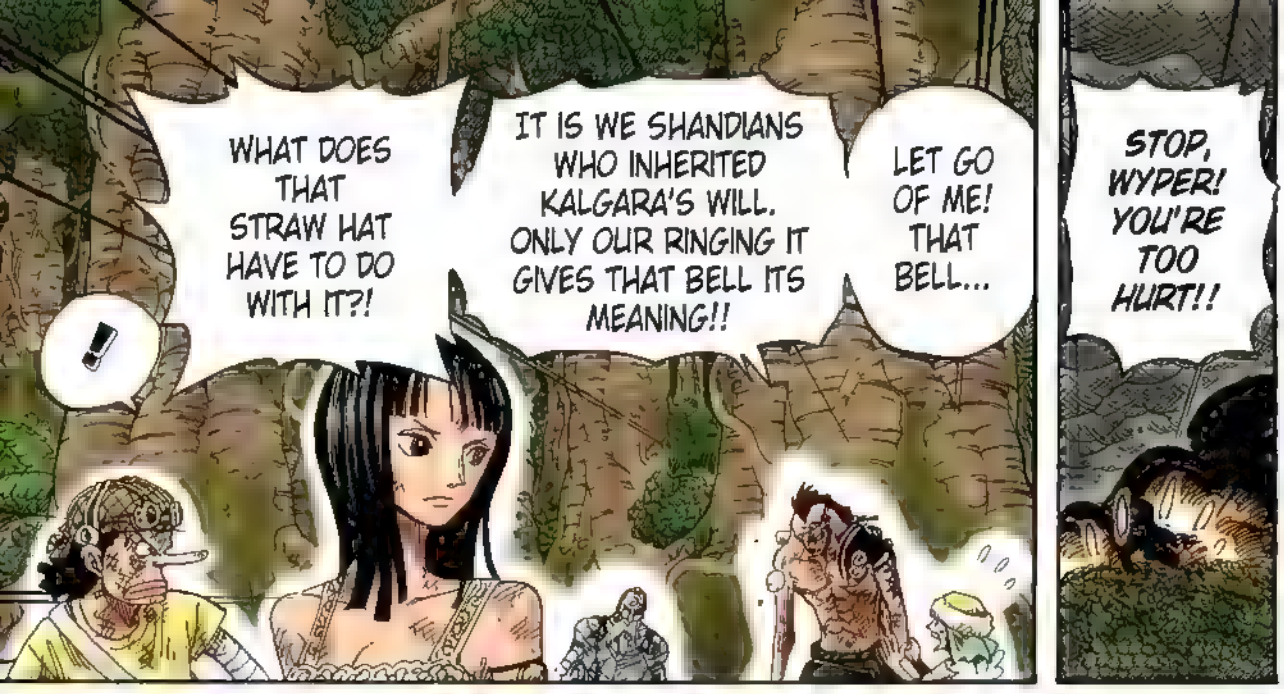
...!!!

WE'RE JUST WAITING FOR DEATH! I CAN'T TAKE IT!!
...I DON'T KNOW WHAT IS!!
IF THIS ISN'T DESPAIR...

WE'RE HUMAN. IT'S PERFECTLY NATURAL.


ON TOP OF THAT, WE HAVE NOWHERE TO RETURN TO AND NOWHERE TO GO, AND NOW IS THE TIME THE JUDGMENT OF DEATH FALLS UPON US!
IT'S PERFECTLY NATURAL. ALL OF US ABANDONED OUR COUNTRY, RUNNING IN THE DIRECTION OF LIFE WITH EVERYTHING WE HAD.
CAPTAIN MCKINLEY, STOP! PLEASE DON'T...
BUT...

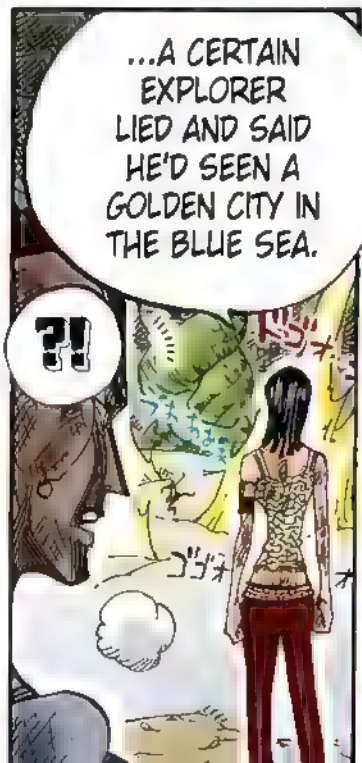
CAPTAIN!!


!
WHAT DOES THAT STRAW HAT HAVE TO DO WITH IT?!
IT IS WE SHANDIANS WHO INHERITED KALGARA'S WILL. ONLY OUR RINGING IT GIVES THAT BELL ITS MEANING!!
LET GO OF ME! THAT BELL...
STOP, WYPER! YOU'RE TOO HURT!!

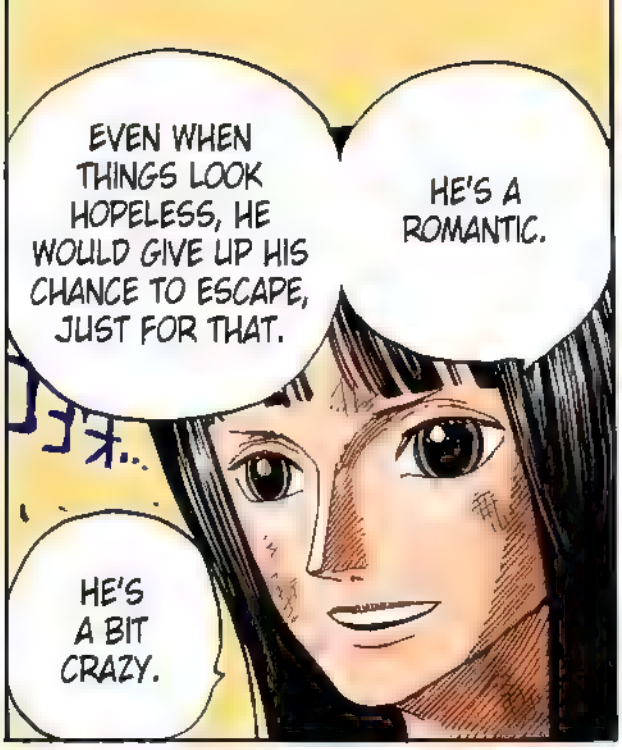
THE WHOLE THING'S STARTING TO LEAN!! WITH MY DANCE OF EXPLODING STARS, I'LL BRING THAT VINE, AND HIM, DOWN WITH A BANG!!
ZORO'S ALREADY CUT HALF OF IT FOR US.
ONCE AGAIN IT'S UP TO ME, USOPP THE GREAT, TO BAIL THIS CREW OUT!!
ばぁん!!

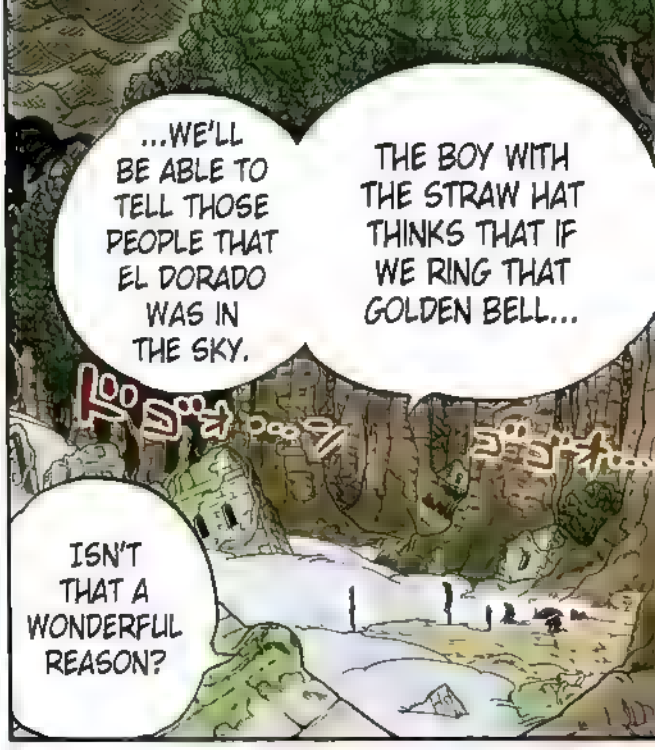
TAKING THAT VINE DOWN COMES FIRST! LUFFY AND THE OTHERS ARE WAITING UP TOP!
IGNORE HIM, ROBIN. THERE'S NO WAY A GUY WITH SERIOUS INJURIES LIKE THAT IS GOING TO STOP US.

HE WAS RIDICULED BY SOCIETY, BUT HIS DESCENDANTS BELIEVED HIS WORDS. EVEN NOW, ONE OF THEM CONTINUES TO SEARCH THE BLUE SEA FOR EL DORADO.


?!
...A CERTAIN EXPLORER LIED AND SAID HE'D SEEN A GOLDEN CITY IN THE BLUE SEA.

FOUR HUNDRED YEARS AGO...
WAIT!
ALL RIGHT, LET'S DO THIS THING!!


EVEN WHEN THINGS LOOK HOPELESS, HE WOULD GIVE UP HIS CHANCE TO ESCAPE, JUST FOR THAT.
HE'S A ROMANTIC.
ゴゴォ..
HE'S A BIT CRAZY.

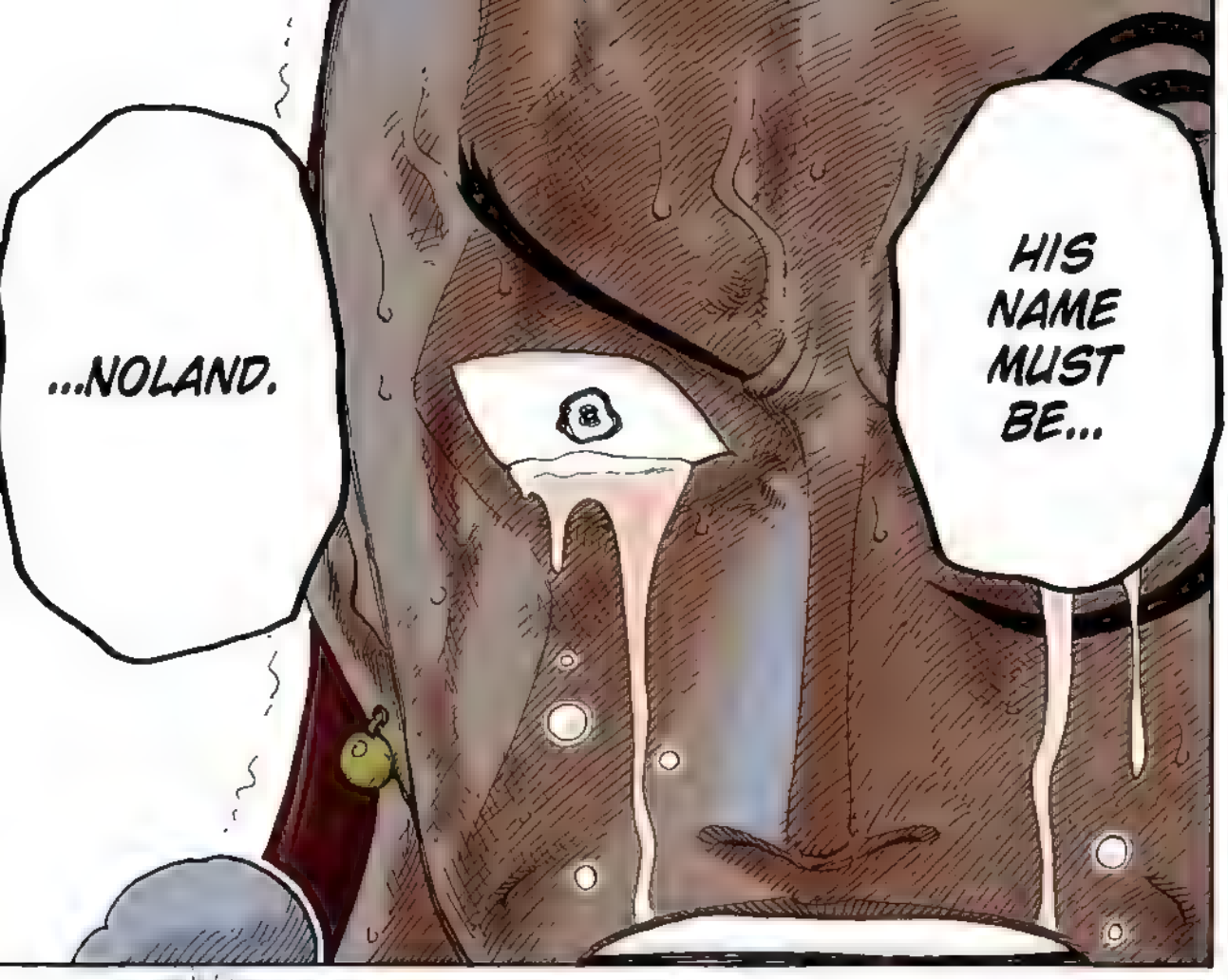

...WE'LL BE ABLE TO TELL THOSE PEOPLE THAT EL DORADO WAS IN THE SKY.
THE BOY WITH THE STRAW HAT THINKS THAT IF WE RING THAT GOLDEN BELL...
ドゴォ...
ゴゴォ...
ISN'T THAT A WONDERFUL REASON?

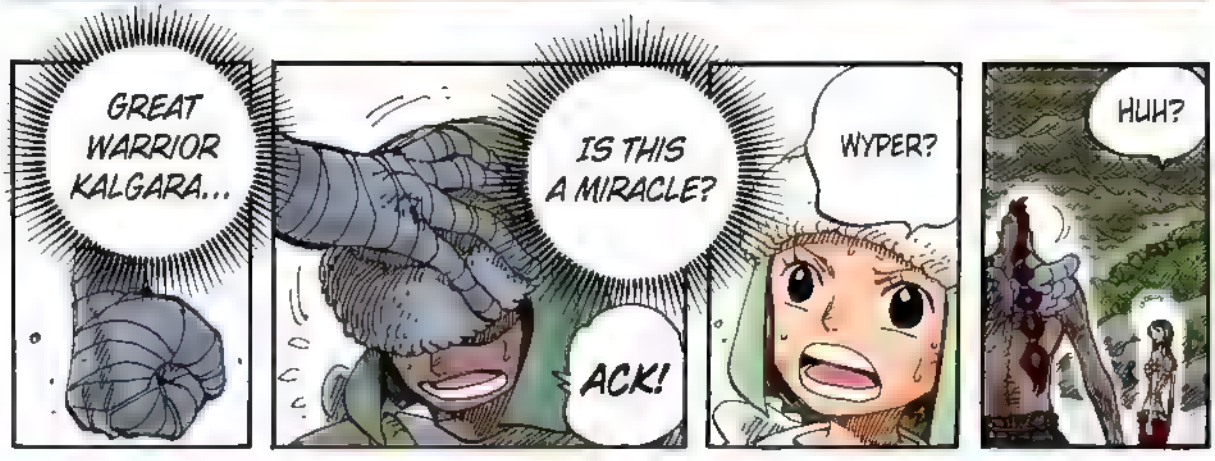
WHAT IS...
WHAT IS THE NAME OF THAT DESCENDANT?

ドゴォ...

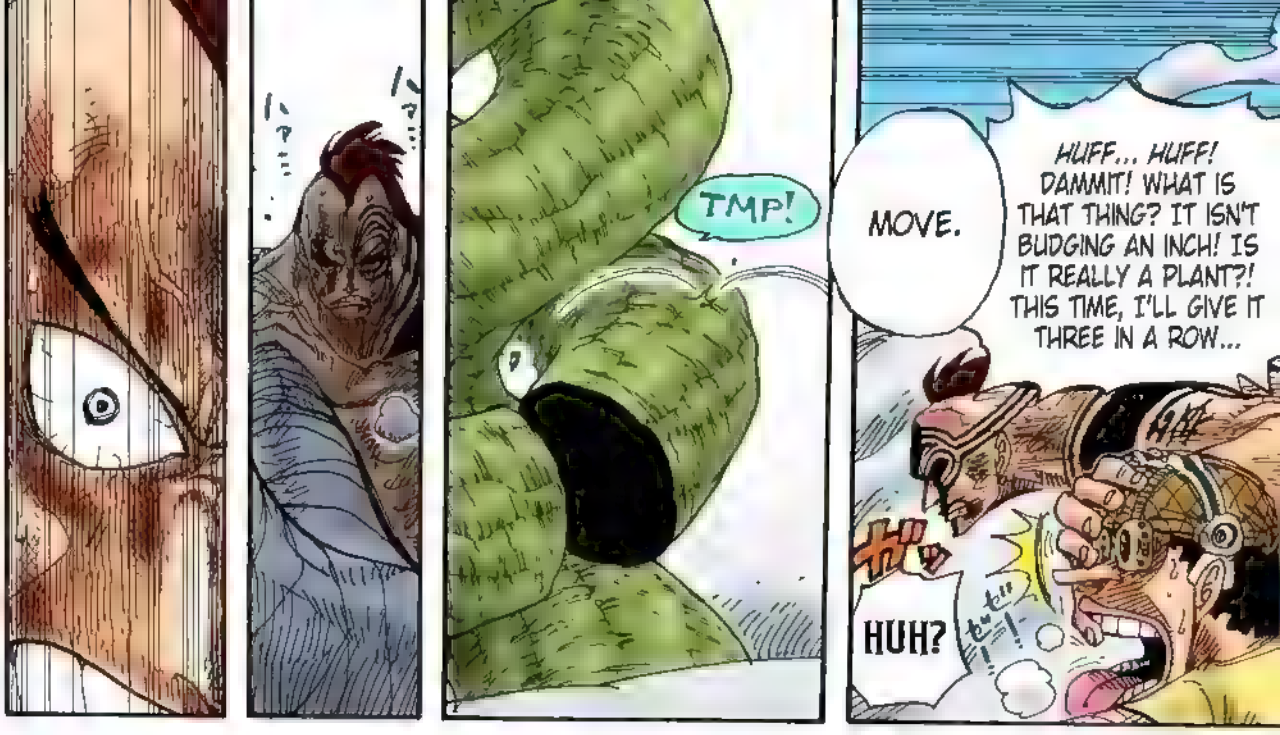
THEN THIS ANCESTOR FROM 400 YEARS AGO...

MONT BLANC...
...CRICKET.
ドゴォ...
...
ゴゴゴォォ...


...NOLAND.
HIS NAME MUST BE...

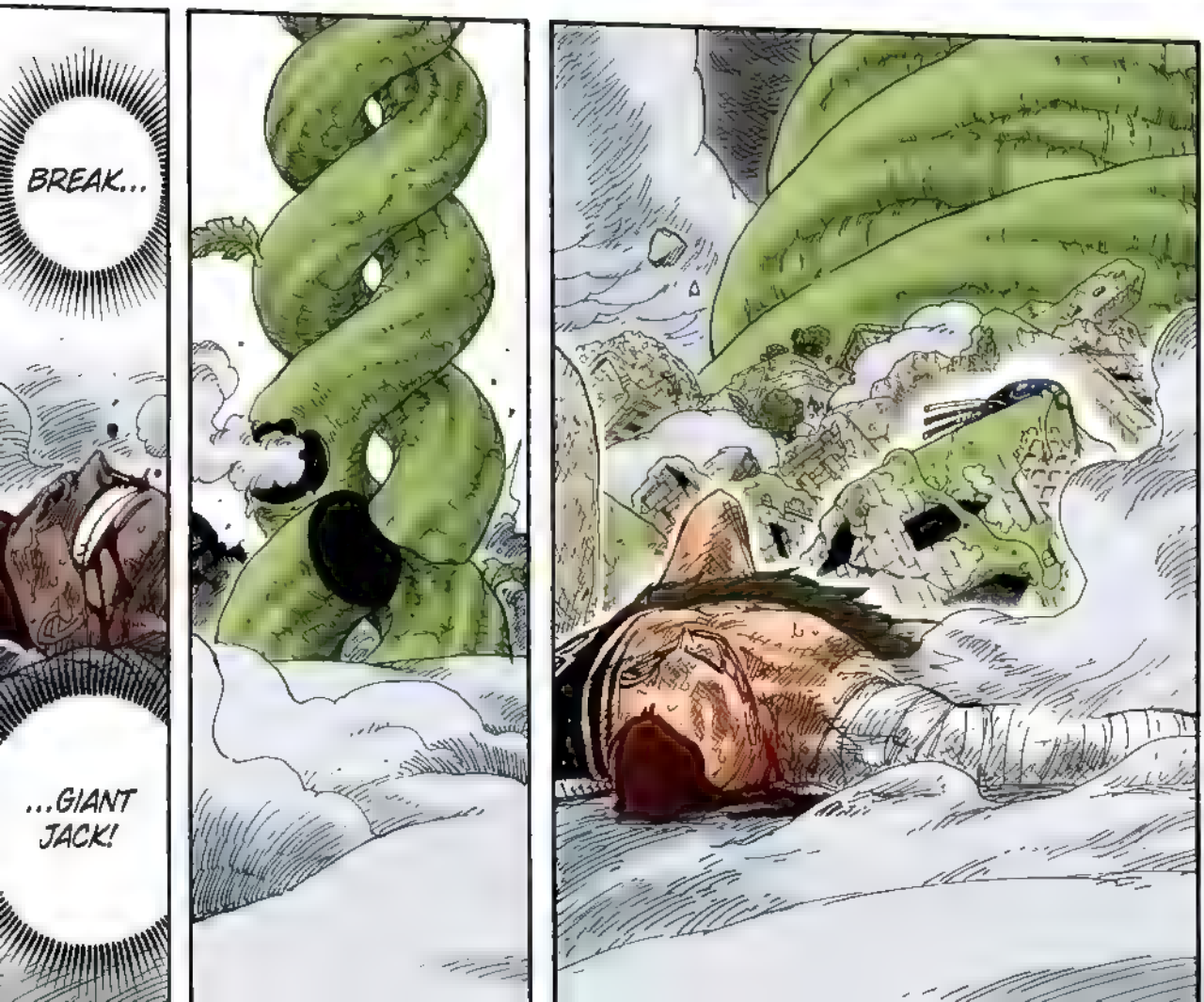

GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA...
IS THIS A MIRACLE?
ACK!
WYPER?
HUH?

ROLLING EXPLODING STAR!!
EXPLODING STAR!!
YAHH !!!
RUBBER BAND OF DOOM!!
EXPLODING STARS!!
CERTAIN KILL, EXPLODING STAR!!
YEOWCHIE YEOWCH YEOWCH!!


TMP!
MOVE.
HUFF... HUFF! DAMMIT! WHAT IS THAT THING? IT ISN'T BUDGING AN INCH! IS IT REALLY A PLANT?! THIS TIME, I'LL GIVE IT THREE IN A ROW...
HUH?

REJECT !!!
?!

えええええ
?!!
NO WAY!! WHAT WAS THAT?!
WYPER!!
I-IMPOS-SIBLE... A REJECT DIAL!!


BREAK...
...GIANT JACK!

SNAP
SNAP
SNAP!!
AH!!
ズズズ
ズズ
IT'S COMING DOOOWN!!
ゴキ
ゴキ
ボキ
ボキ
ボキ
WHOA...
OH...
ドドドドドドドド

GIVE IT EVERYTHING YOU'VE GOT!!
LUFFY!! HERE WE GO!!
IT'S STARTED TO LEAN!!
BRUUUM
BRUUUM
JUST DO IT!!
IT'S SO STRONG, EVEN I WON'T BE ABLE TO CONTROL IT COMPLETELY!!
I HAVEN'T ACTUALLY RUN IT THAT HIGH YET, YOU KNOW.
TOP SPEED ON THE JET DIAL?!
OKAY!!
!!

EEK!

AGH!!

...SO THEY CAN'T GET ANY CLOSER.

OH, WELL. I'LL JUST BREAK UP UPPER YARD A BIT...

BZZT BZZT

WELL, WELL... IMPATIENT, AREN'T THEY?

WHY CAN'T THEY WAIT FOR MY KINGDOM COME TO BE COMPLETE?

GOOOOO!! IT'S ALL UP TO YOU GUYS!!

LOOK!!

ゴゴゴ

ゴゴゴゴゴ

GIANT JACK'S STARTED TO LEAN!!

WHAT'S GOING ON IN UPPER YARD?!

MAMA-RAGAN!!!

ドドド

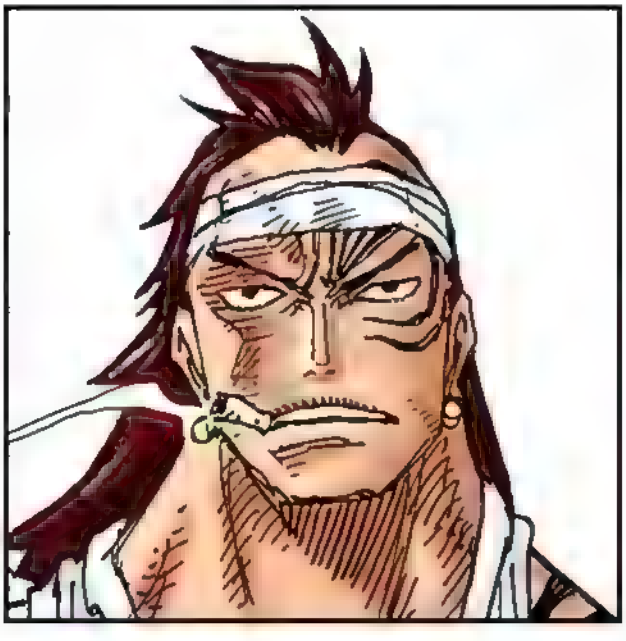
ドドドドド

?!

LUFFY!!

DO IT!!

GET READY TO SOAR!!



Chapter 297: PRAISE OF THE EARTH

ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH
VOLUME 22: "ACE GETS BUSTED"

THERE'S CONCENTRATED FIRING ON UPPER YARD!!

YA HA HA HA! YOU DARE TRY TO REACH ME?

UNFORGIVABLE!

HE'S PLANNING TO SINK THE VINE AT ITS ROOTS!!

BZAP!!

HMPH!

WAGH!

IF GIANT JACK SINKS, WE'LL NEVER MAKE IT...

...UP THIS HIGH AGAIN!!

WE WON'T BE ABLE TO GET CLOSE TO ENEL!!

ゴゴゴ...

ドドドドッ!!!

UPPER YARD IS BREAKING APART!!!

ゴゴゴゴオ...

LUFFYYY! NAMIII!

ドォッン

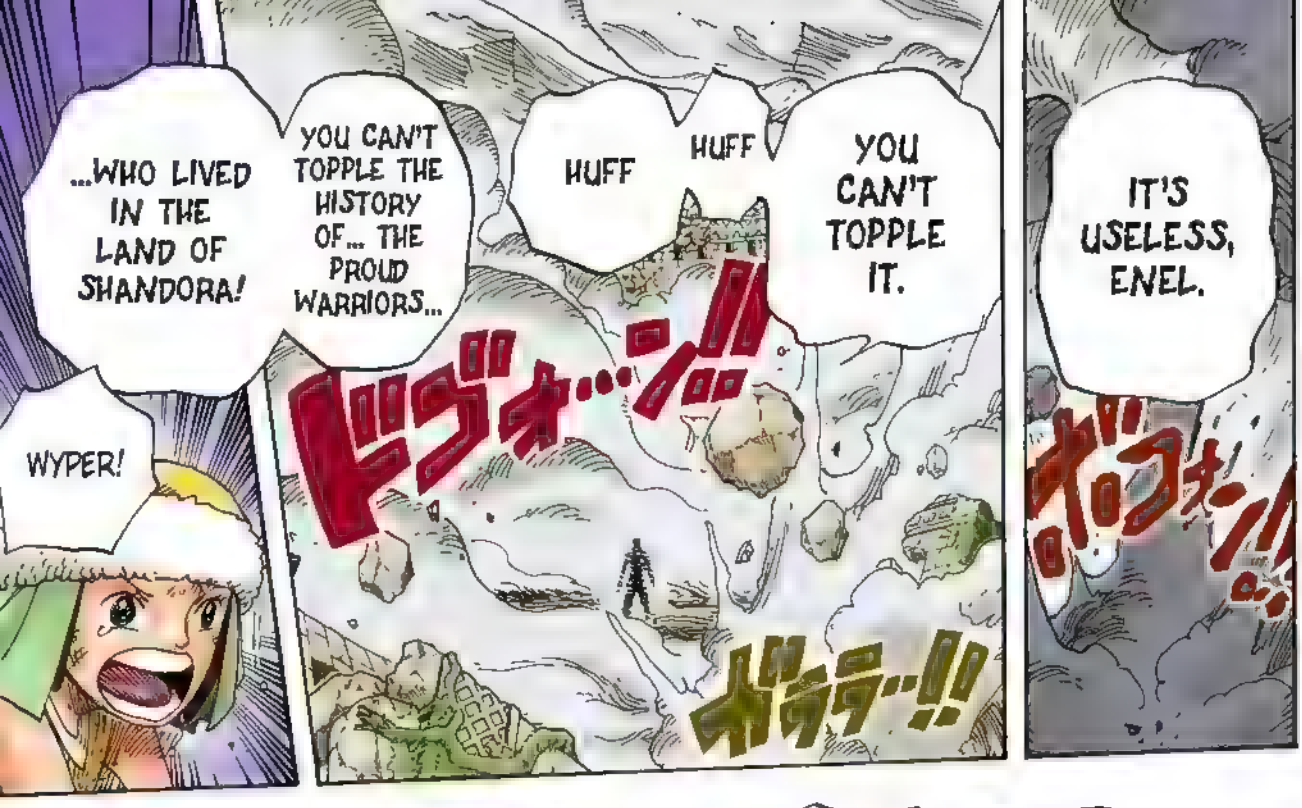
YA HA HA HA!! EVEN IF LIGHTNING DOESN'T WORK ON YOU, THERE'S NOTHING YOU CAN DO IF YOU CAN'T MAKE IT UP HERE!!

BZZT

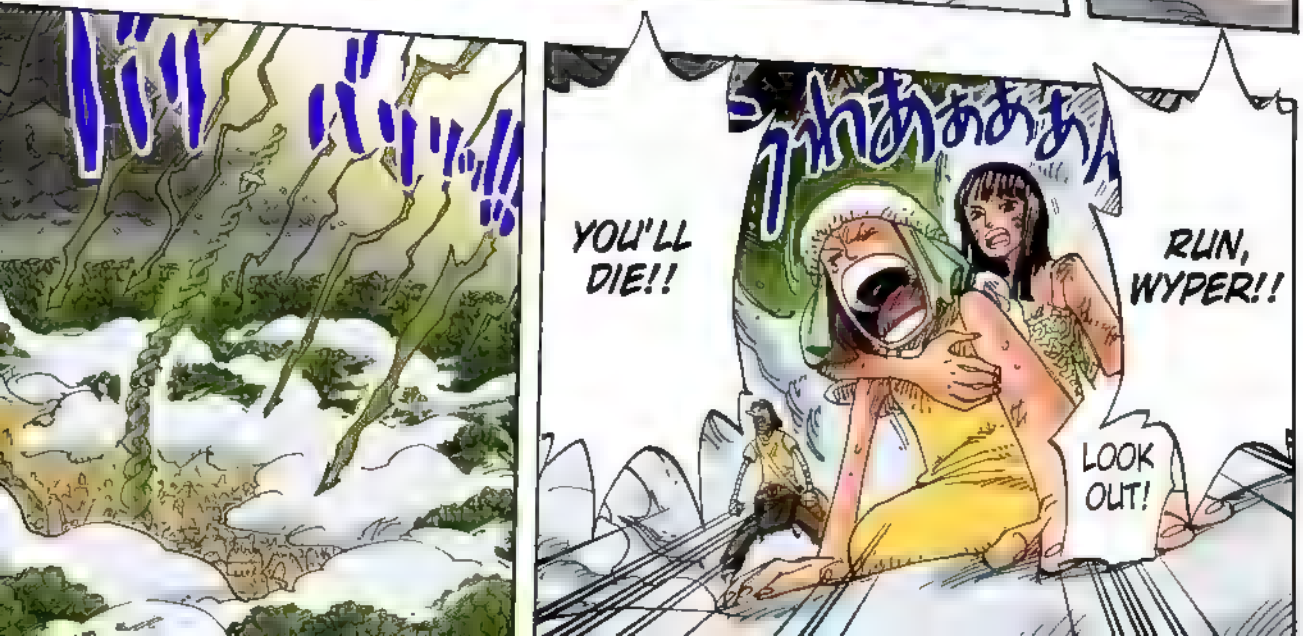
BZZT

FALL TO THE EARTH AND WAIT FOR MY KINGDOM COME'S COMPLETION, RUBBER MAN!!

ゴゴゴゴゴ...
ドヒ
ユウン!!!
BRUMMM
I GET THE IMPRESSION ENEL DOESN'T WANT YOUR COMPANY.
グラ グラ
AS IF HE COULD STOP ME!!
THE RUINS ARE BEING EXPOSED!!
HE INTENDS TO SHATTER THE GROUND!!
WYPER'S COLLAPSED OVER THERE!!
ZORO TOO! DAMN!!
THE RUINS...


...WHO LIVED IN THE LAND OF SHANDORA!
YOU CAN'T TOPPLE THE HISTORY OF... THE PROUD WARRIORS...
WYPER!
HUFF
HUFF
YOU CAN'T TOPPLE IT.
IT'S USELESS, ENEL.

NO MATTER HOW MANY RUINS YOU CRUMBLE!
NO MATTER HOW MUCH OF THE FOREST YOU BURN!!
WE GIVE BIRTH TO IT AND CULTIVATE IT!! YOU CAN'T TOPPLE... THAT SUBLIME POWER!!
NO MATTER WHERE WE ARE, OUR STRENGTH ENDURES!!


YOU'LL DIE!!
RUN, WYPER!!
LOOK OUT!

THE EARTH...

...WILL NOT LOSE!

ゴゴゴゴ...!!

!!

WHOA!!

EEEEK!

THE VEARTH...

YES.

HM?

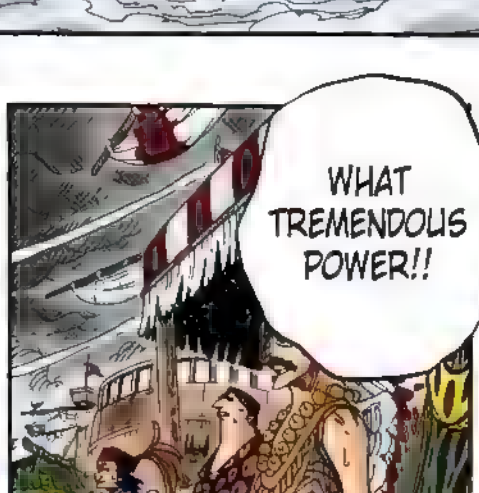
I THINK I HEAR SOMEONE TALKING NONSENSE DOWN THERE. YA HA HA HA...

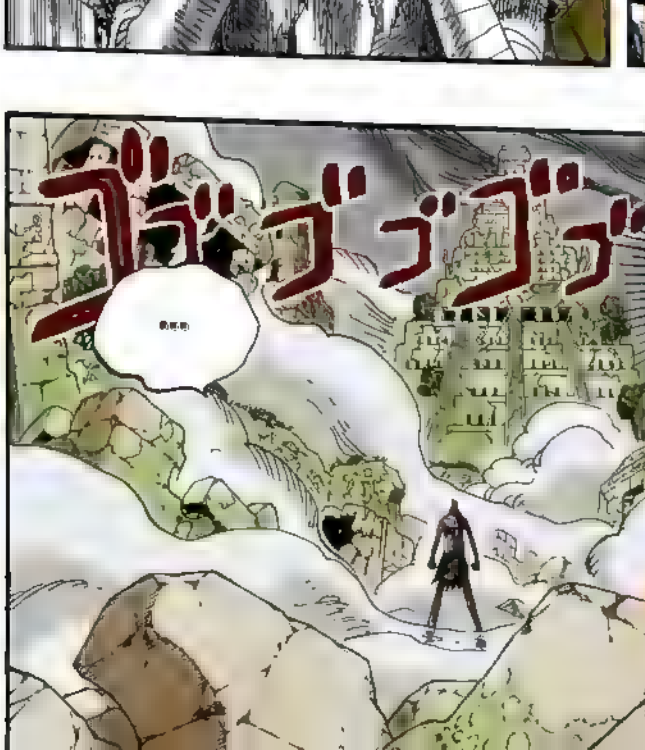
ズズゥーン!!

ゴオォオォオォ...

ドオーン
IT ISN'T SINKING!!
UPPER YARD ISN'T BUDGING AN INCH!!

WE NEVER HAD THE RIGHT TO CLAIM OWNERSHIP OF IT!!
YES. VEARTH IS TRULY MIRACU-LOUS!!


WHAT TREMENDOUS POWER!!

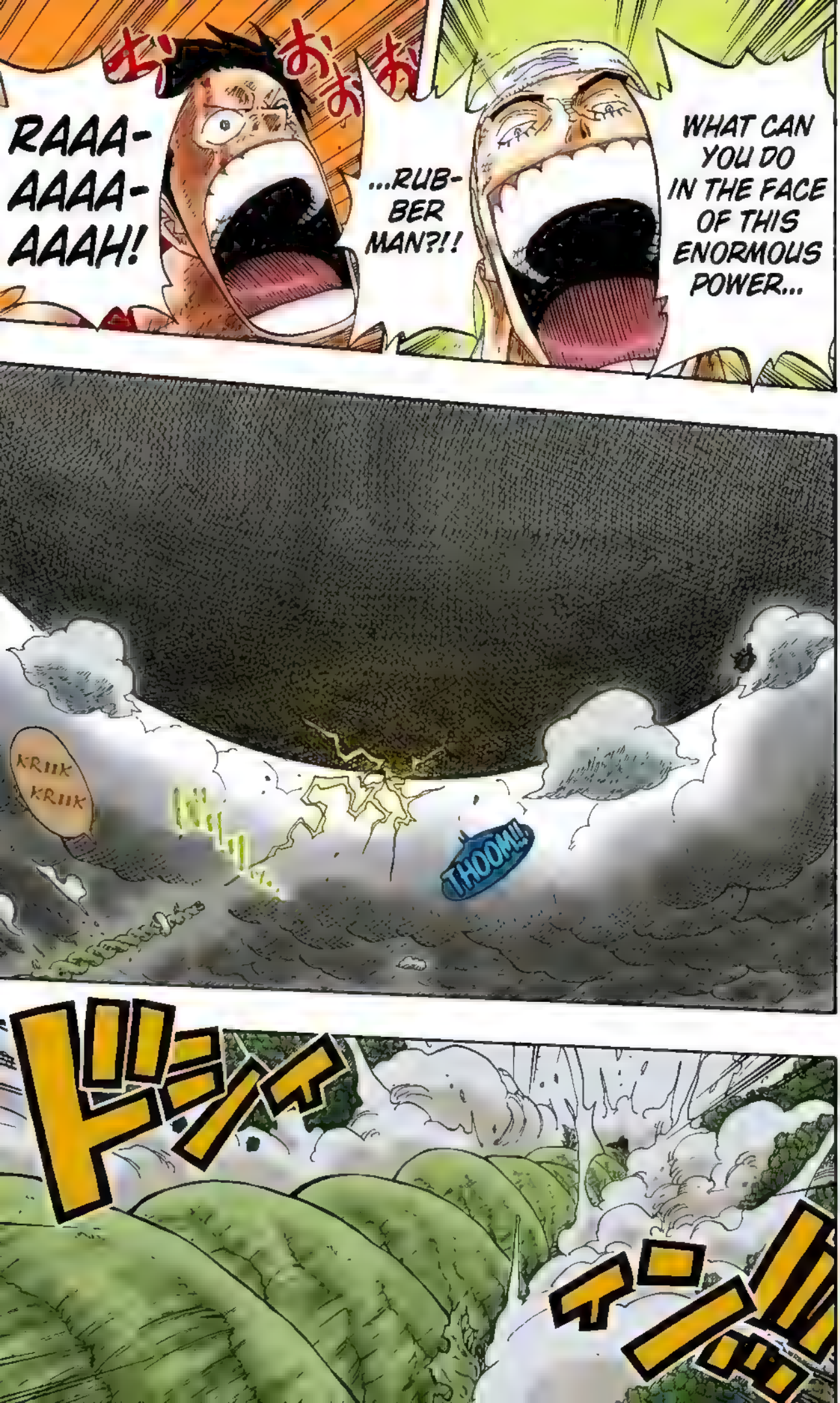

ゴゴゴゴゴ
...
WHY COULD WE NOT SEE THAT TRUTH FOR THE LAST 400 YEARS?!!
KLATTA
KLAK

WYPER!!
WYPER!!
COME ON, THIS WAY!! THE VINE'S COMING DOWN!!
...STRAW HAT...
FWISH
GO...

HERE I COME...
...!!
...ENEL !!!
GIMME THAT...
...GOLDEN BELL!!!
SOME PEOPLE JUST WON'T TAKE A HINT.
I'M SICK OF WAITING. I'VE HAD IT WITH YOU PEOPLE!!
IT'S MORE THAN BIG ENOUGH FOR THE LIKES OF YOU!!
DISAPPEAR ALONG WITH THE COUNTRY!!

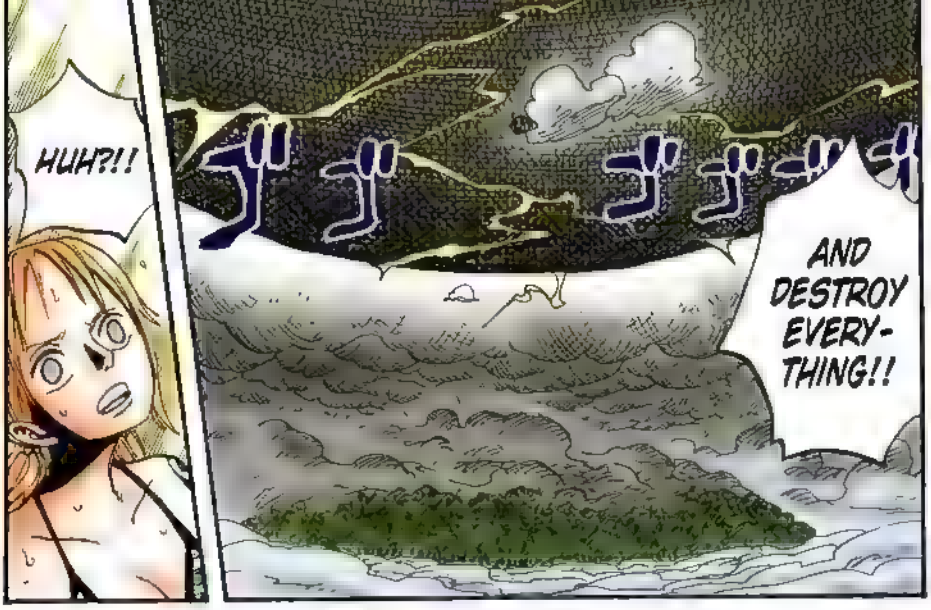
ズズズ…
KINGDOM COME!!!
!!

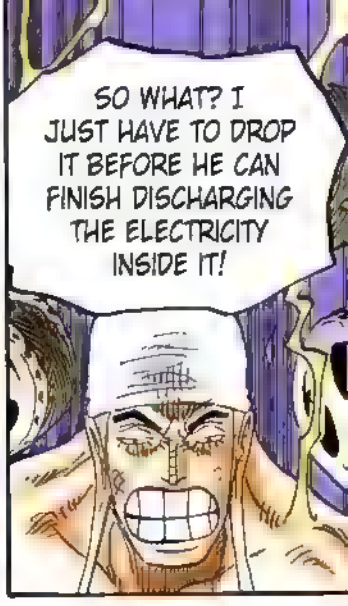
HEY! WAIT, LUFFY! THE SHIP'S THAT WAY...
ばっ!!
HUH?!
I WON'T LET YOUR EFFORTS GO TO WASTE!!!
HUH?
THANKS, NAMI.
ガくん!!
LUFFY!! NOT IN THERE!!
THAT'S A WHIRLPOOL OF WIND AND LIGHTNING!! THERE'S NO TELLING WHAT WILL HAPPEN, EVEN TO YOU!!
EEK!
ゴゴゴ!!


RAAA-AAAA-AAAH!
おおお
...RUB-BER MAN?!!
WHAT CAN YOU DO IN THE FACE OF THIS ENORMOUS POWER...
KRIIK KRIIK
THOOM!!
ドシン
ゴゴゴ

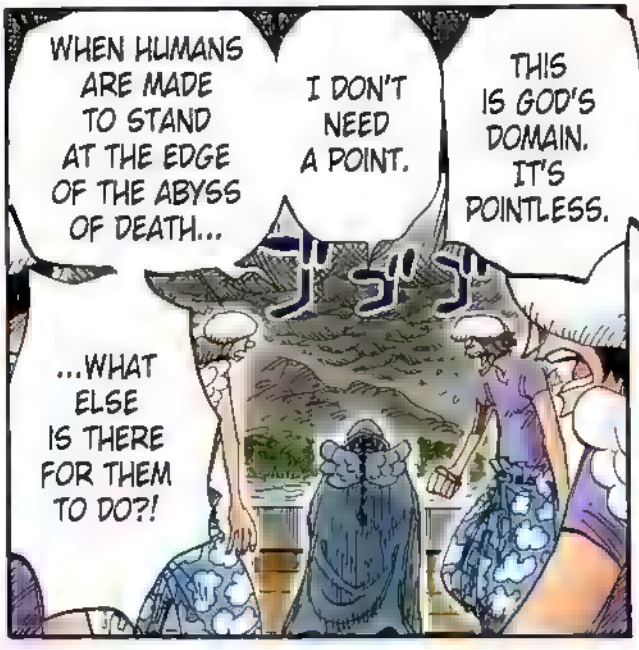
GUM-GUM FIREWORKS!
RAA-AAA-AAAH!
BZZT!!
BZZT!!
GOLDEN PEONY!

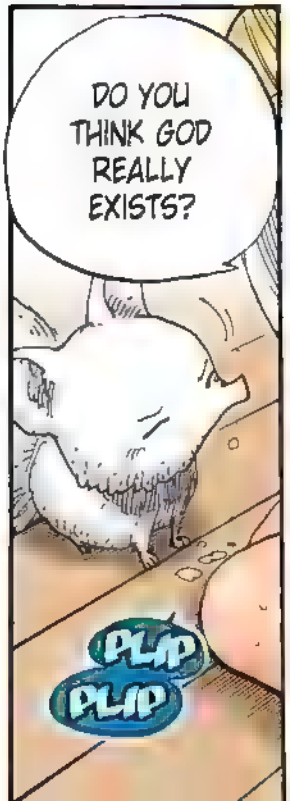
!
HERE WE ARE ON THIS NICE SKY ISLAND...
...AND YOU GO AND MAKE THE WEATHER ALL THUNDERSTORMY AND NASTY!! YOU THUNDER FREAK!!
WHAT'S WITH THAT WEIRD ELECTRIC DISCHARGE?!
THAT'S RIGHT!!
THAT GOLD ON HIS RIGHT ARM IS A CONDUCTOR.


HUH?!!
ゴゴゴゴゴ
AND DESTROY EVERY-THING!!


SO WHAT? I JUST HAVE TO DROP IT BEFORE HE CAN FINISH DISCHARGING THE ELECTRICITY INSIDE IT!

WHAT ELSE CAN WE DO... ...BUT PRAY?!


WHEN HUMANS ARE MADE TO STAND AT THE EDGE OF THE ABYSS OF DEATH...
I DON'T NEED A POINT.
THIS IS GOD'S DOMAIN. IT'S POINTLESS.
CAPTAIN MCKIN-LEY...
...WHAT ELSE IS THERE FOR THEM TO DO?!
ゴゴゴ


DO YOU THINK GOD REALLY EXISTS?
PLIP
PLIP

LISTEN... SU...
Suu?

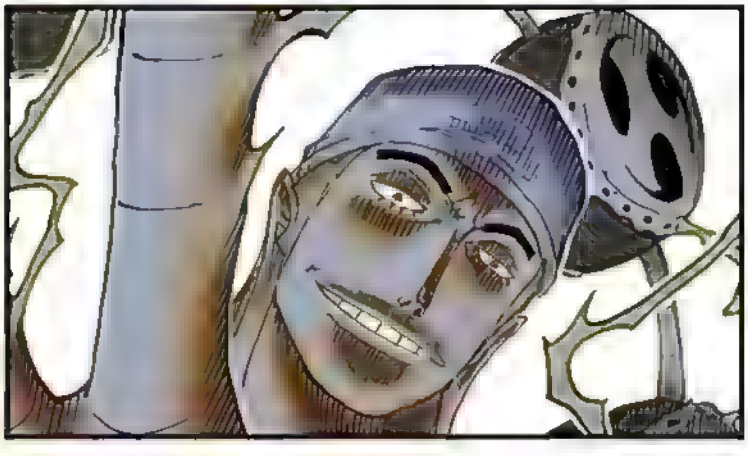
...THE FIGHTING WILL STOP.
THE NEXT TIME WE HEAR THE SONG OF THE ISLAND ONCE AGAIN...

PLEASE PROTECT THOSE PEOPLE!!
PLEASE, IF YOU REALLY EXIST...
SUU
IF HE DOES...
...DO YOU THINK HE'D SAVE US?
...GIVE US A MIRACLE.
GOD, PLEASE PROTECT THIS COUNTRY...
BNNT!!
FNNT!!

HUH!?

LET THE SUN SHINE!!!

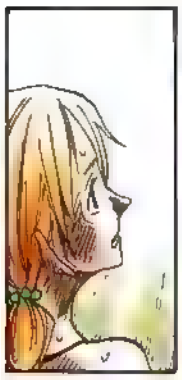
WHOOOAAA!

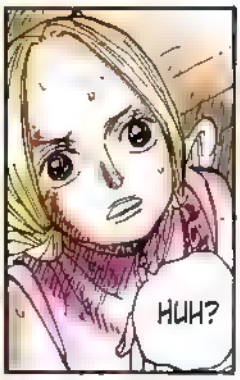


Chapter 298:
LOVE SONG

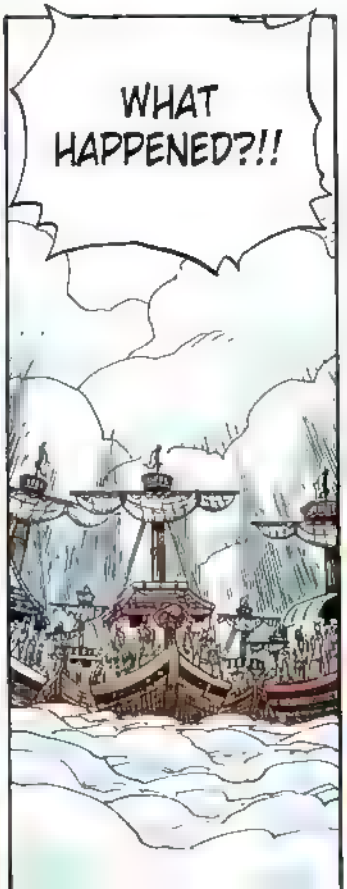
ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH
VOLUME 23: "FORGOT SOMETHING"

WHOOOAAA!

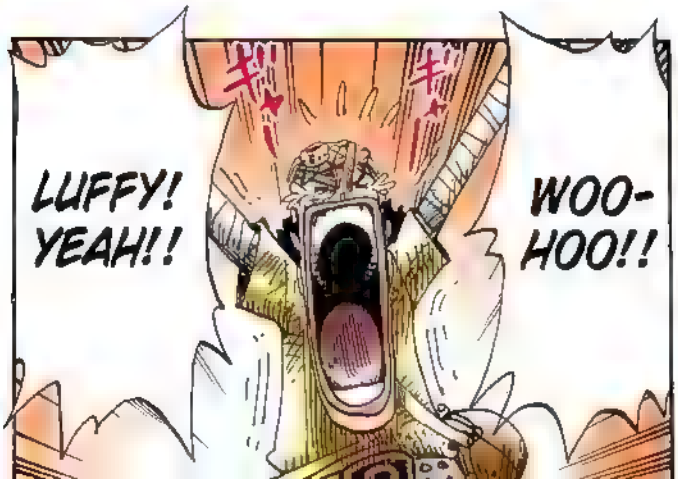


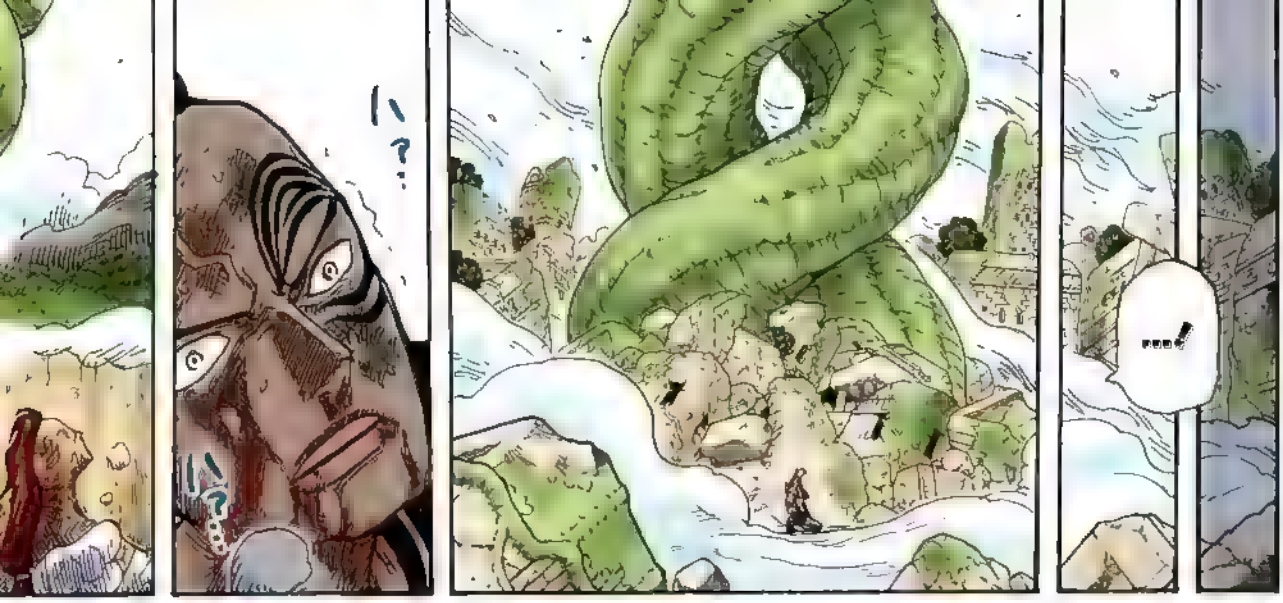

HUH?

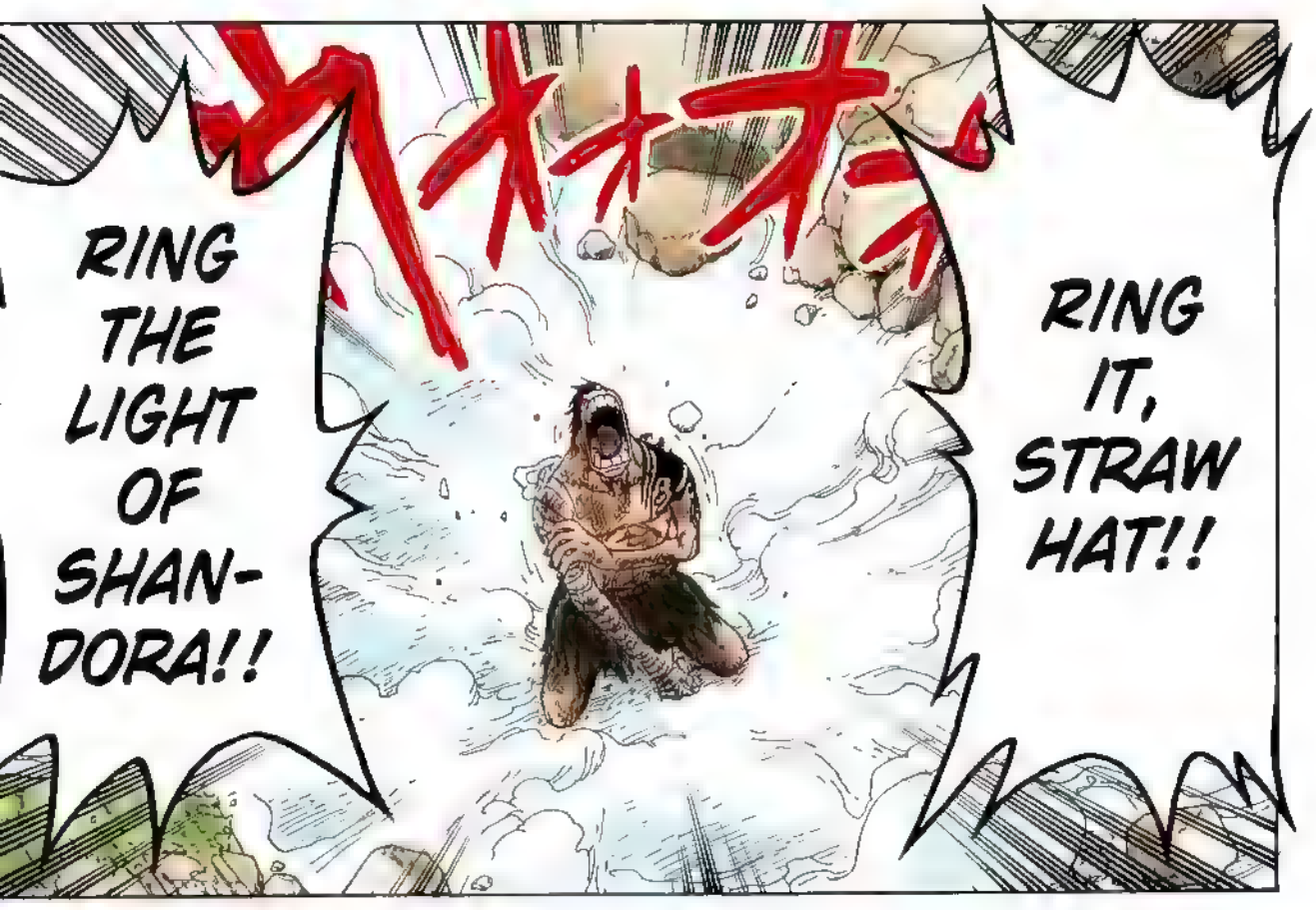
...?!

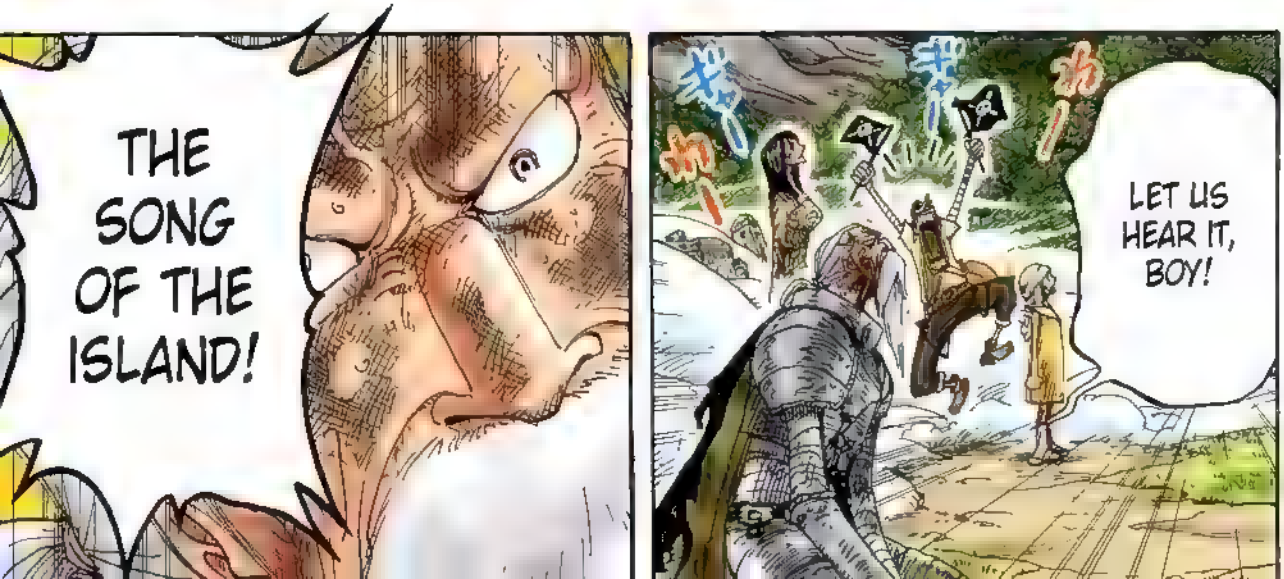

WHAT HAPPENED?!!

THE BALL OF STORM CLOUDS!! IT DISAPPEARED !!!


LUFFY! YEAH!!
WOO-HOO!!


!?
!?
...!


RING THE LIGHT OF SHAN-DORA!!
RING IT, STRAW HAT!!


THE SONG OF THE ISLAND!
LET US HEAR IT, BOY!

ドン!!
WOING!!
ビュオォォォォ
HERE I COME!!
I'LL RING IT AND YOU RIGHT ALONG WITH IT!!

WHAT HAVE YOU DONE TO MY KINGDOM COME?!
YOU BLUE SEA MONKEY!!!
YOU INSOLENT LITTLE --!!
!
200 MILLION VOLT...
AMARU !!!

YOU REALLY BELIEVE THAT?!

YOU THINK RINGING THAT BELL WILL BRING AN END TO THE FIGHTING?!

YOU'LL RING IT, YOU SAY?! RING THE GOLDEN BELL?!

WHAT THE FUCK IS THAT?!

LI!

...WHO CAN'T SAVE HIS PEOPLE?!!

!

BWOP

DO YOU TAKE ME FOR A SUPERSTI-TIOUS FOOL?!!

I AM THE ALMIGHTY!! YOU'RE JUST A PARAMECIA FREAK!!

ゴロゴロゴロ...!!

SMIRK

YOU'RE LUCKY YOU WEREN'T SKEWERED.

HAH! GOT YOU AT LAST.

GWAH !!!

?!

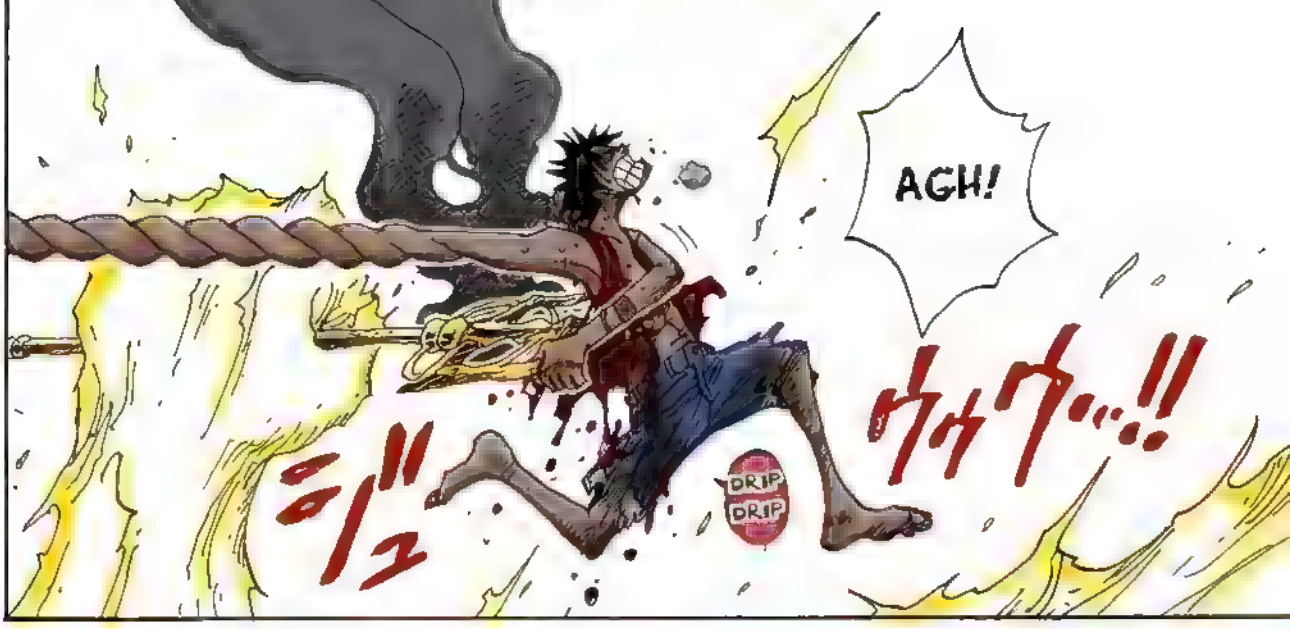
WHAT GOOD IS A GOD...

!

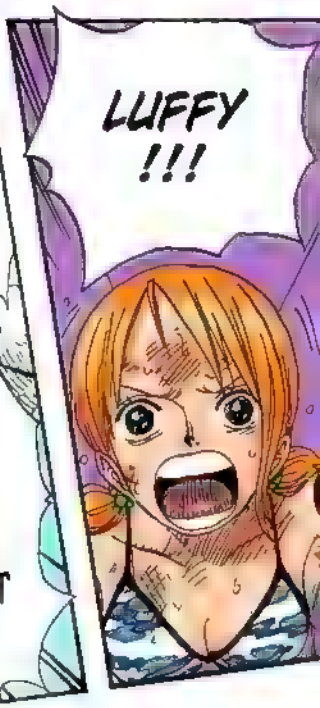
BWOOP

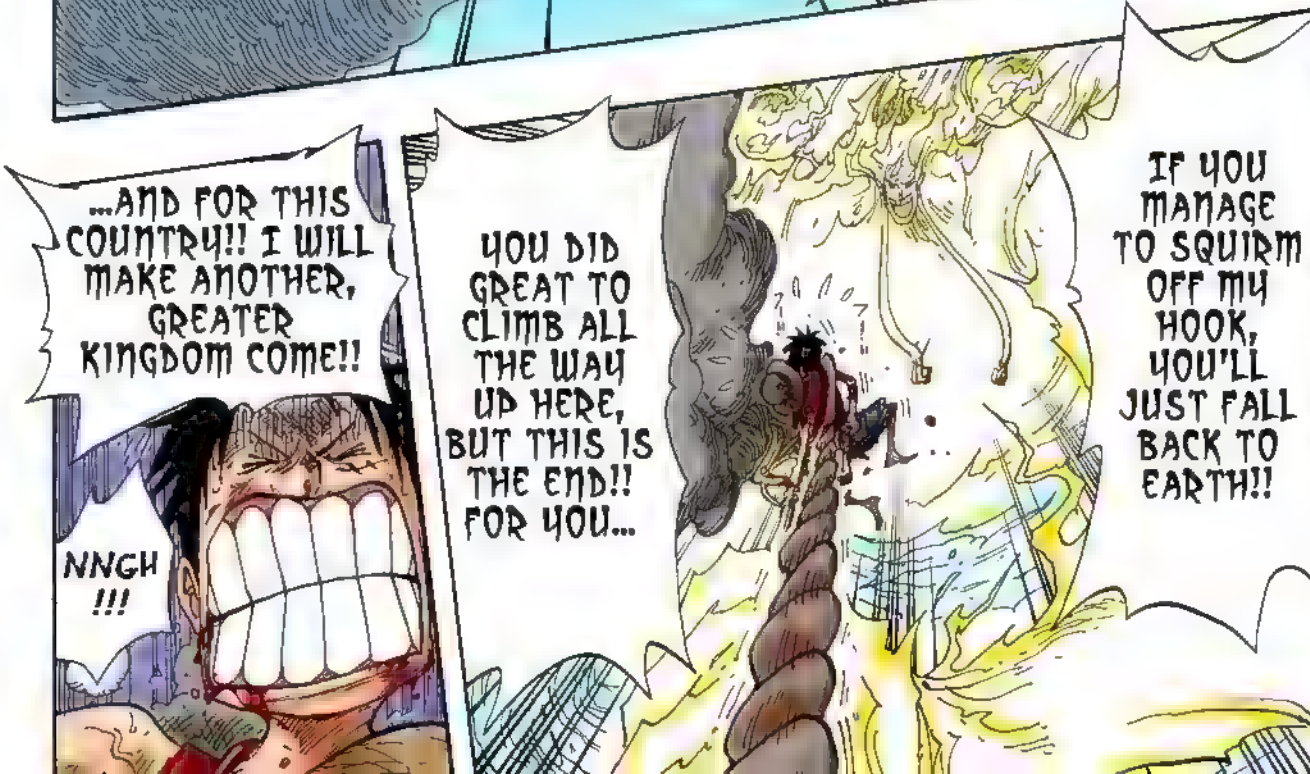
"GOD" THIS, "ALMIGHTY" THAT. YOU'RE SO ANNOYING!!

I KEEP TELLING YOU, THAT DOESN'T WORK ON ME!

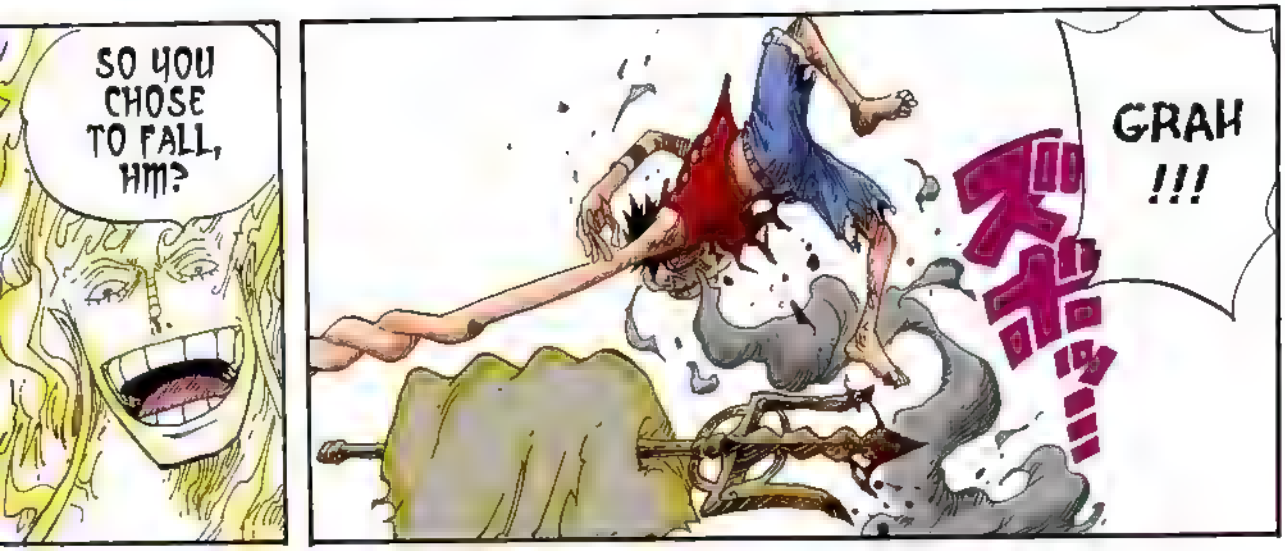

AGH!
DRIP
DRIP

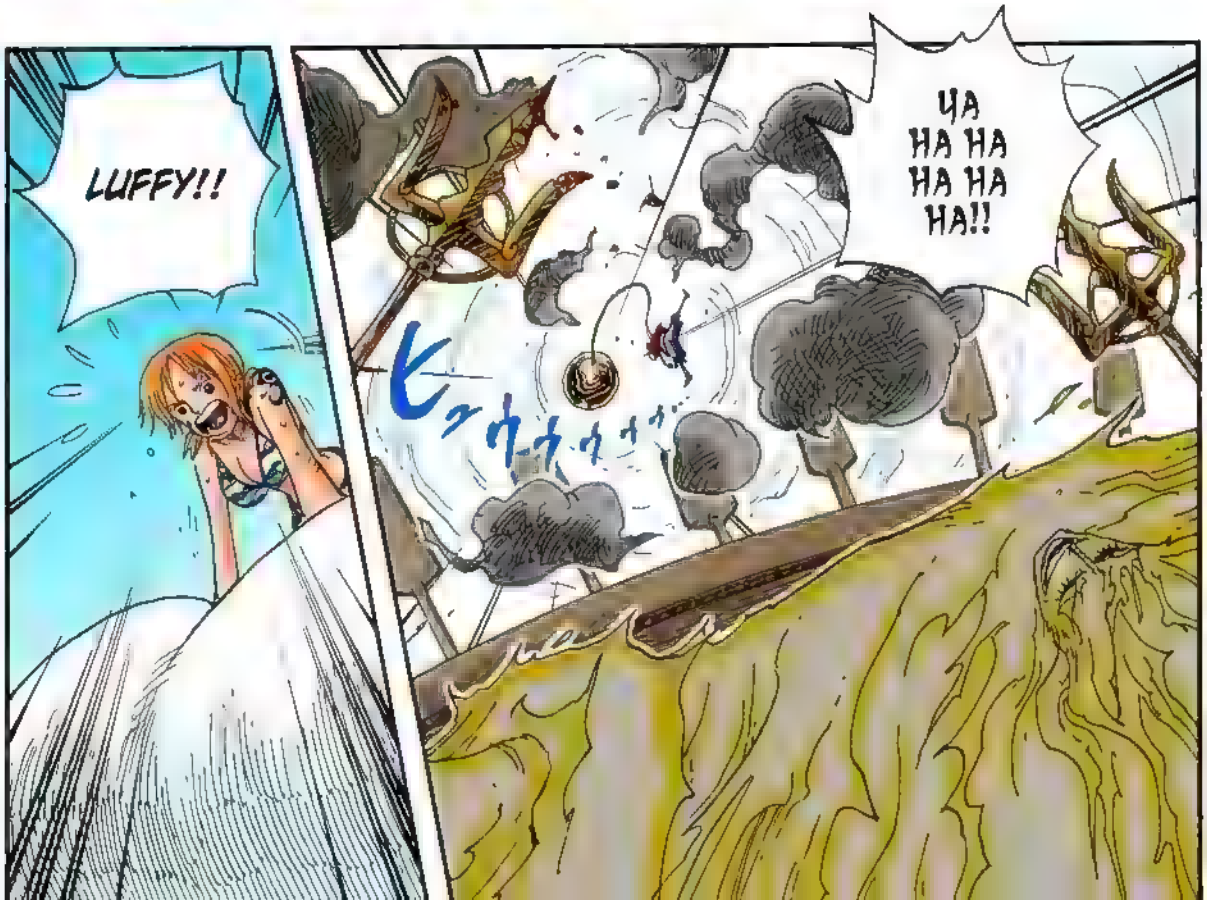
YOU'LL BE PULLED BACK BY YOUR OWN ARM, AND THAT TRIDENT WILL JUST SINK IN DEEPER.
HOT!! OUCH!!
HA HA HA HA HA!!
WHAT WILL YOU DO NOW, RUBBER MAN?! YOU'VE GOT NOWHERE TO RUN!!
WAAAGH!
...!!

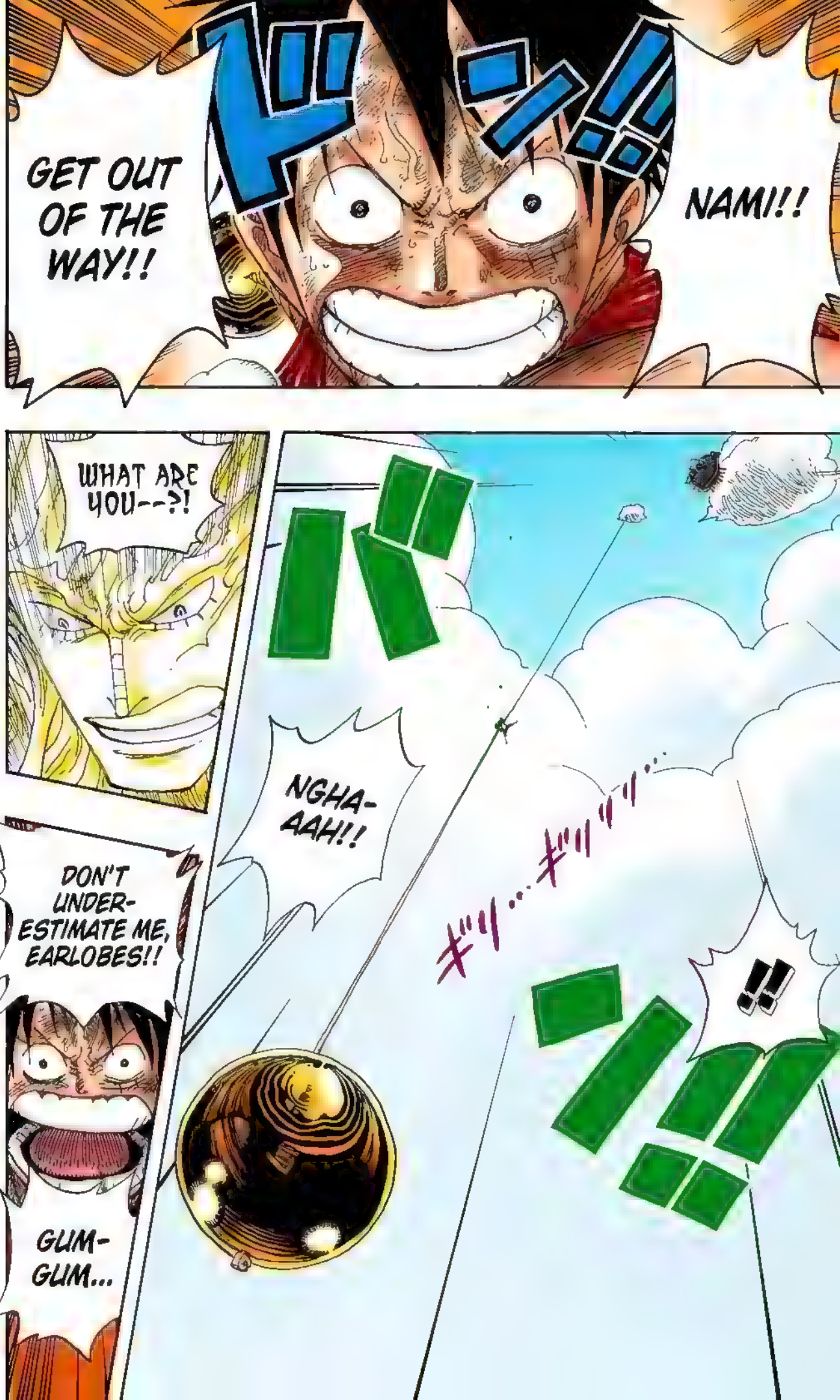

LUFFY !!!


...AND FOR THIS COUNTRY!! I WILL MAKE ANOTHER, GREATER KINGDOM COME!!
NNGH !!!
YOU DID GREAT TO CLIMB ALL THE WAY UP HERE, BUT THIS IS THE END!! FOR YOU...
IF YOU MANAGE TO SQUIRM OFF MY HOOK, YOU'LL JUST FALL BACK TO EARTH!!

IS SKYPIEA GOING TO DISAPPEAR?!
LUFFY...
...!
PLEASE FORGIVE ME!!
IT'S THE DUTY OF EVERY CITIZEN!!


SO YOU CHOSE TO FALL, HM?
GRAH !!!


LUFFY!!
HA HA HA HA HA!!


GET OUT OF THE WAY!!
NAMI!!
WHAT ARE YOU--?!
NGHA-AAH!!
DON'T UNDER-ESTIMATE ME, EARLOBES!!
GUM-GUM...

ROCKET !!!
WHIIIIRL
!!
...
GUM-GUM...
YOU'RE GOING TO DO THE SAME THING AGAIN?!
UNTIL THE BELL...
...RINGS !!!
YA HA HA! I'LL TAKE YOU ON AS MANY TIMES AS YOU WANT!!
THIS TIME I'LL SKEWER YOU...

GOLDEN RIFLE!!!

ドッゴォーン

HE'S FAST!!

...!!

RRRRR...

...RAA-AAH!!!

NO ONE HAS EVER PROVED...

...THAT EL DORADO OR SKYPIEA DOESN'T EXIST!!

I BELIEVE THIS WITH ALL MY HEART.

THE SACRED LAND WILL SING ONCE MORE.

...!!

...I WONDER WHAT YOU'LL THINK OF US.

WHEN YOU ARRIVE AT JAYA AGAIN AND FIND US GONE...

LUFFY...

STRAW HAT!!

...THAT WE'RE OKAY!!

I'M GOING TO TELL YOU...

WAIT JUST A LITTLE LONGER.

USOPP, SHUT UP. WHAT ARE YOU SCREECH NG ABOUT?

GO, LUFFY!!

RRGH!

UHN... MM?

うおおお

THAT'S WHAT MAKES IT A GREAT ADVENTURE!!

EL DORADO EXISTS.

SIX YEARS AGO, ON AN ISLAND CALLED JAYA IN THE GRAND LINE, I SAW A GREAT GOLDEN CITY.

ゴゴゴゴゴゴゴ

TULALA LA?

IT'S BEEN 400 YEARS...

...SINCE THE BATTLE OF THE SKY BEGAN.

WHAT WE WANTED ALL THIS TIME, JUST ONCE...

...THE LIGHT OF SHANDORA!

BRING BACK...

あああああ

REACH !!!

FOR THE LAST 400 YEARS...

WE FOUND EL DORADO!!

MISTER!! CAN YOU HEAR IT?

カラァーンッ!!
...EL DORADO...
...WAS IN THE SKY!

Chapter 299:
FANTASIA

ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH
VOLUME 24: "MODA'S LETTER"

REACH !!!
REEEEAACH !!!

カラァーン!!
CAN YOU HEAR IT, DIAMOND-HEAD OLD GUY?!!
CAN YOU HEAR IT, MONKEYS ?!!
ドサァッ!
ヒュン
ヒュン…
ヒュン…
ヒュ…ン…
ヒュ…ン…
キリ…キリ…
カラァーン!!
うおあああああ
わっはっはっはっはっは!!

バサ バサ…
バサァ
JOH!!
JOH!!
JOH!!
ガラァーン!!!
…!
EL DORADO IS REAL!!
WE FOUND IT!!
ガラァーン!!
ガラァーン!!

カラ…ン!!
YES!
...!!
WHAT A PRETTY SOUND! WHAT IS IT? I'VE GOTTA KNOW!
HOW BEAUTIFUL...
HE DID IT! HE ACTUALLY DID IT!!
カラ…ン!
SO THIS IS THE SOUND OF THE BELL NOLAND HEARD.
...WOULD COME.
I ALWAYS...
...BELIEVED THIS DAY...

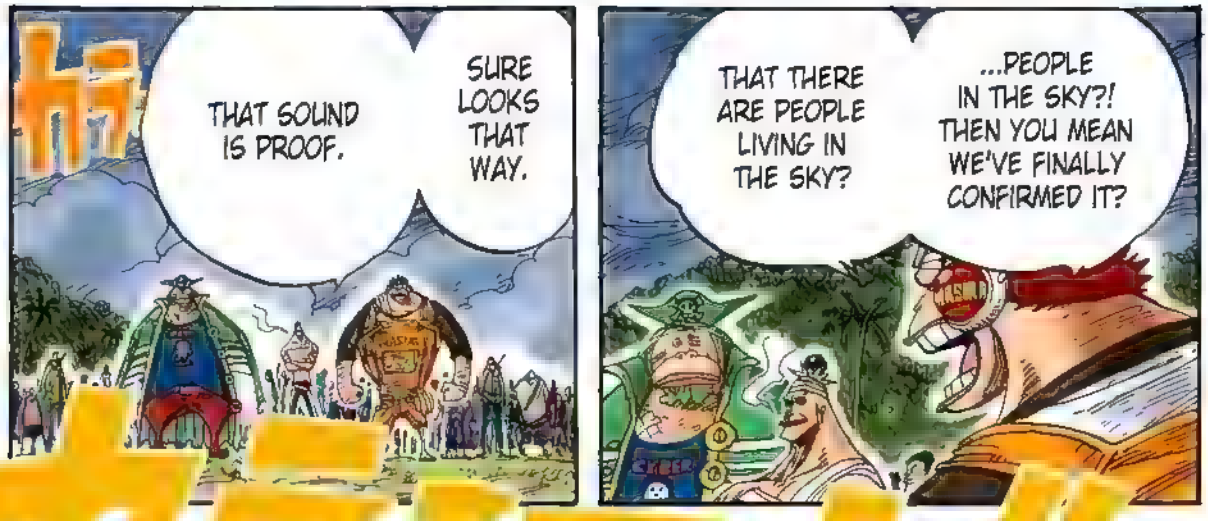
ゴォーン!
...EXISTS?!
GOD...
...THE VEARTH SINGING?
Suu?
COULD THIS BE...
ゴォーン!!
...WOULD EVER RING AGAIN.
I'D ALMOST GIVEN UP!!
IT'S A MIRACLE!
AFTER 400 YEARS OF SILENCE, I DIDN'T THINK THAT BELL...
THE LIGHT OF SHANDORA RINGS AGAIN!
CAN YOU HEAR IT?
GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA...
ゴォーン!!

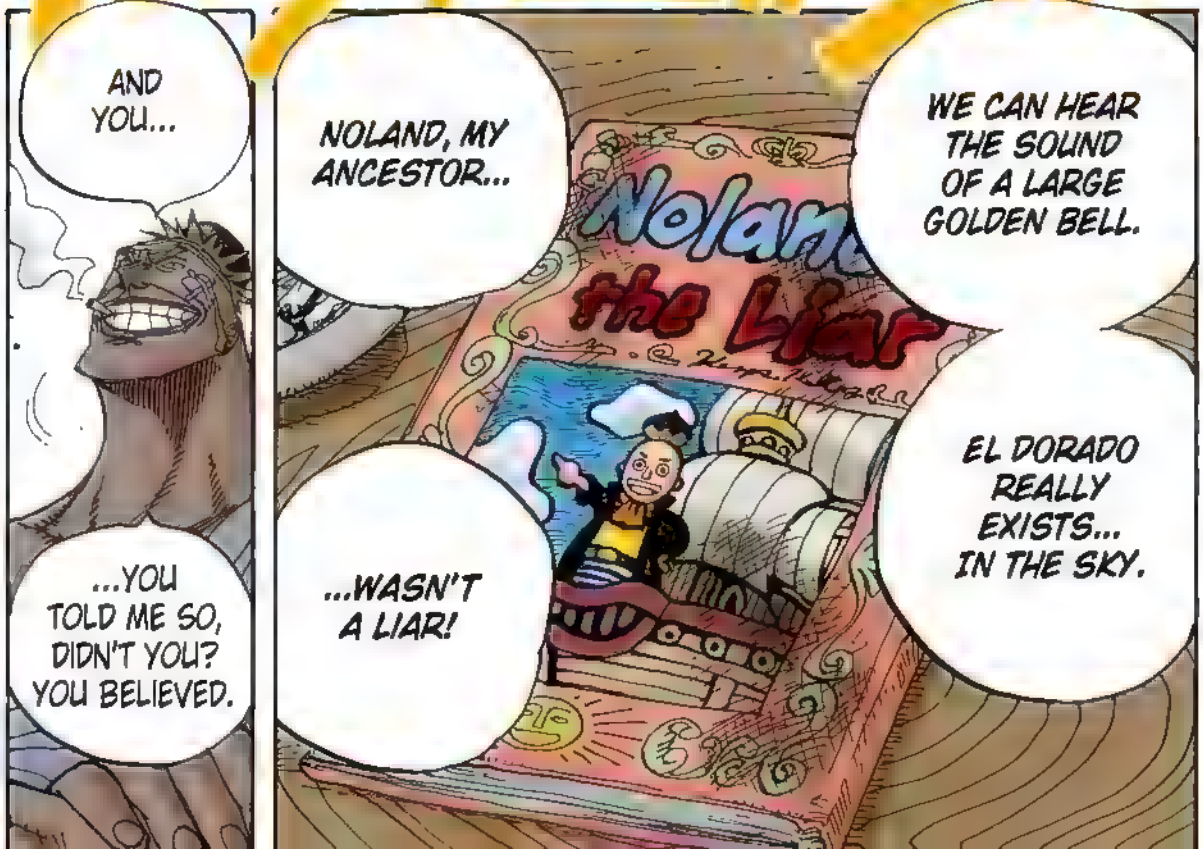
IS THIS THE LEGENDARY...?
IT CAN'T BE...
WHAT IS THAT SOUND?
どよどよ
...IN THIS COUNTRY?!!
WHAT'S HAPPENED...
ナラアーン!!
...MONT BLANC NOLAND?
ARE YOU LISTENING...
I HOPE IT REACHES YOUR DESCENDANT.
WE KEPT YOU WAITING A LONG TIME.
ナラアーン!!
THE SOUND OF THIS BELL?
DO YOU LIKE IT TOO, THEN?
JURAAA

カラァーン!!
JULALALA
JOH!!
JOH!!
JOH
JOH
カラァーン…!!!
カラァーン
ISN'T THIS...?
JOH
YEAH.
JOH
THERE'S NO MISTAKE.
HEY, BOSS?
JOH
JOH

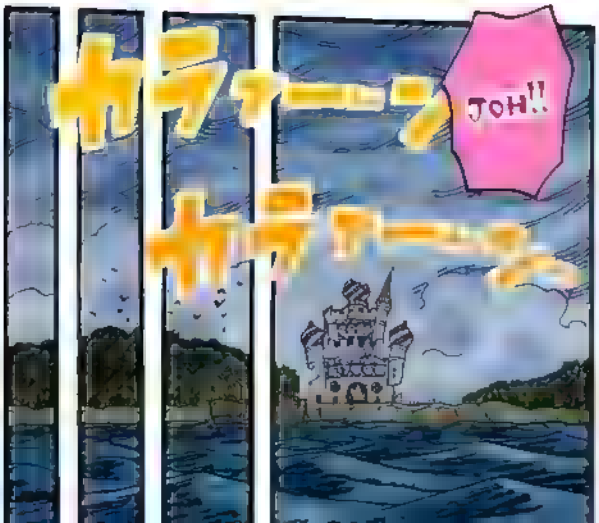
カラァー…!!
NOW THAT'S A GREAT ADVENTURE.
カラァー…!!
I'M ALL SHAKEN UP.
カラァー…!!
FROM THE SKY...
カラァー…!!
IT ALL MAKES SENSE NOW.
THE MONSTERS THAT APPEAR ALONG WITH THE EMPEROR CLOUD...
...
THERE'S ONLY ONE BELL THAT RINGS LIKE THAT.

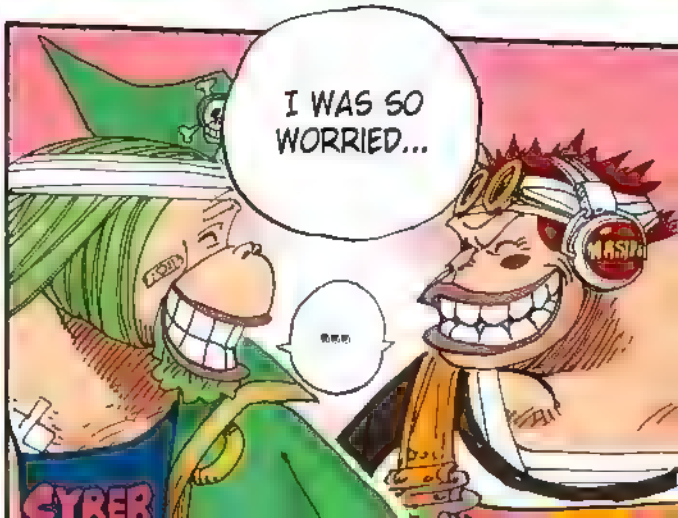
IT WOULD LOOK ALMOST LIKE A GIANT MONSTER.
...HIS SHADOW WOULD BE PROJECTED ONTO THE MISTS AND CLOUDS FAR BELOW.
IF THERE WAS A PERSON WAY UP IN THE SKY, AND THAT PERSON WAS IN STRONG SUNLIGHT...
THEN, THOSE MONSTERS WERE REALLY...


THAT SOUND IS PROOF.
SURE LOOKS THAT WAY.
THAT THERE ARE PEOPLE LIVING IN THE SKY?
...PEOPLE IN THE SKY?! THEN YOU MEAN WE'VE FINALLY CONFIRMED IT?


AND YOU...
...YOU TOLD ME SO, DIDN'T YOU? YOU BELIEVED.
NOLAND, MY ANCESTOR...
...WASN'T A LIAR!
Noland the Liar
WE CAN HEAR THE SOUND OF A LARGE GOLDEN BELL.
EL DORADO REALLY EXISTS... IN THE SKY.

ビオン!!
カラァーン!!
カラァーン!!
SO, KID...
...EL DORADO...
...REALLY WAS UP THERE.
THANK YOU!!
KLIK KLIK





UUUGH!!

!

BOSS?!

WHAT'S THE MATTER?! ARE YOU FEELING SICK?!

BOSS!

...

...

CYBER

THOSE GUYS...

I'M SO GLAD THEY'RE OKAY.

I WAS SO WORRIED...

...

CYBER

JOH!!

ドボォォ…ン!!
メラーー!!!
GOD'S...
...SHIP!
ブオォ…!!
LOOK! THAT'S...

IT'S GOD!!
...WITH HIS SHIP!!
ENEL IS GOING DOWN...
...
IT'S SINKING !!!
THE SOUND OF THE BELL...

...AS THE "LIGHT OF SHANDORA."
...BOASTED OF THE GLORIES OF THE VANISHED CITY...
...THE "SONG OF THE ISLAND."
IT DECLARED THE END OF THE FIGHTING WITH A LOVE SONG...
...THE GOLDEN BELL FULFILLED ITS PROMISE.
AFTER BEING SILENCED FOR 400 YEARS...

NOW LET'S EAT.

I'M GLAD I GOT TO MEET YOU FOOLS.

WE DID IT! THERE IS A SKY ISLAND!

A MAP OF A SKY ISLAND?!

...BUT ITS DISTANT MEMORIES WERE HARD TO FORGET.

THE JOURNEY OF THE SLUMBERING FLOATING ISLAND WAS LONG...

ONCE, ITS PEOPLE...

THE OLD GUY AND EVERY-BODY?

DO YOU THINK THEY HEARD IT?

YEAH.

IT RANG.

COMRADES.

...ENTRUSTED WORDS TO THE SOUND OF THAT BELL.

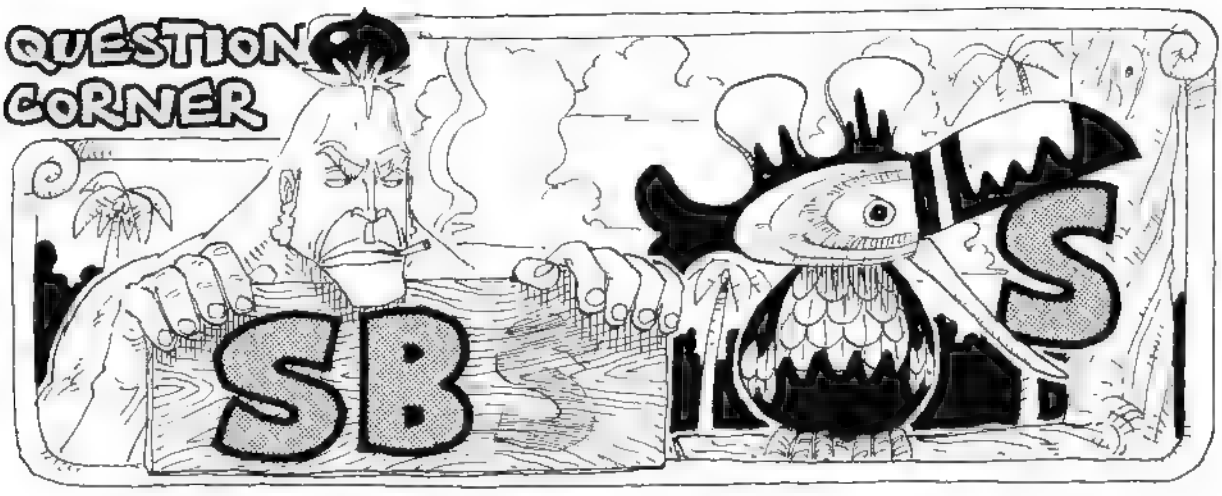
"...RIGHT HERE."

I'M SURE THEY DID.

"WE'RE..."

...TO CARRY THE SONG TO THE FARTHEST REACHES OF THE SEA.

THEY BELIEVED IN THE POWER OF THE BELL...



Q: What's up, Odacchi!♡ Nice to meet you. By the way, right now I'm really mad! Hey! *One Piece* readers! You start S.B.S. on your own too much! Odacchi's the creator! Doesn't that mean anything to you people?! Whew! That felt great.☆ And with that,

"S.B.S. is starting!"

--Ayako

A: Oh, it's starting, is it?! Ooh, now you've done it! And here I thought we'd finally gotten the creator-run S.B.S. back. Fine then! In the next volume, I'll line up first thing in the morning and start it. Take that!

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei! Why is it that the number of Gedatsu's hair-thingies changes depending on where he is? How many does he really have? Please answer in "Oda language."

--TAKE

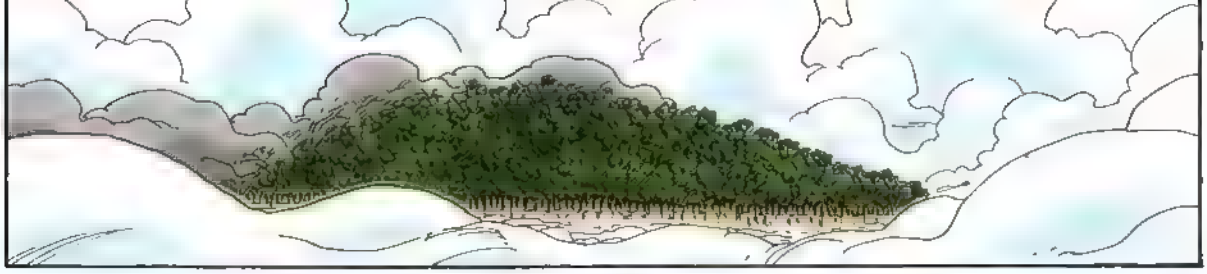
Q: "Oda language," huh? I'm surprised you knew of that word! Here's the reason Gedatsu's number of hair-thingies changes: Botema-no-honussode-remokefyobotema-too-hard-poposhibi-however-many-I-feel-like-because-that's-just-mahaha-nyu-nyo-nyon. That's how it is, folks.

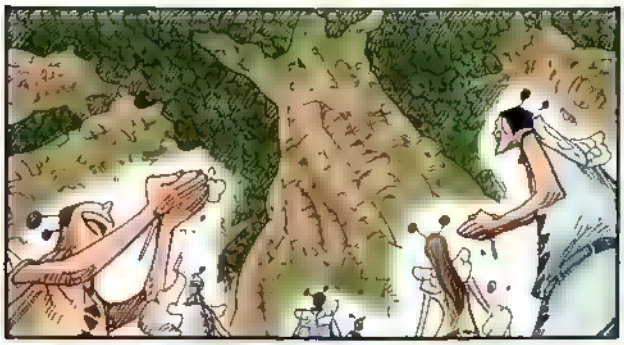
A: About the "Kami" Enel. When I realized that you'd punned "Kami nari" (Japanese for "I am god") and "kaminari" (a way of saying "thunder"), I just knew I had to recommend you, Ei-chan, as a candidate for the next president of the OMGF (Old Man Gags Federation).

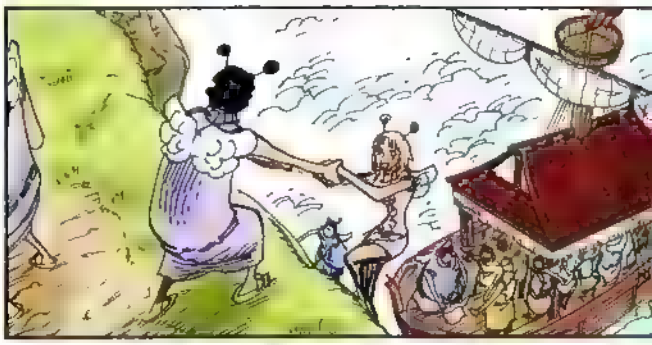
Q: That's incredibly unfair of you. I'm still a lively, exuberant twenty-something. Stop it.

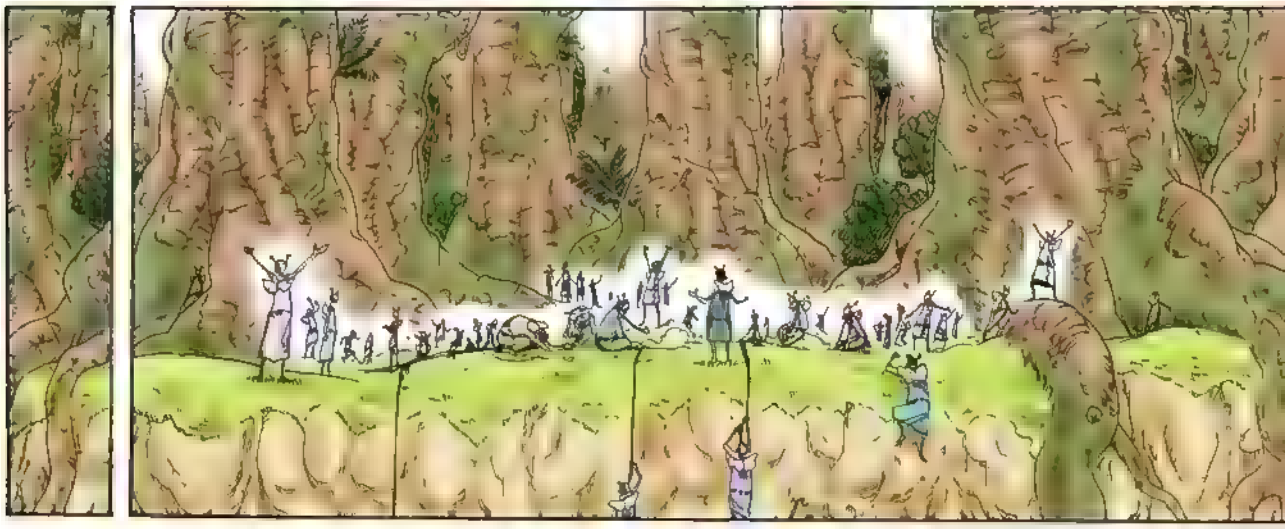
Chapter 300:
SYMPHONY

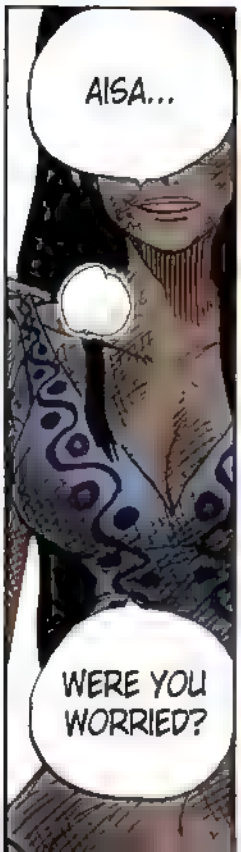
ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH, VOLUME 25:
"BLACKBEARD INFORMATION EXTRACTION SUCCESSFUL"

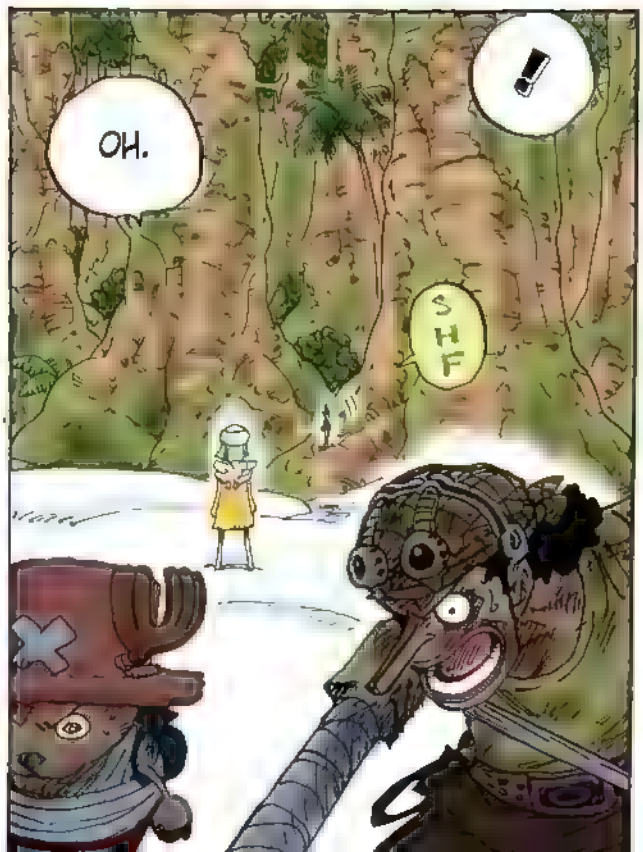


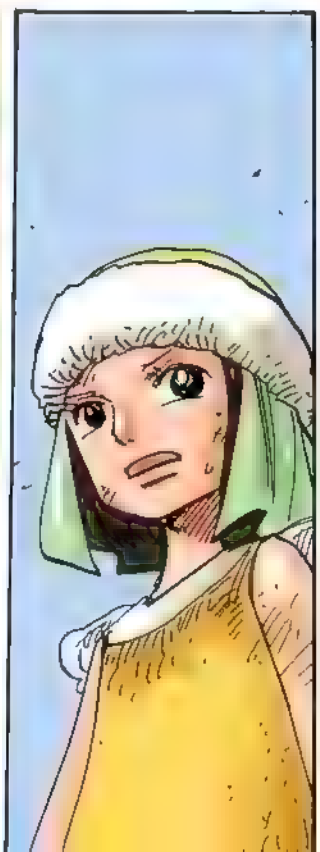







AISA...
WERE YOU WORRIED?

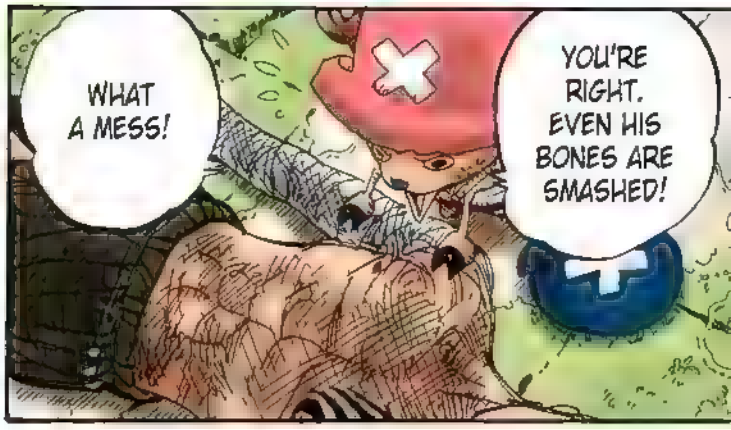

OH.
!
SHF



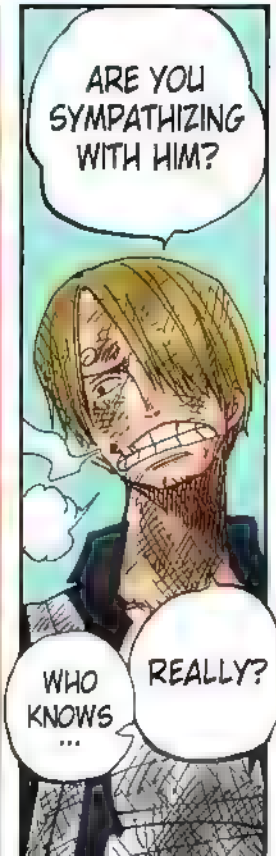
YOU DIDN'T HAVE TO WORRY ABOUT THAT!
HERE'S YOUR TREASURE!
RAK!!
I CAN WAIT. DON'T WORRY ABOUT ME.
NO WAY! WE'VE GOT TO TREAT YOU RIGHT AWAY, OR--
I SAID, I'LL BE OKAY!

CAN'T YOU SEE HE'S DYING?!
DO SOME-THING...
...ABOUT HIM FIRST.

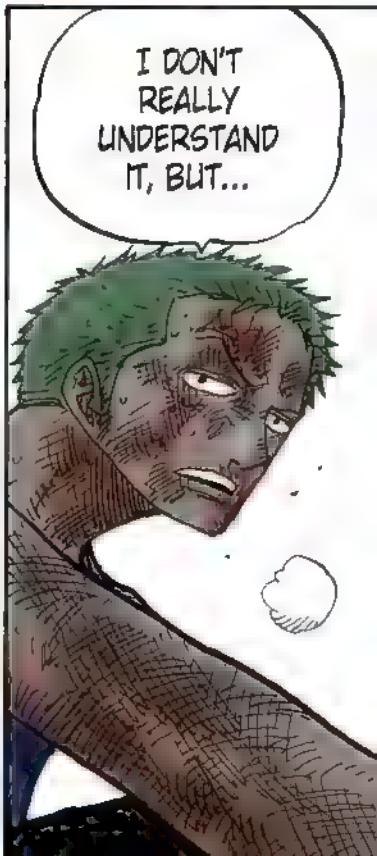
YEAH.
WE DON'T NEED TO HELP HIM OUT.
HEY. ISN'T THAT A GUERRILLA?

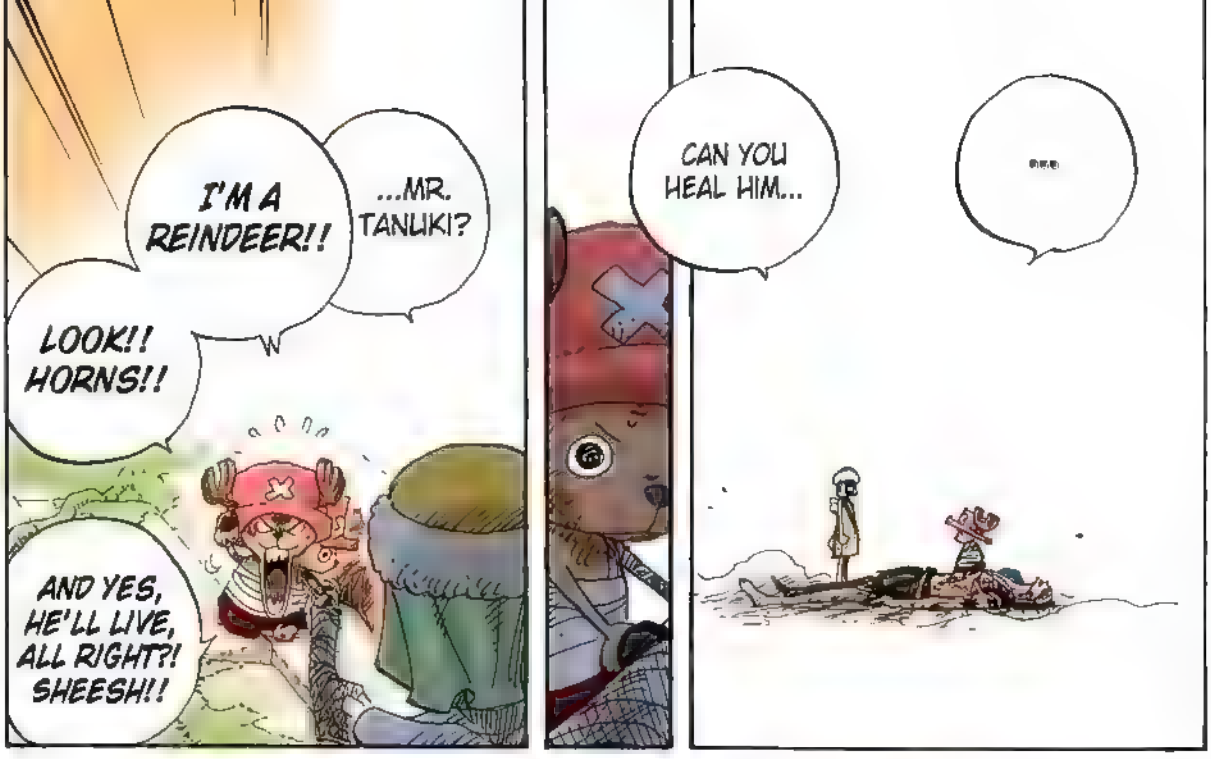

WHAT A MESS!
YOU'RE RIGHT. EVEN HIS BONES ARE SMASHED!

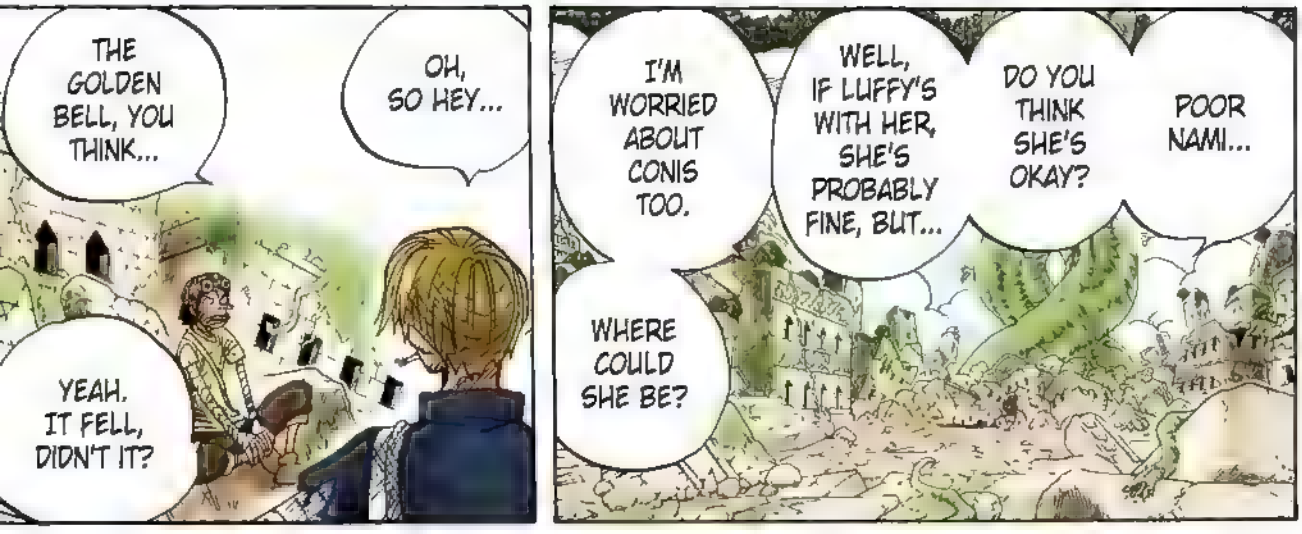
!

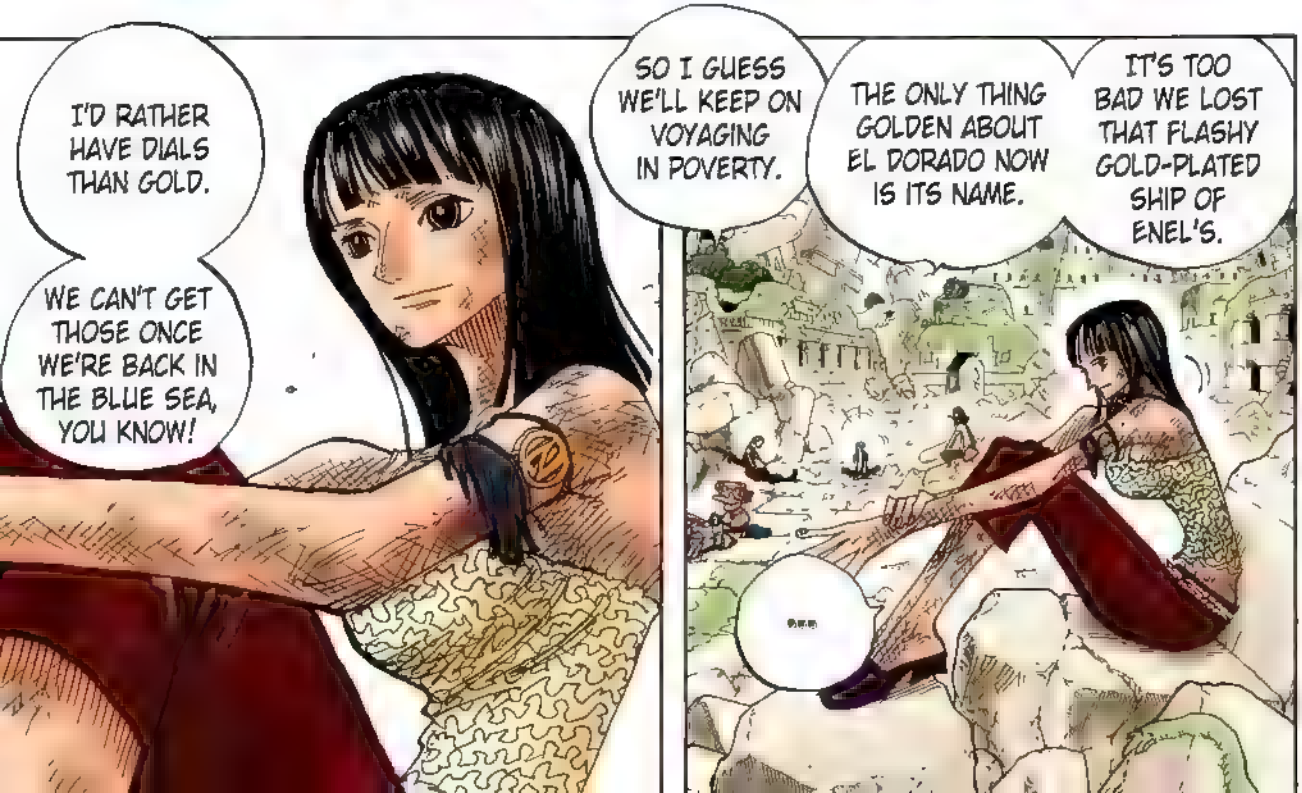

ARE YOU SYMPATHIZING WITH HIM?
WHO KNOWS ...
REALLY?

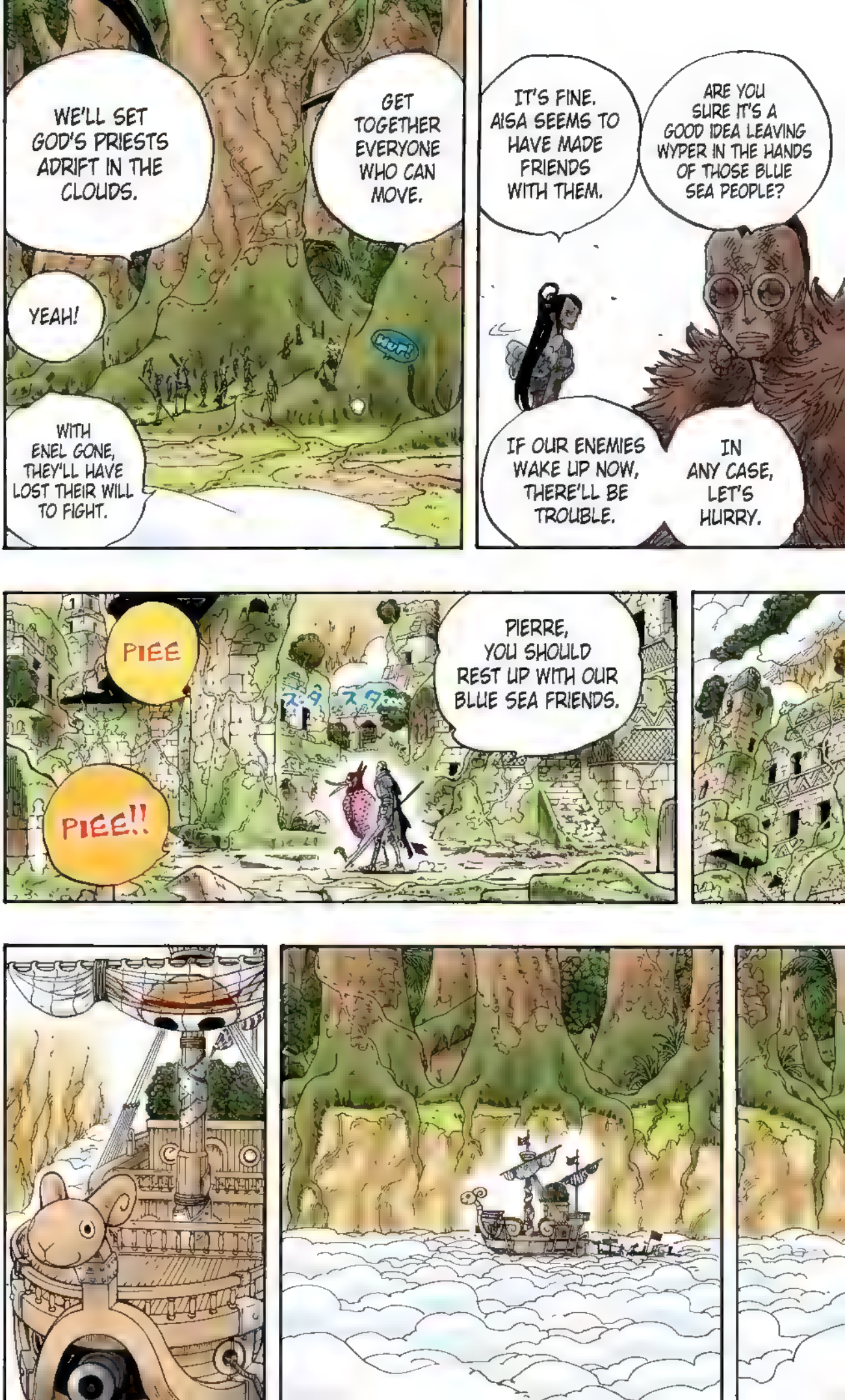
...I KNOW HE HAD HIS REASONS.
...WHAT-EVER HE DID...

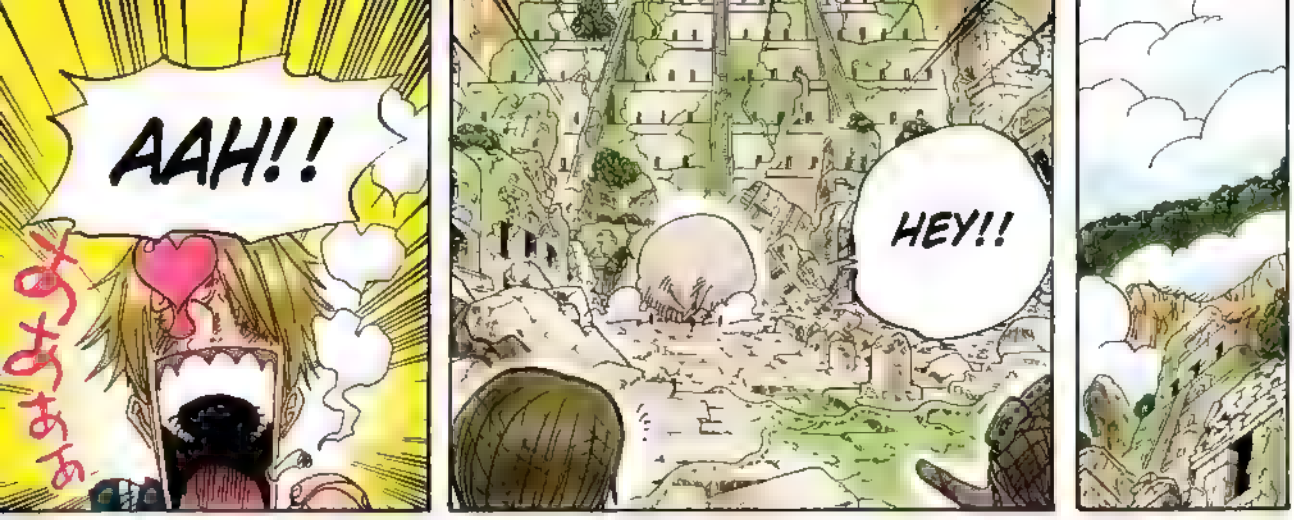

I DON'T REALLY UNDERSTAND IT, BUT...

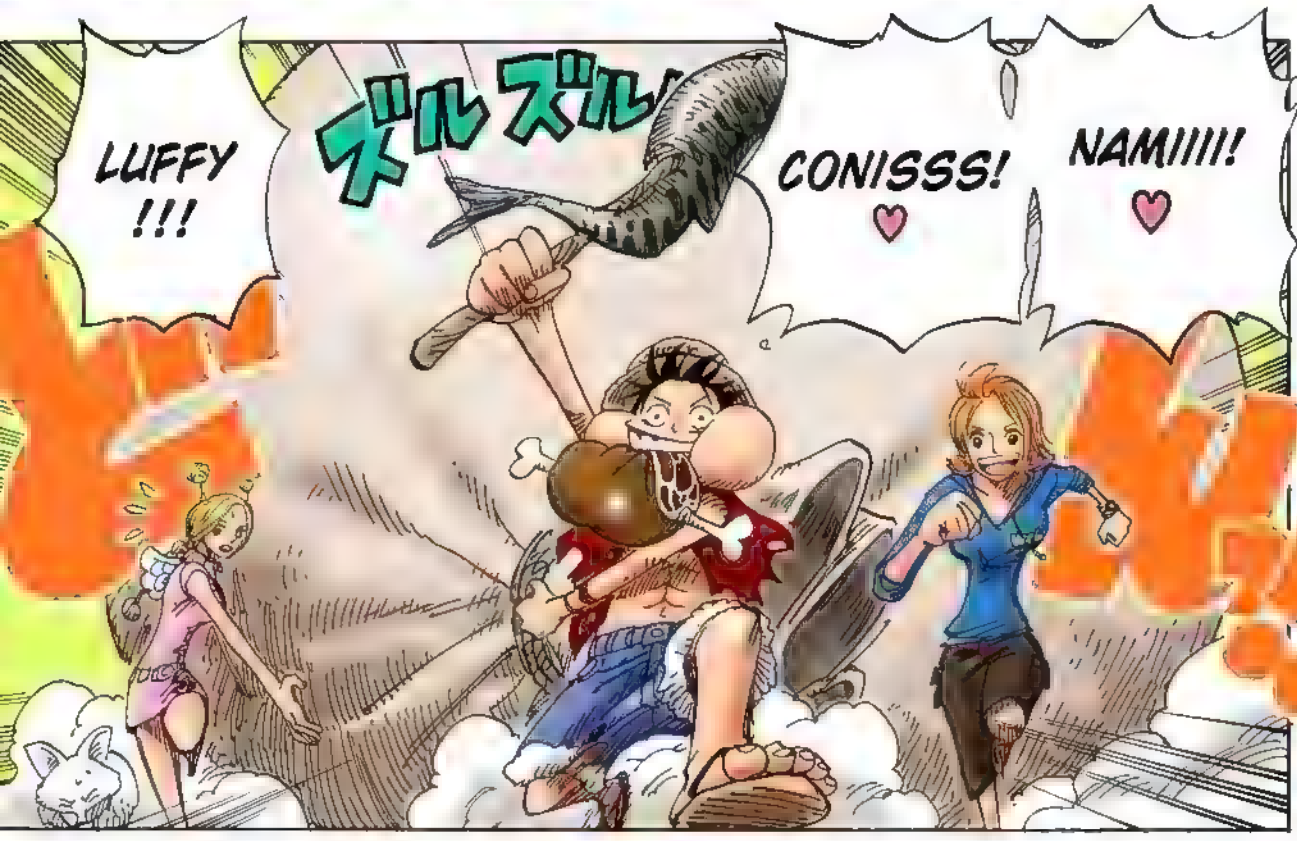

I'M A REINDEER!!
...MR. TANUKI?
LOOK!! HORNS!!
AND YES, HE'LL LIVE, ALL RIGHT?! SHEESH!!
CAN YOU HEAL HIM...
...

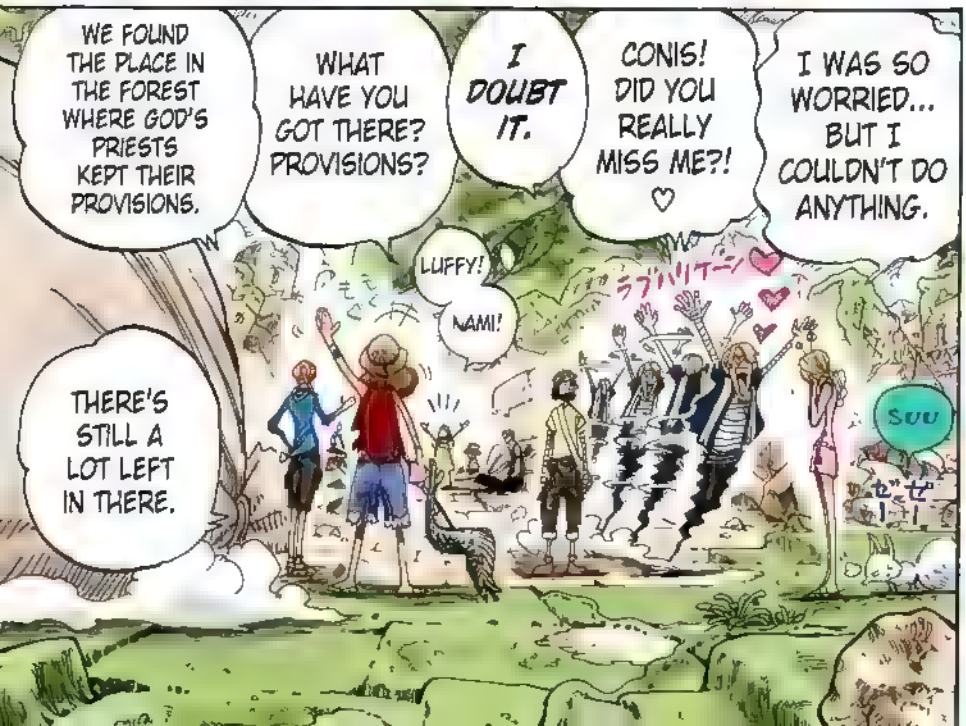

THE GOLDEN BELL, YOU THINK...
OH, SO HEY...
YEAH. IT FELL, DIDN'T IT?
I'M WORRIED ABOUT CONIS TOO.
WELL, IF LUFFY'S WITH HER, SHE'S PROBABLY FINE, BUT...
DO YOU THINK SHE'S OKAY?
POOR NAMI...
WHERE COULD SHE BE?


I'D RATHER HAVE DIALS THAN GOLD.
WE CAN'T GET THOSE ONCE WE'RE BACK IN THE BLUE SEA, YOU KNOW!
SO I GUESS WE'LL KEEP ON VOYAGING IN POVERTY.
THE ONLY THING GOLDEN ABOUT EL DORADO NOW IS ITS NAME.
IT'S TOO BAD WE LOST THAT FLASHY GOLD-PLATED SHIP OF ENEL'S.
...

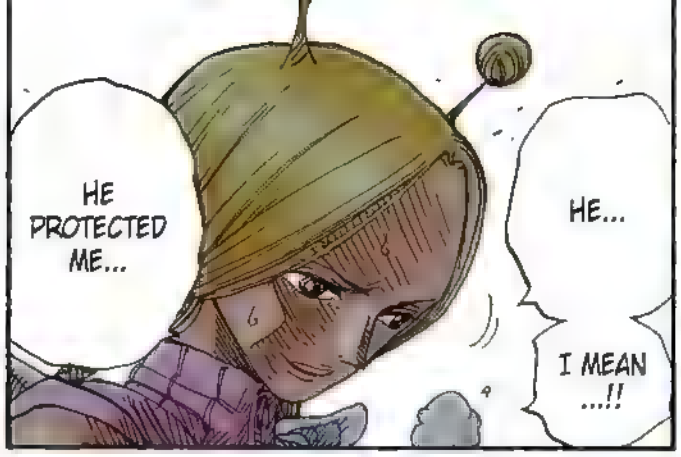

WE'LL SET GOD'S PRIESTS ADRIFT IN THE CLOUDS.
GET TOGETHER EVERYONE WHO CAN MOVE.
YEAH!
WITH ENEL GONE, THEY'LL HAVE LOST THEIR WILL TO FIGHT.
HUH?
IT'S FINE. AISA SEEMS TO HAVE MADE FRIENDS WITH THEM.
ARE YOU SURE IT'S A GOOD IDEA LEAVING WYPER IN THE HANDS OF THOSE BLUE SEA PEOPLE?
IF OUR ENEMIES WAKE UP NOW, THERE'LL BE TROUBLE.
IN ANY CASE, LET'S HURRY.
PIEE
PIEE!!
PIERRE, YOU SHOULD REST UP WITH OUR BLUE SEA FRIENDS.

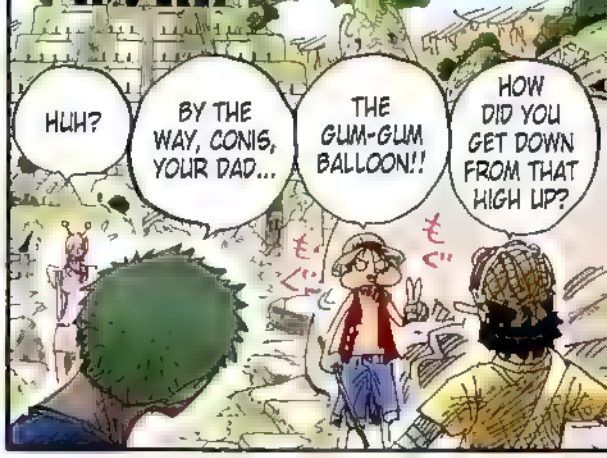

AAH!!
あああ
HEY!!

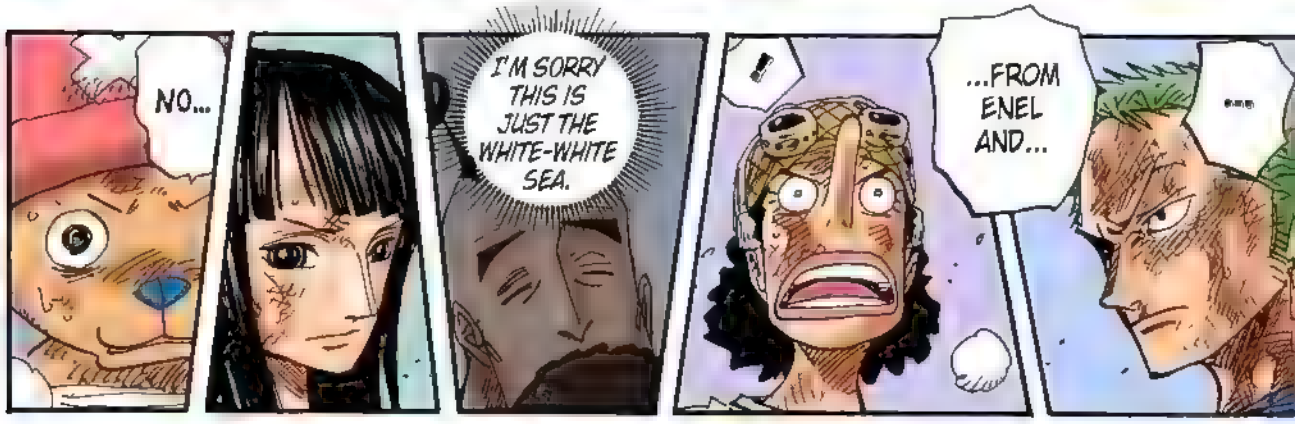

LUFFY !!!
ズルズル
CONISSS!
NAMIIII!

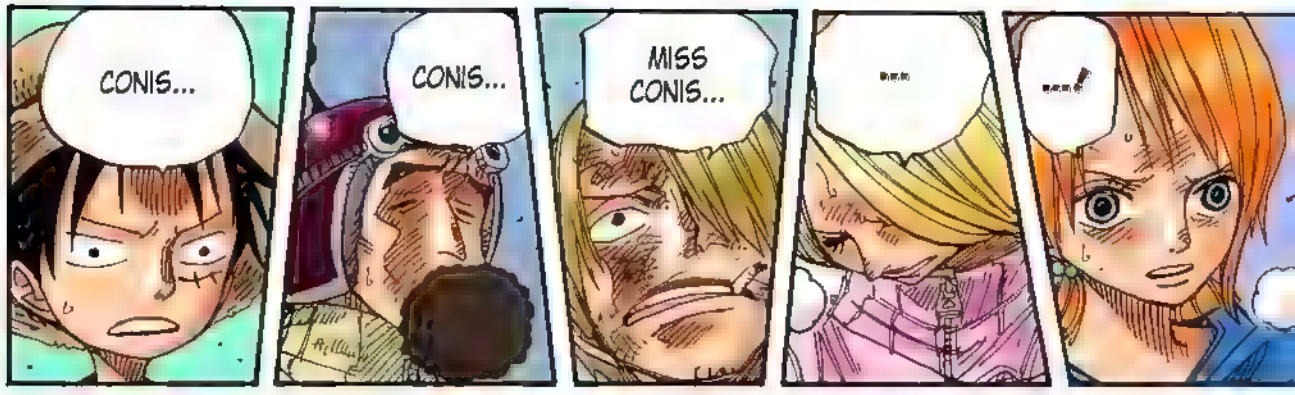

WE FOUND THE PLACE IN THE FOREST WHERE GOD'S PRIESTS KEPT THEIR PROVISIONS.
WHAT HAVE YOU GOT THERE? PROVISIONS?
I DOUBT IT.
CONIS! DID YOU REALLY MISS ME?!
I WAS SO WORRIED... BUT I COULDN'T DO ANYTHING.
THERE'S STILL A LOT LEFT IN THERE.
LUFFY!
NAMI!
ラブハリケーン
SUU
ゼゼ!

YOU GUYS! I'M SO GLAD YOU'RE ALL RIGHT!
わあああん

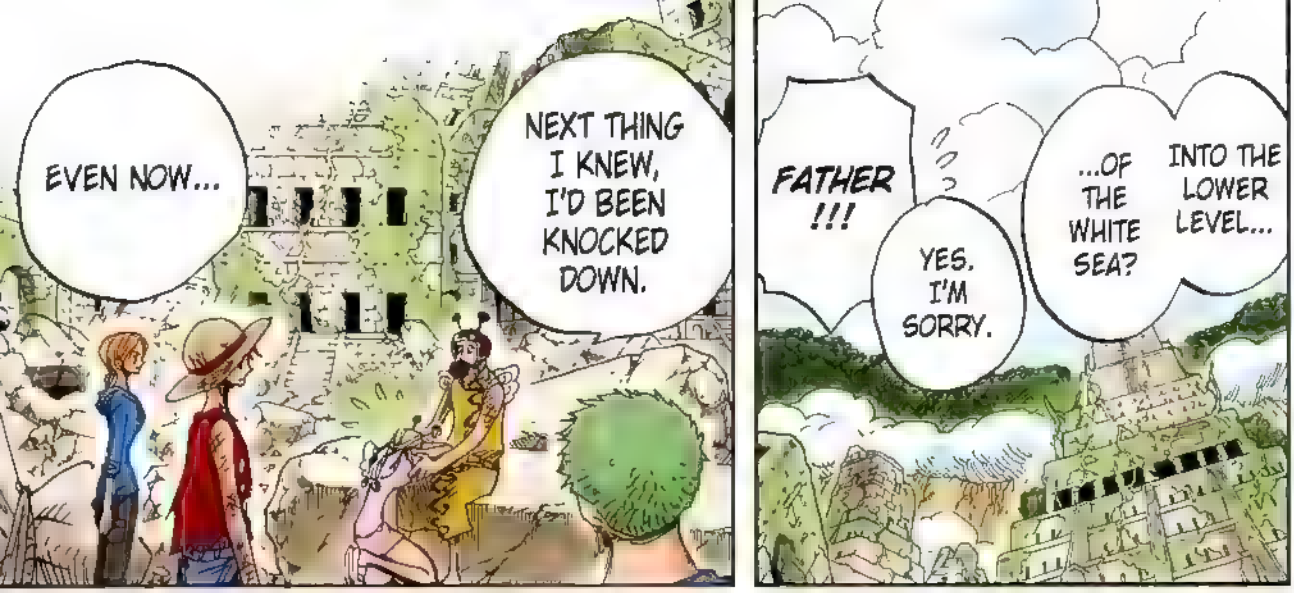

HE PROTECTED ME...
HE...
I MEAN ...!!


HUH?
BY THE WAY, CONIS, YOUR DAD...
THE GUM-GUM BALLOON!!
HOW DID YOU GET DOWN FROM THAT HIGH UP?

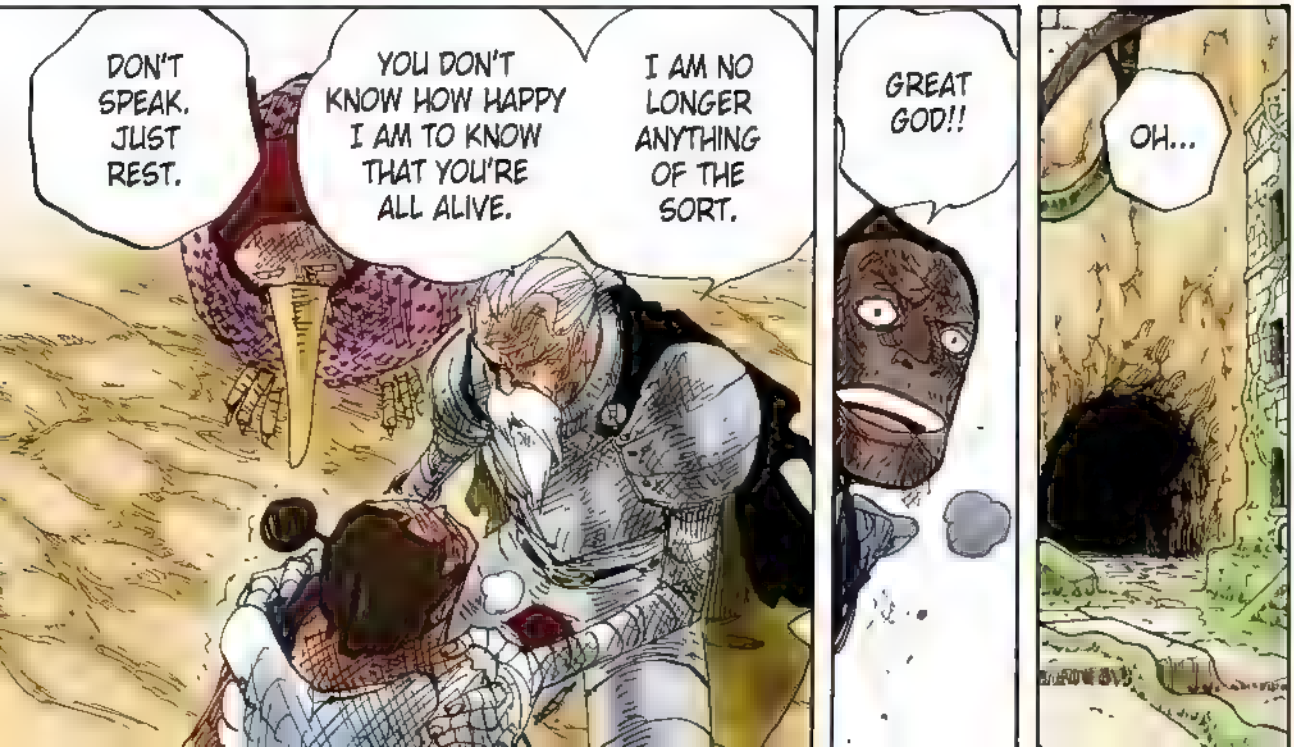

NO...
I'M SORRY THIS IS JUST THE WHITE-WHITE SEA.
...FROM ENEL AND...


CONIS...
CONIS...
MISS CONIS...

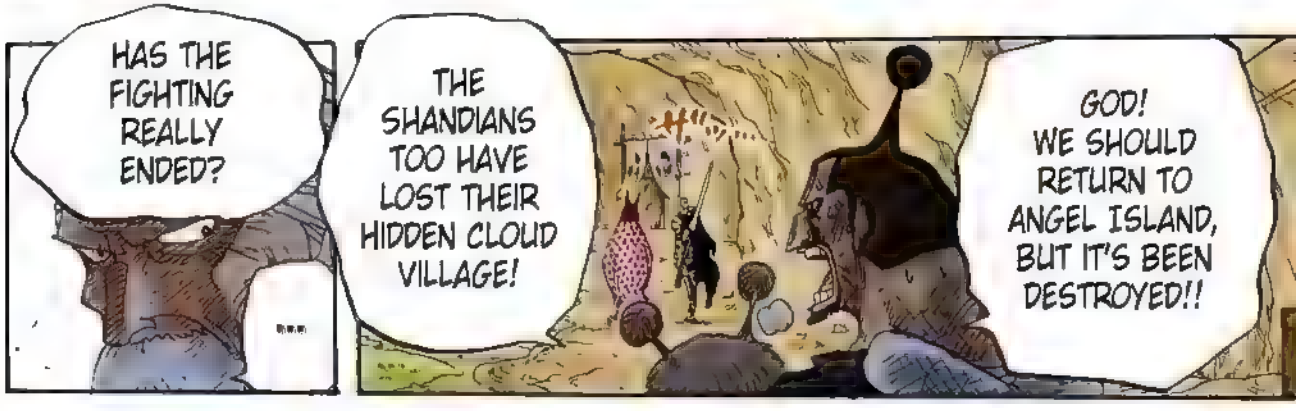
EXCUSE ME FOR BEING ALIVE!!
HEY, IT'S YOU WE'RE TALKING ABOUT HERE!!

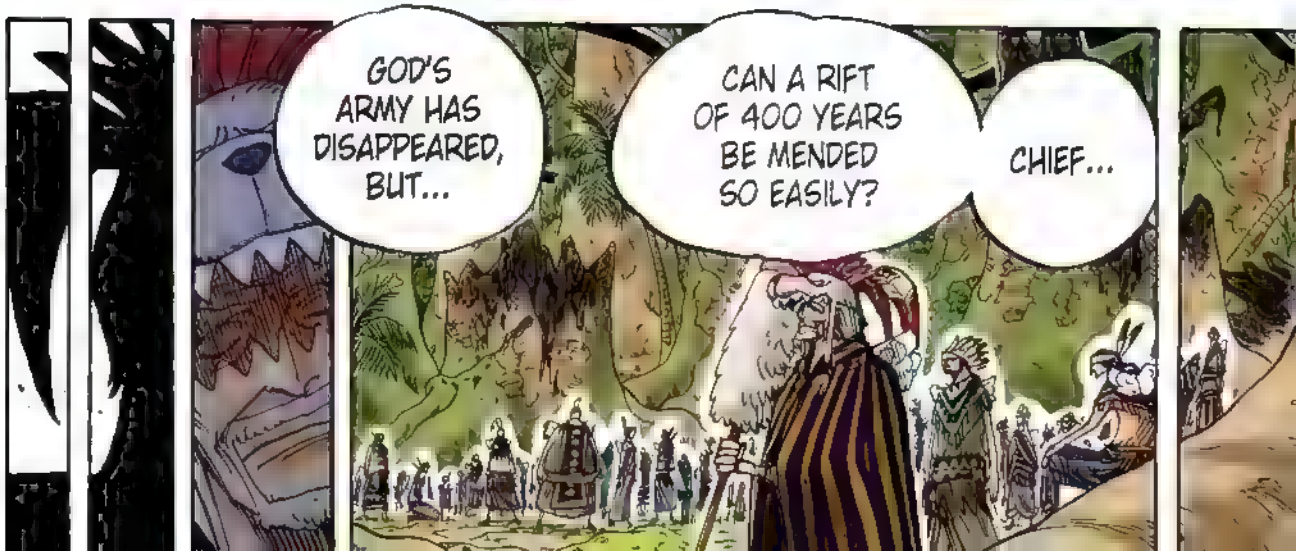

EVEN NOW...
NEXT THING I KNEW, I'D BEEN KNOCKED DOWN.
FATHER !!!
YES. I'M SORRY.
...OF THE WHITE SEA?
INTO THE LOWER LEVEL...

ALTHOUGH THEY WISH THEY COULD RETURN HOME TO ANGEL ISLAND, THERE'S NOTHING LEFT OF IT...
...WITH THE AID OF MILKY DIALS.
...ARE COMING BACK TO THE WHITE-WHITE SEA ONE AFTER ANOTHER...
...THE PEOPLE WHO WENT DOWN TO THE LOWER LEVEL, HEADING FOR CLOUD END...
...SO THEY'RE ALL COMING HERE, TO UPPER YARD.

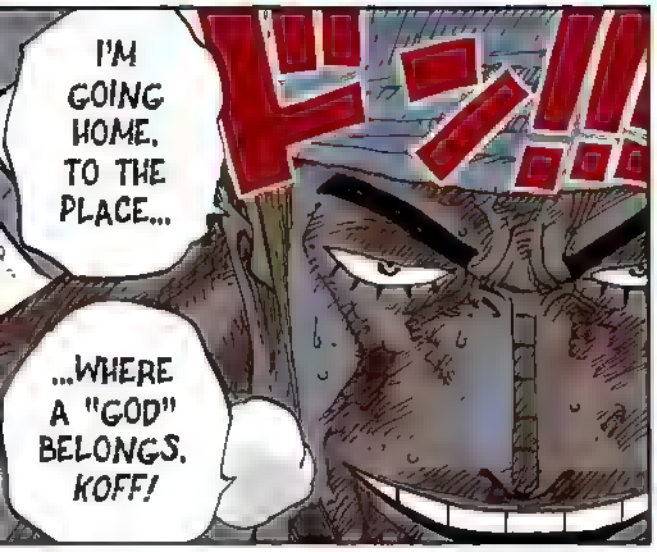

DON'T SPEAK. JUST REST.
YOU DON'T KNOW HOW HAPPY I AM TO KNOW THAT YOU'RE ALL ALIVE.
I AM NO LONGER ANYTHING OF THE SORT.
GREAT GOD!!
OH...

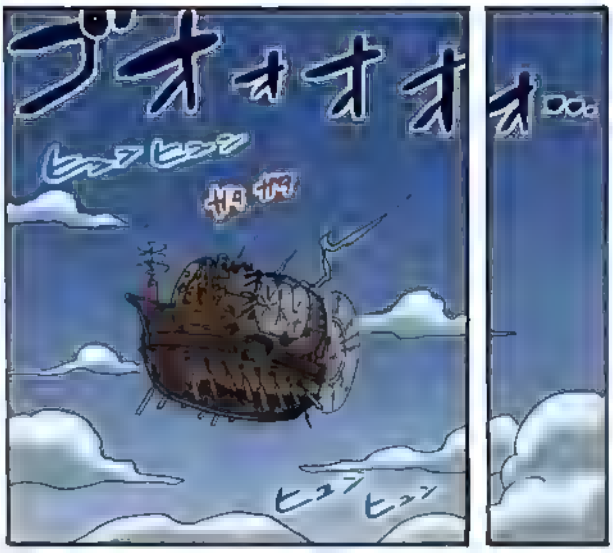
THE DARK CLOUDS HAVE LIFTED!!
LEAVE THIS PLACE, FRIENDS! REUNITE WITH YOUR FAMILIES!
I'M SO SORRY!!
FOR SIX YEARS, YOU'VE LIVED HERE AS SLAVES.

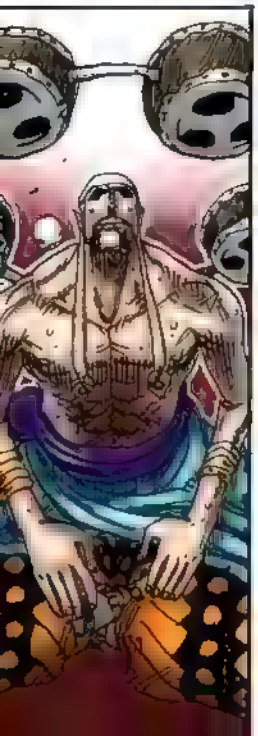

HAS THE FIGHTING REALLY ENDED?
...
THE SHANDIANS TOO HAVE LOST THEIR HIDDEN CLOUD VILLAGE!
GOD! WE SHOULD RETURN TO ANGEL ISLAND, BUT IT'S BEEN DESTROYED!!

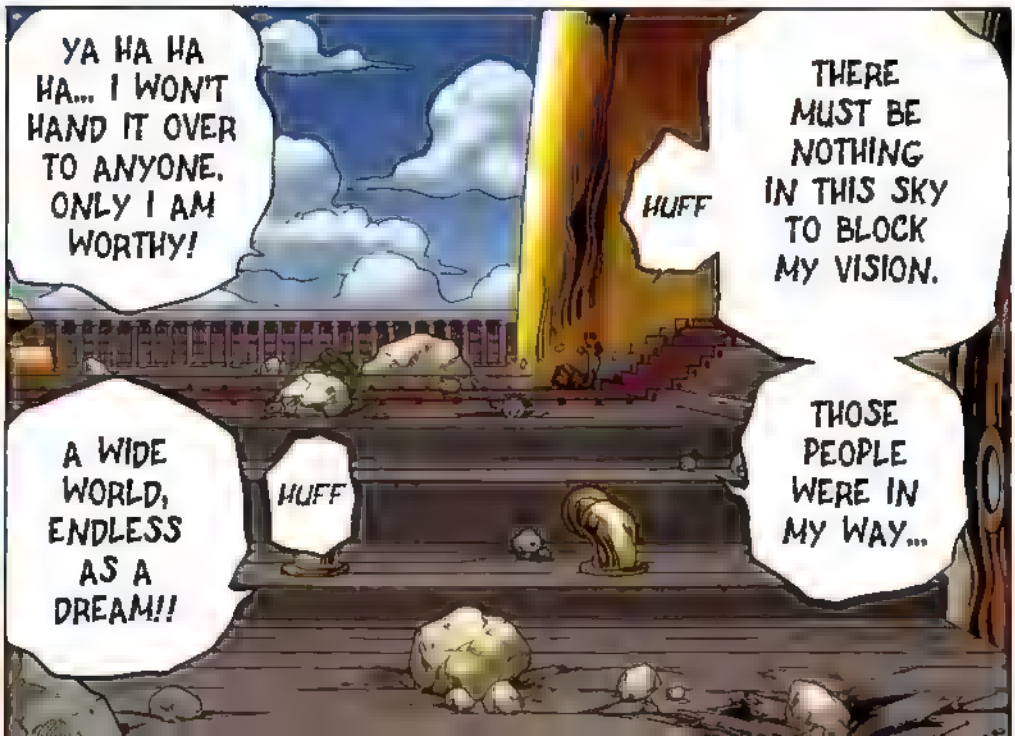

GOD'S ARMY HAS DISAPPEARED, BUT...
CAN A RIFT OF 400 YEARS BE MENDED SO EASILY?
CHIEF...

ドン!!
ドン!!
ドン!!
ドン!!


ドン!!
I'M GOING HOME. TO THE PLACE...
...WHERE A "GOD" BELONGS. KOFF!


ブオォォォォ...
ヒュ〜ヒュ〜
HA HA
ヒュン ヒュン




YA HA HA HA... I WON'T HAND IT OVER TO ANYONE. ONLY I AM WORTHY!
HUFF
THERE MUST BE NOTHING IN THIS SKY TO BLOCK MY VISION.
A WIDE WORLD, ENDLESS AS A DREAM!!
HUFF
THOSE PEOPLE WERE IN MY WAY...

WHEW.

NAMI? WHAT ARE YOU SAYING?

WHAT SHOULD WE DO? GO BACK TO THE SHIP?

IT'S COM-PLETELY DARK.

BOY, DID I EAT!

WHAT'S WRONG?

WHAT DID I DO?!

SHE'S A FAILURE AS A HUMAN BEING...

USOPP, DID YOU HEAR WHAT SHE SAID?

ドキ

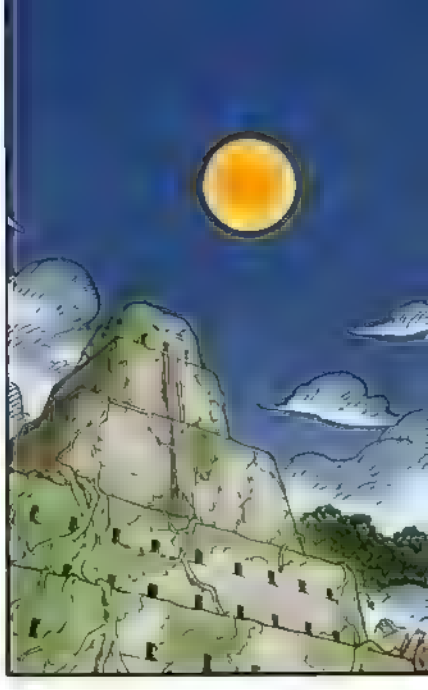
TO FAIRY VEARTH!!!

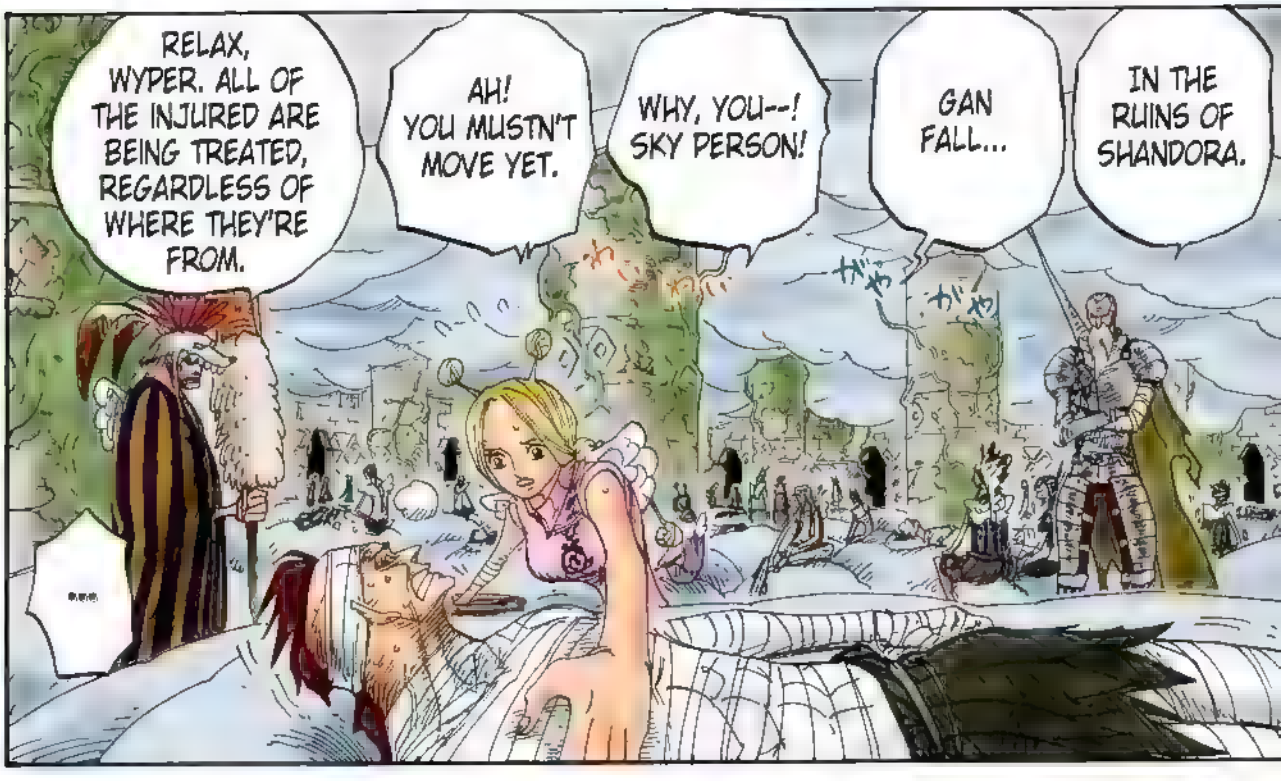
ドドドドド...

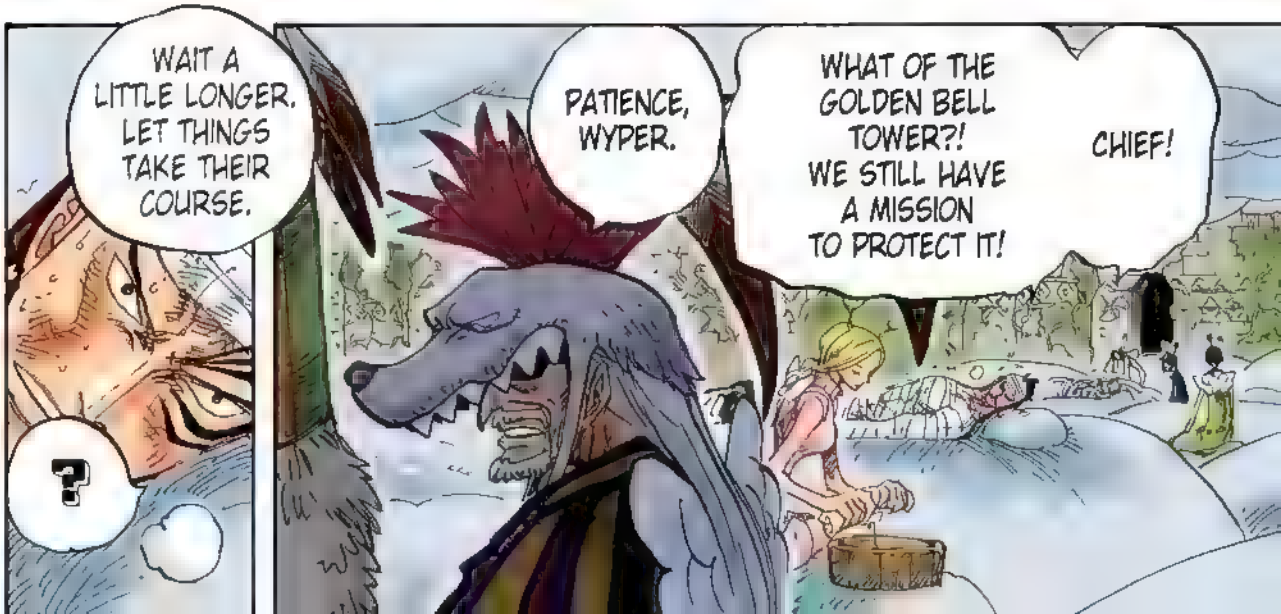
NOW THEN, MAXIM, LET'S GO...

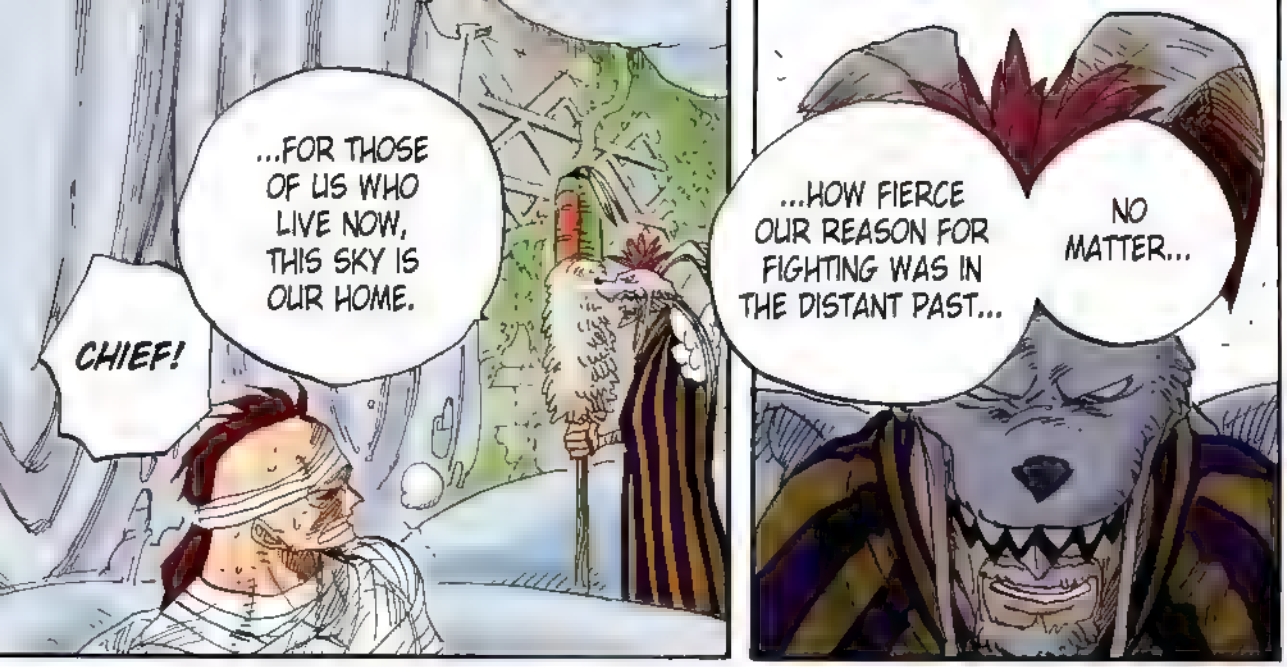
...TO THE DIVINE WORLD THAT FLOATS BRILLIANTLY IN THE NIGHT!

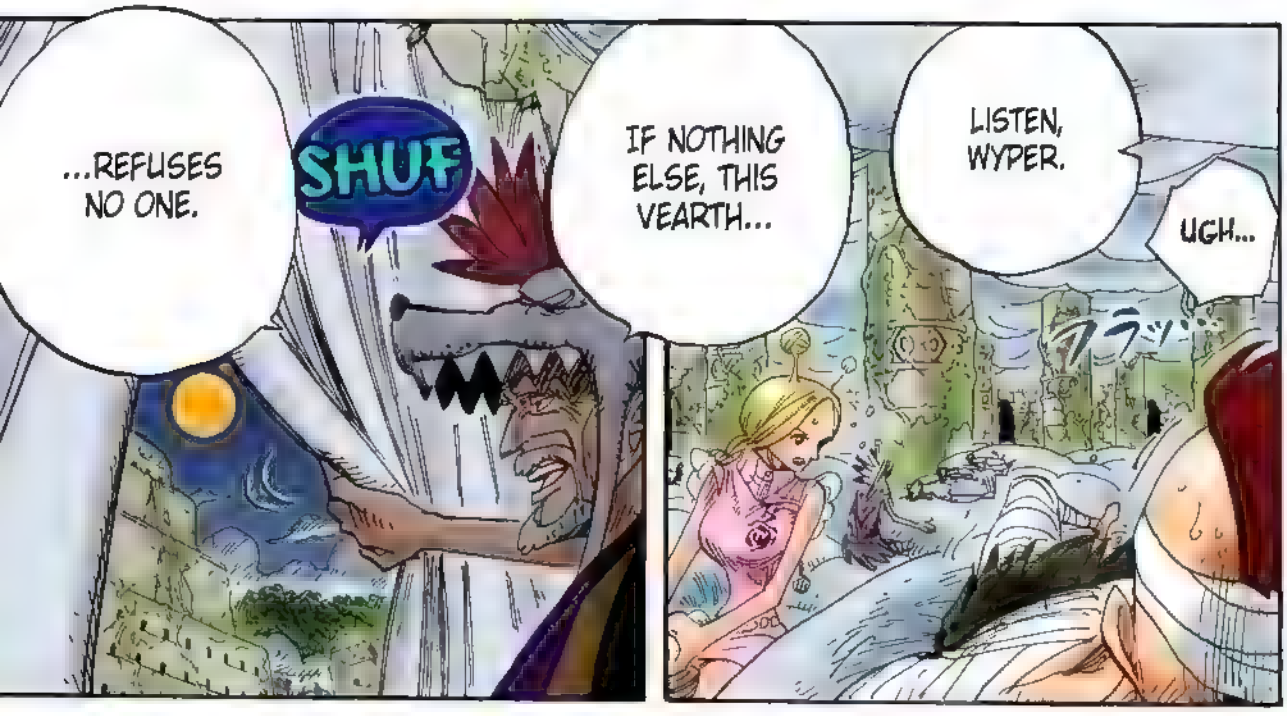
WHERE AM I?

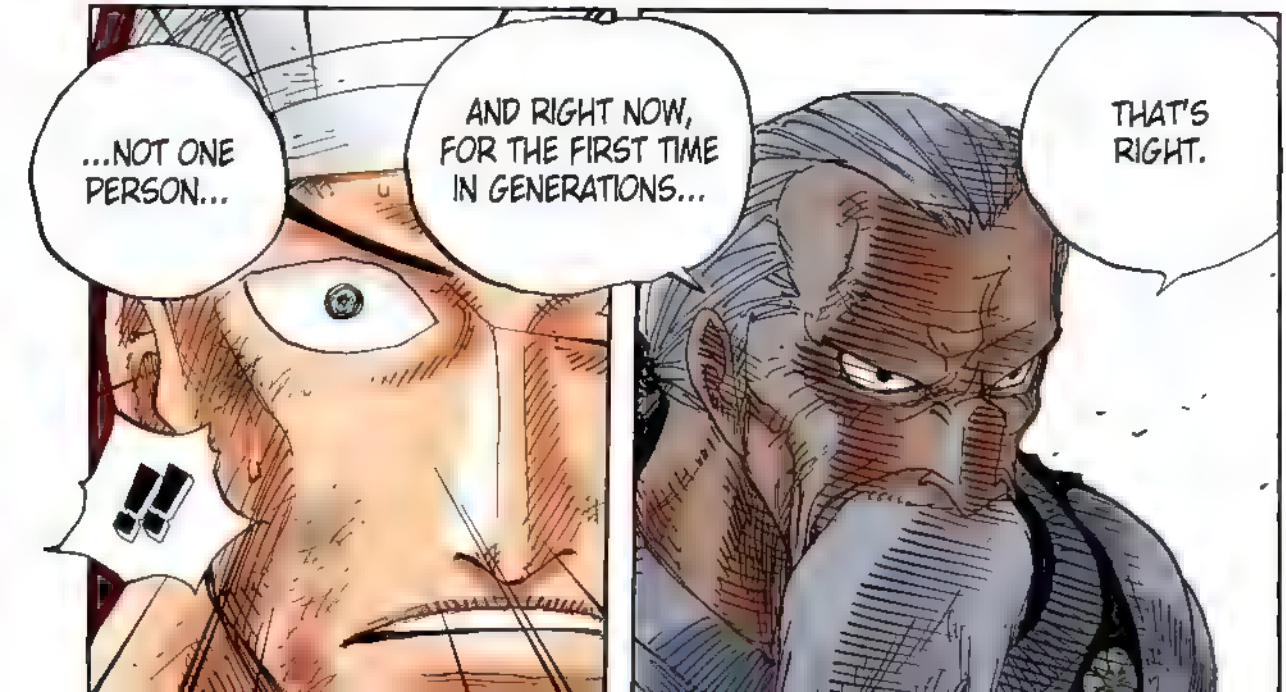



RELAX, WYPER. ALL OF THE INJURED ARE BEING TREATED, REGARDLESS OF WHERE THEY'RE FROM.
AH! YOU MUSTN'T MOVE YET.
WHY, YOU--! SKY PERSON!
GAN FALL...
IN THE RUINS OF SHANDORA.


WAIT A LITTLE LONGER. LET THINGS TAKE THEIR COURSE.
PATIENCE, WYPER.
WHAT OF THE GOLDEN BELL TOWER?! WE STILL HAVE A MISSION TO PROTECT IT!
CHIEF!


CHIEF!
...FOR THOSE OF US WHO LIVE NOW, THIS SKY IS OUR HOME.
NO MATTER...
...HOW FIERCE OUR REASON FOR FIGHTING WAS IN THE DISTANT PAST...


...REFUSES NO ONE.
SHUF
IF NOTHING ELSE, THIS VEARTH...
LISTEN, WYPER.
UGH...


...NOT ONE PERSON...
!!
AND RIGHT NOW, FOR THE FIRST TIME IN GENERATIONS...
THAT'S RIGHT.

わあああああ

...WANTS...

ドンドドッドッ♪

ドンドドッドッ♪

...TO FIGHT.

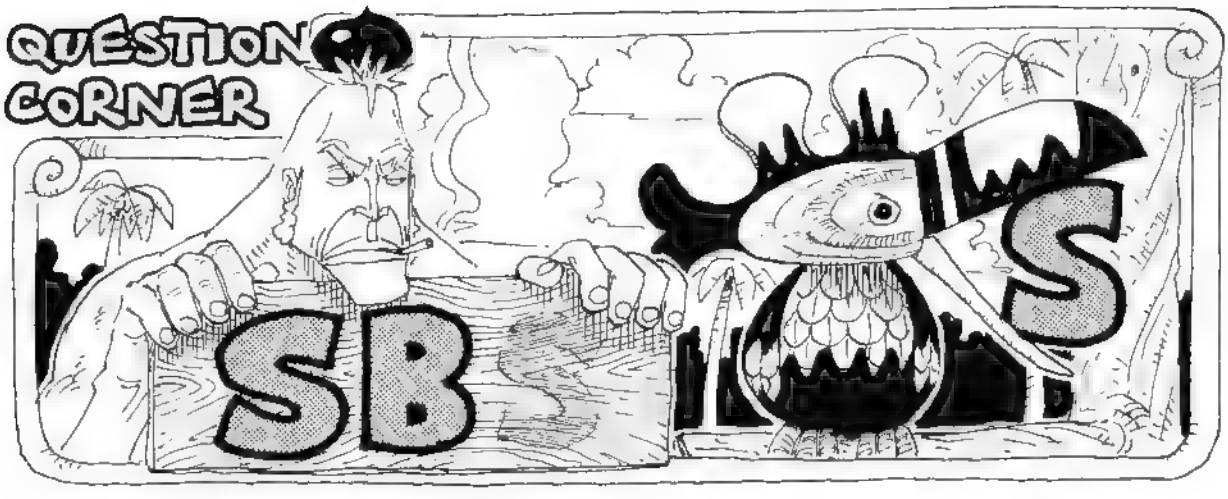
わっはっはっはっは

ぎゃ～っはっはっ

ドンドドッドッ♪

LET'S PARTY!!
ドンドッドッドン♪
ドンドッドッドン♪

ドンドッドッド♪
ドンドッドッド♫



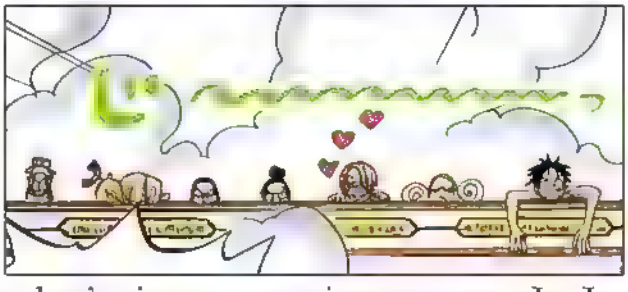
Q: Odatsu! If you let your eyes roll back in your head, you can't draw your pages!

--DoraPiece

A: Oops! You're right! I blew it!

(A Luffy I drew with → my eyes rolled back)

Q: Dear Eiichiro Oda, how are you? I would like to ask a question if I may. In volume 23, during the bath scene, the men all went to peep at Nami and Vivi. I understand why Sanji, King Cobra and Igaram did it, but why did the rest (Usopp, Luffy and Chopper) go peep? Please answer me! Seriously! If you don't give me a serious answer, I - I--I…I'll sue!



--by Pinoko Shikobaya, President of the Federation for Preventing Guys from Peeping

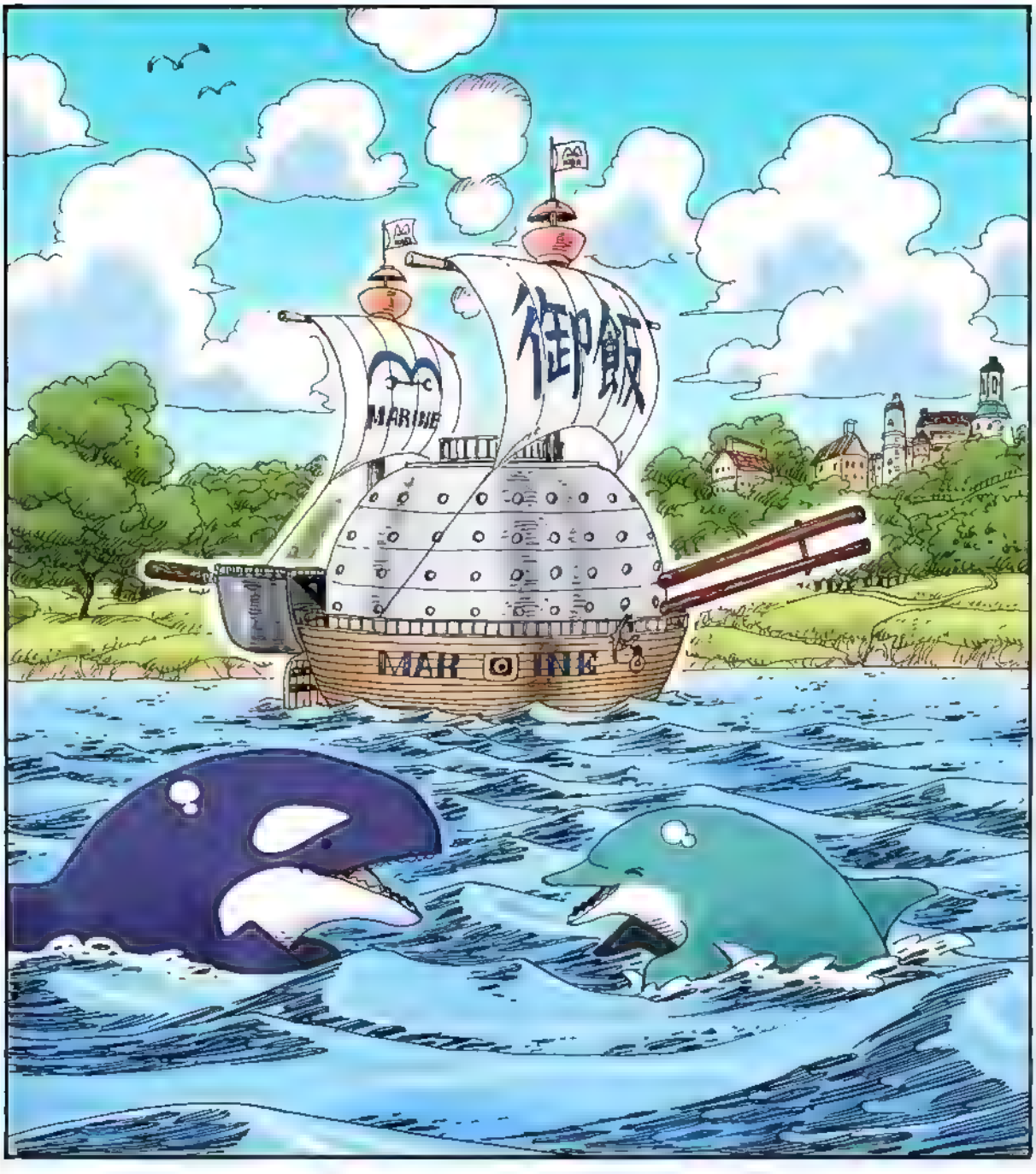
A: They all went to peep because they're all healthy and male. I don't think there needs to be another reason. But Chopper probably only went because everybody else was going. Anyway, if a cute girl is showing some skin, I think it's pretty rude to the girl not to even consider going to peep. Yeah, Sanji says it's way rude.

Q: Oh, Enel, Enel, wherefore art thou Enel?

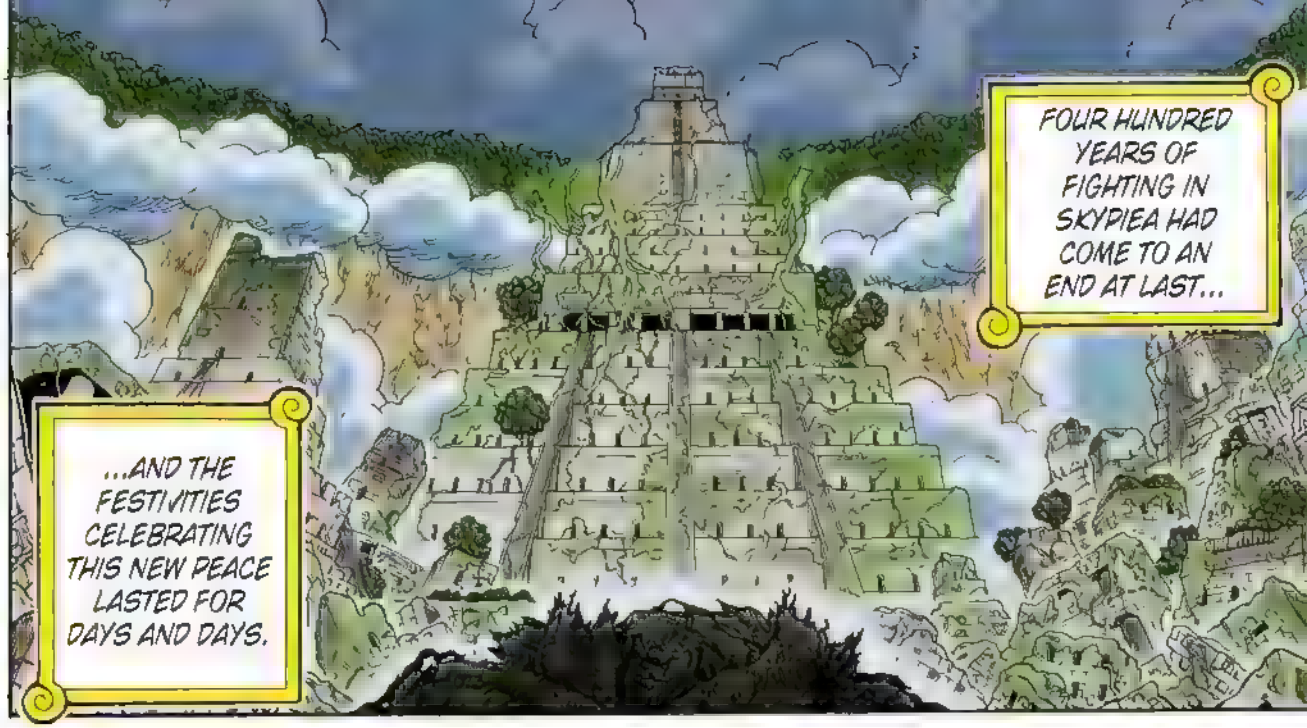
--by Hina

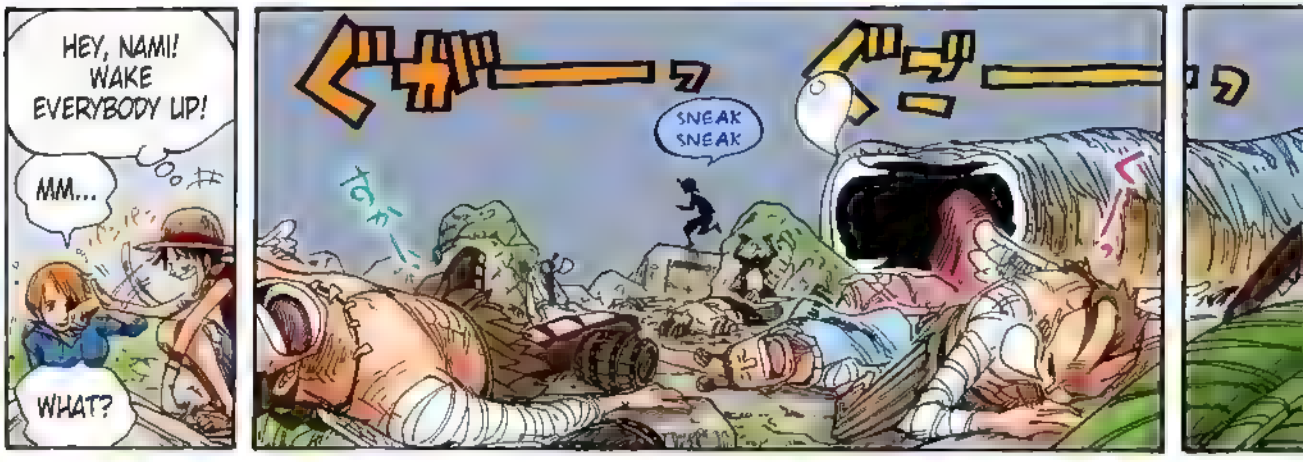
A: …Yes. Thank you for your letter.

Chapter 301:
I HEREBY GUIDE...



ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH, VOLUME 26:
"SPECIAL MARINE GROCERY SHIP ON A TRIP TO BUY MILK"

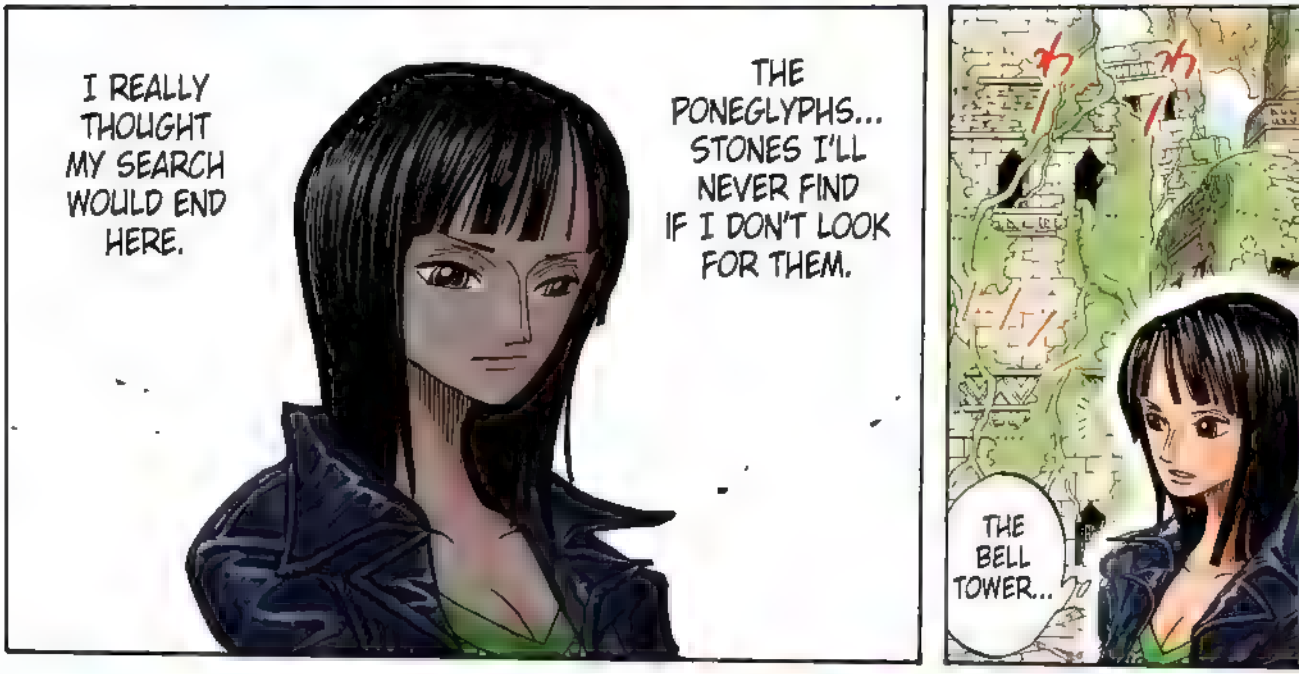

FOUR HUNDRED YEARS OF FIGHTING IN SKYPIEA HAD COME TO AN END AT LAST...
...AND THE FESTIVITIES CELEBRATING THIS NEW PEACE LASTED FOR DAYS AND DAYS.

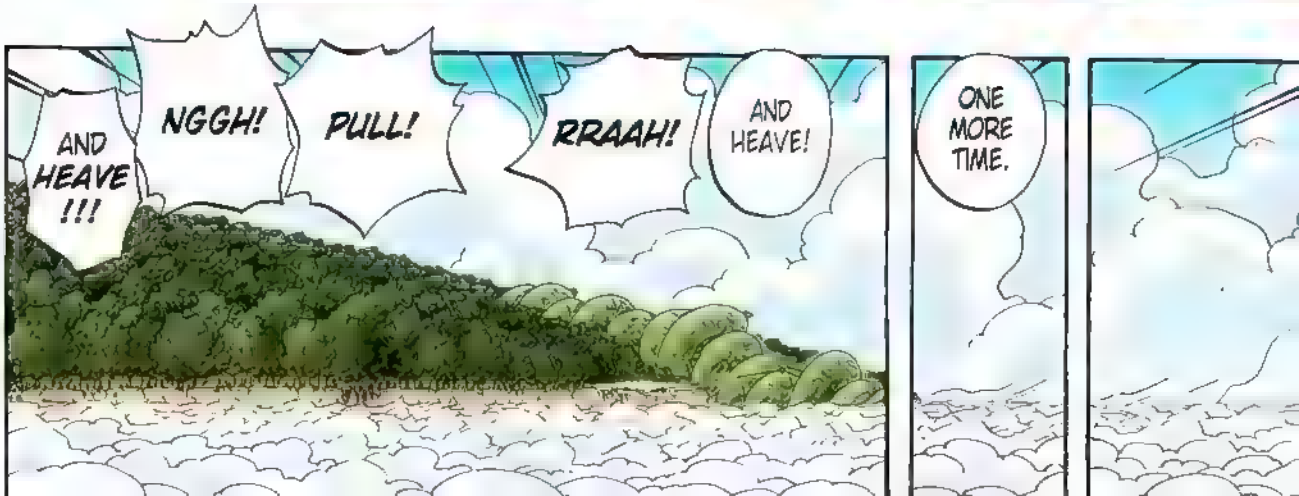

HEY, NAMI! WAKE EVERYBODY UP!
MM...
WHAT?
SNEAK SNEAK

SHH!
WE'RE GONNA STEAL THE GOLD AND RUN.

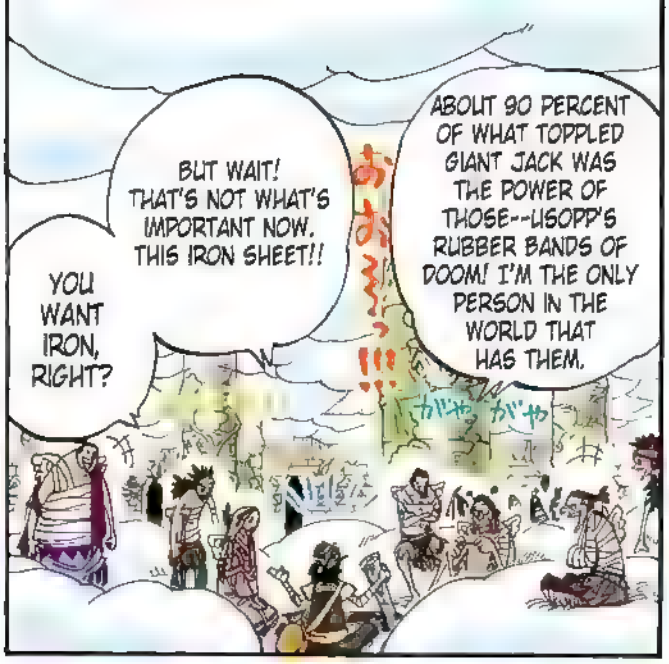
HUH?! THERE'S GOLD?!
YOU IDIOT! YOU'RE TALKING TOO LOUD!
NOT HALF AS LOUD AS YOU!!
SHUT UP! I CAN'T SLEEP!
GWEEEH!
...
HEY! IT'S MORNING ALREADY?
TOO BIG! I MEAN, YOUR VOICE IS TOO BIG!
NAMI DEAR, GOOD MORNING! ♡ HUH?! IT'S NOT MORNING!!
WHAT'S GOING ON?
USOPP HIT ME!
BLUE SEA PEOPLE REALLY LOVE TO PARTY, DON'T THEY?
SO THAT'S WHAT WE'RE DOING.
どんっ!
IT'S SKY ISLAND! HOW OFTEN DO WE GET TO COME TO SOMEPLACE LIKE THIS? MAKE SURE YOU DON'T LEAVE WITH ANY REGRETS!

SEND ANYONE STRONG TO THE EASTERN SHORE!! HURRY!!
FOR REAL?
WE'RE ABOUT TO GET EVERYONE TO PULL IT UP!!
IT CAUGHT ON THE TOPPLED GIANT JACK!!
WHAT?!
CHIEF!! WE'VE FOUND THE GOLDEN BELL!!


I REALLY THOUGHT MY SEARCH WOULD END HERE.
THE PONEGLYPHS... STONES I'LL NEVER FIND IF I DON'T LOOK FOR THEM.
THE BELL TOWER...


AND HEAVE !!!
NGGH!
PULL!
RRAAH!
AND HEAVE!
ONE MORE TIME.

HUFF! DAMN! WE STILL DON'T HAVE ENOUGH PEOPLE?
IT'S THE PRIDE OF SHANDORA, OUR ANCESTORS' CITY!!
WE HAVE TO GET IT, NO MATTER WHAT!!
THAT'S RIGHT!!
PUT YOUR BACK INTO IT!!
ONE MORE TIME!! AND HEAVE!!
SHF
わあぁあぁ
?!
...!!
LET'S DO IT!!
うおおおおおおおおお!!
ギシィッ!

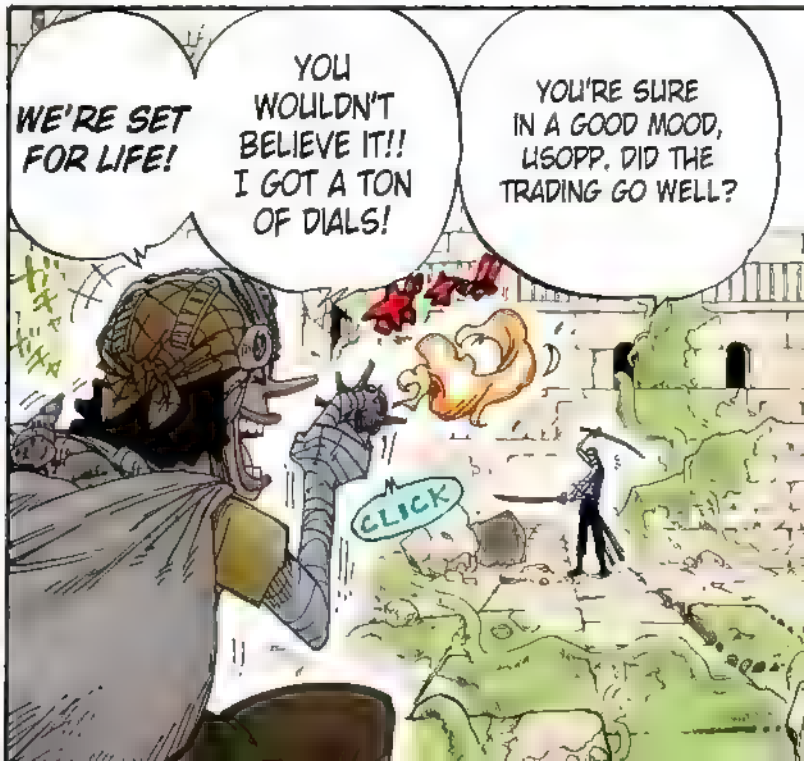

YOU WANT IRON, RIGHT?
BUT WAIT! THAT'S NOT WHAT'S IMPORTANT NOW. THIS IRON SHEET!!
ABOUT 90 PERCENT OF WHAT TOPPLED GIANT JACK WAS THE POWER OF THOSE--USOPP'S RUBBER BANDS OF DOOM! I'M THE ONLY PERSON IN THE WORLD THAT HAS THEM.
おおっ!!!
ガヤ ガヤ

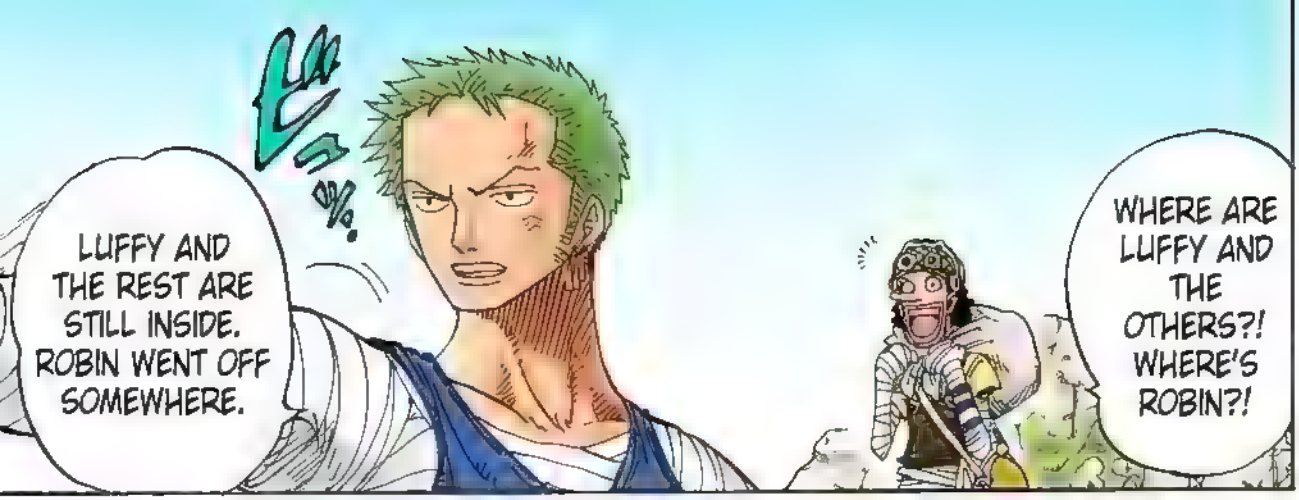
THIS IS CALLED A "RUBBER BAND"?
A "RUBBER BAND"?
TOING
TOING

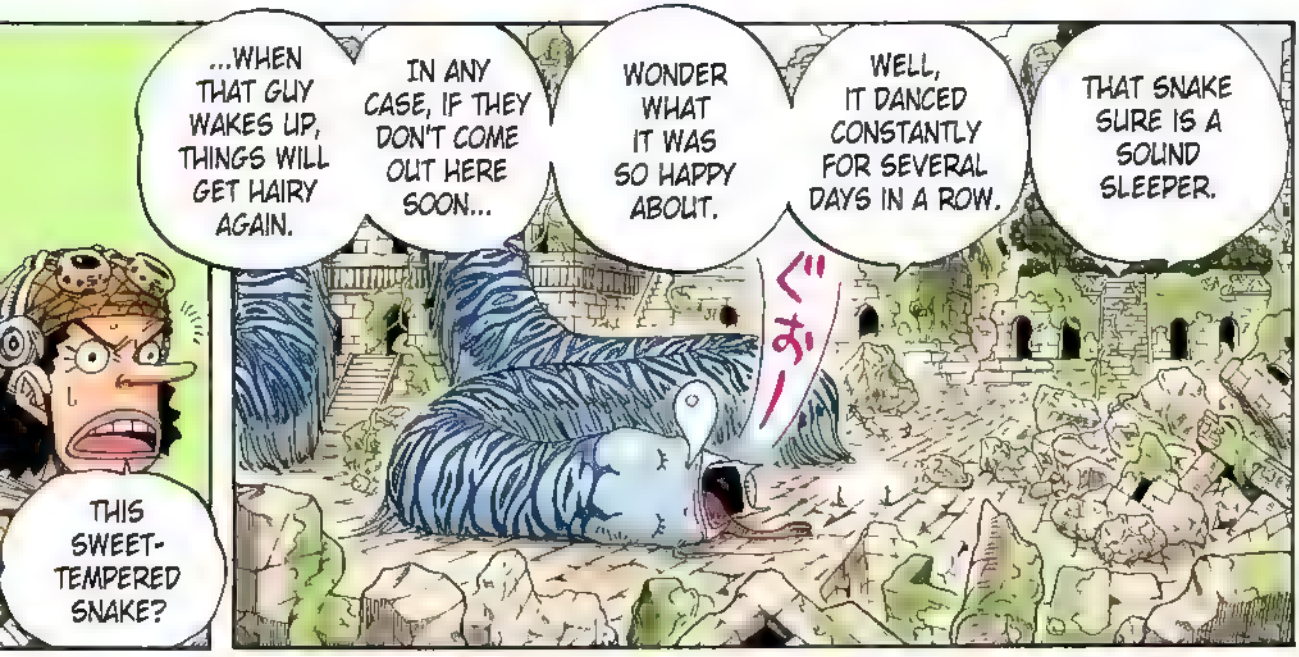
どーん!!
はっはっはっはっはっ
HA HA HA HA HA!!

NO, I WANT THE RUBBER BAND! I DON'T MIND TRADING YOU FOR THAT!
I'LL TRADE THIS FOR A DIAL...
I BROUGHT IT ALL THE WAY FROM OUR SHIP!
I WANT ONE TOO! CAN I HAVE ONE?!

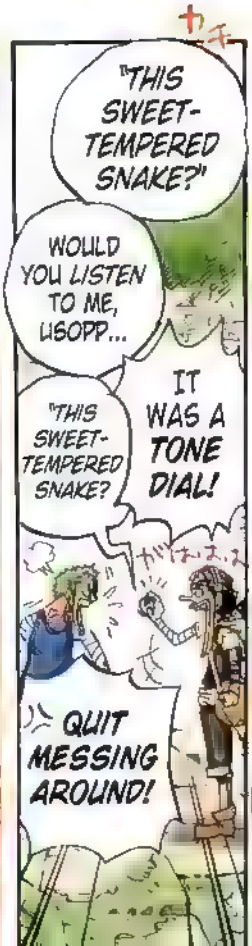
HEY, ZORO!! SHOULD I MAKE YOUR SWORD A "SCENT SWORD" FOR YOU?
I CAN DO ALL SORTS OF STUFF. THE USOPP FACTORY IS GONNA BE GOING FULL SPEED.
NO THANKS.
AND MY PACHINKO'S GOING TO BE AWESOME! HEH HEH HEH.
I CAN MAKE NAMI'S CLIMA-TACT MORE POWERFUL TOO.

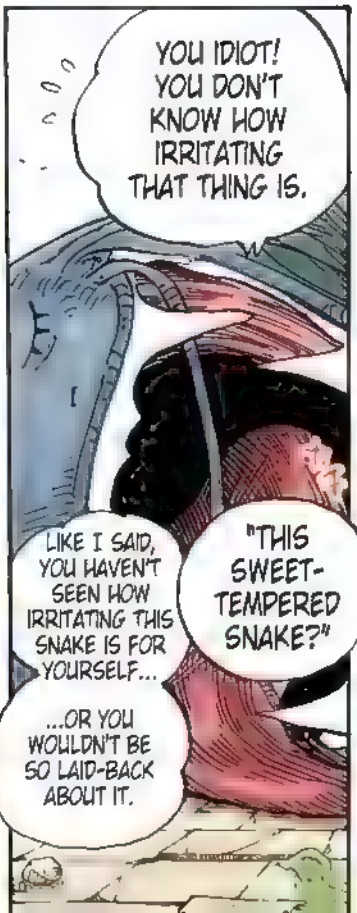

WE'RE SET FOR LIFE!
YOU WOULDN'T BELIEVE IT!! I GOT A TON OF DIALS!
YOU'RE SURE IN A GOOD MOOD, USOPP. DID THE TRADING GO WELL?
CLICK

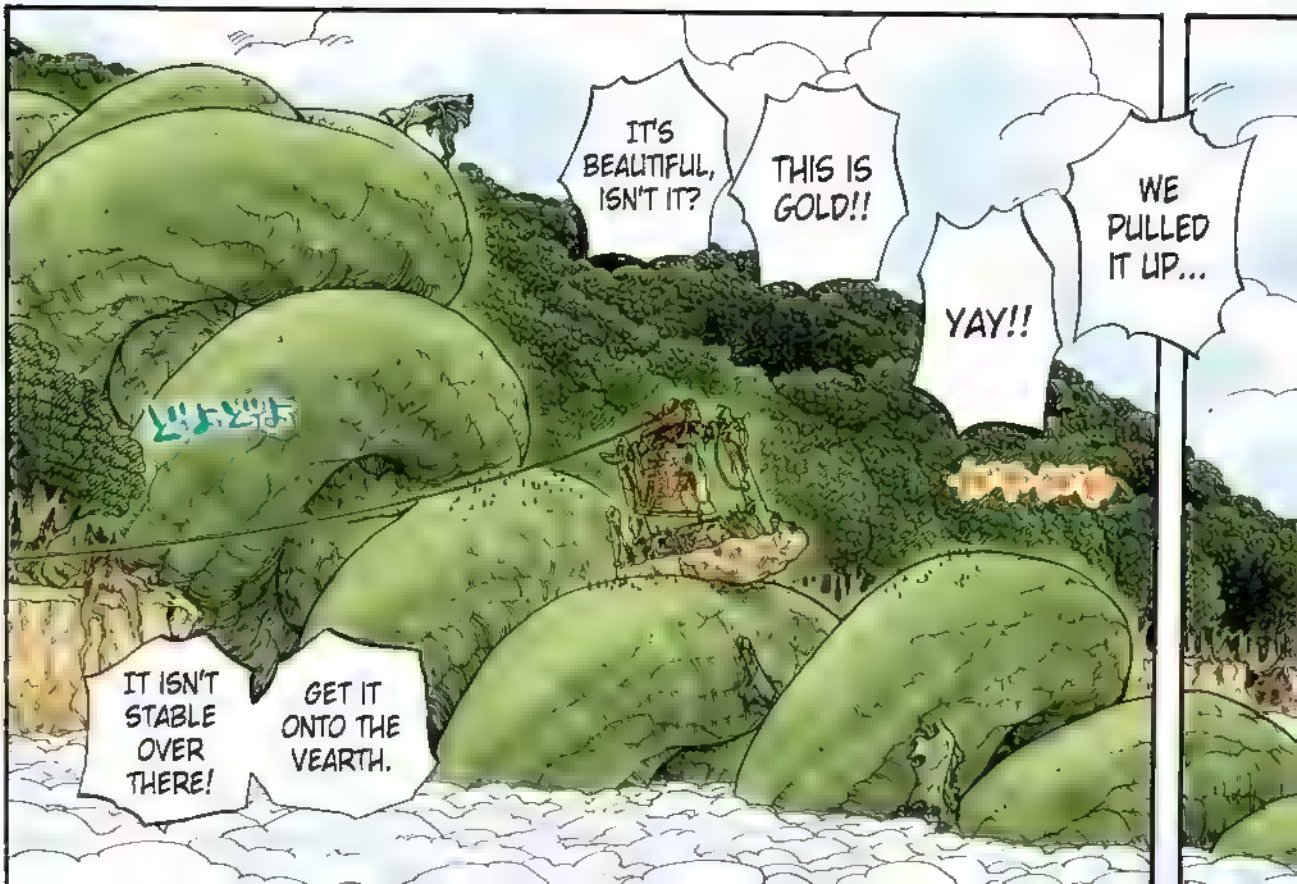

LUFFY AND THE REST ARE STILL INSIDE. ROBIN WENT OFF SOMEWHERE.
WHERE ARE LUFFY AND THE OTHERS?! WHERE'S ROBIN?!


...WHEN THAT GUY WAKES UP, THINGS WILL GET HAIRY AGAIN.
IN ANY CASE, IF THEY DON'T COME OUT HERE SOON...
WONDER WHAT IT WAS SO HAPPY ABOUT.
WELL, IT DANCED CONSTANTLY FOR SEVERAL DAYS IN A ROW.
THAT SNAKE SURE IS A SOUND SLEEPER.
THIS SWEET-TEMPERED SNAKE?
ぐぉー

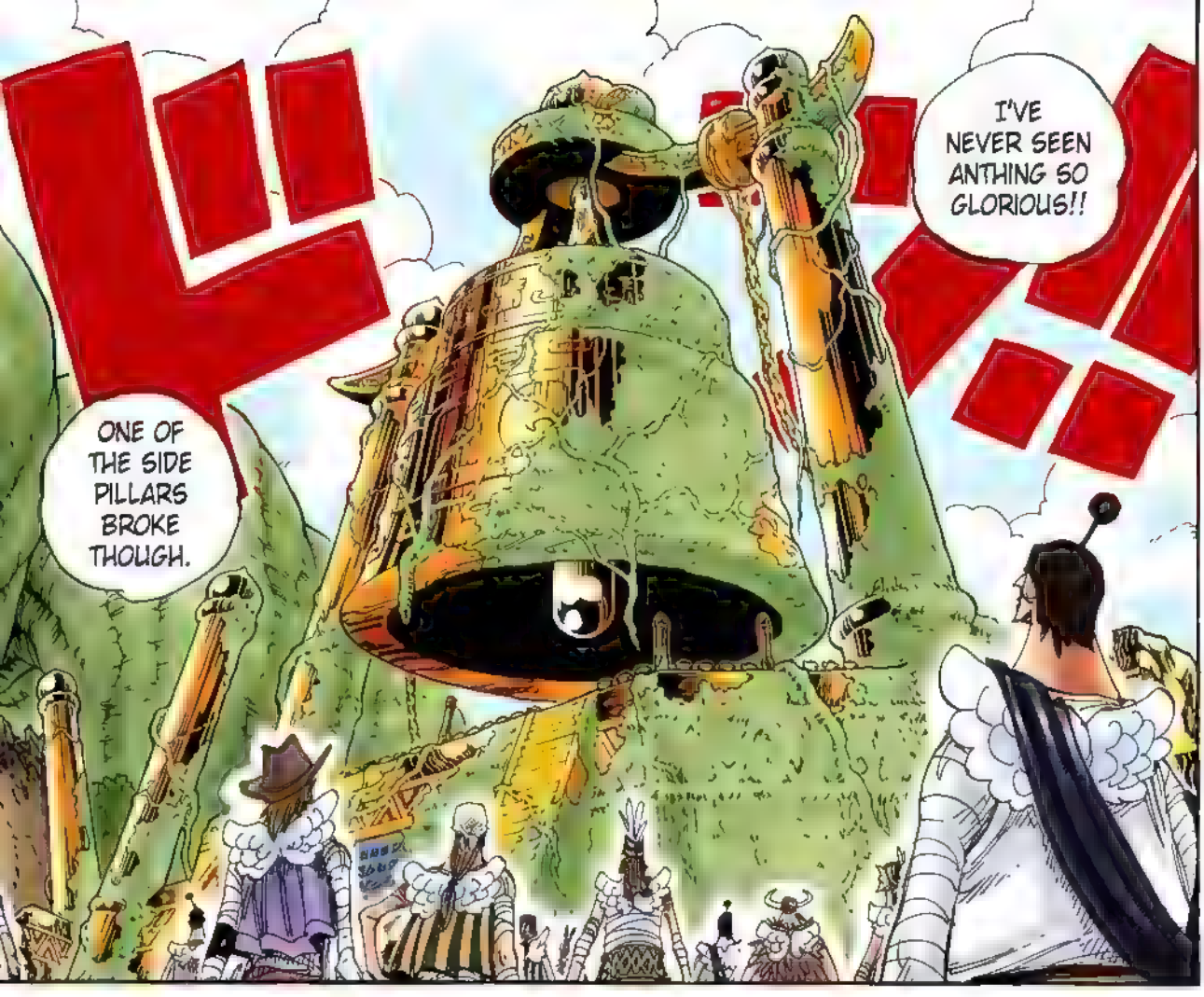
LOOK AT ALL THIS!!
HEY, GUYS!!

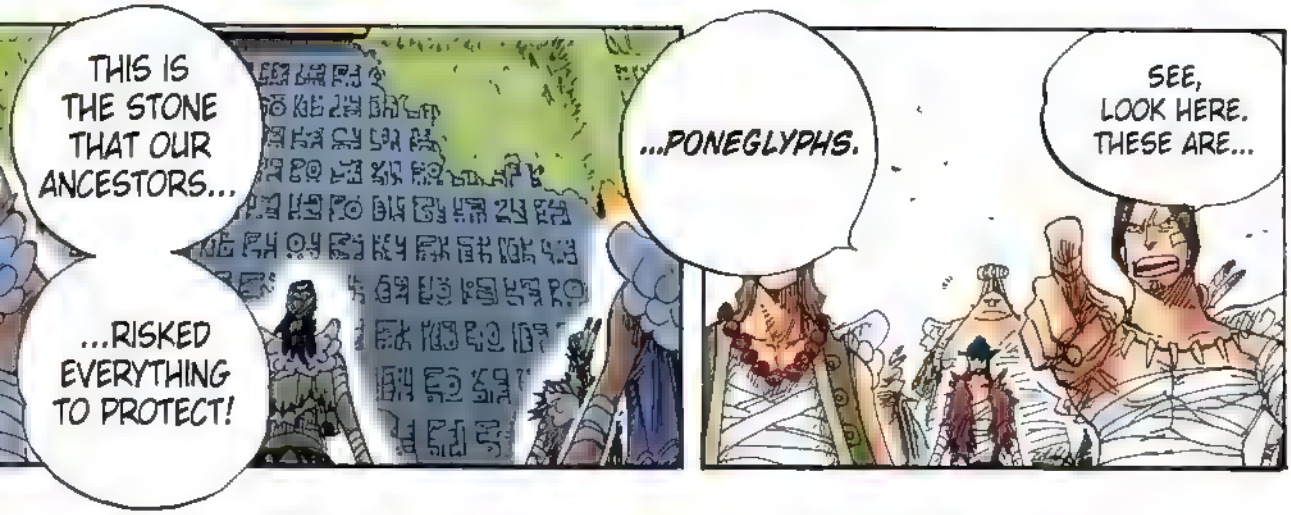

"THIS SWEET-TEMPERED SNAKE?"
WOULD YOU LISTEN TO ME, USOPP...
IT WAS A TONE DIAL!
"THIS SWEET-TEMPERED SNAKE?
がはぁ.2
QUIT MESSING AROUND!

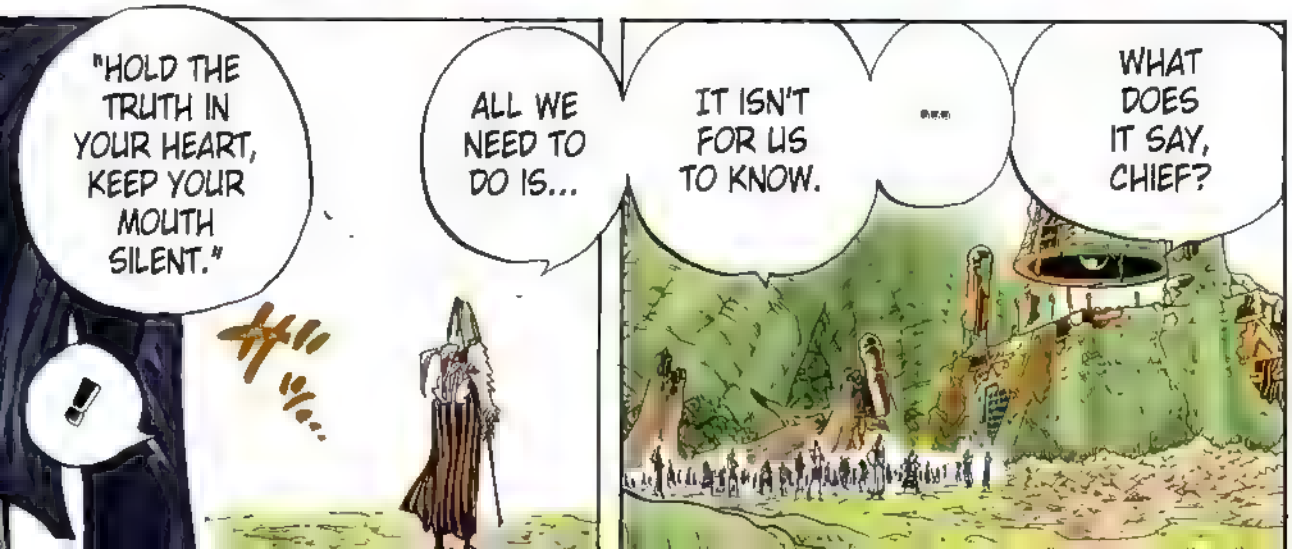

YOU IDIOT! YOU DON'T KNOW HOW IRRITATING THAT THING IS.
"THIS SWEET-TEMPERED SNAKE?"
LIKE I SAID, YOU HAVEN'T SEEN HOW IRRITATING THIS SNAKE IS FOR YOURSELF...
...OR YOU WOULDN'T BE SO LAID-BACK ABOUT IT.

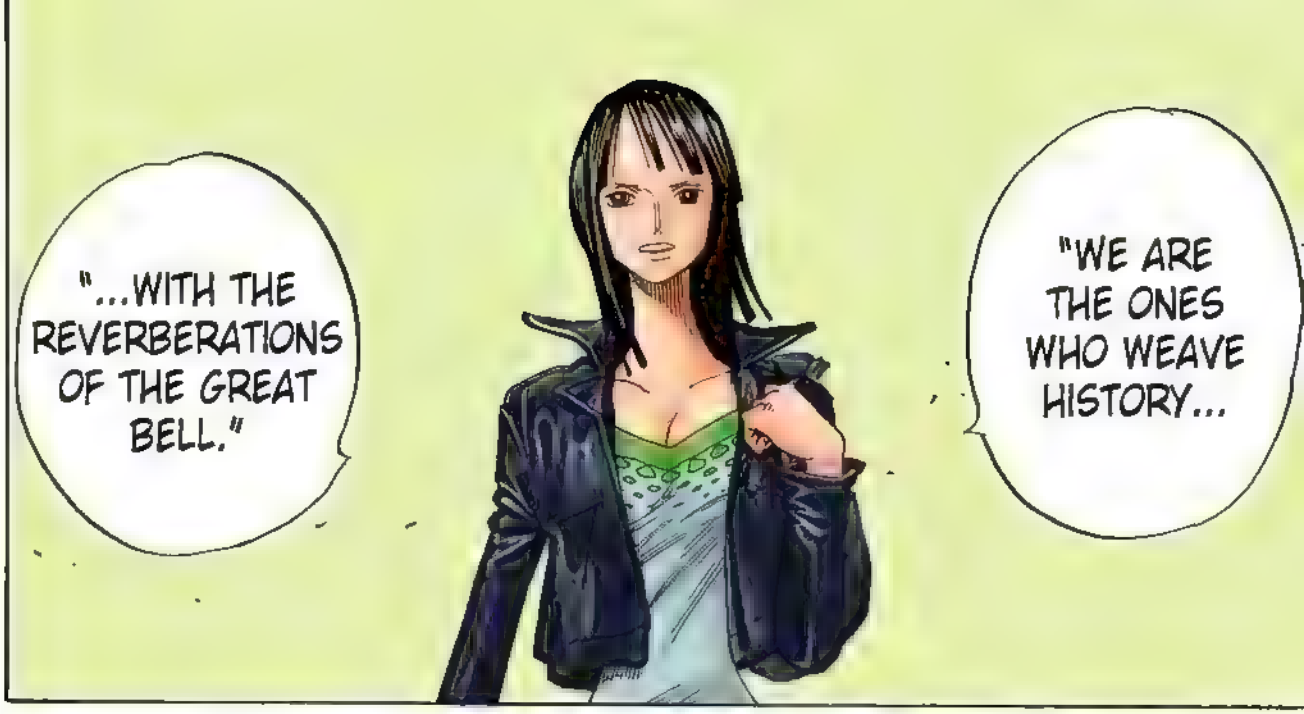


THIS IS THE REAL THING!
WHAT'S THIS SNAKE BEEN EATING?
RIGHT?!
RIGHT?!
AMAZING!!
HOW PRETTY! IT'S JUST LIKE THE ONE I SAW AT THE SALVAGE MONKEYS' PLACE!!
どーん!!
WE PULLED IT UP...
YAY!!
THIS IS GOLD!!
IT'S BEAUTIFUL, ISN'T IT?
GET IT ONTO THE VEARTH.
IT ISN'T STABLE OVER THERE!


I'VE NEVER SEEN ANTHING SO GLORIOUS!!
ONE OF THE SIDE PILLARS BROKE THOUGH.


THIS IS THE STONE THAT OUR ANCESTORS...
...RISKED EVERYTHING TO PROTECT!
...PONEGLYPHS.
SEE, LOOK HERE. THESE ARE...

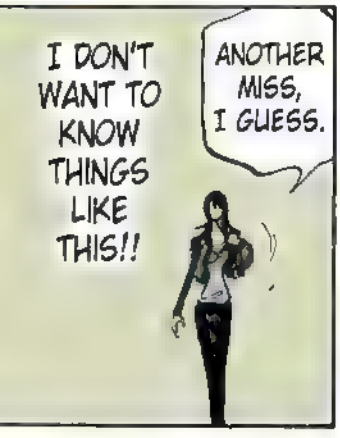

"HOLD THE TRUTH IN YOUR HEART, KEEP YOUR MOUTH SILENT."
!
ALL WE NEED TO DO IS...
IT ISN'T FOR US TO KNOW.
WHAT DOES IT SAY, CHIEF?

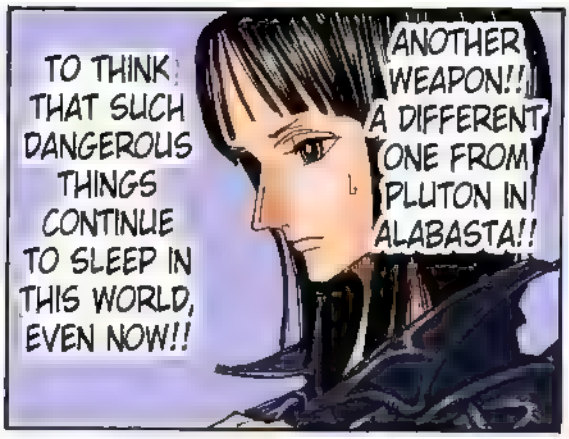

"...WITH THE REVERBERATIONS OF THE GREAT BELL."
"WE ARE THE ONES WHO WEAVE HISTORY...

...?
YOU ARE THE "GUARDIANS" WHO'VE PROTECTED THIS DOWN THROUGH THE GENERATIONS, AREN'T YOU?
THEY WERE CARVED IN THE RUINS OF SHANDORA.
YOU... HOW DO YOU KNOW THOSE WORDS?

?
ゴク...
IT CAN'T BE! CAN YOU READ THEM?!
THOSE LETTERS ...!!

THE ANCIENT WEAPON THAT BEARS THE NAME OF THE GOD...
...“POSEIDON.” ITS LOCATION...
?!


I DON'T WANT TO KNOW THINGS LIKE THIS!!
ANOTHER MISS, I GUESS.

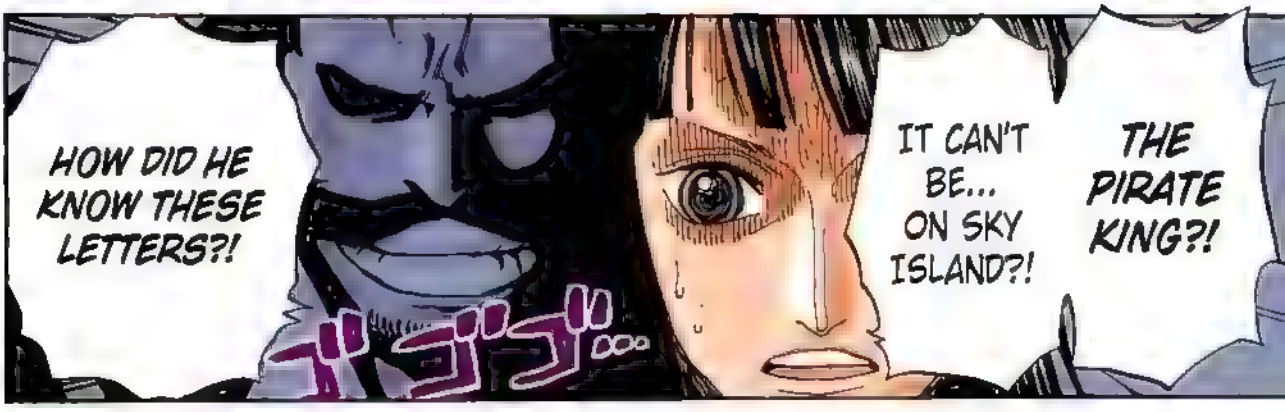

TO THINK THAT SUCH DANGEROUS THINGS CONTINUE TO SLEEP IN THIS WORLD, EVEN NOW!!
ANOTHER WEAPON!! A DIFFERENT ONE FROM PLUTON IN ALABASTA!!

WHY DOES IT TALK ABOUT SOMETHING LIKE THAT?!
AN ANCIENT WEAPON?!

...

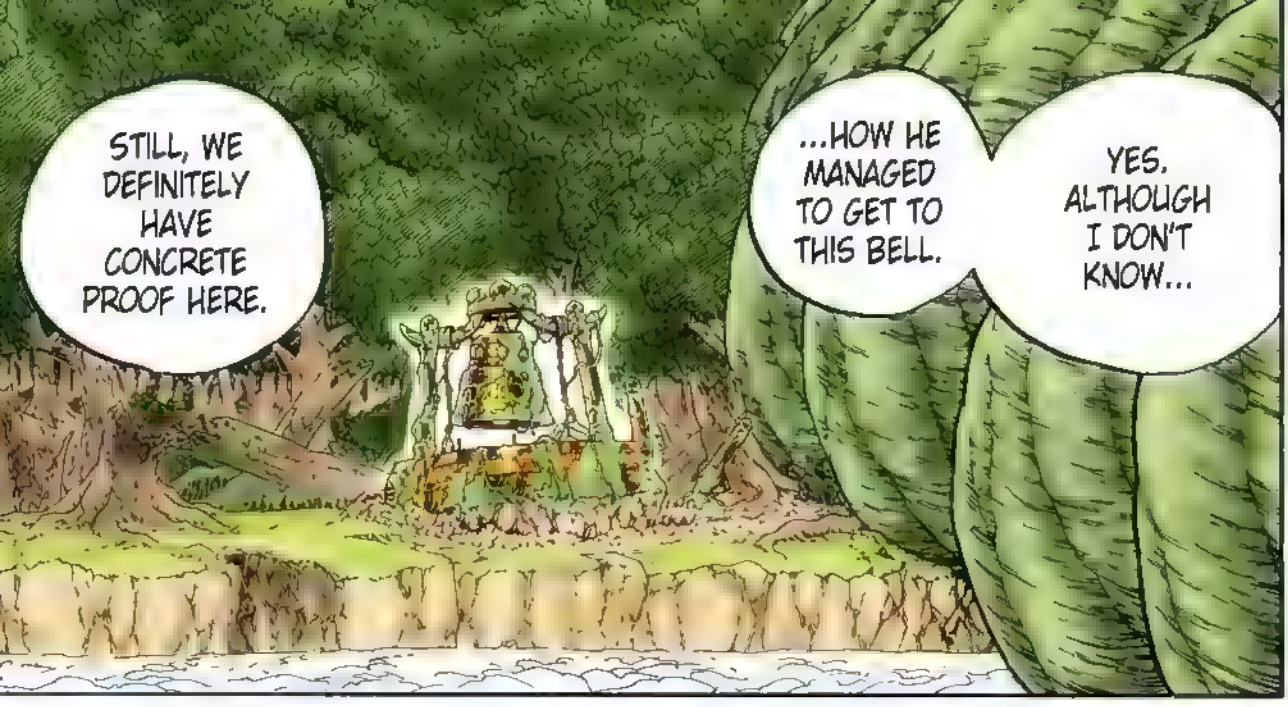
HUH?
HEY, YOU! AREN'T THOSE THINGS CARVED OVER ON THE SIDE THE SAME LANGUAGE?

"PIRATE GOL D. ROGER."
"I HEREBY GUIDE THIS DOCUMENT TO ITS END.
...!!

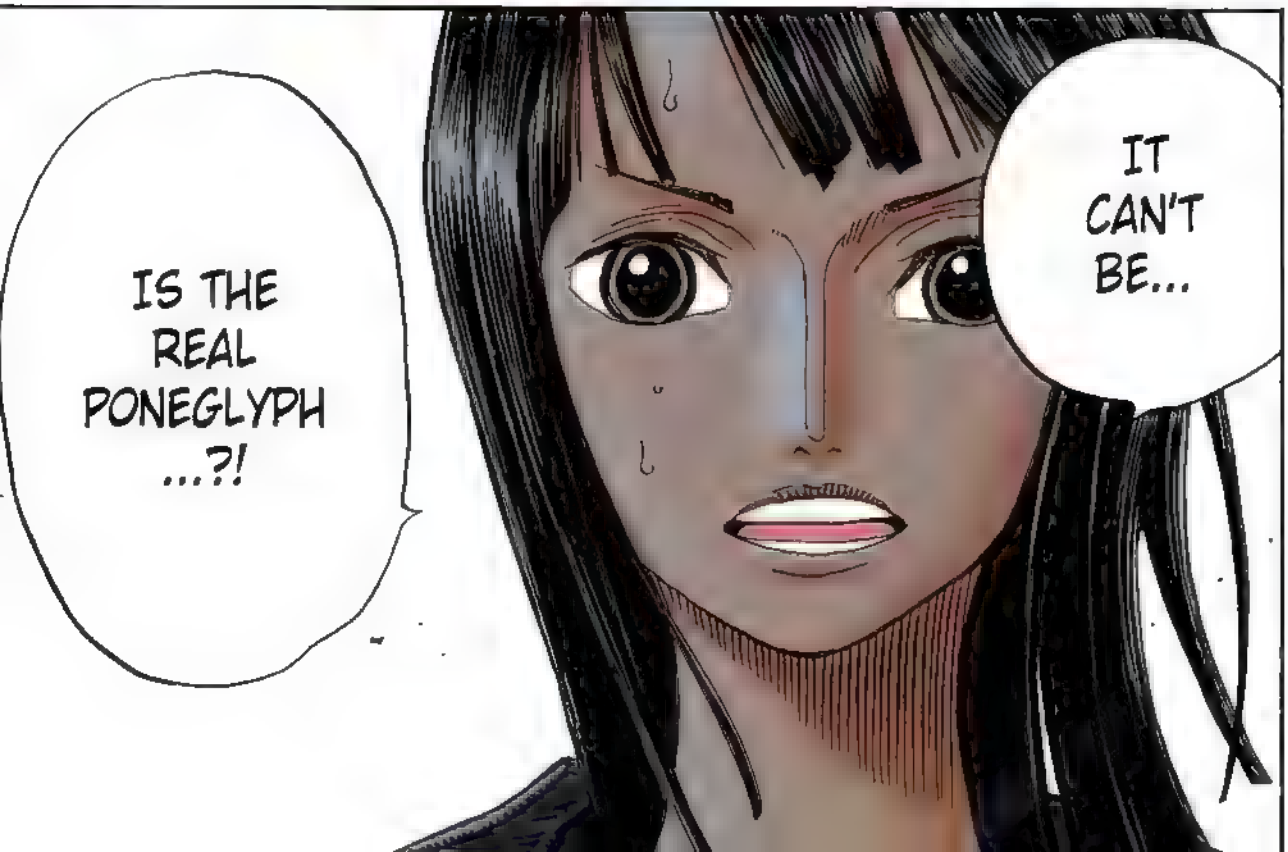

HOW DID HE KNOW THESE LETTERS?!
ゴゴゴ...
IT CAN'T BE... ON SKY ISLAND?!
THE PIRATE KING?!

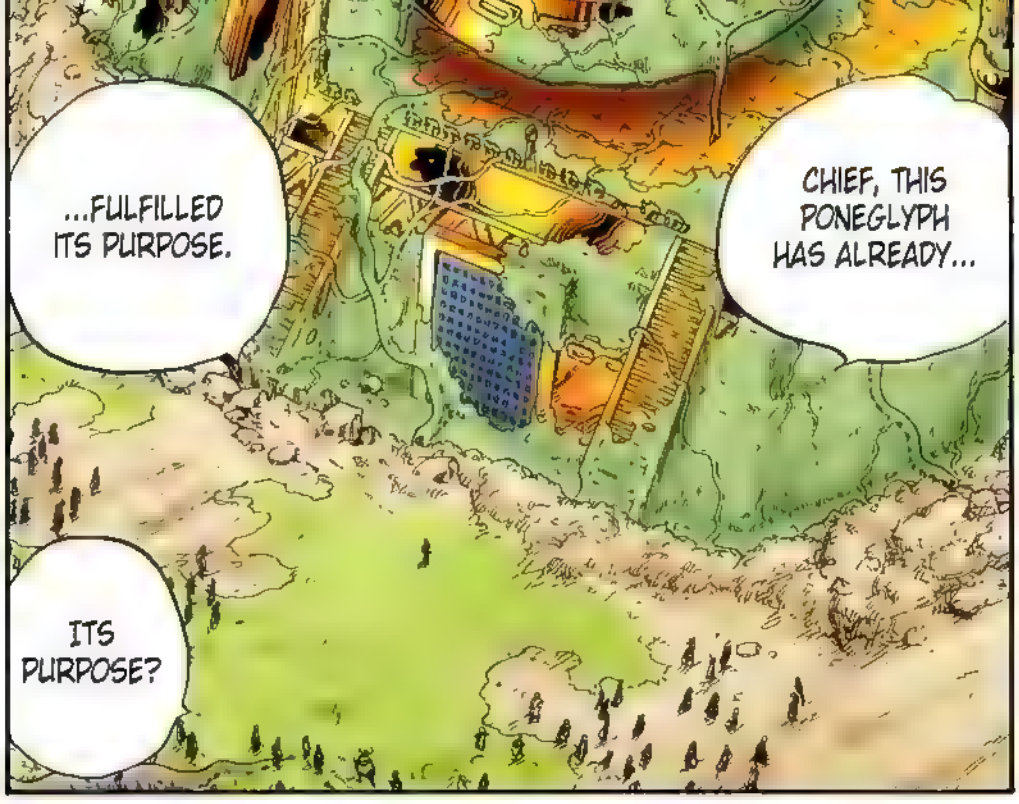
IS THAT HIS NAME CARVED THERE?
HE WAS A PIRATE OF THE BLUE SEA.
IT'S BEEN MORE THAN 20 YEARS SINCE HE CAME TO THIS PLACE.

DID YOU KNOW HIM?
IT SAYS "ROGER" THERE?


STILL, WE DEFINITELY HAVE CONCRETE PROOF HERE.
...HOW HE MANAGED TO GET TO THIS BELL.
YES. ALTHOUGH I DON'T KNOW...

"GUIDE THIS DOCUMENT"...
"I HEREBY GUIDE THIS DOCUMENT TO ITS END..."
THIS STONE... IS A STONE WITH INFORMATION.
COME TO THINK OF IT, THERE ARE TWO TYPES OF PONEGLYPH STONES.
STONES WITH INFORMATION AND STONES THAT SHOW THE LOCATIONS OF THE OTHERS.

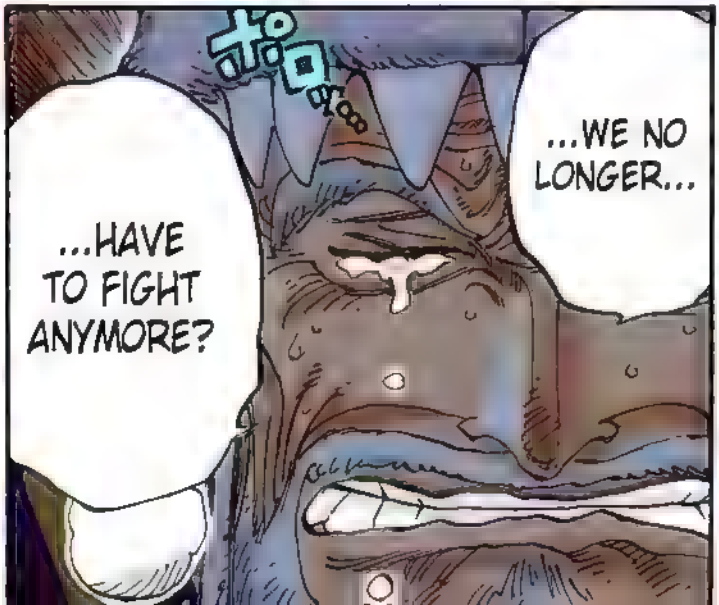

IS THE REAL PONEGLYPH ...?!
IT CAN'T BE...

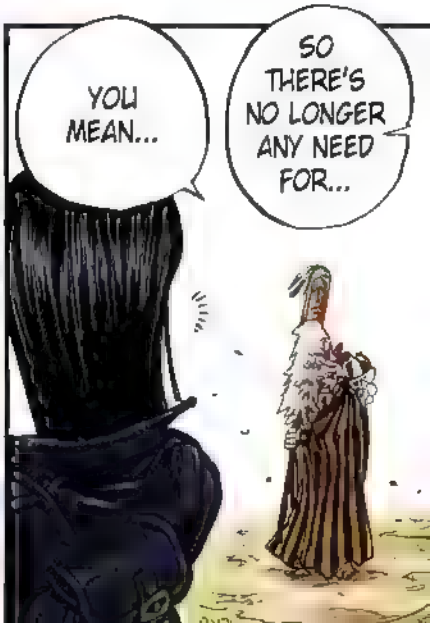

...FULFILLED ITS PURPOSE.
CHIEF, THIS PONEGLYPH HAS ALREADY...
ITS PURPOSE?

...

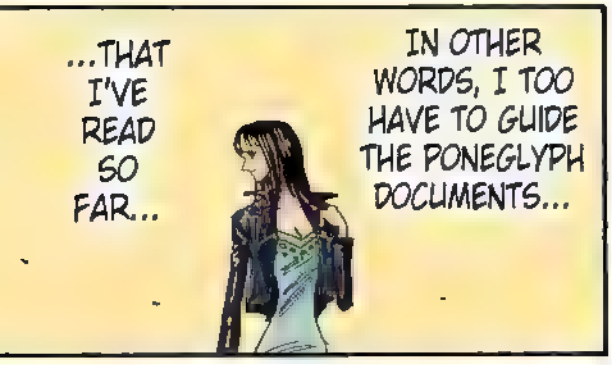
CONNECTING THEM WILL COMPLETE A TEXT, THE REAL PONEGLYPH, WHICH DOESN'T YET EXIST.
I'M CERTAIN THAT THE PIRATE KING, GOL D. ROGER, HAS DELIVERED THIS DOCUMENT TO ITS DESTINATION.
YES. THERE ARE SEVERAL PONEGLYPHS THAT HOLD INFORMATION SCATTERED THROUGHOUT THE WORLD.
I'M SURE THAT BY CONNECTING THEM AND READING THEM THEY'LL BECOME A DOCUMENT THAT FILLS IN THE "VOID CENTURY" FOR THE FIRST TIME.

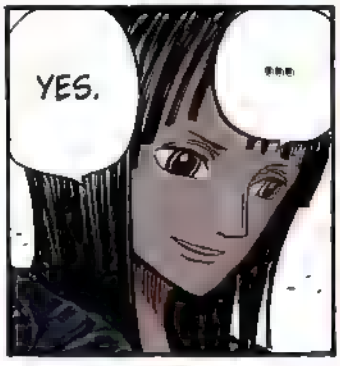
I SEE...
ポロ
ポロ

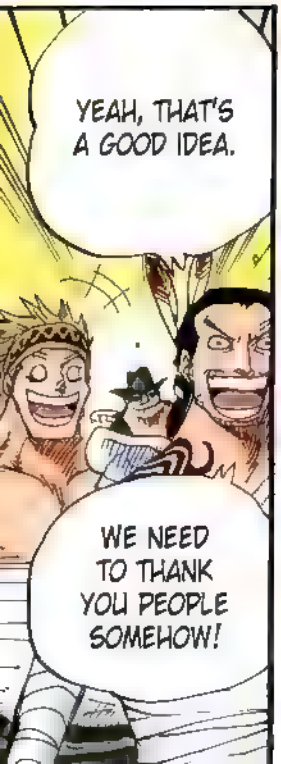

ポロ
...HAVE TO FIGHT ANYMORE?
...WE NO LONGER...


YOU MEAN...
SO THERE'S NO LONGER ANY NEED FOR...

...WAS FULFILLED?!!
OUR ANCESTORS' WISH...
CHIEF!
CHIEF!

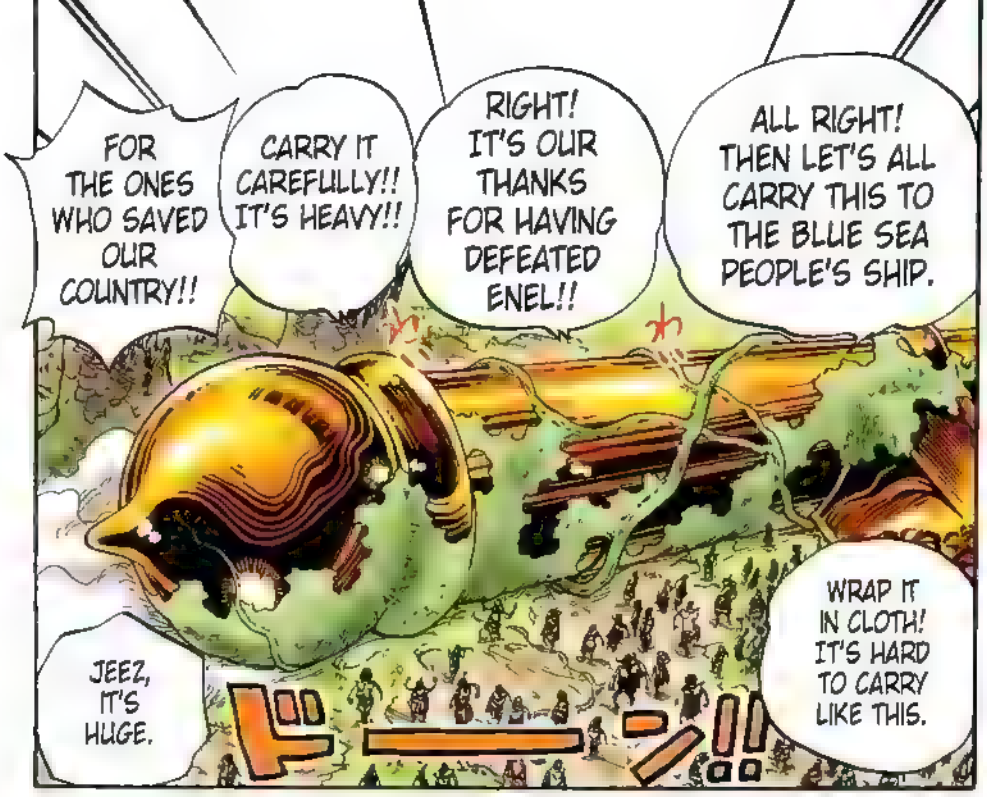

...THAT I'VE READ SO FAR...
IN OTHER WORDS, I TOO HAVE TO GUIDE THE PONEGLYPH DOCUMENTS...

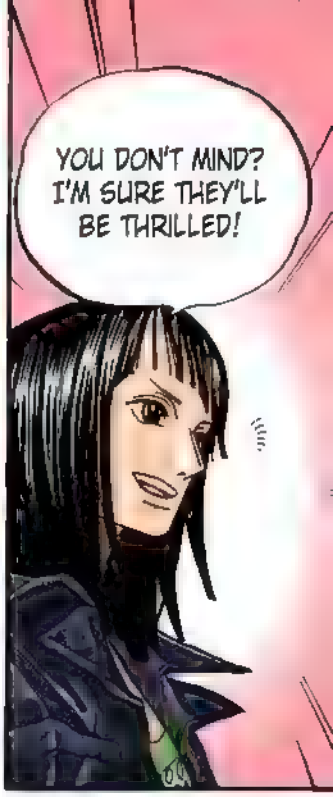

YES.


YEAH, THAT'S A GOOD IDEA.
WE NEED TO THANK YOU PEOPLE SOMEHOW!

YOU SAID IT IS VALUED MORE HIGHLY THAN VEARTH IN THE BLUE SEA.
BY THE WAY, GIRL, YOUR PEOPLE WANTED GOLD, DIDN'T THEY?
TAP!
HOW ABOUT THIS BROKEN BELL TOWER SUPPORT? I CAN'T GIVE YOU THE BELL, BUT...

TO LAUGH TALE!
...TO THE END OF THE GRAND LINE...


FOR THE ONES WHO SAVED OUR COUNTRY!!
CARRY IT CAREFULLY!! IT'S HEAVY!!
RIGHT! IT'S OUR THANKS FOR HAVING DEFEATED ENEL!!
ALL RIGHT! THEN LET'S ALL CARRY THIS TO THE BLUE SEA PEOPLE'S SHIP.
JEEZ, IT'S HUGE.
ドーーーン!!
WRAP IT IN CLOTH! IT'S HARD TO CARRY LIKE THIS.

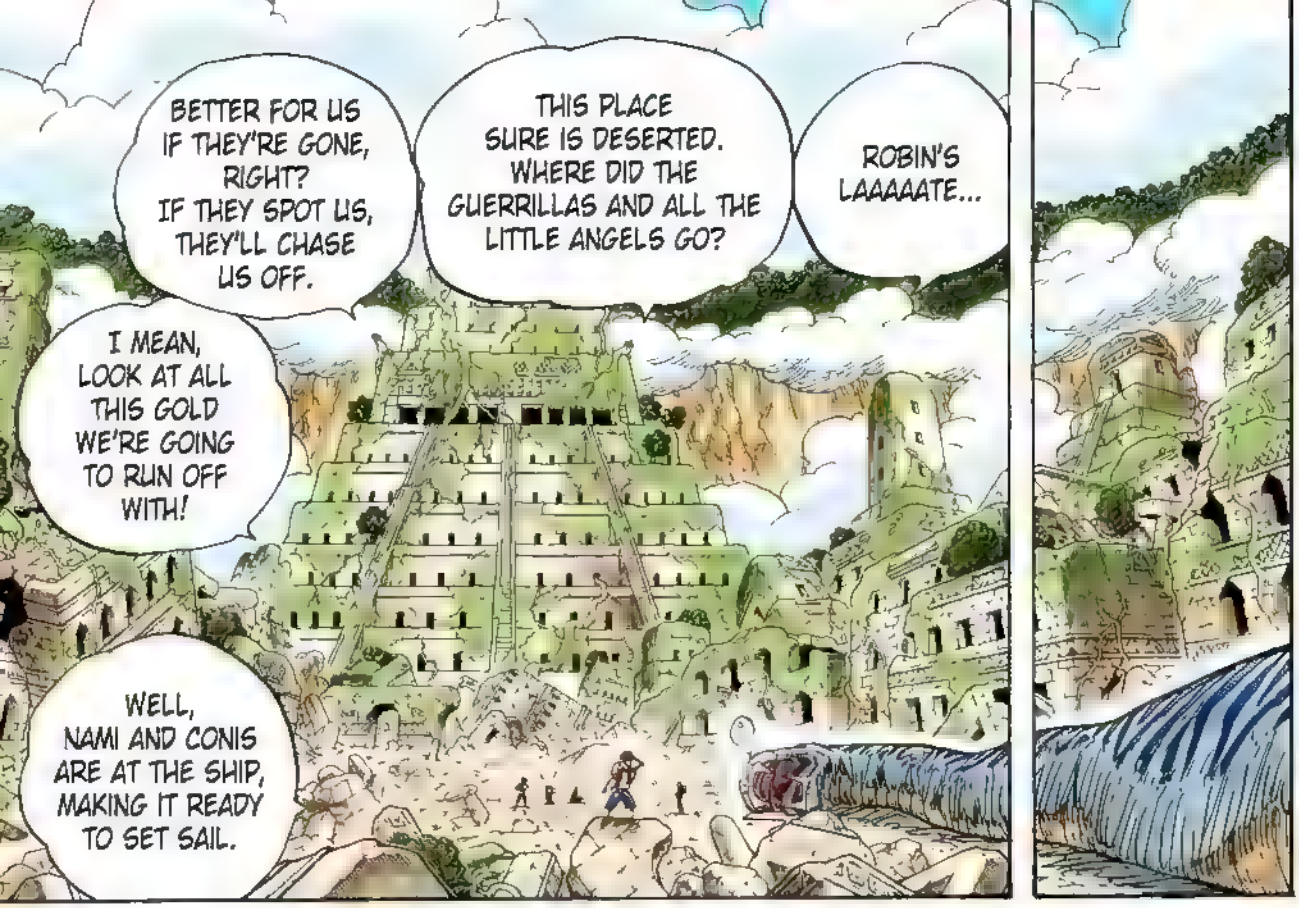

YOU DON'T MIND? I'M SURE THEY'LL BE THRILLED!

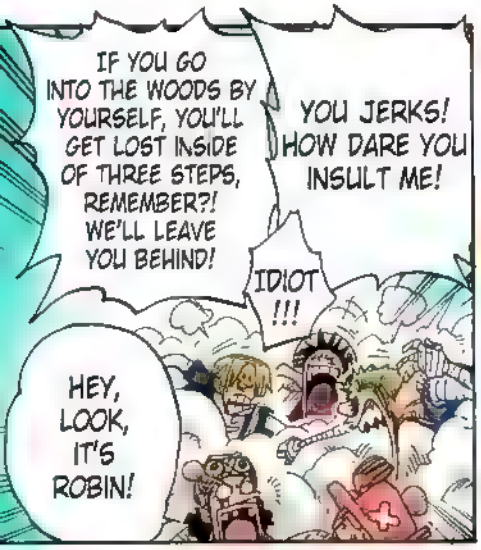
HIS NAME IS MONKEY D. LUFFY.
I'M QUITE INTERESTED IN HIM MYSELF.

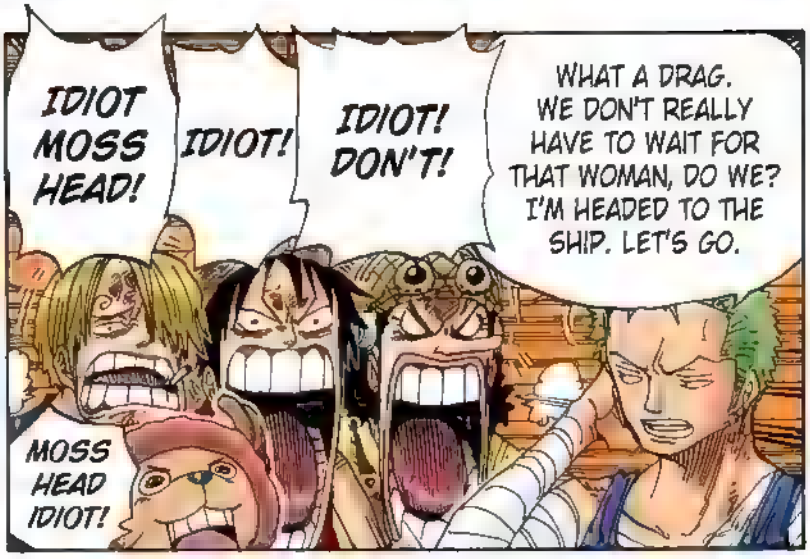
TO ME, HE HAD THE SAME FEEL ABOUT HIM AS ROGER ONCE DID.
MISS... THAT BOY WITH THE STRAW HAT...
...
WAS IT ONLY MY IMAGINATION?

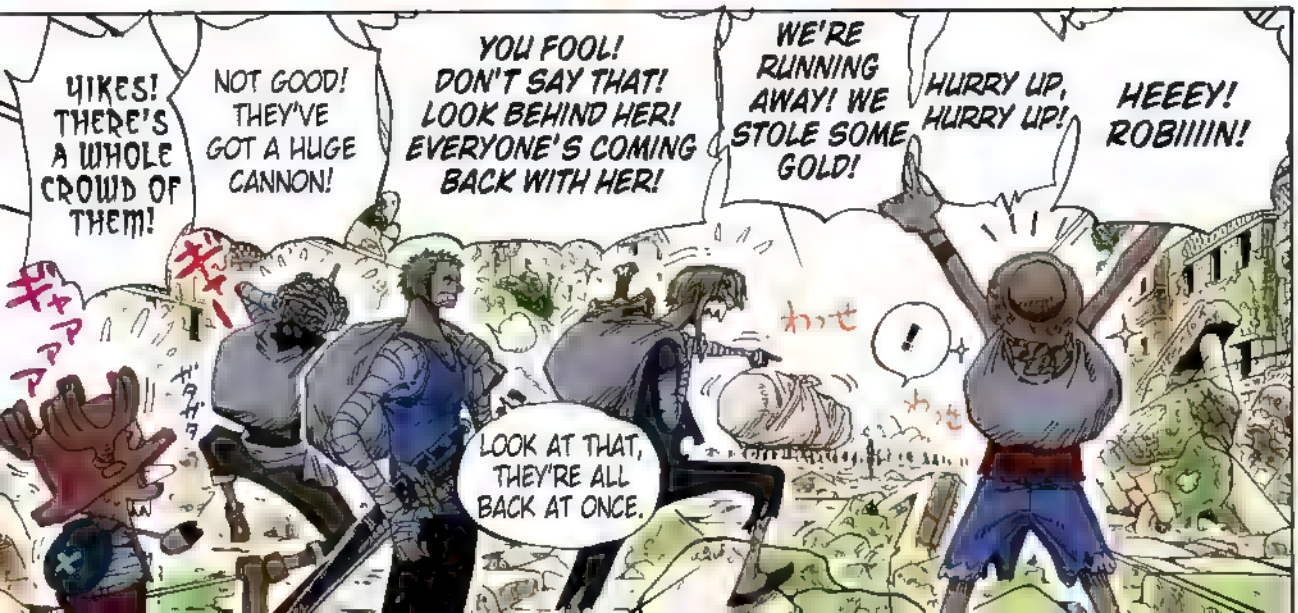
PERHAPS NOT.
IN ANY CASE, I'M SURE LUFFY IS DESTINED TO MAKE HIS MARK ON HISTORY.

I SEE. ONE LETTER OF HIS NAME...
"D"...?
THAT CAN'T JUST BE A COINCIDENCE!! HA HA HA.

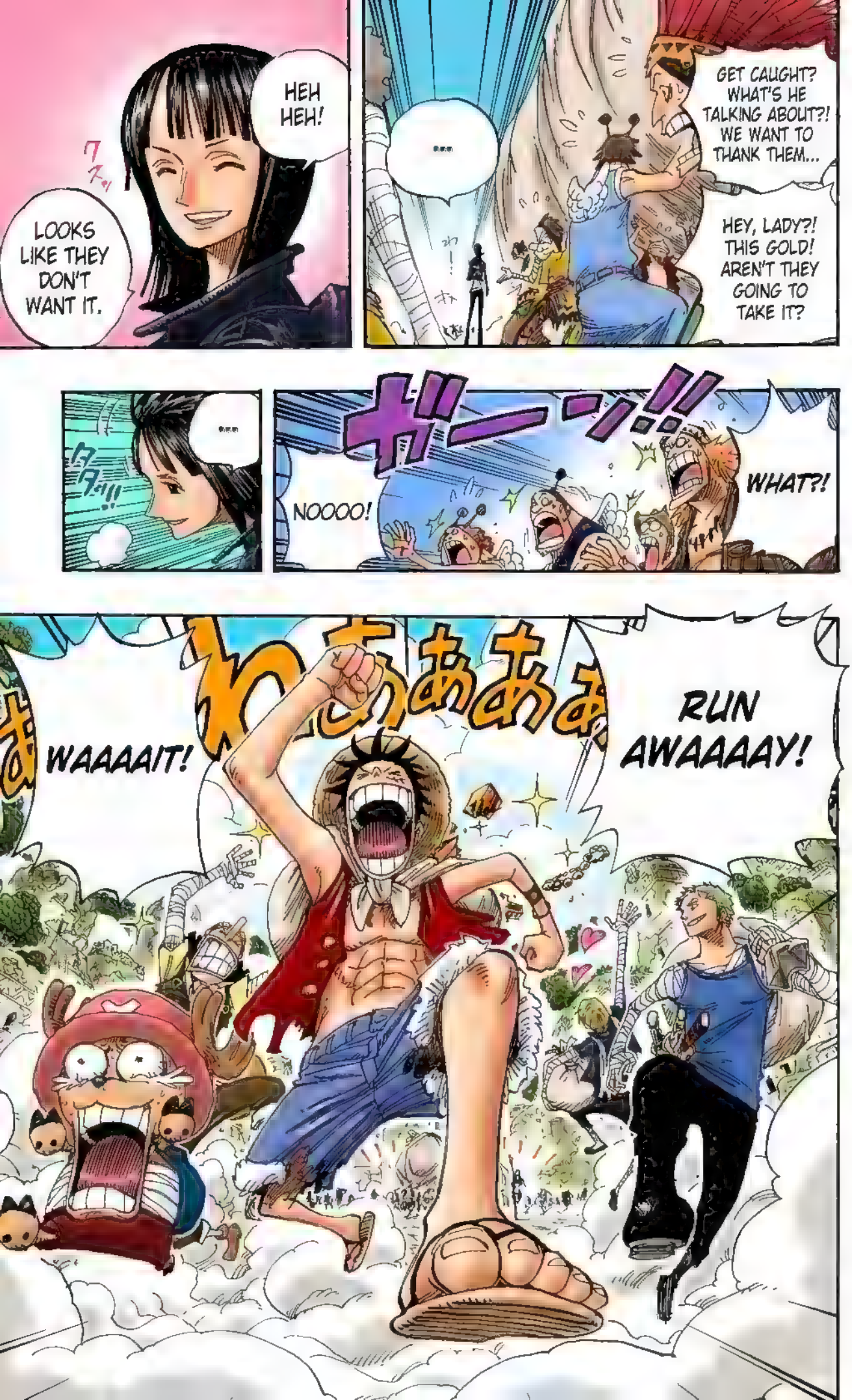

BETTER FOR US IF THEY'RE GONE, RIGHT? IF THEY SPOT US, THEY'LL CHASE US OFF.
THIS PLACE SURE IS DESERTED. WHERE DID THE GUERRILLAS AND ALL THE LITTLE ANGELS GO?
ROBIN'S LAAAAATE...
I MEAN, LOOK AT ALL THIS GOLD WE'RE GOING TO RUN OFF WITH!
WELL, NAMI AND CONIS ARE AT THE SHIP, MAKING IT READY TO SET SAIL.

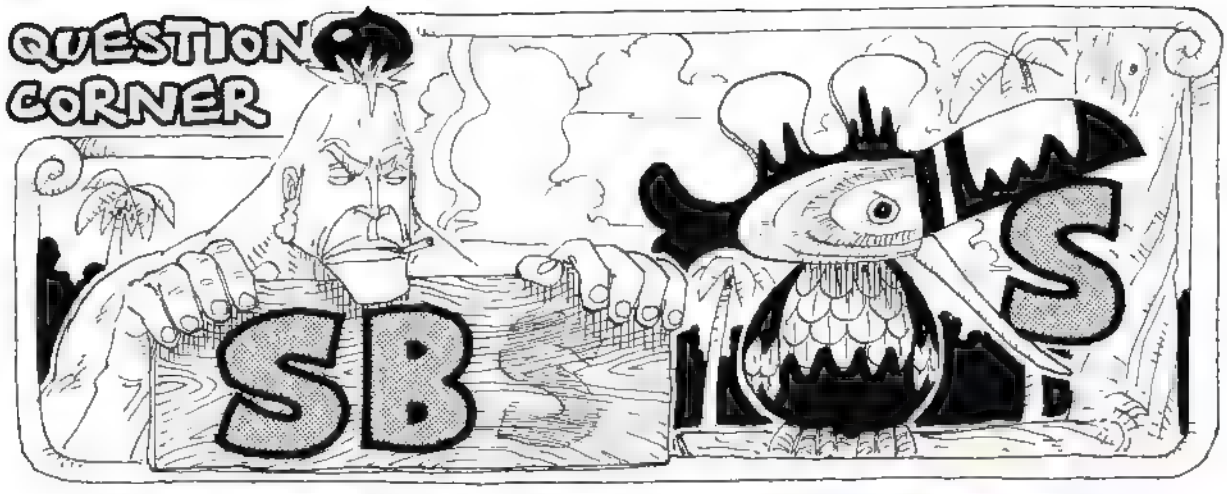

IF YOU GO INTO THE WOODS BY YOURSELF, YOU'LL GET LOST INSIDE OF THREE STEPS, REMEMBER?! WE'LL LEAVE YOU BEHIND!
YOU JERKS! HOW DARE YOU INSULT ME!
IDIOT !!!
HEY, LOOK, IT'S ROBIN!


IDIOT MOSS HEAD!
IDIOT!
IDIOT! DON'T!
WHAT A DRAG. WE DON'T REALLY HAVE TO WAIT FOR THAT WOMAN, DO WE? I'M HEADED TO THE SHIP. LET'S GO.
MOSS HEAD IDIOT!

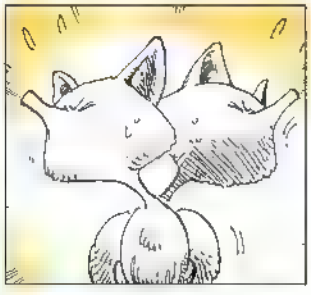

YIKES! THERE'S A WHOLE CROWD OF THEM!
NOT GOOD! THEY'VE GOT A HUGE CANNON!
YOU FOOL! DON'T SAY THAT! LOOK BEHIND HER! EVERYONE'S COMING BACK WITH HER!
WE'RE RUNNING AWAY! WE STOLE SOME GOLD!
HURRY UP, HURRY UP!
HEEEY! ROBIIIIN!
ギャアアア
ギャー
ガタガタ
わっせ
わっせ
LOOK AT THAT, THEY'RE ALL BACK AT ONCE.

THE BAG'S BURSTING!
...
SEE, LOOK! IT'S A BIG HAUL!!
WE'RE RICH!!
GET ON THE SHIP!!
WE CAN'T STAY HERE ANY LONGER!!
ガチャ ガチャ!!
HEEEY!! WAIT, YOU!!
RUN AWAY!!
SEE THERE? WE'RE BUSTED!!
HEY, WAIT! WAIT UP!
HEY, DON'T TELL ME THEY'RE PLANNING TO LEAVE ALREADY?
HUH?
どよよっ!!
...AND THE LEGENDARY GOLDEN CITY, ARE GOING TO TRUDGE HOME EMPTY-HANDED?!!
オオオ!!
I ASK YOU, IS THERE ANY WAY THESE PROUD PIRATES, WHO'VE RISKED THEIR LIVES...
...TO COME ALL THE WAY TO SKY ISLAND...
ROBIN! HURRY! YOU'LL GET CAUGHT!
ガラガッ!!!
YOU PEOPLE KEEP YELLING "WAIT, WAIT, WAIT," BUT LISTEN HERE!!
ばっ!!!
YEAH! YOU TELL 'EM, USOPP!!


HEH HEH!
LOOKS LIKE THEY DON'T WANT IT.
...
GET CAUGHT? WHAT'S HE TALKING ABOUT?! WE WANT TO THANK THEM...
HEY, LADY?! THIS GOLD! AREN'T THEY GOING TO TAKE IT?
...
ガーン!!
NOOOO!
WHAT?!
WAAAAIT!
わあああ
RUN AWAAAAY!



Q: To Oda Sensei. Before, in volume 27, you talked about "Sokotsuya." Is Su the cloud fox's voice actor "Sokotsuya"? Who in the world voices her? Please answer properly.



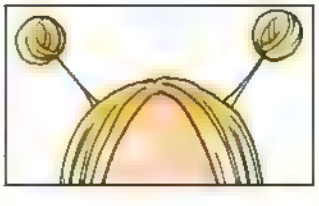
A: Nami's voice actress, Akemi Okamura, actually. Pretty hard, isn't it? To those of you who watch the anime, listen reeaaaally closely to the animals' voices. "Sokotsuya" is actually one of the regular cast members.

Q: In the fifth panel of page 153 of volume 30, Sanji and Usopp are climbing up the ship, remember? When they're doing that, what is that thing that Usopp's wearing? What is "splat," huh? What?

--by One Piece Fan Club Member No. 009

A: They're Octoshoes. Octoshoes. Octoshoes, a new weapon developed at the Usopp workshop! They've got suction cups on the soles. Usopp says if you put on four of 'em (one for each hand and foot), you can climb any wall, but I don't know if they're really that powerful or not. In any case, try saying "Octoshoes" fast ten times!

Q: Hello, Oda Sensei. It's abrupt, but I challenge you! "Rock, paper, scissors...Rock!" And here's my question. Are Skypiea people born with heads like this? →

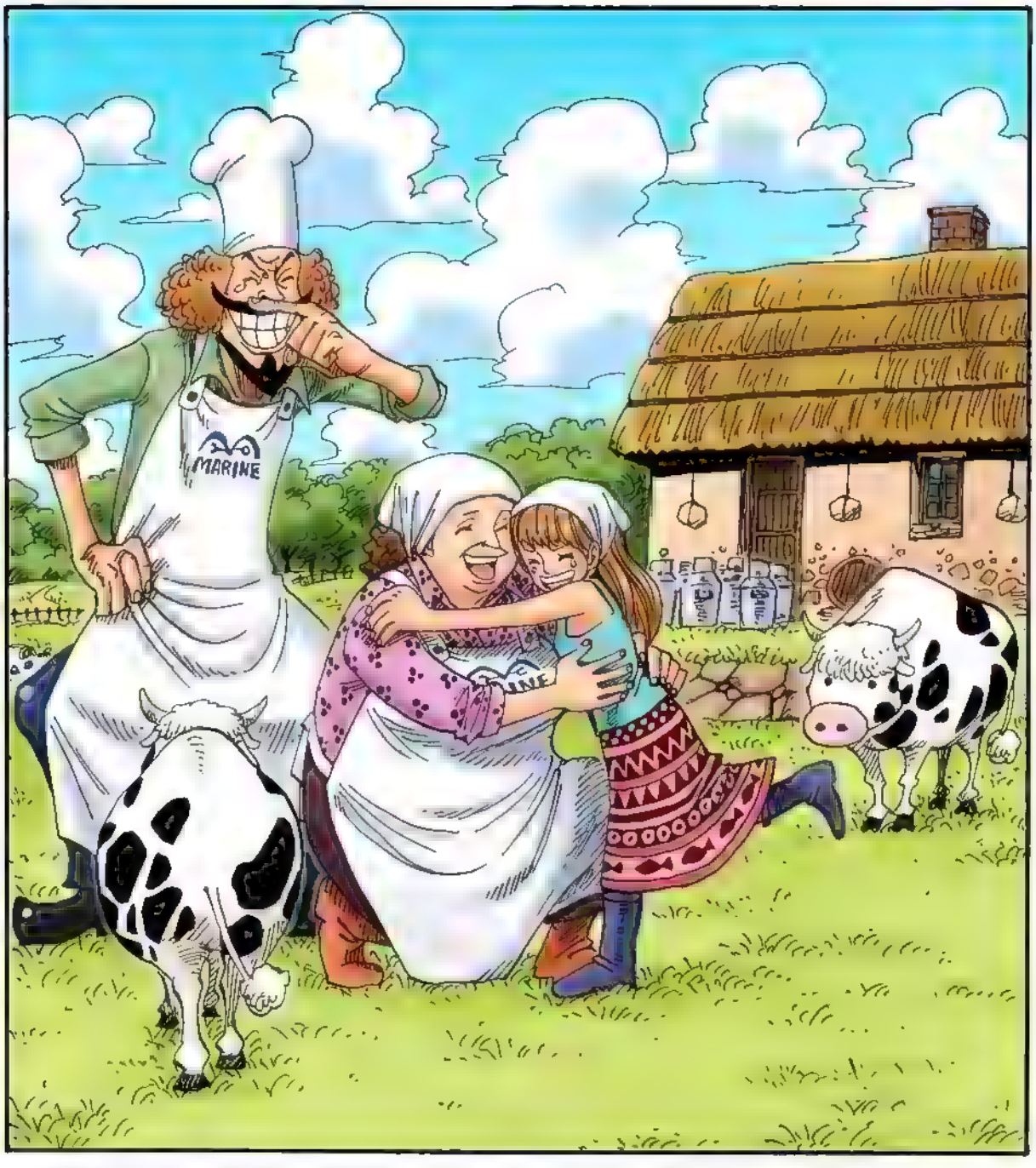


The supports(?) are thin, and I'm surprised they hold up so well. Please answer good and properly.

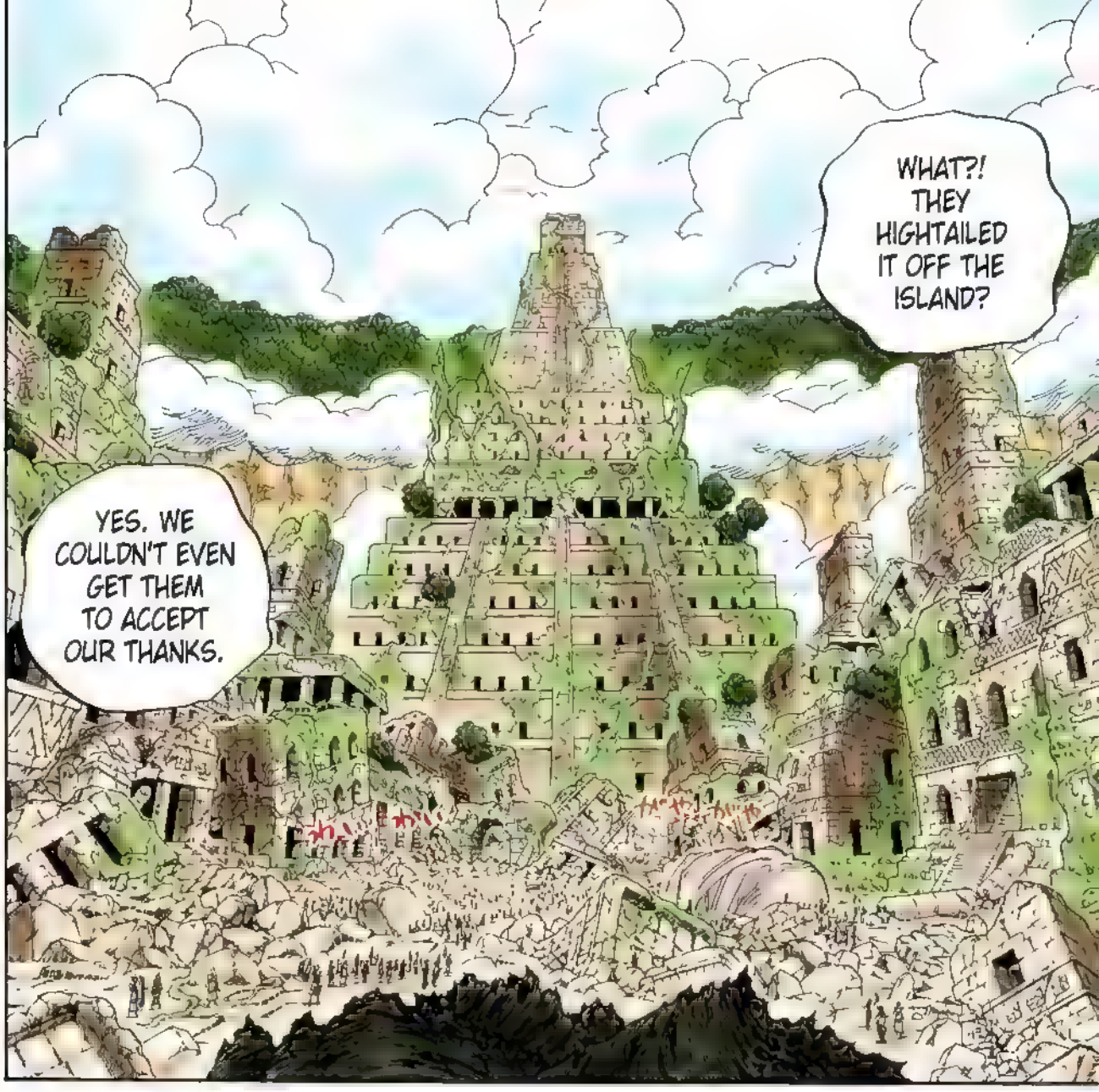
(↑Giving an order.) --by AppleRapple

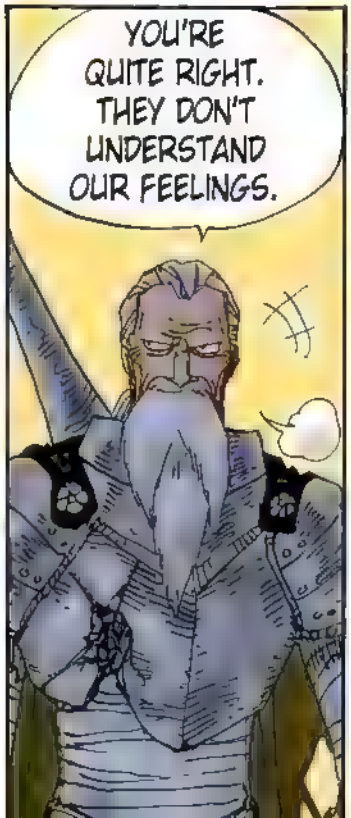
A: ...I lost. I called "scissors." ...Um. That's, um. Yes, that's like a natural hair perm. Natura-perm. They call it a Natura-Ad (Natural Ad Balloon Hair). And the supports are fine, even though they're thin, because they do their very best.

Chapter 302: FINALE



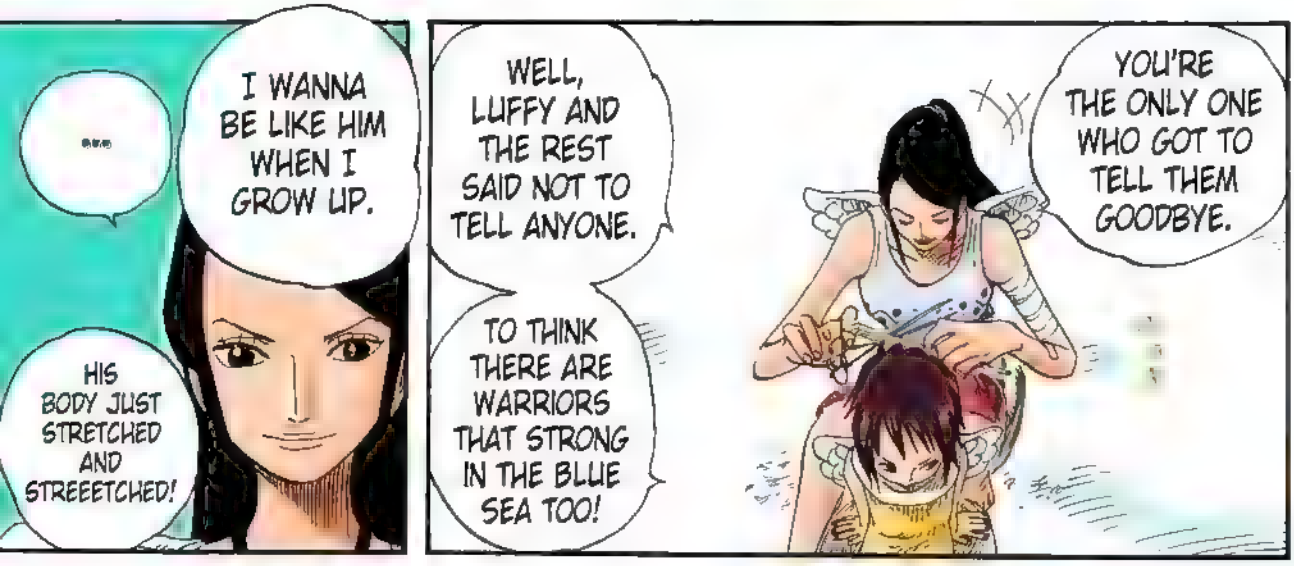
ACE'S GREAT BLACKBEARD SEARCH, VOLUME 27: "THE COOKS ON THE MARINE GROCERY SHIP ARE MODA'S PARENTS"

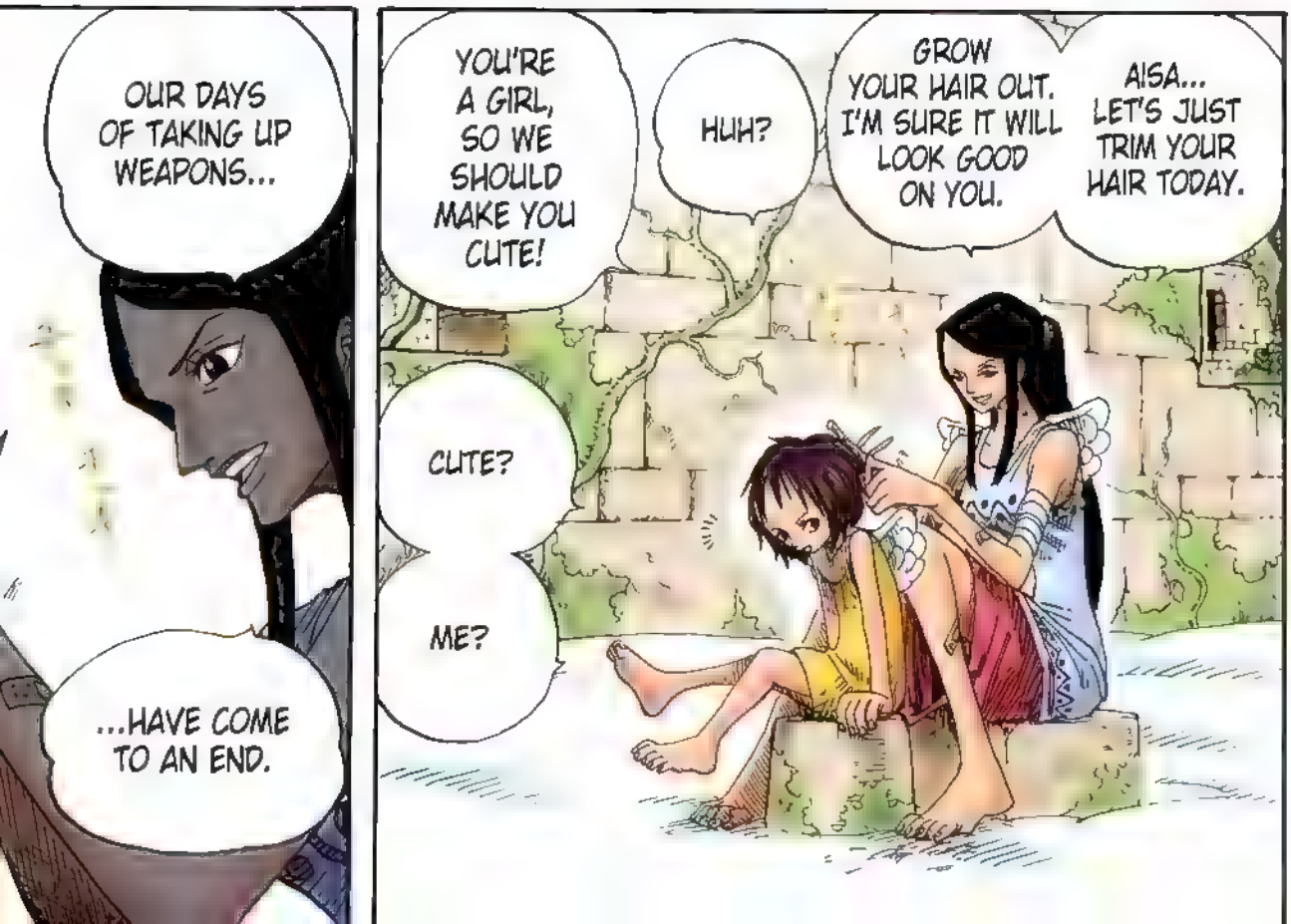

WHAT?! THEY HIGHTAILED IT OFF THE ISLAND?
YES. WE COULDN'T EVEN GET THEM TO ACCEPT OUR THANKS.


YOU'RE QUITE RIGHT. THEY DON'T UNDERSTAND OUR FEELINGS.

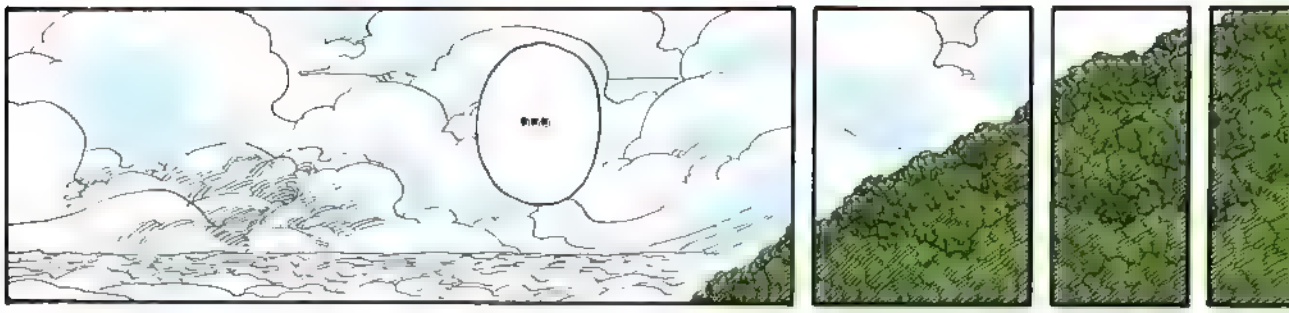
...
THEY MUST THINK US QUITE UNGRATEFUL.
HOW UNFOR-TUNATE.
PIEE!

THEY SAY OUR SAVIORS RAN OFF ON US.
HEE HEE HEE!
EVERYONE'S IN AN UPROAR.
THAT WASN'T FAIR OF YOU, AISA!


...
I WANNA BE LIKE HIM WHEN I GROW UP.
HIS BODY JUST STRETCHED AND STREEETCHED!
WELL, LUFFY AND THE REST SAID NOT TO TELL ANYONE.
TO THINK THERE ARE WARRIORS THAT STRONG IN THE BLUE SEA TOO!
YOU'RE THE ONLY ONE WHO GOT TO TELL THEM GOODBYE.

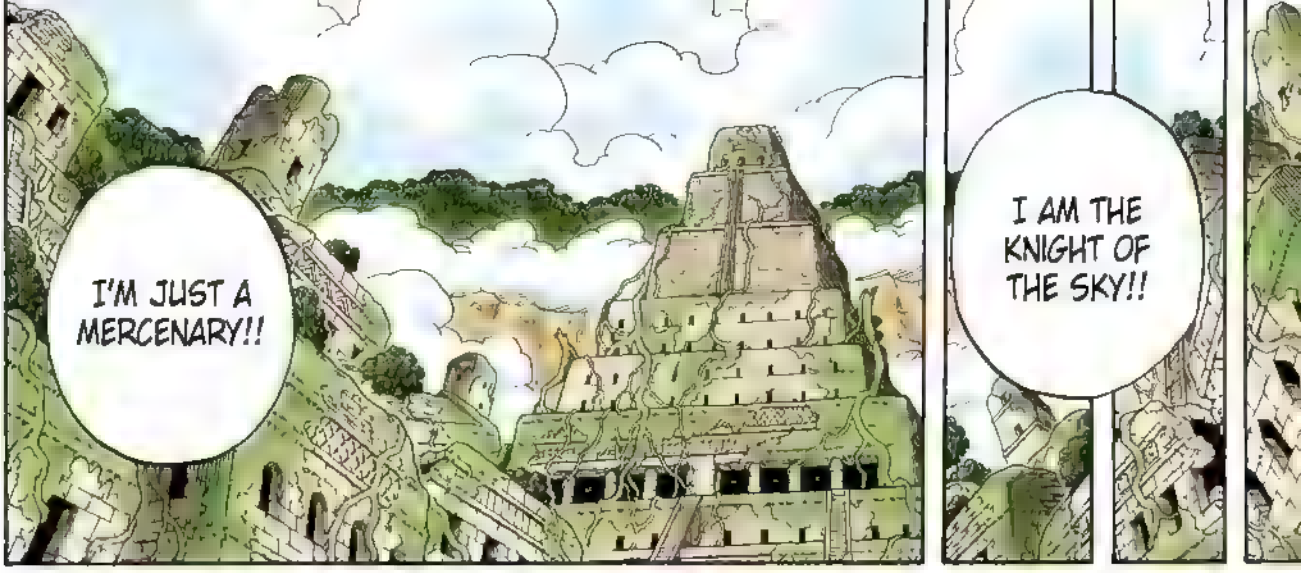

OUR DAYS OF TAKING UP WEAPONS...
...HAVE COME TO AN END.
YOU'RE A GIRL, SO WE SHOULD MAKE YOU CUTE!
HUH?
GROW YOUR HAIR OUT. I'M SURE IT WILL LOOK GOOD ON YOU.
AISA... LET'S JUST TRIM YOUR HAIR TODAY.
CUTE?
ME?

HEE HEE!
HEY! COME ON, AISA, HOLD STILL...
YOU'RE REALLY LADYLIKE TODAY, RAKI.

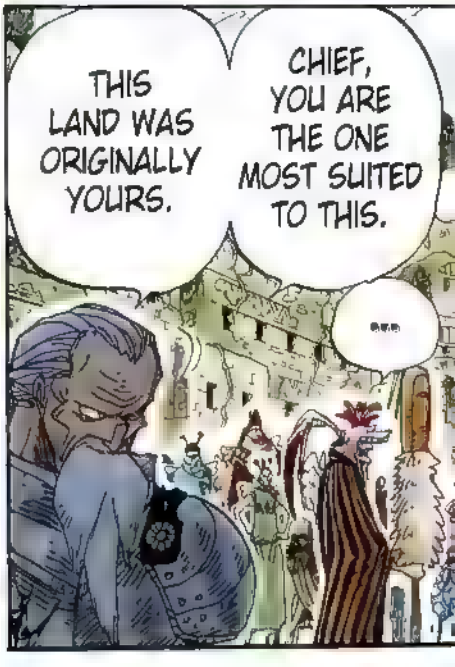


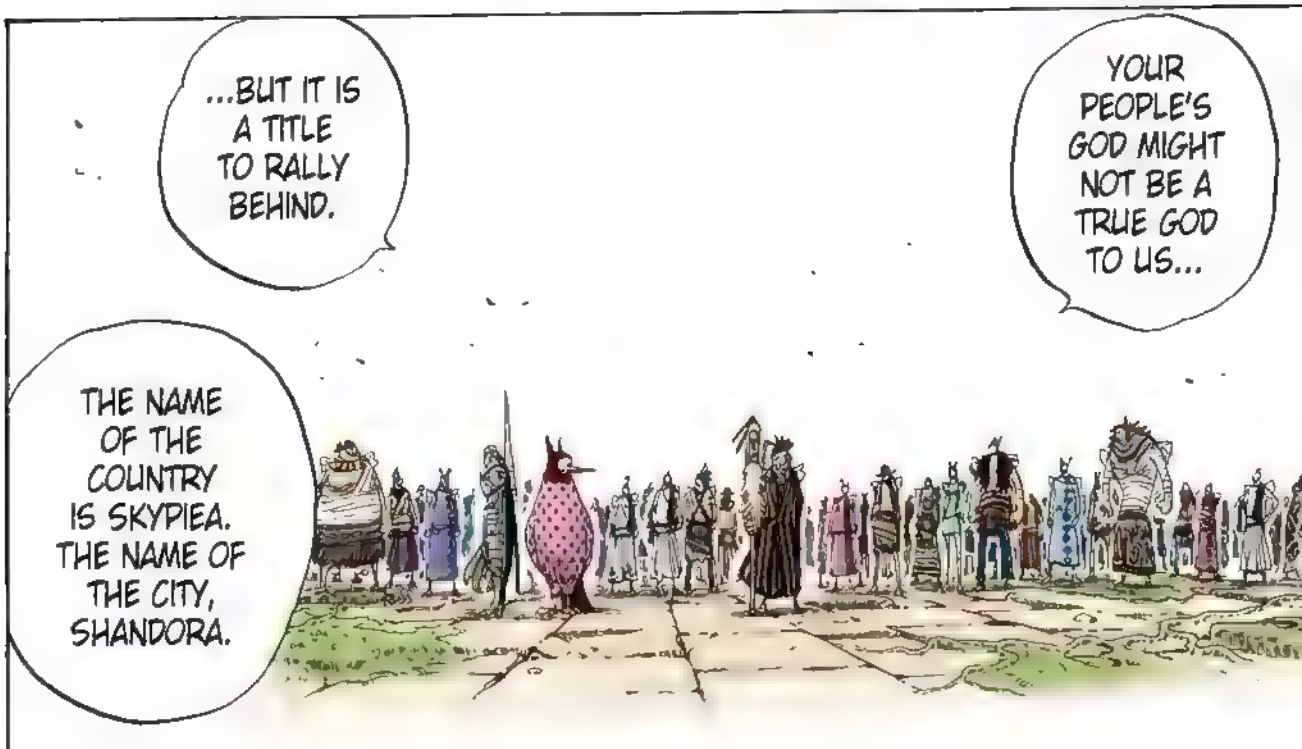
...THEY TELL US THAT THE SACRED DUTY OF THE SHANDIANS HAS BEEN FULFILLED.
GREAT WARRIOR KALGARA...

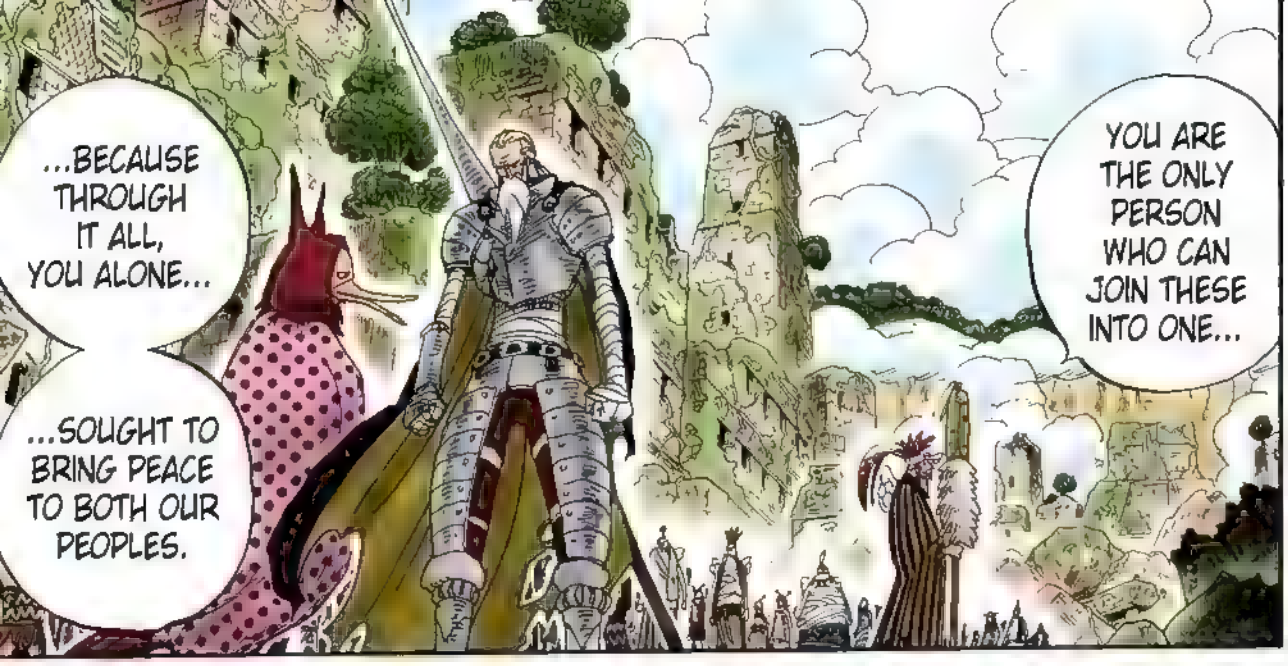
WE DON'T HAVE TO MAKE FUTURE GENERATIONS SHED BLOOD ANYMORE.
YOUR WISH...
...NO DOUBT REACHED YOUR FRIEND.
SO I WANT YOU TO CONTINUE TO WATCH OVER US.
THE FIGHTING HAS ENDED...
...BUT WE WILL NOT LOSE OUR PRIDE!!
...BE EXTINGUISHED!
...LET THE LIGHT OF SHANDORA...
I SWEAR TO NEVER AGAIN...


I'M JUST A MERCENARY!!
I AM THE KNIGHT OF THE SKY!!

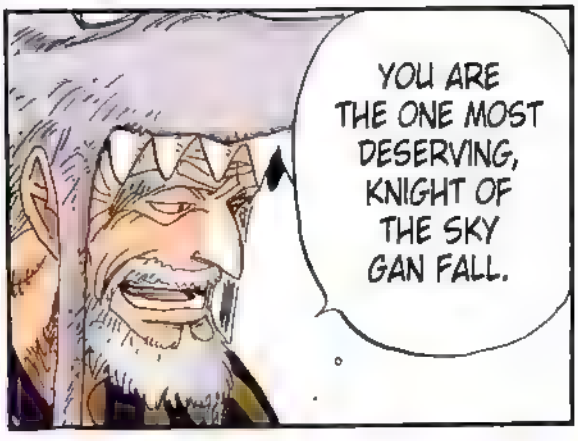
NOBODY CAN POSSESS THE VEARTH.
AND REGARDLESS OF WHO WAS HERE FIRST, WE'VE ALL BEEN STAINED BY THIS FIGHTING.
IT'S TOO LATE TO SAY THAT NOW.
WE ARE A TRIBE OF WARRIORS. GOVERNING A COUNTRY ISN'T OUR STRONG SUIT.

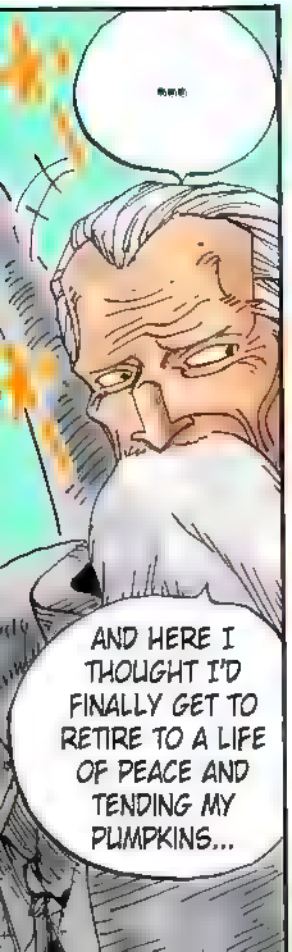

THIS LAND WAS ORIGINALLY YOURS.
CHIEF, YOU ARE THE ONE MOST SUITED TO THIS.
...

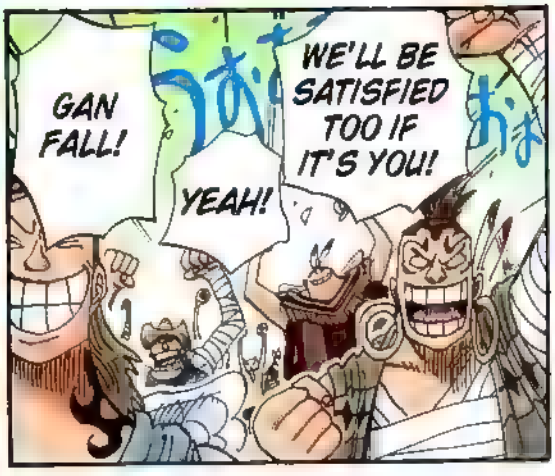

...BUT IT IS A TITLE TO RALLY BEHIND.
YOUR PEOPLE'S GOD MIGHT NOT BE A TRUE GOD TO US...
THE NAME OF THE COUNTRY IS SKYPIEA. THE NAME OF THE CITY, SHANDORA.


...BECAUSE THROUGH IT ALL, YOU ALONE...
...SOUGHT TO BRING PEACE TO BOTH OUR PEOPLES.
YOU ARE THE ONLY PERSON WHO CAN JOIN THESE INTO ONE...

TAKE THE SEAT OF GOD ONCE MORE!
SCARS STILL RUN DEEP IN THIS LAND. TAKE THE LEADERSHIP AND BEGIN THE HEALING PROCESS!
...

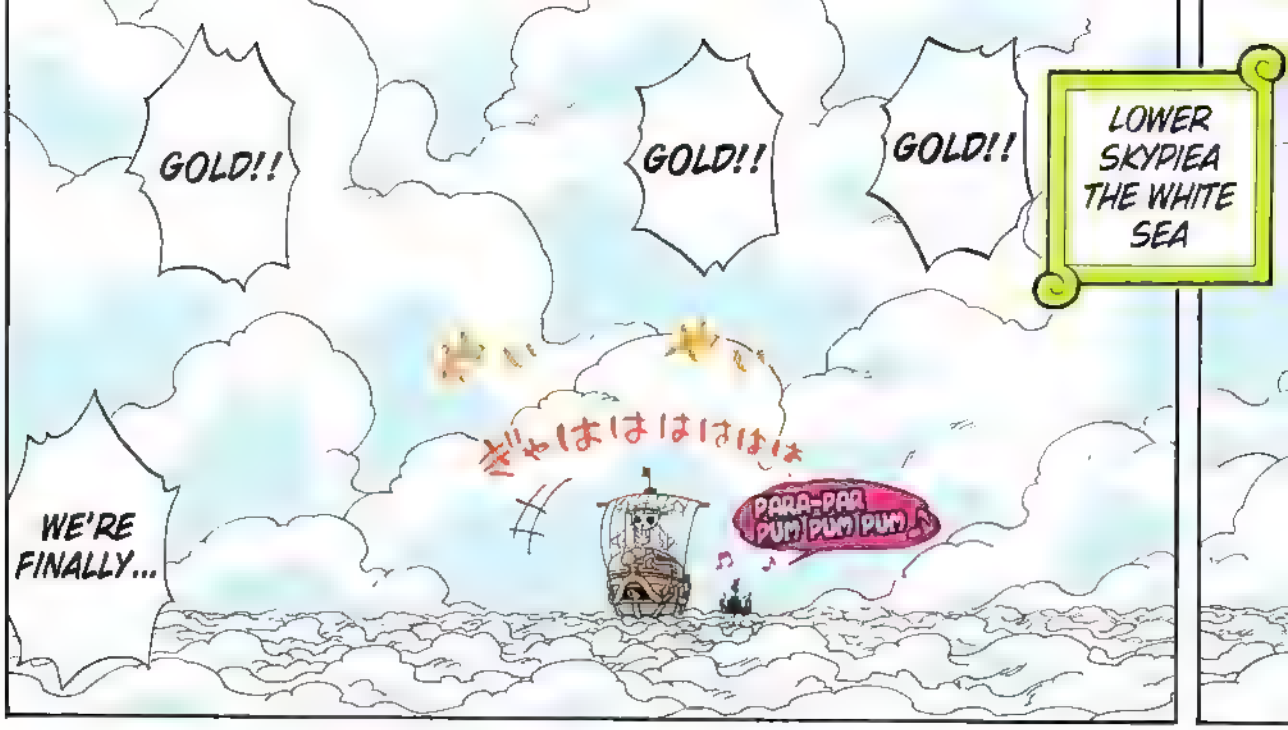

YOU ARE THE ONE MOST DESERVING, KNIGHT OF THE SKY GAN FALL.


...
AND HERE I THOUGHT I'D FINALLY GET TO RETIRE TO A LIFE OF PEACE AND TENDING MY PUMPKINS...


GAN FALL!
YEAH!
WE'LL BE SATISFIED TOO IF IT'S YOU!

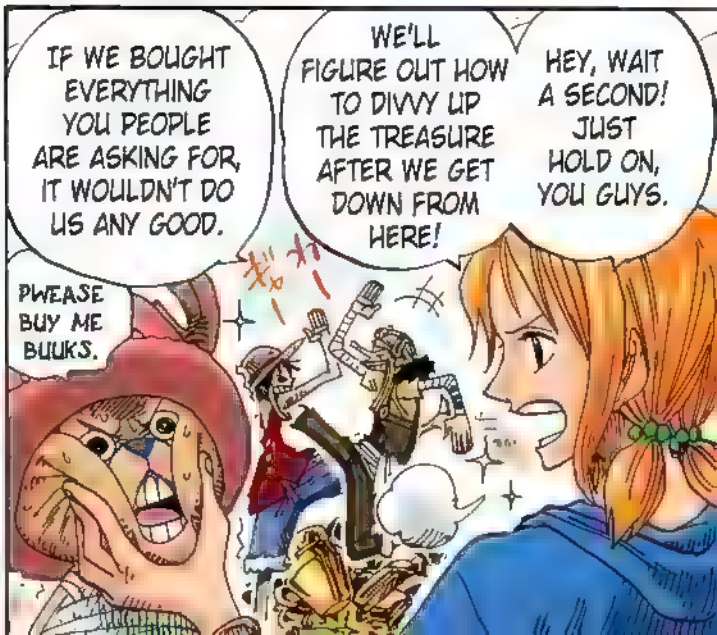
PLEASE COME BACK TO US!
GOD!

HAIL MASTER GAN FALL!
IT'S WHAT WE WANT TOO!

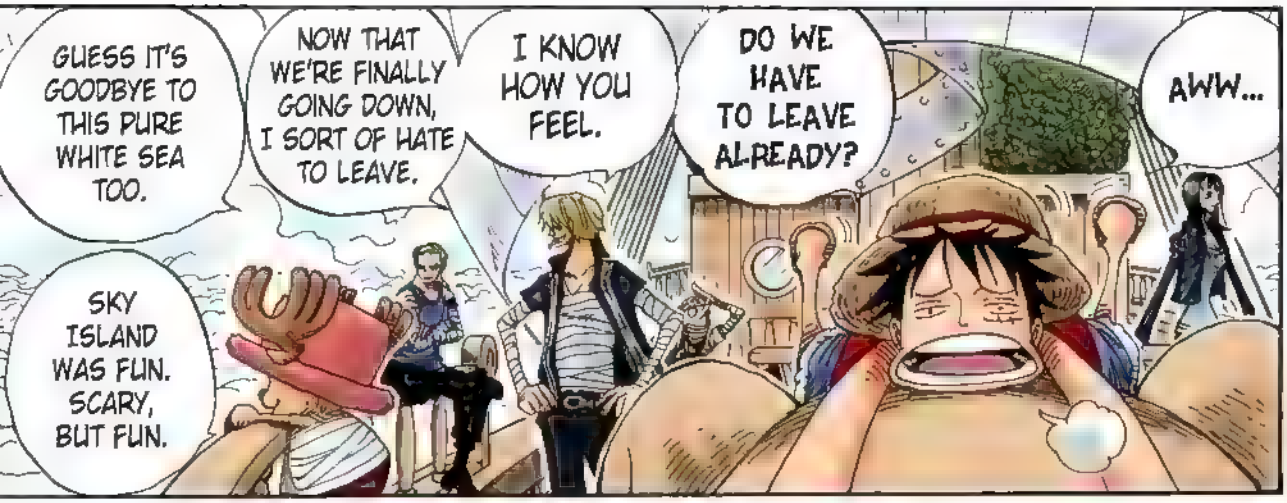

GOLD!!
GOLD!!
GOLD!!
LOWER SKYPIEA THE WHITE SEA
WE'RE FINALLY...
PARA-PAA PUM PUM PUM

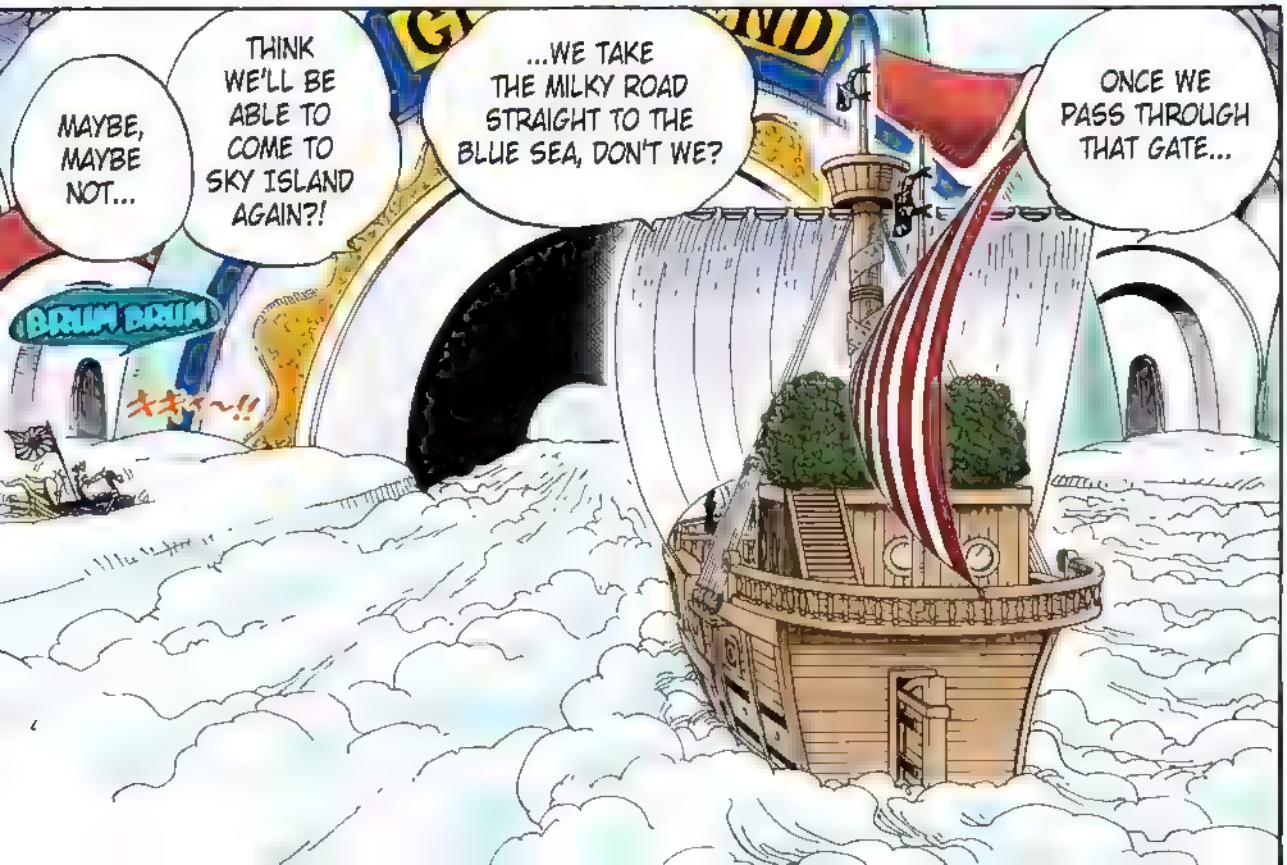
I WANT--! LISTEN, I WANT--! I WANT TO BUY BOOKS!!
NAMI DEAR! ♡ I WANT A REFRIGERATOR WITH A LOCK! PRETTY PLEASE?!
QUIT TALKING CRAZY! WHAT ARE YOU THINKING? NOW'S THE TIME TO GET MORE CANNONS!! LET'S BUY TEN!!
HOW ABOUT A GIGANTIC BRONZE STATUE?!
...FILTHY RICH!! WHAT DO YOU WANNA BUY?!
I WANT TO READ ABOUT OTHER COUNTRIES' MEDICINE!
BOOZE.
IT'D LOOK SO COOL!

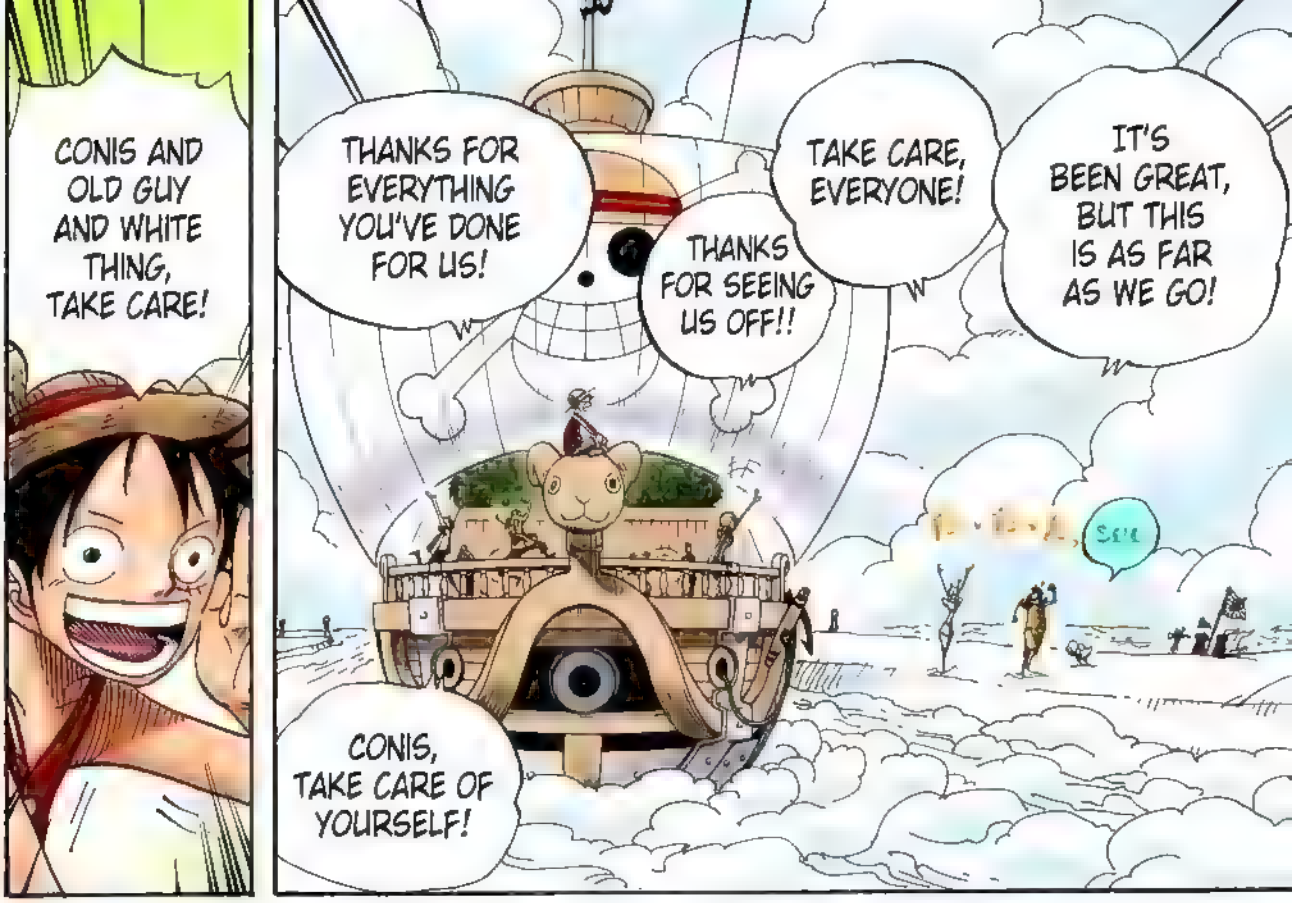
IT'S COME INTO VIEW.
EVERYONE, COME LOOK!

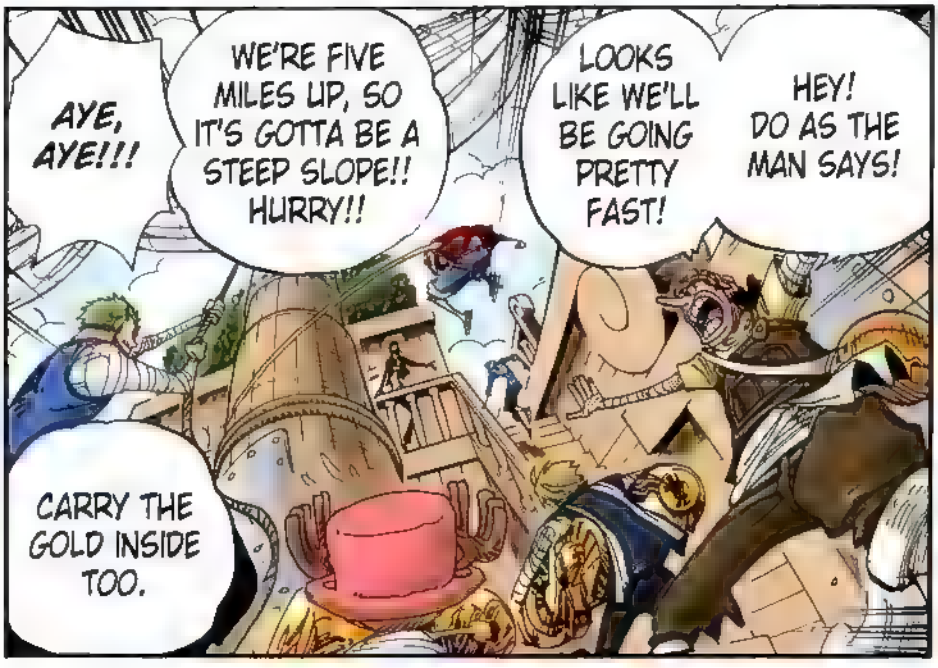

IF WE BOUGHT EVERYTHING YOU PEOPLE ARE ASKING FOR, IT WOULDN'T DO US ANY GOOD.
WE'LL FIGURE OUT HOW TO DIVVY UP THE TREASURE AFTER WE GET DOWN FROM HERE!
HEY, WAIT A SECOND! JUST HOLD ON, YOU GUYS.
PWEASE BUY ME BUUKS.

ドーーン!!
ALL RIGHT! SO THIS IS WHERE WE FIND OUR WAY DOWN, HUH?!
THAT'S CLOUD END!
CLOUD END

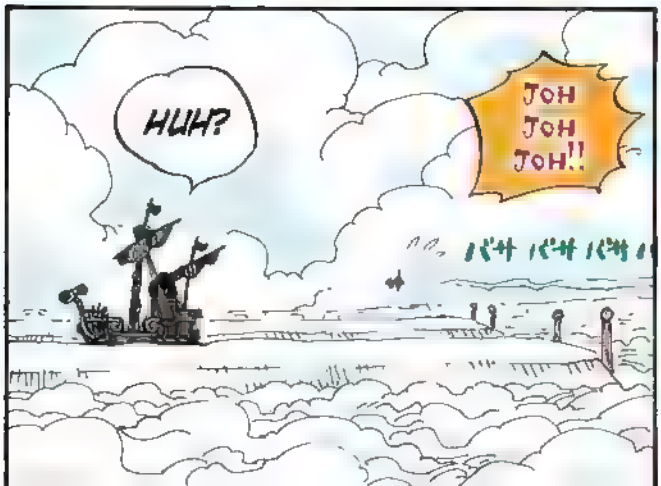

GUESS IT'S GOODBYE TO THIS PURE WHITE SEA TOO.
NOW THAT WE'RE FINALLY GOING DOWN, I SORT OF HATE TO LEAVE.
I KNOW HOW YOU FEEL.
DO WE HAVE TO LEAVE AL-READY?
AWW...
SKY ISLAND WAS FUN. SCARY, BUT FUN.

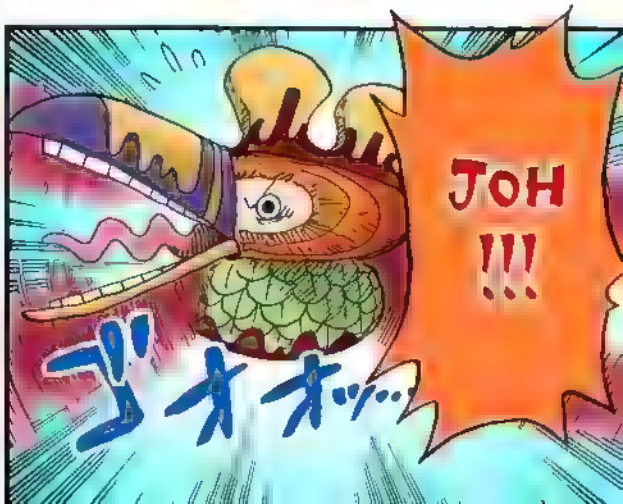

MAYBE, MAYBE NOT...
THINK WE'LL BE ABLE TO COME TO SKY ISLAND AGAIN?!
...WE TAKE THE MILKY ROAD STRAIGHT TO THE BLUE SEA, DON'T WE?
ONCE WE PASS THROUGH THAT GATE...
BRUM BRUM
キキィ～!!


CONIS AND OLD GUY AND WHITE THING, TAKE CARE!
THANKS FOR EVERYTHING YOU'VE DONE FOR US!
THANKS FOR SEEING US OFF!!
TAKE CARE, EVERYONE!
IT'S BEEN GREAT, BUT THIS IS AS FAR AS WE GO!
CONIS, TAKE CARE OF YOURSELF!


AYE, AYE!!!
WE'RE FIVE MILES UP, SO IT'S GOTTA BE A STEEP SLOPE!! HURRY!!
LOOKS LIKE WE'LL BE GOING PRETTY FAST!
HEY! DO AS THE MAN SAYS!
CARRY THE GOLD INSIDE TOO.

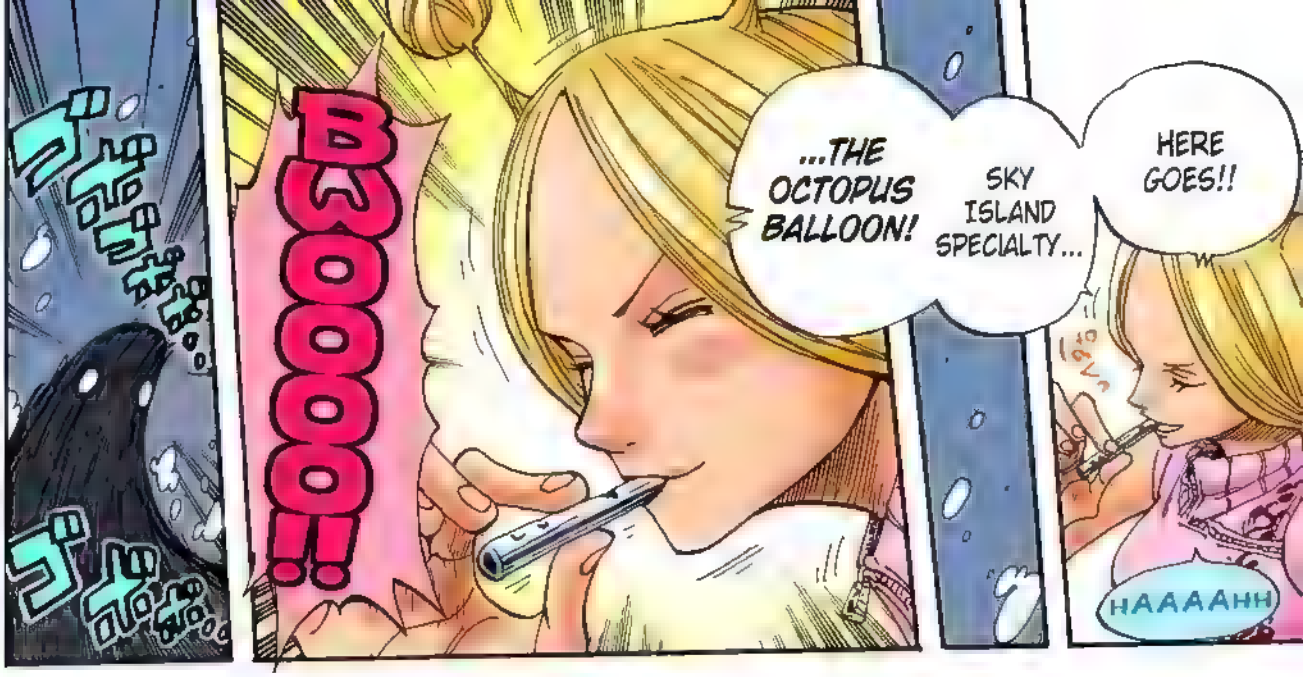
WE WILL! NOW HURRY AND PULL IN YOUR SAIL AND CLING TO THE SHIP!

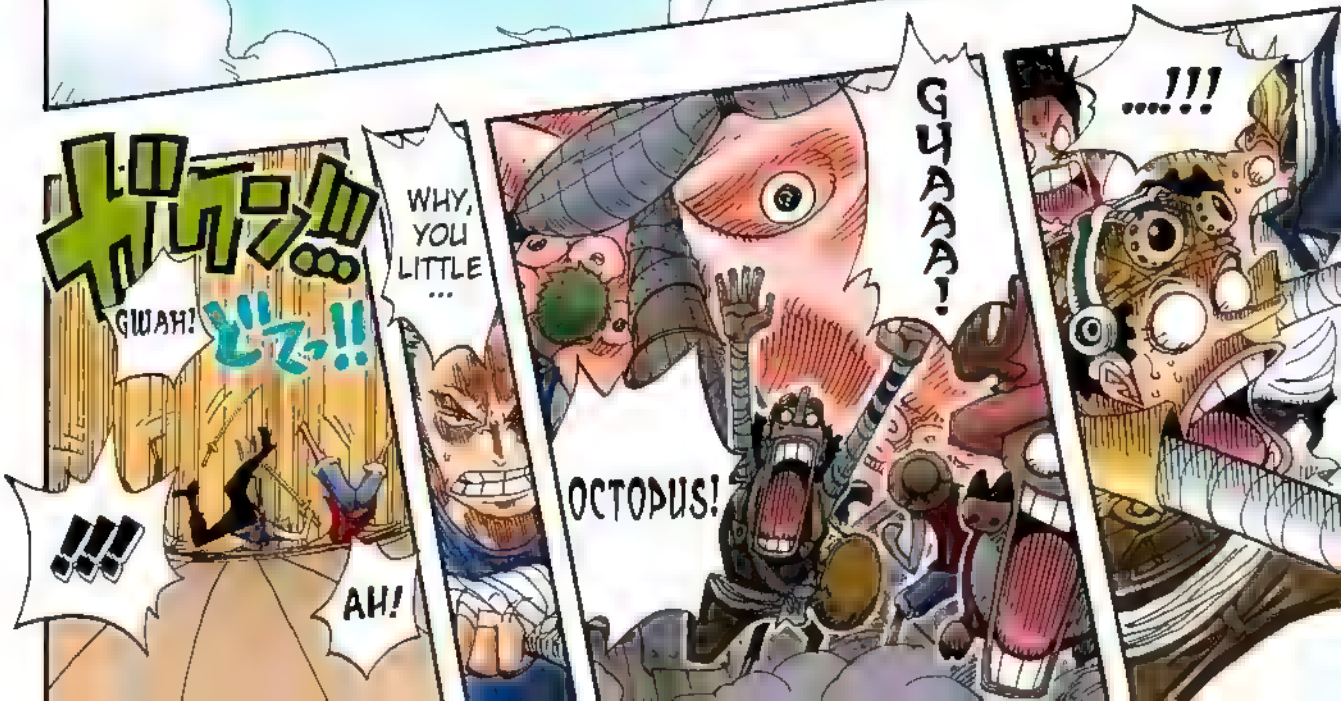

HUH?
JOH JOH JOH!!


JOH !!!

OH! IT'S THE SOUTH BIRD WE BROUGHT WITH US TO THE SKY!
JOH
"DON'T FORGET ME," IT SAYS.
WHAT THE?! WHAT'S THAT?!
GUAAA!
THEN LET'S ...!!
ALL RIGHT!
YEAH, THAT'S RIGHT!! ONCE WE GET DOWN FROM HERE...
...ANOTHER ADVENTURE WILL START!!!
OKAY, CAPTAIN.
T-NK
OUR COURSE TO THE NEXT ISLAND IS SET!
BE CAREFUL DURING THE DROP, EVERYONE!!
YEAH!!!
...GO HOME TO THE BLUE SEA!!!

SPOOT
DROP?
ゴゴオォオオオオォ…
HESO!
あああああああ
あああああああ
ああああああ
あああああああああ



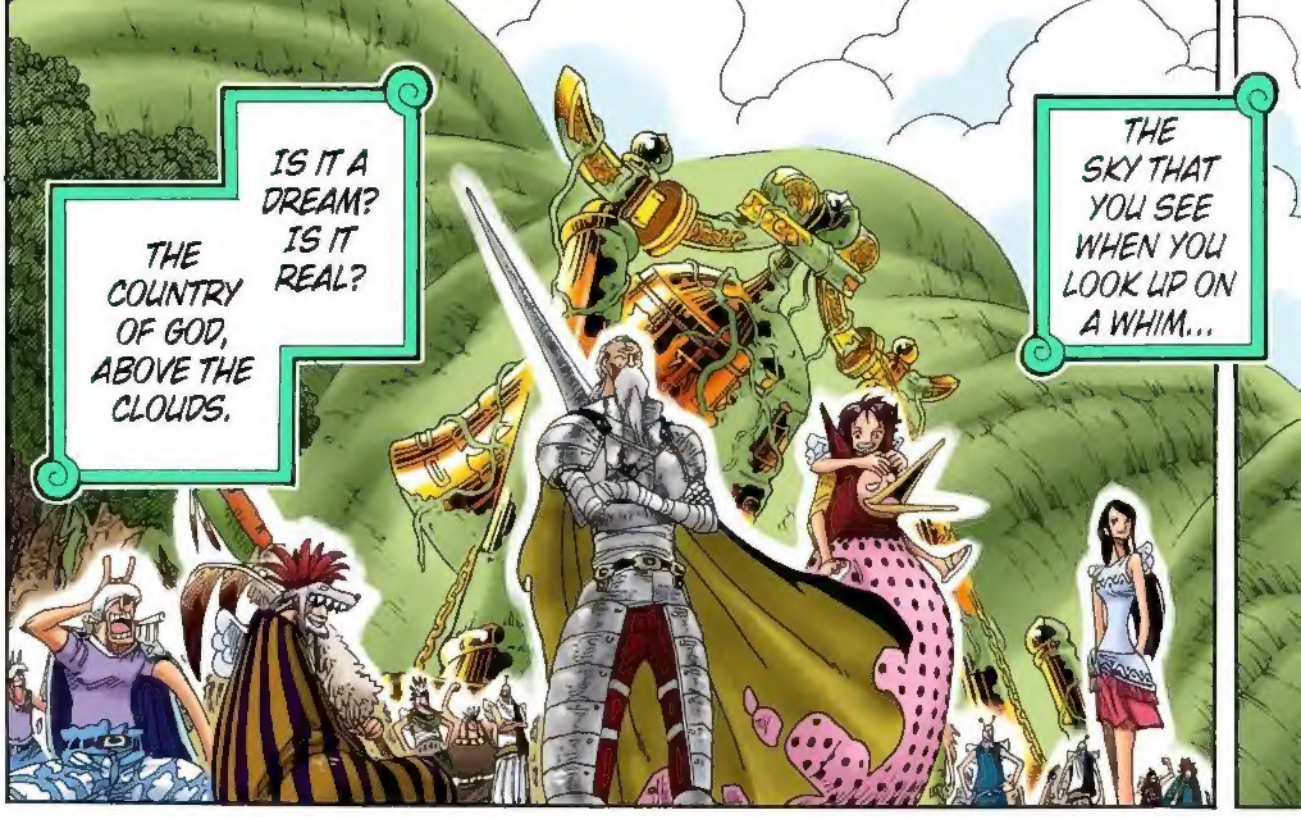


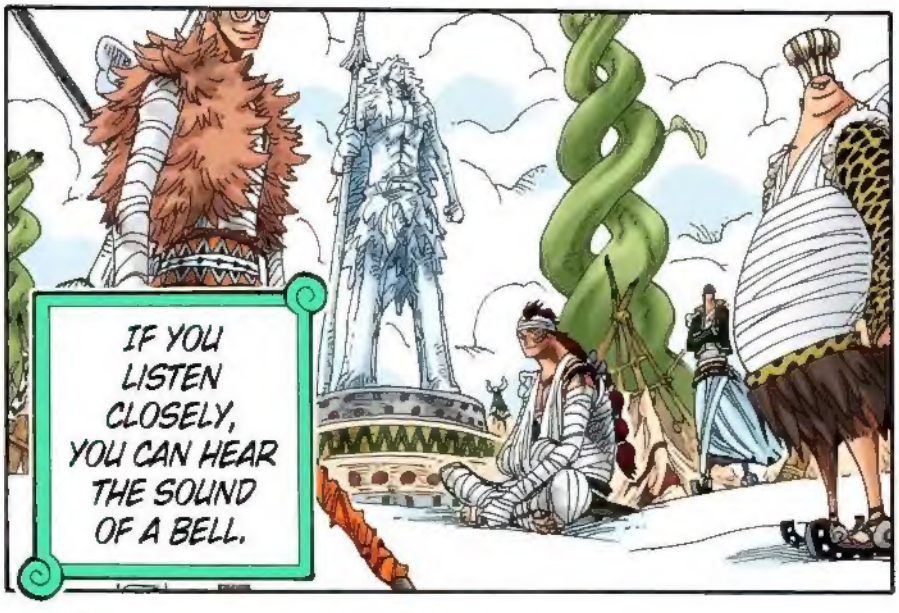
HERE GOES!!
HAAAAHH
SKY ISLAND SPECIALTY...
...THE OCTOPUS BALLOON!
BWOOOO!!
ゴゴゴゴゴ
ゴゴゴゴ
ブッ!!
バ
あぁぁぁ
!!
...!!!
GUAAA!
OCTOPUS!
WHY, YOU LITTLE ...
ガクン!!
どてっ!!
GWAH!
AH!
!!!

HEY, LOOK, THIS IS AWESOME!!
?!
...HUH?
WHAT IN THE...
HUH?!
ビヨーン!!
ふわり...
ふわり...
IT'S A BALLOON!
WHAT IS THIS THING?!
I... I... THOUGHT... I THOUGHT WE WERE GONERS FOR SURE!
WHOA !!!
THIS IS SO COOL!!!
WE'VE SLOWED DOWN...

カラァー…ン!!
!
カティー…ン!!
カラァー…ン!!
カラァー…ン!!

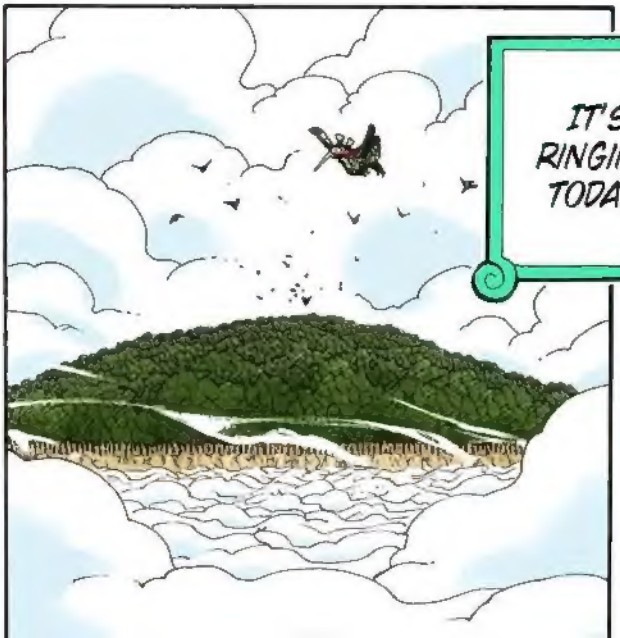
カラァーン!!
SEND OFF OUR SAVIORS WITH THAT BEAUTIFUL SONG!!
RING IT!!
RETURN SAFELY TO THE BLUE SEA!!!
わあああああ...
わあああああ
COME BACK AGAIN!!!
LUFFY!!!
THANK YOU!!!
SEE YOU AGAIN!!!
カラァーン!!

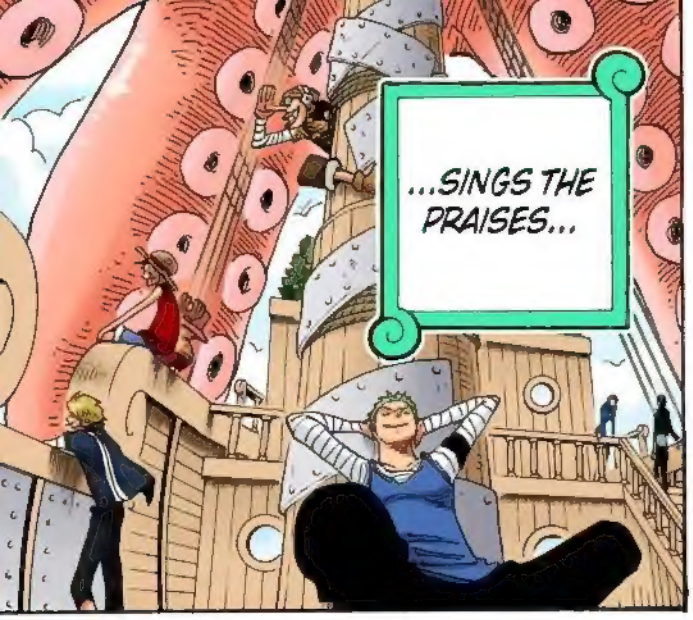

IS IT A DREAM? IS IT REAL?
THE COUNTRY OF GOD, ABOVE THE CLOUDS.
THE SKY THAT YOU SEE WHEN YOU LOOK UP ON A WHIM...

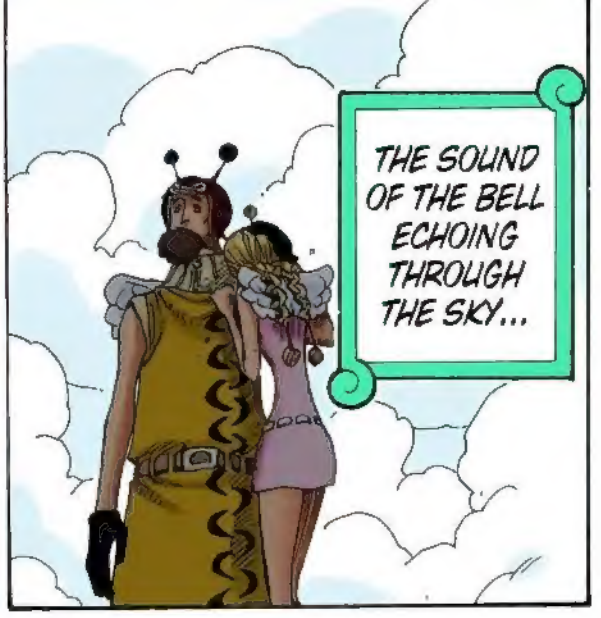

IF YOU LISTEN CLOSELY, YOU CAN HEAR THE SOUND OF A BELL.

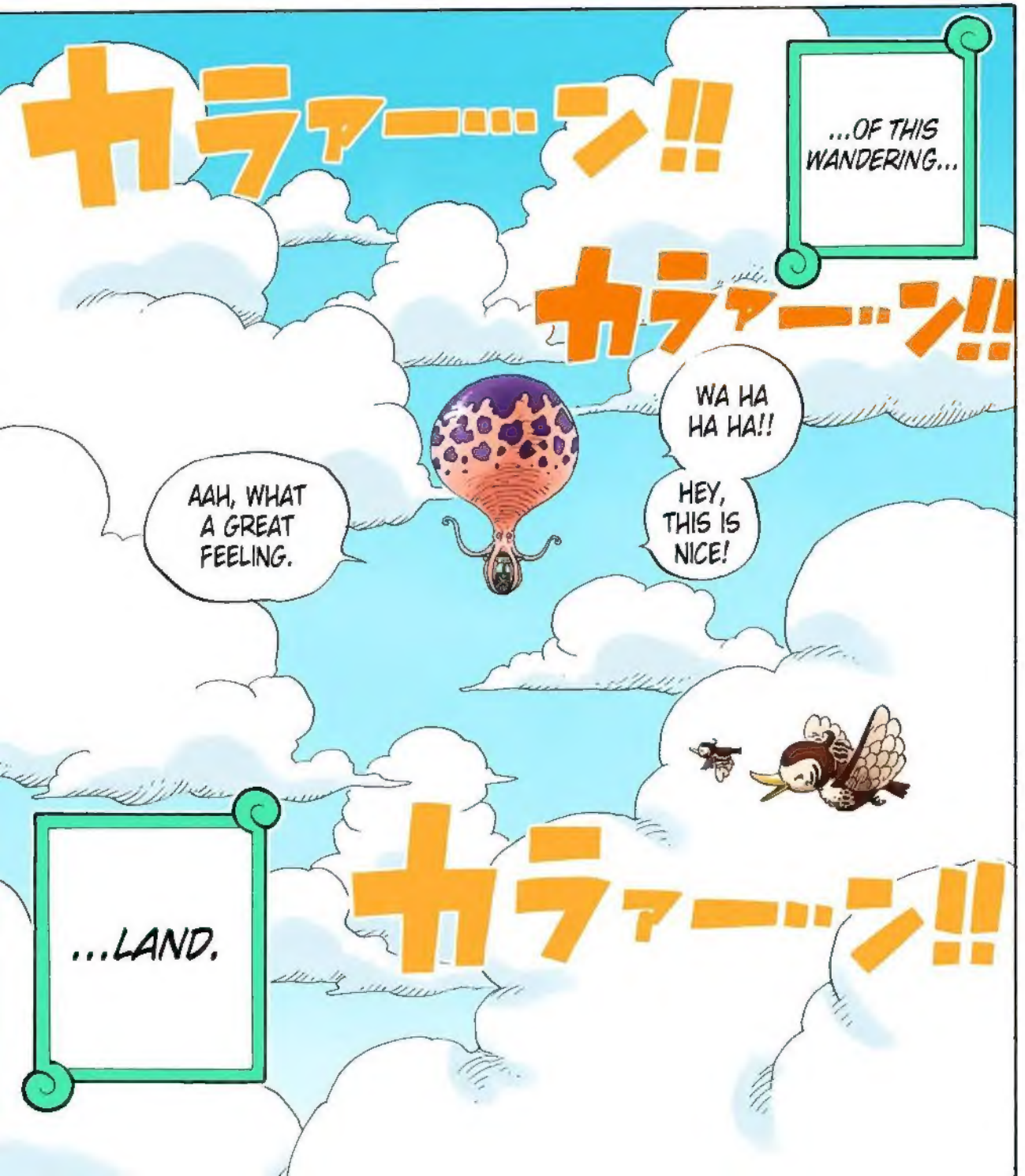
33,000 MILES UP, IN THE FAR DISTANT SKY...

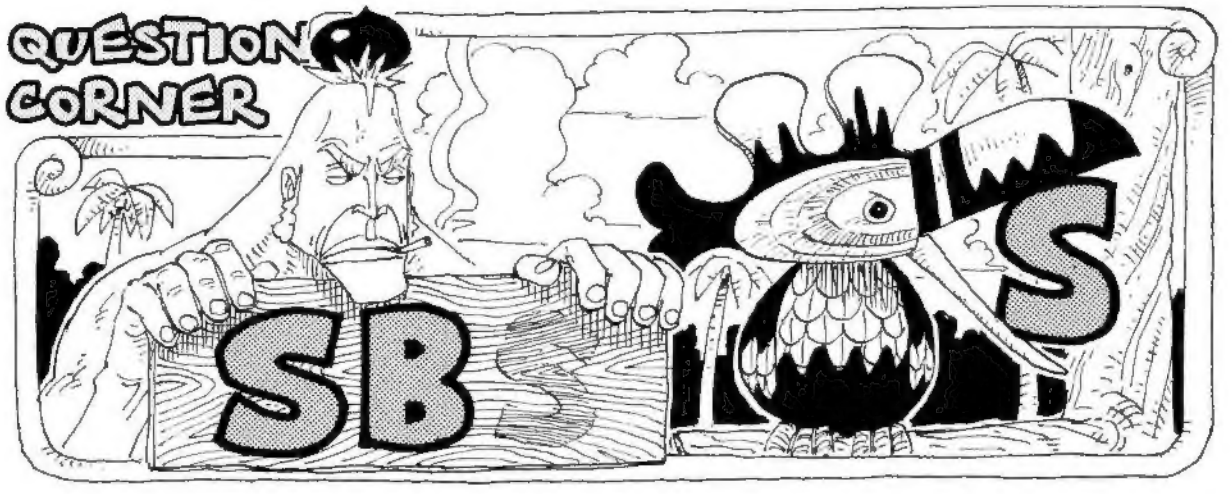
IT WILL RING AGAIN TOMORROW.


IT'S RINGING TODAY.


...SINGS THE PRAISES...


THE SOUND OF THE BELL ECHOING THROUGH THE SKY...


カラァーン!!
...OF THIS WANDERING...
カラァーン!!
WA HA HA HA!!
HEY, THIS IS NICE!
AAH, WHAT A GREAT FEELING.
...LAND.
カラァーン!!



Reader: The "Conine" medicine that Mont Blanc Noland made really exists, doesn't it? I pulled out my dictionary a little bit ago, and what do you know, it said that there was a medicine called quinine made from cinchona trees. Is that what you based it on? "Quinine: An alkaloid made from the bark of the cinchona tree. It's a fever reducer and stomachic medicine. Especially effective against malaria." --One Piece Secret Information Investigative Headquarters Chief

Oda: Yes. There is a medicine like that. There isn't actually a terrible disease called tree fever, so don't worry about catching it. It's always difficult telling stories that deal with diseases and things like this. Made-up diseases that are too scary can worry folks needlessly, whereas using real diseases can hit a little too close to home for some readers. That's why I ended up taking elements of real world curable diseases and mixed them up a bit.

Reader: Oda Sensei, heso! I am an eight-year-old girl who loves animals and *One Piece*. I found a bird called an aisa in an illustrated guide. Is the Shandian girl Aisa's name taken from the bird's name?
--Nacchan

Oda: You're right! It's a bird. When I'm not sure what to name things, I tend to pull out a bird field guide. It's a good name for a girl, isn't it?

Reader: Hello, Odacchi Sensei! There's something I've wanted to ask you for a long time. It's about the voice actors in the anime! I think if we could see profiles of the actors who breathe life into Luffy and his crew for us in the anime, and read messages from them, it would make all of us feel closer to them. By the way, I'm a big fan of Kazuya Nakai, who voices Zoro.

Oda: I'm hearing this from lots of people. I'll try to brainstorm something.